

John Smith

Familiar Quotations

by

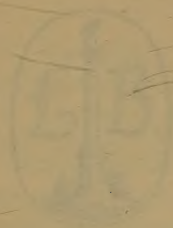
JOHN BARTLETT

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

A COLLECTION OF PASSAGES,
PHRASES AND PROVERBS
TRACED TO THEIR SOURCES
IN ANCIENT AND MODERN
LITERATURE

Thirtieth and
CENTENNIAL EDITION

Completely Revised



Little, Brown and Company Boston, London

Familiar Quotations

by
JOHN BARTLETT

A COLLECTION OF PASSAGES,
PHRASES AND PROVERBS
TRACED TO THEIR SOURCES
IN ANCIENT AND MODERN
LITERATURE

Thirteenth and
CENTENNIAL EDITION

Completely Revised



Little, Brown and Company · Boston · Toronto

COPYRIGHT 1882, 1891, BY JOHN BARTLETT

COPYRIGHT 1910, 1914, 1919, 1942, BY ANNA SPRAGUE DEWOLF
AND LOUISA BARTLETT DONALDSON

COPYRIGHT 1937, 1948, 1955, BY LITTLE, BROWN AND COMPANY

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED, INCLUDING THE RIGHT
TO REPRODUCE THIS BOOK OR PORTIONS
THEREOF IN ANY FORM

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOG CARD NO. 55-10767

Thirteenth Edition Published November 1955



PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

PREFACE TO THE THIRTEENTH AND CENTENNIAL EDITION

One hundred years ago there appeared the First Edition of FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS, a small, thin volume of 258 pages set in single column with an index which ran to a full 36 pages.

In his preface to the First Edition, John Bartlett wrote:

The object of this work is to show, to some extent, the obligations our language owes to various authors for numerous phrases and familiar quotations which have become "household words."

This Collection, originally made without any view of publication, has been considerably enlarged by additions from an English work on a similar plan, and is now sent forth with the hope that it may be found a convenient book of reference.

Though perhaps imperfect in some respects, it is believed to possess the merit of accuracy, as the quotations have been taken from the original sources.

Should this be favorably received, endeavors will be made to make it more worthy of the approbation of the public in a future edition.

Cambridge, May, 1855

The first nine editions of the book were under the editorship of John Bartlett, and the Ninth Edition, published in 1891, had grown to a volume of 1158 pages, 862 of text, 296 of index. In his preface to the Ninth Edition, Bartlett commented that it was the close of the volume's tentative life, a prophecy which was upset in 1914 with publication of the Tenth Edition under the editorship of Nathan Haskell Dole. Both the Eleventh Edition of 1937 and the Twelfth of 1948 continued to grow in size and stature under the joint editorship of Christopher Morley and Louella D. Everett.

The present Centennial Edition is, then, the thirteenth since the book first appeared. Our appreciation of the contributions of all those who have

helped in the past is in no sense diminished by our belief that it is appropriate for this anniversary edition to be the responsibility of the firm's staff. We have borne in mind the original basis of selection which John Bartlett, a partner of Little, Brown, determined as "familiar or worthy of being familiar." We have learned to appreciate fully what John Bartlett said in his preface to the Fourth Edition: "It is not easy to determine in all cases the degree of familiarity that may belong to phrases and sentences which present themselves for admission; for what is familiar to one class of readers may be quite new to another."

In the laborious but stimulating task of revision the entire body of the text has been examined. Many quotations, because of the passage of time, seem to be no longer often repeated or likely to be remembered and have been dropped. Many well-known phrases which for one reason or another have never appeared in the book have been added.

The chronological sequence of authorship which has always made FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS of particular interest as a book to read as well as a book of reference has been preserved, and the debt of contemporary literature to that of other times and other tongues has been recognized by placing the ancient authors and those who wrote in foreign languages in chronological sequence. Only quotations from the Bible and those from unknown sources remain outside this pattern, which has been so useful in general reference and for showing the development of the language.

Because the body of our written and spoken expression has grown along so many avenues of knowledge, we have leaned heavily upon the advice and assistance of a large number of men and women of special scholarship and learning. Not only in this edition but through the years so many deep obligations to so many advisers have accrued that it is impossible here to make all the acknowledgments that should be made. It would be real negligence, however, not to mention the great contributions to the book made by Mr. Christopher Morley and Miss Louella D. Everett in preparation of the two preceding editions. In the Centennial Edition, which we hope will be as "favorably received" as was the First Edition, we must express our gratitude especially to Mrs. Emily Morison Beck, who has rendered highly competent and critical service in research and in processing the manuscript. Among other generous advisers, special thanks are due to Mr. Frank W. Cady, Professor Emeritus, of Middlebury College, Mr. Alston Hurd Chase of Phillips Academy at Andover, Mr. J. Frank

PREFACE

Dobie, Mr. Joseph Henry Jackson, Mr. W. Barton Leach of the Harvard Law School, Mr. David McCord and Mrs. Janet Payne Whitney. To the many unselfish individuals who write us almost daily with criticisms, suggestions and comments, we can only offer a blanket but appreciative word of thanks, for their interest does much toward perfecting BARTLETT.

Boston, Massachusetts

May 4, 1955

INDEX OF AUTHORS

Names preceded by the prepositional forms *d'*, *de*, *de la*, *du*, *van*, and *von* which are not British or American names are listed in the order of the name, and not the order of the prepositional form. Where custom warrants both listings, the name is so given (as with Jean de la Fontaine, who is listed under both Fontaine and La Fontaine).

The asterisk (*) preceding a name indicates that quotations from that author included as Notes are so numerous that the editors consider it impracticable to give the numbers of all the pages where they occur.

ABERCROMBIE, LASCELLES	911	ALDRICH, HENRY	288
ABRANTÈS, ANDOCHE JUNOT, DUC D', <i>note</i>	59	ALDRICH, THOMAS BAILEY	680
ABRANTÈS, LAURE JUNOT, DUCHESSE D', <i>note</i>	50	ALDUS MANUTIUS	84
ACTON, JOHN EMERICH EDWARD DALBERG, LORD	663	ALEXANDER, CECIL FRANCES	591
<i>note</i>	335	ALFONSO THE WISE	74
ADAMIC, LOUIS	981	ALGER, HORATIO	663
ADAMS, CHARLES FOLLEN	713	ALI IBN-ABU TALIB	73
ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS	520	ALIGHIERI, DANTE	75
ADAMS, FRANKLIN PIERCE (F.P.A.)	911	ALLEN, ELIZABETH AKERS	654
<i>note</i>	759	ALLEN, HERVEY	949
ADAMS, HENRY BROOKS	696	ALLEN, JAMES LANE	740
ADAMS, JOHN	367	ALLEN, WILLIAM	500
<i>note</i>	443	ALLINGHAM, WILLIAM	638
ADAMS, JOHN QUINCY	398	<i>note</i>	130
<i>note</i>	306	ALLISON, YOUNG EWING	757
ADAMS, SARAH FLOWER	515	ALTGELD, JOHN PETER	735
ADAMSON, HAROLD	997	<i>note</i>	902
ADDAMS, JANE	791	AMIEL, HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC	617
ADDISON, JOSEPH	298	ANACREON	9
<i>note</i>	90, 91	ANDERSON, SHERWOOD	885
ADE, GEORGE	828	ANDREWS, ELMER FRANK	953
ADY, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	262	ANGELL, SIR NORMAN	865
AE (GEORGE W. RUSSELL)	839	ANSPACHER, LOUIS KAUFMAN	891
ÆSCHINES	26	ANTIN, MARY	912
ÆSCHYLUS	12	APPLETON, EVERARD JACK	857
<i>note</i>	11	APPLETON, THOMAS GOLD, <i>note</i>	768
ÆSOP	9	AQUINAS, SAINT THOMAS	75
"AGUECHEEK" (CHARLES B. FAIR- BANKS)	637	ARBUTHNOT, JOHN, <i>note</i>	327
AIDÉ, CHARLES HAMILTON	645	ARCHILOCHUS	7
AIKEN, CONRAD	948	ARCHIMEDES	129
AINSWORTH, WILLIAM HARRISON	515	ARCHIPOETA	174
AKINS, ZOË	935	ARIOSTO, LODOVICO, <i>note</i>	456
ALCAEUS	8	ARISTOPHANES	122
ALCOTT, AMOS BRONSON	490	<i>note</i>	118
ALCOTT, LOUISA MAY	654	ARISTOTLE	126
ALCUIN	74	<i>note</i>	48, 98, 223
		"ARKWRIGHT, PELEG" (DAVID LAW PROUDFIT)	717
		ARNO, PETER	992
		ARNOLD, SIR EDWIN	655
		ARNOLD, GEORGE	663

INDEX OF AUTHORS

ARNOLD, MATTHEW	619	BARNUM, PHINEAS TAYLOR	557
<i>note</i>	222, 485	BARRETT, ALFRED, S. J.	993
ARRIANUS, <i>note</i>	32	BARRIE, JAMES MATTHEW	791
ASAF, GEORGE (GEORGE H. POW- ELL)	906	<i>note</i>	768
ATHENAEUS	69	BARRINGTON, GEORGE, <i>note</i>	304
ATHERTON, GERTRUDE FRANKLIN	771	BARRY, MICHAEL JOSEPH	588
AUBREY, JOHN	273	BARRYMORE, ETHEL	899
<i>note</i>	218, 228	*BARTAS, GUILLAUME DE SALLUSTE, SEIGNEUR DU	102
AUDEN, WYSTAN HUGH	993	BARTHÉLEMY, AUGUST MARSEILLE, <i>note</i>	444
AUGUSTINE, SAINT, <i>note</i>	69, 72	BARUCH, BERNARD MANNES	847
AUSLANDER, JOSEPH	976	BASHFORD, HENRY HOWARTH	906
AUSTEN, JANE	427	BASSUS, <i>note</i>	40
AUSTIN, ALFRED	669	BATES, KATHARINE LEE	781
<i>note</i>	108	BAUDELAIRE, CHARLES	618
AUSTIN, HENRY WILLARD	776	BAXTER, RICHARD	266
AUSTIN, MARY HUNTER	839	BAYARD, CHEVALIER, <i>note</i>	96
AVEBURY, SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, LORD	664	BAYLE, PIERRE, <i>note</i>	508
AVONMORE, BARRY YELVERTON, LORD, <i>note</i>	444	BAYLY, THOMAS HAYNES	484
AYTOUN, WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE	582	BEACONSFIELD, BENJAMIN DISRAELI, EARL OF	511
*BABINGTON, THOMAS, LORD MA- CAULAY	491	<i>note</i>	334, 377, 843
BACKUS, BERTHA ADAMS	888	BEARD, CHARLES AUSTIN	865
BACON, LADY ANN, <i>note</i>	83	BEARD, MARY RITTER	865
*BACON, FRANCIS	118	BEASLEY, NORMAN, <i>note</i>	616
BACON, LEONARD	937	BEATTIE, JAMES	368
BAILEY, PHILIP JAMES	585	BEAUMARCHAIS, PIERRE DE	367
<i>note</i>	552	BEAUMONT, FRANCIS	228
BAILEY, URANIA LOCKE STOUTON ("JULIA GILL")	611	<i>note</i>	22
BAILLIE, JOANNA	395	*BEAUMONT, FRANCIS, AND JOHN FLETCHER	228
BAIRNSFATHER, BRUCE	938	BECCARIA, CESARE BONENSANO, <i>note</i>	324
BAKER, KARLE WILSON	891	BECK, MICHAEL WENTWORTH	584
BALDWIN, FAITH	964	BECKER, CARL LOTUS	861
BALDWIN, STANLEY	832	BEDDOES, THOMAS LOVELL	500
BALFOUR, ARTHUR JAMES	737	BEDE, VENERABLE, <i>note</i>	49, 454
BALZAC, HONORÉ DE	490	BEE, BERNARD ELLIOTT	626
BANCROFT, GEORGE, <i>note</i>	490	BEECHER, HENRY WARD	582
BANGS, JOHN KENDRICK	798	BEERBOHM, SIR MAX	857
BANVILLE, THEODORE DE	630	BEERS, ETHEL LYNN	636
BARBAULD, ANNA LETITIA AIKIN	372	BEERS, HENRY AUGUSTIN	735
BARBER, MARGARET FAIRLESS ("MI- CHAEL FAIRLESS")	844	BEGBIE, HAROLD	852
<i>note</i>	753	BELL, ALEXANDER GRAHAM	735
BARCLAY, ALEXANDER, <i>note</i>	832	BELL, JOHN JOY	852
BARÈRE, BERTRAND	384	BELLAMY, EDWARD	746
<i>note</i>	345	BELLAMY, FRANCIS	762
BARHAM, RICHARD HARRIS	451	BELLINGHAUSEN, ELIGIUS FRANZ JO- SEPH, FREIHERR VON MÜNCH, <i>note</i>	5
BARING, MAURICE	865	BELLOC, HILAIRE	848
BARING-GOULD, SABINE	664	BENCHLEY, ROBERT CHARLES	949
BARKER, GEORGE	995	BENEDICT, SAINT	73
BARLOW, JOEL	383	BENÉT, LAURA	926
BARNARD, LADY ANNE	380	BENÉT, STEPHEN VINCENT	978
BARNARD, CHARLOTTE ALINGTON ("CLARIBEL")	645	BENÉT, WILLIAM ROSE	935
BARNFIELD, RICHARD	220	BENJAMIN, JUDAH P., <i>note</i>	511
		BENNETT, ENOCH ARNOLD	832

INDEX OF AUTHORS

BENNETT, HENRY HOLCOMB	804	BLOSSOM, HENRY	829
BENNETT, JOHN	810	BLUM, LÉON	858
BENNETT, WILLIAM COX	612	BLUNT, WILFRED SCAWEN	703
BENSERADE, ISAAC DE	263	BOBART, JACOB, <i>note</i>	305
BENSON, ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER	798	BOETHIUS	73
BENSON, STELLA	959	<i>note</i>	17, 40
BENTHAM, JEREMY	324	BOGART, JOHN B.	731
BENTLEY, EDMUND CLERIHUE	878	BOHN, H. G., <i>note</i>	7, 17, 58, 126, 232
BENTLEY, RICHARD	292	BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX, NICHOLAS	286
BENTON, THOMAS HART	441	<i>note</i>	321, 460
BERGENGREN, RALPH	852	BOKER, GEORGE HENRY	626
BERGERAC, CYRANO DE, <i>note</i>	271	BOLINGBROKE, HENRY ST. JOHN,	
BERKELEY, BISHOP GEORGE	306	VISCOUNT	303
BERLIN, IRVING	941	BOLITHO, WILLIAM	953
<i>note</i>	860	BONAPARTE, NAPOLEON	399
BERNARD, SAINT, <i>note</i>	94	BOND, CARRIE JACOBS	799
BERTAUT, JEAN, <i>note</i>	86	BONE, DAVID DRUMMOND, <i>note</i>	858
BESTON, HENRY	941	BONE, SIR DAVID WILLIAM	865
BETHELL, RICHARD, LORD WEST-		BONE, JAMES	858
BURY	495	BONER, JOHN HENRY	731
BEVERIDGE, ALBERT JEREMIAH	798	BOOTH, BARTON, <i>note</i>	239
BEVERIDGE, SIR WILLIAM	899	BORROW, GEORGE	500
BEVIN, ERNEST	926	BOSQUET, PIERRE	558
BEYLE, HENRI (STENDHAL)	447	BOSSIDY, JOHN COLLINS	793
BIANCHI, MARTHA GILBERT DICK-		BOSWELL, JAMES	371
INSON	829	<i>note</i>	61, 221, 334, 337
BIBESCO, ELIZABETH ASQUITH,		BOTTOMLEY, GORDON	865
PRINCESS	976	BOULTON, HAROLD EDWIN	781
BICKERSTAFF, ISAAC	368	BOURDILLON, FRANCIS WILLIAM	755
BICKERSTETH, BISHOP EDWARD		BOWEN, EDWARD ERNEST	681
HENRY	632	BOYLE, ROGER, FIRST EARL OF OR-	
BIDPAI (PILPAY)	28	RERY, <i>note</i>	266
BIERCE, AMBROSE	713	BRADFORD, GAMALIEL	804
"BILLINGS, JOSH" (HENRY WHEEL-		BRADFORD, JOHN	95
ER SHAW)	594	BRADFORD, WILLIAM	229
BINYON, LAURENCE	843	BRADLEY, KATHARINE, AND EDITH	
BIRDSEYE, GEORGE	721	COOPER ("MICHAEL FIELD")	734
BIRRELL, AUGUSTINE	746	BRADLEY, OMAR	964
BISHOP, JOHN PEALE	959	BRADY, NICHOLAS, AND NAHUM	
BISHOP, MORRIS	964	TATE	290
BISHOP, THOMAS BRIGHAM	669	<i>note</i>	237
BISMARCK, PRINCE OTTO VON		BRAGG, EDWARD STUYVESANT	636
<i>note</i>	696	BRAILSFORD, HENRY NOEL	862
BLACKER, VALENTINE	434	BRAINARD, JOHN GARDINER	
BLACKMORE, RICHARD DODDRIDGE	632	CALKINS	472
BLACKSTONE, SIR WILLIAM	352	BRAINARD, MARY GARDINER	688
BLACKWOOD, FREDERICK TEMPLE		BRAISTED, HARRY	808
HAMILTON, LORD DUFFERIN	635	BRALEY, BERTON	915
BLAIR, ROBERT, <i>note</i>	241, 279, 291	<i>note</i>	655, 697
BLAKE, CHARLES DUPEE	734	BRANCH, ANNA HEMPSTEAD	866
BLAKE, JAMES W.	798	BRANN, WILLIAM COWPER	760
BLAKE, WILLIAM	384	BREGER, DAVE, <i>note</i>	1009
BLANCHET, PIERRE, <i>note</i>	88	BRENNAN, GERALD	760
BLAND, JAMES A.	758	BRERETON, JANE	306
BLANDING, DON	968	BRETON, NICHOLAS, <i>note</i>	112
BLISS, DANIEL	371	"BRIDGES, MADELINE" (MARY AINGE	
BLIXEN, BARONESS KAREN (ISAK		DE VERE)	723
DINESEN)	930	BRIDGES, ROBERT	721

INDEX OF AUTHORS

BRIGHT, JOHN	561	BURDETTE, ROBERT JONES	722
BRILLAT-SAVARIN, ANTHELME, <i>note</i>	108	BURGESS, GELETT	829
BRINE, MARY DOW	760	<i>note</i>	858
BROGAN, DENIS WILLIAM	985	BURKE, EDMUND	358
BROMLEY, ISAAC HILL	661	<i>note</i>	333
BRONTË, CHARLOTTE	586	BURNET, DANA	942
BRONTË, EMILY	591	BURNEY, FANNY, <i>note</i>	578
BROOKE, HENRY, <i>note</i>	343	BURNS, JOHN	776
BROOKE, RUPERT	938	*BURNS, ROBERT	390
BROOKS, NOAH	645	BURR, AMELIA JOSEPHINE	891
BROOKS, PHILLIPS	669	BURROUGHS, JOHN	688
BROOKS, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	749	<i>note</i>	607
BROOKS, VAN WYCK	935	BURTON, HENRY	703
BROUCH, ROBERT BARNABAS	638	BURTON, RICHARD	795
BROUGHAM, HENRY PETER, LORD	435	BURTON, SIR RICHARD FRANCIS	615
BROUN, HEYWOOD	942	<i>note</i>	315
<i>note</i>	746	*BURTON, ROBERT	221
BROWN, ABBIE FARWELL	878	BUSCH, WILHELM	660
BROWN, ALICE	771	BUSH, VANNEVAR	954
BROWN, FRANCES	586	BUSSY-RABUTIN, ROGER DE RABU-	
BROWN, JOHN MASON	985	TIN, COMTE DE, <i>note</i>	293
BROWN, ROSCOE CONKLING, ENSIGN	832	BUTLER, ELLIS PARKER	843
BROWN, THOMAS	293	BUTLER, NICHOLAS MURRAY	799
BROWN, THOMAS EDWARD	645	*BUTLER, SAMUEL (b. 1600)	237
BROWNE, CHARLES FARRAR ("ARTE-		BUTLER, SAMUEL (b. 1835)	670
MUS WARD")	664	BUTLER, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	838
"BROWNE, MATTHEW" (WILLIAM		BUTLER, WILLIAM ALLEN	632
BRIGHTY RANDES)	626	BUTTERWORTH, HEZEKIAH	701
*BROWNE, SIR THOMAS	240	BYNNER, WITTE	912
BROWNE, WILLIAM	230	BYRD, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	101
<i>note</i>	121	BYROM, JOHN	322
BROWNELL, HENRY HOWARD	612	<i>note</i>	273
BROWNING, ELIZABETH BARRETT	518	*BYRON, GEORGE NOEL GORDON, /	
<i>note</i>	61	LORD	451
*BROWNING, ROBERT	566	CABELL, JAMES BRANCH	900
BRUYÈRE, JEAN DE LA	288	<i>note</i>	899
BRYAN, WILLIAM JENNINGS	793	CABLE, GEORGE WASHINGTON	722
BRYANT, WILLIAM CULLEN	470	CAECILIUS STATIUS	31
BRYCE, JAMES	698	CAEDMON	74
<i>note</i>	605	CAESAR, GAIUS JULIUS	34
BUCHAN, JOHN, LORD TWEEDSMUIR	878	<i>note</i>	32, 276
BUCHANAN, ROBERT	708	CAYNE, HALL	757
BUCK, PEARL S.	959	CALDWELL, ERSKINE	991
BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY, JOHN		CALHOUN, ARTHUR WALLACE	930
SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF	289	CALHOUN, JOHN	442
<i>note</i>	261	CALLIMACHUS	29
BUFFON, COMTE GEORGES LOUIS LE-		<i>note</i>	627
CLERC DE	334	CALVERLEY, CHARLES STUART	651
<i>note</i>	221	<i>note</i>	645
BULLER, ARTHUR HENRY REGINALD	866	CAMBRONNE, PIERRE JACQUES ÉTI-	
BUNGAY, GEORGE W.	635	ENNE, COUNT	402
BUNN, ALFRED	483	CAMPBELL, LORD JOHN, <i>note</i>	435
BUNNER, HENRY CUYLER	760	CAMPBELL, JOSEPH	912
BUNSEN, CHRISTIAN CHARLES JO-		CAMPBELL, ROY	988
SIAS, BARON VON, <i>note</i>	86	CAMPBELL, THOMAS	432
BUNYAN, JOHN	273	<i>note</i>	214, 291, 346
<i>note</i>	136, 238	CAMPBELL, TIMOTHY J.	703
BURCHARD, SAMUEL DICKINSON	575		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

CAMPION, THOMAS	220	CHARLES, PRINCE, OF PRUSSIA, <i>note</i>	353
CANBY, HENRY SEIDEL	891	CHARLES, ELIZABETH RUNDLE	638
CANFIELD, DOROTHY	901	CHARLES, HUGHIE, AND ROSS	
CANNING, GEORGE	401	PARKER	996
ČAPEK, KAREL	954	CHARRON, PIERRE, <i>note</i>	316
CARDOZO, BENJAMIN NATHAN	849	CHASE, SALMON PORTLAND	528
CAREW, THOMAS	236	CHATHAM, WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF	334
CAREY, HENRY	307	* CHAUCER, GEOFFREY	77
CARLETON, WILL	731	CHENEY, JOHN VANCE	738
<i>note</i>	42	CHERRY, ANDREW	395
"CARLIN, FRANCIS" (J. F. C. MAC- DONNELL)	913	CHESTERFIELD, PHILIP DORMER	
CARLYLE, JANE WELSH	493	STANHOPE, EARL OF	323
CARLYLE, THOMAS	472	<i>note</i>	356, 626
<i>note</i>	65, 75, 560	CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH	866
CARMAN, BLISS	795	CHILD, LYDIA MARIA	498
CARNEGIE, ANDREW, <i>note</i>	891	CHILDE, GEORGE WILLIAM	643
CARNEGIE, DALE	942	CHILLO, <i>note</i>	15
CARNEY, JULIA A. FLETCHER	626	CHOATE, RUFUS	490
CARPENTER, EDWARD	722	CHRISTIE, AGATHA	958
CARPENTER, JOSEPH EDWARDS	582	CHRISTY, DAVID	499
CARROLL, LEWIS (CHARLES LUT- WIDGE DODGSON)	655	CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT	73
<i>note</i>	442	CHURCH, EDWARD A.	722
CARRUTH, W. H., <i>note</i>	573	CHURCH, FRANCIS PHARCELLUS	701
CARRYL, CHARLES EDWARD	714	CHURCHILL, CHARLES	362
CARRYL, GUY WETMORE	862	<i>note</i>	100
CARTIER, PIERRE	891	CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON SPENCER	868
CARTWRIGHT, WILLIAM	262	CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON, AND FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT	922
CARY, ALICE	612	CHURCHYARD, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	211
CARY, PHOEBE	630	CIBBER, COLLEY	298
CATHER, WILLA SIBERT	885	<i>note</i>	29, 241, 298
CATO, MARCUS PORCIUS, THE CENSOR	31	CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS	33
<i>note</i>	58	<i>note</i>	27, 32, 331
CATULLUS	35	CLAPPER, RAYMOND	959
CAWEIN, MADISON JULIUS	810	CLARE, JOHN	469
CENTLIVRE, SUSANNAH	297	CLARENDON, EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF, <i>note</i>	369
* CERVANTES, MIGUEL DE	103	"CLARIBEL" (CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD)	645
CHADWICK, JOHN WHITE	703	CLARK, JOHN, <i>note</i>	330
<i>note</i>	699	CLARK, THOMAS CURTIS	888
CHALMERS, PATRICK REGINALD	858	CLARKE, JOSEPH IGNATIUS CON- STANTINE	734
CHAMBERLAIN, JOSEPH	681	CLARKE, MACDONALD	487
CHAMBERLAIN, NEVILLE	843	<i>note</i>	425
CHAMBERS, ROBERT WILLIAM	810	CLAUSEWITZ, KARL VON, <i>note</i>	916
CHAMFORT, SÉBASTIEN R. N.	372	CLAY, HENRY	433
CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY (b. 1780)	437	<i>note</i>	420
CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY (b. 1818)	592	CLEGHORN, SARAH NORCLIFFE	886
CHANNING, WILLIAM HENRY	557	CLEMENS, SAMUEL LANGHORNE (MARK TWAIN)	674
CHAPMAN, ARTHUR	862	<i>note</i>	736, 749
CHAPMAN, GEORGE	116	CLERK, JOHN, <i>note</i>	293
<i>note</i>	86, 92, 123	CLEVELAND, GROVER	689
CHAPMAN, GEORGE, WITH BEN JON- SON AND JOHN MARSTON, <i>note</i>	15, 85, 91, 92	<i>note</i>	512
CHAPMAN, ROBERT WILLIAM	913	CLIFFORD, JOHN	681
CHARLES V	95	CLOUGH, ARTHUR HUGH	595
		<i>note</i>	410, 552

INDEX OF AUTHORS

COATES, FLORENCE EARLE	846	CORNFORD, FRANCES	936
COATSWORTH, ELIZABETH	965	CORNUEL, MADAME, <i>note</i>	61
COBB, IRVIN SHREWSBURY	886	"CORNWALL, BARRY" (BRYAN WAL- LER PROCTER)	451
COCKBURN, ALICIA RUTHERFORD	343	CORY, WILLIAM JOHNSON	626
CODRINGTON, CHRISTOPHER, <i>note</i>	292	CORYAT, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	426
COFFIN, ROBERT PETER TRISTRAM	959	COTTON, NATHANIEL	330
COHAN, GEORGE MICHAEL	892	COWARD, NOEL	981
COKE, SIR EDWARD	110	COWLEY, ABRAHAM	267
COLBY, FRANK MOORE	811	<i>note</i>	39, 52, 121
COLE, SAMUEL VALENTINE	754	*COWPER, WILLIAM	362
COLERIDGE, HARTLEY	483	COX, KENYON	762
<i>note</i>	405	CRABBE, GEORGE	383
COLERIDGE, HENRY NELSON, <i>note</i>	403	<i>note</i>	110, 271, 552
*COLERIDGE, SAMUEL TAYLOR	420	CRAIGIE, PEARL MARY TERESA ("JOHN OLIVER HOBBS")	838
COLESWORTHY, DANIEL CLEMENT	557	CRAIK, DINAH MARIA MULOCK	635
COLLINS, JOHN CHURTON	738	CRANCH, CHRISTOPHER	583
COLLINS, MORTIMER	637	CRANE, HART	982
COLLINS, WILLIAM	351	CRANE, NATHALIA	995
COLMAN, GEORGE, THE YOUNGER	395	CRANE, STEPHEN	852
<i>note</i>	65	CRANFIELD, LIONEL, EARL OF MID- DLESEX, <i>note</i>	238
COLTON, CHARLES CALEB	437	CRANSTOWN, HELEN D'ARCY	397
COLUM, MARY M., <i>note</i>	923	CRAPSEY, ADELAIDE	892
COLUM, PADRAIC	913	CRASHAW, RICHARD	263
CONANT, ISABEL FISKE	872	CRASTER, MRS. EDWARD	730
CONANT, JAMES BRYANT	965	CRAWFORD, JULIA	491
CONE, HELEN GRAY	781	CRAWFORD, F. MARION, <i>note</i>	792
CONGREVE, WILLIAM	297	CRITTENDEN, JOHN JORDAN, <i>note</i>	362
<i>note</i>	130, 530, 552	CROCKETT, DAVID	450
CONKLING, GRACE HAZARD	892	CROMWELL, OLIVER	237
CONKLING, ROSCOE	643	CROSLAND, THOMAS WILLIAM HODG- SON	840
CONNELLY, MARCUS COOK	954	CROSS, MARIAN EVANS (GEORGE ELIOT)	596
CONNOLLY, CYRIL	991	CROWELL, GRACE NOLL	888
<i>note</i>	822	CUFFE, WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR, LORD DESART	731
CONRAD, JOSEPH	772	CULBERTSON ELY	958
CONSTABLE, HENRY, <i>note</i>	411	CULLEN, COUNTTEE	991
CONSTANT, HENRI BENJAMIN	398	<i>note</i>	947
CONSTANTINE THE GREAT	73	CUMBERLAND, BISHOP RICHARD	283
COOK, ALBERT JAY	911	CUMMINGS, EDWARD ESTLIN	968
COOK, ELIZA	591	CUMMINGS, WILLIAM THOMAS	991
COOKE, EDMUND VANCE	829	CUNNINGHAM, ALLAN	447
COOKE, ROSE TERRY	637	CUNNINGHAM, SIR ANDREW BROWNE	923
COOLBRITH, INA DONNA	714	CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM, ROBERT BONTINE	755
COOLIDGE, CALVIN	859	CUPPY, WILL	926
COOLIDGE, SUSAN (SARAH CHAUNCEY WOOLSEY)	734	CURRAN, JOHN PHILPOT	380
COOPER, ANTHONY ASHLEY, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, <i>note</i>	324, 383	CURTIS, GEORGE WILLIAM	630
COOPER, EDITH, AND KATHARINE BRADLEY ("MICHAEL FIELD")	734	CURTIS, QUINTUS, <i>note</i>	111
COOPER, GEORGE	698	CUSHING, HARVEY, <i>note</i>	346
COOPER, JAMES FENIMORE, <i>note</i>	484	CYRANO DE BERGERAC, <i>note</i>	271
COPELAND, CHARLES TOWNSEND	793	CYRILLUS, <i>note</i>	52
COPPARD, ALFRED EDGAR	892	DACRE, HARRY	828
CORBET, BISHOP RICHARD	226		
CORBETT, MRS. E. T., <i>note</i>	778		
CORNEILLE, PIERRE	243		
<i>note</i>	52, 460		
CORNELIUS, NEPOS	36		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

DALADIER, ÉDOUARD	926	DEWEY, GEORGE	689
DALBERG, JOHN EMERICH EDWARD, LORD ACTON	663	DEWEY, THOMAS EDMUND	988
DALY, THOMAS AUGUSTINE	852	DIBDIN, CHARLES	377
DAMPIER-WHETHAM, WILLIAM CE- CIL	833	DIBDIN, THOMAS	412
DANA, RICHARD HENRY (b. 1787)	451	*DICKENS, CHARLES	576
DANA, RICHARD HENRY (b. 1815)	585	DICKINSON, CHARLES MONROE	714
DANIEL, SAMUEL	122	DICKINSON, EMILY	645
note	53, 115	DICKINSON, GOLDSWORTHY LOWES	799
DANTE ALIGHIERI	75	DICKINSON, JOHN, <i>note</i>	499
DANTON, GEORGES JACQUES, <i>note</i>	113	DIDACUS STELLA, <i>note</i>	221
D'ARCY, HUGH ANTOINE	717	DIGBY, SIR KENELM	240
DARWIN, CHARLES ROBERT	530	DILLON, JOHN IRVING	849
DARWIN, ERASMUS	366	DILLON, WENTWORTH, EARL OF ROSCOMMON	283
DAUGHERTY, HARRY MICAJAH	793	DINESEN, ISAK (BARONESS KAREN BLIXEN)	930
DAVENANT, SIR WILLIAM	242	DIO CHRYSOSTOM	51
DAVIDSON, JOHN	774	*DIOGENES LAERTIUS	69
note	757	DIONYSUS THE ELDER	23
DAVIES, JOHN	212	DIONYSUS OF HALICARNASSUS	
DAVIES, SIR JOHN	213	note	304
note	100, 102	DISRAELI, BENJAMIN, EARL OF BEA- CONSFIELD	511
DAVIES, WILLIAM HENRY	853	note	334, 377, 843
note	574	D'ISRAELI, ISAAC	398
DA VINCI, LEONARDO	84	DITZEN, RUDOLF ("HANS FAL- LADA")	965
DAVIS, ELMER	954	DIVINE, CHARLES	950
DAVIS, JAMES (OWEN HALL)	941	DIX, JOHN ADAMS	487
DAVIS, JEFFERSON, <i>note</i>	612	DOANE, BISHOP WILLIAM CROS- WELL	655
DAVIS, THOMAS OSBORNE	584	note	528, 536
DAWSON, CHRISTOPHER	949	DOBBIE, J. FRANK	942
DAY, CLARENCE	872	DOBSON, HENRY AUSTIN	703
DAY, HOLMAN FRANCIS	811	note	38, 119, 339
DEBS, EUGENE VICTOR	761	DODD, LEE WILSON	900
DECATUR, STEPHEN, <i>note</i>	362	DODDRIDGE, PHILLIP	329
DEFFAND, MADAME MARIE DU	327	DODGE, MARY ABIGAIL ("GAIL HAM- ILTON")	661
DEFOE, DANIEL	291	DODGE, MARY MAPES	651
DE GAULLE, CHARLES ANDRÉ JO- SEPH MARIE	954	DODGE, SAMUEL	557
DEKKER, THOMAS	214	DODGSON, CHARLES LUTWIDGE (LEWIS CARROLL)	655
note	53, 147	DODSLEY, ROBERT	329
DE LA MARE, WALTER	862	DOLBEN, DIGBY MACKWORTH	738
DELILLE, JACQUES	371	DOLE, CHARLES FLETCHER	732
DE MAP, WALTER	74	DOLE, NATHAN HASKELL	755
DEMOSTHENES	27	DOLLARD, JAMES B.	859
note	380	DONNE, JOHN	215
DENHAM, SIR JOHN	266	note	869
DENMAN, THOMAS DENMAN, LORD	437	DONNELLY, IGNATIUS, <i>note</i>	361
DENNIS, CLARENCE JAMES	886	"DOOLEY, MR." (FINLEY PETER DUNNE)	833
DENNIS, JOHN	291	DORR, JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY	632
DE QUINCEY, THOMAS	449	note	615
DESART, WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR		DOS PASSOS, JOHN RODERIGO	974
CUFFE, LORD	731	DOSTOYEVSKY, FYODOR	617
DESCARTES, RENÉ	237	DOUDNEY, SARAH	717
DE VERE, MARY AINGE ("MADELINE BRIDGES")	723		
DE VOTO, BERNARD	976		
note	589		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

DOUGLAS, LORD ALFRED	849	EDWIN, JOHN	378
<i>note</i>	869	EINSTEIN, ALBERT	900
DOUGLAS, NORMAN	840	EISENHOWER, DWIGHT DAVID	954
DOWLING, BARTHOLOMEW	627	ELIOT, CHARLES WILLIAM	666
DOWSON, ERNEST	833	ELIOT, GEORGE (MARIAN EVANS	
DOYLE, SIR ARTHUR CONAN	781	CROSS)	596
<i>note</i>	95, 572	ELIOT, THOMAS STEARNS	942
DOYLE, SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS	558	<i>note</i>	115
DRAKE, JOSEPH RODMAN	476	ELIZABETH I, QUEEN OF ENGLAND	97
DRAYTON, MICHAEL	122	<i>note</i>	111
DRENNAN, WILLIAM	383	ELIZABETH, QUEEN MOTHER OF	
DRINKWATER, JOHN	915	ENGLAND	985
DRISCOLL, LOUISE	879	ELIZABETH II, QUEEN OF ENGLAND	997
DRIVER, WILLIAM	501	ELLIOT, EBENEZER	441
DRUMMOND, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	512	ELLIOT, JANE, <i>note</i>	992
DRUMMOND, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	122	ELLIS, HAVELOCK	782
DRUMMOND, WILLIAM HENRY	758	<i>note</i>	95, 792
*DRYDEN, JOHN	275	ELLIS, HENRY, <i>note</i>	293
DUBOIS, WILLIAM EDWARD BURG-		*EMERSON, RALPH WALDO	501
HARDT	840	EMERY, GILBERT	897
DUFFERIN, FREDERICK TEMPLE		EMMETT, DANIEL DECATUR	585
HAMILTON BLACKWOOD, LORD	635	ENGELS, FRIEDRICH, <i>note</i>	593
DUFFIELD, GEORGE	592	ENGLE, PAUL	994
DUMAS, ALEXANDRE, THE ELDER	496	ENGLISH, THOMAS DUNN	597
<i>note</i>	131, 420	ENNIUS, QUINTUS	30
DUMAS, ALEXANDRE, THE YOUNGER	631	EPICETUS	63
DU MAURIER, GEORGE LOUIS PALM-		<i>note</i>	31, 33, 46, 70
ELLA BUSSON	665	ERASMUS, DESIDERIUS	85
<i>note</i>	92, 110, 348, 504	<i>note</i>	7, 50, 69, 73
DUNBAR, FLORENCE FRENCH	997	ERSKINE, JOHN	901
DUNBAR, PAUL LAURENCE	859	ESENWEIN, JOSEPH BERG, <i>note</i>	686
DUNCOMBE, LEWIS, <i>note</i>	401	ESTIENNE, HENRI, <i>note</i>	234
DUNKERLEY, WILLIAM ARTHUR		EUCLID	29
("JOHN OXENHAM")	796	EURIPEDES	16
DUNNE, FINLEY PETER ("MR. DOO-		<i>note</i>	13, 45, 231
LEY")	833	EUWER, ANTHONY	888
DUNSANY, EDWARD JOHN MORETON		EVANS, MARIAN (GEORGE ELIOT)	596
DRAX PLUNKETT, LORD	892	EVARTS, WILLIAM MAXWELL	592
DURANT, WILL	930	EVERETT, DAVID	401
D'URFEY, THOMAS	290	EVERETT, EDWARD	471
DWIGHT, JOHN SULLIVAN	583		
DYER, EDWARD	101	FABENS, JOSEPH WARREN	615
DYER, JOHN	327	FABER, FREDERICK WILLIAM	584
DYER, SUSAN HART	762	FABRICIUS, GEORGIUS	96
		FADIMAN, CLIFTON	992
EAKER, IRA C.	974	FAIRBANKS, CHARLES B. ("AGUE-	
EASTMAN, MAX	923	CHEEK")	637
EATON, ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAM-		"FAIRLESS, MICHAEL" (MARGARET	
ILTON	782	FAIRLESS BARBER)	844
EDDINGTON, SIR ARTHUR STANLEY	916	<i>note</i>	753
EDDY, MARY BAKER	616	"FALLADA, HANS" (RUDOLF DIT-	
EDEN, SIR ANTHONY	977	ZEN)	965
EDGEWORTH, MARIA, <i>note</i>	578	FANSHAWE, CATHERINE MARIA	397
EDISON, THOMAS ALVA	735	FARLEY, JAMES, <i>note</i>	1005
EDMAN, IRWIN	974	FARQUHAR, GEORGE	304
EDWARD VIII (DUKE OF WINDSOR)	972	FARRAGUT, DAVID GLASGOW	495
EDWARDS, JONATHAN	329	FAULKNER, WILLIAM	977
EDWARDS, RICHARD, <i>note</i>	31	FAWCETT, EDGAR	735

INDEX OF AUTHORS

FENDERSON, MARK	863	FOUCHÉ, JOSEPH	396
FÉNELON, FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE		note	496
LA MOTHE	290	FOURNIER, ÉDOUARD, note	402
note	324	FOWLER, ELLEN THORNEVCROFT	879
FICKE, ARTHUR DAVISON	923	FOWLER, H. W.	784
FIELD, EUGENE	746	FOWLER, F. G.	784
note	411, 535, 581	FOX, CHARLES JAMES, note	443
"FIELD, MICHAEL" (KATHARINE		FOX, GEORGE	273
BRADLEY AND EDITH COOPER)	734	FOXÉ, JOHN, note	94
FIELD, RACHEL	969	F.P.A. (FRANKLIN PIERCE ADAMS)	911
note	430	FRANCE, ANATOLE	723
FIELDING, HENRY	332	note	11
note	61, 135, 228, 298	FRANCIS I OF FRANCE	87
FIELDS, JAMES THOMAS	587	note	37
FIELDS, W. C.	901	FRANCIS, JOSEPH GREEN	741
FILICAJA, VINCENZO DA, note	454	FRANCK, RICHARD, note	24
FINCH, FRANCIS MILES	637	*FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN	330
FIRKINS, OSCAR W.	808	FRAZER, SIR JAMES GEORGE	759
FISH, WILLISTON	776	FREDERICK THE GREAT, note	353
FISHBACK, MARGARET	992	FREEMAN, JOHN	913
FISHER, DOROTHY CANFIELD	901	FRENEAU, PHILIP	382
FISHER, H. A. L.	811	FRERE, JOHN HOOKHAM	400
FISKE, JOHN, note	557	note	280
FITZ-GEFFREY, CHARLES, note	6, 304	FRICK, WILHELM	779
FITZGERALD, EDWARD	531	FROHMAN, CHARLES, note	607
note	545	FROST, ROBERT	879
FITZGERALD, SCOTT	974	FRY, CHRISTOPHER	994
FITZSIMMONS, ROBERT, note	19	FULLER, HENRY BLAKE	774
FLECKER, JAMES ELROY	927	FULLER, MARGARET	559
FLETCHER, GILES	110	note	108
FLETCHER, JOHN	224	FULLER, RICHARD BUCKMINSTER	972
note	214, 221	*FULLER, THOMAS	243
*FLETCHER, JOHN, AND FRANCIS		FYLEMAN, ROSE	889
BEAUMONT	228		
FLETCHER, JOHN, AND PHILIP MAS-		GAGE, FRANCES DANA	529
SINGER, note	226	note	417
FLETCHER, PHINEAS, note	319	GALE, NORMAN	800
FLETCHER OF SALTOUN, ANDREW	290	GALSWORTHY, JOHN	837
note	271	GALT, JOHN	435
FLINT, ANNIE JOHNSON	799	GANNETT, WILLIAM CHANNING	704
FLORIO, JOHN, note	224	GARBO, GRETA	993
FOCH, FERDINAND	754	GARFIELD, JAMES ABRAHAM	652
FONTAINE, JEAN DE LA	269	note	965
note	10, 13, 104	GARIBALDI, GIUSEPPE, note	869
FOOTE, SAMUEL	350	GARLAND, HAMLIN	793
FORBES, ESTHER	969	GARNETT, RICHARD	672
FORD, FORD MADDOX (HUEFFER)	863	GARRICK, DAVID	347
FORD, HENRY, note	622	note	221
FORD, JOHN	228	GARRISON, LLOYD MCKIM	838
FORD, LENA GUILBERT	865	GARRISON, THEODOSIA	873
FORGY, HOWELL M.	994	GARRISON, WILLIAM LLOYD	517
FORSTER, EDWARD MORGAN	901	GARTH, SIR SAMUEL	292
FORTESCUE, JOHN	83	GASCOIGNE, GEORGE, note	33
FOSDICK, HARRY EMERSON	893	GASKELL, ELIZABETH CLEGHORN	558
FOSS, SAM WALTER	777	GAULLE, CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH	
note	756	MARIE DE	954
FOSTER, STEPHEN COLLINS	635	GAULTIER, JULES DE, note	903
		GAUTIER, THÉOPHILE	561

INDEX OF AUTHORS

GAY, JOHN	307	GOUGH, JOHN BARTHOLOMEW	588
<i>note</i>	7, 30, 299, 368	<i>note</i>	664
GEORGE V OF ENGLAND	812	GOULD, HANNAH FLAGG	462
GEORGE VI OF ENGLAND	972	GOURMONT, REMY DE	778
GEORGE, DAVID LLOYD, <i>note</i>	957	GOWER, JOHN, <i>note</i>	92
GIBBON, EDWARD	369	GRAFTON, RICHARD	95
<i>note</i>	23, 33, 123, 333	GRAHAM, HARRY	873
GIBBONS, JAMES SLOANE	559	GRAHAM, JAMES, FIRST MARQUESS	
GIBBONS, THOMAS	350	OF MONTROSE	262
GIBRAN, KAHLIL	924	GRAHAME, KENNETH	784
GIBSON, WILFRID WILSON	893	GRANT, ULYSSES S.	623
GIDE, ANDRÉ	844	GRAVES, JOHN WOODCOCK	472
GIFFORD, RICHARD	352	GRAVES, ROBERT	972
GILBERT, FRED	748	GRAY, AGNES KENDRICK	969
GILBERT, HAROLD N.	975	GRAY, THOMAS	347
GILBERT, SIR HUMPHREY, <i>note</i>	587	<i>note</i>	81, 167, 252, 268
GILBERT, WILLIAM SCHWENCK	681	GREELEY, HORACE	562
<i>note</i>	78, 93, 177	GREEN, JOHN RICHARD, <i>note</i>	327, 587
GILDER, RICHARD WATSON	723	GREEN, MATTHEW	326
<i>note</i>	632	<i>note</i>	298
GILFILLAN, ROBERT	487	GREENE, ALBERT GORTON	498
"GILL, JULIA" (URANIA LOCKE		GREENE, ROBERT	117
STOUGHTON BAILEY)	611	<i>note</i>	91, 126, 223
GILLILAN, STRICKLAND	844	GREGORY, HORACE	980
GILLRAY, JAMES	384	GRELLET, ÉTIENNE DE, <i>note</i>	300
GILMAN, CHARLOTTE PERKINS STET-		GRENVILLE, GEORGE	343
SON	794	GREVILLE, FULKE, <i>note</i>	83
GILMAN, SAMUEL	463	GREW, JOSEPH CLARK	907
GINSBERG, LOUIS	975	GREY, SIR EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY	
GISSING, GEORGE	774	OF FALLODON	800
GLADDEN, WASHINGTON	685	GREY, ZANE	881
GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART	534	GRIFFIN, BARTHOLOMEW, <i>note</i>	122
GLAENZER, RICHARD BUTLER	887	GRUBER, EDMUND L.	901
GLASGOW, ELLEN	873	GUALTIER, PHILIPPE, <i>note</i>	145
GLENCONNER, LADY PAMELA WYND-		GUEDALLA, PHILLIP	950
HAM	853	GUEST, EDGAR ALBERT	913
GOEBBELS, PAUL JOSEPH	977	GUINAN, TEXAS	927
GOERING, HERMANN	965	GUINEY, LOUISE IMOGEN	795
<i>note</i>	977	GUITERMAN, ARTHUR	853
GOETHE, JOHANN WOLFGANG VON	378	<i>note</i>	652, 852, 867
<i>note</i>	521, 551, 564	GUITRY, SACHA, <i>note</i>	788
GOGARTY, OLIVER ST. JOHN	893	GUNMERE, FRANCIS BARTON, <i>note</i>	967
GOLDBERG, ISAAC	939	GUYON, JEANNE, <i>note</i>	268
* GOLDSMITH, OLIVER	353		
GOLDWYN, SAMUEL	916	HACKETT, FRANCIS, <i>note</i>	907
GONCOURT, EDMOND DE, <i>note</i>	929	HADRIAN, EMPEROR	65
GONCOURT, JULES DE, <i>note</i>	929	HAGEDORN, HERMANN	916
GOODWIN, JOHN CHEEVER	748	HAGEMAN, SAMUEL MILLER	738
GOOGE, BARNABE, <i>note</i>	83	HAKEWELL, GEORGE, <i>note</i>	118
GORDON, ADAM LINDSAY	661	HALDANE, J. B. S.	959
* GORDON, GEORGE NOEL, LORD		HALE, EDWARD EVERETT	624
BYRON	451	HALE, SIR MATTHEW	262
GORKY, MAXIM	840	HALE, NATHAN, <i>note</i>	299
GOSSE, EDMUND	741	HALE, SARAH JOSEPHA	462
<i>note</i>	109	HALIBURTON, THOMAS CHANDLER	
GOSSON, STEPHEN, <i>note</i>	28	("SAM SLICK")	483
GOUDY, FREDERICK WILLIAM	812	<i>note</i>	330

INDEX OF AUTHORS

HALIF, OMAR IBN-AL, <i>note</i>	42	HEARN, LAFCADIO	748
HALIFAX, GEORGE SAVILE, MAR- QUESS OF	286	HEATHORN, HENRIETTA A. <i>note</i>	633 398
HALL, GRANVILLE STANLEY, <i>note</i>	565	HEATON, ROSE HENNIKER	754
HALL, JAMES NORMAN	939	HEBER, REGINALD	445
HALL, BISHOP JOSEPH	220	<i>note</i>	365
HALL, OWEN (JAMES DAVIS)	941	HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH	401
HALL, ROBERT	396	HEIDEN, KONRAD, <i>note</i>	917
HALLACK, CECILY R.	980	HEINE, HEINRICH	485
HALLECK, FITZ-GREENE	462	<i>note</i>	23
HALPINE, CHARLES GRAHAM ("MILES O'REILLY")	643	HELTON, ROY	936
HALSEY, WILLIAM FREDERICK, JR.	916	HEMANS, FELICIA DOROTHEA	469
HAMILTON, ALEXANDER, <i>note</i>	443	<i>note</i>	463
HAMILTON, ANNA E.	717	HEMINGWAY, ERNEST	982
"HAMILTON, GAIL" (MARY ABI- GAIL DODGE)	661	HEMMINGER, GRAHAM LEE	975
HAMILTON, ROBERT BROWNING	907	HENDRICK, BURTON J.	854
HAMMERSTEIN, OSCAR. 2ND, <i>note</i>	869, 958	HENDYNG, <i>note</i>	83, 93
HAMMOND, PERCY	863	HENLEY, WILLIAM ERNEST <i>note</i>	741 35
HAMMURABI	3	HENRY IV OF FRANCE	115
HAND, LEARNED	860	HENRY VI OF ENGLAND	83
HANNAH, JOHN, <i>note</i>	213	HENRY, MATHEW	292
HARDENBERG, FRIEDRICH VON ("NOVALIS"), <i>note</i>	281	<i>note</i>	72, 212, 214
HARDY, E. J.	804	HENRY, O. (WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER)	800
HARDY, THOMAS	704	HENRY, PATRICK	368
HARINGTON, SIR JOHN	117	HEPBURN, ANNA WICKHAM	930
<i>note</i>	48	HERACLITUS	12
HARIRI, ABU MOHAMMED KASIM BEN ALI	74	<i>note</i>	627
HARRIGAN, EDWARD	732	HERBERT, SIR ALAN PATRICK	955
HARRIMAN, FLORENCE JAFFRAY	850	*HERBERT, GEORGE	232
HARRIS, JOEL CHANDLER	738	HERFORD, OLIVER	804
<i>note</i>	758	<i>note</i>	828, 956
HARRIS, LEE O., AND JAMES WHIT- COMB RILEY, <i>note</i>	426	HERODOTUS	18
HARRISON, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	95	<i>note</i>	13, 16, 233
HARRISON, WILLIAM HENRY	425	HERRICK, ROBERT	230
HART, MOSS, AND GEORGE KAUF- MAN, <i>note</i>	716	<i>note</i>	28, 52, 93, 178
HARTE, BRET (FRANCIS BRETT HARTE)	686	HERVEY, THOMAS KIBBLE	515
HASKINS, MINNIE LOUISE	881	HESIOD	7
HAVERGAL, FRANCES RIDLEY	687	HEYWARD, DUBOSE	930
HAWKER, ROBERT	383	*HEYWOOD, JOHN	90
HAWKER, ROBERT STEPHEN	509	HEYWOOD, THOMAS	227
HAWKINS, ANTHONY HOPE, <i>note</i>	681	<i>note</i>	85, 161
HAWTHORNE, NATHANIEL	513	HICKEY, DANIEL WHITEHEAD	988
HAY, JOHN	698	HIGGINSON, ELLA	802
<i>note</i>	486	HIGGINSON, THOMAS WENTWORTH	627
HAYCOX, ERNEST	982	HIGLEY, BREWSTER	730
HAYDEN, JOSEPH	808	HILL, AARON	307
HAYNE, PAUL HAMILTON	649	<i>note</i>	263
HAZLITT, WILLIAM	434	HILL, BENJAMIN H.	660
<i>note</i>	17, 30, 44, 296	HILL, ROWLAND	376
HAZZARD, JOHN EDWARD	914	HILLMAN, SIDNEY	939
		HILLYER, ROBERT	972
		HILTON, JAMES	985
		<i>note</i>	971
		HIPPOCRATES	21
		HIROHITO, EMPEROR OF JAPAN	987

INDEX OF AUTHORS

HITLER, ADOLF	950	HOYT, DANIEL WEBSTER	732
note	963	HUBBARD, ELBERT	763
"HOBBS, JOHN OLIVER" (PEARL MARY TERESA CRAIGIE)	838	HUBBARD, FRANK MCKINNEY ("KIN"; "ABE MARTIN")	841
HOBBS, THOMAS	228	HUBBLE, EDWIN POWELL	952
HOCH, EDWARD WALLIS, note	711	HUDSON, WILLIAM HENRY	710
HODGSON, RALPH	834	HUGHES, LANGSTON	988
HOFFENSTEIN, SAMUEL	955	HUGHES, RICHARD	986
note	962	HUGHES, RUPERT	860
HOFFMAN, CHARLES FENNO	520	HUGHES, THOMAS	625
HOGG, JAMES	402	HUGO, VICTOR	496
HOLLAND, JOSIAH GILBERT	597	note	499
note	599	HUME, DAVID, note	494
HOLLAND, SIR RICHARD, note	635	HUNT, G. W.	635
HOLMES, JOHN HAYNES	902	HUNT, LEIGH	447
HOLMES, OLIVER WENDELL	534	HURDIS, JAMES, note	112
note	524, 564, 821	HUTCHESON, FRANCIS	324
HOLMES, OLIVER WENDELL, JR.	708	HUTCHINS, ROBERT MAYNARD	983
HOMANS, GEORGE CASPAR	995	HUXLEY, ALDOUS LEONARD	969
HOME, JOHN	352	note	354
HOMER	3	HUXLEY, THOMAS HENRY	633
note	777	HUXLEY, HENRIETTA A. HEATHORN	633
HONEYWOOD, ST. JOHN, note	447	note	398
HOOD, THOMAS	487	HUYSMANS, JORIS KARL	739
note	221	HYDE, EDWARD, EARL OF CLAREN- DON, note	369
HOOK, JAMES	377		
HOOKER, BRIAN	907	IBSEN, HENRIK	641
HOOKER, JOSEPH	583	note	569
HOOKER, RICHARD	112	IBYCUS	12
note	93	ICKES, HAROLD L.	874
HOOPER, ELLEN STURGIS	587	IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT	87
HOOTON, EARNEST A.	939	IGNATIUS THEOPHORUS, SAINT, note	234
HOOVER, HERBERT CLARK	873	INGALLS, JOHN JAMES	661
"HOPE, LAURENCE" (ADELA FLOR- ENCE CORY NICOLSON)	812	INGE, WILLIAM RALPH	794
HOPKINS, CHARLES, note	485	INGELOW, JEAN	612
HOPKINS, GERARD MANLEY	724	INGERSOLL, ROBERT GREEN	662
HOPKINSON, JOSEPH	402	INGRAM, JOHN KELLS	627
HOPWOOD, RONALD ARTHUR	840	INSULIS, ALANUS DE, note	77
*HORACE	38	"IRON, RALPH" (OLIVE SCHREINER)	761
HORNE, RICHARD HENRY HENGIST	509	"IRONQUILL" (EUGENE FITCH WARE)	712
HORNEY, KAREN	930	note	694
HOUGHTON, RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, LORD	543	IRVING, WASHINGTON	445
HOUSMAN, ALFRED EDWARD	785	note	236, 238
note	69	IRWIN, WALLACE	887
HOUSMAN, LAURENCE	813	ITALICUS, SILIUS, note	235
HOVEY, RICHARD	808		
HOWARD, ROWLAND	653	JACKSON, ANDREW	399
HOWE, EDGAR WATSON	758	JACKSON, HELEN HUNT	652
HOWE, JULIA WARD	597	JACKSON, JOSEPH HENRY	970
HOWE, MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE	809	JACKSON, ROBERT H.	959
HOWELL, JAMES, note 89, 223, 236,	485	JACKSON, THOMAS JONATHAN ("STONEWALL"), note	979
HOWELLS, MILDRED	860	JACOBS, JOE	975
HOWELLS, WILLIAM DEAN	689	JAMES, GEORGE PAYNE RAINSFORD	491
note	340, 574	note	381
HOWITT, MARY	490		
HOYLE, EDMOND	302		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

JAMES, HENRY	717, 804	JUNOT, LAURE, DUCHESSE D'ABRAN-	
JAMES, WILLIAM	715	TÈS, <i>note</i>	50
JANVIER, MARGARET THOMSON		JUVENAL	62
("MARGARET VANDEGRIFT")	732	<i>note</i>	283
JARRETT AND PALMER	730	KAFKA, FRANZ	927
JEANS, SIR JAMES HOPWOOD	889	KAUFMAN, GEORGE, AND MOSS HART,	
JEBB, SIR RICHARD CLAVERHOUSE	711	<i>note</i>	716
JEFFERIES, RICHARD	739	KEATS, JOHN	476
JEFFERS, ROBINSON	939	KEBLE, JOHN	464
JEFFERSON, JOSEPH	643	KEITH, GEORGE, EARL MARISCHAL	112
JEFFERSON, THOMAS	373	KELLER, HELEN	907
<i>note</i>	251, 1002	KELLOGG, ELIJAH	583
JEFFERYS, CHARLES	520	KEMBLE, JOHN PHILIP	389
JEFFREY, FRANCIS, <i>note</i>	410	KEMP, HARRY	924
JENNER, EDWARD	380	KEMPIS, THOMAS A	83
JENYNS, SOAME	330	<i>note</i>	27
JEROME, SAINT	73	KEN, BISHOP THOMAS	287
JEROME, JEROME KLAPKA	788	KENNAN, GEORGE	732
JERROLD, DOUGLAS	509	KENNEDY, CHARLES RANN	855
<i>note</i>	125	KENYON, J. B., <i>note</i>	35
JEWETT, SARAH ORNE	742	KERR, PHILIP HENRY, MARQUESS OF	
JOHNSON, ALVIN SAUNDERS	874	LOTHIAN	917
JOHNSON, ANDREW	529	KETTERING, CHARLES FRANCIS	887
JOHNSON, GEORGE WASHINGTON	699	KEY, FRANCIS SCOTT	436
JOHNSON, GERALD WHITE	955	<i>note</i>	499
<i>note</i>	778	KEYNES, JOHN MAYNARD KEYNES,	
JOHNSON, HEWLETT	874	LORD	924
JOHNSON, HUGH S.	916	KIERAN, JAMES MICHAEL	805
JOHNSON, JAMES WELDON	854	KIERAN, JOHN	960
JOHNSON, LIONEL	838	KILMER, ALINE	945
JOHNSON, PHILANDER	830	KILMER, JOYCE	936
<i>note</i>	913	<i>note</i>	671, 706
JOHNSON, ROBERT UNDERWOOD	758	KIMBROUGH, EMILY, AND CORNELIA	
JOHNSON, ROSSITER	707	OTIS SKINNER	988
*JOHNSON, SAMUEL	335	"KIN" (FRANK MCKINNEY HUB-	
JOHNSTON, ERIC	975	BARD)	841
JOHNSTONE, ERNEST FENWICK	839	KING, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, JR.	775
JOLSON, AL	936	<i>note</i>	733
JONES, HOWARD MUMFORD	960	KING, BISHOP HENRY	231
JONES, JOHN CEREDIGION	924	KING, STODDARD	952
JONES, JOHN PAUL	377	<i>note</i>	838
JONES, RUFUS M.	805	KING, W. L. MACKENZIE	874
JONES, SIR WILLIAM	377	KINGLAKE, A. W., <i>note</i>	613
<i>note</i>	110	KINGSLEY, CHARLES	598
JONSON, BEN	218	KINNEY, COATES	636
<i>note</i>	41, 42, 159	*KIPLING, RUDYARD	813
JONSON, BEN, WITH GEORGE CHAP-		KIRK, RICHARD R.	889
MAN AND JOHN MARSTON,		KITTREDGE, WALTER	666
<i>note</i>	15, 85, 91, 92	KLEISER, GRENVILLE	841
JORDAN, THOMAS	262	KNIBBS, HENRY HERBERT	874
JOYCE, JAMES	916	KNICKERBOCKER, HERMAN W.	841
JOYCE, JOHN ALEXANDER	716	KNOTT, JAMES PROCTOR	649
JUDGE, JACK, AND HARRY WILLIAMS	878	KNOWLES, FREDERIC LAWRENCE	844
JULIUS CAESAR	34	KNOWLES, JAMES SHERIDAN	449
<i>note</i>	32, 276	KNOX, E. V., <i>note</i>	470
JUNOT, ANDOCHE, DUC D'ABRANTÈS,		KNOX, JOHN	95
<i>note</i>	59	KNOX, WILLIAM	462

INDEX OF AUTHORS

KOTZEBUE, AUGUST FRIEDRICH FER-		LEE, NATHANIEL	291
DINAND VON	395	LEE-HAMILTON, EUGENE	732
KROCK, ARTHUR	936	LE GALLIENNE, RICHARD	830
		note	781
LABERIUS, note	44	LEGARÉ, JAMES MATTHEWS	629
LA BRUYÈRE, JEAN DE	288	LEIGH, HENRY SAMBROOKE	690
LA FONTAINE, JEAN DE	269	LEIGHTON, ROBERT, note	341
note	10, 13, 104	LELAND, CHARLES GODFREY	631
LAGUARDIA, FIORELLO H.	917	LENIN, NIKOLAI	850
LAMARTINE, ALPHONSE DE	463	LEO XIII, POPE (GIACCHINO PECCI)	558
LAMB, ARTHUR J.	850	LE SAGE, ALAIN RENÉ	297
LAMB, LADY CAROLINE	449	note	90
LAMB, CHARLES	428	L'ESTRANGE, SIR ROGER	267
note	171	LETTS, WINIFRED MARY	917
LAMB, MARY	397	LEUTSCH AND SCHNEIDEWIN, note	18
LAMB, WILLIAM, VISCOUNT MEL-		LEVERIDGE, RICHARD	298
BOURNE	436	LEWIS, CECIL DAY	992
LAMPTON, WILLIAM JAMES	788	LEWIS, CLIVE STAPLES	980
LANDON, LETITIA ELIZABETH	498	LEWIS, SINCLAIR	931
LANDOR, WALTER SAVAGE	431	LEY, ROBERT	956
note	411, 878	LEYBOURNE, GEORGE	700
LANE, GEORGE MARTIN	628	LIBANIUS, note	26
LANG, ANDREW	725	LIGNE, CHARLES JOSEPH, PRINCE DE	368
note	41, 160, 417, 751	LINCOLN, ABRAHAM	537
LANGHORNE, JOHN	368	LINDBERGH, ANNE MORROW	994
LANGLAND, WILLIAM, note	78, 154	LINDBERGH, CHARLES AUGUSTUS	989
LANIER, SIDNEY	716	LINDSAY, VACHEL	902
LANIGAN, GEORGE THOMAS, note	581	LINKLATER, ERIC	984
LARCOM, LUCY	630	LINLEY, GEORGE	489
LARDNER, RING	930	LINNAEUS, CARL	333
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANÇOIS,		LINTON, WILLIAM JAMES	582
DUC DE	264	LIPPARD, GEORGE	625
note	43, 100, 622	LIPPMANN, WALTER	952
LASKI, HAROLD JOSEPH	965	note	809
LATHBURY, MARY ARTEMISIA	711	LITVINOV, MAXIM MAXIMOVICH	887
LATIMER, FREDERICK PALMER	881	LIVY, note	92, 637
LATIMER, HUGH	87	LLOYD, DAVID, note	286
LAUDER, SIR HARRY	850	LOCKE, DAVID ROSS ("PETROLEUM	
LAURENCE, WILLIAM L.	945	V. NASBY")	662
LAVATER, JOHANN KASPAR	372	LOCKE, JOHN (b. 1632)	283
LAWRENCE, D. H.	931	LOCKE, JOHN (b. 1847)	736
LAWRENCE, JAMES	441	LOCKER-LAMPSON, FREDERICK	616
LAWRENCE, T. E.	946	LODGE, HENRY CABOT	748
LAZARUS, EMMA	742	LODGE, THOMAS	116
LEA, FANNY HEASLIP	927	LOGAN, JOHN	378
LEACOCK, STEPHEN	844	LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF	352
note	674	LOGAU, FRIEDRICH VON, note	234
LEAR, EDWARD	580	LOMBROSO, CESARE	688
LEARNED, WALTER	736	note	48, 566
note	484	LONG, JOHN LUTHER	796
LEAVITT, ROBERT KEITH	973	*LONGFELLOW, HENRY WADSWORTH	520
LECKY, WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE	699	LONGINUS	72
LECLERC, GEORGES LOUIS (COMTE		LONGUS	73
DE BUFFON)	334	LOOS, ANITA	965
note	221	LOTHIAN, PHILIP HENRY KERR,	
LEE, AGNES	841	MARQUESS OF	917
LEE, CHARLES	366	LOUIS XIV, note	399
LEE, HENRY	384		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

LOUNSBURY, THOMAS RAYNESFORD,	
<i>note</i>	382
LOVELACE, RICHARD	268
<i>note</i>	202
LOVEMAN, ROBERT	809
LOVER, SAMUEL	485
LOW, DAVID	958
LOWELL, ABBOTT LAWRENCE	763
LOWELL, AMY	874
*LOWELL, JAMES RUSSELL	599
LOWELL, ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE,	
<i>note</i>	527
LOYOLA, SAINT IGNATIUS	87
LUBBOCK, SIR JOHN, LORD AVEBURY	664
LUCAN	51
LUCAS, EDWARD VERRALL	841
LUCAS, ST. JOHN	904
LUCRETIUS	34
LUDENDORFF, ERICH FRIEDRICH	
WILHELM	822
LUDLOW, FITZHUGH	687
LUMMIS, CHARLES FLETCHER	788
LUTHER, MARTIN	86
LYALL, SIR ALFRED COMYN	673
LYCURGUS, <i>note</i>	18
LYDGATE, JOHN, <i>note</i>	77
*LYLY, JOHN	112
LYNDSAY, SIR DAVID	87
LYON, GEORGE WASHINGTON	904
LYTTELTON, GEORGE LYTTELTON,	
LORD	343
LYTTON, EDWARD BULWER	510
<i>note</i>	524
LYTTON, EDWARD ROBERT BULWER,	
EARL OF LYTTON (OWEN MER-	
EDITH)	653
<i>note</i>	307
MABIE, HAMILTON WRIGHT	732
MACARTHUR, DOUGLAS	907
*MACAULAY, THOMAS BABINGTON,	
LORD	491
MACCALL, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	528
MACCARTHY, JOSEPH P.	805
MACDONALD, GEORGE	631
MACDONNELL, J. F. C. ("FRANCIS	
CARLIN")	913
MACDOWELL, EDWARD	796
MACHEN, ARTHUR	805
MACHIARELLI, NICOLO	85
<i>note</i>	55
MACKAY, CHARLES	584
<i>note</i>	368
MACKAYE, PERCY	882
MACKINTOSH, SIR JAMES	397
MACKLIN, CHARLES	327
<i>note</i>	274
MACLEISH, ARCHIBALD	960

"MACLEOD, FIONA" (WILLIAM	
SHARP)	762
MACLEOD, NORMAN	582
MACMAHON, MAURICE DE	529
MACNEICE, LOUIS	994
MACPHERSON, JAMES, <i>note</i>	937
MADDEN, SAMUEL	307
MADISON, JAMES	382
MAETERLINCK, MAURICE	802
MAIMON, MOSES BEN (MAIMONIDES)	74
MALINES, JOSEPH	701
MALLOCH, DOUGLAS	889
MALLORY, GEORGE LEIGH, <i>note</i>	815
MALONE, WALTER	830
MALTHUS, THOMAS ROBERT, <i>note</i>	530
MANILIUS	62
MANN, HORACE	484
MANN, THOMAS	882
MANNERS, JOHN JAMES ROBERT,	
DUKE OF RUTLAND	592
MANSFIELD, KATHERINE	952
MANTUANUS, JOHANNES BAPTISTA,	
<i>note</i>	813
MANUTIUS, ALDUS	84
MAP, WALTER DE	74
MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS	66
MARCY, WILLIAM LEARNED	450
MARISCHAL, GEORGE KEITH, EARL	112
MARITAIN, JACQUES	917
MARKHAM, EDWIN	755
<i>note</i>	234, 918
MARKHAM, GERVAISE, <i>note</i>	98
MARLATT, EARL	961
MARLOWE, CHRISTOPHER	123
MARQUAND, JOHN PHILLIPS	966
MARQUIS, DONALD ROBERT PERRY	893
MARRYAT, FREDERICK	469
MARSHALL, GEORGE CATLETT	908
MARSHALL, THOMAS RILEY	759
MARSTON, JOHN, WITH GEORGE	
CHAPMAN AND BEN JONSON,	
<i>note</i>	15, 85, 91, 92
MARSTON, PHILIP BOURKE	748
MARTIAL	51
<i>note</i>	293, 300
"MARTIN, ABE" (FRANK MCKINNEY	
HUBBARD)	841
MARTIN, AIME, <i>note</i>	264
MARTIN, EDWARD SANDFORD	763
"MARTIN, JOHN" (MORGAN SHEP-	
ARD)	822
"MARVEL, IK." (DONALD GRANT	
MITCHELL)	625
MARVELL, ANDREW	268
MARX, KARL	593
MARY STUART, QUEEN OF SCOTS	101
MASEFIELD, JOHN	895
<i>note</i>	663

INDEX OF AUTHORS

MASON, CAROLINE ATHERTON	625	MIFFLIN, LLOYD	736
BRIGGS	625	MILL, JOHN STUART	517
MASON, DANIEL GREGORY	863	MILLAY, EDNA ST. VINCENT	961
MASON, DONALD FRANCIS	996	note	519
MASON, WALT	803	MILLER, ALICE DUER	876
MASSEY, GERALD	638	MILLER, JOAQUIN (CINCINNATUS)	
*MASSINGER, PHILIP	226	HEINE MILLER)	711
MASSINGER, PHILIP, AND JOHN		note	438
FLETCHER, note	226	MILLER, THOMAS	529
MASSON, THOMAS L.	830	MILLER, WILLIAM	559
MASTERS, EDGAR LEE	845	MILMAN, HENRY HART	463
MATHERS, EDWARD POWYS	961	MILNE, ALAN ALEXANDER	917
MAUGHAM, WILLIAM SOMERSET	875	MILNES, RICHARD MONCKTON, LORD	
MAULDIN, WILLIAM H. ("BILL")	997	HOUGHTON	543
MAUROIS, ANDRÉ	932	*MILTON, JOHN	244
note	20	MIMNERMUS	8
MAXWELL, CAROLINE ELIZABETH		MINER, CHARLES	437
SHERIDAN NORTON, LADY	529	MITCHELL, DONALD GRANT ("IK.	
M'CARTHY, JUSTIN HUNTLY	794	MARVEL")	625
note	83	MITCHELL, SILAS WEIR	643
McAULIFFE, ANTHONY CLEMENT	981	MOLA, EMILIO, note	983
MCCARTHY, DENIS ALOYSIUS	850	*MOLIÈRE (JEAN BAPTISTE	
note	591	POQUELIN)	269
MCCORD, DAVID	977	MOLLE, JOHN, note	899
MCCRAE, JOHN	860	MONRO, HAROLD	904
MCCREERY, JOHN LUCKEY	673	MONROE, JAMES	389
MCCUTCHEON, GEORGE BARR	830	MONSELL, JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY,	
McFEE, WILLIAM	914	note	263
MCGINLEY, PHYLLIS	993	MONTAGU, JOHN, EARL OF SAND-	
McKIM, BISHOP JOHN, note	87	WICH, note	327
McNALLY, LEONARD	383	MONTAGU, LADY MARY WORTLEY	322
MEARNS, HUGHES	883	MONTAGUE, CHARLES EDWARD	839
MELBOURNE, WILLIAM LAMB, VIS-		MONTAGUE, JAMES JACKSON	864
COUNT	436	*MONTAIGNE, MICHEL DE	97
MELLEN, GRENVILLE, note	735	MONTENAËKEN, LEON, note	666
MELVILLE, HERMAN	603	MONTGOMERY, SIR BERNARD, VIS-	
note	474	COUNT MONTGOMERY OF ALA-	
MELVILLE, SIR JAMES, note	40	MEIN	939
MENANDER	27	MONTGOMERY, JAMES	412
MENCKEN, HENRY LOUIS	908	MONTGOMERY, ROBERT	526
MENKEN, ADAH ISAACS	673	note	455
MERCIER, LOUIS SEBASTIEN	372	MONTGOMERY, ROSELLE MERCIER	876
MEREDITH, GEORGE	638	MONTROSE, JAMES GRAHAM, FIRST	
note	529	MARQUESS OF	262
MEREDITH, OWEN (EDWARD ROB-		MOODY, WILLIAM VAUGHN	845
ERT BULWER LYTTON, EARL OF		MOORE, CHARLES LEONARD	759
LYTTON)	653	MOORE, CLEMENT CLARKE	437
note	307	MOORE, EDWARD	343
MERRICK, LEONARD, note	904	note	342
MERRITT, DIXON LANIER	904	MOORE, FRANK FRANKFORT	761
MEUN, JEAN DE, note	999	MOORE, GEORGE	756
MEURIER, GABRIEL	97	MOORE, JOHN TROTWOOD	778
MEYNELL, ALICE	736	MOORE, JULIA A.	736
MICHELANGELO	85	MOORE, MARIANNE	940
MICKLE, WILLIAM JULIUS	368	MOORE, MERRILL	991
MIDDLESEX, LIONEL CRANFIELD,		*MOORE, THOMAS	437
EARL OF, note	238	MORE, HANNAH	376
*MIDDLETON, THOMAS	214	MORE, PAUL ELMER	809

INDEX OF AUTHORS

MORE, SIR THOMAS	86	NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL	495
MOREHEAD, JOHN MOTLEY, <i>note</i>	752	NEWTON, A. EDWARD	805
MORGAN, ANGELA	926	NEWTON, BYRON RUFUS	796
MORGAN, CHARLES LANGBRIDGE	970	NEWTON, EDDIE, AND T. LAURENCE	
MORISON, SAMUEL ELIOT	940	SEIBERG	852
MORLEY, CHRISTOPHER	956	NEWTON, SIR ISAAC	288
<i>note</i>	978	NICOLSON, ADELA FLORENCE CORY	
MORLEY, JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY		("LAURENCE HOPE")	812
OF BLACKBURN	699	NIEBUHR, REINHOLD	963
MORRIS, GEORGE POPE	498	*NIETZSCHE, FRIEDRICH WILHELM	726
<i>note</i>	98	NIMITZ, CHESTER WILLIAM	932
MORRIS, SIR LEWIS	663	NOBLES, MILTON	737
MORRIS, WILLIAM	666	NOCK, ALBERT JAY	864
MORROW, ELIZABETH CUTTER	864	NOEL, RODEN BERKELEY WRIOTHES-	
MORTON, DAVID	936	LEY	667
MORTON, HENRY VOLLAM	963	NOEL, THOMAS	491
MORTON, THOMAS	397	NORRIS, FRANK	851
MOTHERWELL, WILLIAM	487	NORRIS, JOHN	291
MOULTON, LOUISE CHANDLER	673	NORRIS, WILLIAM EDWARD	737
MOWAT, R. B., <i>note</i>	812	"NORTH, CHRISTOPHER". (JOHN	
MÜNCH-BELLINGHAUSEN, ELIGIUS		WILSON), <i>note</i>	436, 458
FRANZ JOSEPH, FREIHERR VON	5	NORTHBROOKE, JOHN, <i>note</i>	26
MÜNSTER, ERNST F.	398	NORTON, CAROLINE ELIZABETH	
MULLIGAN, JAMES HILARY	725	SHERIDAN, LADY MAXWELL	529
MULOCK, DINAH MARIA	635	NORTON, CHARLES ELIOT	637
MUMFORD, LEWIS	973	NORTON, GRACE FALLOW	887
MUNRO, HECTOR HUGH ("SAKI")	851	"NOVALIS" (FRIEDRICH VON HAR-	
MURRAY, GILBERT	830	DENBERG), <i>note</i>	281
MURRAY, WILLIAM HENRY HARRI-		NOYES, ALFRED	909
SON ("ADIRONDACK")	707		
MUSSET, ALFRED DE	558	O'BRIEN, FITZ-JAMES	640
<i>note</i>	163	O'CASEY, SEAN	928
MUSSOLINI, BENITO	925	OCHS, ADOLPH S.	778
MYERS, FREDERIC WILLIAM HENRY	720	O'CONNELL, DANIEL, <i>note</i>	511
		O'CONNOR, BASIL	963
NADAUD, GUSTAVE	615	O'DONNELL, CHARLES LEO	928
NAIRNE, CAROLINA OLIPHANT, LADY	398	O'HARA, THEODORE	612
NAPIER, MARK, <i>note</i>	262	O'KEEFE, PATRICK F.	860
NAPOLEON BONAPARTE	399	O'KEEFE, JOHN	377
<i>note</i>	325	O'KELLY, DENNIS	351
"NASBY, PETROLEUM V." (DAVID		OLDYS, WILLIAM	326
ROSS LOCKE)	662	OLIPHANT, CAROLINA, LADY NAIRNE	398
NASH, OGDEN	989	OLSON, TED	888
<i>note</i>	778	O'MALLEY, FRANK WARD	883
NASH, THOMAS	212	OMAR IBN-AL-HALIF, <i>note</i>	42
NATHAN, ROBERT	970	ONASANDER	63
NAYLOR, JAMES BALL	794	O'NEILL, EUGENE	946
NEALE, JOHN MASON	592	O'NEILL, MOIRA	885
NEAVES, LORD CHARLES, <i>note</i>	530	OPPENHEIMER, J. ROBERT	992
NEIHARDT, JOHN GNEISENAU	914	O'REILLY, JOHN BOYLE	729
NELSON, HORATIO	389	<i>note</i>	519
NEPOS, CORNELIUS	36	"O'REILLY, MILES" (CHARLES GRA-	
NESBIT, EDITH	778	HAM HALPINE)	643
NESBIT, WILBUR DICK	855	ORR, HUGH ROBERT, <i>note</i>	433
NETTLESHIP, RICHARD LEWIS	734	ORRERY, ROGER BOYLE, FIRST EARL	
NEVILL, RALPH, <i>note</i>	767	OF, <i>note</i>	266
NEVINS, ALLAN	957	ORWELL, GEORGE	991
NEWBOLT, SIR HENRY	803	OSBORN, FAIRFIELD	940

INDEX OF AUTHORS

OSGOOD, FRANCES SARGENT	562	PATTEN, GEORGE WASHINGTON	529
O'SHAUGHNESSY, ARTHUR WILLIAM		PAUL, ELLIOT	958
EDGAR	730	"PAUL, JOHN" (CHARLES HENRY WEBB)	668
O'SHEEL, SHAEMAS	937	PAYN, JAMES, <i>note</i>	441
OSLER, SIR WILLIAM	743	PAYNE, JOHN HOWARD	464
<i>note</i>	534	PEACOCK, THOMAS LOVE	449
OSSOLI, MARGARET FULLER	559	PEARSON, EDMUND LESTER	910
<i>note</i>	108	PEARY, ROBERT EDWIN	763
OSTENSO, MARTHA	986	PEATTIE, DONALD CULROSS	981
OTIS, JAMES	353	PEELE, GEORGE	116
OTWAY, THOMAS	289	<i>note</i>	225, 443
OUSLEY, CLARENCE	806	PEGLER, WESTBROOK	970
OVERBURY, SIR THOMAS	226	PENN, WILLIAM	288
* OVID	42	PEPYS, SAMUEL	284
OWEN, ANITA, <i>note</i>	439	<i>note</i>	53, 88, 1012
OWEN, WILFRED	966	PERCY, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	1011
OWENS, VILDA SAUVAGE	883	PERCY, WILLIAM ALEXANDER	932
"OXENHAM, JOHN" (WILLIAM ARTHUR DUNKERLEY)	796	PERRY, BLISS	794
OXENSTIERN, AXEL, <i>note</i>	227	PERRY, CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA ("CARLOTTA")	740
PAASSEN, PIERRE VAN	973	PERRY, LILA CABOT, <i>note</i>	627
PACELLI, EUGENIO (POPE PIUS XII)	887	PERRY, NORA	660
PAGE, WALTER HINES	761	PERRY, OLIVER HAZARD	450
PAGE, WILLIAM TYLER	842	PERSHING, JOHN J., <i>note</i>	789
PAINE, THOMAS	370	PERSIUS, <i>note</i>	24, 35, 66
PALAFIX Y MELZI, JOSÉ DE, <i>note</i>	452	PÉTAÏN, HENRI PHILIPPE	763
PALEY, WILLIAM	372	PETRARCH, <i>note</i>	42
PALGRAVE, FRANCIS TURNER	634	PETRONIUS ARBITER	51
PALLADAS, <i>note</i>	223	PETTEE, JOHN TYLER	625
PALMER AND JARRETT	730	PHÆDRUS	48
PALMER, WILLIAM PITT	517	<i>note</i>	9, 10, 35
PARACELSUS, <i>note</i>	103	PHELPS, EDWARD JOHN	625
PARAMORE, EDWARD E., JR.	973	PHILIPS, JOHN, <i>note</i>	358
PARETO, VILFREDO	740	PHILLIPS, CHARLES	462
PARKER, DOROTHY	966	PHILLIPS, H. I.	940
PARKER, EDWARD HAZEN	629	PHILLIPS, STEPHEN	810
PARKER, JOHN	358	<i>note</i>	854
PARKER, JOHN L.	691	PHILLIPS, WENDELL	562
PARKER, MARTYN	214	<i>note</i>	664
PARKER, ROSS, AND HUGHIE CHARLES	996	PHILLPOTS, EDEN	804
PARKER, THEODORE	560	PHILOSTRATUS, <i>note</i>	219
PARKMAN, FRANCIS	628	PIATT, SARAH MORGAN BRYANT	687
PARNELL, THOMAS	304	PIAVE, F. M., <i>note</i>	37
PARR, SAMUEL	378	PIERPONT, JOHN	450
PARSONS, THOMAS WILLIAM	605	<i>note</i>	330
PARTON, JAMES, <i>note</i>	912	PILPAY (BIDPAI)	28
PASCAL, BLAISE	272	PINCKNEY, CHARLES COTESWORTH	377
<i>note</i>	45, 118	PINDAR	13
PASSFIELD, SIDNEY WEBB, BARON, AND BEATRICE WEBB	791	"PINDAR, PETER" (JOHN WOLCOT)	371
PATER, WALTER	701	<i>note</i>	219, 315
<i>note</i>	41	PINERO, SIR ARTHUR WING	761
PATERSON, ANDREW BARTON ("BANJO")	809	PINKNEY, EDWARD COOTE	499
PATMORE, COVENTRY	629	PIOZZI, HESTER LYNCH THRALE	371
PATRI, ANGELO	890	<i>note</i>	459
		PITT, WILLIAM	377
		PITT, WILLIAM, EARL OF CHATHAM	334

INDEX OF AUTHORS

PITT, WILLIAM (THE YOUNGER), <i>note</i>	45, 255
PITTER, RUTH	978
PIUS XII, POPE (EUGENIO PACELLI)	887
PLANCHÉ, JAMES ROBINSON	484
PLATO	23
<i>note</i>	8, 48, 316
PLAUTUS	29
<i>note</i>	774
PLINY THE ELDER	49
<i>note</i>	8, 32, 43
PLINY THE YOUNGER	65
<i>note</i>	32
PLOMER, WILLIAM	992
PLUNKETT, EDWARD JOHN MORE- TON DRAX, LORD DUNSANY	892
*PLUTARCH	53
POE, EDGAR ALLAN	543
POLLARD, JOSEPHINE	720
POLLOCK, EDWARD	630
POLLOK, ROBERT	489
<i>note</i>	455
POLYBIUS	31
POMPRET, JOHN	294
<i>note</i>	277, 293
POMPADOUR, JEANNE, MARQUISE DE	351
PONTING, HERBERT GEORGE	855
POORE, BEN PERLEY, <i>note</i>	499
*POPE, ALEXANDER	309
POPE, WALTER	275
PORTER, ALAN	984
PORTER, HORACE, <i>note</i>	661
PORTER, WILLIAM SYDNEY (O. HENRY)	800
PORTEUS, BEILBY	366
<i>note</i>	98, 349
POTTER, HENRY CODMAN	673
POUND, EZRA	932
POUND, ROSCOE	851
POWELL, GEORGE H. (GEORGE ASAF)	906
POWELL, SIR JOHN, <i>note</i>	110
PRAED, WINTHROP MACKWORTH	499
<i>note</i>	108, 232
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM	353
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM HICKLING	484
PRESTON, KEITH	928
PRIMROSE, ARCHIBALD PHILIP, EARL OF ROSEBERY	737
PRIOR, MATTHEW	293
<i>note</i>	219
PROCLUS, <i>note</i>	61
PROCTOR, BRYAN WALLER ("BARRY CORNWALL")	451
PROCTOR, ADELAIDE ANNE	634
PROPERTIUS	42
PROUDFIT, DAVID LAW ("PELEG ARKWRIGHT")	717

PROUST, MARCEL	855
PROWSE, WILLIAM JEFFREY	687
PUBLILIUS SYRUS	43
<i>note</i>	7, 18, 28
PULTENEY, SIR WILLIAM	306
PUTNAM, AMELIA EARHART	981
PUTNAM, PHELPS	970
PYLE, ERNIE	986
QUARLES, FRANCIS	231
<i>note</i>	86
QUESNAY, FRANÇOIS	326
QUILLER-COUCH, SIR ARTHUR THOMAS	806
QUINCY, JOSIAH	376
QUINCY, JOSIAH, JR.	420
QUINTILIAN	52
QUINTUS CURTIUS, <i>note</i>	111
QUINTUS ENNIUS	30
*RABELAIS, FRANÇOIS	87
RACINE, JEAN	287
<i>note</i>	32
RADCLIFFE, ANN	397
RAINBOROUGH, THOMAS	228
RALEIGH, SIR WALTER (b. 1552)	110
RALEIGH, SIR WALTER (b. 1861)	796
RAMSAY, ALLAN	307
RANDALL, JAMES RYDER	702
RANDOLPH, INNES	691
RANDOLPH, JOHN	425
RANDS, WILLIAM BRIGHTY ("MAT- THEW BROWNE")	626
RANSOM, JOHN CROWE	946
RASPE, RUDOLF ERICH	369
<i>note</i>	65
RAVENS CROFT, THOMAS	232
RAY, JAMES, <i>note</i>	69
RAY, JOHN, <i>note</i>	715, 727
RAYMOND, ROSSITER WORTHINGTON	797
READ, SIR HERBERT	967
<i>note</i>	724
READ, THOMAS BUCHANAN	625
REALF, RICHARD	667
REED, MYRTLE, <i>note</i>	989
REESE, LIZETTE WOODWORTH	764
REMARQUE, ERICH MARIA	978
<i>note</i>	868
RENOIR, PIERRE AUGUSTE	712
REPPLIER, AGNES	778
REVES, EMERY	992
REXFORD, EBEN EUGENE	740
RHODES, CECIL JOHN	758
RHODES, WILLIAM BARNES	419
RIBBENTROP, JOACHIM VON	967
RICE, CALE YOUNG	860
RICE, GRANTLAND	910
<i>note</i>	778, 807

INDEX OF AUTHORS

RICHARD, PAUL	876	RUMBOLD, RICHARD	271
RICHARDS, EDWARD HERSEY	876	RUML, BEARDSLEY	971
RICHARDS, LAURA ELIZABETH	748	RUSKIN, JOHN	605
RICHARDSON, ROBERT	749	note	249, 668
RIDDELL, HENRY SCOTT	489	RUSSELL, BERTRAND	861
RIESENBERG, FELIX	904	note	962
RILEY, JAMES WHITCOMB	745	RUSSELL, GEORGE W. (AE)	839
RILEY, JAMES WHITCOMB, AND LEE O. HARRIS, note	426	RUSSELL, IRWIN	758
RILKE, RAINER MARIA	884	RUSSELL, LORD JOHN, note	63, 335, 843, 1007
RIPLEY, ROBERT LEROY	967	RUSSELL, SIR WILLIAM HOWARD	613
RITTENHOUSE, JESSIE BELLE	845	RUTLAND, JOHN JAMES ROBERT MANNERS, DUKE OF	592
ROBBINS, LEONARD H.	890	RYAN, ABRAM JOSEPH	667
ROBERTS, KENNETH	933	RYAN, RICHARD	484
ROBERTS, THEODORE GOODRIDGE	890	SABATINI, RAFAEL	884
ROBINSON, EDWIN ARLINGTON note	39	ST. JOHN, HENRY, VISCOUNT BO- LINGBROKE	303
ROBINSON, JAMES HARVEY	806	SAINTE-BEUVE, CHARLES-AUGUSTIN, note	903
ROBINSON, JOSHUA DAVENPORT	643	SAINTSBURY, GEORGE	732
ROCHE, JAMES JEFFREY	737	SAINT-SIMON, C. H., note	39
ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANÇOIS, DUC DE LA	264	SAKI (HECTOR HUGH MUNRO)	851
note	43, 100, 622	SALLUST	35
ROCHESTER, JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF	288	SALTONSTALL, LEVERETT	963
ROCKEFELLER, JOHN DAVISON, JR.	876	SALVANDY, NARCISSE ACHILLE, COMTE DE	472
RODGERS, W. R.	995	SAMSON, LEON	974
ROGERS, ROBERT CAMERON	804	SANDBURG, CARL note	808
ROGERS, ROBERT EMMONS	947	SANDWICH, JOHN MONTAGU, EARL OF, note	1003
ROGERS, SAMUEL	396	SANDYS, SIR EDWIN	98
note	33, 47, 120, 242	SANGSTER, MARGARET E.	971
ROGERS, WILL	904	SANGSTER, MARGARET ELIZABETH	700
ROLAND, MADAME JEANNE	383	SANTAYANA, GEORGE	806
RONCARD, PIERRE DE	96	SAPPHO OF LESBOS	8
ROONEY, JOHN JEROME	831	SARETT, LEW	947
ROOSEVELT, FRANKLIN DELANO note	918	SARGENT, EPES	583
ROOSEVELT, FRANKLIN D., AND SIR WINSTON CHURCHILL	922	SAROYAN, WILLIAM	995
ROOSEVELT, THEODORE	778	SASSOON, SIEGFRIED	937
ROOT, GEORGE FREDERICK	613	SAVAGE, MINOT JUDSON	712
ROSCOMMON, WENTWORTH DILLON, EARL OF	283	SAVAGE, RICHARD	327
ROSE, ALEXANDER MACGREGOR	734	SAVILE, GEORGE, MARQUESS OF HALIFAX	286
ROSEBERRY, ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF	737	SAXE, JOHN GODFREY	587
ROSENBACH, A. S. W.	888	SAVERS, DOROTHY LEIGH	967
ROSS, SIR RONALD	775	SAVERS, HENRY J.	828
ROSSETTI, CHRISTINA GEORGINA	649	SCARRON, PAUL, note	69
ROSSETTI, DANTE GABRIEL note	640	SCHAUFFLER, ROBERT HAVEN	904
ROSTAND, EDMOND	842	SCHELLING, FRIEDRICH VON, note	397
ROUGET DE LISLE, JOSEPH	395	SCHILLER, JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON	394
ROUSSEAU, JEAN JACQUES	344	SCHMOLKE, BENJAMIN	302
ROWE, NICHOLAS	302	SCHNECKENBURGER, MAX	595
ROWLEY, "RED"	958	SCHNEIDEWIN AND LEUTSCH, note	18
ROYALL, KENNETH CLAIBORNE	971	SCHOPENHAUER, ARTHUR	461
RUKEYSER, MURIEL	996		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

SCHREINER, OLIVE ("RALPH IRON")	761
SCHURZ, CARL	644
SCHWARTZ, DELMORE	996
SCOTT, CLEMENT WILLIAM	712
<i>note</i>	695
SCOTT, GEOFFREY	933
SCOTT, JOHN	362
SCOTT, ROBERT FALCON	342
*SCOTT, SIR WALTER	413
SCOTT, WILLIAM, LORD STOWELL	377
SCOTT, WINFIELD	450
SCRUGGS, ANDERSON M.	978
SEARS, EDMUND HAMILTON	560
SÉBASTIANI, FRANÇOIS HORACE BAS- TIEN	420
SEDGWICK, ELLERY	861
<i>note</i>	864
SEDDLEY, SIR CHARLES	287
SEEGER, ALAN	947
SEIBERG, T. LAURENCE, AND EDDIE NEWTON	852
SELDEN, JOHN	227
<i>note</i>	119
SELDES, GEORGE	957
SENECA	47
<i>note</i>	34, 48, 643
SERVICE, ROBERT WILLIAM	877
<i>note</i>	910
SEWARD, THOMAS, <i>note</i>	227
SEWARD, WILLIAM HENRY, <i>note</i>	562
SHAFTESBURY, ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD, <i>note</i>	324, 383
*SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM	124
<i>All's Well That Ends Well</i>	182
<i>Antony and Cleopatra</i>	200
<i>As You Like It</i>	159
<i>Comedy of Errors, The</i>	128
<i>Coriolanus</i>	202
<i>Cymbeline</i>	203
<i>Hamlet</i>	169
<i>Julius Caesar</i>	166
<i>King Henry IV, Part I</i>	149
<i>King Henry IV, Part II</i>	152
<i>King Henry V</i>	154
<i>King Henry VI, Part I</i>	124
<i>King Henry VI, Part II</i>	125
<i>King Henry VI, Part III</i>	126
<i>King Henry VIII</i>	210
<i>King John</i>	147
<i>King Lear</i>	190
<i>King Richard II</i>	138
<i>King Richard III</i>	127
<i>Love's Labour's Lost</i>	132
<i>Macbeth</i>	194
<i>Measure for Measure</i>	183
<i>Merchant of Venice, The</i>	143
<i>Merry Wives of Windsor, The</i>	180
<i>Midsummer-Night's Dream, A</i>	140

*SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM (<i>continued</i>)	
<i>Much Ado about Nothing</i>	156
<i>Othello</i>	185
<i>Passionate Pilgrim, The</i>	169
<i>Pericles</i>	203
<i>Rape of Lucrece, The</i>	131
<i>Romeo and Juliet</i>	134
<i>Shakespeare's Epitaph</i>	212
<i>Sonnets</i>	204
<i>Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music</i>	212
<i>Taming of the Shrew, The</i>	130
<i>Tempest, The</i>	208
<i>Timon of Athens</i>	203
<i>Titus Andronicus</i>	129
<i>Troilus and Cressida</i>	181
<i>Twelfth-Night</i>	163
<i>Two Gentlemen of Verona, The</i>	131
<i>Venus and Adonis</i>	131
<i>Winter's Tale, The</i>	207
SHAPIRO, KARL JAY	996
SHARP, WILLIAM ("FIONA MAC- LEOD")	762
SHARPE, R. L.	730
SHARSWOOD, GEORGE	560
SHAW, GEORGE BERNARD	764
<i>note</i>	564, 715, 946
SHAW, HENRY WHEELER ("JOSEPH BILLINGS")	594
SHAW, IRWIN	996
SHEEN, BISHOP FULTON JOHN	973
SHEFFIELD, JOHN, DUKE OF BUCK- INGHAM AND NORMANBY	289
<i>note</i>	261
SHELLABARGER, SAMUEL	948
SHELLEY, MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT	487
*SHELLEY, PERCY BYSSHE	464
SHENSTONE, WILLIAM	347
<i>note</i>	341
SHEPARD, MORGAN ("JOHN MAR- TIN")	822
SHEPARD, ODELL	928
SHEPHERD, RICHARD HERNE, <i>note</i>	117
SHERIDAN, PHILIP HENRY	653
*SHERIDAN, RICHARD BRINSLEY	380
SHERMAN, FRANK DEMPSTER	794
SHERMAN, SIDNEY	517
SHERMAN, STUART PRATT	914
SHERMAN, WILLIAM TECUMSEH	613
SHIRLEY, JAMES	237
SIDNEY, ALGERNON	271
<i>note</i>	13, 52, 203, 243
SIDNEY, SIR PHILIP	115
SIENKIEWICZ, HENRYK	735
SIGISMUND, HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR, <i>note</i>	271
SIGOURNEY, LYDIA HUNTLEY	463
SILIUS ITALICUS, <i>note</i>	235
SILL, EDWARD ROWLAND	712

INDEX OF AUTHORS

SILVERMAN, SIME	864	SPINOZA, BENEDICT (BARUCH)	281
SIMMONS, LAURA	890	note	46
SIMONIDES OF CEOS	9	SPOFFORD, HARRIET PRESCOTT	674
SIMPLICIUS	12	SPOONER, ALLEN C.	496
SIMS, GEORGE ROBERT	737	SPOONER, WILLIAM ARCHIBALD	730
SITWELL, EDITH	941	SPRAGUE, CHARLES	464
SITWELL, SIR OSBERT	964	SPRING-RICE, SIR CECIL ARTHUR	788
SKELTON, JOHN	84	SPROAT, NANCY DENNIS	398
SKINNER, CORNELIA OTIS	988	STAËL, MADAME DE	397
SKINNER, CORNELIA OTIS, AND		STAFFORD, WENDELL PHILLIPS	796
EMILY KIMBROUGH	988	STALIN, JOSEPH	904
"SLICK, SAM" (THOMAS CHANDLER		STANHOPE, PHILIP DORMER, EARL	
HALIBURTON)	483	OF CHESTERFIELD	323
SMART, CHRISTOPHER	352	note	356, 626
note	332	STANLEY, BESSIE ANDERSON	905
SMILEY, JOSEPH BERT	810	STANLEY, SIR HENRY MORTON	712
SMITH, ADAM	352	STANTON, CHARLES E.	789
SMITH, ALEXANDER	650	STANTON, FRANK LEBBY	775
SMITH, ALFRED EMANUEL	864	STARK, JOHN	358
SMITH, ARABELLA EUGENIA	733	STARRETT, VINCENT	937
SMITH, DODIE	975	STEDMAN, EDMUND CLARENCE	663
SMITH, EDGAR	775	STEELE, SIR RICHARD	301
SMITH, EDMUND, note	313	note	107, 224
SMITH, HORACE	436	STEFFENS, LINCOLN	831
SMITH, JOHN, note	417	STEIN, GERTRUDE	877
SMITH, LANGDON	780	STEINBECK, JOHN ERNST	991
SMITH, LEWIS WORTHINGTON, note	891	STENDHAL (HENRI BEYLE)	447
SMITH, LOGAN PEARSALL	822	STEPHEN, JAMES KENNETH	789
SMITH, MAY RILEY	717	note	410
SMITH, NORA ARCHIBALD	788	STEPHEN, LESLIE, note	334
SMITH, SAMUEL FRANCIS	529	STEPHENS, JAMES	922
SMITH, SYDNEY	418	STERLING, GEORGE	847
note	39, 270, 322	STERN, G. B., note	579
SMITH, WALTER CHALMERS	631	*STERNE, LAURENCE	345
SMOLLETT, TOBIAS	352	STESICHORUS	8
SOCRATES	20	STEVENS, WALLACE	906
SOLON	8	STEVENSON, ADLAI	986
SOMERVILLE, WILLIAM	303	STEVENSON, ROBERT LOUIS	749
SOPHOCLES	14	note	288, 733, 749
note	13	STEVENSON, WILLIAM	97
SOULE, JOHN BABSONE LANE	585	STEWART, HELEN D'ARCY CRANS-	
SOUTH, ROBERT	286	TOUN	397
SOUTHERNE, THOMAS, note	225	STIMSON, HENRY LEWIS	839
note	555	STOCKTON, FRANK RICHARD	667
SOUTHEY, ROBERT	426	STODDARD, RICHARD HENRY	634
note	267	STOKES, ROSE PASTOR	906
SOUTHWELL, ROBERT	117	STONE, SAMUEL JOHN	703
note	54, 91, 101	STOREY, VIOLET ALLEYN	987
SPELLMAN, FRANCIS JOSEPH, CARDI-		STORY, JOSEPH	436
NAL	953	note	561
SPENCER, HERBERT	614	STORY, WILLIAM WETMORE	606
note	530, 609	STOUGHTON, WILLIAM	281
SPENCER, THEODORE	991	STOWE, HARRIET BEECHER	563
SPENCER, WILLIAM ROBERT	402	STOWE, LELAND	984
note	183	STOWELL, WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD	377
SPENDER, STEPHEN	995	STRACHEY, LYTTON	910
SPENSER, EDMUND	113	STRAFFORD, THOMAS WENTWORTH,	
note	54, 77, 92, 230	EARL OF, note	146

INDEX OF AUTHORS

STRINGER, ARTHUR	878	TEMPLE, WILLIAM, ARCHBISHOP OF	
STRODE, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	221	CANTERBURY	914
STRUNSKY, SIMEON	906	TENNANT, LAURA, <i>note</i>	952
STRUTHER, JAN	988	TENNIEL, SIR JOHN, <i>note</i>	957
STUBBS, CHARLES WILLIAM	733	*TENNYSON, ALFRED, LORD	546
<i>note</i>	569	TERENCE	31
STUDDERT-KENNEDY, GEOFFREY		<i>note</i>	15
ANKETELL ("WOODBINE		TERHUNE, ALBERT PAYSON	861
WILLIE")	926	TERTULLIAN	68
SUCKLING, SIR JOHN	261	THACKERAY, WILLIAM MAKEPEACE	563
<i>note</i>	117	<i>note</i>	104, 345, 441
SUETONIUS, <i>note</i>	305	THAXTER, CELIA LAIGHTON	674
SUMNER, CHARLES	563	THAYER, ERNEST LAWRENCE	807
<i>note</i>	293	THAYER, LOUIS EDWIN	899
SUMNER, WILLIAM GRAHAM	707	<i>note</i>	655
SURTEES, ROBERT SMITH	510	THEOBALD, LEWIS, <i>note</i>	48
SUTTNER, BARONESS BERTHA VON	740	THEOCRITUS	29
SWAIN, CHARLES	509	<i>note</i>	34
*SWIFT, JONATHAN	294	THEOGNIS	8
SWINBURNE, ALGERNON CHARLES	691	THEOPHORUS, SAINT IGNATIUS, <i>note</i>	234
SYDENHAM, CHARLES EDWARD POU-		THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT	75
LETT THOMSON, LORD, <i>note</i>	334	THOMAS OF ERCILDOUN	74
SYMONDS, JOHN ADDINGTON	707	THOMAS, DYLAN	996
SYMONS, ARTHUR	823	THOMAS, EDITH MATILDA	759
SYNGE, JOHN MILLINGTON	856	THOMAS, EDWARD	899
SYRUS, PUBLILIUS	43	THOMAS, LOUISA CARROLL, <i>note</i>	792
<i>note</i>	7, 18, 28	THOMPSON, FRANCIS	789
		THOMPSON, HAROLD WILLIAM	959
		THOMPSON, MAURICE	730
		THOMPSON, WILL HENRY	740
TABB, JOHN BANISTER	733	THOMSON, CHARLES EDWARD POU-	
<i>note</i>	528	LETT, LORD SYDENHAM, <i>note</i>	334
TABRAR, JOSEPH	762	THOMSON, JAMES (b. 1700)	327
*TACITUS	63	<i>note</i>	233, 256
TAGGARD, GENEVIEVE	971	THOMSON, JAMES (b. 1834)	667
TAGORE, RABINDRANATH	797	THOREAU, HENRY DAVID	588
TALFOURD, SIR THOMAS NOON	483	<i>note</i>	890, 919
TALIB, ALI IBN-ABU	73	THORNBURY, GEORGE WALTER	640
TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD, CHARLES		THORPE, ROSE HARTWICK	753
MAURICE DE	384	THRALE, MRS. (HESTER LYNCH	
<i>note</i>	399	PIOZZI)	371
TAPPAN, EVA MARCH	759	<i>note</i>	459
TARKINGTON, BOOTH	847	THUCYDIDES	19
TATE, NAHUM, AND NICHOLAS		<i>note</i>	55
BRADY	290	THURBER, JAMES	971
<i>note</i>	237	TIBULLUS, <i>note</i>	135
TAWNEY, RICHARD HENRY	910	TICKELL, THOMAS	307
TAYLOR, ANN	442	<i>note</i>	98
TAYLOR, BAYARD	634	TILLOTSON, JOHN	275
TAYLOR, BERT LESTON	831	TIMROD, HENRY	644
TAYLOR, SIR HENRY	494	TOBIN, JOHN	403
TAYLOR, JANE	442	TOCQUEVILLE, ALEXIS DE	515
TAYLOR, JEFFERYS, <i>note</i>	11	TOLSTOI, COUNT LYOF NIKOLAYE-	
TAYLOR, JEREMY	264	VITCH	642
TAYLOR, JOHN, <i>note</i>	28, 91	<i>note</i>	271
TAYLOR, TOM	588	TOMLINSON, H. M.	864
TEASDALE, SARA	928	TOPLADY, AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE	372
<i>note</i>	876	TORRENCE, RIDGELY	884
TEMPLE, SIR WILLIAM	275		

INDEX OF AUTHORS

TOWNE, CHARLES HANSON	890	VENNING, RALPH, <i>note</i>	85, 212
TOWNSEND, MARY ASHLEY	687	VICTORIA, QUEEN	606
TRENCH, HERBERT	824	VILLARS, CLAUDE LOUIS HECTOR	
TRENCH, MELESINA, <i>note</i>	417	DUC DE, <i>note</i>	401
TRENCH, RICHARD CHENEVIX	526	VILLON, FRANÇOIS	83
TREVELYAN, GEORGE MACAULAY	888	VINCI, LEONARDO DA	84
TREVELYAN, GEORGE OTTO, <i>note</i>	400	VINSON, FRED M.	957
TROLLOPE, ANTHONY	585	VIRGIL	36
<i>note</i>	579	<i>note</i>	6, 50, 778
TROWBRIDGE, JOHN TOWNSEND	637	VOLNEY, CONSTANTIN DE, <i>note</i>	493
TRUMAN, HARRY S.	929	VOSS, JOHANN HEINRICH	382
TRUMBULL, JOHN	380	VOLTAIRE (FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET)	324
TUCKER, BLANCHE ROOSEVELT, <i>note</i>	526	WADE, JOSEPH AUGUSTINE	484
TUCKER, JOSIAH	345	WAGNER, CHARLES A.	988
TUCKER, SOPHIE	929	WALAEUS, JAN, <i>note</i>	334
TUPPER, MARTIN FARQUHAR	561	WALKER, JAMES J., <i>note</i>	716
TURGENIEV, IVAN SERGEYEVICH	594	WALKER, KATHARINE KENT CHILD	707
TURNER, NANCY BYRD	910	WALKER, WILLIAM	273
TURNER, W. J.	953	WALLACE, HENRY AGARD	948
*TUSSER, THOMAS	96	WALLACE, WILLIAM ROSS	606
TWAIN, MARK (SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS)	674	WALLER, EDMUND	242
<i>note</i>	736, 749	<i>note</i>	11
TWEEDSMUIR, JOHN BUCHAN, LORD	878	WALLER, JOHN	997
TYLER, ROYALL	389	WALPOLE, HORACE	350
TYNDALL, JOHN	613	<i>note</i>	493
UDALL, NICHOLAS, <i>note</i>	832	WALPOLE, HUGH	930
UFFORD, EDWARD SMITH	754	WALPOLE, SIR ROBERT	303
UNDERHILL, EVELYN	884	<i>note</i>	265
UNTERMAYER, LOUIS	933	WALSH, THOMAS	885
UPHAM, JAMES B., <i>note</i>	762	WALSH, WILLIAM	293
UPSON, ARTHUR	890	WALTER, HOWARD ARNOLD	926
UREY, HAROLD CLAYTON	967	WALTON, IZAAK	235
URMY, CLARENCE	780	<i>note</i>	213, 216
URQUHART, R. E., <i>note</i>	872	WARBURTON, WILLIAM	327
VALERIUS MAXIMUS, <i>note</i>	19	"WARD, ARTEMUS" (CHARLES FAR-	
VALÉRY, PAUL	857	RAR BROWNE)	664
VANBRUGH, SIR JOHN	294	WARD, THOMAS	224
VAN BUREN, MARTIN, <i>note</i>	333	WARE, EUGENE FITCH ("IRON-QUILL")	712
"VANDEGRIFT, MARGARET" (MARGARET THOMSON JANVIER)	732	<i>note</i>	694
VANDERBILT, WILLIAM H.	616	WARMAN, CY	762
VANDIVER, WILLARD DUNCAN	760	WARNER, CHARLES DUDLEY	644
VAN DOREN, CARL	934	<i>note</i>	674
VAN DOREN, MARK	971	WARREN, ROBERT PENN	993
VAN DYKE, HENRY	756	WARTON, THOMAS	358
VAN PAASSEN, PIERRE	973	WASHBURN, HENRY STEVENSON	583
VANZETTI, BARTOLOMEO	948	WASHINGTON, BOOKER TALIAFERRO	767
VARRO, <i>note</i>	121	WASHINGTON, GEORGE	366
VAUGHAN, HENRY	271	<i>note</i>	108
VAUVENARGUES, LUC DE CLAPIERS, MARQUIS DE, <i>note</i>	115	WATERMAN, NIXON	791
VAUX, SIR THOMAS	95	WATSON, JOHN WHITTAKER	632
VEBLEN, THORSTEIN	775	WATSON, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	241
VEGETIUS, <i>note</i>	40	WATSON, SIR WILLIAM	780
VENABLE, WILLIAM HENRY, <i>note</i>	654	WATTERSON, HENRY	708
		WATTS, ISAAC	302
		<i>note</i>	232

INDEX OF AUTHORS

WEATHERLY, FREDERIC EDWARD	740	WIDDEMER, MARGARET	911
WEAVER, JOHN VAN ALSTYN	967	WIGGAM, ALBERT EDWARD	857
WEBB, BEATRICE, AND SIDNEY WEBB, BARON PASSFIELD	791	WIGGIN, KATE DOUGLAS	767
WEBB, CHARLES HENRY ("JOHN PAUL")	668	WILBERFORCE, SAMUEL	516
WEBB, MARY	915	WILCOX, ELLA WHEELER	753
WEBB, SIDNEY, BARON PASSFIELD, AND BEATRICE WEBB	791	note	508
WEBSTER, DANIEL	442	WILDE, OSCAR FINGAL O'FLAHERTIE WILLS	767
WEBSTER, HAROLD TUCKER	934	note	II, 124, 600
WEBSTER, HENRY DE LAFAYETTE	632	WILDER, THORNTON NIVEN	978
WEBSTER, JOHN	225	WILEY, HERBERT V.	959
note	82, 94, 100, 119	WILKES, JOHN, note	324
WEDGWOOD, JOSIAH	362	WILLARD, EMMA	451
WEEMS, MASON LOCKE	395	WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE	289
WELCH, WILLIAM H., note	530	WILLIAM OF WYKEHAM	77
WELLES, WINIFRED	968	WILLIAMS, HARRY, AND JACK JUDGE	878
WELLESLEY, ARTHUR, DUKE OF WELLINGTON	400	WILLIAMS, OSCAR	985
WELLINGTON, ARTHUR WELLESLEY, DUKE OF	400	WILLIS, NATHANIEL PARKER	520
WELLS, CAROLYN	847	WILLKIE, WENDELL LEWIS	964
WELLS, HERBERT GEORGE	831	WILSON, DIXIE	975
WELLS, ROLLIN JOHN	740	WILMOT, JOHN, EARL OF ROCHESTER	288
WENTWORTH, THOMAS, EARL OF STRAFFORD, note	146	WILSON, CARROLL A.	937
WESLEY, CHARLES	334	WILSON, HARRY LEON	839
WESLEY, JOHN	329	WILSON, JOHN	708
note	118	WILSON, JOHN ("CHRISTOPHER NORTH"), note	436, 458
WEST, MAE	968	WILSON, MCLANDBURGH	891
WEST, REBECCA, note	923	WILSON, WOODROW	770
WESTBURY, RICHARD BETHELL, LORD	495	note	666
WESTCOTT, EDWARD NOYES	735	WINDSOR, DUKE OF (KING EDWARD VIII)	972
WHARTON, EDITH	804	WINSLOW, EDWARD, note	292
WHETSTONE, GEORGE, note	93	WINTER, WILLIAM	688
WHEWELL, WILLIAM	472	WINTHROP, ROBERT CHARLES	557
note	118	WISTER, OWEN	795
WHISTLER, JAMES MCNEILL	668	WITHER, GEORGE	229
WHITE, E. B.	984	note	111
WHITE, GILBERT	351	WODEHOUSE, PELHAM GRENVILLE	915
WHITE, JAMES TERRY	733	WOLCOT, JOHN ("PETER PINDAR")	371
note	607	note	219, 315
WHITE, WILLIAM ALLEN	843	WOLFE, CHARLES	464
WHITE, WILLIAM LINDSAY	987	WOLFE, HUMBERT	934
WHITEFIELD, GEORGE, note	334	WOLFE, THOMAS	987
WHITEHEAD, ALFRED NORTH	797	WOODBERRY, GEORGE EDWARD	762
WHITEHEAD, WILLIAM	347	"WOODBINE WILLIE" (GEOFFREY ANKETELL STUDDERT-KEN- NEDY)	926
WHITING, WILLIAM	634	WOODRUFF, JULIA LOUISE MATILDA	663
WHITMAN, SARAH HELEN POWER	509	WOODWARD, WILLIAM E.	878
WHITMAN, WALT	607	note	653
note	875	WOODWORTH, SAMUEL	450
WHITNEY, ADELINE DUTTON TRAIN	632	WOOLF, VIRGINIA	923
WHITTIER, JOHN GREENLEAF	526	note	469
note	524, 526, 552, 756	WOOLLCOTT, ALEXANDER	941
WHYTE-MELVILLE, GEORGE JOHN	616	WOOLLCOTT, WILLIAM W.	890
WICKHAM, ANNA	930	note	858
		WOOLMAN, JOHN	351
		WOOLSEY, JOHN M., note	917

INDEX OF AUTHORS

WOOLSEY, SARAH CHAUNCEY (SUSAN COOLIDGE)	734	YAIR, PHINEAS BEN, <i>note</i>	119
WORDSWORTH, ELIZABETH	708	YEATS, WILLIAM BUTLER	824
* WORDSWORTH, WILLIAM	403	YELVERTON, BARRY, LORD AVON-MORE, <i>note</i>	444
WORK, HENRY CLAY	660	YONGE, NICHOLAS, <i>note</i>	45
WOTTON, SIR HENRY	213	YOUNG, BRIGHAM	496
<i>note</i>	101	* YOUNG, EDWARD	304
WRIGHT, ERNEST VINCENT	861	YOUNG, GEORGE W.	828
WRIGHT, FRANK LLOYD	847	YOUNG, SIR JOHN, <i>note</i>	218
WYCHERLEY, WILLIAM, <i>note</i>	24	YOUNG, ROLAND	941
WYCLIFFE, JOHN	83	YOUNGDAHL, LUTHER W.	976
WYKEHAM, WILLIAM OF	77		
WYLIE, ELINOR HOYT	934		
WYNN, ED	937		
XENOPHON	23	ZAMOYSKI, JAN	101
YBARRA, THOMAS RUSSELL	911	ZANGWILL, ISRAEL	810
		ZEUXIS	26
		ZINSSER, HANS	899
		ZOLA, ÉMILE	708

ANONYMOUS AND COLLECTIVE WORKS

ANONYMOUS	999	BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, ENGLISH	1069
<i>Ballads</i>	1011	CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS	997
<i>Epitaphs</i>	1013	CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES	376
<i>Foreign Proverbs and Sayings:</i>		EGYPT, ANCIENT	3
FRENCH	1010	THE HOLY BIBLE	1021
LATIN	1009	<i>Old Testament</i>	1021
MISCELLANEOUS	1011	<i>New Testament</i>	1050
<i>Junius</i>	1001	<i>Apocrypha</i>	1065
<i>New England Primer, The</i>	1000	THE KORAN	1070
<i>Nursery Rhymes</i>	1014		
BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER	1068		

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

ANCIENT EGYPT

To resist him that is set in authority is evil.

*The Instruction of Ptahhotep*¹
[Circa 2675 B. C.]

There it o'ertook me that I fell down for thirst, I was parched, my throat burned, and I said: "This is the taste of death."

*The Story of Sinuke*¹
[Circa 2000 B. C.]

There is none that hath turned his shaft, there is none that hath bent his bow.

Ibid.

Then the ship perished, and of them that were in it not one survived. And I was cast on to an island by a wave of the sea.

*The Story of the Shipwrecked Sailor*¹ [Circa 1700 B. C.?]]

Everywhere he feels his Heart because its vessels run to all his limbs.

*The Beginning of the Secret Book of the Physician*² [Circa 1550 B. C.]]

Go not in and out in the court of justice, that thy name may not stink.

*The Wisdom of Anii*¹
[Circa 900 B. C.]]

HAMMURABI³

[*Floruit* 2100 B. C.]]

I established law and justice in the land.

Prologue

If a man owe a debt and Adad⁴ inundate his field and carry away the

¹ From ADOLF ERMANN [1854-1937]: *The Literature of the Ancient Egyptians*, translated [1927] by AYLWARD M. BLACKMAN.

² In *The Papyrus Ebers*, translated [1931] from the German version by CYRIL P. BRYAN.

³ From ROBERT FRANCIS HARPER'S *The Code of Hammurabi King of Babylon*, about 2100 B.C., second edition.

⁴ The storm god.

produce, or, through lack of water, grain have not grown in the field, in that year he shall not make any return of grain to the creditor, he shall alter his contract-tablet and he shall not pay the interest for that year.

Sect. 48

If a man destroy the eye of another man, they shall destroy his eye.

Sect. 196

HOMER¹

[*Circa* 850 B. C.]]

The wrath of Peleus' son, the direful spring

Of all the Grecian woes, O goddess, sing!

*Iliad*¹ *Book I, Line 1*

The distant Trojans never injur'd me.

Ibid. Line 200

Words sweet as honey from his lips distill'd.

Ibid. Line 332

Shakes his ambrosial curls, and gives the nod, —

The stamp of fate, and sanction of the god.

Ibid. Line 684

And unextinguish'd laughter shakes the skies.²

Ibid. Line 771

The man who acts the least, upbraids the most.

Ibid. Book II, Line 311

Thick as autumnal leaves or driving sand.

Ibid. Line 970

The glorious gifts of the gods may not be cast aside.

*Ibid.*³ *Book III, Line 65*

Chiefs, who no more in bloody fights engage,

¹ The translation is that of ALEXANDER POPE [1715] unless otherwise noted.

² The same line occurs in the translation of the *Odyssey*, *Book VIII, L. 366*.

³ Translated [1950] by CHASE AND PERRY.

But, wise through time, and narrative
with age,
In summer-days like grasshoppers re-
joice,
A bloodless race, that send a feeble
voice.

Iliad. Book III, Line 199

She moves a goddess, and she looks a
queen.

Ibid. Line 208

But when he speaks, what elocution
flows!

Soft as the fleeces of descending snows
The copious accents fall, with easy art;
Melting they fall, and sink into the
heart.

Ibid. Line 283

Ajax the great . . .
Himself a host.

Ibid. Line 293

Wrapt in the cold embraces of the tomb.

Ibid. Line 312

Plough the watery deep.

Ibid. Line 357

And joyful nations join in leagues of
peace.

Ibid. Line 401

The day shall come, the great avenging
day,

Which Troy's proud glories in the dust
shall lay,

When Priam's powers and Priam's self
shall fall,

And one prodigious ruin swallow all.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 196

The first in banquets, but the last in
fight.

Ibid. Line 401

Gods! How the son degenerates from
the sire!

Ibid. Line 451

Not two strong men the enormous
weight could raise,—

Such men as live in these degenerate
days.¹

Ibid. Book V, Line 371

¹ A mass enormous! which in modern days
No two of earth's degenerate sons could
raise.

Whose little body lodg'd a mighty
mind.

Iliad. Book V, Line 999

He held his seat; a friend to human
race.

Fast by the road, his ever-open door
Obliged the wealthy, and reliev'd the
poor.¹

Ibid. Book VI, Line 18

Like leaves on trees the race of man is
found,

Now green in youth, now withering on
the ground:

Another race the following spring sup-
plies:

They fall successive, and successive
rise.

Ibid. Line 181

Inflaming wine, pernicious to man-
kind.

Ibid. Line 330

If yet, not lost to all the sense of shame.

Ibid. Line 350

He, from whose lips divine persuasion
flows.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 143

Who dares think one thing, and another
tell,

My heart detests him as the gates of
Hell.²

Ibid. Book IX, Line 412

Short is my date, but deathless my re-
nown.

Ibid. Line 535

Content to follow when we lead the
way.

Ibid. Book X, Line 141

He serves me most, who serves his
country best.

Ibid. Line 201

Praise from a friend, or censure from a
foe,

Are lost on hearers that our merits
know.

Ibid. Line 293

The rest were vulgar deaths, unknown
to fame.

Ibid. Book XI, Line 394

Without a sign, his sword the brave
man draws,

¹ See Sam Walter Foss, page 777b.

² See Pepys, page 284a.

And asks no omen but his country's
cause.

Iliad. Book XII, Line 283

A day to fire the brave, and warm the
cold,
To gain new glories, or augment the
old.

Ibid. Line 321

And seem to walk on wings, and tread
in air.

Ibid. Book XIII, Line 106

Not vain the weakest, if their force
unite.

Ibid. Line 311

The best of things, beyond their meas-
ure, cloy.

Ibid. Line 795

Heroes as great have died, and yet shall
fall.

Ibid. Book XV, Line 157

A noble mind disdains not to repent.

Ibid. Line 227

And for our country 'tis a bliss to die.¹

Ibid. Line 583

Like strength is felt from hope, and
from despair.

Ibid. Line 852

Two friends, two bodies with one soul
inspir'd.²

Ibid. Book XVI, Line 267

Sleep and Death, two twins of winged
race,

Of matchless swiftness, but of silent
pace.

Ibid. Line 831

How vain, without the merit, is the
name!

Ibid. Book XVII, Line 158

No season now for calm, familiar talk,
Like youths and maidens in an evening
walk.

Ibid. Book XXII, Line 169

Achilles absent was Achilles still.

Ibid. Line 418

¹ See Horace, page 39a.

² A friend is one soul abiding in two bodies.
— DIAGENES LAERTIUS [circa A. D. 200]: *On Aristotle*

Two souls with but a single thought,

Two hearts that beat as one.

VON MÜNCH BELLINGHAUSEN [1806-1871]: *Ingomar the Barbarian, Act II*

Forever honour'd, and forever mourn'd.

Iliad. Book XXII, Line 422

Unwept, unhonour'd, uninterr'd he
lies! ¹

Ibid. Line 484

It is not strength, but art, obtains the
prize,

And to be swift is less than to be wise.
'Tis more by art, than force of num'rous
strokes.

Ibid. Book XXIII, Line 383

A green old age,² unconscious of decays.

Ibid. Line 929

Two urns by Jove's high throne have
ever stood,

The source of evil one, and one of good.

Ibid. Book XXIV, Line 662

These things surely lie on the knees of
the gods.

Odyssey.³ Book I, Line 267

Soon as the early, rosy-fingered dawn
appeared.

Ibid.⁴ Book II, Line 1

Few sons are like their father, most
are worse, few better than the father.

Ibid.⁴ Line 315

A favorable wind clear-eyed Athene
sent, a brisk west wind that sang along
the wine-dark sea.

Ibid.⁴ Line 420

An honest business never blush to tell.

Ibid.⁵ Book III, Line 20

Urge him with truth to frame his fair
replies;

And sure he will: for Wisdom never lies.

Ibid. Line 25

The lot of man; to suffer and to die.

Ibid. Line 117

¹ See Scott, page 414a.

Unknelt, uncoffined, and unknown. —
BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV* [1818], St.
179

² See Dryden, page 276a.

³ Translated [1879] by BUTCHER AND LANG.

⁴ Translated [1884] by GEORGE H. PALMER.

⁵ Translated [1725-1726] by ALEXANDER
POPE. Pope engaged two friends, ELIJAH FEN-
TON [1683-1730] and WILLIAM BROOME
[1689-1745], to translate certain books of
The Odyssey of Homer for him. The division
of the work was: Pope — Books III, V, VII,
IX, XIII, XIV, XVII, XXI, XXII, XXIV,
and most of X and XV; Fenton — Books I,
IV, XIX, and XX; Broome — Books II, VI,
VIII, XI, XII, XVI, XVIII, XXIII.

A faultless body and a blameless mind.

Odyssey. Book III, Line 138

The long historian of my country's woes.

Ibid. Line 142

When now Aurora, daughter of the dawn,

With rosy lustre purpled o'er the lawn.

Ibid. Line 516

Wise to resolve, and patient to perform.

Ibid. Book IV (Fenton translation), Line 372

The leader, mingling with the vulgar host,

Is in the common mass of matter lost.

Ibid. Line 397

The people's parent, he protected all.

Ibid. Line 921

The big round tear stands trembling in her eye.

Ibid. Line 936

The windy satisfaction of the tongue.

Ibid. Line 1092

For a better and a higher gift than this there cannot be, when with accordant aims man and wife have a home. Great grief is it to foes and joy to friends; but they themselves best know its meaning.

Ibid.¹ Book VI, Line 182

No more was seen the human form divine.²

Ibid. Book X, Line 278

Ossa they strove to set upon Olympus, and upon Ossa leafy Pelion, that so the heavens might be scaled.

Ibid.³ Book XI, Line 426

¹ Translated [1884] by GEORGE H. PALMER.

² See Milton, page 254b, and Blake, page 387b.

³ Translated by GEORGE H. PALMER.

To pile Ossa on Pelion and roll leaf-crowned Olympus on Ossa. — VIRGIL [70–19 B.C.]: *Georgics, I, L. 28*

Then the omnipotent Father with his thunder made Olympus tremble, and from Ossa hurled Pelion. — OVID [43 B.C.–A.D. 17]: *Metamorphoses, I, L. 154*

Ossa they pressed down with Pelion's weight,

And on them both impos'd Olympus' hill.

FITZ-GEFFREY: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake* [1596], St. 99

I would have you call to mind the strength

Oh woman, woman! when to ill thy mind

Is bent, all hell contains no fouler fiend.¹

Odyssey. Book XI (Broome translation), Line 531

Rather I choose laboriously to bear

A weight of woes and breathe the vital

air,

A slave to some poor hind that toils

for bread,

Than reign the sceptred monarch of the dead.

Ibid. Line 597

And what so tedious as a twice-told tale.²

Ibid. Book XII (Broome translation), Line 538

He ceas'd; but left so pleasing on their ear

His voice, that list'ning still they seem'd to hear.

Ibid. Book XIII, Line 1

His native home deep imag'd in his soul.

Ibid. Line 38

The sex is ever to a soldier kind.

Ibid. Book XIV, Line 246

True friendship's laws are by this rule express'd,

Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest.³

Ibid. Book XV, Line 83

For too much rest itself becomes a pain.

Ibid. Line 429

Jove fix'd it certain that whatever day

Makes man a slave, takes half his worth away.

Ibid. Book XVII, Line 302

Unbless'd thy hand, if, in this low disguise,

Wander, perhaps, some inmate of the skies.⁴

Ibid. Line 576

of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], Chap. 38

¹ See Otway, page 289b, and Congreve, page 298a.

² See Shakespeare, page 148a.

³ See Pope, page 319b.

⁴ See *Hebrews, XIII, 2*, on page 1063b.

Impatient straight to flesh his virgin sword.

Odyssey. Book XX (Fenton translation), Line 461

So ends the bloody business of the day.

Ibid. Book XXII, Line 516

HESIOD¹

[Circa 720 B. C. ?]

On the tongue of such an one they shed a honeyed dew,² and from his lips drop gentle words.

The Theogony. Line 82

Night, having Sleep, the brother of Death.³

From whose eyelids also as they gazed dropped love.

Ibid. Line 910

Both potter is jealous of potter and craftsman of craftsman; and poor man has a grudge against poor man, and poet against poet.⁴

Works and Days. Line 25

Fools! they know not how much half exceeds the whole.⁵

Ibid. Line 40

Oft hath even a whole city reaped the evil fruit of a bad man.⁶

Ibid. Line 240

For himself doth a man work evil in working evils for another.

Ibid. Line 265

Badness, look you, you may choose easily in a heap: level is the path, and

¹ Translated by J. BANKS, with a few alterations.

² He on honey-dew hath fed. — COLERIDGE [1772-1834]: *Kubla Khan*

³ See Daniel, page 122a.

Death and his brother Sleep. — SHELLEY: *Queen Mab* [1813], I

Sleep, Death's twin-brother. — TENNYSON: *In Memoriam* [1850], Part LXVIII

⁴ In ev'ry age and clime we see

Two of a trade can never agree.

GAY: *The Rat-catcher and Cats* [1727]

The potter envies the potter. — H. G. BOHN: *A Hand-Book of Proverbs* [1855]

⁵ Pittacus said that half was more than the whole. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [circa A. D. 200]: *Pittacus, II*

⁶ One man's wickedness may easily become all men's curse. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 463

right near it dwells. But before Virtue the immortal gods have put the sweat of man's brow; and long and steep is the way to it, and rugged at the first.

Works and Days. Line 287

Let it please thee to keep in order a moderate-sized farm, that so thy garner may be full of fruits in their season.

Ibid. Line 304

Invite the man that loves thee to a feast, but let alone thine enemy.

Ibid. Line 342

A bad neighbour is as great a misfortune as a good one is a great blessing.

Ibid. Line 346

Gain not base gains; base gains are the same as losses.

Ibid. Line 353

If thou shouldst lay up even a little upon a little, and shouldst do this often, soon would even this become great.

Ibid. Line 360

At the beginning of the cask and at the end take thy fill, but be saving in the middle; for at the bottom saving comes too late. Let the price fixed with a friend be sufficient, and even dealing with a brother call in witnesses, but laughingly.

Ibid. Line 366

The morn, look you, furthers a man on his road, and furthers him too in his work.

Ibid. Line 579

Observe moderation. In all, the fitting season is best.

Ibid. Line 694

Neither make thy friend equal to a brother; but if thou shalt have made him so, be not the first to do him wrong.

Ibid. Line 707

ARCHILOCHUS

[714?-676 B. C.]

The fox knows many things, but the hedgehog knows one big thing.¹

Fragment 103

¹ The fox has many tricks, and the hedgehog only one, but that is the best of all. — ERASMUS: *Adagia* [1500]

SOLON¹

[638?-559 B. C.]

I grow old learning something new
every day.

VALERIUS MAXIMUS: *Book VIII*,
Chap. 7, Sect. 14

MIMNERMUS

[*Floruit* 630-600 B. C.]

We are all clever enough at envying
a famous man while he is yet alive, and
at praising him when he is dead.

Fragment 1

STESICHORUS²

[630-550 B. C.]

'Tis a vain and impotent thing to
bewail the dead.

STOBAEUS: *Anthology*

When a man dies, all his glory among
men dies also.

Ibid.

ALCAEUS²

[611-580 B. C.]

Not houses finely roofed or the stones
of walls well-built, nay nor canals
and dockyards, make the city, but men
able to use their opportunity.

ARISTIDES: *Rhodian Oration*

Painting a lion from the claw.

PLUTARCH: *On the Cessation of*
Oracles

'Tis said that wrath is the last thing
in a man to grow old.

Scholiast on Sophocles

One that hath wine as a chain about
his wits, such an one lives no life at all.

DEMETRIUS: *On Poems*³

In fleeing the ashes he's fallen into
the coals.

APOSTOLIUS: *Proverbs*

SAPPHO OF LESBOS¹[*Circa* 610 B. C.]

Art thou the topmost apple
The gatherers could not reach,
Reddening on the bough?

To Atthis, paraphrase by
BLISS CARMAN

I loved thee, Atthis, once — long, long
ago;

Long, long ago — the memory still is
dear.

Stand face to face, friend, and unveil
thine eyes,

Look deep in mine and keep the dead
past clear

Of all regret.

To Atthis, paraphrase by
ANNE BUNNER

For to whomsoever I do good they
harm me most.

Fragment 11²

Evening, thou that bringest all,
whatever the light-giving dawn scat-
tered; thou bringest the sheep, thou
bringest the goat, thou bringest the
child to its mother.

Fragment 93²

THEOGNIS

[570?-490? B. C.]

He who mistrusts most should be
trusted least.

Sententiae. No. 223

Be not too zealous; moderation is
best in all things.

Ibid. No. 335

Wine is wont to show the mind of
man.³

Ibid. No. 500

No one goes to Hades with all his
immense wealth.⁴

Ibid. No. 725

¹ Some say the Muses are nine but how
carelessly! Look at the tenth, Sappho from
Lesbos. — PLATO [427-347 B. C.] (Loeb Clas-
sical Library, *Greek Anthology*, Vol. 3, P.
281)

² Translated by MARY MILLS PATRICK.

³ In wine there is truth. — PLINY [A. D. 23-
79]: *Natural History*, Book XIV, Sect. 141

⁴ For when he dieth he shall carry nothing
away: his glory shall not descend after him.
— *Psalm XLIX*, 17

¹ See also Diogenes Laertius' quotations
from Solon, page 69b.

² Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

³ Papyrus of the first century B. C. found at
Herculaneum.

ANACREON¹

[563?-478 B. C.]

War spares not the brave but the cowardly.

*The Greek Anthology. Book 7,
Epigram 160*

Nor in those days did Persuasion shine all silver.

Scholiast on Pindar

Doorkeepers that fight are a mischief.

Etymologicum Magnum

Shining with desire and gleaming with unguents.

PLUTARCH: *Amatorius*

SIMONIDES OF CEOS

[556-469 B. C.]

In silence also there's a worth that brings no risk.

PLUTARCH: *Sayings of Emperors.
Augustus Caesar*

There's no joy even in beautiful Wisdom, unless one have holy Health.

SEXTUS EMPIRICUS: *Against the
Mathematicians*

Whereas gold is the kindest of all hosts when it shines in the sky, it comes an evil guest unto those that receive it in their hand.

PLUTARCH: *The Malignity of
Herodotus*

He that would live completely happy must before all things belong to a country that is of fair report.

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS:
History

The city is the teacher of the man.

PLUTARCH: *Should Old Men
Govern?*

Go tell the Spartans, thou that passeth by,

That here, obedient to their laws, we lie.

*Thermopylae*²

¹ Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

² Translated by WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES [1762-1850].

Ruskin said of this epitaph that it was the noblest group of words ever uttered by man. In Luderitzbucht Cemetery, South-West Africa, the lines, adapted to read:

AESOP

[*Floruit* 550 B. C.]

Any excuse will serve a tyrant.

The Wolf and the Lamb

Beware lest you lose the substance by grasping at the shadow.

The Dog and the Shadow

You may share the labours of the great, but you will not share the spoil.

The Lion's Share

You have put your head inside a wolf's mouth and taken it out again in safety. That ought to be reward enough for you.

The Wolf and the Crane

Better beans and bacon in peace than cakes and ale in fear.

*The Town Mouse and the Country
Mouse*

Only cowards insult dying majesty.

The Sick Lion

Little friends may prove great friends.

The Lion and the Mouse

Better no rule than cruel rule.

The Frogs Desiring a King

A huge gap appeared in the side of the mountains. At last a tiny mouse poked its little head out of the gap.¹

The Mountains in Labour

Much outcry, little outcome.

Ibid.

There is always someone worse off than yourself.

The Hares and the Frogs

It is easy to be brave from a safe distance.

The Wolf and the Kid

Tell England, ye who pass this monument,
That we who rest here, die content,
mark the grave of Rex and Wilfred Wilmslow,
who fell in the battle of Stetting [November,
1914]. In Southport, England, the War Memorial bears another adaptation of the epitaph:

Tell Britain, ye who mark this monument,
Faithful to her we fell, and rest content.

¹ See Horace, page 41b.

A mountain was in labour, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was in the region the highest expectation. After all, it brought forth a mouse. — PHAEDRUS [circa A.D. 8]: *Book IV, Fable 22, 1*

You will only injure yourself if you take notice of despicable enemies.¹

The Bald Man and the Fly

Outside show is a poor substitute for inner worth.

The Fox and the Mask

Borrowed plumes.

The Jay and the Peacock

It is not only fine feathers that make fine birds.

Ibid.

Self-conceit may lead to self-destruction.

The Frog and the Ox

Gratitude is the sign of noble souls.

Androcles

We often despise what is most useful to us.

The Hart and the Hunter

They found that even the Belly, in its dull quiet way, was doing necessary work for the Body, and that all must work together or the Body will go to pieces.

The Belly and the Members

I am sure the grapes are sour.²

The Fox and the Grapes

It is easy to despise what you cannot get.

Ibid.

Be content with your lot; one cannot be first in everything.

The Peacock and Juno

Familiarity breeds contempt.³

The Fox and the Lion

We can easily represent things as we wish them to be.

The Lion and the Statue

¹ A fly bit the bare pate of a bald man, who in endeavouring to crush it gave himself a hard slap. Then said the fly jeeringly, "You wanted to revenge the sting of a tiny insect with death; what will you do to yourself, who have added insult to injury?" — PHAEDRUS [circa A.D. 8]: *Book V, Fable 3, 1*

² The fox, when he cannot reach the grapes, says they are not ripe. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

"They are too green," he said, "and only good for fools." — LA FONTAINE: *Book III* [1668], *Fable 11, The Fox and the Grapes*

³ This is *Maxim 640* of Publilius Syrus.

See Shakespeare, page 180a.

I find my familiarity with thee has bred

Then the Grasshopper knew it is best to prepare for the days of necessity.

The Ant and the Grasshopper

The little Reed, bending to the force of the wind, soon stood upright again when the storm had passed over.

The Tree and the Reed

Obscurity often brings safety.

Ibid.

The Lamb that belonged to the Sheep, whose skin the Wolf was wearing, began to follow the Wolf in the Sheep's clothing.

The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

Appearances are deceptive.

Ibid.

The Dog barked at the Ox and attempted to bite it when it approached the manger in the hope of getting at the straw.

*The Dog in the Manger*¹

People often grudge others what they cannot enjoy themselves.

Ibid.

The boy called out "Wolf, Wolf!" and the villagers came out to help him. A few days afterward he tried the same trick, and again they came to his help. Shortly after this a Wolf actually came, but this time the villagers thought the boy was deceiving them again and nobody came to his help.

The Shepherd's Boy

A liar will not be believed, even when he speaks the truth.

Ibid.

Never soar aloft on an enemy's pinions.

The Tortoise and the Birds

Do but set the example yourself, and I will follow you. Example is the best precept.²

The Two Crabs

Never trust a friend who deserts you at a pinch.

The Two Fellows and the Bear

contempt.—CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 6*

¹ See Robert Burton, page 222a.

² Example is always more efficacious than precept.—SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Rasselas* [1759], *Chap. XXX*

United we stand, divided we fall.¹

The Four Oxen and the Lion

A little thing in hand is worth more than a great thing in prospect.²

The Fisher and the Little Fish

Little by little does the trick.

The Crow and the Pitcher

I will have nought to do with a man who can blow hot and cold with the same breath.

The Man and the Satyr

Thinking to get at once all the gold the Goose could give, he killed it and opened it only to find, — nothing.

The Goose with the Golden Eggs

Put your shoulder to the wheel.

Hercules and the Waggoner

The gods help them that help themselves.

Ibid.

Please all, and you will please none.

The Man, the Boy, and the

Donkey

Who is to bell the Cat?—It is easy to propose impossible remedies.

Belling the Cat

When the Hare awoke from his nap, he saw the Tortoise just near the winning post. Plodding wins the race.

The Hare and the Tortoise

We would often be sorry if our wishes were gratified.³

The Old Man and Death

¹ See George Pope Morris, page 499a.

² He is a fool who lets slip a bird in the hand for a bird in the bush. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Of Garrulity*

A bird in hand is worth two in the bush. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part I [1605], Book IV, Chap. 4

Better one byrde in hande than ten in the wood. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part I, Chap. XI

A feather in hand is better than a bird in the air. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

³ Granting our wish one of Fate's saddest jokes is! — J. R. LOWELL [1819–1891]: *Two Scenes from the Life of Blondel*, Sc. II, St. 2

Beware, my lord! Beware lest stern Heaven hate you enough to hear your prayers! — ANATOLE FRANCE: *The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard* [1881], Part II, Chap. 4

When the gods wish to punish us they answer our prayers. — WILDE: *An Ideal Husband* [1895], Act II

Union gives strength.

The Bundle of Sticks

While I see many hoof-marks going in, I see none coming out. It is easier to get into the enemy's toils than out again.

The Lion, the Fox, and the Beasts

The haft of the arrow had been feathered with one of the eagle's own plumes. We often give our enemies the means of our own destruction.¹

The Eagle and the Arrow

Nature will out.

The Cat-Maiden

Do not count your chickens before they are hatched.²

The Milkmaid and Her Pail

Men often applaud an imitation, and hiss the real thing.

The Buffoon and the Countryman

Never trust the advice of a man in difficulties.

The Fox and the Goat

¹ So in the Libyan fable it is told That once an eagle, stricken with a dart, Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft, "With our own feathers, not by others' hands, Are we now smitten."

AESCHYLUS [25–456 B.C.]. *Fragment 135* (Plumptre's translation)

That eagle's fate and mine are one, Which on the shaft that made him die Espied a feather of his own,

Wherewith he wont to soar so high.

EDMUND WALLER [1605–1687]: *To a Lady Singing a Song of his Composition*

Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,

See their own feathers pluck'd to wing the dart Which rank corruption destines for their heart.

THOMAS MOORE [1780–1852]: *Corruption*

See Byron, page 452a.

² Many count their chickens before they are hatched. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], Chap. 55

To swallow gudgeons ere they're catch'd, And count their chickens ere they're hatch'd.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras*, Part II [1664], Canto III, L. 923

Reckon not on your chickens before they are hatched. — JEFFERYS TAYLOR [1792–1853]: *The Milkmaid*

IBYCUS¹

[Floruit circa 550 B. C.]

You cannot find a medicine for life
when once a man is dead.

CHRYSIPPUS: *Negatives*

Every reef may be safely let out so
long as the sail clears the top of the
wave.

Scholiast on the Iliad

Contests allow no excuses, no more
do friendships.

ZENOBIUS: *Proverbs*

The cranes of Ibycus.²

SIMPLICIUS

[Floruit 530 B. C.]

They [atoms] move in the void and
catching each other up jostle together,
and some recoil in any direction that
may chance, and others become en-
tangled with one another in various
degrees according to the symmetry of
their shapes and sizes and positions and
order, and they remain together and
thus the coming into being of composite
things is effected.

De Caelo. 242, 15³

HERACLITUS

[Floruit 513 B. C.]

Man's genius is a deity.

PLUTARCH: *Platonic Questions*

Character is Destiny.

MULLACH: *Fragments of Greek
Philosophy*

There is nothing permanent except
change.

ROGERS: *Student's History of
Philosophy*

¹ Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

² According to legend, Ibycus was murdered at sea, and his murderers were discovered through cranes that followed the ship. Hence, the "cranes of Ibycus" became a proverb for the agency of the gods in revealing crime.

³ Quoted by CYRIL BAILEY: *The Greek Atomists and Epicurus*.

AESCHYLUS

[525-456 B. C.]

I would far rather be ignorant than
wise in the foreboding of evil.¹

Suppliants. Line 453

"Honour thy father and thy mother"
stands written among the three laws of
most revered righteousness.²

Ibid. Line 707

Myriad laughter of the ocean waves.

Prometheus Bound. Line 89

For somehow this is tyranny's dis-
ease, to trust no friends.

Ibid. Line 226

Words are the physicians of a mind
diseased.³

Ibid. Line 378

Time as he grows old teaches many
lessons.

Ibid. Line 981

God's mouth knows not to utter
falsehood, but he will perform each
word.⁴

Ibid. Line 1032

By suffering comes wisdom.

Agamemnon. Line 177

Too lightly opened are a woman's ears;
Her fence downtrod by many tres-
passers.

Ibid. Line 486

I think the slain
Care little if they sleep or rise again;
And we, the living, wherefore should we
ache

With counting all our lost ones?

Ibid. Line 595

Sweet is a grief well ended.

Ibid. Line 805

¹ See Thomas Gray, page 347b.

² The reference is to three great laws ascribed to Triptolemus: namely, to honor parents; to worship the gods with the fruits of the earth; to hurt no living creature. The first two laws are also ascribed to the centaur Cheiron.

Honour thy father and thy mother. — *Exodus, XX, 12*

³ Apt words have power to suage
The tumours of a troubl'd mind.

MILTON: *Samson Agonistes* [1671],
L. 184

⁴ God is not a man that he should lie; . . .
hath he said, and shall he not do it? — *Num-
bers, XXXIII, 19*

For not many men, the proverb saith,
Can love a friend whom fortune prospereth
Unenvying.

Agamemnon. Line 832

I know how men in exile feed on
dreams.

Ibid. Line 1668

Him who pitieth suffering men
Zeus pitieth, and his ways are sweet on
earth.

The Eumenides. Line 91

Fortune is a god and rules men's life.¹

The Choëphoroe. Line 59

Destiny

Waiteth alike for them that men call
free,

And them by others mastered.

Ibid. Line 101

It is for the doer to suffer.

Ibid. Line 313

Pleasantest

Of all ties is the tie of host and guest.

Ibid. Line 699

For he wishes not to seem, but to be,
the best.²

Seven Against Thebes. Line 592

God loves to help him who strives to
help himself.³

Fragment 223

O Death the Healer, scorn thou not, I
pray,

To come to me: of cureless ills thou art

¹ Fortune commands men, and not men fortune. — HERODOTUS [484-424 B. C.]: *Book VII, Polymnia, Chap. 49*

² Meant, and taken by the audience, as a reference to Aristides the Just.

³ Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act. — SOPHOCLES [496-406 B. C.]: *Fragment 288* (Plumptre's translation)

Try first thyself, and after call in God;

For to the worker God himself lends aid.

EURIPIDES [484-406 B. C.]: *Hippolytus, Fragment 435*

Help thyself, and God will help thee. —

GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Help thyself, Heaven will help thee. — LA

FONTAINE: *Book VI* [1678-1679], *Fable 18*

God helps those who help themselves. —

ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Sect. XXIII*. FRANKLIN [1706-1790]: *Poor Richard's Almanac*

The one physician. Pain lays not its
touch

Upon a corpse.

Fragment 250¹

A prosperous fool is a grievous bur-
den.

Fragment 383

Bronze is the mirror of the form;
wine, of the heart.

Fragment 384

It is not the oath that makes us be-
lieve the man, but the man the oath.

Fragment 385

PINDAR²

[522-442 B. C.]

The best of healers is good cheer.

Nemean Ode 4

Longer than deeds liveth the word.

Ibid.

It is the natal star that ruleth over
every deed.

Nemean Ode 5

For whatsoever one hath well said
goeth forth with a voice that never
dieth.

Isthmian Ode 4

Refrain from peering too far.

Olympian Ode 1

We are creatures of a day. What is
one, what is one not? Man is the dream
of a shadow.

Pythian Ode 8

The word that is overbearing is a
spur unto strife.

Fragment from Hymns

To foolish men belongeth a love for
things afar.

Paeon 4

Every noble deed dieth, if sup-
pressed in silence.

*Eulogy on Alexander, Son of
Amyntas*

Whether the race of men on earth
mounteth a loftier tower by justice, or
by crooked wiles, my mind is divided
in telling clearly.

Fragment

¹ Translated by PLUMPTRE.

² Translated by SIR J. E. SANDYS.

SOPHOCLES

[496?–406 B. C.]

The ship of state — the gods once more,
After much rocking on a stormy surge,
Set her on even keel.

*Antigone*¹

That pilot of the state
Who sets no hand to the best policy,
But remains tongue-tied through some
terror, seems
Vilest of men.

None love the messenger who brings
bad news.²

Ibid.

For money you would sell your soul.

Ibid.

A man of worth
In his own household will appear up-
right
In the state also.

Ibid.

There lives no greater fiend than An-
archy;
She ruins states, turns houses out of
doors,
Breaks up in rout the embattled sol-
diery.

Ibid.

Do not persist, then, to retain at heart
One sole idea, that the thing is right
Which your mouth utters, and nought
else beside.

Ibid.

Wonders are many, and none is more
wonderful than man.³

Ibid.

Though a man be wise
It is no shame for him to live and
learn.⁴

Ibid.

¹ Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG [1837–1930].

² See Shakespeare, page 152a.

³ Translated by JEBB.

⁴ It is good to live and learn. — CERVANTES:
Don Quixote, Part II [1615], Chap. 32

Live and learn,

Not first learn and then live.

BROWNING: *Parleyings with Certain
People*, With Christopher Smart
[1887], IX

To err

From the right path is common to
mankind.¹

Antigone

A day can prostrate and upraise again
All that is human.

*Ajax*²

To behold harms of our own hands'
doing,
Where none beside us wrought, causes
sharp ruing.

Ibid.

A woman should be seen, not heard.

Ibid.

I would not take the fellow at a gift
Who warms himself with unsubstantial
hopes;

But bravely to live on, or bravely end,³
Is due to gentle breeding.

Ibid.

In the ills of men
There is none sorer than Necessity.

Ibid.

Some mindfulness
A man should surely keep, of any thing
That pleased him once.

Ibid.

The happiest life consists in ignorance,
Before you learn to grieve and to re-
joice.

Ibid.

Sleep, the universal vanquisher.

Ibid.

I for my own part, having learnt of
late

Those hateful to us we are not to hate
As though they might not soon be
friends again,

Intend to measure, now, the services
I render to my friend, as if not so
To abide for ever; for of mortals most
Find friendship an unstable anchorage.⁴

Ibid.

¹ That men may err was never yet denied.
— DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther*
[1687], L. 61

See Pope, page 311b.

² Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

³ Where life is more terrible than death, it
is then the truest valour to dare to live. —
SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642]
(Everyman ed.), P. 49

⁴ Love him so, as if you were one day to hate

'Tis a long road knows no turning.

Ajax

Men of perverse opinion do not know
The excellence of what is in their hands,
Till some one dash it from them.

Ibid.

Death is not the worst; rather, in vain
To wish for death, and not to compass
it.

*Electra*¹

The flower
Of our young manhood.²

*Oedipus Tyrannus*¹

Towers and ships are nothingness,
Void of our fellow men to inhabit them.
Ibid.
This dim-seen track-mark of an ancient
crime.

Ibid.

The Sphinx
With her enigma.

Ibid.

I benefit myself in aiding him.

Ibid.

Now am I hail-fellow-well-met with
all.

Ibid.

Pride, when puffed up, vainly, with
many things
Unseasonable, unfitting, mounts the
wall,

Only to hurry to that fatal fall.³

Ibid.

That kindred only should behold and
hear

The griefs of kin, fits best with decency.
Ibid.

him and hate him so, as you were one day to
love him. — Attributed to CHILO [fl. 556 B. C.]
in MONTAIGNE's essay, *Of Friendship*

¹ Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

² The very flower of youth. — TERENCE
[185–159 B. C.]: *Eunuchus*, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 27

³ See *Proverbs*, XVI, 18, on page 1039b.

Pryde goeth before, and shame cometh be-
hynde. — *Treatise of a Gallant* [circa 1510]

Pryde will have a fall;

For pryde goeth before and shame cometh
after.

JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546],
Part I, Chap. X

Let pride go afore, shame will follow a ter.
— CHAPMAN, JONSON, AND MARSTON: *East-
ward Ho* [1605], Act IV, Sc. 1

Of no mortal say

"That man is happy," till

Vexed by no grievous ill

He pass Life's goal.¹

Oedipus Tyrannus. Closing lines

To know that all is well, even if late

We come to know it, is at least some
gain.

*Trachiniae*²

There is occasion for the vigilant

To fear for one who prospers, lest he
fall.

Ibid.

One must learn

By doing the thing; for though you
think you know it

You have no certainty, until you try.

Ibid.

If any

Count on two days, or any more, to
come,

He is a fool; for a man has no morrow,
Till with good luck he has got through
to-day.

Ibid.

War never slays a bad man in its course,
But the good always!

*Philoctetes*²

Winds are fair always, when you fly
from harm.

Ibid.

Who does not befriend himself

By doing good?

*Oedipus Coloneus*²

To the gods alone

Belongs it never to be old or die,

But all things else melt with all-power-
ful Time.

Ibid.

If a man to you

Refused a favour, when you begged
for it,

¹ See Herodotus, page 18b.

'Tis an old well-known proverb of mankind,
"You cannot tell men's fortunes till they die,
In any case, if they be good or bad."

Trachiniae

'Tis never seemly to felicitate

The fortunes of a man, as prosperous,
Before his life shall have been lived by him
Completely through.

Tyndareus, Fragment 572

² Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

And would give nothing, and then afterwards,
When you were satisfied of your desire,
And all the grace was graceless, proffered it,
Would not the pleasure so received be vain? ¹

Oedipus Coloneus

Never to have been born is much the best;

And the next best, by far,
To return thence, by the way speediest,
Where our beginnings are.

Ibid.

This is our portion at the close of life,
Strengthless — companionless.

Ibid.

It is the merit of a general
To impart good news, and to conceal the bad.

Ibid.

The very hair on my head
Stands up for dread. ²

Ibid.

A remedy too strong for the disease.
Tereus. Fragment 514 ³

Truly, to tell lies is not honourable;
But when the truth entails tremendous ruin,

To speak dishonourably is pardonable.
Creusa. Fragment 323

Sons are the anchors of a mother's life.
Phaedra. Fragment 612

To him who is in fear everything rustles.

Acrisius. Fragment 58

No falsehood lingers on into old age.
Ibid. Fragment 59

Lady, cheer up; most of our ills, blowing loudly
In dreams by night, grow milder when 'tis day.

Ibid. Fragment 63

No man loves life like him that's growing old.

Ibid. Fragment 64

¹ See Samuel Johnson, page 339a.

² The hair of all stood up for fear. — Later in same drama

³ The fragments are from the Everyman Edition of *The Dramas of Sophocles*.

War loves to prey upon the young. ¹
Scyrian Women. Fragment 498
Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act. ²

Unknown Dramas. Fragment 288
A wise gamester ought to take the dice
Even as they fall, and pay down quietly,
Rather than grumble at his luck.

Ibid. Fragment 686
Truth ever has most strength of what men say.

Ibid. Fragment 691
A woman's vows I write upon the wave.

Ibid. Fragment 694
The friends of the unlucky are far away.

Ibid. Fragment 773
If I am Sophocles, I am not mad;
and if I am mad, I am not Sophocles.
Vita Anonyma ³

EURIPIDES

[484-406 B. C.]

Old men's prayers for death are lying prayers, in which they abuse old age and long extent of life. But when death draws near, not one is willing to die, and age no longer is a burden to them.

Alcestis. Line 669
I care for riches, to make gifts
To friends, or lead a sick man back to health

With ease and plenty. Else small aid is wealth
For daily gladness; once a man be done
With hunger, rich and poor are all as one.

Electra. Line 539
A hundred little things make likenesses
In brethren born, and show the father's blood.

Ibid. Line 642

¹ In peace, children inter their parents; war violates the order of nature, and causes parents to inter their children. — HERODOTUS [484-424 B. C.]: *Book I, Clio, Chap. 87*

² See Euripides, page 17a.

Help thyself, and God will help thee. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]
See Franklin, page 330b.

³ Translated by PLUMPTRE.

⁴ Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

⁵ Translated by SIR GILBERT MURRAY.

Danger gleams
Like sunshine to a brave man's eyes.

*Iphigenia in Tauris.*¹ Line 115

How oft the darkest hour of ill
Breaks brightest into dawn.²

Ibid. Line 723

I think that Fortune watcheth o'er our
lives,

Surer than we. But well said: he who
strives

Will find his gods strive for him
equally.³

Ibid. Line 910

The night
Is the safe time for robbers, as the light
For just men.

Ibid. Line 1024

Put not thy faith in any Greek.⁴

Ibid. Line 1205

The gifts of a bad man bring no good
with them.

*Medea.*⁵ Line 618

Moderation, the noblest gift of
Heaven.

Ibid. Line 636

I know, indeed, the evil of that I pur-
pose; but my inclination gets the better
of my judgment.⁶

Ibid. Line 1078

To the fool, he who speaks wisdom
will sound foolish.

Bacchae. Line 480

Slowly but surely withal moveth the
might of the gods.⁷

Ibid. Line 882

Slight not what's near through aim-
ing at what's far.

*Rhesus.*⁵ Line 482

¹ Translated by SIR GILBERT MURRAY.

² The darkest hour is that before the dawn.
— HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

³ See Sophocles, page 16b.

⁴ See Virgil, page 37a.

⁵ Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

⁶ See Ovid, page 42b, and *Romans*, VII, 19,
on page 1060a.

I find my growing judgment daily instruct
me how to be better, but my untamed affec-
tions and confirmed vitiosity makes me daily
do worse. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio
Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 47

We naturally know what is good, but natu-
rally pursue what is evil. — *Ibid.*, P. 61

⁷ See George Herbert, page 234b.

Thou didst bring me forth for all
the Greeks in common, not for thyself
alone.

*Iphigenia in Aulis.*¹ Line 1386

The company of just and righteous
men is better than wealth and a rich
estate.

*Aegeus.*¹ Fragment 7

A bad beginning makes a bad ending.

*Aeolus.*¹ Fragment 32

Time will explain it all. He is a talker,
and needs no questioning before he
speaks.

Ibid. Fragment 38

Waste not fresh tears over old griefs.

*Alexander.*¹ Fragment 44

The nobly born must nobly meet his
fate.²

*Alcymene.*¹ Fragment 100

Woman is woman's natural ally.

*Alope.*¹ Fragment 109

Man's best possession is a sympa-
thetic wife.

*Antigone.*¹ Fragment 164

Second thoughts are ever wiser.³

Hippolytus. Line 436

The tongue hath sworn, but the mind
is unsworn.⁴

Ibid. Line 612

Toil, says the proverb, is the sire of
fame.

*Lycymnius.*¹ Fragment 477

Cowards do not count in battle; they
are there, but not in it.

*Meleager.*¹ Fragment 523

A woman should be good for every-

¹ Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

² If there be any good in nobility, I trow it
to be only this, that it imposeth a necessity
upon those which are noble, that they should
not suffer their nobility to degenerate from
the virtues of their ancestors. — BOETHIUS
[A.D. 470-525]: *De Consolatione Philoso-
phiae*, III, 6, 25

Noblesse oblige (Nobility has its obliga-
tion). — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs*

³ Second thoughts, they say, are best. —
DRYDEN: *The Spanish Friar* [1681], Act II,
Sc. 2

Is it so true that second thoughts are best?
— TENNYSON: *Sea Dreams* [1864]

⁴ This line was always quoted as an ex-
ample of Sophist casuistry.

thing at home, but abroad good for nothing.

*Meleager.*¹ *Fragment 525*

Silver and gold are not the only coin; virtue too passes current all over the world.

*Oedipus.*¹ *Fragment 546*

Where two discourse, if the one's anger rise,
The man who lets the contest fall is wise.

*Protesilaus.*¹ *Fragment 656*

When good men die their goodness does not perish,

But lives though they are gone. As for the bad,

All that was theirs dies and is buried with them.²

*Temenidae.*¹ *Fragment 734*

Every man is like the company he is wont to keep.

*Phoenix.*¹ *Fragment 809*

Who knows but life be that which men call death,

And death what men call life?³

*Phrixus.*¹ *Fragment 830*

Whoso neglects learning in his youth, loses the past and is dead for the future.

Ibid. *Fragment 927*

The gods visit the sins of the fathers upon the children.⁴

Ibid. *Fragment 970*

In a case of dissension, never dare to judge till you've heard the other side.

*Heracleidae.*¹ (*Quoted by* ARISTOPHANES *in The Wasps*)

Leave no stone unturned.⁵

Ibid. 1002

¹ Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

² See Shakespeare, page 168a.

³ See Aristophanes, page 23a.

⁴ See *Exodus*, XX, 5, on page 1024b.

The sins of the father are to be laid upon the children. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act-III, Sc. 5, L. 1*

⁵ This may be traced to a response of the Delphic oracle given to Polycrates, as the best means of finding a treasure buried by Xerxes' general, Mardonius, on the field of Plataea. The oracle replied, "Turn every stone." — LEUTSCH AND SCHNEIDEWIN: *Corpus Paraemiographorum Graecorum*, Vol. I, P. 146

I commend the old proverb, "For we must look about under every stone, lest an orator

Those whom God wishes to destroy, he first deprives of their senses.¹

Fragment, Greek Iambic

These men won eight victories over the Syracusans when the favor of the gods was equal for both sides.

Epitaph for the Athenians Slain in Sicily

HERODOTUS²

[484–424 B. C.]

A man trusts his ears less than his eyes.

Book I, Clio. Chap. 8

Call no man happy till you know the nature of his death; he is at best but fortunate.

Ibid. *Chap. 32*

They [the Persians] are accustomed to deliberate on matters of the highest moment when warm with wine; but whatever they in this situation may determine is again proposed to them on the morrow, in their cooler moments, by the person in whose house they had before assembled. If at this time also it meet their approbation, it is executed; otherwise it is rejected. Whatever also they discuss when sober, is always a second time examined after they have been drinking.³

Ibid. *Chap. 133*

bite us." — ARISTOPHANES [446–380 B. C.]: *The Trial of Euripides*

¹ Quos deus vult perdere, prius dementat.

In Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791] (Everyman ed.), Vol. 2, Pp. 442–443, this is quoted as a saying which everybody repeats, but nobody knows where to find.

Whom Fortune wishes to destroy she first makes mad. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 911*

When falls on man the anger of the gods,

First from his mind they banish understanding.

LYCURGUS [*fl.* 820 B. C.]

For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for fate, and first destroys their mind.

DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther*

[1687], Part III, L. 1093

Whom the Gods would destroy they first make mad. — LONGFELLOW: *The Masque of Pandora* [1875], VI

² Translated by WILLIAM BELOE [1756–1817].

³ The ancient Goths of Germany . . . had

They joined battle, and the Phœacians won, yet it was but a Cadmean victory.¹

Book I, Clio. Chap. 166

The art of medicine in Egypt is thus exercised: one physician is confined to the study and management of one disease; there are of course a great number who practice this art; some attend to the disorders of the eyes, others to those of the head, some take care of the teeth, others are conversant with all diseases of the bowels; whilst many attend to the cure of maladies which are less conspicuous.

Book II, Euterpe. Chap. 84

How much better it is to be envied than pitied.²

Book III, Thalia. Chap. 52

Envy is natural to man from the beginning.

Ibid. Chap. 80

They who mutually injure the state, mutually support each other.

Ibid. Chap. 82

You may have observed how the thunderbolt of Heaven chastises the insolence of the more enormous animals, whilst it passes over without injury the weak and insignificant: before these weapons of the gods you must have seen how the proudest palaces and the loftiest trees fall and perish.³

Book VII, Polymnia. Chap. 10

all of them a wise custom of debating every thing of importance to their state, twice; that is, — once drunk, and once sober: — Drunk — that their councils might not want vigour; and sober — that they might not want discretion. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy* [1760–1767], *Book V, Chap. 17*

Appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober. — VALERIUS MAXIMUS [1st century A.D.]: *Book VI, Chap. 2*

¹ A Cadmean (or a Pyrrhic) victory was one in which the victors suffered as much as their enemies. "One more such victory," said Pyrrhus, "and I am lost."

See Plutarch, page 59a.

² Pindar expresses the same sentiment in *Pythian Ode, I, 164*.

³ It is the lofty pine that by the storm
Is oftener tossed; towers fall with heavier
crash

Every measure undertaken with temerity is liable to be perplexed with error, and punished by misfortune.

Book VII, Polymnia. Chap. 10

The Persian messengers travel with a velocity which nothing human can equal. . . . Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor darkness, are permitted to obstruct their speed.¹

Book VIII, Urania. Chap. 98

The king's arm is very long.

Ibid. Chap. 140

Nothing in human life is more to be lamented, than that a wise man should have so little influence.

Book IX, Calliope. Chap. 16

THUCYDIDES²

[471–401 B. C.]

Of the events of war, I have not ventured to speak from any chance information, nor according to any notion of my own; I have described nothing but what I saw myself, or learned from others of whom I made the most careful and particular inquiry. The task was a laborious one because eyewitnesses of the same occurrence gave different accounts of them as they remembered, or were interested in the actions of one side or the other. And very likely the strictly historical character of my narrative may be disappointing to the ear. But if he who desires to have before his eyes a true picture of the events which have happened, and of the like events which may be expected to happen hereafter in the order of human things, shall pronounce what I have written to be useful, then I shall be satisfied. My history is an everlasting possession, not

Which higher soar.

HORACE [65–8 B. C.]: *Odes, Book II, X, To Licinius, L. 9*

The bigger they come, the harder they fall. — ROBERT FITZSIMMONS [1862–1917], pugilist, before his fight with James J. Jeffries, a heavier man, in San Francisco [July 25, 1902]

¹ Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor gloom of night stays these couriers from the swift completion of their appointed rounds.

— *Inscription on the Main Post Office, New York City, adapted from Herodotus*

² Translated by JOWETT.

a prize composition which is heard and forgotten.

Peloponnesian War. Book I, 22

Mankind is tolerant of the praises of others so long as each hearer thinks he can do as well or nearly as well himself, but, when the speaker rises above him, jealousy is aroused and he begins to be incredulous.

Ibid. Book II, 35, Funeral Speech of Pericles

We are called a democracy, for the administration is in the hands of the many and not of the few. But while the law secures equal justice to all alike in their private disputes, the claim of excellence is also recognised; and when a citizen is in any way distinguished, he is preferred to the public service, not as a matter of privilege, but as the reward of merit. Neither is poverty a bar, but a man may benefit his country whatever be the obscurity of his condition. There is no exclusiveness in our public life, and in our private intercourse we are not suspicious of one another, nor angry with our neighbour if he does what he likes; we do not put on sour looks at him which, though harmless, are not pleasant. While we are thus unconstrained in our private intercourse, a spirit of reverence pervades our public acts; we are prevented from doing wrong by respect for authority and for the laws, having an especial regard to those which are ordained for the protection of the injured as well as to those unwritten laws which bring upon the transgressor of them the reprobation of the general sentiment.

Ibid. 37

We cultivate the mind. We are lovers of the beautiful, yet simple in our tastes, without loss of manliness.

Ibid. 40

Day by day fix your eyes upon the greatness of Athens, until you become filled with the love of her; and when you are impressed by the spectacle of her glory, reflect that this empire has

been acquired by men who knew their duty and had the courage to do it.

Peloponnesian War. Book II, 43, Funeral Speech of Pericles

The sacrifice which they collectively made was individually repaid to them; for they received again each one for himself a praise which grows not old, and the noblest of all sepulchres—I speak not of that in which their remains are laid, but of that in which their glory survives, and is proclaimed always and on every fitting occasion both in word and deed. For the whole earth is the sepulchre of famous men; not only are they commemorated by columns and inscriptions in their own country, but in foreign lands there dwells also an unwritten memorial of them, graven not on stone but in the hearts of men.

Ibid.

Men naturally despise those who court them, but respect those who do not give way to them.

Ibid. Book III, 39

SOCRATES¹

[470–399 B. C.]

The life which is unexamined is not worth living.

Apology. 38

Either death is a state of nothingness and utter unconsciousness, or, as men say, there is a change and migration of the soul from this world to another.² . . . Now if death be of such a nature, I say that to die is to gain; for eternity is then only a single night.

Ibid. 40

No evil can happen to a good man, either in life or after death.

Ibid. 41

Man is a prisoner who has no right to open the door of his prison and run away. . . . A man should wait, and

¹ Translated by JOWETT.

² Either the soul is immortal and we shall not die, or it perishes with the flesh, and we shall not know that we are dead. Live, then, as if you were eternal.—ANDRÉ MAUROIS [1885—] (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, P. 53)

not take his own life until God summons him.

Dialogues of PLATO. Phaedo. 62
Must not all things at the last be swallowed up in death?

Ibid. 72

Will you not allow that I have as much of the spirit of prophecy in me as the swans? For they, when they perceive that they must die, having sung all their life long, do then sing more lustily than ever, rejoicing in the thought that they are going to the god they serve.¹

Ibid. 85

The partisan, when he is engaged in a dispute, cares nothing about the rights of the question, but is anxious only to convince his hearers of his own assertions.

Ibid. 91

False words are not only evil in themselves, but they infect the soul with evil.

Ibid.

The soul takes nothing with her to the other world but her education and culture; and these, it is said, are of the greatest service or of the greatest injury to the dead man, at the very beginning of his journey thither.

Ibid. 107

I think that I had better bathe before I drink the poison, and not give the women the trouble of washing my dead body.

Ibid. 115

I owe a cock to Asclepius; will you remember to pay the debt?

Ibid. 118 (The last words of Socrates)

¹ The jealous swan, ayens his deth that singeth. — CHAUCER: *The Parlement of Foules* [1372-1386], L. 342

Makes a swan-like end,

Fading in music.

SHAKESPEARE: *The Merchant of Venice* [1596-1597], Act III, Sc. 2, L. 44

I will play the swan and die in music. — *Othello* [1604-1605], Act V, Sc. 2, L. 245

See Shakespeare, page 148b.

See Byron, page 458b.

HIPPOCRATES¹

[460-377 B. C.]

I swear by Apollo Physician, by Asclepius, by Health, by Panacea, and by all the gods and goddesses, making them my witnesses, that I will carry out, according to my ability and judgment, this oath and this indenture. To hold my teacher in this art equal to my own parents; to make him partner in my livelihood; when he is in need of money to share mine with him; to consider his family as my own brothers, and to teach them this art, if they want to learn it, without fee or indenture. I will use treatment to help the sick according to my ability and judgment, but never with a view to injury and wrongdoing. I will keep pure and holy both my life and my art. In whatsoever houses I enter, I will enter to help the sick, and I will abstain from all intentional wrongdoing and harm. And whatsoever I shall see or hear in the course of my profession in my intercourse with men, if it be what should not be published abroad, I will never divulge, holding such things to be holy secrets. Now if I carry out this oath, and break it not, may I gain forever reputation among all men for my life and for my art; but if I transgress it and forswear myself, may the opposite befall me.

The Physician's Oath

Healing is a matter of time, but it is sometimes also a matter of opportunity.

Precepts. Chap. 1

Sometimes give your services for nothing, calling to mind a previous benefaction or present satisfaction. And if there be an opportunity of serving one who is a stranger in financial straits, give full assistance to all such. For where there is love of man, there is also love of the art. For some patients, though conscious that their condition is perilous, recover their health simply through their contentment with the

¹ Translated by WILLIAM HENRY RICH JONES [1817-1885].

goodness of the physician. And it is well to superintend the sick to make them well, to care for the healthy to keep them well, also to care for one's own self, so as to observe what is seemly.

Precepts. Chap. 6

In all abundance there is lack.

Ibid. Chap. 8

If for the sake of a crowded audience you do wish to hold a lecture, your ambition is no laudable one, and at least avoid all citations from the poets, for to quote them argues feeble industry.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Life is short and the art long.¹

Aphorisms. Sect. I, 1

Extreme remedies are very appropriate for extreme diseases.²

Ibid. 6

ARISTOPHANES

[446-380 B. C.]

What heaps of things have bitten me to the heart!

A small few pleased me, very few, just four;

But those that vexed were sand-dune-hundredfold.

*Acharnians*³

If a word

Our orators let fall, save what pertains To peace, I'll raise a storm of words, and rain

A very tempest of abuse upon them!

*Ibid.*⁴

He works and blows the coals

¹ Ars longa, vita brevis.

The life so short, the craft so long to learn. — CHAUCER: *The Parlement of Foules* [1372-1386], *Proem, L. 1*

Art's long, though time is short. — BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book* [1868-1869], IX, *Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius*

See Longfellow, page 521a.

² See Shakespeare, page 177b.

For a desperate disease a desperate cure. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book II, Chap. 3*

Desperate cures must be to desperate ills applied. — DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *Part III, L. 1111*

³ Translated by B. B. ROGERS.

⁴ Translated by JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE [1769-1846].

And has plenty of other irons in the fire.¹

Acharnians

Master, shall I begin with the usual jokes

That the audience always laugh at?

*Frogs*²

Lodgings, — free from bugs and fleas, if possible,

If you know any such.

Ibid.

Brekeke-kesh, koash, koash.³

Ibid.

The men that stood for office, noted for acknowledged worth,

And for manly deeds of honour, and for honourable birth;

Train'd in exercise and art, in sacred dances and in song,

All are ousted and supplanted by a base ignoble throng.

Ibid.

He collected audiences about him, And flourish'd, and exhibited, and harangued.

Ibid.

A vast expenditure of human voice.

Ibid.

Exalted ideas of fancy require To be clothed in a suitable vesture of phrase.

Ibid.

I laugh'd till I cried.

Ibid.

If we withdraw the confidence we placed

In these our present statesmen, and transfer it

To those whom we mistrusted heretofore,

This seems I think our fairest chance for safety:

If with our present counsellors we fail,

¹ It is always good

When a man has two irons in the fire.

FRANCIS BEAUMONT: *The Faithful Friends* [circa 1608], *Act I, Sc. 2*

² Translated by JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE [1769-1846].

³ Adapted in college cheer: Brekeke-kex, koax, koax.

Then with their opposites we might
succeed.

Frogs

Shame is the apprehension of a vision
Reflected from the surface of opinion —
The opinion of the public.

Ibid.

Perhaps death is life, and life is death,
And victuals and drink an illusion of
the senses;

For what is Death but an eternal sleep?
And does not Life consist in sleeping
and eating? ¹

Ibid.

Happy is the man possessing
The superior holy blessing
Of a judgment and a taste
Accurate, refined and chaste.

Ibid.

When shall I see those halcyon days? ²

Clouds ³

If you strike

Upon a thought that baffles you, break
off

From that entanglement and try an-
other.

So shall your wits be fresh to start
again.

Ibid.

Old age is but a second childhood.

Ibid.

Throw fear to the wind.

Wasps ⁴

Rais'd and swell'd with honours great
(such on bard yet never sate)

With meekness and modesty he bore
him;

And while his laurels grew, he kept ever
in his view

The heights yet unconquer'd before
him.

Ibid.

¹ See Euripides, page 18a.

² Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI, Part I* [1591], Act I, Sc. 2, L. 131

The appellation of Halcyon-days, which was applied to a rare and bloodless week of repose. — GIBBON: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* [1776-1788], Chap. 48

³ Translated by THOMAS MITCHELL [1783-1845].

⁴ Translated by RICHARD CUMBERLAND [1732-1811].

O the days that are gone by, O the days
that are no more,

When my eye was bold and fearless,
and my hand was on the oar.

Wasps

Bitt'rest stroke of all we feel it, that an
idle brood be fed

At our cost, who never handled oar or
jav'lin, never bled,

Nor so much as rais'd a blister in their
suff'ring country's stead.

Ibid.

The wise may learn many things from
their foes.

Birds

DIONYSIUS THE ELDER

[430-367 B. C.]

Let thy speech be better than silence,
or be silent.

Fragment 6

XENOPHON

[Circa 430-355 B. C.]

Apollo said that every one's true
worship was that which he found in
use in the place where he chanced to be.

Recollections of Socrates. I, 3, 1

The sea! The sea! ¹

Anabasis. IV, vii, 24

I knew my son was mortal. ²

DIODEGENES LAERTIUS: *Xenophon.*
Sect. 8

PLATO ³

[427-347 B. C.]

He who is of a calm and happy nature
will hardly feel the pressure of age, but
to him who is of an opposite disposition
youth and age are equally a burden.

The Republic. Book I, 329-D

No physician, in so far as he is a
physician, considers his own good in
what he prescribes, but the good of his
patient; for the true physician is also

¹ Thalatta! Thalatta!

Hail to thee, O Sea, ageless and eternal!

HEINRICH HEINE [1797-1856]: *Thalatta! Thalatta! St. 1*

² When his son was killed in battle.

³ Translated by JOWETT.

a ruler having the human body as a subject, and is not a mere money-maker.

The Republic. Book I, 342-D

When there is an income-tax, the just man will pay more and the unjust less on the same amount of income.

Ibid. 343-D

Mankind censure injustice, fearing that they may be the victims of it and not because they shrink from committing it.

Ibid. 344-C

Necessity, who is the mother of invention.¹

Ibid. Book II, 369-C

The beginning is the most important part of the work.

Ibid. 377-B

A fit of laughter which has been indulged to excess almost always produces a violent reaction.

Ibid. Book III, 388-E

Beauty of style and harmony and grace and good rhythm depend on simplicity.

Ibid. 400-D

Musical training is a more potent instrument than any other, because rhythm and harmony find their way into the inward places of the soul.

Ibid. 401-D

Gymnastic as well as music should begin in early years.

Ibid. 403-C

They do certainly give very strange and new-fangled names to diseases.

Ibid. 405-C

The judge should not be young; he should have learned to know evil, not from his own soul, but from late and long observation of the nature of evil

¹ Hunger is the teacher of the arts and the bestower of invention. — PERSIUS [A. D. 34-62]: *Prologue, L. 10*

Necessity, mother of invention. — WYCHERLEY: *Love in a Wood* [1671], *Act III, Sc. 3*

Art imitates Nature, and necessity is the mother of invention. — RICHARD FRANCK: *Northern Memoirs*, edited by Scott [written in 1658, published in 1694]

Sheer necessity, — the proper parent of an art so nearly allied to invention. — SHERIDAN: *The Critic* [1779], *Act I, Sc. 2*

in others: knowledge should be his guide, not personal experience.

The Republic. Book III, 409-B

Everything that deceives may be said to enchant.

Ibid. 413-C

Under the influence either of poverty or of wealth, workmen and their work are equally liable to degenerate.

Ibid. Book IV, 421-E

Wealth is the parent of luxury and indolence, and poverty of meanness and viciousness, and both of discontent.

Ibid. 422

The direction in which education starts a man will determine his future life.

Ibid. 425-B

What is the prime of life? May it not be defined as a period of about twenty years in a woman's life, and thirty in a man's?

Ibid. Book V, 460-E

Let there be one man who has a city obedient to his will, and he might bring into existence the ideal polity about which the world is so incredulous.

Ibid. 502-B

Behold! human beings living in an underground den . . . Like ourselves . . . they see only their own shadows, or the shadows of one another, which the fire throws on the opposite wall of the cave.

Ibid. Book VII, 515-B

Astronomy compels the soul to look upwards and leads us from this world to another.

Ibid. 529

I have hardly ever known a mathematician who was capable of reasoning.

Ibid. 531-E

Solon was under a delusion when he said that a man when he grows old may learn many things — for he can no more learn much than he can run much; youth is the time for any extraordinary toil.

Ibid. 536-D

Bodily exercise, when compulsory, does no harm to the body; but knowl-

edge which is acquired under compulsion obtains no hold on the mind.

The Republic. Book VII, 536-E

Let early education be a sort of amusement; you will then be better able to find out the natural bent.

Ibid. 537

Oligarchy: A government resting on a valuation of property, in which the rich have power and the poor man is deprived of it.

Ibid. Book VIII, 550-C

Democracy, which is a charming form of government, full of variety and disorder, and dispensing a sort of equality to equals and unequals alike.¹

Ibid. 558-C

The people have always some champion whom they set over them and nurse into greatness. . . . This and no other is the root from which a tyrant springs; when he first appears he is a protector.

Ibid. 565-C

In the early days of his power, he is full of smiles, and he salutes every one whom he meets.

Ibid. 566-D

When the tyrant has disposed of foreign enemies by conquest or treaty, and there is nothing to fear from them, then he is always stirring up some war or other, in order that the people may require a leader.

Ibid. 566-E

Has he not also another object which is that they may be impoverished by payment of taxes, and thus compelled to devote themselves to their daily wants and therefore less likely to conspire against him?

Ibid. 567

What a poor appearance the tales of poets make when stripped of the colours which music puts upon them, and recited in simple prose.

Ibid. Book X, 601-B

There are three arts which are concerned with all things: one which uses, another which makes, a third which imitates them.

The Republic. Book X, 601-D

No human thing is of serious importance.

Ibid.

The soul of man is immortal and imperishable.

Ibid. 608-D

These are the Fates, daughters of Necessity . . . Lachesis singing of the past, Clotho of the present, Atropos of the future.

Ibid. 617-C

Beloved Pan; and all ye other gods who haunt this place, give me beauty in the inward soul; and may the outward and inward man be at one. May I reckon the wise to be the wealthy, and may I have such a quantity of gold as none but the temperate can carry.

Phaedrus. 279

The greatest penalty of evil-doing — namely, to grow into the likeness of bad men.

Laws. 728

Of all the animals, the boy is the most unmanageable.

Ibid. 808

You are young, my son, and, as the years go by, time will change and even reverse many of your present opinions. Refrain therefore awhile from setting yourself up as a judge of the highest matters.

Ibid. 888

And this which you deem of no moment is the very highest of all: that is whether you have a right idea of the gods, whereby you may live your life well or ill.

Ibid.

Not one of them who took up in his youth with this opinion that there are no gods, ever continued until old age faithful to his conviction.

Ibid.

¹ See Aristotle, page 26b.

ZEUXIS

[Circa 400 B. C.]

Criticism comes easier than craftsmanship.

Quoted by PLINY in *Natural History*

AESCHINES

[389-314 B. C.]

The sinews of affairs are cut.¹

Ctesiphon. Chap. 53

ARISTOTLE

[384-322 B. C.]

Poverty is the parent of revolution and crime.

*Politics.*² *Book II*

Even when laws have been written down, they ought not always to remain unaltered.

Ibid.

The law has no power to command obedience except that of habit, which can only be given by time, so that a readiness to change from old to new laws enfeebles the power of the law.

Ibid.

That judges of important causes should hold office for life is not a good thing, for the mind grows old as well as the body.

Ibid.

Man is by nature a political animal.³

Ibid. Book III

It is plain that the state is not determined merely by community of place and by the exchange of mutual protec-

¹ Ascribed to Demosthenes. DIOGENES LAERTIUS, in his *Life of Bion*, *Book IV, Chap. 7, Sect. 3*, represents Bion as saying, "Riches were the sinews of business," or, as the phrase may mean, "of the state." Referring perhaps to this maxim of the philosopher Bion, PLUTARCH says in his *Life of Cleomenes*, "He that first said that money was the sinews of affairs, seems especially in that saying to refer to war" (Modern Library Giant ed., *P. 986*). Accordingly we find money called expressly "the sinews of war" in LIBANIUS, *Oration 46*, and by the scholiast on PINDAR, *Olymp., I, 4*, and in CICERO, *Philipp., V, 2*, "nervos belli, infinitam pecuniam."

² Translated by JOWETT.

³ This phrase is used elsewhere by Aristotle.

tion from harm and of good offices. These things must, indeed, exist, if there is to be a city, yet the existence of all of them does not at once constitute a state; there must be, both in households and families, a sharing of the good life, in a form at once complete and self-sufficient.

Politics. Book III

If liberty and equality, as is thought by some, are chiefly to be found in democracy, they will be best attained when all persons alike share in the government to the utmost.¹

Ibid. Book IV

The best political community is formed by citizens of the middle class. Those States are likely to be well administered in which the middle class is large, and larger if possible than both the other classes, or at any rate than either singly; for the addition of the middle class turns the scale and prevents either of the extremes from being dominant.

Ibid.

Inferiors revolt in order that they may be equal, and equals that they may be superior. Such is the state of mind which creates revolutions.

Ibid. Book V

Revolutions break out when opposite parties, the rich and the poor, are equally balanced, and there is little or nothing between them; for, if either party were manifestly superior, the other would not risk an attack upon them.

Ibid.

Democracies are most commonly corrupted by the insolence of demagogues.

Ibid.

One swallow does not make a spring.²

Nicomachean Ethics. I

¹ See Plato, page 25a.

² One swallow maketh not summer. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part II, Chap. 5*

One swallowe proueth not that summer is neare. — NORTHBROOKE: *Treatise against Dancing* [1577]

One swallow never makes a summer. —

Of evils we must choose the least.¹

Nicomachean Ethics. II

All admit that in a certain sense the several kinds of character are bestowed by nature. Justice, a tendency to Temperance, Courage, and the other types of character are exhibited from the moment of birth.

Ibid. VI

Mothers are fonder of their children. For they have a more painful share in their production and they are more certain that they are their own.

Ibid. IX

In practical matters the end is not mere speculative knowledge of what is to be done, but rather the doing of it. It is not enough to know about Virtue, then, but we must endeavour to possess it, and to use it, or to take any other steps that may make us good.

Ibid. X

The generality of men are naturally apt to be swayed by fear rather than by reverence, and to refrain from evil rather because of the punishment that it brings, than because of its own foulness.

Ibid.

What makes men good is held by some to be nature, by others habit or training, by others instruction. As for the goodness that comes by nature, this is plainly not within our control, but is bestowed by some divine agency on certain people who truly deserve to be called fortunate.

Ibid.

Misfortune unites men, when the same thing is harmful to both.

Rhetoric. I

No one loves him whom he fears.

Ibid. II

CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book II, Chap. 4*

¹ Of two evils, the least should be chosen. — CICERO [106-43 B. C.]: *De Officiis, III, 1*

Of harmes two, the lesse is for to chese. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde* [1372-1386], *Book II, L. 470*

Of two evils the less is always to be chosen. — THOMAS A KEMPIS [1380-1471]: *Imitation of Christ, Book III, Chap. 12*

God is mightiest in power, fairest in beauty; immortal in existence, supreme in virtue; therefore, being invisible to every mortal nature, he is seen through his works themselves.

De Mundo. Chap 6

DEMOSTHENES

[384-322 B. C.]

I do not purchase regret at such a price.

Reply to Laïs

Though a man escape every other danger, he can never wholly escape those who do not want such a person as he is to exist.

*De Falsa Legatione.*¹ 228

Every advantage in the past is judged in the light of the final issue.

*First Olynthiac.*¹ 11

Like the diet prescribed by doctors, which neither restores the strength of the patient nor allows him to succumb, so these doles that you are now distributing neither suffice to ensure your safety nor allow you to renounce them and try something else.

*Third Olynthiac.*¹ 33

To remind the man of the good turns you have done him is very much like a reproach.

*De Corona.*¹ 269

MENANDER²

[343-292 B. C.]

You knew not how to live in clover.

The Girl from Samos. Act 2, Sc. 4

The man who first invented the art of supporting beggars made many wretched.

The Fishermen. Fragment

We live, not as we wish to, but as we can.

The Lady of Andros. Fragment

In many ways the saying "Know thyself" is not well said. It were more practical to say "Know other people."³

Thrasyleon. Fragment

¹ Translated by C. A. AND J. H. VINCE.

² Translated by FRANCIS G. ALLINSON.

³ See Plutarch, page 60a.

No one gets rich quickly if he is honest.¹

The Flatterer. Fragment

Nor is it even possible for anyone to say while life lasts: "That is something that will not be my lot!"

The Drafting Officer. Fragment

I call a fig a fig, a spade a spade.²

Unidentified minor fragment

A woman is necessarily an evil, but he that gets the most tolerable one is lucky.

Ibid.

Marriage, if one will face the truth, is an evil, but a necessary evil.³

Ibid.

The land that gives poor nurture bears brave men.⁴

Ibid.

Manner, not gold, is woman's best adornment.

Fragment. Quoted in The Spectator, January 3, 1712

For our mind is God.

PLUTARCH: *Platonic Questions*

BIDPAI OR PILPAY⁵

[Circa 326 B. C.?]

We ought to do our neighbour all the good we can. If you do good, good will

¹ No good man ever grew rich all at once.

—PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 837

² A similar saying is credited to Aristophanes by LUCIAN, *Quom. Hist. sit conscrib.*, 41

Brought up like a rude Macedon, and taught to call a spade a spade.—STEPHEN GOSSEN: *Ephemerides of Phialo* [1579]

I think it good plain English, without fraud, To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.

JOHN TAYLOR, the "Water Poet" [1580-1653]

³ Marriage is an evil that most men welcome.—*Fragment, Monost.* Motto of *The Spectator*, December 29, 1711.

⁴ This and the preceding quotation are translated by A. H. CHASE.

⁵ Theodor Benfey [1809-1881], German Orientalist, in tracing the name Pilpay or Bidpai, found that it was an appellative applied to the chief pandit or court scholar of an Indian prince. The *Fables of Pilpay*, or *Kalilah and Dimnah*, are the Arabic translation of the Pahlavi translation of the Sanskrit original of the *Panchatantra*. The first English translation appeared in 1570.

be done to you; but if you do evil, the same will be measured back to you again.¹

Chap. 1. Dabschelim and Pilpay

It has been the providence of Nature to give this creature [the cat] nine lives instead of one.²

Ibid. Fable 3, The Greedy and Ambitious Cat

There is no gathering the rose without being pricked by the thorns.³

Chap. 2. Fable 6, The Two Travellers

Wise men say that there are three sorts of persons who are wholly deprived of judgment,—they who are ambitious of preferments in the courts of princes; they who make use of poison to show their skill in curing it; and they who intrust women with their secrets.

Ibid.

Men are used as they use others.

Ibid. Fable 9, The King Who Became Just

What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh.⁴

Ibid. Fable 14, The Two Fishermen

Guilty consciences always make people cowards.⁵

Chap. 3. Fable 3, The Prince and His Minister

Whoever . . . prefers the service of princes before his duty to his Creator, will be sure, early or late, to repent in vain.

Ibid.

¹ And with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.—*Matthew*, VII, 2

² A woman hath nine lives like a cat.—JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part II, Chap. 4

³ Ne'er the rose without the thorn.—HERRICK: *The Rose* [1648]

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose.—MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], Book IV, L. 256

⁴ It will not out of the flesh that is bred in the bone.—JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part II, Chap. 8

⁵ A guilty conscience never feels secure.—PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 617 See Shakespeare, page 174b.

There are some who bear a grudge even to those that do them good.

Chap. 3. Fable 6, A Religious Doctor
He that plants thorns must never expect to gather roses.¹

Ibid. Fable 8, The Ignorant Physician

Honest men esteem and value nothing so much in this world as a real friend. Such a one is as it were another self, to whom we impart our most secret thoughts, who partakes of our joy, and comforts us in our affliction; add to this, that his company is an everlasting pleasure to us.

Chap. 4. Choice of Friends
That possession was the strongest tenure of the law.²

Chap. 5. Fable 4, The Cat and the Two Birds

Wild elephants are caught by tame;
With money it is just the same.

The Panchatantra.³ Book I

EUCLID

[Circa 300 B. C.]

Pons asinorum (the bridge of asses).⁴

Elements. Book I, Proposition 5
There is no royal road to geometry.⁵

Quoted by PROCLUS: Commentaria in Euclidem. Book 2, Chap. 4

ARCHIMEDES

[287?-212 B. C.]

I have found it! ⁶

VITRUVIUS POLLIO: *De Architectura. IX, 215*

¹ Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

See Samuel Butler, page 239a.

² Possession is eleven points in the law. — COLLEY CIBBER: *Woman's Wit* [1697], Act I

³ Translation adapted from ARTHUR W. RYDER.

⁴ Too difficult for asses, or stupid boys, to get over.

⁵ Ptolemy I, King of Egypt, wished to study geometry, without going over the thirteen parts of Euclid's *Elements*. He said that a short cut would be agreeable, whereupon Euclid answered that there was no royal road to geometry. Often misquoted as "no royal road to learning."

⁶ Eureka! Said when he found the principle of specific gravity.

Give me where to stand, and I will move the earth.¹

PAPPUS: *Collectio. Book VIII, Prop. 10, Sect. XI*

THEOCRITUS²

[THIRD CENTURY B. C.]

'Tis peace of mind, lad, we must find,
and have a beldame nigh
To sit for us and spit for us and bid all
ill go by.

The Harvest-Home. Line 126
O cricket is to cricket dear, and ant for
ant doth long,

The hawk's the darling of his fere, and
o' me the Muse and her song.

The Third Country Singing-Match. Line 31

O to be a frog, my lads, and live aloof
from care.

The Reapers. Line 52
Thou 'lt cut thy finger, niggard, a splitting
caraway.

Ibid. Line 55
A great love goes here with a little gift.

The Distaff. Line 24

CALLIMACHUS

[Floruit 260 B. C.]

A big book is a big nuisance.

Fragmenta Incerta, No. 359
This is the tomb of Callimachus that
thou art passing.

He could sing well, and laugh well at
the right time over the wine.

His Own Epitaph. Greek Anthology, Book VII, No. 415

PLAUTUS³

[254-184 B. C.]

What is yours is mine, and all mine
is yours.⁴

Trinummus. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 48
Not by years but by disposition is
wisdom acquired.

Ibid. Line 88

¹ Said with reference to the lever.

² Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

³ Translated by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816-1878].

⁴ What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine. — SHAKESPEARE: *Measure for Measure* [1604-1605], Act V, Sc. 1, L. 529

He whom the gods favour dies in youth.¹

Bacchides. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 18

You are seeking a knot in a bulrush.²

Menaechmi. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 22

In the one hand he is carrying a stone, while he shows the bread in the other.³

Aulularia. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 18

It was not for nothing that the raven was just now croaking on my left hand.⁴

Ibid. Act. IV, Sc. 3, Line 1

There are occasions when it is undoubtedly better to incur loss than to make gain.

Captivi. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 77

Patience is the best remedy for every trouble.⁵

Rudens. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 71

Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an animal it is which never entrusts its life to one hole only.⁶

Truculentus. Act. IV, Sc. 4, Line 15

¹ Those that God loves do not live long. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [2nd ed., 1651]

See Wordsworth, page 410b.

Heaven gives its favourites — early death. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV* [1818], *St. 102*

"Whom the gods love die young," was said of yore. — BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819-1824], *Canto IV, St. 12*

² A proverbial expression implying a desire to create doubts and difficulties where there really are none. It occurs in TERENCE: *Andria, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 38*; also in ENNIUS: *Saturae, 46*.

³ What man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? — *Matthew, VII, 9*

⁴ That raven on yon left-hand oak
(Curse on his ill-betiding croak!)

Bodes me no good.

JOHN GAY: *The Farmer's Wife and the Raven* [1727]

⁵ Patience is a remedy for every sorrow. — PUBLIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 170*

⁶ I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek,
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to,
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do.

CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [circa 1387], *The Wife of Bath's Prologue, L. 572*

The mouse that hath but one hole is quickly taken. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole

Nothing is there more friendly to a man than a friend in need.¹

Epidicus. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 44

Things which you do not hope happen more frequently than things which you do hope.²

Mostellaria. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 40

To blow and swallow at the same moment is not easy.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 104

QUINTUS ENNIUS

[239-169 B. C.]

No sooner said than done — so acts your man of worth.

Annals. Book 9 (Quoted by PRISCIANUS)

I never indulge in poetics

Unless I am down with rheumatics.

Fragment of a Satire (Quoted by PRISCIANUS)

By delay he restored the state.³

Quoted by CICERO in De Senectute, IV

Let no one pay me honor with tears, nor celebrate my funeral with mourning.⁴

Quoted by CICERO, Ibid. XX

The ape, vilest of beasts, how like to us!

Quoted by CICERO in De Natura Deorum, Book I, Chap. 35

No one regards what is before his feet; we all gaze at the stars.

Iphigenia (Quoted by CICERO in De Divinatione, Book II, Chap. 13)

Can never be a mouse of any soul.

POPE: *Paraphrase of the Prologue* [1714], *L. 298*

¹ A friend in need is a friend indeed. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

² The unexpected always happens. — A common saying

³ This refers to Quintus Fabius Maximus, "Cunctator." Hence the "Fabian policy" of waiting.

⁴ No funeral gloom, my dears, when I am gone,

Corpse-gazings, tears, black raiment, graveyard grimness.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM [1828-1889]: *Diary*

The idle mind knows not what it is it wants.

Iphigenia. Chorus

Whom they fear they hate.

Thyestes (Quoted by CICERO in De Officiis, II, 7)

When Fortune's fickle, the faithful friend is found.¹

Quoted by CICERO in De Amicitia, XVIII, 64

MARCUS PORCIUS CATO

[234-149 B. C.]

Carthage must be destroyed.²

CAECILIUS STATIUS

[220-168 B. C.]

Let him draw out his old age to dotage drop by drop.

Hymnis (Quoted by FESTUS)

The facts will promptly blunt his ardor.

The Changeling (Quoted by CHARISTIUS)

He plants trees to benefit another generation.

Synephebi (Quoted by CICERO in De Senectute, VII)

POLYBIUS

[SECOND CENTURY B. C.]

For peace, with justice and honor, is the fairest and most profitable of possessions, but with disgrace and shameful cowardice it is the most infamous and harmful of all.

Histories. IV, 31

Those who know how to win are much more numerous than those who know how to make proper use of their victories.

Ibid. X, 36

There is no witness so dreadful, no accuser so terrible as the conscience that dwells in the heart of every man.

Ibid. XVIII, 43

¹In prosperity it is very easy to find a friend; but in adversity it is the most difficult of all things. — EPICTETUS [circa A. D. 60]: *Fragments, No. 127*

²Delenda est Carthago. Said to have been

TERENCE¹

[185-159 B. C.]

Nothing in excess.²

Andria, Act. I, Sc. 1, Line 34

Of surpassing beauty and in the bloom of youth.

Ibid. Line 45

Hence these tears.

Ibid. Line 99

That is a true proverb which is wont to be commonly quoted, that "all had rather it were well for themselves than for another."

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 15

The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of love.³

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 23

Look you, I am the most concerned in my own interests.⁴

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 12

In fine, nothing is said now that has not been said before.⁵

Eunuchus. The Prologue, Line 41

Immortal gods! how much does one man excel another! What a difference there is between a wise person and a fool!

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 1

I have everything, yet have nothing; and although I possess nothing, still of nothing am I in want.⁶

Ibid. Line 12

There are vicissitudes in all things.

Ibid. Line 45

the inevitable conclusion of all his speeches on any topic whatever.

¹Translated by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816-1878].

²Ne quid nimis.

³The anger of lovers renews the strength of love. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 24*

The falling out of faithful friends renewing is of love. — RICHARD EDWARDS: *The Paradise of Dainty Devices* [1576]

Let the falling out of friends be a renewing of affection. — LYL: *Euphues* [1579]

The falling out of lovers is the renewing of love. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 2

⁴See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b.

⁵See *Ecclesiastes, I, 10*, on page 1042a, and Robert Burton, page 221a.

⁶See 2 *Corinthians, VI, 10*, on page 1062a, and Wotton, page 213a.

I did not care one straw.¹

Eunuchus. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Jupiter, now assuredly is the time when I could readily consent to be slain, lest life should sully this ecstasy with some disaster.²

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 2

This and a great deal more like it I have had to put up with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 8

Take care and say this with presence of mind.³

Ibid. Line 31

It behooves a prudent person to make trial of everything before arms.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 19

I know the disposition of women: when you will, they won't; when you won't, they set their hearts upon you of their own inclination.

Ibid. Line 42

I took to my heels as fast as I could.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 5

Many a time, . . . from a bad beginning great friendships have sprung up.

Ibid. Line 34

I only wish I may see your head stroked down with a slipper.⁴

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 1

I am a man, and nothing that concerns a man do I deem a matter of indifference to me.⁵

Heauton Timoroumenos. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 25

This is a wise maxim, "to take warning from others of what may be to your own advantage."

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 36

¹ Nor do they care a straw. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 9*

² If it were now to die,

³ Twere now to be most happy.

SHAKESPEARE: *Othello* [1604-1605],

Act II, Sc. 1, L. 192

⁴ Literally, "with a present mind" — equivalent to CAESAR'S *praesentia animi* (*De Bello Gallico*, V, 43, 4).

⁵ According to LUCIAN, there was a story that Omphale used to beat Hercules with her slipper or sandal.

⁶ Quoted by CICERO in *De Officiis*, I, 30. In the Latin, *Homo sum: humani nihil a me alienum puto*.

That saying which I hear commonly repeated, — that time assuages sorrow.

Heauton Timoroumenos, Act III,

Sc. 1, Line 12

Really, you have seen the old age of an eagle,¹ as the saying is.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 9

Many a time a man cannot be such as he would be, if circumstances do not admit of it.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 53

Nothing is so difficult but that it may be found out by seeking.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 7

What now if the sky were to fall?²

Ibid. Line 41

Rigorous law is often rigorous injustice.³

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

There is nothing so easy but that it becomes difficult when you do it with reluctance.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

Fortune helps the brave.⁴

Phormio. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 26

It is the duty of all persons, when affairs are the most prosperous, then in especial to reflect within themselves in what way they are to endure adversity.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 11

As many men, so many minds;⁵ every one his own way.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

¹ This was a proverbial expression, signifying a hale and vigorous old age.

² Some ambassadors from the Celtae, being asked by Alexander what in the world they dreaded most, answered, that they feared lest the sky should fall upon them. — ARRIANUS [*circa* A. D. 100-170]: *Book I, 4*

³ Extreme law, extreme injustice, is now become a stale proverb in discourse. — CICERO [106-43 B. C.]: *De Officiis*, I, 33

Extreme justice is often injustice. — RACINE: *La Thébaïde* [1664], *Act IV, Sc. 3*

Mais l'extrême justice est une extrême injure. — VOLTAIRE: *Oedipe* [1718], *Act III, Sc. 3*

⁴ PLINY THE YOUNGER says (*Book 6, Letter 16*) that PLINY THE ELDER said this during the eruption of Vesuvius: "Fortune favours the brave."

⁵ Quot homines, tot sententiae.

So many heads so many wits. — JOHN

As the saying is, I have got a wolf by the ears.¹

Phormio. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 21

I bid him look into the lives of men as though into a mirror, and from others to take an example for himself.

Adelphoe. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 61

According as the man is, so must you humour him.

Ibid. Line 77

It is a maxim of old that among themselves all things are common to friends.²

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 18

It is the common vice of all, in old age, to be too intent upon our interests.³

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 30

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO

[106-43 B. C.]

If you aspire to the highest place it is no disgrace to stop at the second, or even the third.

De Oratore. 1

The freer utterances of poetic license.⁴

Ibid. 38

For as lack of adornment is said to become some women, so this subtle oration, though without embellishment, gives delight.⁵

Ibid. 78

The mind of each man is the man himself.

De Republica. VI, 26

Thus in the beginning the world was so made that certain signs come before certain events.⁶

De Divinatione. I, 118

HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part I, Chap. 2*

So many men so many mindes. — GASCOIGNE: *Glass of Government* [1575]

¹ A proverbial expression, which, according to Suetonius, was frequently in the mouth of Tiberius Caesar.

² All things are in common among friends. — DIAGENES LAERTIUS [circa A.D. 200]: *Diogenes, VI*

³ CICERO quotes this in *Tusculan Disputations, Book 3*. The maxim was a favorite one with the Stoic philosophers.

⁴ *Poetarum licentiae liberiora.*

⁵ See Milton, page 256a.

⁶ See Thomas Campbell, page 432b.

He was never less at leisure than when at leisure.¹

De Officiis. III, 1, quoting
SCIPIO AFRICANUS

What a time! What a civilization!²

Catiline. I, 1

For how many things, which for our own sake we should never do, do we perform for the sake of our friends.

De Amicitia. 3 XVI

When Fortune is fickle, the faithful friend is found.⁴

Ibid. XVII

Nothing can be more disgraceful than to be at war with him with whom you have lived on terms of friendship.

Ibid. XXI

He removes the greatest ornament of friendship, who takes away from it respect.

Ibid. XXII

There is no greater bane to friendship than adulation, fawning, and flattery.

Ibid. XXV

Laws are dumb in the midst of arms.⁵

Pro Milone. IV, 11

Who stood to gain?⁶

Ibid. XII, 32

The good of the people is the chief law.⁷

De Legibus. III, 3, 8

I am a Roman citizen.⁸

In Verrem. V, 57, 147

¹ I was never less alone than when by myself. — EDWARD GIBBON: *Memoirs* [1796]

Never less alone than when alone. — SAMUEL ROGERS: *Human Life* [1819]

In solitude, where we are least alone. — BYRON: *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage, Canto III* [1816], *St. 90*

² O tempora! O mores!

³ Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

⁴ In prosperity it is very easy to find a friend; but in adversity it is the most difficult of all things. — EPICTETUS [circa A.D. 60]: *Fragments, No. 127*

See Ovid, page 43a.

⁵ Silent enim leges inter arma.

The clatter of arms drowns the voice of the law. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book III, Chap. 1*

⁶ Cui bono fuerit.

⁷ Salus populi suprema est lex.

⁸ Civis Romanus sum.

Let them hate, provided that they fear.¹

Philippic. I, 14 (Quoted from the tragedian Accius)

Crimes are not to be measured by the issue of events, but from the bad intentions of men.

Paradox III

There is no place more delightful than home.

Epistolae. IV, 8

While the sick man has life there is hope.²

Ibid. IX, 10

I prefer to err with Plato.³

Tusculan Disputations. I, xvii, 39

For as I like a young man in whom there is something of the old, so I like an old man in whom there is something of the young; and he who follows this maxim, in body will possibly be an old man, but he will never be an old man in mind.

De Senectute. 4 XI

Old age is by nature rather talkative.

Ibid. XVI

Old age, especially an honored old age, has so great authority, that this is of more value than all the pleasures of youth.

Ibid. XVII

Intelligence, and reflection, and judgment, reside in old men, and if there had been none of them, no states could exist at all.

Ibid. XIX

The short period of life is long enough for living well and honourably.⁵

Ibid.

The harvest of old age is the recollection and abundance of blessings previously secured.

Ibid.

¹ Oderint, dum metuant.

² For the living there is hope, but for the dead there is none.—THEOCRITUS [THIRD CENTURY B.C.] *Idyl IV, 42*

See Gay, page 308a, and Goldsmith, page 353b.

³ Errare malo cum Platone.

⁴ Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

⁵ Life is amply long for him who orders it properly.—SENECA [8 B.C.—A.D. 65]: *On the Shortness of Life, 1, 4*

Nor, in truth, would the honours of illustrious men continue after death, if their own spirits did not make us preserve a longer remembrance of them.

De Senectute. XXII

Old age is the consummation of life, just as of a play.

Ibid. XXIII

JULIUS CAESAR¹

[102?—44 B.C.]

All Gaul is divided into three parts.²

De Bello Gallico, I, 1

LUCRETIIUS

[95—55 B.C.]

To such evils could religion urge mankind.

De Rerum Natura. I, 101

Continual dropping wears away a stone.³

Ibid. 314

Pleasant it is, when winds disturb the surface of the vast sea, to watch from land another's mighty struggle.

Ibid. II, 1

The swift runners who hand over the lamp of life.

Ibid. 279

Why dost thou not withdraw from life like some sated banqueter and with calm spirit seek untroubled rest?

Ibid. III, 938

What is food to one man may be fierce poison to others.⁴

Ibid. IV, 637

¹ See also Plutarch, pages 56b and 59b.

² Gallia est omnis divisa in partes tres.

³ For water continually dropping will wear hard rocks hollow.—PLUTARCH [A.D. 46—120]: *Of the Training of Children*

The soft droppes of rain perce the hard marble.—LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

And drizzling drops that often doe redound, The firmest flint doth in continuance weare.

EDMUND SPENSER: *Amoretti* [1595], Sonnet 18

⁴ What's one man's poison, signor, Is another's meat or drink.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], Act III, Sc. 2

In the midst of the fountain of wit
there arises something bitter, which
stings in the very flowers.¹

De Rerum Natura. IV, 1133

CATULLUS²

[87-54? B. C.]

Now he goes along the dark road,
whence they say no one returns.

Odes. III

Let us live and love, my Lesbia, and
value at a penny all the talk of crabbed
old men.

Suns may set and rise again. For us,
when once our brief day has set, there's
the sleep of one everlasting night.³

Ibid. V

Over head and heels.⁴

Ibid. XX

Everybody has his own delusion as-
signed to him: but we do not see that
part of the bag which hangs on our
back.⁵

Ibid. XXII

Ah, what is more blessed than to put
cares away, when the mind lays by its
burden, and tired with labor of far
travel we have come to our own home
and rest on the couch we longed for?
This it is which alone is worth all these
toils.

Ibid. XXXI

For there is nothing more silly than a
silly laugh.

Ibid. XXXIX

Oh, this age! how tasteless and ill-
bred it is!

Ibid. XLIII

¹ See Byron, page 452b.

² Translated by F. W. CORNISH.

³ Translated by E. M. BECK.

⁴ Per caputque pedesque.

⁵ Whosoever shall call me madman, shall
hear as much from me, and shall learn to look
back upon the bag that hangs behind him. —
HORACE [65-8 B. C.]: *Satires, Book II, III*

Jupiter has loaded us with a couple of wal-
lets: the one, filled with our own vices, he
has placed at our backs; the other, heavy with
those of others, he has hung before. — PHAE-
DRUS [circa A. D. 8]: *Book IV, Fable 10*

Not a soul is there who seeks to search into
himself — not one! But the wallet of the per-
son in front is kept carefully in view. PERSIUS
[A. D. 34-62]: *Satires, IV*

Now spring brings back balmy
warmth.

Odes. XLVI

Idleness ere now has ruined both
kings and wealthy cities.

Ibid. LI [A Fragment]

What is it, Catullus? why do you not
make haste to die?

Ibid. LII

Henceforth let no woman believe a
man's oath, let none believe that a man's
speeches can be trustworthy. They,
while their mind desires something and
longs eagerly to gain it, nothing fear
to swear, nothing spare to promise; but
as soon as the lust of their greedy mind
is satisfied, they fear not then their
words, they heed not their perjuries.¹

Ibid. LXIV

It is not fit that men should be com-
pared with gods.

Ibid. LXVIII

I hate and I love. Why I do so, per-
haps you ask. I do not know, but I feel
it and I am in torment.

Ibid. LXXXV

For ever, brother, hail and farewell.²

Ibid. CI

SALLUST

[86-34 B. C.]

The soul is the captain and ruler of
the life of mortals.³

Jugurtha. Chap. 1

Experience has shown that to be true
which Appius⁴ says in his verses, that
every man is the architect of his own
fortune; ⁵ and this proverb is especially

¹ What a woman says to her ardent lover
should be written in wind and running water.

— *Odes, LXX*

² In perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale.

³ For man is man and master of his fate.

— TENNYSON: *Idylls of the King, Geraint and*
Enid [1859], I, L. 355

I am the master of my fate:

I am the captain of my soul.

W. E. HENLEY [1849-1903]: *To*
R. T. Hamilton Bruce (Invictus)

Be the proud captain still of thine own
fate. — J. B. KENYON [1858-1924]: *A Chal-*
lenge

⁴ Appius Claudius Caecus, consul in 307 B. C.

⁵ His own character is the arbiter of every

true of you, who have excelled others to such a degree that men are sooner wearied in singing the praises of your deeds than you in doing deeds worthy of praise.

Speech on the State, Addressed to Caesar in His Later Years. Chap. I, Sentence 2

CORNELIUS NEPOS

[*Floruit* 75 B. C.]

More brawn than brain.

Epaminondas. Chap. V, Line 21

VIRGIL

[70—19 B. C.]

Compare great things with small.¹

Eclogues. I, Line 24

A great order of the ages is born anew. Now the virgin, now the reign of Saturn, comes again; now a new progeny descends from heaven.²

Ibid. IV, Line 5

We have now made you for a time out of marble.

Ibid. VII, Line 35

Age carries all things, even the mind, away.

Ibid. IX, Line 51

Love conquers all.³

Ibid. X, Line 69

Farthest Thule.⁴

Georgics. I, Line 30

one's fortune. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 283

Chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own hands. — FRANCIS BACON: *Essays* [1597—1625], *Of Fortune*

The brave man carves out his fortune, and every man is the son of his own works. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Chap. 4*

¹ To compare

Great things with small.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book II, L. 921*

² Magnus ab integro saeculorum nascitur ordo.

Iam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna;

Iam nova progenies caelo demittitur alto.

Interpreted by the Middle Ages as a prophecy of the birth of Christ. DANTE cites the lines in the *Purgatorio, Canto XXII, L. 70*.

³ Omnia amor vincit.

⁴ Ultima Thule.

Be favorable to bold beginnings.¹

Georgics. I, Line 40

Practice, by taking thought, might little by little hammer out divers arts.

Ibid. Line 133

O but too happy the farmers, if they should know their own good fortune!

Ibid. Line 458

Let the fields and the gliding streams in the valleys delight me. Inglorious, let me court the rivers and forests.

Ibid. II, Line 485

Happy he who could learn the causes of things and who put beneath his feet all fears.²

Ibid. Line 490

Happy also he who knows the country gods — Pan and old Sylvanus and the sisterhood of the Nymphs.

Ibid. Line 493

Some trouble the dangerous seas with oars, others rush to arms.

Ibid. Line 503

Arms and the man I sing.³

Aeneid. Book I, Line 1

Fury ministers arms.⁴

Ibid. Line 150

God will give an end to these things too.

Ibid. Line 199

Perhaps some day it will be pleasant to remember these things.⁵

Ibid. Line 203

The leader in the deed a woman.⁶

Ibid. Line 364

She appeared a true goddess in her walk.

Ibid. Line 405

Happy they whose walls already rise.

Ibid. Line 437

¹ For the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States (first used on the silver dollar certificates, series of 1935) this line of Virgil has been adapted, changed from the imperative mood, *Audacibus annue coeptis*, to the indicative mood, *Annuat coeptis*, He smiles on our beginnings.

² Virgil's tribute to Lucretius.

³ Arma virumque cano.

⁴ Furor arma ministrat.

⁵ Forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit.

⁶ Dux femina facti.

There are tears for misfortune.¹

Aeneid. Book I, Line 462

A mind conscious of virtue may bring to thee suitable rewards.²

Ibid. Line 604

While rivers run into the sea, while on the mountains shadows move over the slopes, while heaven feeds the stars, ever shall thy honor, thy name, and thy praises endure.

Ibid. Line 607

Not unacquainted with sorrow, I have learned to aid the unfortunate.

Ibid. Line 630

I fear the Greeks, even when bringing gifts.³

Ibid. Book II, Line 49

I shudder at the word.⁴

Ibid. Line 204

The gods' thought was otherwise.⁵

Ibid. Line 428

O cursed lust for gold, to what dost thou not drive the hearts of men!

Ibid. Book III, Line 56

A fickle and changeful thing is woman ever.⁶

Ibid. Book IV, Line 569

Yield not to misfortunes but press forward the more boldly in their face.

Ibid. Book VI, Line 95

Easy is the descent to Hell; night and day the gates stand open; but to re-climb the slope, and escape to the outer air, this indeed is a task.

Ibid. Line 126

Faithful Achates.⁷

Ibid. Line 158 (and elsewhere)

¹ Sunt lacrimae rerum.

² The mind, conscious of rectitude, laughed to scorn the falsehood of report. — OVID [43 B. C.—A. D. 18]: *Fasti, Book IV, L. 371*

³ Timeo Danaos et dona ferentes. See Euripides, page 17a.

⁴ Horresco referens.

⁵ Dis aliter visum.

⁶ Varium et mutabile semper femina.

Woman often changes; foolish the man who trusts her. — FRANCIS I OF FRANCE [1494–1547], written by him with his ring on a window of the château of Chambord (BRANTÔME: *Oeuvres, VII, 395*)

La donna è mobile. — PIAVE: *Libretto of Verdi's Rigoletto*, Duke's song

⁷ Fidus Achates. Proverbial for a trusty

Fortunate isle, the abode of the blest.

Aeneid. Book VI, Line 639

Each of us suffers his own hell.

Ibid. Line 743

Others, I suppose, will more subtly mold the breathing bronze, draw forth the living features from the marble, plead causes better, mark with the rod the wanderings of the sky and foretell the rising stars: thou, Roman, be mindful to rule the peoples with imperial sway (these shall be thy arts) to impose the way of peace, to spare the conquered and put down the proud.

Ibid. Line 847

Implored the Genius of the place.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 136

Faith in the tale is old, but its fame is everlasting.

Ibid. Book IX, Line 79

It is enough to have perished once.

Ibid. Line 140

I could not bear a mother's tears.

Ibid. Line 289

Steep thyself in a bowl of summertime.

Minor Poems. Copa: Syrisca, a Dancing Girl,¹ Line 29

Here's Death, twitching my ear: "Live," says he, "for I'm coming."²

Ibid. Line 38

These lines made I, another steals my honors;

So you for others, oxen, bear the yoke; So you for others, bees, store up your honey;

So you for others, sheep, put on your fleece;

So you for others, birds, construct your nests.³

Epigram (From CAIUS TIBERIUS DONATUS: Life of Virgil)

comrade; Achates was the faithful companion of Aeneas.

¹ Attributed to Virgil by CHARISIUS, the Grammarian, and by SUETONIUS, though modern scholars question the authenticity of all the minor poems.

² Quoted by Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes in a radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931].

³ Virgil wrote a distich praising Caesar, and

HORACE

[65-8 B. C.]

But if you give me a place among the
bards of the lyre,
I shall lift my head till it strikes the
stars.

Odes. Book I, i, Line 35

For mortal daring nothing is too high.
In our blind folly we storm heaven it-
self.

Ibid. iii, Line 37

Pale Death, with impartial step,
knocks at the poor man's cottage and
at the palaces of kings.

Ibid. iv, Line 13

The brief span of life forbids us to
cherish a long hope.

Ibid. Line 15

There's no cause for despair! ¹

Ibid. vii, Line 27

Tomorrow we again embark upon the
boundless sea.

Ibid. Line 32

Melt me this cold, freely the firelogs
throwing

On hearth, my Thaliarchus! And
from crock

Two-eared, of Sabine make, unlock
Wine, with four years a-glowing! ²

Ibid. ix, Line 5

What next morn's sun may bring, fore-
bear to ask;

But count each day that comes by gift
of chance

So much to the good.

Ibid. Line 13

Bathyllus claimed the lines. To expose him,
Virgil wrote beneath the distich the following
incomplete verses, and Caesar asked Bathyl-
lus to finish the lines. He could not, and Virgil
then supplied the missing words (italicized be-
low):

Hos ego versiculos feci, tulit alter honores;
Sic vos non vobis, *fertis aratra boves*;
Sic vos non vobis, *melificatis apes*;
Sic vos non vobis, *vellera fertis oves*;
Sic vos non vobis, *nidificatis aves*.

¹ Nil desperandum!² Dissolve frigus, ligna super foco

Large reponens, atque benignius

Deprome quadrimum Sabina,

O Thaliarche, merum diota.

Inscription over the fireplace of the
Harvard Club of Boston

Seize now and here the hour that is,
nor trust some later day! ¹

Odes. Book I, xi, Last line

Thrice happy they, and more, whom
an unbroken bond unites and whom
love, unsevered by bitter quarrels, shall
not release until the last day of all.

Ibid. xiii, Line 20

O fairer daughter of a fair mother. ²

Ibid. xvi, Line 1

The pure in life and free from sin. ³

Ibid. xxii, Line 1

What shame or measure can there be
to our grief for one so dear?

Ibid. xxiv, Line 1

What cannot be removed, becomes
lighter through patience.

Ibid. Line 19

One night waits all; Death's road we
all must go.

Ibid. xxviii, Line 16

Grant that in age I may not drift

Long years, my lyre forgot! ⁴

Ibid. xxxi, Line 19

Now's the time for drinking! ⁵

Ibid. xxxvii, Line 1

Cease your efforts to find where the
last rose lingers.

Ibid. xxxviii, Line 3

Remember when life's path is steep
to keep your mind even.

Ibid. Book II, iii, Line 1

Whoever cultivates the golden mean
avoids both the poverty of a hovel and
the envy of a palace. ⁶

Ibid. x, Line 5

¹ Carpe diem, quam minimum credula pos-
tero.

² O matre pulchra filia pulchrior.³ Integer vitae, scelerisque purus.⁴ Not to be tuneless in old age! — DOBSON
[1840-1921]: *Henry Wadsworth Longfellow*⁵ Nunc est bibendum!⁶ Keep the golden mean. — PUBLILIUS SY-
RUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 1072

He that holds fast the golden mean,

And lives contentedly between

The little and the great,
Feels not the wants that pinch the poor,
Nor plagues that haunt the rich man's door.

WILLIAM COWPER [1731-1800]:
Translation of Horace, Odes,
Book II, x, St. 2

The proper mean. — VOLTAIRE: *Letter to*

Spring's flowers, howe'er they bloom,
must fade again.

Odes. Book II, xi, Line 9

Alas, Postumus, the fleeting years
slip by.

Ibid. xiv, Line 1

Death's boatman takes no bribe, nor
brings

Ev'n skilled Prometheus back from
Hades' shore.

Ibid. xviii, Line 35

It is sweet and honourable to die for
one's country.¹

Ibid. Book III, ii, Line 13

There is also a sure reward for faith-
ful silence.

Ibid. Line 25

The man who is just and firm of
purpose can be shaken from his stern
resolve neither by the rage of the people
who urge him to crime nor by the
countenance of the threatening tyrant.

Ibid. iii, Line 1

Force without wisdom falls of its own
weight.

Ibid. iv, Line 65

Because you bear yourself as the
gods' inferior, you rule.

Ibid. vi, Line 5

Our sires' age was worse than our
grandsires'. We their sons are more
worthless than they: so in our turn we
shall give the world a progeny yet more
corrupt.²

Ibid. Line 46

Skilled in the works of both lan-
guages.

Ibid. viii, Line 5

With you I should love to live, with
you be ready to die.

Ibid. ix, Line 24

Gloriously false . . . a maid famous
to all time.

Ibid. xi, Line 35

I would not have borne this in my

Count d'Argental [November 28, 1765]

¹ Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.

See Homer, page 5a.

² See Homer, page 4a.

flaming youth while Plancus' was
consul.¹

Odes. Book III, xiv, Line 27

As riches grow, care follows, and a
thirst

For more and more.

Ibid. xvi, Line 17

Learn calm to face what's pressing.

Ibid. xxix, Line 33

He will through life be master of
himself and a happy man who from day
to day can have said, "I have lived":
tomorrow the Father may fill the sky
with black clouds or with cloudless sun-
shine.²

Ibid. Line 41

I have built me a monument more
lasting than bronze.

Ibid. xxx, Line 1

I shall not wholly die. What's best of
me

Shall 'scape the tomb.³

Ibid. Line 6

Ev'n though the Golden Age upon the
earth

Once more may live.⁴

Ibid. Book IV, ii, Line 39

Summer treads
On heels of Spring.

Ibid. vii, Line 9

¹ In my hot youth, when George the Third
was king. — BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819-1824],
Canto 1, St. 212

² Tomorrow let my sun his beams display,
Or in clouds hide them; I have lived my
day.

COWLEY: *Discourse XI, Of Myself*
[1661], *St. 11*

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call today his own;
He who, secure within, can say,
Tomorrow, do thy worst, for I have liv'd
today.

DRYDEN: *Imitation of Horace. Book*
III, Ode xxix [1685], *L. 65*

Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me; I have dined today.
SYDNEY SMITH [1771-1845]: *Recipe*
for Salad

³ I shall have more to say when I am dead.
EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON [1869-
1935]: *John Brown, last line*

⁴ The golden age, which a blind tradition
has hitherto placed in the past, is before us. —
C. H. SAINT-SIMON [1760-1825], quoted by
CARLYLE in *Sartor Resartus*, *Book 3, Chap. 5*

We are dust and a shadow.

Odes. Book IV, vii, Line 16

Brave men were living before Agamemnon; but all are overwhelmed in unending night, unwept, unknown, because they lacked a sacred bard.¹

Ibid. ix, Line 25

At the fit hour 'tis sweet to unbend.

Ibid. xii, Line 28

The laugh will then be mine.

Epodes. xv, Line 24

To bronze Jove changed Earth's golden time;

With bronze, then iron, stamped the age.

Ibid. xvi, Line 64

Another yet the same.

Saecular Hymn.² Line 10

Then, gods, to reverent youth grant purity,

Grant, gods, to quiet age a peaceful end.

Ibid. Line 45

No one lives content with his condition, whether reason gave it him, or chance threw it in his way.

Satires.³ Book I, i, Line 1

We rarely find a man who can say he has lived happy, and content with his life can retire from the world like a satisfied guest.

Ibid. Line 117

It is grievous to be caught.

Ibid. ii, Line 134

This is a fault common to all singers, that among their friends they never are inclined to sing when they are asked, unasked they never desist.

Ibid. iii, Line 1

The limbs of the mangled poet.

Ibid. iv, Line 62

There are many who recite their writings in the middle of the forum; and who do it while bathing: the close-

¹ How many, most famous while they lived, are utterly forgotten for want of writers!—BOETHIUS [A. D. 470?–525]: *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, II, 7

² Translated by DR. JOHN MARSHALL.

³ Translated by CHRISTOPHER SMART [1722–1770].

ness of the place gives melody to the voice.

Satires. Book I, iv, Line 74

Ridicule often decides matters of importance more effectually, and in a better manner, than severity.

Ibid. x, Line 14

Carrying timber into a wood.¹

Ibid. Line 34

You that intend to write what is worthy to be read more than once, blot frequently: and take no pains to make the multitude admire you, content with a few judicious readers.

Ibid. Line 72

Now learn what and how great benefits a temperate diet will bring along with it. In the first place you will enjoy good health.

Ibid. Book II, ii, Line 70

In peace, as a wise man, he should make suitable preparation for war.²

Ibid. Line 110

Live undaunted; and oppose gallant breasts against the strokes of adversity.³

Ibid. Line 135

This was in my prayers.

Ibid. vi, Line 1

O nights and banquets of the gods!

Ibid. Line 65

At Rome, you long for the country; when you are in the country, fickle, you extol the absent city to the skies.

Ibid. vii, Line 28

Get place and wealth, if possible with grace;

¹ "Carrying coals to Newcastle."—JAMES MELVILLE: *Autobiography* [1583], I, L. 163
See Diogenes Laertius, page 71a.

² Who would desire peace should be prepared for war.—VEGETIUS [circa 375 B. C.]: *De Rei Militari*, Book III, Prologue

We should provide in peace what we need in war.—PUBLILIUS SYRUS [circa 42 B. C.]: *Maxim* 709

See Burton, page 223a, and Washington, page 367a.

³ The company is Spartan; see how all their wounds are in front.—BASSUS: *The Greek Anthology*, Book 9, Epigram 279

If not, by any means get wealth and place.¹

Epistles. Book I, i, Line 53

He has half the deed done, who has made a beginning.

Ibid. ii, Line 40

The covetous man is ever in want.

Ibid. Line 56

Sicilian tyrants never invented a greater torment than envy.

Ibid. Line 58

In the midst of hope and care, in the midst of fears and disquietudes, think every day that shines upon you is the last. Thus the hour, which shall not be expected, will come upon you an agreeable addition.

Ibid. iv, Line 12

When you have a mind to laugh, you shall see me, fat and sleek with good keeping, a hog of Epicurus' herd.

Ibid. Line 15

As soon as a man perceives how much the things he has discarded excel those which he pursues, let him return in time, and resume those which he relinquished.

Ibid. vii, Line 96

You may drive out nature with a fork, yet still she will return.

Ibid. x, Line 24

Whatever prosperous hour Providence bestows upon you, receive it with a thankful hand: and defer not the enjoyment of the comforts of life.

Ibid. xi, Line 22

They change their climate, not their disposition, who run beyond the sea.

Ibid. Line 27

That man is by no means poor, who has the use of everything he wants. If it is well with your belly, your back, and your feet, regal wealth can add nothing greater.

Ibid. xii, Line 4

Joys are not the property of the rich alone: nor has he lived ill, who at his

birth and at his death has passed unnoticed.

Epistles. Book I, xvii, Line 9

To have been acceptable to the great is not the last of praises. It is not every man's lot to gain Corinth.¹

Ibid. Line 35

The man who makes the experiment deservedly claims the honour and the reward.

Ibid. Line 42

A word, once sent abroad, flies irrevocably.²

Ibid. xviii, Line 70

And seek for truth in the groves of Academe.

Ibid. Book II, ii, Line 45

I have to submit to much in order to pacify the touchy tribe of poets.

Ibid. Line 102

Poets desire either to teach or to give pleasure.

Ibid. iii, Line 333

Men ever had, and ever will have, leave To coin new words well suited to the age.

Words are like leaves, some wither ev'ry year,

And ev'ry year a younger race succeeds.

Ars Poetica.³ Line 73

For Nature forms, and softens us within,

And writes our fortune's changes in our face.

Ibid. Line 130

The lab'ring mountain scarce brings forth a mouse.⁴

Ibid. Line 168

Old men are only walking hospitals.

Ibid. Line 202

¹ 'Tis not every one who can afford to go to Corinth. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46–120]: *Parallel Lives, Aristophanes*

There is but one road that leads to Corinth. — WALTER PATER: *Marius the Epicurean* [1885], *Chap. 24*

"There is but one way to Corinth," as of old. — ANDREW LANG: *Letters to Dead Authors* [1886], *To Lucian of Samosata*

² See *Ars Poetica*, L. 438, page 42a.

³ Translated [1680] by the EARL OF ROSCOMMON.

⁴ Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus.

¹ Translated by ALEXANDER POPE.

Get money; still get money, boy,
No matter by what means.

BEN JONSON: *Every Man in His Humour* [1598], *Act II, Sc. 3*

Five acts are the just measure of a play.

Ars Poetica. Line 226

And in one scene no more than three
should speak.

Ibid. Line 229

Whatever you teach, be brief, that
your readers' minds may readily com-
prehend and faithfully retain your
words. Everything superfluous slips
from the full heart.

Ibid. Line 335

He has carried every point who has
mingled profit with pleasure.

Ibid. Line 343

A string may jar in the best master's
hand,
And the most skilful archer miss his
aim.

Ibid. Line 387

Homer himself hath been observ'd to
nod.¹

Ibid. Line 402

But words once spoke can never be re-
call'd.²

Ibid. Line 438

'Tis hard to find a man of great estate,
That can distinguish flatterers from
friends.

Ibid. Line 478

True friends appear less mov'd than
counterfeit;

As men that truly grieve at funerals
Are not so loud, as those that cry for
hire.

Ibid. Line 484

PROPERTIUS

[54 B. C.—A. D. 2]

Never change when love has found
its home.

Book I. Elegy 1, Line 36

¹ Indignor quandoque bonus dormitat
Homerus.

See Pope, page 310b.

² Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall
back dead;

But God himself can't kill them when
they're said.

WILL CARLETON [1845-1912]: *The
First Settler's Story*

Four things come not back: the spoken
word; the sped arrow; time past; the neg-

Let each man pass his days in that
wherein his skill is greatest.

Book II. Elegy 1, Line 46

Scandal has ever been the doom of
beauty.

Ibid. Elegy 32, Line 26

OVID

[43 B. C.—A. D. 18]

Every lover's a soldier and Cupid
has his camps.

Amores. I, ix, Line 1

They come to see; they come that
they themselves may be seen.¹

The Art of Love. I, Line 99

It is expedient that there be gods,
and, as it's expedient, let us believe
there are.²

Ibid. Line 637

To be loved, be lovable.

Ibid. II, Line 107

Nothing is stronger than custom.

Ibid. Line 345

What you desire is not mortal.

Metamorphoses. II, Line 55

You will go most safely in the middle.

Ibid. Line 137

I see and approve better things, but
follow worse.³

Ibid. VII, Line 20

Poetry comes fine spun from a mind
at peace.

Tristia. Book I, Chap. 1, Line 39

lected opportunity. — OMAR IBN AL-HALIF:
Aphorism

¹ Spectatum veniunt, veniunt spectentur ut
ipsae.

And for to see, and eek for to be seye. —
CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [circa 1387],
The Wife of Bath's Prologue, L. 552

To see and to be seen. — BEN JONSON
[1573?–1637]: *Epithalamion, St. III, L. 4*

To see, be seen, to tell, and gather tales. —
POPE: *Paraphrases from Chaucer, The Wife
of Bath* [1714], *L. 282*

² See Voltaire, page 325b.

³ Video meliora, proboque; deteriora se-
quor.

I know and love the good, yet, ah! the
worst pursue. — PETRARCH: *Sonnet CCXXV,
Canzone XXI, To Laura in Life* [circa 1327]

The better I see and approve, the worse I
follow. — SPINOZA's translation in *Ethics*
[1677], *Part IV*

See Euripides, page 17a, and *Romans, VII,
19, on page 1060a.*

While fortune smiles you'll have a host of friends,
But they'll desert you when the storm descends.¹

Tristia. Book I, Chap. 9, Line 5

It is annoying to be honest to no purpose.

Epistolae ex Ponto. Book II,

Chap. 3, Line 14

Note too that a faithful study of the liberal arts humanizes character and permits it not to be cruel.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Line 47

Grateful must we be that the heart may go whithersoever it will.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 5, Line 48

How little you know about the age you live in if you fancy that honey is sweeter than cash in hand.

Fasti. Book I, Line 191

Janus. I bar the doors in time of peace, lest peace depart.

Ibid. Line 279

PUBLILIUS SYRUS²

[Circa 42 B. C.]

As men, we are all equal in the presence of death.

Maxim 1

To do two things at once is to do neither.

Maxim 7

We are interested in others when they are interested in us.³

Maxim 16

Every one excels in something in which another fails.

Maxim 17

A god could hardly love and be wise.⁴

Maxim 25

The loss which is unknown is no loss at all.⁵

Maxim 38

¹ See Cicero, page 33b.

² Commonly called Publius, but spelled Publius by PLINY in his *Natural History*, 35, Sect. 199. Translated by DARIUS LYMAN. The numbers are those of the translator.

³ We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire. —

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD [1613-1680]: *Maxim 294*

⁴ It is impossible to love and be wise. — BACON: *Essays* [1597-1625], *Of Love*

⁵ See Shakespeare, page 188b.

He sleeps well who knows not that he sleeps ill.

Maxim 77

A good reputation is more valuable than money.¹

Maxim 108

It is well to moor your bark with two anchors.

Maxim 119

Learn to see in another's calamity the ills which you should avoid.²

Maxim 120

An agreeable companion on a journey is as good as a carriage.

Maxim 143

Society in shipwreck is a comfort to all.³

Maxim 144

Many receive advice, few profit by it.

Maxim 149

While we stop to think, we often miss our opportunity.

Maxim 185

Whatever you can lose, you should reckon of no account.

Maxim 191

Even a single hair casts its shadow.

Maxim 228

It is sometimes expedient to forget who we are.

Maxim 233

We may with advantage at times forget what we know.

Maxim 234

Crime is honest for a good cause.⁴

Maxim 244

You should hammer your iron when it is glowing hot.⁵

Maxim 262

¹ See *Ecclesiastes*, VII, 1, on page 1042b, and Bacon, page 120a.

A good name is better than riches. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], *Book II, Chap. 33*

² The best plan is, as the common proverb has it, to profit by the folly of others. — PLINY [A. D. 23-79]: *Natural History*, 18, Sect. 31

³ See *Maxim 995*, page 46b.

⁴ *Honesta turpitudine est pro causa bona.* (The above is not Lyman's but a literal translation.)

⁵ When the iron is hot, strike. — JOHN

What is left when honour is lost?

Maxim 265

A fair exterior is a silent recommendation.

Maxim 267

Fortune is not satisfied with inflicting one calamity.

Maxim 274

When Fortune is on our side, popular favour bears her company.

Maxim 275

When Fortune flatters, she does it to betray.¹

Maxim 277

Fortune is like glass, — the brighter the glitter, the more easily broken.

Maxim 280

It is more easy to get a favour from Fortune than to keep it.

Maxim 282

An overtaxed patience gives way to fury.²

Maxim 289

There are some remedies worse than the disease.³

Maxim 301

Powerful indeed is the empire of habit.⁴

Maxim 305

Amid a multitude of projects, no plan is devised.⁵

Maxim 319

It is easy for men to talk one thing and think another.

Maxim 322

HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part I, Chap. II*

Strike whilst the iron is hot. — RABELAIS: *Book II* [1534], *Chap. 31*

Nothing like striking while the iron is hot. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 71*

¹ See Shakespeare, page 148a.

² See Dryden, page 277b.

³ Marius said, "I see the cure is not worth the pain." — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120]: *Lives, Caius Marius*

The remedy is worse than the disease. — BACON: *Essays* [1597-1625], *Of Seditions*

I find the medicine worse than the malady. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 2*

⁴ See Plutarch, page 60a.

⁵ He that hath many irons in the fire, some of them will cool. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

When two do the same thing, it is not the same thing after all.

Maxim 338

A cock has great influence on his own dunghill.¹

Maxim 357

Any one can hold the helm when the sea is calm.²

Maxim 358

No tears are shed when an enemy dies.

Maxim 376

The bow too tensely strung is easily broken.

Maxim 388

Treat your friend as if he might become an enemy.³

Maxim 402

No pleasure endures unseasoned by variety.⁴

Maxim 406

The judge is condemned when the criminal is absolved.⁵

Maxim 407

Practice is the best of all instructors.⁶

Maxim 439

He who is bent on doing evil can never want occasion.

Maxim 459

Never find your delight in another's misfortune.

Maxim 467

It is a bad plan that admits of no modification.

Maxim 469

It is better to have a little than nothing.

Maxim 484

¹ Every cocke is proud on his owne dunghill. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

² See Shakespeare, page 181a.

³ Treat your friend as if he will one day be your enemy, and your enemy as if he will one day be your friend. — LABERIUS [105-43 B.C.]: *Fragment*

⁴ See Cowper, page 364a.

⁵ *Judex damnatur cum nocens absolvitur* — the motto adopted for the *Edinburgh Review*.

⁶ Practice makes perfect. — *Proverb*

The saying, "Practice is everything," is Perianther's. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [circa 200 A.D.]: *Perianther, 6*

It is an unhappy lot which finds no enemies.

Maxim 499

The fear of death is more to be dreaded than death itself.¹

Maxim 511

A rolling stone gathers no moss.²

Maxim 524

Never promise more than you can perform.

Maxim 528

A wise man never refuses anything to necessity.³

Maxim 540

No one should be judge in his own cause.⁴

Maxim 545

Necessity knows no law except to conquer.⁵

Maxim 553

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently.⁶

Maxim 557

We desire nothing so much as what we ought not to have.

Maxim 559

It is only the ignorant who despise education.

Maxim 571

Do not turn back when you are just at the goal.⁷

Maxim 580

¹ See Shakespeare, page 184b.

² The rolling stone never gathereth mosse. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part I, Chap. XI

The stone that is rolling can gather no moss. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557]

³ Yet do I hold that mortal foolish who strives against the stress of necessity. — EURIPIDES [480-406 B.C.]: *Mad Heracles*, L. 281

⁴ It is not permitted to the most equitable of men to be a judge in his own cause. — PAS-CAL [1623-1662]: *Pensées*, Chap. 4, 1

⁵ And with necessity,

The tyrant's plea, excus'd his devilish deeds.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], Book IV, L. 393

Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves. — WILLIAM PITT: *Speech on the India Bill* [November, 1783]

⁶ See Chaucer, page 82a, and Heywood, page 90b.

⁷ When men are arrived at the goal, they

It is not every question that deserves an answer.

Maxim 581

No man is happy who does not think himself so.¹

Maxim 584

Never thrust your own sickle into another's corn.²

Maxim 593

You cannot put the same shoe on every foot.

Maxim 596

He bids fair to grow wise who has discovered that he is not so.

Maxim 598

Every day should be passed as if it were to be our last.³

Maxim 633

Money alone sets all the world in motion.

Maxim 656

He who has plenty of pepper will pepper his cabbage.

Maxim 673

You should go to a pear-tree for pears, not to an elm.⁴

Maxim 674

It is a very hard undertaking to seek to please everybody.

Maxim 675

Look for a tough wedge for a tough log.

Maxim 723

How happy the life unembarrassed by the cares of business!

Maxim 725

should not turn back. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120]: *Of the Training of Children*

¹ No man can enjoy happiness without thinking that he enjoys it. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1709-1784]: *The Rambler*

² Did thrust as now in others' corn his sickle. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weekes and Workes* [1578], Part II, Second Week

Not presuming to put my sickle in another man's corn. — NICHOLAS YONGE: *Musica Transalpina, Epistle Dedicatory* [1588]

³ Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last. — MARCUS AURELIUS [A.D. 121-180]: *Meditations*, II, 5

⁴ You may as well expect pears from an elm. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], Book IV, Chap. 40

Pardon one offence, and you encourage the commission of many.

Maxim 750

They who plough the sea do not carry the winds in their hands.¹

Maxim 759

He gets through too late who goes too fast.

Maxim 767

In every enterprise consider where you would come out.²

Maxim 777

It takes a long time to bring excellence to maturity.

Maxim 780

The highest condition takes rise in the lowest.

Maxim 781

It matters not what you are thought to be, but what you are.

Maxim 785

No one knows what he can do till he tries.

Maxim 786

The next day is never so good as the day before.

Maxim 815

Good health and good sense are two of life's greatest blessings.

Maxim 827

It matters not how long you live, but how well.

Maxim 829

It is vain to look for a defence against lightning.

Maxim 835

Everything is worth what its purchaser will pay for it.³

Maxim 847

¹ The pilot cannot mitigate the billows or calm the winds. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46-120]: *Of the Tranquillity of the Mind*

² In every affair, consider what precedes and what follows, and then undertake it. — EPICTETUS [circa A. D. 60]: *That Everything Is to be Undertaken with Circumspection*, Chap. 15

³ What is worth in anything

But so much money as 'twill bring?

BUTLER: *Hudibras*, Part I [1663], Canto I, L. 465

It is better to learn late than never.¹

Maxim 864

Better be ignorant of a matter than half-know it.²

Maxim 865

Better use medicines at the outset than at the last moment.³

Maxim 866

Prosperity makes friends, adversity tries them.

Maxim 872

Let a fool hold his tongue and he will pass for a sage.

Maxim 914

He knows not when to be silent who knows not when to speak.

Maxim 930

You need not hang up the ivy-branch over the wine that will sell.⁴

Maxim 968

It is a consolation to the wretched to have companions in misery.⁵

Maxim 995

Unless degree is preserved, the first place is safe for no one.⁶

Maxim 1042

Confession of our faults is the next thing to innocency.

Maxim 1060

I have often regretted my speech, never my silence.⁷

Maxim 1070

¹ See Shakespeare, page 145b.

² See Pope, page 310b.

³ A stitch in time saves nine. — *Old Proverb*

⁴ Good wine needs no bush. — SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It* [1598-1600], *Epilogue*, L. 4

Good wine needs neither bush nor preface To make it welcome.

SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Peveril of the Peak* [1822], Chap. 4

⁵ See *Maxim 144*, page 43b.

⁶ 'Tis the only comfort of the miserable to have partners in their woes. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part I [1605], Book III, Chap. 10

It is a comfort to the unhappy to have companions in misery. — SPINOZA: *Ethics* [1677], Part 4, Proposition 57, Note

⁷ See Shakespeare, page 181a.

⁸ Simonides said that "he never repented that he held his tongue, but often that he had spoken." — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46-120]: *Rules for the Preservation of Health*

Speech is a mirror of the soul: as a man speaks, so is he.

Maxim 1073

SENECA¹

[8 B. C.—A. D. 65]

What fools these mortals be.²

Epistles. 1, 3

It is not the man who has too little, but the man who craves more, that is poor.

Ibid. 2, 2

Love of bustle is not industry.

Ibid. 3, 5

Live among men as if God beheld you; speak to God as if men were listening.

Ibid. 10, 5

The best ideas are common property.

Ibid. 12, 11

Men do not care how nobly they live, but only how long, although it is within the reach of every man to live nobly, but within no man's power to live long.

Ibid. 22, 17

A great pilot can sail even when his canvas is rent.

Ibid. 30, 3

Man is a reasoning animal.

Ibid. 41, 8

That most knowing of persons,—gossip.

Ibid. 43, 1

It is quality rather than quantity that matters.

Ibid. 45, 1

You can tell the character of every man when you see how he receives praise.

Ibid. 52, 12

Nothing is so certain as that the evils of idleness can be shaken off by hard work.

Ibid. 56, 9

Not lost, but gone before.³

Ibid. 63, 16

¹ Translated by W. H. D. ROUSE.

² Tanta stultitia mortalium est.

See Shakespeare, page 142a.

³ Non amittuntur, sed praemittuntur.

Not dead, but gone before.—SAMUEL ROGERS: *Human Life* [1819]

All art is but imitation of nature.

Epistles. 65, 3

It is a rough road that leads to the heights of greatness.

Ibid. 84, 13

The pilot . . . who has been able to say, "Neptune, you shall never sink this ship except on an even keel," has fulfilled the requirements of his art.¹

Ibid. 85, 33

I was shipwrecked before I got aboard.

Ibid. 87, 1

It is better, of course, to know useless things than to know nothing.

Ibid. 88, 45

Do not ask for what you will wish you had not got.

Ibid. 95, 1

We are mad, not only individually, but nationally. We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples?

Ibid. 95, 30

A great step towards independence is a good-humored stomach.

Ibid. 123, 3

Fire is the test of gold; adversity, of strong men.²

Moral Essays. On Providence, 5, 9

Whom they have injured they also hate.³

Ibid. On Anger, 2, 33

I do not distinguish by the eye, but

¹ The mariner of old said thus to Neptune in a great tempest, "O God! thou mayest save me if thou wilt, and if thou wilt, thou mayest destroy me; but whether or no, I will steer my rudder true."—MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book II, Chap. 16*

² See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 228a.

³ It belongs to human nature to hate those you have injured.—TACITUS [A. D. 54-119]: *Agricola, 42, 15*

Chi fa ingiuria non perdona mai (He never pardons those he injures).—*Italian Proverb*

The offender never pardons.—GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Forgiveness to the injured does belong;

But they ne'er pardon who have done the wrong.

DRYDEN: *The Conquest of Granada* [1670], *Part II, Act I, Sc. 2*

by the mind, which is the proper judge of the man.

Moral Essays. On the Happy Life, 2, 2

There is no great genius without some touch of madness.¹

Ibid. On Tranquillity of the Mind, 17, 10

A great fortune is a great slavery.

Ibid. To Polybius on Consolation, 6, 5

Wherever the Roman conquers, there he dwells.

Ibid. To Helvia on Consolation, 7, 7

He who receives a benefit with gratitude, repays the first instalment on his debt.

On Benefits. Book 2, 22, 1

You roll my log, and I will roll yours.

Apocolocyntosis. Chap. 9

Do you seek Alcides' equal? None is, except himself.²

Hercules Furens. 1, 1, 84

Successful and fortunate crime is called virtue.³

Ibid. 255

A good mind possesses a kingdom.⁴

Thyestes. 380

¹ An ancient commonplace, which Seneca says he quotes from ARISTOTLE: No excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of madness. *Problemata*, 30, 1. It is also in PLATO: *Phaedrus*, 245 A.

Good sense travels on the well-worn paths; genius, never. And that is why the crowd, not altogether without reason, is so ready to treat great men as lunatics. — CESARE LOMBROSO [1836-1909]: *The Man of Genius, Preface*

See Dryden, page 276b.

² None but himself can be his parallel. — LEWIS THEOBALD [1688-1744]: *The Double Falsehood*

And but herself admits no parallel. — MASSINGER [1583-1640]: *Duke of Milan, Act IV, Sc. 3*

³ Treason doth never prosper; what's the reason?

Why, if it prosper, none dare call it treason.

SIR JOHN HARINGTON [1561-1612]: *Epigrams, Of Treason*

⁴ See Dyer, page 101b.

Light griefs are loquacious, but the great are dumb.¹

Hippolytus. II, 3, 607

PHAEDRUS²

[Circa A. D. 8]

Submit to the present evil, lest a greater one befall you.

Book I. Fable 2, 31

He who covets what belongs to another deservedly loses his own.

Ibid. Fable 4, 1

That it is unwise to be heedless ourselves while we are giving advice to others, I will show in a few lines.

Ibid. Fable 9, 1

Whoever has even once become notorious by base fraud, even if he speaks the truth, gains no belief.

Ibid. Fable 10, 1

By this story [The Fox and the Raven] it is shown how much ingenuity avails, and how wisdom is always an overmatch for strength.

Ibid. Fable 13, 13

No one returns with good-will to the place which has done him a mischief.

Ibid. Fable 18, 1

It has been related that dogs drink at the river Nile running along, that they may not be seized by the crocodiles.³

Ibid. Fable 25, 3

Every one is bound to bear patiently the results of his own example.

Ibid. Fable 26, 12

Come of it what may, as Sinon said.

Book III. The Prologue, 27

Things are not always what they seem.⁴

Book IV. Fable 2, 5

¹ See Montaigne, page 97b.

² Translated by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816-1878].

³ PLINY, in his *Natural History, Book 8, Sect. 148*, and AELIAN, in his *Various Histories*, relate the same fact as to the dogs drinking from the Nile. "To treat a thing as the dogs do the Nile" was a common proverb with the ancients, signifying to do it superficially.

⁴ Non semper ea sunt quae videntur.

See Longfellow, page 521a, and W. S. Gilbert, page 682b.

"I knew that before you were born." Let him who would instruct a wiser man consider this as said to himself.

Book V. Fable 9, 4

PLINY THE ELDER ¹

[A. D. 23-79]

In comparing various authors with one another, I have discovered that some of the gravest and latest writers have transcribed, word for word, from former works, without making acknowledgment.

Natural History. Book I, Dedication, Sect. 22

It is ridiculous to suppose that the great head of things, whatever it be, pays any regard to human affairs.

Ibid. Book II, Sect. 20

Everything is soothed by oil, and this is the reason why divers send out small quantities of it from their mouths, because it smooths every part which is rough.²

Ibid. Sect. 234

It is far from easy to determine whether she [Nature] has proved to him a kind parent or a merciless step-mother.³

Ibid. Book VII, Sect. 1

¹ With some alterations, translated by JOHN BOSTOCK [1773-1846] and HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816-1878].

² Why does pouring oil on the sea make it clear and calm? Is it for that the winds, slipping the smooth oil, have no force, nor cause any waves? — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46-120]: *Natural Questions, IX*

Bishop Adain [A. D. 651] gave to a company about to take a journey by sea "some holy oil, saying, 'I know that when you go abroad you will meet with a storm and contrary wind; but do you remember to cast this oil I give you into the sea, and the wind shall cease immediately.'" — BEDE [673-735]: *Ecclesiastical History, Book III, Chap. 14*

In JARED SPARKS'S edition of BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S *Works, Vol. VI, P. 354*, there are letters between Franklin, Brownrigg, and Parish on the stilling of waves by means of oil.

³ To man the earth seems altogether

No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.

DU BARTAS [1544-1590]: *Divine Weekes and Workes, First Week, Third Day*

Man alone at the very moment of his birth, cast naked upon the naked earth, does she abandon to cries and lamentations.¹

Natural History. Book VII, Sect. 2

To laugh, if but for an instant only, has never been granted to man before the fortieth day from his birth, and then it is looked upon as a miracle of precocity.²

Ibid.

Man is the only one that knows nothing, that can learn nothing without being taught. He can neither speak nor walk nor eat, and in short he can do nothing at the prompting of nature only, but weep.³

Ibid. Sect. 4

With man, most of his misfortunes are occasioned by man.⁴

Ibid. Sect. 5

Indeed, what is there that does not appear marvellous when it comes to our knowledge for the first time?⁵ How many things, too, are looked upon as quite impossible until they have been actually effected?

Ibid. Sect. 6

The human features and countenance, although composed of but some ten parts or little more, are so fashioned that among so many thousands of men there are no two in existence who can-

¹ He is born naked, and falls a-whining at the first. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 10*

And when I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature; and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do. — *The Wisdom of Solomon, VII, 3*

It was the custom among the ancients to place the newborn child upon the ground immediately after its birth.

² This term of forty days is mentioned by ARISTOTLE in his *Natural History*.

³ See Tennyson, page 552a.

⁴ See Burns, page 390a.

⁵ Omne ignotum pro magnifico (Everything that is unknown is taken to be grand). — TACITUS [A. D. 54-119]: *Agricola, 30*

not be distinguished from one another.¹
Natural History. Book VII,
Sect. 8

All men possess in their bodies a poison which acts upon serpents; and the human saliva, it is said, makes them take to flight, as though they had been touched with boiling water. The same substance, it is said, destroys them the moment it enters their throat.²

Ibid. Sect. 15

It has been observed that the height of a man from the crown of the head to the sole of the foot is equal to the distance between the tips of the middle fingers of the two hands when extended in a straight line.

Ibid. Sect. 77

When a building is about to fall down, all the mice desert it.³

Ibid. Book VIII, Sect. 103

Bears when first born are shapeless masses of white flesh a little larger than mice, their claws alone being prominent. The mother then licks them gradually into proper shape.⁴

Ibid. Sect. 126

Cincinnatus was ploughing his four

¹ It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces there should be none alike. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642], Part II, Sect. II

Of a thousand shavers, two do not shave so much alike as not to be distinguished. — JOHNSON [1777]: *Boswell's Life*, Vol. II, P. 120, *Everyman* ed.

See Montaigne, page 99b.

² MADAME D'ABRANTES relates that when Bonaparte was in Cairo he sent for a serpent-detector (Psylli) to remove two serpents that had been seen in his house. He, having enticed one of them from his hiding place, caught it in one hand, just below the jaw-bone, in such a manner as to oblige the mouth to open, when, spitting into it, the effect was like magic: the reptile appeared struck with instant death. — *Memoirs*, Vol. I, Chap. 59

³ This is alluded to by CICERO in his letters to Atticus, and is mentioned by AELIAN (*Animated Nature*, Book VI, Chap. 41). Compare the modern proverb, "Rats desert a sinking ship."

⁴ Not unlike the bear which bringeth forth In the end of thirty dayes a shapeless birth;

But after licking, it in shape she drawes,
 And by degrees she fashions out the paws,

jugera of land upon the Vaticanian Hill, — the same that are still known as the Quintian Meadows, — when the messenger brought him the dictatorship, finding him, the tradition says, stripped to the work.

Natural History. Book XVIII,
Sect. 20

The agricultural population, says Cato, produces the bravest men, the most valiant soldiers, and a class of citizens the least given of all to evil designs.

Ibid. Sect. 26

Why is it that we entertain the belief that for every purpose odd numbers are the most effectual?¹

Ibid. Book XXVIII, Sect. 23

It was a custom with Apelles, to which he most tenaciously adhered, never to let any day pass, however busy he might be, without exercising himself by tracing some outline or other, — a practice which has now passed into a proverb.² It was also a practice with him, when he had completed a work, to exhibit it to the view of the passers-by in his studio, while he himself, concealed behind the picture, would listen to the criticisms. . . . Under these circumstances, they say that he was censured by a shoemaker for having represented the shoes with one latchet too few. The next day, the shoemaker, quite proud at seeing the former error corrected, thanks to his advice, began to

The head, and neck, and finally doth bring To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.

DU BARTAS: *Divine Weekes and Workes* [1578], *First Weeke*, *First Day*

I had not time to lick it into form, as a bear doth her young ones. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

See Montaigne, page 99a.

¹ The god delights in an odd number. — VIRGIL [70-19 B.C.]: *Eclogues*, 8, 75

See Shakespeare, page 180b, and Samuel Lover, page 485b.

² Nulla dies abeat, quin linea ducta supersit. — ERASMUS [1465-1536]. Generally quoted, Nulla dies sine linea (No day without a line).

criticize the leg; upon which Apelles, full of indignation, popped his head out and reminded him that a shoemaker should give no opinion beyond the shoes,¹ — a piece of advice which has equally passed into a proverbial saying.

Natural History. Book XXXV, Sect. 84

LUCAN²

[A. D. 39–65]

The conqueror's cause found favor with the gods, the conquered's with Cato.

The Civil War. Book I, Line 128

He stands the shadow of a mighty name.

Ibid. Line 135

Poverty, the mother of manhood.

Ibid. Line 165

Delay is ever fatal to those who are prepared.

Ibid. Line 281

When the whole world is nodding to its fall, happy the man who has been able to learn already the lowly place appointed for him.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 393

Boldness is a mask for fear, however great.

Ibid. Line 702

Yonder trouble concerns the sky and sea, but not our bark; for Caesar treads the deck.³

Ibid. Book V, Line 584

PETRONIUS [ARBITER]

[Died circa A. D. 66]

Beware of the dog.⁴

Satyricon. Sect. 29

Without why or wherefore.

Ibid. Sect. 37

A man who is always ready to believe what is told him will never do well.

Ibid. Sect. 43

¹ Ne supra crepidam sutor judicaret (Let not a shoemaker judge above his shoe), or, Let the cobbler stick to his last.

² Translated by J. D. DUFF.

³ See Plutarch, page 56b.

⁴ Found with picture of a dog on a mosaic floor in Pompeii.

One good turn deserves another.

Satyricon. Sect. 45

A man must have his faults.

Ibid.

Not worth his salt.

Ibid. Sect. 57

My heart was in my mouth.

Ibid. Sect. 62

Beauty and wisdom are rarely conjoined.

Ibid. Sect. 94

The careful felicity of Horace.

Ibid. Sect. 118

DIO CHRYSOSTOM¹

[A. D. 40–120]

Diogenes: The man I know not, for I am not acquainted with his mind.

Fourth Discourse on Kingship.

Chap. 17

Idleness and lack of occupation are the best things in the world to ruin the foolish.

Tenth Discourse, On Servants.

Chap. 7

Like men with sore eyes: they find the light painful, while the darkness, which permits them to see nothing, is restful and agreeable.

Eleventh, or Trojan, Discourse.

Chap. 2

Most men are so completely corrupted by opinion that they would rather be notorious for the greatest calamities than suffer no ill and be unknown.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Generally speaking, men are too cowardly to be willing to undergo severe suffering, since they fear death and pain, but they highly prize being mentioned as having suffered.

Ibid. Chap. 10

MARTIAL

[A. D. 40–102]

To yield to the stronger is valor's second prize.

On the Spectacles. Epigram 32

¹ Translated by J. W. COHOON.

I write long epigrams, you yourself write nothing. Yours are shorter.¹

Epigrams. Book I, 110

Nothing is more confident than a bad poet.²

Ibid. Book II, 63

He does not write at all whose poems no man reads.

Ibid. Book III, 9

The flaw which is hidden is deemed greater than it is.

Ibid. 52

The bee enclosed and through the amber shown

Seems buried in the juice which was his own.³

Ibid. Book IV, 32

They pass and are charged against us.⁴

Ibid. Book V, 20

What is the use of brevity if it constitute a book?

Ibid. Book VIII, 29

The good man prolongs his life; to be able to enjoy one's past life is to live twice.⁵

Ibid. Book X, 23

¹ An epigram of two lines has every merit, and if you exceed three lines it is rhapsody. — CYRILLUS: *The Greek Anthology, Book 9, Epigram 360*

² Quoted by MONTAIGNE in *Of Presumption*.

³ Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants entombed and preserved forever in amber, a more than royal tomb. — FRANCIS BACON: *Historia Vitae et Mortis* [1623], *Sylva Sylvarum, Cent. I, Exper. 100*

I saw a fly within a beade
Of amber cleanly buried.

HERRICK [1591-1674]: *On a Fly Buried in Amber*

See Pope, page 318b.

⁴ Of the days and hours.

⁵ Thus would I double my life's fading space;

For he that runs it well, runs twice his race.

COWLEY [1618-1667]: *Discourse XI, Of Myself, St. XI*

For he lives twice who can at once employ

The present well, and ev'n the past enjoy.

POPE [1688-1744]: *Imitation of Martial*

Neither fear, nor wish for, your last day.¹

Epigrams. Book X, 47

There is no glory in outstripping donkeys.

Ibid. Book XII, 36

I can't live with you or without you.

Ibid. 47

The country in town.²

Ibid. 57

QUINTILIAN

[A. D. 42-118]

We give to necessity the praise of virtue.³

Institutiones Oratoriae.

Book I, 8, 14

A liar should have a good memory.⁴

Ibid. Book IV, 2, 91

Vain hopes are often like the dreams of those who wake.

Ibid. Book VI, 2, 30

Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish.⁵

Ibid. Book X, 7, 21

¹ Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st

Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book XI, L. 553*

² Rus in urbe.

³ In the additions of Hadrianus Julius to the *Adages* of ERASMUS, he remarks, under the head of *Necessitatem edere*, that a very familiar proverb was current among his countrymen — "*Necessitatem in virtutem commutare*" (To make necessity a virtue).

Thus maketh vertue of necessitee. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde* [1372-1386], *Book IV, L. 1586*

Others made a virtue of necessity. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1552], *Chap. 23*

Make a virtue of necessity. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Part III, Sect. 3, Memb. 4, Subsect. I*

⁴ He who has not a good memory should never take upon him the trade of lying. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book I, Chap. IX, Of Liars*

Il faut bonne mémoire, après qu'on a menti. — CORNEILLE: *Le Menteur* [1642], *Act IV, Sc. 5*

Liars ought to have good memories. — ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Chap. 2, Sect. XV*

⁵ A wit with dunces, and a dunce with

PLUTARCH ¹

[A. D. 46-120]

As geographers, Sosius, crowd into the edges of their maps parts of the world which they do not know about, adding notes in the margin to the effect that beyond this lies nothing but sandy deserts full of wild beasts, and unapproachable bogs.²

Lives. Theseus, Page 3

From Theseus began the saying, "He is a second Hercules."

Ibid. Page 19

Caesar said he loved the treason, but hated the traitor.³

Ibid. Romulus, Page 36

The most perfect soul, says Heraclitus, is a dry light, which flies out of the body as lightning breaks from a cloud.

Ibid. Page 45

Anacharsis, coming to Athens, knocked at Solon's door, and told him that he, being a stranger, was come to be his guest, and contract a friendship with him; and Solon replying, "It is better to make friends at home," Ana-

charsis replied, "Then you that are at home make friendship with me."

Lives. Solon, Page 99

Themistocles said that he certainly could not make use of any stringed instrument; could only, were a small and obscure city put into his hands, make it great and glorious.

Ibid. Themistocles, Page 134

Themistocles said to Antiphates, . . . "Time, young man, has taught us both a lesson."

Ibid. Page 145

Laughing at his own son, who got his mother, and, by his mother's means, his father also, to indulge him, he told him that he had the most power of any one in Greece: "For the Athenians command the rest of Greece, I command the Athenians, your mother commands me, and you command your mother."¹

Ibid.

Of two who made love to his daughter, he preferred the man of worth to the one who was rich, saying he desired a man without riches, rather than riches without a man.

Ibid.

Themistocles replied that a man's discourse was like to a rich Persian carpet, the beautiful figures and patterns of which can be shown only by spreading and extending it out; when it is contracted and folded up, they are obscure and lost.²

Ibid. Page 152

Moderation is best, and to avoid all extremes.

Ibid. Camillus, Page 159

Caesar once, seeing some wealthy strangers at Rome, carrying up and down with them in their arms and bosoms young puppy-dogs and monkeys, embracing and making much of them, took occasion not unnaturally to ask

¹ The same account appears in *Of the Training of Children* and in *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles.*

² Also found in *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles.*

wits. — POPE: *Dunciad* [1728], *Book IV, L. 90*

A fool with judges, amongst fools a judge.

— COWPER: *Conversation* [1782], *L. 298*

This man [Chesterfield], I thought, had been a lord among wits; but I find he is only a wit among lords. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791], *Vol. I, P. 159, Everyman ed.*

¹ Modern Library Giant edition.

² So geographers, in Afric maps,

With savage pictures fill their gaps,

And o'er unhabitable downs

Place elephants for want of towns.

SWIFT: *On Poetry, A Rhapsody* [1733]

³ Princes in this case do hate the traitor, though they love the treason. — SAMUEL DANIEL: *Tragedy of Cleopatra* [1594], *Act IV, Sc. 1*

This principle is old, but true as fate, Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate.

DEKKER: *The Honest Whore* [1604],

Part 1, Act IV, Sc. 4

Though I love the treason, I hate the traitor.

— PEPYS: *Diary* [March 7, 1667]

T'abhor the makers, and their laws approve, Is to hate traitors and the treason love.

DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther*

[1687], *Part III, L. 706*

whether the women in their country were not used to bear children.

Lives. Pericles, Page 182

He who busies himself in mean occupations produces, in the very pains he takes about things of little or no use, an evidence against himself of his negligence and indisposition to what is really good.

Ibid. Page 183

So very difficult a matter is it to trace and find out the truth of anything by history.

Ibid. Page 194

Be ruled by time, the wisest counselor of all.

Ibid. Page 198

Old women should not seek to be perfumed.

Ibid. Page 203

Trees, when they are lopped and cut, grow up again in a short time,¹ but men, being once lost, cannot easily be recovered.

Ibid. Page 207

To be turned from one's course by men's opinions, by blame, and by misrepresentation, shows a man unfit to hold an office.

Ibid. Fabius, Page 216

You know, Hannibal, how to gain a victory, but not how to use it.

Ibid. Page 224

One colour, indeed, they say the chameleon cannot assume; it cannot itself appear white; but Alcibiades, whether with good men or bad, could adapt himself to his company.

Ibid. Alcibiades, Page 249

Menenius Agrippa concluded, at length, with the celebrated fable: "It once happened that all the other members of a man mutinied against the stomach, which they accused as the only idle, uncontributing part in the whole body, while the rest were put to hardships and the expense of much

labour to supply and minister to its appetites."²

Lives. Coriolanus, Page 266

Men are usually more stung and galled by reproachful words than hostile actions.

Ibid. Timoleon, Page 316

A Roman divorced from his wife, being highly blamed by his friends, who demanded, "Was she not chaste? Was she not fair? Was she not fruitful?" holding out his shoe, asked them whether it was not new and well made. "Yet," added he, "none of you can tell where it pinches me."²

Ibid. Aemilius Paulus, Page 322

Petty repeated annoyances, arising from unpleasantness or incongruity of character, have been the occasion of such estrangement as to make it impossible for man and wife to live together with any content.

Ibid.

A man without one scar to show on his skin, that is smooth and sleek with ease and home-keeping habits, will undertake to define the office and duties of a general.

Ibid. Page 340

The saying of old Antigonus, who when he was to fight at Andros, and one told him, "The enemy's ships are more than ours," replied, "For how many then wilt thou reckon me?"

Ibid. Pelopidas, Page 348

Archimedes had stated, that given the force, any given weight might be moved; and even boasted . . . that if there were another earth, by going into it he could remove this.

Ibid. Marcellus, Page 367

Asking him if Aristides had ever done him any injury, "None at all," said he, "neither know I the man; but I am tired

¹ See Aesop, page 10a.

² The wearer knows where the shoe pinches. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

I can tell where my own shoe pinches me. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], Book IV, Chap. 5

¹ The lopped tree in time may grow again, Most naked plants renew both fruit and flower.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL [1561-1595]:
Times Go by Turns

of hearing him everywhere called the Just.¹

Lives. Aristides, Page 396

Nor are we to use living creatures like old shoes or dishes and throw them away when they are worn out or broken with service.

Ibid. Marcus Cato, Page 415

It is a difficult task, O citizens, to make speeches to the belly, which has no ears.¹

Ibid. Page 416

Cato used to assert that wise men profited more by fools, than fools by wise men; for that wise men avoided the faults of fools, but that fools would not imitate the good examples of wise men.

Ibid. Page 417

He said that in his whole life he most repented of three things: one was that he had trusted a secret to a woman; another, that he went by water when he might have gone by land; the third, that he had remained one whole day without doing any business of moment.

Ibid. Page 418

It was hard for him who had lived with one generation of men, to plead now before another.

Ibid. Page 422

Extraordinary rains pretty generally fall after great battles.

Ibid. Caius Marius, Page 507

Marius said that the law spoke too softly to be heard in such a noise of war.

Ibid. Page 511

Lycurgus . . . used to say that long hair made good-looking men more beautiful, and ill-looking men more terrible.

Ibid. Lysander, Page 525

Where the lion's skin will not reach, you must patch it out with the fox's.²

Ibid. Page 529

Moral habits, induced by public

¹ The belly has no ears, nor is it to be filled with fair words. — RABELAIS: *Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 67*

² The prince must be a lion, but he must also know how to play the fox. — NICOLÒ MACHIAVELLI: *The Prince* [1532]

practices, are far quicker in making their way into men's private lives, than the failings and faults of individuals are in infecting the city at large.

Lives. Lysander, Page 535

As it is in the proverb, played Cretan against Cretan.¹

Ibid. Page 537

Did you not know, then, that to-day Lucullus dines with Lucullus?

Ibid. Lucullus, Page 622

Economy, which in things inanimate is but money-making, when exercised over men becomes policy.

Ibid. Crassus, Page 651

Whoever tries for great objects must suffer something.

Ibid. Page 669

It is no great wonder if in long process of time, while fortune takes her course hither and thither, numerous coincidences should spontaneously occur. If the number and variety of subjects to be wrought upon be infinite, it is all the more easy for fortune, with such an abundance of material, to effect this similarity of results.²

Ibid. Sertorius, Page 678

Perseverance is more prevailing than violence; and many things which cannot be overcome when they are together, yield themselves up when taken little by little.

Ibid. Page 688

Good fortune will elevate even petty minds, and give them the appearance of a certain greatness and stateliness, as from their high place they look down upon the world; but the truly noble and resolved spirit raises itself, and becomes

¹ Cheat against cheat. The Cretans were notorious as liars.

² History repeats itself. — *Proverb*

What is this day supported by precedents will hereafter become a precedent. — THUCYDIDES [471-401 B. C.]: *Annals, XI, 24*

'Tis one and the same Nature that rolls on her course, and whoever has sufficiently considered the present state of things might certainly conclude as to both the future and the past. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond*

more conspicuous in times of disaster and ill fortune.

Lives. Eumenes, Page 703

Agesilaus being invited once to hear a man who admirably imitated the nightingale, he declined, saying he had heard the nightingale itself.

Ibid. Agesilaus, Page 726

If all the world were just, there would be no need of valour.

Ibid. Page 727

It is circumstance and proper measure that give an action its character, and make it either good or bad.

Ibid. Page 736

No man ever asked a favour with less offence, or conferred one with a better grace. When he gave, it was without assumption; when he received, it was with dignity and honour.

Ibid. Pompey, Page 740

Pompey bade Sylla recollect that more worshipped the rising than the setting sun.¹

Ibid. Page 749

A dead man cannot bite.

Ibid. Page 795

Whenever Alexander heard Philip had taken any town of importance, or won any signal victory, instead of rejoicing at it altogether, he would tell his companions that his father would anticipate everything, and leave him and them no opportunities of performing great and illustrious actions.²

Ibid. Alexander, Page 804

When Alexander asked Diogenes whether he wanted anything, "Yes," said he, "I would have you stand from between me and the sun."

Ibid. Page 810

¹ See David Garrick, page 347a.

He [Tiberius] upbraided Macro in no obscure and indirect terms "with forsaking the setting sun and turning to the rising."—TACITUS [A.D. 54–119]: *Annals, Book IV, Chap. 47, 20*

² While Alexander was a boy, Philip had great success in his affairs, at which he did not rejoice, but told the children that were brought up with him, "My father will leave me nothing to do."—*Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Alexander*

Alexander finding himself unable to untie the Gordian knot, the ends of which were secretly twisted round and folded up within it, cut it asunder with his sword.

Lives. Alexander, Page 813

When asked why he parted with his wife, Caesar replied, "I wished my wife to be not so much as suspected."¹

Ibid. Caesar, Page 860

For my part, I had rather be the first man among these fellows, than the second man in Rome.²

Ibid. Page 861

He who reflects on another man's want of breeding, shows he wants it as much himself.

Ibid. Page 865

Using the proverb frequently in their mouths who enter upon dangerous and bold attempts, "The die is cast," he took the river.³

Ibid. Page 874

"And this," said Caesar, "you know, young man, is more disagreeable for me to say than to do."

Ibid. Page 876

Go on, my friend, and fear nothing; you carry Caesar and his fortune in your boat.⁴

Ibid. Page 877

[Cleopatra] was at a loss how to get in undiscovered, till she thought of putting herself into the coverlet of a bed and lying at length, whilst Apollodorus tied up the bedding and carried it on his back through the gates to Caesar's apartment.

Ibid. Page 883

Caesar's barber, a busy listening fellow.

Ibid.

Caesar said to the soothsayer, "The ides of March are come"; who answered

¹ Caesar's wife ought to be above suspicion.—*Roman Apophthegms, Caesar*

² I had rather be the first in this town than second in Rome.—*Ibid.*

³ *Iacta alea est.* The river is the Rubicon.

⁴ See Lucan, page 51a.

him calmly, "Yes, they are come, but they are not past."¹

Lives. Caesar, Page 890

Phocion's oratory, like small coin of great value, was to be estimated, not by its bulk, but its intrinsic worth.

Ibid. Phocion, Page 898

Even a nod from a person who is esteemed is of more force than a thousand arguments or studied sentences from others.

Ibid.

Demosthenes told Phocion, "The Athenians will kill you some day when they once are in a rage." "And you," said he, "if they once are in their senses."

Ibid. Page 901

Men, steered by popular applause, though they bear the name of governors, are in reality the mere underlings of the multitude. The man who is completely wise and virtuous has no need at all of glory, except so far as it disposes and eases his way of action by the greater trust that it procures him.

Ibid. Agis, Page 960

Pytheas once, scoffing at Demosthenes, said that his arguments smelt of the lamp.

Ibid. Demosthenes, Page 1026

Demosthenes overcame and rendered more distinct his inarticulate and stammering pronunciation by speaking with pebbles in his mouth.

Ibid. Page 1028

In his house he had a large looking-glass, before which he would stand and go through his exercises.

Ibid.

Cicero called Aristotle a river of flowing gold, and said of Plato's Dialogues, that if Jupiter were to speak, it would be in language like theirs.

Ibid. Cicero, Page 1054

No beast is more savage than man when possessed with power answerable to his rage.

Ibid. Page 1068

Authority and place demonstrate and try the tempers of men, by moving

¹ See Shakespeare, page 166a.

every passion and discovering every frailty.

Lives. Cicero, Page 1071

Medicine, to produce health, has to examine disease, and music, to create harmony, must investigate discord.

Ibid. Demetrius, Page 1073

Once Antigonus was told his son was ill, and went to see him. At the door he met some young beauty. Going in, he sat down by the bed and took his pulse. "The fever," said Demetrius, "has just left me." "Oh, yes," replied the father, "I met it going out at the door."

Ibid. Page 1083

"It is not," said Caesar, "these well-fed, long-haired men that I fear, but the pale and the hungry-looking"; meaning Brutus and Cassius, by whose conspiracy he afterwards fell.¹

Ibid. Antony, Page 1111

There was no man of his time like Antony for addressing a multitude, or for carrying soldiers with him by the force of words.

Ibid. Page 1127

*From PLUTARCH'S Morals*²

It is a true proverb, that if you live with a lame man you will learn to halt.

Of the Training of Children

Eat not thy heart; which forbids to afflict our souls, and waste them with vexatious cares.

Ibid.

The very spring and root of honesty and virtue lie in the felicity of lighting on good education.

Ibid.

It is indeed a desirable thing to be well descended, but the glory belongs to our ancestors.

Ibid.

Nothing made the horse so fat as the king's eye.

Ibid.

Democritus said, words are but the shadow of actions.

Ibid.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 166b.

² By various translators, revised by WILLIAM WATSON GOODWIN [1831-1912].

It is a point of wisdom to be silent when occasion requires, and better than to speak, though never so well.¹

Of the Training of Children

Abstain from beans; that is, keep out of public offices, for anciently the choice of the officers of state was made by beans.

Ibid.

The whole life of man is but a point of time; let us enjoy it, therefore, while it lasts, and not spend it to no purpose.

Ibid.

An old doting fool, with one foot already in the grave.

Ibid.

Xenophanes said, "I confess myself the greatest coward in the world, for I dare not do an ill thing."

Of Bashfulness

One made the observation of the people of Asia that they were all slaves to one man, merely because they could not pronounce that syllable No.²

Ibid.

Euripides was wont to say, "Silence is an answer to a wise man."

Ibid.

Zeno first started that doctrine that knavery is the best defence against a knave.³

Ibid.

Alexander wept when he heard from Anaxarchus that there was an infinite number of worlds; and his friends asking him if any accident had befallen him, he returns this answer: "Do you not think it a matter worthy of lamentation that when there is such a vast multitude of them, we have not yet conquered one?"

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

Like the man who threw a stone at a bitch, but hit his step-mother, on which he exclaimed, "Not so bad!"

Ibid.

¹ Closed lips hurt no one, speaking may. — CATO THE CENSOR [234-149 B.C.]: *Book I, Distich 12*

² See Coleridge, page 424b.

³ Set a thief to catch a thief. — BOHN: *Handbook of Proverbs*

Pittacus said, "Every one of you hath his particular plague, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only."

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

He was a man, which, as Plato saith, is a very inconstant creature.¹

Ibid.

All men whilst they are awake are in one common world; but each of them, when he is asleep, is in a world of his own.²

Of Superstition

I, for my own part, had much rather people should say of me that there neither is nor ever was such a man as Plutarch, than that they should say, "Plutarch is an unsteady, fickle, forward, vindictive, and touchy fellow."

Ibid.

Scilurus on his death-bed, being about to leave four-score sons surviving, offered a bundle of darts to each of them, and bade them break them. When all refused, drawing out one by one, he easily broke them, — thus teaching them that if they held together, they would continue strong; but if they fell out and were divided, they would become weak.³

Apophtegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Scilurus

Dionysius the Elder, being asked whether he was at leisure, he replied, "God forbid that it should ever befall me!"

Ibid. Dionysius

A prating barber asked Archelaus how he would be trimmed. He answered, "In silence."

Ibid. Archelaus

When Philip had news brought him of divers and eminent successes in one day, "O Fortune!" said he, "for all these so great kindnesses do me some small mischief."

Ibid. Philip

¹ See Montaigne, page 97b.

² A saying attributed to HERACLITUS.

³ AESOP's fable, *The Bundle of Sticks* has this theme.

See Franklin, page 331b.

Philip being arbitrator betwixt two wicked persons, he commanded one to fly out of Macedonia and the other to pursue him.

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Philip

Being about to pitch his camp in a likely place, and hearing there was no hay to be had for the cattle, "What a life," said he, "is ours, since we must live according to the convenience of asses!"

Ibid.

He made one of Antipater's recommendation a judge; and perceiving afterwards that his hair and beard were dyed, he removed him, saying, "I could not think one that was faithless in his hair could be trusty in his deeds."

Ibid.

Being nimble and light-footed, his father encouraged him to run in the Olympic race. "Yes," said he, "if there were any kings there to run with me."

Ibid. Alexander

Pyrrhus said, "If I should overcome the Romans in another fight, I were undone."¹

Ibid. Pyrrhus

Themistocles being asked whether he would rather be Achilles or Homer, said, "Which would you rather be, — a conqueror in the Olympic games, or the crier that proclaims who are conquerors?"

Ibid. Themistocles

Alciades had a very handsome dog, that cost him seven thousand drachmas; and he cut off his tail, "that," said he, "the Athenians may have this story to tell of me, and may concern themselves no further with me."

Ibid. Alcibiades

To Harmodius, descended from the ancient Harmodius, when he reviled Iphicrates [a shoemaker's son] for his mean birth, "My nobility," said he, "begins with me, but yours ends in you."²

Ibid. Iphicrates

¹ See Herodotus, page 19a.

² Curtius Rufus seems to me to be descended from himself (a saying of Tiberius). — TACI-

Once when Phocion had delivered an opinion which pleased the people, he turned to his friend and said, "Have I not unawares spoken some mischievous thing or other?"¹

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Phocion

King Agis said, "The Lacedaemonians are not wont to ask how many, but where the enemy are."

Ibid. Agis

To one that promised to give him hardy cocks that would die fighting, "Prithee," said Cleomenes, "give me cocks that will kill fighting."

Ibid. Cleomenes

A soldier told Pelopidas, "We are fallen among the enemies." Said he, "How are we fallen among them more than they among us?"

Ibid. Pelopidas

Cato the Elder wondered how that city was preserved wherein a fish was sold for more than an ox.

Roman Apophthegms.

Cato the Elder

Cato requested old men not to add the disgrace of wickedness to old age, which was accompanied with many other evils.

Ibid.

He said they that were serious in ridiculous matters would be ridiculous in serious affairs.

Ibid.

Cicero said loud-bawling orators were driven by their weakness to noise, as lame men to take horse.

Ibid. Cicero

After he routed Pharnaces Ponticus at the first assault, he wrote thus to his friends: "I came, I saw, I conquered."²

Ibid. Caesar

As Caesar was at supper the discourse was of death, — which sort was the

TUS [A. D. 54–119]: *Annals*, Book XI, Chap. 21, 16

I am my own ancestor. — JUNOT, DUC D'ABRANTES [1771–1813], when asked about his ancestry

¹ See Diogenes Laertius, page 71b.

² Veni, vidi, vici.

See Shakespeare, page 153b.

best. "That," said he, "which is unexpected."

Roman Apophthegms.

Caesar

As Athenodorus was taking his leave of Caesar, "Remember," said he, "Caesar, whenever you are angry, to say or do nothing before you have repeated the four-and-twenty letters to yourself."

Ibid. Caesar Augustus

"Young men," said Caesar, "hear an old man to whom old men hearkened when he was young."

Ibid.

Custom is almost a second nature.¹

Rules for the Preservation of

Health. 18

Epaminondas is reported wittily to have said of a good man that died about the time of the battle of Leuctra, "How came he to have so much leisure as to die, when there was so much stirring?"

Ibid. 25

Socrates thought that if all our misfortunes were laid in one common heap, whence every one must take an equal portion, most persons would be contented to take their own and depart.²

Consolation to Apollonius

Diogenes the Cynic, when a little before his death he fell into a slumber, and his physician rousing him out of it asked him whether anything ailed him, wisely answered, "Nothing, sir; only one brother anticipates another, — Sleep before Death."

Ibid.

There are two sentences inscribed upon the Delphic oracle, hugely accommodated to the usages of man's life: "Know thyself,"³ and "Nothing too

much"; and upon these all other precepts depend.

Consolation to Apollonius

Agésilas was very fond of his children; and it is reported that once toying with them he got astride upon a reed as upon a horse, and rode about the room; and being seen by one of his friends, he desired him not to speak of it till he had children of his own.

Laconic Apophthegms. Of

Agésilas the Great

Lysander, when Dionysius sent him two gowns, and bade him choose which he would carry to his daughter, said, "She can choose best," and so took both away with him.

Ibid. Of Lysander

And when the physician said, "Sir, you are an old man," "That happens," replied Pausanias, "because you never were my doctor."

Ibid. Of Pausanias

When one told Plistarchus that a notorious railer spoke well of him, "I'll lay my life," said he, "somebody hath told him I am dead, for he can speak well of no man living."

Ibid. Of Plistarchus

Said Periander, "Hesiod might as well have kept his breath to cool his pottage."¹

The Banquet of the Seven

Wise Men. 14

Socrates said, "Bad men live that they may eat and drink, whereas good men eat and drink that they may live."²

How a Young Man Ought to

Hear Poems. 4

says that this precept descended from heaven.

Ful wys is he that can him-selven knowe.
— CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [circa 1387], *The Monk's Tale*, Line 3329

Make it thy business to know thyself, which is the most difficult lesson in the world.
— CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], Book IV, Chap. 42

See Pope, page 316b.

¹ Spare your breath to cool your porridge.
— RABELAIS: *Works*, Book V [1552], Chap. 28

² He used to say that other men lived to eat, but that he ate to live. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [circa A. D. 200]: *Socrates*, 14

We should eat to live, not live to eat. —

¹ Habit is a second nature. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], Book III, Chap. 10

See Shakespeare, page 132a.

² ADDISON's paper, *The Spectator*, No. 558, June 23, 1714, is on this theme.

³ Plutarch ascribes this saying to Plato. It is also ascribed to Pythagoras, Chilo, Thales, Cleobulus, Bias, Solon, and Socrates; also to Pheonē, a mythical Greek poetess of the ante-Homeric period. JUVENAL (*Satire XI*, 27)

That proverbial saying, "Ill news goes quick and far."

Of Inquisitiveness

Spintharus, speaking in commendation of Epaminondas, says he scarce ever met with any man who knew more and spoke less.

Of Hearing. 6

It is a thing of no great difficulty to raise objections against another man's oration, — nay, it is a very easy matter; but to produce a better in its place is a work extremely troublesome.

Ibid.

Antiphanes said merrily, that in a certain city the cold was so intense that words were congealed as soon as spoken, but that after some time they thawed and became audible; so that the words spoken in winter were articulated next summer.¹

Of Man's Progress in Virtue

As those persons who despair of ever being rich make little account of small expenses, thinking that little added to a little will never make any great sum.

Ibid.

What is bigger than an elephant? But this also is become man's plaything, and a spectacle at public solemnities; and it learns to skip, dance, and kneel.

Of Fortune

No man ever wetted clay and then left it, as if there would be bricks by chance and fortune.

Ibid.

Alexander was wont to say, "Were I not Alexander, I would be Diogenes."

Of the Fortune or Virtue of Alexander the Great

When the candles are out all women are fair.²

Conjugal Precepts

MOLIÈRE: *L'Avare* [1668], Act III, Sc. 5
We must eat to live and live to eat. — FIELDING [1707-1754]: *The Miser*, Act III, Sc. 3

¹ Rabelais gives a somewhat similar account, referring to Antiphanes, in *Book IV*, Chaps. 55 and 56.

See Raspe (Baron Munchausen), page 369b.

² When all candles be out, all cats be gray. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], Part I, Chap. 5

Like watermen, who look astern while they row the boat ahead.¹

Whether 'Twas Rightfully Said, Live Concealed

Socrates said he was not an Athenian or a Greek, but a citizen of the world.²

Of Banishment

The great god Pan is dead.³

Why the Oracles Cease to Give Answers

I am whatever was, or is, or will be; and my veil no mortal ever took up.⁴

Of Isis and Osiris

When Hermodotus in his poems described Antigonus as the son of Helios, "My valet-de-chambre," said he, "is not aware of this."⁵

Ibid.

¹ Like rowers, who advance backward. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Of Profit and Honour*, Book III, Chap. I

Like the watermen that row one way and look another. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

² See Thomas Paine, page 371a, and William Lloyd Garrison, page 517a.

Diogenes, when asked from what country he came, replied, "I am a citizen of the world." — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A.D. 200], *Diogenes*, 6

Citizen of the world, as I hold myself to be. — BOSWELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791], *Everyman Edition*, Vol. I, P. 521

³ Great Pan is dead. — ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING [1806-1861]: *The Dead Pan*, St. 26

Plutarch relates (*Isis and Osiris*) that a ship well laden with passengers drove with the tide near the Isles of Paxi, when a loud voice was heard by most of the passengers calling unto one Thanus. The voice then said aloud to him, "When you are arrived at Palodes, take care to make it known that the great god Pan is dead."

⁴ I am the things that are, and those that are to be, and those that have been. No one ever lifted my skirts; the fruit which I bore was the sun. — PROCLUS [A.D. 411?-485]: *On Plato's Timaeus* (Inscription in the temple of Neith at Sais, in Egypt)

⁵ Few men have been admired by their domesticities. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book III*, Chap. 2

The phrase "No man is a hero to his valet" has often been attributed to Madame de Sévigné, but on the authority of MADAME AISSÉ (*Letters*, edited by Jules Ravenal, 1853) it belongs to Madame Cornuel [1614-1694].

We are more sensible of what is done against custom than against Nature.

Of Eating of Flesh. Tract 1

When Demosthenes was asked what was the first part of oratory, he answered, "Action"; and which was the second, he replied, "Action"; and which was the third, he still answered, "Action."

Lives of the Ten Orators

Xenophon says that there is no sound more pleasing than one's own praises.

Whether an Aged Man Ought to Meddle in State Affairs

Statesmen are not only liable to give an account of what they say or do in public, but there is a busy inquiry made into their very meals, beds, marriages, and every other sportive or serious action.

Political Precepts

Leo Byzantius said, "What would you do, if you saw my wife, who scarce reaches up to my knees? . . . Yet," went he on, "as little as we are, when we fall out with each other, the city of Byzantium is not big enough to hold us."

Ibid.

Cato said, "I had rather men should ask why my statue is not set up, than why it is."

Ibid.

It was the saying of Bion, that though the boys throw stones at frogs in sport, yet the frogs do not die in sport but in earnest.

Which Are the Most Crafty, Water or Land Animals? 7

For to err in opinion, though it be not the part of wise men, is at least human.¹

Against Colotes

Simonides calls painting silent poetry, and poetry, speaking painting.

Whether the Athenians Were More Warlike or Learned. 3

Pythagoras, when he was asked what time was, answered that it was the soul of this world.

Platonic Questions

¹ See Pope, page 311b.

MANILIUS

[FIRST CENTURY A.D.]

As soon as we are born we begin to die, and the end depends upon the beginning.

Astronomica. IV, Line 16

JUVENAL

[A.D. 47-138]

Honesty is praised and starves.¹

Satire I. Line 74

If nature refuses, indignation makes the verse.

Ibid. Line 79

Whatever men do—prayer, fear, anger, pleasure, joys, comings and goings—that is the stuff of which my little book is made.

Ibid. Line 85

He pardons the ravens and visits censure on the doves.

Satire II. Line 63

No man ever became extremely wicked all at once.²

Ibid. Line 83

Grammarian, orator, geometrician; painter, gymnastic teacher; fortune-teller, rope-dancer, physician, conjuror,—he knew everything.³

Satire III. Line 76

Unhappy poverty has no worse trait than that it makes men ridiculous.⁴

Ibid. Line 152

Not easily do they rise whose powers are hindered by straitened circumstances.

Ibid. Line 164

We all live in a state of ambitious poverty.

Ibid. Line 182

¹ A favorite quotation of Linnaeus, Swedish botanist and naturalist.

² Nemo repente fit turpissimus. See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 228b, and Racine, page 287b.

³ See Dryden, page 277a.

⁴ Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se Quam quod ridiculos homines facit. See Samuel Johnson, page 335b.

A rare bird on earth and very like a black swan.¹

Satire VI. Line 165
But who would guard the guards themselves?²

Ibid. Line 347
Nobility is the one only virtue.³

Satire VIII. Line 20
Hold it the greatest wrong to prefer life to honor and for life's sake to lose the reasons for living.

Ibid. Line 83
Two things only the people anxiously desire — bread and circuses.⁴

Satire X, Line 80
We should pray for a sane mind in a sound body.⁵

Ibid. Line 356
The greatest reverence is due a child! If you are contemplating a wicked act, despise not your child's tender years.

Satire XIV. Line 47

ONASANDER

[*Floruit* A. D. 49]

Vigor is found in the man who has not yet grown old, and discretion in the man who is not too young.

The General. Chap. 1, Sect. 10

Envy is a pain of mind that successful men cause their neighbours.

Ibid. Chap. 42; Paragraph 25

TACITUS

[A. D. 54–119]

The images of twenty of the most illustrious families — the Manlii, the Quinctii, and other names of equal splendour — were carried before it [the bier of Junia]. Those of Brutus and Cassius were not displayed; but for that very reason they shone with pre-eminent lustre.⁶

Annals. III, 76, 11

¹ Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cygno.

² Sed quis custodiet ipsos custodes?

³ See Chapman, page 117b.

⁴ Duas tantum res anxius optat, Panem et circenses.

⁵ Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano.

⁶ Lord John Russell, alluding to an expres-

He had talents equal to business, and aspired no higher.

Annals. VI, 39, 17

Some might consider him as too fond of fame; for the desire of glory clings even to the best men longer than any other passion.

History. IV, 6, 36

Whatever is unknown is magnified.

Agricola. Sect. 30

To plunder, to slaughter, to steal, these things they misname empire; and where they make a desert, they call it peace.²

Ibid.

It is characteristic of human nature to hate the man whom you have wronged.

Ibid. Sect. 42

EPICTETUS³

[*Circa* A. D. 60]

To a reasonable creature, that alone is insupportable which is unreasonable; but everything reasonable may be supported.

Discourses. Chap. 2

When you have shut your doors, and darkened your room, remember never to say that you are alone, for you are not alone;⁴ but God is within, and your genius is within, — and what need have they of light to see what you are doing?

Ibid. Chap. 14

sion used by him. ("Conspicuous by his absence") in an address to the electors of the city of London, said, "It is not an original expression of mine, but is taken from one of the greatest historians of antiquity."

¹ Said of Helvidius Priscus.

See Milton, page 249a.

² Calgacus, addressing the Britons at the Battle of the Grampians, referring to the Romans.

Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!

He makes a solitude, and calls it — peace!

BYRON: *The Bride of Abydos* [1813], Canto II, L. 428

³ Translated [1865] by THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON.

⁴ Though in a wilderness, a man is never alone. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 82

No great thing is created suddenly, any more than a bunch of grapes or a fig. If you tell me that you desire a fig, I answer you that there must be time. Let it first blossom, then bear fruit, then ripen.

Discourses. Chap. 15

Any one thing in the creation is sufficient to demonstrate a Providence to an humble and grateful mind.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Were I a nightingale, I would act the part of a nightingale; were I a swan, the part of a swan.

Ibid.

Since it is Reason which shapes and regulates all other things, it ought not itself to be left in disorder.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Practise yourself, for heaven's sake, in little things; and thence proceed to greater.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Why, then, do you walk as if you had swallowed a ramrod?

Ibid. Chap. 21

Difficulties are things that show what men are.

Ibid. Chap. 24

The good or ill of man lies within his own will.

Ibid. Chap. 25

In theory there is nothing to hinder our following what we are taught; but in life there are many things to draw us aside.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Appearances to the mind are of four kinds. Things either are what they appear to be; or they neither are, nor appear to be; or they are, and do not appear to be; or they are not, and yet appear to be. Rightly to aim in all these cases is the wise man's task.

Ibid. Chap. 27

The appearance of things to the mind is the standard of every action to man.

That We Ought Not to Be Angry with Mankind. 27

The materials of action are variable,

but the use we make of them should be constant.

How Nobleness of Mind May Be Consistent with Prudence. 5

Shall I show you the muscular training of a philosopher? "What muscles are those?" — A will undisappointed; evils avoided; powers daily exercised; careful resolutions; unerring decisions.

Wherein Consists the Essence of Good. 8

What is the first business of one who studies philosophy? To part with self-conceit. For it is impossible for any one to begin to learn what he thinks that he already knows.

How to Apply General Principles to Particular Cases. 17

Every habit and faculty is preserved and increased by correspondent actions, — as the habit of walking, by walking; or running, by running.

How the Semblances of Things Are to Be Combated. 18

Whatever you would make habitual, practise it; and if you would not make a thing habitual, do not practise it, but habituate yourself to something else.

Ibid.

Reckon the days in which you have not been angry. I used to be angry every day; now every other day; then every third and fourth day; and if you miss it so long as thirty days, offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God.

Ibid.

Be not hurried away by excitement, but say, "Semblance, wait for me a little. Let me see what you are and what you represent. Let me try you."

Ibid.

There are some things which men confess with ease, and others with difficulty.

Of Inconsistency. 21

Who is there whom bright and agreeable children do not attract to play and creep and prattle with them?

Concerning a Person Whom He Treated with Disregard. 24

Two rules we should always have ready, — that there is nothing good or

evil save in the will; and that we are not to lead events, but to follow them.

In What Manner We Ought to Bear Sickness. Book III, 10

First say to yourself what you would be; and then do what you have to do.

Concerning Such as Read and Dispute Ostentatiously. 23

Let not another's disobedience to Nature become an ill to you; for you were not born to be depressed and unhappy with others, but to be happy with them. And if any is unhappy, remember that he is so for himself; for God made all men to enjoy felicity and peace.

That We Ought Not to Be Affected by Things Not in Our Own Power. 24

Remember that you ought to behave in life as you would at a banquet. As something is being passed around it comes to you; stretch out your hand, take a portion of it politely. It passes on; do not detain it. Or it has not come to you yet; do not project your desire to meet it, but wait until it comes in front of you. So act toward children, so toward a wife, so toward office, so toward wealth.

The Encheiridion. 15

Everything has two handles, — one by which it may be borne; another by which it cannot.¹

Ibid. 43

PLINY THE YOUNGER²

[A. D. 61–105]

Modestus said of Regulus that he was “the biggest rascal that walks upon two legs.”

Letters.³ Book I, Letter 5, 14

There is nothing to write about, you say. Well, then, write and let me know just this, — that there is nothing to

¹ There is a right and wrong handle to everything. — RASPE: *Travels of Baron Munchausen* [1785], Chap. 30

² Translated [1746] by WILLIAM MELMOTH.

³ Book VI, Letter 16, contains the description of the eruption of Vesuvius, A. D. 79, as witnessed by Pliny the Elder.

write about; or tell me in the good old style if you are well. That's right. I am quite well.¹

Letters. Book I, Letter 11, 1

An object in possession seldom retains the same charm that it had in pursuit.²

Ibid. Book II, Letter 15, 1

He [Pliny the Elder] used to say that “no book was so bad but some good might be got out of it.”³

Ibid. Book III, Letter 5, 10

This expression of ours, “Father of a family.”⁴

Ibid. Book V, Letter 19, 2

That indolent but agreeable condition of doing nothing.⁵

Ibid. Book VIII, Letter 9, 3

Objects which are usually the motives of our travels by land and by sea are often overlooked and neglected if they lie under our eye. . . . We put off from time to time going and seeing what we know we have an opportunity of seeing when we please.

Ibid. Letter 20, 1

His only fault is that he has no fault.⁶

Ibid. Book IX, Letter 26, 1

EMPEROR HADRIAN

[A. D. 76–138]

Gentle little soul, hastening away, my body's guest and comrade, whither goest

¹ This comes to inform you that I am in a perfect state of health, hoping you are in the same. Ay, that's the old beginning. — GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER: *The Heir at Law* [1797], Act III, Sc. 2

² It has been a thousand times observed, and I must observe it once more, that the hours we pass with happy prospects in view, are more pleasing than those crowned with fruition. — GOLDSMITH: *The Vicar of Wakefield* [1766], Chap. 10

³ “There is no book so bad,” said the bachelor, “but something good may be found in it.” — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], Chap. 3

⁴ Paterfamilias.

⁵ Dolce far niente (Sweet doing-nothing). — *Italian proverb*

⁶ The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none. — CARLYLE: *Heroes and Hero-Worship* [1841], *The Hero as Prophet*

thou now, pale, fearful, pensive, not jesting, as of old? ¹

Morientis, Ad Animam Suam

I've no mind to be a Florus,
Strolling round among the drink-shops,
Skulking round among the cook-shops,
Victim of fat-gorged mosquitoes.

Retort to Florus ²

MARCUS AURELIUS

ANTONINUS ³

[A. D. 121-180]

This Being of mine, whatever it really is, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the part which governs.

Meditations. II, 2

The ways of the gods are full of providence.

Ibid. 3

Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last.⁴

Ibid. 5

No state sorrier than that of the man who keeps up a continual round, and pries into "the secrets of the nether world," as saith the poet, and is curious in conjecture of what is in his neighbour's heart.

Ibid. 13

Though thou be destined to live three thousand years and as many myriads besides, yet remember that no man loseth other life than that which he liveth, nor liveth other than that which he loseth.

Ibid. 14

For a man can lose neither the past

¹ Animula, vagula, blandula
Hospes comesque corporis,
Quae nunc abibis in loca,
Pallidula, frigida, nudula,
Nec, ut soles, dabis joca.

See Pope, page 312a.

² Florus, born in Africa [A. D. 74], Hadrian's friend, had addressed these lines to him (the third line has been lost):

I've no mind to be a Caesar,
Strolling round among the Britons

Victim of the Scythian hoar-frosts.

³ Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN [1859-1910].

⁴ See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim* 633, page 45b.

nor the future; for how can one take from him that which is not his? So remember these two points: first, that each thing is of like form from everlasting and comes round again in its cycle, and that it signifies not whether a man shall look upon the same things for a hundred years or two hundred, or for an infinity of time; second, that the longest lived and the shortest lived man, when they come to die, lose one and the same thing.

Meditations. II, 14

As for life, it is a battle and a sojourning in a strange land; but the fame that comes after is oblivion.

Ibid. 17

Waste not the remnant of thy life in those imaginations touching other folk, whereby thou contributest not to the common weal.

Ibid. III, 4

A man should be upright, not be kept upright.

Ibid. 5

Never esteem anything as of advantage to thee that shall make thee break thy word or lose thy self-respect.

Ibid. 7

By a tranquil mind I mean nothing else than a mind well ordered.

Ibid. IV, 3

Think on this doctrine, — that reasoning beings were created for one another's sake; that to be patient is a branch of justice, and that men sin without intending it.

Ibid.

The universe is change; our life is what our thoughts make it.

Ibid.

Nothing can come out of nothing,¹ any more than a thing can go back to nothing.

Ibid. 4

¹ De nihilo nihilum, in nihilum posse reverti. — PERSIUS [A. D. 34-62]: *Satires*, 3, L. 84

Nothing can be produced out of nothing. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [circa A. D. 200]: *Diogenes of Apollonia*, 2

Death, like birth, is a secret of Nature.

Meditations. IV, 5

That which makes the man no worse than he was makes his life no worse: it has no power to harm, without or within.

Ibid. 8

Whatever happens at all happens as it should; thou wilt find this true, if thou shouldst watch narrowly.

Ibid. 10

How much time he gains who does not look to see what his neighbour says or does or thinks, but only at what he does himself, to make it just and holy.

Ibid. 18

Whatever is in any way beautiful hath its source of beauty in itself, and is complete in itself; praise forms no part of it. So it is none the worse nor the better for being praised.

Ibid. 20

All that is harmony for thee, O Universe, is in harmony with me as well. Nothing that comes at the right time for thee is too early or too late for me. Everything is fruit to me that thy seasons bring, O Nature. All things come of thee, have their being in thee, and return to thee.

Ibid. 23

"Let thine occupations be few," saith the sage,¹ "if thou wouldst lead a tranquil life."

Ibid. 24

Love the little trade which thou hast learned, and be content therewith.

Ibid. 31

Remember this, — that there is a proper dignity and proportion to be observed in the performance of every act of life.

Ibid. 32

All is ephemeral, — fame and the famous as well.

Ibid. 35

Observe always that everything is the result of a change, and get used to

¹ DEMOCRITUS apud Senecam: *De Ira*, III, 6; *De Animi Tranquillitate*, 13

thinking that there is nothing Nature loves so well as to change existing forms and to make new ones like them.

Meditations. IV, 36

Search men's governing principles, and consider the wise, what they shun and what they cleave to.

Ibid. 38

Time is a sort of river of passing events, and strong is its current; no sooner is a thing brought to sight than it is swept by and another takes its place, and this too will be swept away.

Ibid. 43

All that happens is as usual and familiar as the rose in spring and the crop in summer.

Ibid. 44

Mark how fleeting and paltry is the estate of man, — yesterday in embryo, to-morrow a mummy or ashes. So for the hair's-breadth of time assigned to thee live rationally, and part with life cheerfully, as drops the ripe olive, extolling the season that bore it and the tree that matured it.

Ibid. 48

Deem not life a thing of consequence. For look at the yawning void of the future, and at that other limitless space, the past.

Ibid. 50

Always take the short cut; and that is the rational one. Therefore say and do everything according to soundest reason.

Ibid. 51

In the morning, when thou art sluggish at rousing thee, let this thought be present; "I am rising to a man's work."

Ibid. V, 1

A man makes no noise over a good deed, but passes on to another as a vine to bear grapes again in season.

Ibid. 6

Nothing happens to anybody which he is not fitted by nature to bear.

Ibid. 18

Live with the gods.

Ibid. 27

Look beneath the surface; let not the several quality of a thing nor its worth escape thee.

Meditations. VI, 3

The controlling Intelligence understands its own nature, and what it does, and whereon it works.

Ibid. 5

Do not think that what is hard for thee to master is impossible for man; but if a thing is possible and proper to man, deem it attainable by thee.

Ibid. 19

If any man can convince me and bring home to me that I do not think or act aright, gladly will I change; for I search after truth, by which man never yet was harmed.

Ibid. 21

What is not good for the swarm is not good for the bee.

Ibid. 54

How many, once lauded in song, are given over to the forgotten; and how many who sung their praises are clean gone long ago!

Ibid. VII, 6

One Universe made up of all that is; and one God in it all, and one principle of Being, and one Law, the Reason, shared by all thinking creatures, and one Truth.

Ibid. 9

The time is close when you shall forget all things and be by all forgotten.

Ibid. 21

It is man's peculiar duty to love even those who wrong him.

Ibid. 22

The art of living is more like wrestling than dancing, in so far as it stands ready against the accidental and the unforeseen, and is not apt to fall.

Ibid. 61

Remember this, — that very little is needed to make a happy life.

Ibid. 67

Remember that to change thy mind and to follow him that sets thee right, is to be none the less the free agent that thou wast before.

Ibid. VIII, 16

Look to the essence of a thing, whether it be a point of doctrine, of practice, or of interpretation.

Meditations. VIII, 22

Be not careless in deeds, nor confused in words, nor rambling in thought.

Ibid. 51

Think not disdainfully of death, but look on it with favour; for even death is one of the things that Nature wills.

Ibid. IX, 3

A wrong-doer is often a man that has left something undone, not always he that has done something.

Ibid. 5

Blot out vain pomp; check impulse; quench appetite; keep reason under its own control.

Ibid. 7

If you can, correct the evil by instruction; if not, remember that for this was patience given you. The gods, too, are patient with the like.

Ibid. 11

All things are the same, — familiar in enterprise, momentary in endurance, coarse in substance. All things now are as they were in the day of those whom we have buried.

Ibid. 14

Everything is in a state of metamorphosis. Thou thyself art in everlasting change and in corruption to correspond; so is the whole universe.

Ibid. 19

Forward, as occasion offers. Never look round to see whether any shall note it. . . . Be satisfied with success in even the smallest matter, and think that even such a result is no trifle.

Ibid. 29

Whatever may befall thee, it was pre-ordained for thee from everlasting.

Ibid. X, 5

TERTULLIAN

[A. D. 160-240]

See how these Christians love one another.

Apologeticus. 39

Blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church.

Apologeticus. 50

It is certain because it is impossible.¹

De Carne Christi. 5

He who flees will fight again.²

De Fuga in Persecutione. 10

ATHENAEUS³

[Circa A. D. 200]

It was a saying of Demetrius Phalereus, that "Men having often abandoned what was visible for the sake of what was uncertain, have not got what

¹ Certum est, quia impossibile est. This is usually misquoted, "Credo quia impossibile" (I believe it because it is impossible). Also attributed to St. Augustine in the form "Credo quia absurdum."

² A corresponding Greek passage is ascribed to Menander.

That same man that runnith awaie

Maie again fight an other daie.

ERASMUS: *Apothegms* [1542],

translated by Udall

Celuy qui fuit de bonne heure

Peut combattre derechef.

(He who flies in good time can fight again.)

Satyre Menippée [1594]

Qui fuit peut revenir aussi;

Qui meurt, il n'en est pas ainsi.

(He who flies can also return; it is not so with him who dies.)

PAUL SCARRON [1610-1660]

For those that fly may fight again,

Which he can never do that's slain.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part III*

[1678], *Canto III, L. 243*

He that fights and runs away

May turn and fight another day;

But he that is in battle slain

Will never rise to fight again.

JAMES RAY: *History of the Rebellion*

[1752]

For he who fights and runs away

May live to fight another day;

But he who is in battle slain

Can never rise and fight again.

GOLDSMITH: *The Art of Poetry*

on a New Plan [1761]

But since the man that runs away

Lives to die another day,

And cowards' funerals, when they come,

Are not wept so well at home,

Therefore, though the best is bad,

Stand and do the best, my lad.

A. E. HOUSMAN [1859-1936]:

The Day of Battle

³ Translated by CHARLES DUKE YONGE

[1812-1891].

they expected, and have lost what they had,—being unfortunate by an enigmatical sort of calamity."

The Deipnosophists. VI, 23

Every investigation which is guided by principles of Nature fixes its ultimate aim entirely on gratifying the stomach.¹

Ibid. VII, 11

Dorion, ridiculing the description of a tempest in the "Nautilus" of Timotheus, said that he had seen a more formidable storm in a boiling saucepan.²

Ibid. VIII, 19

On one occasion some one put a very little wine into a wine-cooler, and said that it was sixteen years old. "It is very small for its age," said Gnathaena.

Ibid. XIII, 47

DIOGENES LAERTIUS³

[Circa A. D. 200]

Writers differ with respect to the apophthegms of the Seven Sages, attributing the same one to various authors.

Thales. 14

Solon used to say that speech was the image of actions; . . . that laws were like cobwebs,—for that if any trifling or powerless thing fell into them, they held it fast; while if it were something weightier, it broke through them and was off.

Solon. 10

Solon gave the following advice: "Consider your honour, as a gentleman, of more weight than an oath."

Ibid. 12

As some say, Solon was the author of the apophthegm, "Nothing in excess."

Ibid. 16

¹ See Samuel Johnson, page 340a.

² A tempest in a teapot.—*Proverb*

³ From *The Lives and Opinions of Eminent Philosophers*, translated by CHARLES DUKE YONGE [1812-1891].

There is scarce any Philosopher but dies twice or thrice in Laertius; nor almost any life without two or three deaths in Plutarch. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Urn Burial* [1658], *Chap. 3*

Chilo advised, "not to speak evil of the dead."¹

Chilo. 2

Heraclitus says that Pittacus, when he had got Alcaeus into his power, released him, saying, "Forgiveness is better than revenge."²

Pittacus. 3

One of his sayings was, "Even the gods cannot strive against necessity."³

Ibid. 4

Another was, "Watch your opportunity."⁴

Ibid. 7

Bias used to say that men ought to calculate life both as if they were fated to live a long and a short time, and that they ought to love one another as if at a future time they would come to hate one another; for that most men were bad.

Bias. 5

Ignorance plays the chief part among men, and the multitude of words.⁵

Cleobulus. 4

Anarcharsis, on learning that the sides of a ship were four fingers thick, said that "the passengers were just that distance from death."⁶

Anarcharsis. 5

It was a common saying of Myson that men ought not to investigate things from words, but words from things; for that things are not made for the sake of words, but words for things.

Myson. 3

¹ De mortuis nil nisi bonum (Of the dead nothing but good).

² Forgiveness is better than punishment; for the one is proof of a gentle, the other of a savage nature. — Quoted by EPICETUS [circa A. D. 60]: *Fragment 62*

³ Necessity has no law. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1564], *Chap. 15*

See Shakespeare, page 169a.

⁴ Observe the opportunity. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, IV, 20*

⁵ In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin. — *Proverbs, X, 19*

⁶ "How thick do you judge the planks of our ship to be?" "Some two good inches and upward," returned the pilot. "It seems, then, we are within two fingers' breadth of damnation." — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 23*

Epimenides was sent by his father into the field to look for a sheep, turned out of the road at mid-day and lay down in a certain cave and fell asleep, and slept there fifty-seven years; and after that, when awake, he went on looking for the sheep, thinking that he had been taking a short nap.¹

Epimenides. 2

Anaximander used to assert that the primary cause of all things was the Infinite, — not defining exactly whether he meant air or water or anything else.

Anaximander. 2

Anaxagoras said to a man who was grieving because he was dying in a foreign land, "The descent to Hades is the same from every place."

Anaxagoras. 6

Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule in his comedies, as making the worse appear the better reason.²

Socrates. 5

Often when he was looking on at auctions he would say, "How many things there are which I do not need!"

Ibid. 10

Socrates said, "Those who want fewest things are nearest to the gods."

Ibid. 11

He said that there was one only good, namely, knowledge; and one only evil, namely, ignorance.

Ibid. 14

He declared that he knew nothing, except the fact of his ignorance.

Ibid. 16

Being asked whether it was better to marry or not, he replied, "Whichever you do, you will repent it."

Ibid.

Aristippus being asked what were the most necessary things for well-born boys to learn, said, "Those things which they will put in practice when they become men."

Aristippus. 4

¹ The theme of IRVING's story of Rip Van Winkle.

² See Milton, page 253b.

Like sending owls to Athens, as the proverb goes.¹

Plato. 32

Time is the image of eternity.

Ibid. 41

There is a written and an unwritten law. The one by which we regulate our constitutions in our cities is the written law; that which arises from custom is the unwritten law.

Ibid. 51

Plato was continually saying to Xenocrates, "Sacrifice to the Graces."²

Xenocrates. 3

Of a rich man who was niggardly he said, "That man does not own his estate, but his estate owns him."

Bion. 3

Very late in life, when he was studying geometry, some one said to Lacydes, "Is it then a time for you to be learning now?" "If it is not," he replied, "when will it be?"

Lacydes. 5

The question was put to him, what hope is; and his answer was, "The dream of a waking man."

Aristotle. 11

He used to say that personal beauty was a better introduction than any letter; but others say that it was Diogenes who gave this description of it, while Aristotle called beauty "the gift of God"; that Socrates called it "a short-lived tyranny"; Theophrastus, "a silent deceit"; Theocritus, "an ivory mischief."

Ibid.

On one occasion Aristotle was asked how much educated men were superior to those uneducated: "As much," said he, "as the living are to the dead."³

Ibid.

It was a saying of his that education

¹ See Horace, page 40b.

² Let us sacrifice to the Muses. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46-120]: *The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men* (A saying of Solon)

³ This used to be quoted "with great warmth" by Dr. Johnson, according to Boswell in his *Life* of Dr. Johnson [1791].

was an ornament in prosperity and a refuge in adversity.

Aristotle. 11

Asked what he gained from philosophy, he answered, "To do without being commanded what others do from fear of the laws."¹

Ibid.

The question was once put to him, how we ought to behave to our friends; and the answer he gave was, "As we should wish our friends to behave to us."¹

Ibid.

He used to define justice as "a virtue of the soul distributing that which each person deserved."

Ibid.

Another of his sayings was, that education was the best viaticum of old age.

Ibid.

It was a favourite expression of Theophrastus that time was the most valuable thing that a man could spend.²

Theophrastus. 10

Antisthenes used to say that envious people were devoured by their own disposition, just as iron is by rust.

Antisthenes. 4

When he was praised by some wicked men, he said, "I am sadly afraid that I must have done some wicked thing."³

Ibid.

When asked what learning was the most necessary, he said, "Not to unlearn what you have learned."

Ibid.

Diogenes would frequently praise those who were about to marry, and yet did not marry.

Diogenes. 4.

"Bury me on my face," said Diogenes; and when he was asked why, he

¹ Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them. — *Matthew, VII, 12*

² Nothing is so dear and precious as time. — *RABELAIS: Works, Book V [1564], Chap. 5*

³ Remember that time is money. — *BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: Advice to a Young Tradesman [1748]*

³ See Plutarch, page 59b.

replied, "Because in a little while everything will be turned upside down."

Diogenes. 6

Plato having defined man to be a two-legged animal without feathers, Diogenes plucked a cock and brought it into the Academy, and said, "This is Plato's man." On which account this addition was made to the definition, — "With broad flat nails."

Ibid.

A man once asked Diogenes what was the proper time for supper, and he made answer, "If you are a rich man, whenever you please; and if you are a poor man, whenever you can."¹

Ibid.

Diogenes lighted a candle in the day-time, and went round saying, "I am looking for a man."²

Ibid.

When asked what he would take to let a man give him a blow on the head, he said, "A helmet."

Ibid.

Once he saw a youth blushing, and addressed him, "Courage, my boy! that is the complexion of virtue."³

Ibid.

When asked what wine he liked to drink, he replied, "That which belongs to another."

Ibid.

When a man reproached him for going into unclean places, he said, "The sun too penetrates into privies, but is not polluted by them."⁴

Ibid.

¹ The rich when he is hungry, the poor when he has anything to eat. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 64*

² Told also of Aesop.

³ Blushing is the colour of virtue. — MATHEW HENRY [1662-1714]: *Commentaries, Jeremiah III*

⁴ The spiritual virtue of a sacrament is like light: although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted. — SR. AUGUSTINE [A.D. 354-430]: *Tract on St. John, Chap. 5, 15*

The sun shineth upon the dunghill, and is not corrupted. — LYL: *Euphues* [1579]

The sun, which passeth through pollutions and itself remains as pure as before. — BACON:

Diogenes said once to a person who was showing him a dial, "It is a very useful thing to save a man from being too late for supper."

Menedemus. 3

When Zeno was asked what a friend was, he replied, "Another I."¹

Zeno. 19

They say that the first inclination which an animal has is to protect itself.

Ibid. 52

He calls drunkenness an expression identical with ruin.²

Pythagoras. 6

Among what he called his precepts were such as these: Do not stir the fire with a sword. Do not sit down on a bushel. Do not devour thy heart.³

Ibid. 17

In the time of Pythagoras that proverbial phrase "Ipse dixit"⁴ was introduced into ordinary life.

Ibid. 25

It takes a wise man to discover a wise man.

Xenophanes. 3

Protagoras asserted that there were two sides to every question, exactly opposite to each other.

Protagoras. 3

Epicurus laid down the doctrine that pleasure was the chief good.

Epicurus. 6

LONGINUS

[Circa A. D. 210?—273]

Sublimity is the echo of a noble mind.

On the Sublime. Chap. IX

In the Odyssey one may liken Homer to the setting sun, of which the grandeur remains without the intensity.

Ibid.

Advancement of Learning [1605], *Book II*

Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sunbeam. — MILTON: *The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce* [1643]

¹ See Homer, page 5a.

² See Robert Hall, page 397b.

³ See Plutarch, page 57b.

⁴ He said it himself.

CONSTANTINE

[A. D. 288?-337]

In this sign shalt thou conquer.¹

EUSEBIUS: *Life of Constantine*. I, 28

ST. CHRYSOSTOM

[A. D. 327-407]

No one can harm the man who does himself no wrong.²

Letter to Olympia

ST. JEROME³

[A. D. 345-420]

Avoid, as you would the plague, a clergyman who is also a man of business.

Letter 52, To Nepotian

A fat paunch never breeds fine thoughts.

Ibid.

The best almoner is he who keeps back nothing for himself.

Ibid.

It is no fault of Christianity if a hypocrite falls into sin.

Letter 125, To Rusticus

Preferring to store her money in the stomachs of the needy rather than hide it in a purse.

Letter 127, To Principia

LONGUS

[FIFTH CENTURY]

There was never any yet that wholly could escape love, and never shall there be any, never so long as beauty shall be, never so long as eyes can see.

Daphnis and Chloe.⁴ *Proem, Chap. 2*

He is so poor that he could not keep a dog.

Ibid. Chap. 15

¹ In hoc signo vinces. The words of Constantine's vision before his battle with Maxentius at Saxa Rubra, near Rome, A. D. 312.

² No one is injured save by himself.—ERASMUS [1465-1536]: *Adages*

³ Translated by F. A. WRIGHT.

⁴ The only known Greek prose romance (pastoral).

BOETHIUS

[A. D. 470?-525]

In every adversity of fortune, to have been happy is the most unhappy kind of misfortune.¹

De Consolatione Philosophiae.

Book II, 4, 4

Who hath so entire happiness that he is not in some part offended with the condition of his estate?

Ibid. 41

Nothing is miserable but what is thought so, and contrariwise, every estate is happy if he that bears it be content.

Ibid. 64

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend, —

Path, motive, guide, original and end.²

Ibid. Book III, 9, 27

Who can give law to lovers? Love is a greater law to itself.

Ibid. 12, 47

ST. BENEDICT³

[A. D. 480-543]

We are therefore about to establish a school of the Lord's service in which we hope to introduce nothing harsh or burdensome.

Rule of St. Benedict. Prologue

ALI IBN-ABU-TALIB⁴

[602?-661]

He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,

¹ See Dante, page 75b, and Chaucer, page 78b.

This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.

TENNYSON: *Locksley Hall* [1842],
L. 75

There is no greater sorrow
Than to be mindful of the happy time
In misery.

LONGFELLOW: *Inferno* [1867],
Canto V, L. 121

² Translated by SAMUEL JOHNSON, and used as motto to *The Rambler*, No. 7 [1750].

³ Founder of Western monasticism.

⁴ Ali ibn-abu-Talib, son-in-law of Mohammed, and fourth caliph, who was for his courage called "The Lion of God," was mur-

And he who has one enemy will meet
him everywhere.¹

CAEDMON
[*Floruit* 670]

Light was first
Through the Lord's word
Named day:
Beauteous, bright creation!
Creation.² The First Day

The fiend with all his comrades
Fell then from heaven above,
Through as long as three nights and
days,
The angels from heaven into hell;
And them all the Lord transformed to
devils,
Because they his deed and word
Would not revere.

Ibid. The Fall of the Rebel Angels

ALCUIN
[735-804]

The voice of the people is the voice
of God.³

Letter to Charlemagne
[A. D. 800]

ABU MOHAMMED KASIM
BEN ALI HARIRI
[1054-1122]

We praise Thee, O God,
For whatever perspicuity of language
Thou hast taught us
And whatever eloquence Thou hast in-
spired us with.

Makamat. Prayer

Guard us from error in narration,
And keep us from folly even in pleas-
antry,
So that we may be safe from the cen-
sure of sarcastic tongues.

Ibid.

dered A. D. 661. He was the author of *A Hun-
dred Sayings*.

¹ Translated by EMERSON.

² From the text of BENJAMIN THORPE
[1782-1870].

³ Vox populi, vox Dei.

ARCHIPOETA
[TWELFTH CENTURY]

I have a rendezvous with death
within a tavern.¹

MOSES BEN MAIMON
(MAIMONIDES)
[1135-1204]

Anticipate charity by preventing
poverty; assist the reduced fellowman,
either by a considerable gift, or a sum
of money, or by teaching him a trade,
or by putting him in the way of busi-
ness, so that he may earn an honest
livelihood, and not be forced to the
dreadful alternative of holding out his
hand for charity. This is the highest
step and the summit of charity's golden
ladder.

Charity's Eight Degrees

WALTER DE MAP
[1140-1210]

Die I must, but let me die drinking in
an inn!

Hold the wine-cup to my lips sparkling
from the bin!

So, when angels flutter down to take
me from my sin,

"Ah, God have mercy on this sot," the
cherubs will begin.

*Quoted by J. R. GREEN, in A
Short History of the English
People, Chap. 3, Sect. 1²*

THOMAS OF ERCILDOUN
[1220-1297]

Whate'er betide,
Haig shall be Haig of Bemersyde.

*Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT:
Thomas the Rhymer, Part 2,
Minstrelsy of the Scottish Bor-
der*

ALFONSO THE WISE
[1221-1284]

Had I been present at the creation,

¹ See Alan Seeger, page 947b.

² There is also a translation by LEIGH
HUNT: "The Jovial Priest's Confession."

I would have given some useful hints for the better ordering of the universe.¹

ST. THOMAS AQUINAS

[Circa 1225-1274]

Three things are necessary for the salvation of man: to know what he ought to believe; to know what he ought to desire; and to know what he ought to do.

Two Precepts of Charity [1273]

DANTE ALIGHIERI

[1265-1321]

In the middle of the journey of our life I came to myself in a dark wood where the straight way was lost.²

*Divine Comedy*³ [Circa 1300].

Inferno,⁴ Canto I, Line 1

And as he, who with panting breath has escaped from the deep sea to the shore, turns to the dangerous water and gazes.

Ibid. Line 22

Thou art my master and my author;⁵ thou alone art he from whom I took the good style that hath done me honour.

Ibid. Line 85

Leave all hope, ye that enter.⁶

Ibid. Canto III, Line 9

Here must all distrust be left; all cowardice must here be dead.

Ibid. Line 14

The wretched souls of those who lived without infamy and without praise maintain this miserable mode.⁷

Ibid. Line 34

¹ CARLYLE says, in his *History of Frederick the Great*, Book II, Chap. 7, that this saying of Alfonso about Ptolemy's astronomy, "that it seemed a crank machine; that it was pity the Creator had not taken advice," is still remembered by mankind—this and no other of his many sayings.

² Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita
Mi ritrovai per una selva oscura,
Che la diritta via era smarrita.

³ Text from *The Temple Classics*, J. M. Dent & Sons [1900].

⁴ Translated by JOHN AITKEN CARLYLE, *The Temple Classics*, unless otherwise noted.

⁵ Virgil.

⁶ Lasciate ogni speranza, voi ch'entrate!

⁷ Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

Let us not speak of them; but look, and pass on.

Divine Comedy. Inferno,
Canto III, Line 51

These unfortunates, who never were alive.

Ibid. Line 64

Into the eternal darkness, into fire and into ice.

Ibid. Line 87

I came into a place void of all light, which bellows like the sea in tempest, when it is combated by warring winds.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 28

Love, which quickly lays hold on gentle heart, seized this one for the fair person that was taken from me, and the mode still hurts me.¹

Ibid. Line 100

Love, which absolves no loved one from loving, seized me for the pleasing of him so strongly that, as thou seest, it does not even now abandon me.¹

Ibid. Line 103

What sweet thoughts, what longing led them to the woeful pass.

Ibid. Line 113

There is no greater pain than to recall a happy time in wretchedness.²

Ibid. Line 121

That day we read in it no farther.³

Ibid. Line 138

Pride, Envy, and Avarice are the three sparks that have set the hearts of all on fire.

Ibid. Canto VI, Line 74

But when thou shalt be in the sweet world, I pray thee recall me to the memory of man.

Ibid. Line 88

O ye who have sound understandings, regard the doctrine that is hidden under the veil of the strange verses!¹

Ibid. Canto IX, Line 61

Already I had fixed my look on his;

¹ Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

² Nessun maggior dolore
Che ricordarsi del tempo felice
Nella miseria.

See Boethius, page 73b, and Chaucer, page 78b.

³ Quel giorno più non vi leggemmo avante.

and he rose upright with breast and countenance, as if he entertained great scorn of Hell.

*Divine Comedy. Inferno,
Canto X, Line 34*

"If thou follow thy star, thou canst not fail of glorious haven."

Ibid. Canto XV, Line 55

So conscience chide me not, I am prepared for Fortune as she wills.

Ibid. Line 91

He listens well who notes it.

Ibid. Line 99

A fit request should be followed with the work in silence.

Ibid. Canto XXIV, Line 77

Consider your origin; ye were not formed to live like brutes, but to follow virtue and knowledge.

Ibid. Canto XXVI, Line 119

And thence we issued out, again to see the stars.¹

Ibid. Canto XXXIV, Line 139

To run over better waters the little vessel of my genius now hoists her sails, as she leaves behind her a sea so cruel.

Ibid. Purgatorio,² Canto I, Line 1

He goes seeking liberty, which is so dear, as he knows who for it renounces life.

Ibid. Line 71

O conscience, upright and stainless, how bitter a sting to thee is a little fault!

Ibid. Canto III, Line 8

For to lose time is most displeasing to him who knows most.

Ibid. Line 78

The Infinite Goodness has such wide arms that it takes whatever turns to it.

Ibid. Line 121

Unless, before then, the prayer assist me which rises from a heart that lives in grace: what avails the other, which is not heard in heaven?

Ibid. Canto IV, Line 133

Stand like a firm tower that never

shakes its top for blowing of the winds.

*Divine Comedy. Purgatorio,
Canto V, Line 14*

[Beatrice] who shall be a light between truth and intellect.

Ibid. Canto VI, Line 45

It was now the hour that turns back desire in those that sail the sea, and softens their hearts, the day when they have said to their sweet friends farewell, and which pierces the new pilgrim with love, if he hear from afar a bell that seems to deplore the dying day.

Ibid. Canto VIII, Line 1

Give us this day the daily manna, without which, in this rough desert, he backward goes, who toils most to go on.

Ibid. Canto XI, Line 13

Worldly renown is naught but a breath of wind, which now comes this way and now comes that, and changes name because it changes quarter.

Ibid. Line 100

O human race, born to fly upward, wherefore at a little wind dost thou so fall.

Ibid. Canto XII, Line 95

To a greater force, and to a better nature, ye, free, are subject, and that creates the mind in you, which the heavens have not in their charge. Therefore if the present world go astray, the cause is in you, in you it is to be sought.

Ibid. Canto XVI, Line 79

Every one confusedly conceives of a good in which the mind may be at rest, and desires it; wherefore every one strives to attain to it.

Ibid. Canto XVII, Line 127

Love kindled by virtue always kindles another, provided that its flame appear outwardly.

Ibid. Canto XXII, Line 10

Less than a drop of blood remains in me that does not tremble; I recognize the signals of the ancient flame.¹

Ibid. Canto XXX, Line 46

But so much the more malign and wild does the ground become with bad

¹ E quindi uscimmo a riveder le stelle.

² Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

¹ Men che dramma
Di sangue m'è rimaso, che no tremi;
Conosco i segni dell' antica fiamma.

seed and untilled, as it has the more of good earthly vigor.

*Divine Comedy. Purgatorio,
Canto XXX, Line 118*

Pure and disposed to mount unto the stars.¹

Ibid. Canto XXXIII, Line 145

The glory of Him who moves everything penetrates through the universe, and is resplendent in one part more and in another less.

Ibid. Paradiso,² Canto I, Line 1

Great flame follows a tiny spark.

Ibid. Line 34

And his will is our peace.³

Ibid. Canto III, Line 85

The greatest gift which God in His bounty bestowed in creating, and the most conformed to His own goodness, and that which He prizes the most, was the freedom of the will, with which the creatures that have intelligence, they all and they alone, were and are endowed.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 19

Thou shalt make proof how the bread of others savors of salt, and how hard a path is the descending and the mounting of another's stairs.

Ibid. Canto XVII, Line 58

Vanquishing me with the light of a smile, she said to me: "Turn thee, and listen, for not only in my eyes is Paradise."

Ibid. Canto XVIII, Line 19

The night which hides things from us.

Ibid. Canto XXIII, Line 3

The Love which moves the sun and the other stars.⁴

Ibid. Canto XXXIII, Line 145

WILLIAM OF WYKEHAM

[1324-1404]

Manners makyth man.

*Motto of his two foundations,
Winchester College and New
College, Oxford*

¹ Puro e disposto a salire alle stelle.

² Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

³ E la sua volontate è nostra pace.

⁴ L'amor che move il sole e l'altre stelle.

GEOFFREY CHAUCER ¹

[?1343-1400]

Hard is the herte that loveth nought
In May.

The Romaunt of the Rose

[Circa 1369]. Line 85

The tyme, that may not sojourne,
But goth, and may never retourne,
As watir that doun renneth ay,
But never drope retourne may.

Ibid. Line 381

As round as appil was his face.

Ibid. Line 819

So that the more she yaf away,
The more, ywis, she hadde alwey.

Ibid. Line 1159

A ful gret fool is he, ywis,
That bothe riche and nygard is.

Ibid. Line 1171

To rede, and drive the nyght away.

*The Book of the Duchesse
[1369]. Line 49*

Morpheus,

Thou knowest hym wel, the god of slep.

Ibid. Line 136

I was waked

With smale foules a gret hepe,
That had affrayed me out of slepe.

Ibid. Line 294

"Hyt is not al gold that glareth."²

*The House of Fame [1374-
1385]. Book I, Line 272*

¹ From the text of F. N. Robinson, *The Complete Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, Houghton Mifflin Company [1933].

² Tyrwhitt says this is taken from the *Parabolae* of ALANUS DE INSULIS, who died in 1294: *Nōn teneas aurum totum quod splendet ut aurum* (Do not hold everything as gold which shines as gold).

But al thyng which that shineth as the gold
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told.

The Canterbury Tales [circa 1387],
The Canon's Yeoman's Tale, L. 962

All is not golde that outward shewith
bright. — LYDGATE [1370?-1451?]: *On the
Mutability of Human Affairs*

Gold all is not that doth golden seem. —
SPENSER: *Faerie Queene*, Book II [1590],
Canto VIII, St. 14

All that glisters is not gold, —
Often have you heard that told.

SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice*
[1596-1597], Act II, Sc. 7, L. 65

All is not gold that glisters. — CERVANTES:

Soun ys noght but eyr ybroken,
And every speche that ys spoken,
Lowd or pryvee, foul or fair,
In his substance ys but air.

*The House of Fame. Book I,
Line 765*

Venus clerk, Ovide,
That hath ysowen wonder wide
The grete god of Loves name.

Ibid. Book III, Line 1487

The lyf so short, the craft so long to
lerne,¹

Th'assay so hard, so sharp the con-
queryinge.

*The Parliament of Fowls
[1380-1386]. Line 1*

For out of olde felde, as men seyth,
Cometh al this newe corn fro yer to
yere;

And out of olde bokes, in good feyth,
Cometh al this newe science that men
lere.

Ibid. Line 22

Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty
lorde.

Ibid. Line 379

"A fol can not be stille."

Ibid. Line 574

Now welcome, somer, with thy sonne
softe,²

That hast this wintres weders over-
shake.

Ibid. Line 680

A fool may ek a wys-man ofte gide.

*Troilus and Criseyde [Circa
1385]. Book I, Line 630*

Ek som tyme it is craft to seme fle
Fro thyng whych in effect men hunte
faste.

Ibid. Line 747

Til crowes feet be growen under youre
yë.

Ibid. Book II, Line 403

Don Quixote, Part II [1615], Book III, Chap.

33 All is not gold that glisteneth. — MIDDLE-
TON: *A Fair Quarrel* [1617], Act V, Sc. 1

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold. —
DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687],
L. 215

¹ See Hippocrates, page 22a.

² In a somer sesun, whan softe was the
sonne. — WILLIAM LANGLAND [1330?–1400?]:
The Vision of Piers Plowman, Prologue

Lord, this is an huge rayn!
This were a weder for to slepen inne!

*Troilus and Criseyde. Book III,
Line 656*

It is nought good a slepyng hound to
wake.¹

Ibid. Line 764

Right as an aspes leef she gan to quake.

Ibid. Line 1200

For of fortunes sharpe adversitee
The worste kynde of infortune is this,
A man to han ben in prosperitee,
And it remembren, whan it passed is.²

Ibid. Line 1625

Oon ere it herde, at tothir out it went.³

Ibid. Book IV, Line 434

Ek wonder last but nyne nyght nevere
in town.⁴

Ibid. Line 588

But manly sette the world on six and
sevene;⁵

And if thow deye a martyr, go to
hevene!

Ibid. Line 622

For tyme ylost may nought recovered
be.

Ibid. Line 1283

I am right sory for youre hevynesse.

Ibid. Book V, Line 140

For he that naught n'assaith, naught
n'acheveth.

Ibid. Line 784

Trewe as stiel.

Ibid. Line 831

¹ See Dickens, page 579b.

² See Boethius, page 73b, and Dante, page
75b.

³ Went in at the tone eare and out at
tother. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546],
Part II, Chap. IX

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 126b.

⁵ All is uneven,
And everything is left at six and seven.

SHAKESPEARE: *Richard II* [1595-1596],
Act II, Sc. 2, L. 120

Let things go at sixes and sevens. — CER-
VANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], Book
IV, Chap. 3

Things going on at sixes and sevens. —
GOLDSMITH: *The Good-Natured Man* [1768],
Act I

Say, why is everything
Either at sixes or at sevens?

W. S. GILBERT: *H.M.S. Pinafore*
[1878], Act II, Fair Moon

This sodeyn Diomede.

Troilus and Criseyde. Book V,

Line 1024

Ye, fare wel al the snow of ferne yere! ¹

Ibid. Line 1176

Ek gret effect men write in place lite;

Th' entente is al, and nat the lettres
space.

Ibid. Line 1629

Go, litel bok, go, litel myn tragedye.

Ibid. Line 1786

And for ther is so gret diversite

In Englissh and in writyng of oure
tonge,

So prey I God that non myswrite the,

Ne the mysymetre for defaute of tonge.

Ibid. Line 1793

O moral Gower, this book I directe
To the.

Ibid. Line 1856

Whan that the month of May

Is comen, and that I here the foules
synge,

And that the floures gynnen for to
spryngen,

Farewel my bok, and my devocioun!

The Legend of Good Women

[Circa 1386]. Line 36

That, of al the floures in the mede,

Thanne love I most thise floures white
and rede,

Swiche as men callen daysyes in our
toun.

Ibid. Line 41

Whan that Aprilfe with his shoures
soote

The droghte of March hath perced to
the roote.

The Canterbury Tales [Circa

1387]. Prologue, Line 1

And smale foweles maken melodye,

That slepen al the night with open yē,

(So priketh hem nature in hir corages);

Thanne longen folk to goon on pil-
grimages.

Ibid. Line 9

He was a verray, parfit gentil knight.

Ibid. Line 72

He was as fressh as is the month of
May.

Ibid. Line 92

¹ See Villon, page 83b.

He koude songes make, and wel endyte.

The Canterbury Tales. Prologue,

Line 95

Ful wel she soong the service dyvyne,

Entuned in hir nose ful semely;

And Frenssh she spak ful faire and
fetisly,

After the scole of Stratford atte Bowe,

For Frenssh of Parys was to hir un-
knowe.

Ibid. Line 122

His palfrey was as broun as is a berye.

Ibid. Line 207

A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a
mery.

Ibid. Line 208

Somwhat he lipped, for his wantownesse,

To make his Englissh sweete upon his
tonge.

Ibid. Line 264

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also.

Ibid. Line 285

For hym was levere have at his beddes
heed

Twenty bookes, clad in blak or reed,

Of Aristotle and his philosophie,

Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay
sautrie,

But al be that he was a philosopre,

Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre.

Ibid. Line 293

And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly
teche.

Ibid. Line 308

Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas,

And yet he semed bisier than he was.

Ibid. Line 321

For he was Epicurus owene sone.

Ibid. Line 336

He was a good felawe.¹

Ibid. Line 395

His studie was but litel on the Bible.

Ibid. Line 438

For gold in phisik is a cordial,

Therfore he lovede gold in special.

Ibid. Line 443

¹ If he be not fellow with the best king,
thou shalt find him the best king of good
fellows. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V*
[1598-1600], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 259*

She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde
fyve.

*The Canterbury Tales. Prologue,
Line 459*

This noble ensample to his sheep he
yaf,

That first he wroghte, and afterward
he taughte.

Ibid. Line 496

If gold ruste, what shal iren do?

Ibid. Line 500

But Cristes loore, and his apostles
twelve,

He taughte, and first he folwed it hym-
selve.

Ibid. Line 527

And yet he hadde a thombe of gold.¹

Ibid. Line 563

That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes
face.

Ibid. Line 624

Wel loved he garleck, oynons, and eek
lekes,

And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as
blood.

Ibid. Line 634

And whan that he wel dronken hadde
the wyn,

Than wolde he speke no word but
Latyn.

Ibid. Line 637

Whoso shal telle a tale after a man,
He moot reherce as ny as evere he kan
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,
Al speke he never so rudeliche and
large,

Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe,
Or feyne thing, or finde wordes new.

Ibid. Line 731

For May wol have no slogardye a-night.
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte,
And maketh him out of his sleep to
sterete.

Ibid. The Knight's Tale, Line 1042

Ech man for himself.

Ibid. Line 1182

The bisy larke, messenger of day.

Ibid. Line 1491

¹ In allusion to the proverb, "Every honest miller has a golden thumb."

May, with alle thy floures and thy
grene,

Welcome be thou, faire, fresshe May.

*The Canterbury Tales. The
Knight's Tale, Line 1510*

That "feeld hath eyen, and the wode
hath eres".¹

Ibid. Line 1522

Now up, now down, as boket in a welle.

Ibid. Line 1533

For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte.

Ibid. Line 1761

Cupido,

Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he
two;

And blynd he was, as it is often seene;
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and
kene.

Ibid. Line 1963

Up roos the sonne, and up roose Emelye.

Ibid. Line 2273

Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the
glorie!

Ibid. Line 2406

And was al his chiere, as in his herte.

Ibid. Line 2683

What is this world? what asketh men
to have?

Now with his love, now in his colde
grave

Allone, withouten any compaignye.

Ibid. Line 2777

This world nys but a thurghfare ful of
wo,

And we been pilgrymes, passing to and
fro.

Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore.

Ibid. Line 2847

Jhesu Crist, and seiynte Benedight,
Blesse this hous from every wikked
wight.

Ibid. The Miller's Tale, Line 3483

¹ Fieldes have eies and woodes have eares.
— JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part
II, Chap. V

Wode has erys, felde has sigt. — King Ed-
ward and the Shepherd, MS. [circa 1300]

Walls have eares. — CERVANTES: *Don Quix-
ote*, Part II [1615], Chap. 48

Woods have tongues

As walls have eares.

TENNYSON: *Idylls of the King, Balin
and Balan* [1885], L. 522

And broghte of myghty ale a large
quart.

*The Canterbury Tales. The
Miller's Tale, Line 3497*

Yet in our asschen olde is fyr yreke.¹

*Ibid. The Reeve's Prologue,
Line 3882*

The gretteste clerkes been noght the
wisest men.²

Ibid. The Reeve's Tale, Line 4054

Thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.³

Ibid. Line 4066

So was hir joly whistle wel ywet.

Ibid. Line 4155

At Cristemasse merie may ye daunce.

*Ibid. The Man of Law's Prologue,
Line 126*

She is mirour of alle curteisye.⁴

*Ibid. The Man of Law's Tale,
Line 166*

For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it
rede,

The deeth of every man.

Ibid. Line 194

Sathan, that evere us waiteth to bigile.

Ibid. Line 582

In his owene grece I made hym frye.⁵

*Ibid. The Wife of Bath's Prologue,
Line 487*

What thyng we may nat lightly have,
Therafter wol we crie alday and crave.

Ibid. Line 517

Greet prees at market maketh deere
ware,

¹ E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires.
—THOMAS GRAY: *Elegy in a Country
Churchyard* [1750], *St. 23*

² The greatest Clerkes be not the wisest
men. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546],
Part II, Chap. V

³ Through thicke and thin. — DU BARTAS:
Divine Weeks and Works [1578], *Second
Week, Fourth Day*

⁴ Call him bounteous Buckingham,
The mirror of all courtesye.

SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VIII* [1613],
Act II, Sc. 1, L. 53

⁵ Frieth in her own grease. — JOHN HEY-
WOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

The best way were to entertain him with
hope, till the wicked fire of lust have melted
him in his own grease. — SHAKESPEARE:
Merry Wives of Windsor [1601], *Act II, Sc. 1,
L. 60*

And to greet cheep is holde at litel prys.

*The Canterbury Tales. The Wife
of Bath's Prologue, Line 522*

But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.

Gat-toothed I was, and that bicam
me weel.

Ibid. Line 601

"My lige lady, generally," quod he,

"Wommen desiren have sovereynetee

As well over hir housbond as hir love."

*Ibid. The Wife of Bath's Tale,
Line 1037*

Looke who that is moost vertuouse al-
way,

Pryvee and apert, and most entendeth
ay

To do the gentil dedes that he kan;

Taak hym for the grettest gentil
man.

Ibid. Line 1113

That he is gentil that dooth gentil
dedis.¹

Ibid. Line 1170

The lady of the hous ay stille sat.

*Ibid. The Summoner's Tale,
Line 2200*

For though we slepe or wake, or rome,
or ryde,

Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde.

Ibid. The Clerk's Tale, Line 118

Love is noght oold as whan that it is
newe.

Ibid. Line 857

This flour of wyfly pacience.

Ibid. Line 919

No wedded man so hardy be t'assaille

His wyves pacience, in trust to fynde

Grisildis, for in certain he shal faille!

Ibid. Line 1180

It is no childes play

To take a wyf withoute avysement.

*Ibid. The Merchant's Tale,
Line 1530*

Love is blynd.²

Ibid. Line 1598

My wit is thynne.

Ibid. Line 1682

¹ Handsome is that handsome does. —
GOLDSMITH: *The Vicar of Wakefield* [1766],
Chap. 1

² See Shakespeare, page 144b.

Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he
be,
That may bothe werke wel and hast-
ily;¹

This wol be doon at leyser parfitly.²
*The Canterbury Tales. The
Merchant's Tale, Line 1832*

The Pegasee,
The hors that hadde winges for to flee.
Ibid. The Squire's Tale, Line 207
Therefore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon
That shal ete with a feend.³

Ibid. Line 602
Men loven of propre kynde new fangel-
nesse.

Ibid. Line 610
I am lorn with-outen remedye.

Ibid. Line 629
Fy on possessioun
But-if a man be vertuuous with-al.

Ibid. Line 686
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn.

*Ibid. The Franklin's Tale,
Line 773*

Servant in love, and lord in mariage.
Ibid. Line 793

Taak this for fynal answer as of me.
Ibid. Line 987

It is agayns the proces of nature.
Ibid. Line 1345

Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that men
may kepe.

Ibid. Line 1479
For dronkenesse is verray sepulture
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun.

*Ibid. The Pardoner's Tale,
Line 558*

Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat
faillie.⁴

Ibid. The Prioress's Tale, Line 1776

¹ See John Heywood, page 90b, and Publi-
lius Syrus, page 45a.

² Ease and speed in doing a thing do not
give the work lasting solidity or exactness of
beauty. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120]: *Life of
Pericles*

³ Hee must have a long spoon, shall eat
with the devill. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs*
[1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

He must have a long spoon that must eat
with the devil. — SHAKESPEARE: *Comedy of
Errors* [1592-1593], *Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 64*

⁴ Also in *The Nun's Priest's Tale, Lines*
4242 and 4247.

This may wel be rym dogerel.
*The Canterbury Tales. Chaucer's
Tale of Sir Thopas, Line 2115*

Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen
knowe!¹

Ibid. The Monk's Tale, Line 3329

He was of knyghthod and of freedom
flour.

Ibid. Line 3832

For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it.

*Ibid. The Canon Yeoman's Prologue,
Line 648*

The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere,
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge.

Ibid. The Manciple's Tale, Line 332

Thing that is seyde, is seyde; and forth
it gooth.

Ibid. Line 355

For the proverbe seith that "manye
smale maken a greet."²

Ibid. The Parson's Tale, Line 361

Reule wel thyself, that other folk canst
rede.

Truth [Circa 1390]. Line 6

And trouthe thee shal delivere, it is no
drede.

Ibid. Line 7

The wrastling for this world axeth a fal.

Ibid. Line 16

How easily murder is discovered! —
SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus* [1593-1594],
Act II, Sc. 3, L. 28

Truth will come to light; murder cannot be
hid long. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice*
[1596-1597], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 86*

Murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ.

SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600-1601],
Act II, Sc. 2, L. 630

Murder will out. — CERVANTES: *Don Quix-
ote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 8*

Carcasses bleed at the sight of the mur-
derer. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Mel-
ancholy* [1621-1651], *Part I, Sect. 1, Memb.*
2, Subsect. 5

Other sins only speak; murder shrieks out.
— JOHN WEBSTER: *Duchess of Malfi* [1623],
Act IV, Sc. 2

¹ See Plutarch, page 60a.

² Many small make a great. — JOHN HEY-
WOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

JOHN WYCLIFFE

[?–1384]

I believe that in the end the truth will conquer.

To the Duke of Lancaster [1381]
(Quoted by J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People*. Chap. 5)

THOMAS À KEMPIS

[1380–1471]

Be not angry that you cannot make others as you wish them to be, since you cannot make yourself as you wish to be.

Imitation of Christ [Circa 1420].
Book I, Chap. 16

Man proposes, but God disposes.¹

Ibid. Chap. 19

What canst thou see elsewhere which thou canst not see here? Behold the heaven and the earth and all the elements; for of these are all things created.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It is easier not to speak a word at all than to speak more words than we should.

Ibid.

No man ruleth safely but he that is willingly ruled.

Ibid.

And when he is out of sight, quickly also is he out of mind.²

Ibid. Chap. 23

¹ This expression appears earlier in the *Chronicle of Battel Abbey*, P. 27 (Lower's translation), and in *The Vision of Piers Plowman*, L. 13994, ed. 1550.

Man appoints, and God disappoints. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 55*

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps. — *Proverbs*, XVI, 9

² Out of syght, out of mynd. — GOOGE: *Eglogs* [1563]

And out of mind as soon as out of sight. — FULKE GREVILLE [1554–1628]: *Sonnet LVI*

Fer from eze, fer from herte,

Quoth Hendyng.

HENDYNG: *Proverbs*, MS. [circa 1320]

I do perceive that the old proverbis be not alwaies trew, for I do finde that the absence of my Nath. doth breede in me the more continuall remembrance of him. — LADY ANN BACON, *Letter to Lady Jane Cornwallis* [1613]

Love is swift, sincere, pious, pleasant, gentle, strong, patient, faithful, prudent, long-suffering, manly and never seeking her own; for wheresoever a man seeketh his own, there he falleth from love.

Imitation of Christ. Book III, Chap. 5

JOHN FORTESCUE

[Circa 1395–1476]

Moche Crye and no Wull.¹

De Laudibus Legum Angliae
[1471]. *Chap. 10*

Comparisons are odious.²

Ibid. Chap. 19

HENRY VI

[1421–1471]

Kingdoms are but cares,
State is devoid of stay;
Riches are ready snares,
And hasten to decay.

From SIR JOHN HARINGTON'S
Nugae Antiquae [Published
1769]

FRANÇOIS VILLON

[1430–1484]

Where are the snows of yester-year?³

The Greater Testament.⁴ *Ballad of Old-Time Ladies*

All must come to the self-same bay;
Sons and servants, their days are told:
The wind carries their like away.

Ibid. Ballad of Old-Time Lords, No. 2

¹ A great cry, but little wool. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615], *Book III, Chap. 13*

All cry and no wool. — SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras*, Part I [1663], *Canto I, L. 852*

² This was a well-known phrase in the 14th century, and has been repeated by many, including Lydgate, Shakespeare, and Swift.

³ Où sont les neiges d'antan?

Alas for lovers! Pair by pair

The Wind has blown them all away;

The young and yare, the fond and fair;

Where are the Snows of Yesterday?

JUSTIN H. MCCARTHY [1861–1936]:

A Ballad of Dead Ladies: After Villon, Envoy

⁴ Translated by DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI [1828–1882].

Blonde or brunette, this rhyme applies,
Happy is he who knows them not.

*The Greater Testament. Double
Ballad to the Like Purport*

O Virgin clean,
To whom all sinners lift their hands on
high,
Made whole in faith through Thee their
go-between.

In this belief I will to live and die.

*Ibid. Ballad of Homage to Our
Lady*

There's no right speech out of Paris
town.

*Ibid. Ballad of the Women of
Paris*

If you have money, it doth not stay,
But this way and that it wastes amain:
What does it profit you, anyway?

Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain.

*Ibid. Seemly Lesson to the Good-
for-Noughts*

I know all save myself alone.

*Ballad of Things Known and
Unknown*

For he deserves not any fortune fair
Who would wish ill unto the realm of
France.

*Ballad Against Those Who Missay
of France*

These traitorous thieves, accursed and
unfair,

The vintners that put water in our wine.
A Merry Ballad of Vintners

In the amorous war
The wealthy gallant always gains the
day.

Ballad of Ladies' Love, No. 1

ALDUS (MANUTIUS)

[1450-1515]

Talk of nothing but business, and
despatch that business quickly.

*Placard on the door of the Aldine
Press, Venice, established about
1490*¹

¹ Quoted by THOMAS FROGNALL DIBDIN [1776-1847] in *Introduction to the Knowledge of Rare and Valuable Editions of the Greek and Latin Classics* [1802], Vol. I, P. 436.

LEONARDO DA VINCI

[1452-1519]

Whoever in discussion adduces au-
thority uses not intellect but memory.
*Note-Books*¹

No counsel is more trustworthy than
that which is given upon ships that are
in peril.

Ibid.

Intellectual passion drives out sensu-
ality.

Ibid.

Let the street be as wide as the height
of the houses.

Ibid.

No member needs so great a number
of muscles as the tongue; this exceeds
all the rest in the number of its move-
ments.

Ibid.

It is of no small benefit on finding
oneself in bed in the dark to go over
again in the imagination the main out-
lines of the forms previously studied, or
of other noteworthy things conceived
by ingenious speculation.

Ibid.

As a well-spent day brings happy
sleep, so life well used brings happy
death.

Ibid.

JOHN SKELTON

[Circa 1460-1529]

I saye, thou madde March hare.²

*Replycation Against Certayne
Yong Scolers*

There is nothyng that more dyspleas-
eth God,
Than from theyr children to spare the
rod.³

*Magnyfycence. Line 1954
[Circa 1525]*

¹ Translated by EDWARD MCCURDY.

² Mad as a March hare. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], Part II, Chap. V

³ He that spareth his rod hateth his son. — *Proverbs, XIII, 24*

Spare the rod and spoil the child. — *Eng-
lish proverb, borrowed from the Latin and
traced to circa A. D. 1000*

They spare the rod and spoyl the child. —

He ruleth all the roste.¹
Why Come Ye Not to Courte.
 Line 198

By hoke ne by croke.²
Colyn Cloute [Circa 1519].
 Line 1240

The wolfe from the dore.
Ibid. Line 1531

Old proverbe says,
 That byrd ys not honest
 That fyleth hys owne nest.³
Poems against Garnesche

Maide, wydowe, or wyffe.
Philip Sparrow

DESIDERIUS ERASMUS [1465-1536]

I know how busy you are in your library, which is your Paradise.⁴
Letter to Bishop Fisher [1524]

NICOLÒ MACHIAVELLI⁵ [1469-1527]

There is nothing more difficult to take in hand, more perilous to conduct, or more uncertain in its success, than to

RALPH VENNING: *Mysteries and Revelations* [1649]

¹ Rule the roste. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], Part I, Chap. V

Her that ruled the roste. — THOMAS HEYWOOD: *History of Women* [ed. 1624]

Rules the roast. — JONSON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON: *Eastward Ho* [1605], Act II, Sc. 1

² By hooke or crooke. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], Part I, Chap. XI

The phrase has been said to derive from the custom of some manors where tenants were authorized to take firebote by hook or by crook; that is, so much of the underwood as may be cut with a crook, and so much of the loose timber as may be collected from the boughs by means of a hook. One of the earliest citations of this proverb occurs in John Wycliffe's *Controversial Tracts* [circa 1370].

³ It is a foule byrd that fyleth his owne nest. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], Part II, Chap. V

⁴ Nec me fugit quam assiduus sis in bibliotheca, quae tibi Paradisi loco est. — P. S. ALLEN: *Selections from Erasmus*, P. 128

⁵ Every Country hath its Machiavel. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 24

take the lead in the introduction of a new order of things.

The Prince.¹ Chap. 6

The chief foundations of all states, new as well as old or composite, are good laws and good arms; and as there cannot be good laws where the state is not well armed, it follows that where they are well armed they have good laws.

Ibid. Chap. 12

A prince should therefore have no other aim or thought, nor take up any other thing for his study, but war and its organisation and discipline, for that is the only art that is necessary to one who commands.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Among other evils which being un-armed brings you, it causes you to be despised.

Ibid.

When neither their property nor their honour is touched, the majority of men live content.

Ibid. Chap. 19

There are three classes of intellects: one which comprehends by itself; another which appreciates what others comprehend; and a third which neither comprehends by itself nor by the showing of others; the first is the most excellent, the second is good, the third is useless.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Where the willingness is great, the difficulties cannot be great.

Ibid. Chap. 26

God is not willing to do everything, and thus take away our free will and that share of glory which belongs to us.

Ibid.

MICHELANGELO [1474-1564]

The more the marble wastes, the more the statue grows.

Sonnet

If it be true that any beautiful thing

¹ Translated by W. K. MARRIOTT.

raises the pure and just desire of man
from earth to God, the eternal fount of
all, such I believe my love.

Sonnet

The power of one fair face makes my
love sublime, for it has weaned my heart
from low desires.

Sonnet

I live and love in God's peculiar light.
Ibid.

SIR THOMAS MORE¹

[1478-1535]

They wonder much to hear that gold,
which in itself is so useless a thing,
should be everywhere so much es-
teemed, that even men for whom it was
made, and by whom it has its value,
should yet be thought of less value than
it is.

*Utopia [1516]. Of Jewels and
Wealth*

They have no lawyers among them,
for they consider them as a sort of peo-
ple whose profession it is to disguise
matters.

Ibid. Of Law and Magistrates

Plato by a goodly similitude declar-
eth, why wise men refrain to meddle in
the commonwealth. For when they see
the people swarm into the streets, and
daily wet to the skin with rain, and
yet can not persuade them to go out
of the rain, they do keep themselves
within their houses, seeing they cannot
remedy the folly of the people.²

*Ibid. Concerning the Best
State of a Commonwealth*

For men use, if they have an evil
turn, to write it in marble: and whoso
doth us a good turn we write it in
dust.³

*Richard III and his Miserable
End [1543]*

¹ Canonized by Pope Pius XI [1935].

² In the modern phrase, "not sense enough
to come in out of the rain."

³ Words writ in waters. — GEORGE CHAP-
MAN [1559?-1634?]: *Revenge for Honour*,
Act V, Sc. 2

See Shakespeare, page 212a.

L'injure se grave en métal; et le bienfait

Assist me up, and in coming down I
will shift for myself.

*Said at the scaffold, on the way
to execution*

Wait till I put aside my beard, for
that never committed treason.

To the headsman on the scaffold

MARTIN LUTHER

[1483-1546]

A mighty fortress is our God,

A bulwark never failing;

Our helper He amid the flood

Of mortal ills prevailing.¹

Psalm, Ein' Feste Burg²

Tell your master that if there were as
many devils at Worms as tiles on its
roofs, I would enter.³

On approaching Worms

It is neither safe nor prudent to do
aught against conscience. Here I stand
—I cannot do otherwise. God help me.
Amen.

Speech at the Diet of Worms

For where God built a church, there
the Devil would also build a chapel.⁴

Table Talk. 67

s'escrit en l'onde. (An injury is engraved in
metal, but a benefit is written in water.) —

JEAN BERTAUT [circa 1611]

All your better deeds shall be in water
writ, but this in marble. — BEAUMONT AND
FLETCHER: *Philaster* [1620], Act V, Sc. 3

Here lies one whose name was writ in
water. — *Keats's own Epitaph* [1821]

¹ Great God! there is no safety here below;
Thou art my fortress, thou that seem'st
my foe.

FRANCIS QUARLES [1592-1644]:
Divine Poems

² Translated by FREDERIC H. HEDGE.

³ On the 16th of April, 1521, Luther en-
tered the imperial city [of Worms]. . . . On
his approach . . . the Elector's chancellor en-
treated him, in the name of his master, not
to enter a town where his death was decided.
The answer which Luther returned was sim-
ply this. — BARON VON BUNSEN [1791-1860]:
Life of Luther

⁴ Where God hath a temple, the Devil will
have a chapel. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy
of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 4,
Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

No sooner is a temple built to God but the
Devil builds a chapel hard by. — GEORGE
HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

A faithful and good servant is a real godsend; but truly 'tis a rare bird in the land.

Table Talk. 156

It makes a difference whose ox is gored.¹

Works [1854 edition]. Vol. 62, Page 449

HUGH LATIMER

[1485-1555]

Play the man, Master Ridley; we shall this day light such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as I trust shall never be put out.²

*Addressed to Nicholas Ridley [1500-1555] as they were being burned alive at Oxford, for heresy, October 16, 1555.*³ (Quoted by J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People*, Chap. 7)

SIR DAVID LYND SAY

[1490-1555]

They gave me first ane thing they call *citandum*;

Within aucht days I gat but *libellandum*;

Within ane month I gat *ad opponendum*;

In ane half year I gat *inter loquendum*;
An syne I gat — how call ye it? — *ad replicandum*;

But, I could never ane word yet understand him.

The Exactions and Delay of the Law

But or they came half gate to *concludendum*,

¹ This is the moral of the fable of the lawyer, the farmer, and the farmer's ox, which was included in NOAH WEBSTER'S *American Spelling Book* [1802], entitled *The Partial Judge*.

² I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out. —

³ *Esdras*, XIV, 25

⁴ See Latimer and Ridley in the might
Of Faith stand coupled for a common flight!

WORDSWORTH [1770-1850]: *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, Part II, XXXIV, Latimer and Ridley

The fient a plack was left for to defend him.

The Exactions and Delay of the Law

Thus they postponed me twa year, with their train,

Syne, *hodie ad octo*, bade me come again.

Ibid.

Of *pronunciandum* they made me wonder fain;

But I gat ne'er my gude grey meir again. *Ibid.*

ST. IGNATIUS LOYOLA¹

[1491-1556]

Teach us, good Lord, to serve Thee as Thou deservest:

To give and not to count the cost;
To fight and not to heed the wounds;
To toil and not to seek for rest;
To labour and not ask for any reward
Save that of knowing that we do Thy will.

Prayer for Generosity [1548]

FRANCIS I OF FRANCE

[1494-1547]

All is lost save honour.²

Letter to his Mother [1525]

FRANÇOIS RABELAIS

[1495-1553]

I am going to seek a great perhaps.³

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX: *Life of Rabelais*

Let down the curtain: the farce is done.

Ibid.

¹ Founder of the Society of Jesus.

² Tout est perdu fors l'honneur. The actual words written after his defeat at Pavia, 1525, were "De toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que l'honneur et la vie qui est sauvé." The letter is in DULAURE, *Histoire Civile, Physique et Morale de Paris* [1821-1825].

All gone but faith in God. — BISHOP JOHN MCKIM [1852-1936]: Cabled message to the New York headquarters of the Episcopal Church after the destruction of the mission by the Japanese earthquake [1923].

³ Je m'en vay chercher un grand Peut-estre. This and the next utterance are attributed to Rabelais on his deathbed.

He left a paper sealed up, wherein were found three articles as his last will: "I owe much; I have nothing; I give the rest to the poor."

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX: *Life of Rabelais*
One inch of joy surmounts of grief a span,

Because to laugh is proper to the man.
Works. To the Readers

To return to our wethers.¹

Ibid. Book I [1532], Chap. 1
One falls to the ground in trying to sit on two stools.²

Ibid. Chap. 2

I drink no more than a sponge.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Appetite comes with eating, says Angeston.³

Ibid. Chap. 5

Thought the moon was made of green cheese.⁴

Ibid. Chap. 11

He always looked a given horse in the mouth.⁵

Ibid.

¹ Revenons à nos moutons. — A proverb taken from the farce *L'Avocat Pierre Patelin*, by BLANCHET [1459-1519]

² Between two stools one sits on the ground. — *Les Proverbes del Vilain*, MS. Bodleian [circa 1303]

While betwene two stooles my taile goe to the ground. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546] *Part I, Chap. II*

³ My appetite comes to me while eating. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580-1595], *Book III, Chap. 9, Of Vanity*

⁴ The moone is made of a greene cheese. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. VII*

⁵ No man ought to looke a given horse in the mouth. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. 5*

A gift-horse should not be looked in the mouth. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, *Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 62*

He ne'er consider'd it, as loth

To look a gift-horse in the mouth.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras*, *Part I*, [1663], *Canto I, L. 489*

This proverb occurs in *Vulgaria Stambrigi* [circa 1510]. Archbishop Trench says the proverb is certainly as old as Jerome of the fourth century, who, when some found fault with certain writings of his, replied that they were free-will offerings, and that it did not behove to look a gift horse in the mouth.

By robbing Peter he paid Paul,¹ . . . and hoped to catch larks if ever the heavens should fall.²

Works. Book I, Chap. 11

You do not speak gospel.³

Ibid. Chap. 13

He laid him squat as a flounder.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Send them home as merry as crickets.

Ibid. Chap. 29

War begun without good provision of money beforehand for going through with it is but as a breathing of strength and blast that will quickly pass away. Coin is the sinews of war.⁴

Ibid. Chap. 46

How shall I be able to rule over others, that have not full power and command of myself?⁵

Ibid. Chap. 52

Subject to a kind of disease, which at that time they called lack of money.⁶

Ibid. Book II [1534], Chap. 16

He did not care a button for it.

Ibid.

How well I feathered my nest.⁷

Ibid. Chap. 17

¹ To robbe Peter and pay Poule. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*
Rob Peter, and pay Paul. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

Give not Saint Peter so much, to leave Saint Paul nothing. — GEORGE HERBERT. *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

To rob Peter and pay Paul is said to have had its origin when, in the reign of Edward VI, the lands of St. Peter at Westminster were appropriated to raise money for the repair of St. Paul's in London. Also found in Wycliffe's *Works*, Vol. III, P. 174.

² When the skie falth we shall have Larkes. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. IV*

³ All is not Gospell that thou doest speake. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. II*

⁴ See Aeschines, page 26a.

⁵ See Thomas à Kempis, page 83a.

⁶ See Shakespeare, page 152b.

Or that eternal want of pence,
Which vexes public men.

TENNYSON: *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue* [1842], *St. 6*

⁷ Mr. Coventry had already feathered his nest. — PEPYS: *Diary*, June 7, 1662

So much is a man worth as he esteems himself.

Works. Book II, Chap. 29

A good crier of green sauce.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Then I began to think that it is very true which is commonly said, that the one half of the world knoweth not how the other half liveth.

Ibid. Chap. 32

This flea which I have in mine ear.

Ibid. Book III [1545], Chap. 31

You have there hit the nail on the head.¹

Ibid. Chap. 34

Above the pitch, out of tune, and off the hinges.

Ibid. Book IV [1548], Chap. 19

I'll go his halves.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The Devil was sick, — the Devil a monk would be;

The Devil was well, — the Devil a monk was he.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Do not believe what I tell you here any more than if it were some tale of a tub.²

Ibid. Chap. 38

Which was performed to a T.³

Ibid. Chap. 41

He that has patience may compass anything.

Ibid. Chap. 48

We will take the good will for the deed.⁴

Ibid. Chap. 49

¹ This hitteth the naile on the hed. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part II, Chap. XI*

² The title of JONATHAN SWIFT's satire.

³ We could manage this matter to a T. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book II* [1760], *Chap. 5*

You see they'd have fitted him to a T. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791]

You will find it shall echo my speech to a T. — THOMAS MOORE [1779-1852]: *Occasional Address for the Opening of the New Theatre of St. Stephen*

⁴ The will for deed I doe accept. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weeks and Works* [1578], *Second Week, Third Day, Part 2*

You must take the will for the deed. —

You are Christians of the best edition, all picked and culled.

Works. Book IV, Chap. 50

Would you damn your precious soul?

Ibid. Chap. 54

I perfectly feel even at my finger's end.

Ibid.

Let us fly and save our bacon.

Ibid. Chap. 55

Needs must when the Devil drives.¹

Ibid. Chap. 57

Scampering as if the Devil drove them.

Ibid. Chap. 62

He freshly and cheerfully asked him how a man should kill time.

Ibid.

Whose cockloft is unfurnished.²

Ibid. Book V [1552], Author's Prologue

Speak the truth and shame the Devil.³

Ibid.

SWIFT: *Polite Conversation* [1738], *Dialogue II*

¹ He must needes goe whom the devill doth drive. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbs* [1546], *Part II, Chap. VII*

² Tall men are like houses of four stories, wherein commonly the uppermost room is worst furnished. — JAMES HOWELL (quoted): *Letter I, Book I, Sect. II* [1621]

Nature did never put her precious jewels into a garret four stories high, and therefore exceeding tall men had ever very empty heads. — FRANCIS BACON: *Apothegms* [1624], *No. 17*

Often the cockloft is empty in those whom Nature hath built many stories high. — THOMAS FULLER: [1608-1661]: *Andronicus, Sect. VI, Par. 18, 1*

Such as take lodgings in a head

That's to be let unfurnished.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto I, L. 161*

³ While you live, tell truth and shame the devil! — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part I* [1597-1598], *Act III, Sc. 1, Line 58*

I'd tell the truth, and shame the devil. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791] (Everyman Edition), *Vol. I, P. 460*

Truth being truth,

Tell it and shame the devil.

BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book* [1868-1869], *III, The Other Half-Rome*

Plain as a nose in a man's face.¹
Works. Book V, Author's Prologue
 Like hearts of oak.²

Ibid.
 You shall never want rope enough.

Ibid.
 Looking as like . . . as one pea does
 like another.³

Ibid. Chap. 2
 And thereby hangs a tale.

Ibid. Chap. 4
 It is meat, drink, and cloth to us.

Ibid. Chap. 7
 And so on to the end of the chapter.

Ibid. Chap. 10
 What is got over the Devil's back is
 spent under the belly.⁴

Ibid. Chap. 11
 We have here other fish to fry.⁵

Ibid. Chap. 12
 What cannot be cured must be en-
 dured.

Ibid. Chap. 15
 Thought I to myself, we shall never
 come off scot-free.

Ibid.
 It is enough to fright you out of your
 seven senses.⁶

Ibid.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 132a.
 As clear and as manifest as the nose in a
 man's face. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of*
Melancholy [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 3,
 Memb. 4, Subsect. 1

² See Garrick, page 347a.

³ As lyke as one pease is to another. —
 LYL: *Euphues* [1579]

They say we are
 Almost as like as eggs.

SHAKESPEARE: *The Winter's*
Tale [1608-1611], Act I,
 Sc. 2, L. 130

As one egg is like another. — CERVANTES:
Don Quixote, Part II [1615], Book III, Chap.
 14

⁴ Isocrates was in the right to insinuate
 that what is got over the Devil's back is spent
 under his belly. — LE SAGE: *Gil Blas* [1715-
 1735], Book 8, Chap. 9

⁵ This is no time for me to mind niceties,
 and spelling of letters. I have other fish to fry.
 — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part II [1615],
 Chap. 35

⁶ Huzza'd out of my seven senses. — ADDI-
 SON: *The Spectator*, November 5, 1714

Scared out of his seven senses. — SIR

Panurge had no sooner heard this,
 but he was upon the high-rope. — *Ibid.*
Works. Book V, Chap. 18

We saw a knot of others, about a
 baker's dozen.

Ibid. Chap. 23

I believe he would make three bites
 of a cherry.

Ibid.

JOHN HEYWOOD ¹

[1497-1580]

The loss of wealth is loss of dirt,
 As sages in all times assert;
 The happy man's without a shirt.²

Be Merry Friends

Let the world slide,³ let the world go;
 A fig for care, and a fig for woe!
 If I can't pay, why I can owe,
 And death makes equal the high and
 low.

Ibid.

Haste maketh waste.
Proverbs [1546]. Part I, Chap. II

Good to be merie and wise.

Ibid.

Beaten with his owne rod.

Ibid.

WALTER SCOTT: *Rob Roy* [1817], Chap. 34

¹ The *Proverbs* of JOHN HEYWOOD is the
 earliest collection of English colloquial say-
 ings. It was first printed in 1546. The title
 of the edition of 1562 is *John Heywoodes*
Woorkes. A Dialogue conteynge the number
in effect of all the proverbes in the English
tounge, compact in a matter concernyng two
maner of Maryages, etc. The selection here
 given is from the edition of 1874 (a reprint
 of 1598), edited by JULIAN SHARMAN. See also
 the *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs*
 compiled by W. G. SMITH [1935].

² This line is the theme of many poems,
 e.g. SIR WALTER SCOTT: *The Search after*
Happiness; or, The Quest of Sultiaun Solimann.
 JOHN HAY: *The Enchanted Shirt*. EDWIN
 MARKHAM: *The Shoes of Happiness*. EDGAR
 A. GUEST: *Envy*

³ Let the world slide. — Towneley *Mys-*
teries [1420].

Let the world slip: we shall ne'er be
 younger. — SHAKESPEARE: *Taming of the*
Shrew [1593-1594], Induction, Sc. 2, L. 147

Look ere ye leape.¹

Proverbs. Part I, Chap. II

He that will not when he may,
When he would he shall have nay.²

Ibid.

The fat is in the fire.

Ibid.

When the sunne shineth, make hay.

Ibid.

The tide tarrieth no man.³

Ibid.

Than catch and hold while I may,
fast binde, fast finde.⁴

Ibid.

And while I at length debate and beate
the bush,

There shall steppe in other men and
catch the burdes.⁵

Ibid.

Wedding is destiny,
And hanging likewise.⁶

Ibid.

Happy man, happy dole.⁷

Ibid.

¹ Thou shouldst have looked before thou
hadst leapt. — JONSON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON:
Eastward Ho [1605], Act V, Sc. 1

See Samuel Butler, page 239a.

² He that will not when he may,
When he will he shall have nay.

ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5

³ See Chaucer, page 81b.

Time nor tide tarrieth no man. — ROBERT GREENE: *Disputations*. [1592]

Hoist up saile while gale doth last,
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL: *St. Peter's Complaint* [1595]

Nae man can tether time or tide. — BURNS:
Tam O'Shanter [1787]

⁴ Fast bind, fast find;

A proverb never stale in thrifty mind.

SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596-1597], Act II, Sc. 5, L. 54

⁵ It is this proverb which Henry V is reported to have uttered at the siege of Orleans: "Shall I beat the bush and another take the bird?"

⁶ Hanging and wiving go by destiny. — *The Schole-hous for Women* [1541]

See Shakespeare, page 145a.

Marriage and hanging go by destiny; matches are made in heaven. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5

⁷ Happy man be his dole. — SHAKESPEARE?

God never sends th' mouth but he
sendeth meat.¹

Proverbs. Part I, Chap. IV

Like will to like.

Ibid.

A hard beginning maketh a good
ending.

Ibid.

More frayd then hurt.

Ibid.

Feare may force a man to cast beyond the moone.²

Ibid.

Nothing is impossible to a willing
hart.

Ibid.

The wise man sayth, store is no sore.

Ibid. Chap. V

Let the world wagge, and take mine
ease in myne Inne.³

Ibid.

Hold their noses to grinstone.⁴

Ibid.

Better to give then to take.⁵

Ibid.

A sleeveless errand.⁶

Ibid. Chap. VII

Merry Wives [1600-1601], Act III, Sc. 4, L. 68; *Winter's Tale* [1609-1611], Act I, Sc. 2, L. 163

¹ God sendeth and giveth both mouth and the meat. — THOMAS TUSSEY: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557]

God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks. — JOHN TAYLOR: *Works* [1630], Vol. II, P. 85

The holy prophet Zoroaster said,
The Lord who made thy teeth shall give thee bread.

Persian couplet

² To "cast beyond the moon" is a phrase in frequent use by the old writers. LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]. THOMAS HEYWOOD: *A Woman Killed with Kindness* [1607].

³ Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry IV* [1597-1598], Part I, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 91

⁴ And hold one another's noses to the grindstone hard. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 1, Memb. 3

⁵ It is more blessed to give than to receive. — Acts, XX, 35

⁶ Sending every one of her children upon some sleeveless errand, as she terms it. — JOSEPH ADDISON: *The Spectator*, No. 47 [April 24, 1711] (referring to April Fool errands)

Reckeners without their host must
reken twice.¹

Proverbs. Part I, Chap. VIII

Cut my cote after my cloth.²

Ibid.

The neer to the church, the further
from God.³

Ibid. Chap. IX

Now for good lucke, cast an old shooe
after me.

Ibid.

Better is to bow then breake.⁴

Ibid.

It hurteth not the tounge to give faire
words.⁵

Ibid.

Two heads are better then one.

Ibid.

A short horse is soone currid.

Ibid. Chap. X

To tell tales out of schoole.

Ibid.

To hold with the hare and run with
the hound.

Ibid.

She is nether fish nor flesh, nor good
red herring.⁶

Ibid.

¹ He reckoneth without his Hostesse. Love
knoweth no lawes. — LYLX: *Euphues* [1579]

² A relic of the Sumptuary Laws. One of
the earliest instances occurs, 1530, in the in-
terlude of *Godly Queene Hester*.

³ Qui est près de l'église est souvent loin de
Dieu (He who is near the Church is often
far from God). — *Les Proverbes Communs*
[circa 1500]

To Kerke the narre, from God more farre,
Has bene an old sayd sawe.

And he that strives to touch the starre,
Oft stumbles at a strawe.

SPENSER: *The Shepheardes Calender*
[1579], July, L. 97

⁴ Rather to bowe than breke is profitable;
Humylite is a thing commendable.

The Morale Proverbs of Cristyne,
translated from the French [1390]
by Earl Rivers, and printed by
Caxton in 1478

⁵ Fair words never hurt the tongue. — JON-
SON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON: *Eastward Ho*
[1605], Act IV, Sc. 1

⁶ Meat so dressed and sauced and seasoned
that you didn't know whether it was beef or
mutton — flesh, fowl, or good red herring. —
GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Tribby* [1894]

All is well that endes well.¹

Proverbs. Part I, Chap. X

Of a good beginning cometh a good
end.²

Ibid.

Better late than never.³

Ibid.

When the steede is stolne, shut the
stable durre.⁴

Ibid.

She looketh as butter would not melt
in her mouth.

Ibid.

The still sowe eats up all the draffe.

Ibid.

Ill weede growth fast.⁵

Ibid.

It is a deere collop
That is cut out of th' owne flesh.⁶

Ibid.

Beggars should be no choosers.

Ibid.

A man may well bring a horse to the
water,

But he cannot make him drinke with-
out he will.⁷

Ibid.

¹ Si finis bonus est, totum bonum erit (If
the end is good, all will be good). — *Gesta*
Romanorum [1472], Tale LXVII

SHAKESPEARE: *All's Well That Ends Well*
[1601-1603]

² Who that well his warke beginneth,
The rather a good ende he winneth.

GOWER: *Confessio Amantis*
[circa 1386-1390]

³ Potius sero quam nunquam. — LIVY [59
B.C.-A.D. 17]: *History, Book IV, Sect. 23*

⁴ Quant le cheval est emblé douнке ferme
fols l'estable (When the horse has been stolen,
the fool shuts the stable). — *Les Proverbes*
del Vilain

⁵ Ewyl weed ys sone y-growe. — *MS. Har-*
leian [circa 1490]

An ill weed grows apace. — GEORGE CHAP-
MAN: *An Humorous Day's Mirth* [1599]

Great weeds do grow apace. — SHAKES-
PEARE: *Richard III* [1592-1593], Act II,
Sc. 4, L. 13

⁶ God knows thou art a collop of my flesh.
— SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591], Part I,
Act V, Sc. 4, L. 18

⁷ You may bring a horse to the river, but
he will drinke when and what he pleaseth. —
GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Men say, kinde will creepe where it may not goe.¹

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. X

The cat would eate fish, and would not wet her feete.²

Ibid.
While the grasse groweth the horse starveth.³

Ibid.
Rome was not built in one day.

Ibid. Chap. XI

Yee have many strings to your bowe.⁴

Ibid.
Children learne to creepe ere they can learne to goe.

Ibid.
Better is halfe a lofe than no bread.

Ibid.
Nought venter nought have.⁵

Ibid.
Children and fooles cannot lye.⁶

Ibid.
All is fish that comth to net.⁷

Ibid.
Who is worse shod than the shoe-maker's wife? ⁸

Ibid.

¹ You know that love
Will creep in service when it cannot go.
SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona* [1594-1595], Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 19

² Shakespeare alludes to this proverb in *Macbeth*, Act I, Sc. 7, L. 44:

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"
Like the poor cat.¹ the adage.
Cat lufat visch, ac he nele his feth wete. —
MS. Trinity College, Cambridge [circa 1250]

³ Whylst grass doth grow, oft sterves the seely steede. — WHETSTONE: *Promos and Cassandra* [1578]

While the grass grows —
The proverb is something musty.

SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600-1601], Act III, Sc. 2, L. 365

⁴ Two strings to his bow. — RICHARD HOOKER: *Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity*, Book V [1597], Chap. LXXX

⁵ Nothing venture, nothing win. — W. S. GILBERT: *Iolanthe* [1882], Act II

⁶ 'Tis an old saw, Children and fooles speake true. — LYL: *Endymion* [1591]

⁷ All's fish they get that cometh to net. — TUSSEY: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], February Abstract

⁸ Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

One good turne asketh another.

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. XI

Who waite for dead men shall goe long barefoote.

Ibid.
I pray thee let me and my fellow have
A haire of the dog that bit us last night.¹

Ibid.
But in deede,

A friend is never knowne till a man have neede.

Ibid.
New brome swept cleene.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. I
All thing is the woorse for the wearing.

Ibid.
Burnt child fire dredth.²

Ibid. Chap. II
Love me litle, love me long.³

Ibid.
A fooles bolt is soone shot.⁴

Ibid. Chap. III
A woman hath nine lives like a cat.⁵

Ibid. Chap. IV
A peny for your thought.

Ibid.
You stand in your owne light.

Ibid.
Though chaunge be no robbry.

Ibid.
Might have gone further and have fared worse.

Ibid.
The grey mare is the better horse.

Ibid.
Three may keepe counsayle, if two be away.⁶

Ibid. Chap. V

¹ In old receipt books we find it invariably advised that an inebriate should drink sparingly in the morning some of the same liquor which he had drunk to excess overnight.

² Brend child fur dredth,
Quoth Hendyng.

Proverbs of Hendyng, MS.
[circa 1320]

³ Pray love me litle, so you love me long.
— HERRICK: *Love Me Little, Love Me Long* [1648]

⁴ Sottes bolt is sone shote. — *Proverbs of Hendyng, MS.* [circa 1320]

⁵ See Bidpai, page 28b.

⁶ Two may keep counsel when the third's

Small pitchers have wyde eares.¹
Proverbs. Part II, Chap. V
 Many hands make light worke.

Ibid.

Out of Gods blessing into the warme
 Sunne.²

Ibid.

There is no fire without some smoke.³

Ibid.

A cat may looke on a King.

Ibid.

Have yee him on the hip.⁴

Ibid.

It had need to bee
 A wylie mouse that should breed in the
 cats eare.⁵

Ibid.

Leape out of the frying pan into the
 fyre.

Ibid.

Time trieth troth in every doubt.⁶

Ibid.

Much water goeth by the mill
 That the miller knoweth not of.⁷

Ibid.

away. — SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus*
 [1593-1594], Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 145

Three can hold their peace if two be away.
 — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*
 [1640]

¹ Pitchers have ears. — SHAKESPEARE: *The*
Taming of the Shrew [1593-1594], Act IV,
 Sc. 4, L. 52; *Richard III* [1592-1593], Act II,
 Sc. 4, L. 37

Little pitchers have wide ears. — GEORGE
 HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

² Thou shalt come out of a warme sunne
 into Gods blessing. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

Lest we leap out of the frying-pan into
 the fire; or, out of God's blessing into the
 warm sun. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part*
I [1605], Book III, Chap. 4

Thou out of Heaven's benediction comest
 To the warm sun.

SHAKESPEARE: *King Lear* [1605-1606],
 Act II, Sc. 2, L. 168

³ There can no great smoke arise, but there
 must be some fire. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 144a.

⁵ A hardy mouse that is bold to breede
 In cattis eeris.

Order of Foles [MS. circa 1450]

⁶ Time tries the troth in everything. —
 TUSSEY: *Five Hundred Points of Good Hus-*
bandry [1557], *Author's Epistle, Chap. I*

⁷ More water glideth by the mill
 Than wots the miller of.

SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus*
 [1593-1594], Act II, Sc. 1, L. 85

The moe the merrier.

Proverbs. Part II, Chap. VII

To th' end of a shot and beginning of
 a fray.¹

Ibid.

It is better to be
 An old man's derling than a yong man's
 werling.

Ibid.

Be the day never so long,
 Evermore at last they ring to evensong.²

Ibid.

I know on which side my bread is
 buttred.

Ibid.

Who is so deafe or so blinde as is hee
 That wilfully will neither heare nor
 see? ³

Ibid. Chap. IX

The wrong sow by th' eare.

Ibid.

Love me, love my dog.⁴

Ibid.

An ill winde that bloweth no man to
 good.⁵

Ibid.

For when I gave you an inch, you
 tooke an ell.⁶

Ibid.

The miller sees not all the water that goes
 by his mill. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of*
Melancholy [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 3,
 Memb. 4, Subsect. 1

¹ See Shakespeare, page 151b.

² Be the day short or never so long,

At length it ringeth to even song.

Quoted at the stake by George
 Tankerfield [1555] (FOX: *Book*
of Martyrs [1563], Chap. VII)

³ See Mathew Henry, page 292b.

⁴ Qui me amat, amet et canem meum (Who
 loves me, let him love my dog also). — ST.
 BERNARD [circa 1150]: *Sermo Primus*

⁵ See Tusser, page 96a.

Ill blows the wind that profits nobody. —
 SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI* [1591], Part
 III, Act 2, Sc. 5, L. 55

Falstaff. What wind blew you hither,
 Pistol?

Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no
 man to good.

SHAKESPEARE: *Henry IV* [1597-1598],
 Part II, Act V, Sc. 3, L. 87

⁶ Give an inch, he'll take an ell. — JOHN
 WEBSTER [1580-1625]: *Sir Thomas Wyatt*

Would yee both eat your cake and have your cake?¹

Proverbs. Part II, Chap. IX

Every man for himselfe and God for us all.²

Ibid.

Though he love not to buy the pig in the poke.³

Ibid.

Enough is as good as a feast.

Ibid.

CHARLES V

[1500-1558]

To think that I attempted to force the reason and conscience of thousands of men into one mould and I cannot make two clocks agree!⁴

Quoted by HAVELOCK ELLIS: The Task of Social Hygiene, Chap. 9

Fortune hath somewhat the nature of a woman; if she be too much wooed, she is the farther off.

Quoted by FRANCIS BACON: Advancement of Learning, Book II

Myself and the lucky moment.

Quoted by PRESCOTT: Philip II, Book I, Chap. 9

Iron hand in a velvet glove.

Attributed to Charles V by CARLYLE: Latter-Day Pamphlets, 11

¹ Wouldst thou both eat thy cake and have it? — GEORGE HERBERT: *The Sizer* [1633]

² Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. I, Memb. III

³ For buying or selling of pig in a poke. — TUSSEY: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], September Abstract

⁴ "When Charles V retired in weariness from the greatest throne in the world to the solitude of the monastery at Yuste, he occupied his leisure for some weeks in trying to regulate two clocks. It proved very difficult. One day, it is recorded, he turned to his assistant and said [the sentence quoted above]." — HAVELOCK ELLIS

JOHN KNOX

[1505-1572]

A man with God is always in the majority.¹

Inscription on Reformation Monument, Geneva, Switzerland

JOHN BRADFORD

[1510-1555]

The familiar story, that, on seeing evil-doers taken to the place of execution, he was wont to exclaim: "But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford," is a universal tradition, which has overcome the lapse of time.²

Biographical Notice, Parker Society edition, The Writings of John Bradford [1853], Page xliii

SIR THOMAS VAUX

[1510-1556]

Companion none is like

Unto the mind alone;

For many have been harmed by speech,
Through thinking, few or none.

Of a Contented Mind [1557]

RICHARD GRAFTON

[? -1572]

Thirty dayes hath Nouember,
Aprill, June, and September,
February hath xxviii alone,
And all the rest have xxxi.³

Chronicles of England [1562]

¹ Un homme avec Dieu est toujours dans la majorité.

² I never hear of such a case as this that I do not think of Baxter's words, and say, "There, but for the grace of God, goes Sherlock Holmes." — SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE [1859-1930]: *The Boscombe Valley Mystery* (The reference is to RICHARD BAXTER [1615-1691], author of *The Saint's Everlasting Rest* and *The Call to the Unconverted*.)

³ Junius, Aprilis, Septemq; Nouemq; tricenos,

Vnum plus reliqui, Februs tenet octo vicenos,

At si bissextus fuerit superadditur vnus.

WILLIAM HARRISON: *Description of Britain, prefixed to HOLINSHED'S Chronicle* [1577]

Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November,

GEORGIUS FABRICIUS

[1516-1571]

He doth raise his country's fame with
his own
And in the mouths of nations yet un-
born
His praises shall be sung; Death comes
to all
But great achievements raise a monu-
ment
Which shall endure until the sun grows
cold.

In Praise of Georgius Agricola
[1494-1555]. Quoted by HER-
BERT CLARK HOOVER and LOU
HENRY HOOVER in their transla-
tion of AGRICOLA'S *De Re Metal-*
lica, Page xxiv

THOMAS TUSSEY

[1524-1580]

Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.¹
A Description of the Properties
of Wind
At Christmas play and make good
cheer;
For Christmas comes but once a year.
The Farmer's Daily Diet

February has twenty-eight alone,
All the rest have thirty-one;
Excepting leap year, — that's the time
When February's days are twenty-nine.
The Return from Parnassus [1606]
Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Excepting February alone,
Which hath but twenty-eight, in fine,
Till leap year gives it twenty-nine.
Common in the New England states
Fourth, eleventh, ninth, and sixth,
Thirty days to each affix;
Every other thirty-one
Except the second month alone.

Common in Chester County, Pennsyl-
vania, among the Friends

Compare the old Latin-class mnemonic:
In March, July, October, May,
The Ides are on the fifteenth day,
The Nones the seventh; all other months
besides
Have two days less for Nones and Ides.

¹ See Heywood, page 94b.

Such mistress, such Nan,
Such master, such man.¹

Five Hundred Points of Good Hus-
bandry [1557]. *April's Abstract*
Who goeth a borrowing
Goeth a sorrowing.

Ibid. June's Abstract

'T is merry in hall
Where beards wag all.²

Ibid. August's Abstract

Dry sun, dry wind;
Safe bind, safe find.³

Washing

Hast thou a friend, as heart may wish at
will?

Then use him so, to have his friendship
still.

Wouldst have a friend, wouldst know
what friend is best?

Have God thy friend, who passeth all
the rest.

Posies for a Parlour

To Death we must stoop, be we high,
be we low,

But how, and how suddenly, few be
that know;

What carry we then but a sheet to the
grave,

To cover this carcass, of all that we
have?

Tenants of God's Farmstead

PIERRE DE RONSARD

[1524-1585]

When you are old, and in the candle
light

Sit spinning by the fire at close of day,
You'll sing my songs in praise of you,
and say:

"Thus Ronsard sang, whilst still my
eyes were bright."⁴

*Sonnet XLIII. To Helen*⁶

¹ Tel maître, tel valet. Attributed to CHEVA-
LIER BAYARD by Cimper.

² Merry swithe it is in halle,
When the beards waveth alle.

Life of Alexander [1312]

³ See Heywood, page 91a.

⁴ "Ronsard me célébroit du temps que j'étois
belle."

Compare YEATS'S adaptation: "When you
are old and gray and full of sleep," page 824a.

⁵ Translated by WILLIAM A. DRAKE.

⁶ Madame de Surgères.

WILLIAM STEVENSON

[1530?–1575]

I cannot eat but little meat,
 My stomach is not good;
 But sure I think that I can drink
 With him that wears a hood.
Gammer Gurton's Needle [1575].
Drinking Song, Act II

Back and side go bare, go bare,
 Both foot and hand go cold;
 But, belly, God send thee good ale
 enough,
 Whether it be new or old.

Ibid. Refrain

GABRIEL MEURIER

[1530–1601]

He who excuses himself accuses himself.¹

Trésor des Sentences

ELIZABETH, QUEEN OF ENGLAND

[1533–1603]

The use of the sea and air is common to all; neither can a title to the ocean belong to any people or private persons, forasmuch as neither nature nor public use and custom permit any possession thereof.

To the Spanish Ambassador [1580]

My care is like my shadow in the sun —
 Follows me flying — flies when I pursue it.

On the Departure of Alençon [1582]

I know I have the body of a weak and feeble woman, but I have the heart and stomach of a king, and of a king of England too; and think foul scorn that Parma or Spain, or any prince of Europe should dare to invade the borders of my realm.

*Speech to the Troops at Tilbury on the Approach of the Armada, 1588*¹ Qui s'excuse, s'accuse.

See Shakespeare, page 148b.

Though God hath raised me high,
 yet this I count the glory of my crown:
 that I have reigned with your loves.

The Golden Speech, 1601

Semper eadem (Ever the same).

Motto

I am no lover of pompous title, but only desire that my name may be recorded in a line or two, which shall briefly express my name, my virginity, the years of my reign, the reformation of religion under it, and my preservation of peace.

To her ladies, discussing her epitaph

'Twas God the word that spake it,
 He took the Bread and brake it;
 And what the word did make it,
 That I believe, and take it.¹

S. CLARKE, Marrow of Ecclesiastical History [ed. 1675].*Part II, Life of Queen Elizabeth*MICHEL DE MONTAIGNE²

[1533–1592]

Man in sooth is a marvellous vain, fickle, and unstable subject.³

Essays.⁴ Book I [1580], *Chap. 1, That Men by Various Ways Arrive at the Same End*

All passions that suffer themselves to be relished and digested are but moderate.⁵

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Sorrow

The thing of which I have most fear is fear.⁶

Ibid. Chap. 17, Of Fear

He who should teach men to die

¹ Answer on being asked her opinion of Christ's presence in the Sacrament.² Translated by CHARLES COTTON [1630–1687], revised by HAZLITT and WIGHT.³ See Plutarch, page 58b.⁴ This book of Montaigne the world has indorsed by translating it into all tongues. — EMERSON: *Representative Men* [1850], *Montaigne*⁵ See Seneca, page 48b, and Raleigh, page 111a.⁶ C'est de quoy j'ay le plus de peur que la peur.

See Thoreau, page 589a, and Roosevelt, page 918b.

would at the same time teach them to live.¹

Essays. Book I, Chap. 19, That to Study Philosophy Is to Learn to Die

The laws of conscience, which we pretend to be derived from nature, proceed from custom.

Ibid. Chap. 22, Of Custom

Accustom him to everything, that he may not be a Sir Paris, a carpet-knight,² but a sinewy, hardy, and vigorous young man.

Ibid. Chap. 25, On the Education of Children

It can be of no importance to me of what religion my physician or my lawyer is; this consideration has nothing in common with the offices of friendship which they owe me.

Ibid. Chap. 27, Of Friendship

There are some defeats more triumphant than victories.³

Ibid. Chap. 30, Of Cannibals

¹ I have taught you, my dear flock, for above thirty years how to live, and I will show you in a very short time how to die. — SIR EDWIN SANDYS [1561–1629]: *Anglorum Speculum*

There taught us how to live; and (oh, too high
The price for knowledge!) taught us how to die.

THOMAS TICKELL: *On the Death of Mr. Addison* [1719], L. 81

Teach him how to live,
And, oh still harder lesson! how to die.

BEILBY PORTEUS [1731–1808]:
Death, L. 316

In teaching me the way to live
It taught me how to die.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS [1802–1864]:
My Mother's Bible, St. 4

² One of those carpet-knights that abandon themselves to sleep and lazy ease. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part I [1605], Book III, Chap. 6

See Robert Burton, page 222a.

Carpet knights are men who are by the prince's grace and favour made knights at home. . . . They are called carpet knights because they receive their honours in the court and upon carpets. — GERVASE MARKHAM: *Booke of Honour* [1625]

³ See Plutarch, page 59a.

Nothing is so firmly believed as what we least know.

Essays. Book I, Chap. 31, Of Divine Ordinances

A wise man never loses anything if he have himself.

Ibid. Chap. 38, Of Solitude

Even opinion is of force enough to make itself to be espoused at the expense of life.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Of Good and Evil

To which we may add this other Aristotelian consideration, that he who confers a benefit on any one loves him better than he is beloved by him again.¹

Ibid. Book II [1580], Chap. 8, Of the Affection of Fathers

The middle sort of historians (of which the most part are) spoil all; they will chew our meat for us.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Of Books

The only good histories are those that have been written by the persons themselves who commanded in the affairs whereof they write.

Ibid.

She [virtue] requires a rough and stormy passage; she will have either outward difficulties to wrestle with, or internal difficulties.²

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cruelty

There is, nevertheless, a certain respect, and a general duty of humanity, that ties us, not only to beasts that have life and sense, but even to trees and plants.

Ibid.

Some impose upon the world that they believe that which they do not; others, more in number, make themselves believe that they believe, not being able to penetrate into what it is to believe.

*Ibid. Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond*³

¹ Benefactors appear to love in a greater degree those whom they benefit than those who are benefited love their benefactors. — ARISTOTLE [384–322 B.C.]: *Nicomachean Ethics*, Book IX, Chap. 1

² See Milton, page 250b–251a.

³ Raimond Sebond, Spaniard, died in 1436,

When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?

Essays. Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond

The souls of emperors and cobblers are cast in the same mould. . . . The same reason that makes us wrangle with a neighbour causes a war betwixt princes.

Ibid.

Man is certainly stark mad; he cannot make a worm, and yet he will be making gods by dozens.

Ibid.

Why may not a goose say thus: "All the parts of the universe I have an interest in: the earth serves me to walk upon, the sun to light me; ¹ the stars have their influence upon me; I have such an advantage by the winds and such by the waters, there is nothing that yon heavenly roof looks upon so favourably as me. I am the darling of Nature! Is it not man that keeps, lodges, and serves me?"

Ibid.

Arts and sciences are not cast in a mould, but are formed and perfected by degrees, by often handling and polishing, as bears leisurely lick their cubs into form.

Ibid.

He that I am reading seems always to have the most force.

Ibid.

How many worthy men have we known to survive their own reputation! ²

Ibid. Chap. 16, Of Glory

There is another sort of glory, which is the having too good an opinion of our own worth.

Ibid. Chap. 17, Of Presumption

One may be humble out of pride.

Ibid.

Nature has presented us with a large faculty of entertaining ourselves alone;

at Toulouse, where he had lived as professor of medicine and theology.

¹ See Pope, page 316a.

² See Bentley, page 292b.

and often calls us to it, to teach us that we owe ourselves partly to society, but chiefly and mostly to ourselves.

Essays. Book II, Chap. 18, On Giving the Lie

I find that the best virtue I have has in it some tincture of vice.

Ibid. Chap. 20, That We Taste Nothing Pure

Saying is one thing, and doing is another.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Of Anger

Is it not a noble farce, wherein kings, republics, and emperors have for so many ages played their parts, and to which the whole vast universe serves for a theatre? ¹

Ibid. Chap. 36, Of the Most Excellent Men

Nature forms us for ourselves, not for others; to be, not to seem.

Ibid. Chap. 37, Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Brothers

There never was in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity. ²

Ibid. Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Fathers

The public weal requires that men should betray, and lie, and massacre.

Ibid. Book III [1595], Chap. 1, Of Profit and Honesty

I will follow the right side even to the fire, but excluding the fire if I can.

Ibid.

Does not he to whom you betray another, to whom you were as welcome as to himself, know that you will at another time do as much for him?

Ibid.

I speak truth, not so much as I would, but as much as I dare; and I dare a little the more, as I grow older.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Repentance

Few men have been admired by their own domestics. ³

Ibid.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 161a.

² See Pliny, page 49b.

³ See Plutarch, page 61b.

It [marriage] happens as with cages: the birds without despair to get in, and those within despair of getting out.¹

Essays. Book III, Chap. 5, Upon Some Verses of Virgil

And to bring in a new word by the head and shoulders, they leave out the old one.

Ibid.

All the world knows me in my book, and my book in me.

Ibid.

'Tis so much to be a king, that he only is so by being so. The strange lustre that surrounds him conceals and shrouds him from us; our sight is there broken and dissipated, being stopped and filled by the prevailing light.²

Ibid. Chap. 7, Of the Inconvenience of Greatness

We are born to inquire after truth; it belongs to a greater power to possess it. It is not, as Democritus said, hid in the bottom of the deeps, but rather elevated to an infinite height in the divine knowledge.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Of the Art of Conversation

I moreover affirm that our wisdom itself, and wisest consultations, for the most part commit themselves to the conduct of chance.³

Ibid.

¹ I myself have loved a lady and pursued her with a great deal of under-age protestation, whom some three or four gallants that have enjoyed would with all their hearts have been glad to have been rid of. 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the birds that are without despair to get in, and the birds that are within despair and are in a consumption for fear they shall never get out. — JOHN WEBSTER: *The White Devil* [1612], Act 1, Sc. 2

Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public
rout, —

Where they that are without would fain
go in,

And they that are within would fain go
out.

SIR JOHN DAVIES [1569–1626]:
Contention Betwixt a Wife, etc.

² See Tennyson, page 554a.

³ Although men flatter themselves with their great actions, they are not so often the

What if he has borrowed the matter and spoiled the form, as it oft falls out? ¹

Essays. Book III, Chap. 8, Of the Art of Conversation

The oldest and best known evil was ever more supportable than one that was new and untried.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Of Vanity

Not because Socrates said so,² but because it is in truth my own disposition — and perchance to some excess — I look upon all men as my compatriots, and embrace a Pole as a Frenchman, making less account of the national than of the universal and common bond.

Ibid.

There is no man so good, who, were he to submit all his thoughts and actions to the laws, would not deserve hanging ten times in his life.

Ibid.

Saturninus said, "Comrades, you have lost a good captain to make him an ill general."

Ibid.

A little folly is desirable in him that will not be guilty of stupidity.³

Ibid.

We seek and offer ourselves to be gulled.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cripples

I have never seen a greater monster or miracle in the world than myself.

Ibid.

Men are most apt to believe what they least understand.

Ibid.

I have here only made a nosegay of culled flowers, and have brought noth-

result of great design as of chance. — LA ROCHEFOUCAULD [1613–1680]: *Maxim* 57

¹ Defacing first, then claiming for his own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL [1731–1764]:
The Apology, L. 233

² See Plutarch, page 61b.

³ Mix a little folly with your wisdom; a little nonsense is pleasant now and then. — HORACE [65–8 B.C.]: *Odes*, IV

See Horace Walpole, page 350a.

ing of my own but the thread that ties them together.¹

Essays. Book III, Chap. 12, Of Physiognomy

I am further of opinion that it would be better for us to have [no laws] at all than to have them in so prodigious numbers as we have.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Of Experience

There is more ado to interpret interpretations than to interpret the things, and more books upon books than upon all other subjects; we do nothing but comment upon one another.

Ibid.

What can we do with those people who will not believe anything unless it is in print? . . . I would as soon quote one of my friends as I would Aulus Gellius or Macrobius.

Ibid.

For truth itself has not the privilege to be spoken at all times and in all sorts.

Ibid.

Sits he on never so high a throne, a man still sits on his bottom.

Ibid.

The diversity of physical arguments and opinions embraces all sorts of methods.

Ibid.

Let us a little permit Nature to take her own way; she better understands her own affairs than we.

Ibid.

I have ever loved to repose myself, whether sitting or lying, with my heels as high or higher than my head.

Ibid.

I, who have so much and so universally adored this "excellent mediocrity" of ancient times, and who have concluded the most moderate measure the most perfect, shall I pretend to an unreasonable and prodigious old age?

Ibid.

Que scais-je (What do I know)?

Motto on his seal

¹ I am but a gatherer and disposer of other men's stuff, at my best value. — SIR HENRY WOTTON: *Preface to the Elements of Architecture* [1624]

I do not understand; I pause; I examine.

Inscription for his library

EDWARD DYER

[Circa 1540-1607]

My mind to me a kingdom is;

Such present joys therein I find,
That it excels all other bliss

That earth affords or grows by kind:
Though much I want which most would have,

Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

Rawlinson Poetry MS. 85, P. 17¹

Some have too much, yet still do crave;

I little have, and seek no more:

They are but poor, though much they have,

And I am rich with little store:

They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;

They lack, I have; they pine, I live.

Ibid.

JAN ZAMOYSKI

[1541-1605]

The king reigns, but does not govern.²

Speech in the Polish Parliament
[1605], referring to King Sigismund III

MARY STUART, QUEEN
OF SCOTS

[1542-1587]

In my end is my beginning.

Motto

¹ This poem became popular as a song, altered thus:

My mind to me a kingdom is;

Such perfect joy therein I find,
As far exceeds all earthly bliss

That God and Nature hath assigned.

Though much I want that most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

BYRD: *Psalmes, Sonnets, etc.* [1588]

My mind to me an empire is,

While grace affordeth health.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL [1561-1595]:

Content and Rich

See Seneca, page 48a.

² Thiers adopted the epigram as the motto for his journal, the *Nationale*, which he established with Mignet and Carrel in 1830.

GUILLAUME DE SALLUSTE,
SEIGNEUR DU BARTAS

[1544-1590]

The world's a stage¹ where God's om-
nipotence,

His justice, knowledge, love, and providence;

Do act the parts.

*Divine Weekes and Workes*²
[1578], *First Week, First Day*

And reads, though running,³ all these
needful motions.

Mercy and justice, marching cheek by
joule,

What is well done is done soon enough.

And swans seem whiter if swart crows
be by.

Night's black mantle covers all alike.⁴

Hot and cold, and moist and dry.⁵

Much like the French (or like ourselves,
their apes),

Who with strange habit do disguise
their shapes;

Who loving novels, full of affectation,
Receive the manners of each other na-
tion.⁶

With tooth and nail.

From the foure corners of the worlde
doe haste.⁷

Of seen in forehead of the frowning
skies.¹

Divine Weekes and Workes.
First Week, Second Day

Bright-flaming, heat-full fire,
The source of motion.

For where's the state beneath the firmament

That doth excel the bees for govern-
ment?²

Ibid. Fifth Day, Part 1

These lovely lamps, these windows of
the soul.³

Ibid. Sixth Day

Or almost like a spider, who, confin'd
In her web's centre, shakt with every
winde,

Moves in an instant if the buzzing flie
Stir but a string of her lawn canapie.⁴

Which serves for cynosure

To all that sail upon the sea obscure.

Ibid. Seventh Day
Ibid. Second Week, First Day,
Part 4

¹ See Shakespeare, page 161a, and Du Bartas, page 103a.

² Translated [1606] by J. SYLVESTER [1563-1618].

³ See *Habakkuk, II, 2*, on page 1049b, and Cowper, page 365b.

⁴ Night with thy black mantle.—SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet* [1594-1595], *Act III, Sc. 2, L. 10 and 15*

⁵ See Milton, page 254b.

⁶ See Shakespeare, page 138b.

⁷ See Shakespeare, page 149a and Donne, page 217b.

¹ See Milton, page 249b.

² So work the honey-bees, Creatures that by a rule in Nature teach The act of order to a peopled kingdom.

SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598-1600], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 187*

³ The windows of mine eyes.—SHAKESPEARE: *King Richard III* [1592-1593], *Act V, Sc. 3, L. 117*

⁴ Much like a subtle spider which doth sit In middle of her web, which spreadeth wide;

If aught do touch the utmost thread of it She feels it instantly on every side.

SIR JOHN DAVIES: *The Immortality of the Soul* [1599]

Our souls sit close and silently within, And their own webs from their own entrails spin;

And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such That, spider-like, we feel the tenderest touch.

DRYDEN: *Marriage à la Mode* [1673], *Act II, Sc. 1*

The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine! Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.

POPE: *An Essay on Man* [1733-1734], *Epistle I, L. 217*

In the jaws of death.¹

Divine Weekes and Workes. Second Week, First Day, Part 4

Will change the pebbles of our puddly thought

To orient pearls.

Ibid. Third Day, Part 1

Only that he may conform

To tyrant custom.

Ibid. Part 2

Who breaks his faith, no faith is held with him.

Ibid. Fourth Day, Book 2

Who well lives, long lives; for this age of ours

Should not be numbered by years, daies, and hours.

Ibid.

My lovely living boy,
My hope, my hap, my love, my life, my joy.²

Ibid.

Out of the book of Natur's learned brest.³

Ibid.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.

Ibid.

Weakened and wasted to skin and bone.

Ibid. Book 4

I take the world to be but as a stage,
Where net-maskt men do play their personage.⁴

Dialogue Between Heraclitus and Democritus

Made no more bones.

The Maiden Blush

¹ Out of the jaws of death. — SHAKESPEARE: *Twelfth Night* [1598–1600], Act III, Sc. 4, L. 396

See Tennyson, page 553b.

² My fair son!

³ My life, my joy, my food, my all the world.

SHAKESPEARE: *King John* [1596–1597], Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103

⁴ The book of Nature is that which the physician must read; and to do so he must walk over the leaves. — PARACELSUS [1493–1541]. Quoted in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (11th ed.), Vol. 20, P. 749

⁵ See Shakespeare, page 161a, and Du Bartas, page 102a.

MIGUEL DE CERVANTES

[1547–1616]

You are a King by your own Fire-side, as much as any Monarch in his Throne.

*Don Quixote*¹ [1605–1615]. The Author's Preface, Page xix

I was so free with him as not to mince the matter.²

Ibid. Page xx

They can expect nothing but their labour for their pains.³

Ibid. Page xxxii

Time out of mind.⁴

Ibid. Part I [1605], Book I, Chap. 1, Page 4

Which I have earned with the sweat of my brows.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 22

By a small sample we may judge of the whole piece.

Ibid. Page 25

Put you in this pickle.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 30

Can we ever have too much of a good thing?

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 37

Fortune may have yet a better success in reserve for you, and they who lose to-day may win to-morrow.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 39

The charging of his enemy was but the work of a moment.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 50

I don't know that ever I saw one in my born days.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2, Page 57

Those two fatal words, Mine and Thine.⁵

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 63

¹ Translated in 1700–1703 by PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX [1660–1718]. The page numbers are those of the Modern Library Giant edition.

² See Shakespeare, page 187b.

You mince matters. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], Act I, Sc. 1

³ See Shakespeare, page 181a.

⁴ Time out o' mind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet* [1594–1595], Act I, Sc. 4, L. 70

⁵ See Boileau, page 287a.

The eyes those silent tongues of
Love.

*Don Quixote. Part I, Book II,
Chap. 3, Page 65*

As good-natured a soul as e'er trod
on shoe of leather.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 69

And had a face like a blessing.¹

Ibid.

He's a good man, I'll say that for
him, and a true Christian every inch of
him.

Ibid. Page 70

There's not the least thing can be
said or done, but people will talk and
find fault.²

Ibid.

Without a wink of sleep.³

Ibid. Page 72

Everything disturbs an absent lover.

Ibid. Page 84

It is a true saying, that a man must
eat a peck of salt with his friend, be-
fore he knows him.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1, Page 92

Fortune leaves always some door
open to come at a remedy.

Ibid. Page 94

Thank you for nothing.

Ibid.

Fair and softly goes far.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 97

May Old Nick⁴ rock my cradle.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 103

No limits but the sky.⁵

Ibid. Page 110

¹ He had a face like a benediction. — JARVIS'S translation

² See Samuel Dodge, page 557b.

Take wife, or cowl; ride you, or walk:

Doubt not but tongues have their talk.

LA FONTAINE: *The Miller, His Son,
and the Donkey* [1694]

Do you think you could keep people from
talking? — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], Act I,
Sc. 1

³ I have not slept one wink. — SHAKESPEARE: *Cymbeline* [1609-1610], Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103

⁴ Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,

Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.

BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part III* [1678],
Canto 1, L. 1313

⁵ Modern saying: The sky's the limit.

To give the devil his due.

*Don Quixote. Part I, Book III,
Chap. 3, Page 111*

A peck of troubles.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 112

You're leaping over the hedge before
you come to the stile.

Ibid. Page 117

Paid him in his own coin.

Ibid. Page 119

Bell, book, and candle.¹

Ibid. Page 120

Every tooth in a man's head is more
valuable than a diamond.

Ibid. Page 121

The famous Don Quixote de la
Mancha, otherwise called The Knight
of the Woeful Figure.²

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 126

Let the worst come to the worst.

Ibid. Page 127

You are come off now with a whole
skin.

Ibid.

Fear is sharp-sighted, and can see
things under ground, and much more
in the skies.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 131

A finger in every pie.³

Ibid. Page 133

No better than she should be.

Ibid.

Every dog has his day.

Ibid.

That's the nature of women, . . .
not to love when we love them, and to
love when we love them not.⁴

Ibid.

You may go whistle for the rest.

Ibid. Page 134

Ill-luck, you know, seldom comes
alone.⁵

Ibid. Page 135

¹ See Shakespeare, page 148a.

² El Caballero de la Triste Figura. More
accurately translated by Smollett as The
Knight of the Sorrowful Countenance.

³ No pie was baked at Castlewood but her
little finger was in it. — THACKERAY: *The
Virginians* [1857-1859], Chap. 5

⁴ See Bernard Shaw, page 764b.

⁵ See Shakespeare, page 178a.

Why do you lead me a wild-geese chase?

*Don Quixote. Part I, Book III,
Chap. 6, Page 136*

Experience, the universal Mother of Sciences.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 140

I give up the ghost.

Ibid. Page 143

Give me but that, and let the world rub, there I'll stick.

Ibid. Page 148

Ne'er cringe nor creep, for what you by force may reap.

Ibid. Page 149

'Tis an office of more trust to shave a man's beard than to saddle a horse.

Ibid. Page 151

Sing away sorrow, cast away care.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 153

After meat comes mustard; or, like money to a starving man at sea, when there are no victuals to be bought with it.

Ibid.

Of good natural parts, and of a liberal education.

Ibid. Page 154

A medley of kindred, that 'twould puzzle a convocation of casuists to resolve their degrees of consanguinity.

Ibid. Page 155

Let every man mind his own business.

Ibid. Page 157

Those who'll play with cats must expect to be scratched.

Ibid. Page 159

Raise a hue and cry.

Ibid.

Return to our flesh-pots of Egypt.

Ibid. Page 160

'Tis the part of a wise man to keep himself to-day for to-morrow, and not venture all his eggs in one basket.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 162

The ease of my burdens, the staff of my life.

Ibid. Page 163

Within a stone's throw of it.

Ibid. Page 170

The very remembrance of my former misfortune proves a new one to me.

*Don Quixote. Part I, Book III,
Chap. 10, Page 174*

Absence, that common cure of love.

Ibid. Page 177

Lovers are commonly industrious to make themselves uneasy.

Ibid. Page 179

From pro's and con's they fell to a warmer way of disputing.

Ibid. Page 181

Naked came I into the world, and naked must I go out.

Ibid.

Little said is soon amended.

Ibid. Page 184

A close mouth catches no flies.

Ibid.

She may guess what I should perform in the wet, if I do so much in the dry.¹

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 186

Mere flim-flam stories, and nothing but shams and lies.

Ibid. Page 187

Thou hast seen nothing yet.

Ibid. Page 190

Between jest and earnest.

Ibid.

Cutting the air as swift as a witch upon a broomstick.

Ibid. Page 191

My love and hers have always been purely Platonic.

Ibid. Page 192

There's no need to make an enquiry about a woman's pedigree, as there is of us men, when some badge of honour is bestowed on us.

Ibid. Page 194

There are but two things that chiefly excite us to love a woman, an attractive beauty, and unspotted fame.

Ibid. Page 195

'Tis ill talking of halters in the house of a man that was hanged.

Ibid.

¹ An allusion to *Luke, XXIII, 31*: For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

My memory is so bad, that many times I forget my own name!

Don Quixote. Part I, Book III, Chap. 11, Page 195

You're a devil at everything; and there's no kind of thing in the versal world but what you can turn your hand to.

Ibid. Page 196

'Twill grieve me so to the heart, that I shall cry my eyes out.

Ibid. Page 197

Ready to split his sides with laughing.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 208

As much a fool as he was, he loved money, and knew how to keep it when he had it, and was wise enough to keep his own counsel.

Ibid.

What man has assurance enough to pretend to know thoroughly the riddle of a woman's mind, and who could ever hope to fix her mutable nature? ¹

Ibid. Page 216

Demonstrations of love are never altogether displeasing to women, and the most disdainful, in spite of all their coyness, reserve a little complaisance in their hearts for their admirers.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 1, Page 226

My honour is dearer to me than my life.

Ibid. Page 228

On the word of a gentleman, and a Christian.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 236

Delay always breeds danger. ²

Ibid. Page 240

Think before thou speakest.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 252

Let us forget and forgive injuries.

Ibid. Page 254

I must speak the truth, and nothing but the truth.

Ibid. Page 255

More knave than fool.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 261

A fig for your great captain.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 267

¹ See Virgil, page 37a.

² See Shakespeare, page 124b.

He that gives quickly gives twice. ¹

Don Quixote. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 7, Page 291

Required in every good lover . . . the whole alphabet . . . Agreeable, Bountiful, Constant, Dutiful, Easy, Faithful, Gallant, Honourable, Ingenious, Kind, Loyal, Mild, Noble, Officious, Prudent, Quiet, Rich, Secret, True, Valiant, Wise . . . Young and Zealous.

Ibid. Page 292

Harp so on the same string.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 305

Virtue is the truest nobility.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 314

Here's the devil-and-all to pay.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 319

I begin to smell a rat.

Ibid.

I'll take my corporal oath on 't.

Ibid. Page 321

The proof of the pudding is in the eating.

Ibid. Page 322

Let none presume to tell me that the pen is preferable to the sword. ²

Ibid. Page 325

It is past all controversy, that what costs dearest, is, and ought most to be valued.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 328

It seldom happens that any felicity comes so pure as not to be tempered and allayed by some mixture of sorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 359

There's no striving against the stream; and the weakest still goes to the wall.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 404

The bow cannot always stand bent, nor can human frailty subsist without some lawful recreation.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 412

Faith without good works is dead.

Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 423

¹ Bis dat qui cito dat. — *Latin proverb*

² See Edward Bulwer Lytton, page 510b.

Scholars' pens carry farther, and give a louder report than thunder. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 70

I would have nobody to control me, I would be absolute; and who but I? Now, he that is absolute can do what he likes; he that can do what he likes, can take his pleasure; he that can take his pleasure, can be content; and he that can be content, has no more to desire. So the matter's over; and come what will come, I am satisfied.

Don Quixote. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 23, Page 423

Even a worm when trod upon, will turn again.

Ibid. Part II [1615], Book III, Author's Preface, Page 440

It is not the hand, but the understanding of a man, that may be said to write.¹

Ibid. Page 441

How blind must he be that can't see through a sieve.

Ibid. Chap. 1, Page 450

When the head aches, all the members partake of the pains.²

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 455

Youngsters read it, grown men understand it, and old people applaud it.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 464

The most artful part in a play is the fool's.

Ibid. Page 465

There are men that will make you books, and turn 'em loose into the world, with as much dispatch as they would do a dish of fritters.

Ibid.

He that publishes a book runs a very great hazard, since nothing can be more impossible than to compose one that may secure the approbation of every reader.

Ibid. Page 466

¹ Cervantes's left hand was maimed for life by gunshot wounds in the battle of Lepanto.

² For let our finger ache, and it induces Our other healthful members even to that sense

Of pain.

SHAKESPEARE: *Othello* [1604-1605], Act III, Sc. 4, L. 145

Every man is as Heaven made him, and sometimes a great deal worse.

Don Quixote. Part II, Book III, Chap. 4, Page 468

There's no sauce in the world like hunger.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 473

Birds of a feather flock together.

Ibid. Page 474

He casts a sheep's eye at the wench.

Ibid.

I ever loved to see everything upon the square.

Ibid. Page 475

Neither will I make myself anybody's laughing-stock.

Ibid.

Journey over all the universe in a map, without the expense and fatigue of travelling, without suffering the inconveniences of heat, cold, hunger, and thirst.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 479

Presume to put in her oar.

Ibid. Page 480

The fair sex.¹

Ibid.

A little in one's own pocket is better than much in another man's purse. 'Tis good to keep a nest-egg. Every little makes a mickle.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 486

Remember the old saying, "Faint heart ne'er won fair lady."

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 501

Fore-warned fore-armed.

Ibid. Page 502

As well look for a needle in a bottle of hay.

Ibid.

Are we to mark this day with a white or a black stone?

Ibid. Page 503

The very pink of courtesy.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 521

I'll turn over a new leaf.

Ibid. Page 524

¹ That sex which is therefore called fair. — STEELE: *The Spectator*, No. 302, February 15, 1712

The pen is the tongue of the mind.

*Don Quixote. Part II, Book III,
Chap. 16, Page 543*

Modesty is a virtue not often found among poets, for almost every one of them thinks himself the greatest in the world.

Ibid. Chap. 18, Page 555

Marriage is a noose.

Ibid. Chap. 19, Page 564

There were but two families in the world, Have-much and Have-little.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 574

He preaches well that lives well, quoth Sancho, that's all the divinity I understand.

Ibid. Page 575

Love and War are the same thing, and stratagems and policy are as allowable in the one as in the other.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 580

A private sin is not so prejudicial in this world as a public indecency.

Ibid. Chap. 22, Page 582

There is no love lost, sir.¹

Ibid.

Come back sound, wind and limb.

Ibid. Page 587

Patience, and shuffle the cards.²

Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 592

Tell me thy company, and I'll tell thee what thou art.³

Ibid. Page 594

¹ There is no hate lost between us. — MIDDLETON [1570-1627]: *The Witch*, Act IV, Sc. 3

² But patience, cousin, and shuffle the cards, till our hand is a stronger one. — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Quentin Durward* [1823], Chap. 8

Cut the fiercest quarrels short
With "Patience, gentlemen, and shuffle."

W. M. PRAED [1802-1839]:
Quince, St. 5

Men disappoint me so, I disappoint myself so, yet courage, patience, shuffle the cards. — MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI [1810-1850]: *Letter to the Reverend W. H. Channing*

³ Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are. — ANTHELME BRILLAT-SAVARIN [1755-1826]: *Physiologie du Goût*, Aphorism 4

Show me your garden and I shall tell you

To-morrow will be a new day.

*Don Quixote. Part II, Book III,
Chap. 26, Page 618*

You can see farther into a millstone than he.

Ibid. Chap. 28, Page 628

I can see with half an eye.

Ibid. Chap. 29, Page 632

Scum of the world.¹

Ibid. Page 635

Old . . . that's an affront no woman can well bear.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Page 644

One of the most considerable advantages the great have over their inferiors, is to have servants as good as themselves.

Ibid. Page 645

Made 'em pay dear for their frolic.

Ibid. Chap. 32, Page 655

Great persons are able to do great kindnesses.

Ibid. Page 662

Honesty's the best policy.²

Ibid. Chap. 33, Page 666

An honest man's word is as good as his bond.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 34, Page 674

Heaven's help is better than early rising.

Ibid.

He would not budge an inch.

Ibid. Page 677

A blot in thy scutcheon to all futurity.

Ibid. Chap. 35, Page 681

There's a time for some things, and a time for all things; a time for great things, and a time for small things.³

Ibid. Page 682

With a grain of salt.

Ibid. Chap. 37, Page 690

what you are. — ALFRED AUSTIN: *The Garden That I Love* [1905]

¹ See R. H. Schauffler, page 904b.

² I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that honesty is always the best policy. — GEORGE WASHINGTON: *Farewell Address* [1796]

³ See *Ecclesiastes*, III, 1, on page 1042b.

There's a time for all things. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Comedy of Errors* [1592-1593], Act II, Sc. 2, L. 67

They had best not stir the rice,
though it sticks to the pot.

*Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV,
Chap. 37, Page 691*

They cover a dunghill with a piece of
tapestry when a procession goes by.

Ibid.

Good wits jump; ¹ a word to the wise
is enough.

Ibid. Page 692

My understanding has forsook me,
and is gone a wool-gathering.²

Ibid. Chap. 38, Page 692

Diligence is the mother of good for-
tune.

Ibid. Page 724

What a man has, so much he's sure
of.

Ibid. Page 725

When a man says, "Get out of my
house! what would you have with my
wife?" there's no answer to be made.

Ibid. Page 726

The pot calls the kettle black.

Ibid. Page 727

Mum's the word.³

Ibid. Chap. 44, Page 729

When thou art at Rome, do as they
do at Rome.⁴

Ibid. Chap. 54, Page 806

He that proclaims the kindnesses he
has received, shows his disposition to
repay 'em if he could.

Ibid. Chap. 58, Page 835

He that errs in so considerable a pas-
sage, may well be suspected to have
committed many gross errors through
the whole history.

Ibid. Chap. 59, Page 843

¹ Great wits jump. — STERNE: *Tristram
Shandy, Vol. III* [1761-1762], Chap. 9

² My thoughts ran a wool-gathering; and
I did like the countryman, who looked for
his ass while he was mounted on his back. —
Don Quixote, P. 827

Have you summoned your wits from wool-
gathering? — MIDDLETON: *The Family of
Love* [1608], Act V, Sc. 5

³ Cry "mum." — SHAKESPEARE: *The Merry
Wives of Windsor* [1600-1601], Act V, Sc. 2,
L. 6

⁴ When they are at Rome, they do there
as they see done. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anat-
omy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Memb. 2,
Subsect. I

I shall be as secret as the grave.

*Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV,
Chap. 62, Page 862*

Now blessings light on him that first
invented this same sleep! It covers a
man all over, thoughts and all, like a
cloak; 'tis meat for the hungry, drink
for the thirsty, heat for the cold, and
cold for the hot. 'Tis the current coin
that purchases all the pleasures of the
world cheap; and the balance that sets
the king and the shepherd, the fool and
the wise man even.

Ibid. Chap. 68, Page 898

The ass will carry his load, but not
a double load; ride not a free horse to
death.

Ibid. Chap. 71, Page 917

I thought it working for a dead horse,
because I am paid beforehand.¹

Ibid.

He . . . got the better of himself,
and that's the best kind of victory one
can wish for.

Ibid. Chap. 72, Page 924

Every man was not born with a silver
spoon in his mouth.

Ibid. Chap. 73, Page 926

Die merely of the mulligrubs.

Ibid. Chap. 74, Page 932

Ne'er look for birds of this year in
the nests of the last.²

Ibid. Page 933

There is a strange charm in the
thoughts of a good legacy, or the hopes
of an estate, which wondrously allevi-
ates the sorrow that men would other-
wise feel for the death of friends.

Ibid. Page 934

¹ It is a heart-rending delusion and a cruel
snare to be paid for your work before you
accomplish it. As soon as once your work is
finished you ought to be promptly paid; but
to receive your lucre one minute before it is
due, is to tempt Providence to make a Mi-
cawber of you. — EDMUND GOSSE: *Gossip in
a Library* [1891], Beau Nash

² For Time will teach thee soon the truth,
There are no birds in last year's nest!

LONGFELLOW [1807-1882]: *It Is
Not Always May, St. 6*

For if he like a madman lived,
At least he like a wise one died.

*Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV,
Chap. 74, Page 935 (Don
Quixote's Epitaph)*

Don't put too fine a point to your wit
for fear it should get blunted.

The Little Gypsy (La Gitanilla)
My heart is wax moulded as she
pleases, but enduring as marble to re-
tain.¹

Ibid.

GILES FLETCHER

[1549?—1611]

He is a path, if any be misled;
He is a robe, if any naked be;
If any chance to hunger, he is bread;
If any be a bondman, he is free;
If any be but weak, how strong is he!
To dead men life is he, to sick men,
health;
To blind men, sight, and to the needy,
wealth;
A pleasure without loss, a treasure with-
out stealth.

Excellency of Christ
[Circa 1593]

A fool's paradise.²

The Sorcerer of Vain Delights
[1593], Stanza 3

SIR EDWARD COKE

[1552—1634]

The gladsome light of jurisprudence.
First Institute [1628]

Reason is the life of the law; nay, the
common law itself is nothing else but

¹ Wax to receive, and marble to retain. —
BYRON: *Beppo* [1818], St. 34

² The earliest instance of this expression is
found in the *Paston Letters* [1462], No. 457.
The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown. —
MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], Book III,
L. 496

Hence the fool's paradise. — ALEXANDER
POPE: *The Dunciad* [1728], Book III, L. 9

In this fool's paradise he drank delight. —
GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson* [1891]
XII, Players

What matter if it be a fool's paradise? Para-
dise is paradise, for whoever owns it! —
GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson* [1891]

reason. . . . The law, which is perfec-
tion of reason.¹

First Institute

For a man's house is his castle, et
*domus sua cuique tutissimum refu-
gium.*²

Third Institute [1644]

The house of every one is to him as
his castle and fortress, as well for his
defence against injury and violence as
for his repose.

Semayne's Case. 5 Rep. 91

They [corporations] cannot commit
treason, nor be outlawed nor excommu-
nicate, for they have no souls.

Case of Sutton's Hospital. 10 Rep. 32

Magna Charta is such a fellow that
he will have no sovereign.

Debate in the Commons

[May 17, 1628]

Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study
six,

Four spend in prayer, the rest on Na-
ture fix.³

Translation of lines quoted by COKE

SIR WALTER RALEIGH

[1552—1618]

If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love.

*The Nymph's Reply to the Pas-
sionate Shepherd*⁴ (*Printed in
England's Helicon* [1600]).
Stanza 1

¹ Let us consider the reason of the case. For
nothing is law that is not reason. — SIR JOHN
POWELL: *Coggs vs. Bernard*, 2 *Ld. Raym.*
Rep. P. 911

² One's home is the safest refuge to every-
one. — *Pandects* [6th Century A.D.], *Lib. II,*
Tit. IV, De in Jus vocando

I in mine own house am an emperor
And will defend what's mine.

MASSINGER: *The Roman Actor* [1629],
Act I, Sc. 2

³ Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber
seven;

Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.

SIR WILLIAM JONES [1746—1794]

⁴ An answer to MARLOWE's poem, *The Pas-
sionate Shepherd to His Love*. See page 123a.

Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.

*Written on a Windowpane*¹

Fain would I, but I dare not; I dare,
and yet I may not;
I may, although I care not, for pleasure
when I play not.

Fain Would I

Passions are likened best to floods and
streams:

The shallow murmur, but the deep are
dumb.²

The Silent Lover. Prelude

Silence in love bewrays more woe
Than words, though ne'er so witty:
A beggar that is dumb, you know,
May challenge double pity.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Go, Soul, the body's guest,
Upon a thankless arrant:
Fear not to touch the best,
The truth shall be thy warrant:
Go, since I needs must die,
And give the world the lie.

*The Lie. Stanza 1*³ (*Printed in
FRANCIS DAVISON'S Poetical
Rhapsody [1608]; manuscript
copy traced to 1593*)

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage,
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.

His Pilgrimage [1604]

¹ Under this Queen Elizabeth wrote, "If
thy heart fails thee, climb not at all." —
THOMAS FULLER: *Worthies of England*
[1662]

² Altissima quaeque flumina minimo sono
labi (The deepest rivers flow with the least
sound). — QUINTUS CURTIUS [1st Century
A. D.], VII, 4, 13

Where the streame runneth smoothest, the
water is deepest. — LXXIX; *Euphues and his
England* [1580]

Smooth runs the water where the brook is
deep. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591],
Part II, Act III, Sc. I, L. 53

Take heed of still waters, the quick pass
away. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*
[1640]

³ This poem was probably written by
Raleigh during his imprisonment in 1592. It
has also been attributed to Sir John Davies,

Methought I saw the grave where

Laura lay:

Verses to Edmund Spenser

Shall I, like a hermit, dwell
On a rock or in a cell?

Poem

If she undervalue me,

What care I how fair she be?¹

Ibid.

If she seem not chaste to me,

What care I how chaste she be?

Ibid.

[History] hath triumphed over time,
which besides it nothing but eternity
hath triumphed over.

Historie of the World [1614].

Preface

O eloquent, just, and mightie Death!
whom none could advise, thou hast per-
swaded; what none hath dared, thou
hast done; and whom all the world
hath flattered, thou only hast cast out
of the world and despised. Thou hast
drawne together all the farre stretched
greatnesse, all the pride, crueltye, and
ambition of man, and covered it all
over with these two narrow words, *Hic
jacet!*

Ibid. Book V, Part I, Chap. 6,

Conclusion

Cowards [may] fear to die; but cour-
age stout,
Rather than live in snuff, will be put
out.

Remains [ed. 1661], Page 258.

*On the snuff of a candle the
night before he died*

Even such is time, that takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, our all we have,
And pays us but with age and dust;
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days.
But from this earth, this grave, this
dust,

Joshua Sylvester, Lord Pembroke, and Rich-
ard Edwards.

¹ If she be not so to me,

What care I how fair she be?

GEORGE WITHER [1588-1667]:

The Shepherd's Resolution

My God shall raise me up, I trust!
*Written the night before his
 death; found in his Bible in the
 Gate-house at Westminster*

RICHARD HOOKER

[1553-1600]

Of Law there can be no less acknowl-
 edged than that her seat is the bosom of
 God, her voice the harmony of the
 world. All things in heaven and earth
 do her homage, — the very least as feel-
 ing her care, and the greatest as not ex-
 empted from her power.

Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity
 [1594]. Book I

That to live by one man's will became
 the cause of all men's misery.

Ibid.

GEORGE KEITH, FIFTH EARL MARISCHAL

[1553-1623]

Thai half said. Quhat say thai? Let
 thame say.¹

*Family motto, Mitchell Tower,
 Marischal College, Aberdeen,
 Scotland, founded in 1593*

JOHN LYLY

[Circa 1553-1606]

Be valyaunt, but not too venturous.
 Let thy attyre bee comely, but not
 costly.²

Euphues [1579] (*Arber's reprint*).
 Page 39

The finest edge is made with the
 blunt whetstone.

Ibid. Page 47

It seems to me (said she) that you
 are in some brown study.³

Ibid. Page 80

¹ They say. What say they? Let them say.
 — *Motto over the fireplace in George Ber-
 nard Shaw's home*

² Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
 But not express'd in fancy; rich, not
 gaudy.

SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600-
 1601], Act I, Sc. 3, L. 70

³ A brown study. — SWIFT: *Polite Conver-
 sation* [circa 1738]

Many strokes overthrow the tallest
 oaks.¹

Euphues, Page 81

Lette me stande to the maine chance.

Ibid. Page 104

It is a world to see.

Ibid. Page 116

A clere conscience is a sure carde.

Ibid. Page 207

Goe to bed with the Lambe, and rise
 with the Larke.²

Euphues and his England [1580].
 Page 229

A comely olde man as busie as a bee.

Ibid. Page 252

Maydens, be they never so foolyshe,
 yet beeing fayre they are commonly for-
 tunate.

Ibid. Page 279

Your eyes are so sharpe that you can-
 not onely looke through a Milstone, but
 cleane through the minde.

Ibid. Page 289

I am glad that my Adonis hath a
 sweete tooth in his head.

Ibid. Page 308

A Rose is sweeter in the budde than
 full blowne.³

Ibid. Page 314

Cupid and my Campaspe play'd

At cards for kisses: Cupid paid.

Alexander and Campaspe [1584].
 Act III, Sc. 5

How at heaven's gates she claps her
 wings,

The morne not waking til she sings.⁴

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

¹ Many strokes, though with a little axe,
 Hew down and fell the hardest-timber'd
 oak.

SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591],
 Part III, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 54

² To rise with the lark and go to bed with
 the lamb. — BRETON: *Court and Country*
 [1618]

Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed.
 — JAMES HURDIS [1763-1801]: *The Village
 Curate*

³ The rose is fairest when 'tis budding new.
 — SCOTT: *Lady of the Lake* [1810], Canto
 III, St. 1

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 204a.

EDMUND SPENSER

[1553?-1599]

But of all burdens, that a man can
beare,
Moste is, a fooles talke to beare and to
heare.

The Shepheardes Calender
[1579]. *Maye, Line 140*

Fierce warres and faithfull loves shall
moralize my song.¹

The Faerie Queene [1590].
Introduction, Stanza 1

A Gentle Knight was pricking on the
plaine.

Ibid. Book I, Canto 1, Stanza 1

A bold bad man.

Ibid. Stanza 37

Her angels face

As the great eye of heaven shyned
bright,

And made a sunshine in the shadie
place.

Ibid. Canto 3, Stanza 4

Ay me, how many perils doe enfold
The righteous man, to make him daily
fall.²

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 1

Is not short paine well borne, that
brings long ease,

And layes the soule to sleepe in quiet
grave?

Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie
seas,

Ease after warre, death after life does
greatly please.³

Ibid. Canto 9, Stanza 40

All for love, and nothing for reward.

Ibid. Book II, Canto 8, Stanza 2

Her berth was of the wombe of Morn-
ing dew,⁴

¹ And moralized his song. — POPE: *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot* [1735], L. 340

² Ay me! what perils do environ

The man that meddles with cold iron!

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras*, Part I

[1663], *Canto III, L. 1*

³ The last two lines are cut on Joseph Conrad's gravestone at Canterbury.

⁴ The dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalter, Psalm CX, 3*

And her conception of the joyous
Prime.

The Faerie Queene. Book III,

Canto 6, Stanza 3

Roses red and violets blew,

And all the sweetest flowres, that in the
forrest grew:

Ibid. Stanza 6

All that in this delightfull Gardin
growes,

Should happie be, and have immortall
blis.

Ibid. Stanza 41

That Squire of Dames.

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 44

How over that same dore was likewise
writ,

Be bold, be bold, and every where *Be*
bold.¹

Ibid. Canto 11, Stanza 54

Another yron dore, on which was writ,
Be not too bold.

Ibid.

Dan Chaucer, well of English unde-
fyled,

On Fames eternall beadroll worthie to
be fyled.

Ibid. Book IV [1596],

Canto 2, Stanza 32

For all that nature by her mother wit
Could frame in earth.

Ibid. Canto 10, Stanza 21

Me seemes the world is runne quite out
of square,

From the first point of his appointed
source,

And being once amisse growes daily
wourse and wourse.

Ibid. Book V, Introduction,

Stanza 1

Ill can he rule the great, that cannot
reach the small.

Ibid. Canto 2, Stanza 43

¹ De l'audace, encore de l'audace, et tous-
jours de l'audace (Boldness, again boldness,
and always boldness). — DANTON: *Speech in*
the Legislative Assembly [1792]

Write on your doors the saying wise and
old.

"Be bold! be bold!" and everywhere — "Be
bold;

Be not too bold!"

LONGFELLOW: *Morituri Salutamus* [1875]

Who will not mercie unto others shew,
How can he mercy ever hope to have?¹

*The Faerie Queene. Book VI,
Canto 1, Stanza 42*

The gentle minde by gentle deeds is
knowne.

For a man by nothing is so well be-
wrayed,

As by his manners.

Ibid. Canto 3, Stanza 1

That here on earth is no sure happiness.

Ibid. Canto 11, Stanza 1

The ever-whirling wheele
Of Change, the which all mortall things
doth sway.

Ibid. Book VII, Canto 6, Stanza 1

Warres and allarums unto Nations
wide.

Ibid. Stanza 3

But Times do change and move con-
tinually.

Ibid. Stanza 47

For deeds doe die, how ever noble
donne,

And thoughts of men do as themselves
decay,

But wise wordes taught in numbers for
to runne,

Recorded by the Muses, live for ay.

The Ruines of Time [1591].

Line 400

Full little knowest thou that hast not
tride,

What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To loose good dayes, that might be
better spent;

To wast long nights in pensive dis-
content;

To speed to-day, to be put back to-
morrow;

To feed on hope, to pine with feare and
sorrow.

Mother Hubberds Tale [1591].

Line 895

To fret thy soule with crosses and with
cares;

To eate thy heart through comfortlesse
dispaire;²

¹ Blessed are the merciful, for they shall ob-
tain mercy. — *Matthew, V, 7*

² See Plutarch, page 57b.

To fawne, to crowche, to waite, to ride,
to ronne,

To spend, to give, to want, to be un-
donne.

Unhappie wight, born to desastrous
end,

That doth his life in so long tendance
spend.

Mother Hubberds Tale. Line 903

What more felicitie can fall to creature,
Than to enjoy delight with libertie.

*Muiopotmos; or The Fate of the
Butterflie [1591]. Line 209*

I hate the day, because it lendeth light
To see all things, and not my love to
see.

Daphnida [1591]. Line 467

Death slue not him, but he made death
his ladder to the skies.

*An Epitaph upon Sir Philip Sidney
[1591]. Line 20*

A sweet attractive kinde of grace,
A full assurance given by lookes,

Continuall comfort in a face,
The lineaments of Gospell bookes,

I trowe that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eie.

*An Elegie, or Friends Passion,
for his Astrophill (SIR PHILIP
SIDNEY). Line 103¹*

Was never eie, did see that face,

Was never eare, did heare that tong,
Was never minde, did minde his grace,

That ever thought the travell long,
But eies, and eares, and ev'ry

thought,
Were with his sweete perfections
caught.

Ibid. Line 109

Though last not least.²

*Colin Clouts Come Home Again
[1595]. Line 144*

Tell her the joyous time wil not be
staid

¹ This elegy was printed anonymously in a
miscellany, *The Phoenix Nest* [1593]. It has
been erroneously ascribed to Mathew Roydon
[1580-1622].

² See Shakespeare, page 167b and page 190b.
The last, not least in honour or applause.

— POPE: *The Dunciad* [1728], Book IV, L.

Unlesse she doe him by the forelock
take.¹

Amoretti [1595]. *Sonnet* 70

The woods shall to me answer, and my
Eccho ring.

Epithalamion [1595]. *Line* 18

Behold whiles she before the altar
stands

Hearing the holy priest that to her
speakes

And blesseth her with his two happy
hands.

Ibid. *Line* 223

Ah! when will this long weary day have
end,

And lende me leave to come unto my
love?

Ibid. *Line* 278

For of the soule the bodie forme doth
take:

For soule is forme, and doth the bodie
make.

An Hymne in Honour of Beautie

[1596]. *Line* 132

For all that faire is, is by nature good; ²
That is a signe to know the gentle blood.

Ibid. *Line* 139

Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I
end my Song.³

Prothalamion [1596]. *Refrain*

I was promised on a time

To have reason for my rhyme;

From that time unto this season,

I received nor rhyme nor reason.

Lines on his Promised Pension

(Quoted by THOMAS FULLER in

Worthies of England [1662])

HENRY IV OF FRANCE

[1553-1610]

If God grants me the usual length of
life, I hope to make France so pros-

¹ Take Time by the forelock. — THALES of Miletus [636-546 B.C.]

² See Shakespeare, page 185a.

³ Sweet Thames, run softly till I end my song,

Sweet Thames, run softly, for I speak not loud or long.

T. S. ELIOT: *The Waste Land* [1922], *Part III*

perous that every peasant will have a
chicken in his pot on Sunday¹

Said when he was crowned king,

1589

Paris is well worth a mass.²

Caquets de l'Accouchée [1622]

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY

[1554-1586]

High-erected thoughts seated in the
heart of courtesy.³

Arcadia [1590]. *Book I*

They are never alone that are accom-
panied with noble thoughts.⁴

Ibid.

Many-headed multitude.⁵

Ibid. *Book II*

My dear, my better half.

Ibid. *Book III*

"Fool!" said my muse to me, "look in
thy heart, and write."⁶

Astrophel and Stella [1591]

With how sad steps, O Moon, thou
climb'st the skies!

Ibid.

Have I caught my heav'nly jewel?⁷

Ibid. *Second Song*

My true-love hath my heart, and I have
his,

By just exchange one for the other
given:

¹ See Alexander Smith, page 650b.

² Paris vaut bien une messe. — *Attributed either to HENRY IV or to his minister SULLY in conversation with the king*

³ Great thoughts come from the heart. — VAUVENARGUES [1715-1747]: *Maxim CXXVII*

⁴ He never is alone that is accompanied with noble thoughts. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 3*

⁵ This many-headed monster, Multitude. — DANIEL: *History of the Civil Wars* [1595], *Book II, St. 13*

See Shakespeare, page 202a.

This many-headed monster. — MASSINGER: *The Roman Actor* [1629], *Act III, Sc. 2*

There still remains, to mortify a wit,

The many-headed monster of the pit.

ALEXANDER POPE: *Epistle I, Book II* [1734], *L. 304*

⁶ Look, then, into thine heart and write. — LONGFELLOW: *Voices of the Night* [1839], *Prelude*

⁷ Quoted by SHAKESPEARE in *Merry Wives of Windsor*, *Act III, Sc. 3, L. 45*

I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,
There never was a better bargain driven.

The Bargain [1591]. *Stanza 1*

Sweet food of sweetly uttered knowledge.

Defence of Poesy [1595]

He cometh unto you with a tale which holdeth children from play, and old men from the chimney-corner.

Ibid.

I never heard the old song of Percy and Douglas that I found not my heart moved more than with a trumpet.

Ibid.

THOMAS LODGE

[1558?–1625]

Love in my bosom like a bee
Doth suck his sweet.

Rosalind [1590]

Her paps are centres of delight,
Her breasts are orbs of heavenly frame.

Ibid.

GEORGE PEELE

[1558–1597]

His golden locks time hath to silver turned;

O time too swift! O swiftness never ceasing!

His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurned,

But spurned in vain; youth waneth by encrasing.

Polyhymnia [1590]. *The Aged Man-at-Arms, Stanza 1*

His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,

And lovers' songs be turned to holy psalms;

A man-at-arms must now serve on his knees,

And feed on prayers, which are old age's alms.

Ibid. Stanza 2

My merry, merry, merry roundelay
Concludes with Cupid's curse:

They that do change old love for new,
Pray gods, they change for worse!

Cupid's Curse

GEORGE CHAPMAN

[1559–1634]

Promise is most given when the least is said.

Hero and Leander [1598]

Black is a pearl in a woman's eye.¹

An Humorous Day's Mirth [1599]

Exceeding fair she was not; and yet fair
In that she never studied to be fairer
Than Nature made her.

All Fools [1605]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I tell thee Love is Nature's second sun,
Causing a spring of virtues where he shines.

Ibid.

Cornelia. What flowers are these?

Gazetta. The pansy this.

Cornelia. Oh, that's for lovers' thoughts.²

Ibid. Act. II, Sc. 1

Fortune, the great commandress of the world,

Hath divers ways to advance her followers:

To some she gives honour without deserving,

To other some, deserving without honour.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Young men think old men are fools;
but old men know young men are fools.

Ibid.

Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee. Light gains make heavy purses.³

Eastward Ho ⁴ [1605]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Make ducks and drakes with shillings.

Ibid.

Only a few industrious Scots perhaps,
who indeed are dispersed over the face of the whole earth. But as for them,

¹ Black men are pearls in beauteous ladies' eyes. — SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona* [1594–1595], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 12*

² See Shakespeare, page 178a.

³ See Franklin, page 331a.

⁴ By Chapman, Jonson, and Marston.

there are no greater friends to Englishmen and England, when they are out on't, in the world, than they are. And for my own part, I would a hundred thousand of them were there [Virginia]; for we are all one countrymen now, ye know, and we should find ten times more comfort of them there than we do here.¹

Eastward Ho. Act III, Sc. 2

I will neither yield to the song of the siren nor the voice of the hyena, the tears of the crocodile² nor the howling of the wolf.

Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 1

For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,

One passion doth expel another still.³

Monsieur D'Olive [1606].

Act V, Sc. 1

To put a girdle round about the world.⁴

Bussy D'Ambois [1607].

Act I, Sc. 1

So our lives

In acts exemplary, not only win Ourselves good names, but doth to others give

Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.

Ibid.

Who to himself is law no law doth need, Offends no law, and is a king indeed.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea

Loves t' have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,

Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,

¹ This is the famous passage that gave offence to James I, and caused the imprisonment of the authors. The leaves containing it were cancelled and reprinted, and it only occurs in a few of the original copies. — RICHARD HERNE SHEPHERD

² These crocodile tears. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 4

She's false, false as the tears of crocodiles. — SIR JOHN SUCKLING [1609-1642]: *The Sad One, Act IV, Sc. 5*

³ See Shakespeare, page 134b.

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 141b.

And his rapt ship run on her side so low

That she drinks water, and her keel plows air.

Conspiracy of Charles, Duke of Byron [1608]. Act III, Sc. 1

They're only truly great who are truly good.¹

Revenge for Honour [1654].

Act V, Sc. 2

ROBERT GREENE

[1560-1592]

Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;

The quiet mind is richer than a crown. . . .

A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

Farewell to Folly

SIR JOHN HARINGTON

[1561-1612]

Fortune, men say, doth give too much to many,

But yet she never gave enough to any.

Epigrams. Of Fortune

The readers and the hearers like my books,

But yet some writers cannot them digest;

But what care I? for when I make a feast

I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.

Ibid. Of Writers Who Carp at

Other Men's Books

ROBERT SOUTHWELL

[1561-1595]

What thought can think, another thought can mend.

Look Home

Let this suffice, by this conceive the rest,

¹ See Juvenal, page 63a.

'Tis only noble to be good. — TENNYSON: *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. [1833], St. 7

He should, he could, he would, he did
the best.

Look Home
Time goes by turns, and chances change
by course,

From foul to fair, from better hap to
worse.

Times Go by Turns

No joy so great but runneth to an end,
No hap so hard but may in time amend.

Ibid.

When sun is set the little stars will
shine.

Scorn Not the Least

He that high growth on cedars did be-
stow,

Gave also lowly mushrumps leave to
grow.

Ibid.

May never was the month of love,
For May is full of flowers;
But rather April, wet by kind,
For love is full of showers.

Love's Servile Lot

When Fortune smiles, I smile to think
How quickly she will frown.

I Envy Not Their Hap

As I in hoary winter night stood shiver-
ing in the snow,

Surprised was I with sudden heat which
made my heart to glow;

And lifting up a fearful eye to view
what fire was near

A pretty Babe all burning bright did
in the air appear.

*The Burning Babe. (A Christ-
mas poem praised by BEN JON-
SON)*

FRANCIS BACON

[1561-1626]

The monuments of wit survive the
monuments of power.

Essex's Device [1595]

Knowledge is power. — Nam et ipsa
scientia potestas est.¹

*Meditationes Sacrae [1597].
De Haeresibus*

¹ A wise man is strong, yea, a man of knowl-
edge increaseth strength. — *Proverbs, XXIV,*
5.

Knowledge is more than equivalent to

"Antiquitas saeculi juvenus mundi."

These times are the ancient times, when
the world is ancient, and not those
which we account ancient *ordine retro-
grado*, by a computation backward
from ourselves.¹

Advancement of Learning [1605].

Book I

For the glory of the Creator and the
relief of man's estate.

Ibid.

It [Poesy] was ever thought to have
some participation of divineness, be-
cause it doth raise and erect the mind
by submitting the shews of things to the
desires of the mind.

Ibid. Book II

Sacred and inspired divinity, the sa-
bath and port of all men's labours and
peregrinations.

Ibid.

Cleanness of body was ever deemed
to proceed from a due reverence to
God.²

Ibid.

force. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Rasselas* [1759],
Chap. XIII

¹ As in the little, so in the great world, rea-
son will tell you that old age or antiquity is
to be accounted by the farther distance from
the beginning and the nearer approach to the
end, — the times wherein we now live being
in propriety of speech the most ancient since
the world's creation. — GEORGE HAKEWILL:
*An Apologie or Declaration of the Power and
Providence of God in the Government of the
World* [1627]

For as old age is that period of life most
remote from infancy, who does not see that
old age in this universal man ought not to be
sought in the times nearest his birth, but in
those most remote from it? — PASCAL [1623-
1662]: *Preface to the Treatise on Vacuum*

It is worthy of remark that a thought which
is often quoted from Francis Bacon occurs in
[Giordano] Bruno's "Cena di Cenere," pub-
lished in 1584: I mean the notion that the
later times are more aged than the earlier. —
WHEWELL: *Philosophy of the Inductive Sci-
ences* [1847], Vol. II, P. 198

We are Ancients of the earth,

And in the morning of the times.

TENNYSON: *The Day Dream* [1842],
L'Envoi

² "Cleanliness is indeed next to godliness."
— JOHN WESLEY [1703-1791] (quoted): *Ser-
mon XCII, On Dress*

According to Rabbi A. S. Bettelheim,

States as great engines move slowly.

Advancement of Learning.

Book II

I do plainly and ingenuously confess that I am guilty of corruption, and do renounce all defense. I beseech your Lordships to be merciful to a broken reed.¹

On being charged by Parliament with corruption in the exercise of his office [1621]

Like the strawberry wives, that laid two or three great strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the rest were little ones.

Apothegms [1624]. No. 54

Sir Henry Wotton used to say that critics are like brushers of noblemen's clothes.

Ibid. No. 64

Sir Amice Pawlet, when he saw too much haste made in any matter, was wont to say, "Stay a while, that we may make an end the sooner."

Ibid. No. 76

Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appears to be best in four things, — old wood best to burn, old wine to drink, old friends to trust, and old authors to read.²

Ibid. No. 97

this is found in the Hebrew fathers. He cites Phinehas ben Yair, as follows: "The doctrines of religion are resolved into carefulness; carefulness into vigorousness; vigorousness into guiltlessness; guiltlessness into abstemiousness; abstemiousness into cleanliness; cleanliness into godliness" — literally, next to godliness.

¹ Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed. — *Isaiah, XXXVI, 6*

² Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest, old wood burns brightest, old linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweetheart, are surest, and old lovers are soundest. — JOHN WEBSTER: *Westward Hoe* [1607], Act II, Sc. 2

Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet. — SELDEN: *Table Talk* [1689], *Friends*

I love everything that's old, — old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wine . . . and old friends are best! — GOLDSMITH: *She Stoops to Conquer* [1773], Act I

Old books, old wine, old Nankin blue. —

Cosmus, Duke of Florence, was wont to say of perfidious friends, that "We read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends."

Apothegms. No. 206

Cato said the best way to keep good acts in memory was to refresh them with new.

Ibid. No. 247

Come home to men's business and bosoms.

Dedication to the Essays
[*Edition 1625*]

No pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the vantage-ground of truth.

Of Truth

Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark; and as that natural fear in children is increased with tales, so is the other.

Of Death

Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out.

Of Revenge

It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics), that "The good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired."

Of Adversity

It is yet a higher speech of his than the other, "It is true greatness to have in one the frailty of a man and the security of a god."

Ibid.

Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament; adversity is the blessing of the New.

Ibid.

Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes.

Ibid.

Virtue is like precious odours, —

AUSTIN DOBSON [1840–1921]: *Rondeau, To Richard Watson Gilder*

most fragrant when they are incensed
or crushed.¹

Of Adversity

He that hath wife and children hath
given hostages to fortune; for they are
impediments to great enterprises, either
of virtue or mischief.

Of Marriage and Single Life

Wives are young men's mistresses,
companions for middle age, and old
men's nurses.

Ibid.

A good name is like a precious ointment; it filleth all around about, and will not easily away; for the odors of ointments are more durable than those of flowers.²

Of Praise

Men in great place are thrice servants,—servants of the sovereign or state, servants of fame, and servants of business.

Of Great Place

Mahomet made the people believe that he would call a hill to him, and from the top of it offer up his prayers for the observers of his law. The people assembled. Mahomet called the hill to come to him, again and again; and when the hill stood still he was never a whit abashed, but said, "If the hill will not come to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill."

Of Boldness

The desire of power in excess caused the angels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess caused man to fall.³

Of Goodness

¹ As aromatic plants bestow
No spicy fragrance while they grow;
But crushed or trodden to the ground,
Diffuse their balmy sweets around.

GOLDSMITH: *The Captivity*
[1764], Act 1

The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.

SAMUEL ROGERS: *Jacqueline* [1814],
Stanza 3

² See *Ecclesiastes*, VII, 1, on page 1042b, and
Publius Syrus, page 43b.

³ Pride still is aiming at the blest abodes;
Men would be angels, angels would be
gods.

I had rather believe all the fables in
the legends and the Talmud and the Al-
coran, than that this universal frame is
without a mind.

Of Atheism

A little philosophy inclineth man's
mind to atheism, but depth in philos-
ophy bringeth men's minds about to
religion.¹

Ibid.

Travel, in the younger sort, is a part
of education; in the elder, a part of ex-
perience. He that travelleth into a coun-
try before he hath some entrance into
the language, goeth to school, and not
to travel.

Of Travel

Princes are like to heavenly bodies,
which cause good or evil times, and
which have much veneration but no
rest.²

Of Empire

Fortune is like the market, where
many times, if you can stay a little, the
price will fall.

Of Delays

In things that a man would not be
seen in himself, it is a point of cunning
to borrow the name of the world; as to
say, "The world says," or "There is a
speech abroad."

Of Cunning

There is a cunning which we in Eng-
land call "the turning of the cat in the
pan"; which is, when that which a man
says to another, he lays it as if another
had said it to him.

Ibid.

It is a good point of cunning for a
man to shape the answer he would have
in his own words and propositions, for
it makes the other party stick the less.

Ibid.

Aspiring to be gods if angels fell,
Aspiring to be angels men rebel.

ALEXANDER POPE: *Essay on Man*,
Epistle 1 [1733], L. 125

¹ A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to
Popery; but depth in that study brings him
about again to our religion. — THOMAS FUL-
LER: *The Holy State* [1642], *The True Church*
Antiquary

² See Shelley, page 467a.

It hath been an opinion that the French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are; but howsoever it be between nations, certainly it is so between man and man.

Of Seeming Wise

There is a wisdom in this beyond the rules of physic. A man's own observation, what he finds good of and what he finds hurt of, is the best physic to preserve health.

Of Regimen of Health

Discretion of speech is more than eloquence; and to speak agreeably to him with whom we deal is more than to speak in good words or in good order.

Of Discourse

If a man look sharply and attentively, he shall see Fortune; for though she is blind, she is not invisible.¹

Of Fortune

Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.

Of Youth and Age

Virtue is like a rich stone, — best plain set.

Of Beauty

There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion.

Ibid.

God Almighty first planted a garden.²

Of Gardens

¹ Fortune is painted blind, with a muffler afore her eyes, to signify to you that Fortune is blind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act III, Sc. 6, L. 31*

² See *Genesis, II, 8*, on page 1021b.

Divina natura dedit agros, ars humana aedificavit urbes (Divine Nature gave the fields, human art built the cities). — VARRO [116–27 B.C.]: *De Re Rustica, III, 1*

Gardens were before gardeners, and but some hours after the earth. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *The Garden of Cyrus* [1658], *Chap. I*

God the first garden made, and the first city Cain. — COWLEY: *The Garden* [1664], *Essay V*

God made the country, and man made the town. — COWPER: *The Task* [1785], *Book I, L. 749*

See Shakespeare, page 178a.

And because the breath of flowers is far sweeter in the air (where it comes and goes, like the warbling of music) than in the hand, therefore nothing is more fit for that delight than to know what be the flowers and plants that do best perfume the air.

Of Gardens

It is generally better to deal by speech than by letter.

Of Negotiating

Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested.

Of Studies

Reading maketh a full man, conference a ready man, and writing an exact man.

Ibid.

Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.

Ibid.

The greatest vicissitude of things amongst men is the vicissitude of sects and religions.

Of Vicissitude of Things

I bequeath my soul to God. . . . My body to be buried obscurely. For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next age.

From his Will [1626]

The world's a bubble, and the life of man

Less than a span.¹

The World [1629]

Who then to frail mortality shall trust
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

Ibid.

What then remains but that we still should cry

¹ Whose life is a bubble, and in length a span. — WILLIAM BROWNE: *Britannia's Pastorals* [1613], *Book I, Song*

See Sir John Davies, page 213b, and *The New England Primer*, page 1000b.

For being born, and, being born, to
die?

The World
I hold every man a debtor to his pro-
fession; from the which as men of
course do seek to receive countenance
and profit, so ought they of duty to en-
deavour themselves by way of amends
to be a help and ornament thereunto.

Maxims of the Law [1630].

Preface
Books must follow sciences, and not
sciences books.

*Proposition touching Amend-
ment of Lawes*

SAMUEL DANIEL

[1562-1619]

Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable
Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness
born.²

Sonnet: To Delia [1592]

Make me to say when all my griefs are
gone,
Happy the heart that sighed for such a
one!

Sonnet: I Must Not Grieve [1592]

And for the few that only lend their ear,
That few is all the world.

Musophilus [1599]. *Stanza 97*

This is the thing that I was born to do.

Ibid. Stanza 100

Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man!

To the Countess of Cumberland

[Circa 1600]. *Stanza 12*

¹ This line frequently occurs in almost ex-
actly the same shape among the minor poems
of the time: "Not to be born, or, being born,
to die."—WILLIAM DRUMMOND: *Poems*
[1656]

² Care-charmer sleep, sweet ease in restless
misery,
The captive's liberty, and his freedom's
song,
Balm of the bruised heart, man's chief
felicity,
Brother of quiet death, when life is too,
too long!

BARTHOLOMEW GRIFFIN: *Fidessa
More Chaste Than Kind* [1596]

See Hesiod, page 7a.

Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing.

Hymen's Triumph [1615]

MICHAEL DRAYTON

[1563-1631]

Fair stood the wind for France.
The Ballad of Agincourt [1605].

Stanza 1

O, when shall Englishmen
With such acts fill a pen,
Or England breed again
Such a King Harry?

Ibid. Stanza 15

Since there's no help, come let us kiss
and part.

Nay, I have done: you get no more of
me,

And I am glad, yea glad with all my
heart,

That thus so clearly, I myself can free.
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our
vows,

And when we meet at any time again,
Be it not seen in either of our brows,

That we one jot of former love retain;
Now at the last gasp of love's latest
breath,

When his pulse failing, passion speech-
less lies,

When faith is kneeling by his bed of
death,

And innocence is closing up his eyes,
Now if thou wouldst, when all have
given him over,

From death to life thou might'st him
yet recover.

Sonnet [1619]

The coast was clear.

Nymphidia [1627]

Had in him those brave translunary
things

That the first poets had.

(Said of MARLOWE) *To Henry
Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy*

[1627]

For that fine madness still he did re-
tain

Which rightly should possess a poet's
brain.

Ibid.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE

[1564-1593]

My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawn,

Shall with their goat feet dance the antic hay.

Edward II [1594]. Act 1, Sc. 1

I'm armed with more than complete steel, —

The justice of my quarrel.¹

Lust's Dominion.² Act III, Sc. 4

Who ever loved that loved not at first sight?³

Hero and Leander [1598]

Come live with me, and be my love;

And we will all the pleasures prove

That hills and valleys, dales and fields,

Woods or steepy mountain yields.⁴

The Passionate Shepherd to

his Love [1599]

By shallow rivers, to whose falls

Melodious birds sing madrigals.⁵

Ibid.

And I will make thee beds of roses

And a thousand fragrant posies.⁵

Ibid.

Hell hath no limits, nor is circumscribed

In one self-place; for where we are is

Hell,

And where Hell is, there must we ever

be.

Doctor Faustus [1604]. Sc. 5

When all the world dissolves,

And every creature shall be purified,

All places shall be hell that are not

heaven.

Ibid.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 125a.

² Attributed to Marlowe.

³ Quoted in SHAKESPEARE'S *As You Like It*, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 82

None ever loved but at first sight they loved. — GEORGE CHAPMAN: *The Blind Beggar of Alexandria* [1598]

I saw and loved. — GIBBON: *Memoirs* [1796]

⁴ See Donne, page 216a.

⁵ To shallow rivers, to whose falls

Melodious birds sing madrigals;

There will we make our beds of roses,

And a thousand fragrant posies.

SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor* [1600-1601], Act III, Sc. 1, L. 17 (Sung by Evans)

Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,

And burnt the topless towers of Ilium?¹

Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!

Her lips suck forth my soul:² see, where it flies!

Doctor Faustus. Sc. 14

O, thou art fairer than the evening air

Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars.

Ibid.

Now hast thou but one bare hour to live,

And then thou must be damned perpetually;

Stand still, you ever moving spheres of heaven,

That time may cease, and midnight never come.

Ibid. Sc. 16

*O lente, lente currite noctis equi:*³

The stars move still, time runs, the clock will strike,

The devil will come, and Faustus must be damn'd.

O I'll leap up to my God: who pulls me down?

See see where Christ's blood streams in the firmament.

One drop would save my soul, half a drop, ah my Christ.

Ibid.

Cut is the branch that might have grown full straight,

And burn'd is Apollo's laurel bough,⁴

That sometime grew within this learned man.

Ibid.

I count religion but a childish toy,

¹ Was this fair face the cause, quoth she,

Why the Grecians sacked Troy?

SHAKESPEARE: *All's Well that Ends Well* [1601-1603], Act I, Sc. 3, L. 75

² Once he drew

With one long kiss my whole soul through My lips.

TENNYSON: *Fatima* [1833] St. 3

³ At si, quem malis, Cephalum complexa teneres,

Clamores "lente currite noctis equi."

OVID [43 B.C.-A.D. 18]: *Amores*, i., 13

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 201b.

And hold there is no sin but ignorance.¹
The Jew of Malta [Published
 1633]. Act I
 Infinite riches in a little room.

Ibid.

Excess of wealth is cause of covetous-
 ness.

Ibid.

Now will I show myself to have more
 of the serpent than the dove;² that is,
 more knave than fool.

Ibid. Act II

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE³ [1564-1616]

Hung be the heavens with black, yield
 day to night!

King Henry VI [1591]. Part I,
 Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Fight till the last gasp.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 127

Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon
 days.

Ibid. Line 131

Glory is like a circle in the water,
 Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself,
 Till by broad spreading it disperse to
 nought.

Ibid. Line 133

The sun with one eye vieweth all the
 world.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 84

Unbidden guests
 Are often welcomest when they are
 gone.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 55

Between two hawks, which flies the
 higher pitch;

Between two dogs, which hath the
 deeper mouth;

Between two blades, which bears the
 better temper;

¹ There is no sin except stupidity. — OSCAR
 WILDE [1856-1900]: *The Critic as Artist*,
 Part II

² Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and
 harmless as doves. — *Matthew*, X, 16

³ From the text of W. J. Craig, Oxford
 University Press. The dates and order, about
 which there is much conjecture, are those
 which Sir Edmund Chambers (*William*
Shakespeare [1930]) thinks most probable.

Between two horses, which doth bear
 him best;

Between two girls, which hath the mer-
 riest eye;

I have, perhaps, some shallow spirit of
 judgment;

But in these nice sharp quillets of the
 law,

Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw.

King Henry VI. Part I, Act II,
Sc. 4, Line 12

I'll note you in my book of memory.

Ibid. Line 101

Just death, kind umpire of men's miser-
 ies.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 29

Fair be all thy hopes,
 And prosperous be thy life in peace and
 war!

Ibid. Line 113

Chok'd with ambition of the meaner
 sort.

Ibid. Line 123

Friendly counsel cuts off many foes.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 184

Delays have dangerous ends.¹

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 33

Care is no cure, but rather corrosive,
 For things that are not to be remedied.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Of all base passions, fear is most ac-
 curs'd.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 18

She's beautiful and therefore to be
 wooed,

She is a woman, therefore to be won.²

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

For what is wedlock forced, but a hell,
 An age of discord and continual strife?

Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,

And is a pattern of celestial peace.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 62

O Lord! that lends me life,
 Lend me a heart replete with thankful-
 ness!

Ibid. Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 19

¹ See Cervantes, page 106a.

All delays are dangerous in war. — DRY-
 DEN: *Tyrannic Love* [1669], Act I, Sc. 1

² See *Titus Andronicus*, page 129b.

Whose large style
Agrees not with the leanness of his
purse.

*King Henry VI. Part II, Act I,
Sc. 1, Line 112*

'Tis not my speeches that you do mis-
like,

But 'tis my presence that doth trouble
ye.

Rancour will out.

Ibid. Line 141

Could I come near your beauty with my
nails

I'd set my ten commandments in your
face.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 144

Blessed are the peacemakers on earth.¹

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 34

God be prais'd, that to believing souls
Gives light in darkness, comfort in de-
spair! ²

Ibid. Line 66

God defend the right!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 55

Sometimes hath the brightest day a
cloud;

And after summer evermore succeeds
Barren winter, with his wrathful nip-
ping cold:

So cares and joys abound, as seasons
fleet.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

Now 'tis the spring, and weeds are
shallow-rooted;

Suffer them now and they'll o'ergrow
the garden.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 31

In thy face I see

The map of honour, truth, and loyalty.

Ibid. Line 202

What stronger breastplate than a heart
untainted!

Thrice is he armed that hath his quar-
rel just,

¹ Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. — *Mat-
thew, V, 9*

² Though hopeless love finds comfort in
despair,

It never can endure a rival's bliss!

RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *The
Critic* [1779], Act III, Sc. 1

And he but naked, though locked up in
steel,

Whose conscience with injustice is cor-
rupted.¹

*King Henry VI. Part II, Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 232*

For wheresoe'er thou art in this world's
globe,

I'll have an Iris that shall find thee out.

Ibid. Line 406

He dies, and makes no sign.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 29

Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.²

Close up his eyes and draw the curtain
close;

And let us all to meditation.

Ibid. Line 31

The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful
day

Is crept into the bosom of the sea.

Ibid. Act. IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Small things make base men proud.

Ibid. Line 106

True nobility is exempt from fear.

Ibid. Line 120

I will make it felony to drink small
beer.³

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 75

The first thing we do, let's kill all the
lawyers.

Ibid. Line 86

Is not this a lamentable thing, that
of the skin of an innocent lamb should
be made parchment? that parchment,
being scribbled o'er, should undo a
man?

Ibid. Line 88

Sir, he made a chimney in my father's
house, and the bricks are alive at this
day to testify it.

Ibid. Line 160

Thou hast most traitorously cor-
rupted the youth of the realm in erect-

¹ See Marlowe, page 123a.

² Judge not, that ye be not judged. —
Matthew, VII, 1

³ Doth it not show vilely in me to desire
small beer? — *King Henry IV* [1597-1598],
Part II, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 7

See *Othello*, page 187a.

That questionable superfluity — small beer.
— DOUGLAS JERROLD [1803-1857]: *The Trag-
edy of the Till*

ing a grammar-school; and whereas, before, our forefathers had no other books but the score and the tally, thou hast caused printing to be used; and, contrary to the king, his crown, and dignity, thou hast built a paper-mill.

King Henry VI. Part II, Act IV,

Sc. 7, Line 35

Beggars mounted run their horse to death.¹

Ibid. Part III, Act I, Sc. 4, Line 127

O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's hide!

Ibid. Line 137

And many strokes, though with a little axe,

Hew down and fell the hardest-timbered oak.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 54

To weep is to make less the depth of grief.

Ibid. Line 85

Didst thou never hear

That things ill got had ever bad success?

And happy always was it for that son Whose father for his hoarding went to hell?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

Our hap is loss, our hope but sad despair.³

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 9

Thou setter up and plucker down of kings.⁴

Ibid. Line 37

And what makes robbers bold but too much lenity?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 22

¹ Set a beggar on horseback and he will ride a gallop. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621-1651], Part II, Sect. 2, Memb. 2.

Set a beggar on horseback, and he'll outstride the Devil. — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs, German* [1855]

² ROBERT GREENE in *A Groat's-Worth of Wit* [1592] burlesques this line: "Tyger's hart wrapt in a Player's hide."

³ Thus repuls'd, our final hope Is flat despair.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], Book II, L. 142

⁴ Proud setter up and puller down of kings. — Act III, Sc. 3, L. 156

My crown is in my heart, not on my head;

Not deck'd with diamonds and Indian stones,

Nor to be seen: my crown is call'd content.

A crown it is that seldom kings enjoy.

King Henry VI. Part III, Act III, Sc. 1, Line 62

'Tis a happy thing To be the father unto many sons.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 104

Gloucester. That would be ten days' wonder at the least,

Clarence. That's a day longer than a wonder lasts.¹

Ibid. Line 113

Like one that stands upon a promontory,

And spies a far-off shore where he would tread,

Wishing his foot were equal with his eye.

Ibid. Line 135

Yield not thy neck To fortune's yoke, but let thy dauntless mind

Still ride in triumph over all mischance.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 16

For how can tyrants safely govern home,

Unless abroad they purchase great alliance?

Ibid. Line 69

Having nothing, nothing can he lose.

Ibid. Line 152

Hasty marriage seldom proveth well.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 18

Let us be back'd with God and with the seas

Which he hath given for fence impregnable,

And with their helps only defend ourselves:

In them and in ourselves our safety lies.

Ibid. Line 43

What fates impose, that men must needs abide;

It boots not to resist both wind and tide.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 57

¹ See Chaucer, page 78b.

Now join your hands, and with your hands your hearts.

King Henry VI. Part III, Act IV,

Sc. 6, Line 39

For many men that stumble at the threshold

Are well foretold that danger lurks within.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 11

A little fire is quickly trodden out;
Which, being suffered, rivers cannot quench.

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 7

When the lion fawns upon the lamb,
The lamb will never cease to follow him.

Ibid. Line 49

What is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and dust?

And, live we how we can, yet die we must.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 27

Every cloud engenders not a storm.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 13

We are advertis'd by our loving friends.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 18

What though the mast be now blown over-board,

The cable broke, the holding anchor lost,

And half our sailors swallow'd in the flood?

Yet lives our pilot still.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 3

So part we sadly in this troublous world
To meet with joy in sweet Jerusalem.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 7

Men ne'er spend their fury on a child.

Ibid. Line 57

He's sudden if a thing comes in his head.

Ibid. Line 86

Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind;

The thief doth fear each bush an officer.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 11

This word "love," which greybeards call divine.

Ibid. Line 81

Now is the winter of our discontent

Made glorious summer by this sun of York.

King Richard III [1592-1593].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Grim-visaged war hath smoothed his wrinkled front.

Ibid. Line 6

To leave this keen encounter of our wits.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 116

His better doth not breathe upon the earth.

Ibid. Line 141

Look, how my ring encompasseth thy finger;

Even so thy breast encloseth my poor heart;

Wear both of them, for both of them are thine.

Ibid. Line 204

Was ever woman in this humour wooed?

Was ever woman in this humour won?

Ibid. Line 229

Framed in the prodigality of nature.

Ibid. Line 245

The world is grown so bad,
That wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.¹

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 70

They that stand high have many blasts to shake them.

Ibid. Line 259

And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stol'n forth of holy writ,

And seem a saint when most I play the devil.

Ibid. Line 336

Talkers are no good doers.

Ibid. Line 351

O, I have passed a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 2

Lord, Lord! methought, what pain it was to drown:

¹ See Alexander Pope, page 312a.

What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!

What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!

*King Richard III. Act I,
Sc. 4, Line 21*

I pass'd, methought, the melancholy flood,

With that grim ferryman which poets write of,

Unto the kingdom of perpetual night.

Ibid. Line 45

Sorrow breaks seasons and reposing hours,

Makes the night morning, and the noon-tide night.

Ibid. Line 76

Thou art a widow; yet thou art a mother,

And hast the comfort of thy children left thee.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 55

A parlous boy.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

So wise so young, they say, do never live long.¹

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 79

Off with his head!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 75

Lives like a drunken sailor on a mast,
Ready with every nod to tumble down.

Ibid. Line 98

Even in the afternoon of her best days.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 185

Thou troublest me: I am not in the vein.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 117

The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.²

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 38

A grievous burthen was thy birth to me;
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 168

An honest tale speeds best being plainly told.

Ibid. Line 359

Harp not on that string.

Ibid. Line 365

¹ A little too wise, they say, do ne'er live long. — MIDDLETON [1570-1627]: *The Phoenix, Act I, Sc. 1*

² The beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. — *Luke, XVI, 22*

Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we marched on without impediment.

*King Richard III. Act V,
Sc. 2, Line 3*

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;

Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.

Ibid. Line 23

The king's name is a tower of strength.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!

Ibid. Line 178

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!

Ibid. Line 180

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,

And every tongue brings in a several tale,

And every tale condemns me for a villain.

Ibid. Line 194

The early village cock

Hath twice done salutation to the morn.

Ibid. Line 210

By the apostle Paul, shadows to-night
Have struck more terror to the soul of

Richard

Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.

Ibid. Line 217

Conscience is but a word that cowards use,

Devis'd at first to keep the strong in awe.

Ibid. Line 310

A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die:

I think there be six Richmonds in the field.

Ibid. Line 9

The pleasing punishment that women bear.

The Comedy of Errors [1592-1593]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 46

We may pity, though not pardon thee.

The Comedy of Errors.

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 97

To tell sad stories of my own mishaps.

Ibid. Line 120

Why, headstrong liberty is lash'd with woe.

There's nothing situate under heaven's eye

But hath his bound, in earth, in sea, in sky.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 15

A wretched soul, bruised with adversity.

Ibid. Line 34

Every why hath a wherefore.¹

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

There's no time for a man to recover his hair that grows bald by nature.

Ibid. Line 74

What he hath scanted men in hair, he hath given them in wit.

Ibid. Line 83

Time himself is bald, and therefore to the world's end will have bald followers.

Ibid. Line 109

Small cheer and great welcome makes a merry feast.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

There is something in the wind.

Ibid. Line 69

We'll pluck a crow together.

Ibid. Line 83

For slander lives upon succession,
For ever housed where it gets possession.

Ibid. Line 105

Be not thy tongue thy own shame's orator.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

Ill deeds are doubled with an evil word.

Ibid. Line 20

O! train me not, sweet mermaid, with thy note,

To drown me in thy sister flood of tears.

Ibid. Line 45

¹ See *King Henry V*, page 156b.

For every why he had a wherefore.—
SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras*, Part I [1663],
Canto I, L. 132

A back-friend, a shoulder-clapper.

The Comedy of Errors. Act IV,

Sc. 2, Line 37

Give me your hand and let me feel your pulse.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 54

The venom clamours of a jealous woman

Poison more deadly than a mad dog's tooth.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 69

Unquiet meals make ill digestions.

Ibid. Line 74

One Pinch, a hungry lean-faced villain,
A mere anatomy.

Ibid. Line 238

A needy, hollow-eyed, sharp-looking wretch,

A living-dead man.

Ibid. Line 241

I hope I shall have leisure to make good.

Ibid. Line 378

Sleep in peace, slain in your country's wars!

Titus Andronicus [1593-1594].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 91

Sweet mercy is nobility's true badge.

Ibid. Line 119

In peace and honour rest you here, my sons;

Rome's readiest champions, repose you here in rest,

Secure from worldly chances and mishaps!

Ibid. Line 150

These words are razors to my wounded heart.

Ibid. Line 314

He lives in fame that died in virtue's cause.

Ibid. Line 390

These dreary dumps.¹

Ibid. Line 391

She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;

She is a woman, therefore may be won.²

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 82

What you cannot as you would achieve,

¹ And doleful dumps the mind oppress.—
Romeo and Juliet, Act IV, Sc. 5, L. 130

² See *King Henry VI*, page 124b.

You must perforce accomplish as you
may.

Titus Andronicus. Act II,
Sc. 1, Line 106

Poor harmless fly.

Ibid. Act. III, Sc. 2, Line 63

The eagle suffers little birds to sing.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 82

And if the boy have not a woman's gift
To rain a shower of commanded tears,
An onion will do well for such a shift.

The Taming of the Shrew [1593-1594]. Induction, Sc. 1, Line 124

No profit grows where is no pleasure
ta'en;

In brief, sir, study what you most affect.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 39

There's small choice in rotten apples.

Ibid. Line 137

Whom should I knock?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 6

To seek their fortunes further than at
home,

Where small experience grows.

Ibid. Line 51

As curst and shrewd

As Socrates' Xanthippe.

Ibid. Line 70

Nothing comes amiss, so money
comes withal.

Ibid. Line 82

Tush, tush! fear boys with bugs.

Ibid. Line 214

And do as adversaries do in law,

Strive mightily, but eat and drink as
friends.

Ibid. Line 281

I must dance barefoot on her wedding
day,

And, for your love to her, lead apes in
hell.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 32

Old fashions please me best.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 81

Who wooed in haste and means to wed
at leisure.¹

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

¹ Married in haste, we may repent at leisure. — CONGREVE: *The Old Bachelor* [1693], *Act V, Sc. 1*

A little pot and soon hot.¹

The Taming of the Shrew.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 6

It was the friar of orders grey,

As he forth walked on his way.²

Ibid. Line 148

Sits as one new-risen from a dream.

Ibid. Line 189

This is a way to kill a wife with kindness.

Ibid. Line 211

Kindness in women, not their beauteous
looks,

Shall win my love.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

Our purses shall be proud, our garments
poor:

For 'tis the mind that makes the body
rich.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 173

And as the sun breaks through the
darkest clouds,

So honour peereth in the meanest habit.

Ibid. Line 175

Forward, I pray, since we have come
so far,

And be it moon, or sun, or what you
please:

An if you please to call it a rush-candle,
Henceforth I vow it shall be so for me.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 12

So bedazzled with the sun

That everything I look on seemeth
green.

Ibid. Line 46

My cake is dough.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 146

He that is giddy thinks the world turns
round.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20

A woman moved is like a fountain
troubled,

Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of
beauty.

Ibid. Line 143

¹ He is a little chimney, and heated hot in a moment. — LONGFELLOW: *The Courtship of Miles Standish* [1858]

² THOMAS PERCY [1728-1811] composed *The Friar of Orders Grey* of various fragments of ancient ballads found in Shakespeare's plays. See page 1011b.

Such duty as the subject owes the prince,
Even such a woman oweth to her husband.

The Taming of the Shrew.

Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear.

Venus and Adonis [1593]. Line 145

Love is a spirit all compact of fire.

Ibid. Line 149

A red morn, that ever yet betoken'd
Wrack to the seaman, tempest to the field.

Ibid. Line 453

The owl, night's herald.

Ibid. Line 531

The path is smooth that leadeth on to danger.

Ibid. Line 788

Love comforteth like sunshine after rain.

Ibid. Line 799

The text is old, the orator too green.

Ibid. Line 806

Lo! here the gentle lark, weary of rest,
From his moist cabinet mounts up on high,

And wakes the morning.

Ibid. Line 853

For he being dead, with him is beauty slain;

And, beauty dead, black chaos comes again.

Ibid. Line 1019

The grass stoops not, she treads on it so light.

Ibid. Line 1028

Beauty itself doth of itself persuade

The eyes of men without an orator.

The Rape of Lucrece [1594].

Line 29

Those that much covet are with gain so fond,

For what they have not, that which they possess

They scatter and unloose it from their bond,

And so, by hoping more, they have but less.

Ibid. Line 134

¹ See *Othello*, page 188a.

One for all, or all for one we gage.¹

The Rape of Lucrece.

Line 144

Or sells eternity to get a toy.

Ibid. Line 214

Time's glory is to calm contending kings,

To unmask falsehood, and bring truth to light.

Ibid. Line 939

For greatest scandal waits on greatest states.

Ibid. Line 1006

For men have marble, women waxen minds.

Ibid. Line 1240

To see sad sights moves more than hear them told.

Ibid. Line 1324

Cloud-kissing Ilion.

Ibid. Line 1379

Lucrece swears he did her wrong.²

Ibid. Line 1462

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.

The Two Gentlemen of Verona

[1594-1595]. Act I, Sc. 1,

Line 2

I have no other but a woman's reason:

I think him so, because I think him so.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

They do not love that do not show their love.

Ibid. Line 31

O! they love least that let men know their love.

Ibid. Line 32

Since maids, in modesty, say "No" to that

Which they would have the profferer construe "Ay."

Ibid. Line 53

What is't that you took up so gingerly?

Ibid. Line 68

O! how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 84

¹ All for one, one for all, that is our device.

—ALEXANDRE DUMAS [1802-1870]: *The Three Musketeers*, Chap. 9

² Some villain hath done me wrong. —King Lear [1605-1606], Act I, Sc. 2, L. 186

O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible,
As a nose on a man's face,¹ or a weath-
ercock on a steeple.

The Two Gentlemen of Verona.

Act II, Sc. 1, Line 145
He makes sweet music.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28
That man that hath a tongue, I say, is
no man,
If with his tongue he cannot win a
woman.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 104
My thoughts do harbour with my
Sylvia nightly;
And slaves they are to me that send
them flying.

Ibid. Line 140
Who is Sylvia? what is she?
That all our swains commend her?
Holy, fair, and wise is she;
The heaven such grace did lend her.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 40
Alas, how love can trifle with itself!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 185
How use doth breed a habit in a man!²

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4, Line 1
Make us heirs of all eternity.

Love's Labour's Lost [1594-
1595]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 7*
The huge army of the world's desires.

Ibid. Line 10
Or, having sworn too hard-a-keeping
oath,
Study to break it, and not break my
troth.

Ibid. Line 65
Why, all delights are vain; but that
most vain,
Which, with pain purchas'd, doth in-
herit pain.

Ibid. Line 72
Light seeking light doth light of light
beguile.

Ibid. Line 77
Study is like the heaven's glorious sun,
That will not be deep-search'd with
saucy looks;
Small have continual plodders ever
won,

¹ See Rabelais, page 90a.

² See Plutarch, page 60a.

Save base authority from 'others'
books.

These earthly godfathers of heaven's
lights

That give a name to every fixed star,
Have no more profit of their shining
nights

Than those that walk and wot not
what they are.

Love's Labour's Lost.

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 84
At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-
fangled mirth;

But like of each thing that in season
grows.

Ibid. Line 105
A man in all the world's new fashion
planted,
That hath a mint of phrases in his brain.

Ibid. Line 163
And men sit down to that nourish-
ment which is called supper.

Ibid. Line 237
That unlettered small-knowing soul.

Ibid. Line 251
A child of our grandmother Eve, a
female; or, for thy more sweet under-
standing, a woman.

Ibid. Line 263
Affliction may one day smile again;
and till then, sit thee down, sorrow!

Ibid. Line 312
Devise, wit; write, pen; for I am for
whole volumes in folio.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 194
Beauty is bought by judgment of the
eye,

Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's
tongues.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 15
A man of sovereign parts he is esteem'd;
Well fitted in arts, glorious in arms;
Nothing becomes him ill that he would
well.

Ibid. Line 44
A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal.

Ibid. Line 66
Delivers in such apt and gracious words
That aged ears play truant at his tales,

And younger hearings are quite rav-
ished;

So sweet and voluble is his discourse.

Love's Labour's Lost.

Act II, Sc. 1, Line 73

Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast,
'twill tire.

Ibid. Line 119

Warble, child; make passionate my
sense of hearing.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 1

Remuneration! O! that's the Latin
word for three farthings.

Ibid. Line 143

A very beadle to a humorous sigh.

Ibid. Line 185

This wimpled, whining, purblind, way-
ward boy,

This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan
Cupid;

Regent of love-rhymes, lord of folded
arms,

The anointed sovereign of sighs and
groans,

Liege of all loiterers and malcontents.

Ibid. Line 189

He hath not fed of the dainties that
are bred in a book; he hath not eat pa-
per, as it were; he hath not drunk ink.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 25

Many can brook the weather that love
not the wind.

Ibid. Line 34

You two are book-men.

Ibid. Line 35

These are begot in the ventricle of
memory, nourished in the womb of pia
mater, and delivered upon the mellow-
ing of occasion.

Ibid. Line 70

By heaven, I do love, and it hath
taught me to rhyme, and to be melan-
choly.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 13

The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye.

Ibid. Line 60

As upright as the cedar.

Ibid. Line 89

Sweet lords, sweet lovers, O! let us
embrace.

As true we are as flesh and blood can
be:

The sea will ebb and flow, heaven show
his face;

Young blood doth not obey an old
decree:

We cannot cross the cause why we
were born.

Love's Labour's Lost.

Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 214

For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?
Learning is but an adjunct to ourself.

Ibid. Line 312

But love, first learned in a lady's eyes,
Lives not alone immured in the brain.

Ibid. Line 327

It adds a precious seeing to the eye.

Ibid. Line 333

As sweet and musical

As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his
hair;

And when Love speaks, the voice of all
the gods

Makes heaven drowsy with the har-
mony.

Ibid. Line 342

From women's eyes this doctrine I de-
rive:

They sparkle still the right Promethean
fire;

They are the books, the arts, the aca-
demes,

That show, contain, and nourish all the
world.

Ibid. Line 350

He draweth out the thread of his ver-
bosity finer than the staple of his argu-
ment.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 18

Moth. They have been at a great
feast of languages, and stolen the
scraps.

Costard. O! they have lived long on
the alms-basket of words. I marvel thy
master hath not eaten thee for a word;
for thou art not so long by the head as
honorificabilitudinitatibus; thou art
easier swallowed than a flap-dragon.

Ibid. Line 39

In the posteriors of this day, which
the rude multitude call the afternoon.

Ibid. Line 96

Let me take you a button-hole lower.

Love's Labour's Lost.

Act V, Sc. 2, Line 705

The naked truth of it is, I have no shirt.

Ibid. Line 715

A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it.

Ibid. Line 869

When daisies pied and violets blue,

And lady-smocks all silver-white,

And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue

Do paint the meadows with delight,

The cuckoo then, on every tree,

Mocks married men; for thus sings he,

Cuckoo;

Cuckoo, cuckoo: O word of fear,

Unpleasing to a married ear.

Ibid. Line 902

When icicles hang by the wall,

And Dick, the shepherd, blows his
nail,

And Tom bears logs into the hall,

And milk comes frozen home in pail,

When blood is nipp'd and ways be foul,

Then nightly sings the staring owl,

Tu-who;

Tu-whit, tu-who — a merry note,

While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.

When all aloud the wind doth blow,

And coughing drowns the parson's saw;

And birds sit brooding in the snow,

And Marion's nose looks red and raw,

When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl.

Ibid. Line 920

The words of Mercury are harsh after
the songs of Apollo.

Ibid. Line 938

A pair of star-cross'd lovers.

Romeo and Juliet [1594-1595].

Act I, Prologue, Line 6

An hour before the worshipp'd sun
Peered forth the golden window of the
east.

Ibid. Sc. 1, Line 124

As is the bud bit with an envious worm,

Ere he can spread his sweet leaves to

the air,

Or dedicate his beauty to the sun.

Ibid. Line 156

Alas! that love, so gentle in his view,
Should be so tyrannous and rough in
proof.

Romeo and Juliet. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 174

Saint-seducing gold.

Ibid. Line 220

He that is stricken blind cannot forget
The precious treasure of his eyesight
lost.

Ibid. Line 238

One fire burns out another's burning,¹

One pain is lessen'd by another's an-
guish.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 47

I will make thee think thy swan a crow.

Ibid. Line 92

One fairer than my love! the all-seeing
sun

Ne'er saw her match since first the
world begun.

Ibid. Line 97

That book in many eyes doth share the
glory

That in gold clasps locks in the golden
story.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 91

For I am proverb'd with a grandsire
phrase.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 37

We burn daylight.

Ibid. Line 43

Benvolio. O! then, I see Queen Mab
hath been with you!

Mercutio. She is the fairies' midwife,
and she comes

In shape no bigger than an agate-stone

On the fore-finger of an alderman,

Drawn with a team of little atomies

Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep.

Ibid. Line 53

True, I talk of dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy.

Ibid. Line 97

Toes

Unplagu'd with corns.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

¹ See Chapman, page 117a.

For you and I are past our dancing days.¹

*Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Sc. 5,
Line 35*

It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night

Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear;
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear.

Ibid. Line 49

My only love sprung from my only hate!

Too early seen unknown, and known too late!

Ibid. Line 142

He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.

But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?

It is the east, and Juliet is the sun.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 1

She speaks, yet she says nothing.

Ibid. Line 12

See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand.

O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek.

Ibid. Line 23

O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo?²

Deny thy father, and refuse thy name;
Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,

And I'll no longer be a Capulet.

Ibid. Line 33

What's in a name? That which we call a rose

By any other name would smell as sweet.

Ibid. Line 43

For stony limits cannot hold love out.

Ibid. Line 67

¹ My dancing days are done. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Scornful Lady* [1616], Act V, Sc. 3

² HENRY FIELDING burlesqued this in *Life and Death of Tom Thumb the Great* [1730] as follows:

Huncamunca. O Tom Thumb! Tom Thumb! wherefore art thou Tom Thumb? — Act II, Sc. 3

Alack! there lies more peril in thine eye Than twenty of their swords.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 71

At lovers' perjuries,

They say, Jove laughs.¹

Ibid. Line 92

In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond.

Ibid. Line 98

Romeo. Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear,

That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops, —

Juliet. O! swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,

That monthly changes in her circled orb,

Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

Ibid. Line 107

Do not swear at all;

Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,

Which is the god of my idolatry.

Ibid. Line 112

Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be

Ere one can say it lightens.

Ibid. Line 119

This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,

May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.

Ibid. Line 121

A thousand times good-night!

Ibid. Line 154

Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their books;

But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.

Ibid. Line 156

How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,

Like softest music to attending ears!

Ibid. Line 165

¹ Perjuria ridet amantium Jupiter (Jupiter laughs at the perjuries of lovers.) — TIBULUS [54?–18? B.C.]: *III*, 6, 49

And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury. — DRYDEN: *Palamon and Arcite* [1680], Book II, L. 758

Dryden repeats this proverb in *Amphitryon* [1690], Act I, Sc. 2.

Good night, good night! parting is such
sweet sorrow,
That I shall say good night till it be
morrow.

*Romeo and Juliet. Act II,
Sc. 2, Line 184*

O! mickle is the powerful grace that lies
In herbs, plants, stones, and their true
qualities:

For nought so vile that on the earth
doth live

But to the earth some special good doth
give,

Nor aught so good but strain'd from
that fair use

Revolts from true birth, stumbling on
abuse,

Virtue itself turns vice, being misap-
plied;

And vice sometime's by action dignified.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Care keeps his watch in every old man's
eye,

And where care lodges, sleep will never
lie.

Ibid. Line 35

Wisely and slow; they stumble that run
fast.

Ibid. Line 94

Stabbed with a white wench's black eye.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

The courageous captain of compli-
ments.

Ibid. Line 21

One, two, and the third in your bosom.

Ibid. Line 24

O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!

Ibid. Line 41

If thy wits run the wild-geese chase,
I have done.

Ibid. Line 77

A gentleman, nurse, that loves to
hear himself talk, and will speak more
in a minute than he will stand to in a
month.

Ibid. Line 155

Love's heralds should be thoughts,
Which ten times faster glide than the
sun's beams.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4

I would thou hadst my bones, and I
thy news.

*Romeo and Juliet. Act II,
Sc. 5, Line 27*

The excuse that thou dost make in this
delay

Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.
Ibid. Line 33

These violent delights have violent
ends.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Therefore love moderately; long love
doth so;

Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.

Ibid. Line 14

Here comes the lady: O! so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint.

Ibid. Line 16

Thy head is as full of quarrels as an
egg is full of meat.¹

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 23

A word and a blow.²

Ibid. Line 44

A plague o' both your houses!

Ibid. Line 96

Romeo. Courage, man; the hurt can-
not be much.

Mercutio. No, 'tis not so deep as a
well, nor so wide as a church-door; but
'tis enough, 'twill serve.

Ibid. Line 100

O! I am Fortune's fool.

Ibid. Line 142

Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds,
Towards Phoebus' lodging.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 1

When he shall die,

Take him and cut him out in little stars,
And he will make the face of heaven so
fine

That all the world will be in love with
night,

And pay no worship to the garish sun.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 21

Was ever book containing such vile
matter

¹ It's as full of good-nature as an egg's full
of meat. — RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *A
Trip to Scarborough* [1777], Act III, Sc. 4

² Word and a blow. — BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's
Progress* [1678], Part I

So fairly bound? O! that deceit should dwell

In such a gorgeous palace.
*Romeo and Juliet. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 83*

He was not born to shame:
Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit.
Ibid. Line 91

Romeo, come forth; come forth, thou fearful man:

Affliction is enamour'd of thy parts,
And thou art wedded to calamity.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.
Ibid. Line 54

Hang up philosophy!
Unless philosophy can make a Juliet.
Ibid. Line 56

The lark, the herald of the morn.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 6

Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.
Ibid. Line 9

I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye,

'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow;

Nor that is not the lark, whose notes do beat

The vaulty heaven so high above our heads:

I have more care to stay than will to go:
Come, death, and welcome: Juliet wills it so.

How is't, my soul? let's talk; it is not day.

Ibid. Line 19
Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.

Ibid. Line 28
All these woes shall serve
For sweet discourses in our time to come.

Ibid. Line 52
Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no pouds.

Ibid. Line 153
Is there no pity sitting in the clouds,
That sees into the bottom of my grief?
Ibid. Line 198

Past hope, past cure, past help!
*Romeo and Juliet. Act IV,
Sc. 1, Line 45*

Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 28

My dismal scene I needs must act alone.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

Ah me! how sweet is love itself possess'd,

When but love's shadows are so rich in joy.

Ibid. Line 10

Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee to-night.

Ibid. Line 34

Meagre were his looks,
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.

Ibid. Line 40

A beggarly account of empty boxes.
Ibid. Line 45

Famine is in thy cheeks.
Ibid. Line 69

The world is not thy friend nor the world's law.

Ibid. Line 72

Apothecary. My poverty, but not my will, consents.

Romeo. I pay thy poverty, and not thy will.

Ibid. Line 75

The strength
Of twenty men.
Ibid. Line 78

The time and my intents are savage-wild,

More fierce and more inexorable far
Than empty tigers or the roaring sea.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 37

One writ with me in sour misfortune's book.

Ibid. Line 82

Her beauty makes
This vault a feasting presence full of light.

Ibid. Line 85

How oft when men are at the point of death

Have they been merry!

*Romeo and Juliet. Act V,
Sc. 3, Line 88*

Beauty's ensign yet

Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.

Ibid. Line 94

Eyes, look your last!

Arms, take your last embrace!

Ibid. Line 112

O true apothecary!

Thy drugs are quick.

Ibid. Line 119

What's here? a cup, clos'd in my true love's hand?

Ibid. Line 160

Pitiful sight! here lies the county slain,
And Juliet bleeding, warm, and newly dead,

Who here hath lain these two days buried.

Ibid. Line 174

The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation.

King Richard II [1595-1596].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 177

Mine honour is my life; both grow in one;

Take honour from me, and my life is done.

Ibid. Line 182

The daintiest last, to make the end most sweet.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 68

Truth hath a quiet breast.

Ibid. Line 96

How long a time lies in one little word!

Ibid. Line 213

Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour.

Ibid. Line 236

All places that the eye of heaven visits
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.

Ibid. Line 275

Suppose the singing birds musicians,
The grass whereon thou tread'st the presence strew'd,

The flowers fair ladies, and thy steps no more

Than a delightful measure or a dance;
For gnarling sorrow hath less power to bite

The man that mocks at it and sets it light.

King Richard II. Act I,

Sc. 3, Line 288

O, who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?

Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite
By bare imagination of a feast?

Or wallow naked in December snow?
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?

O, no! the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse.

Ibid. Line 294

Where'er I wander, boast of this I can,
Though banish'd, yet a true-born Englishman.

Ibid. Line 308

The tongues of dying men

Enforce attention like deep harmony.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 5

The setting sun, and music at the close,
As the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last,

Writ in remembrance, more than things long past.

Ibid. Line 12

Report of fashions in proud Italy,
Whose manners still our tardy apish nation

Limps after in base imitation.²

Ibid. Line 21

Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short.

Ibid. Line 35

This royal throne of kings, this sceptred isle,

This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself

Against infection and the hand of war,

¹ A stern, a true-born Englishman. — SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL: *Life* [1791])

² See Du Bartas, page 102a.

This happy breed of men, this little world,

This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm,
this England,

This nurse, this teeming womb of royal kings,

Fear'd by their breed and famous by their birth.

King Richard II. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 40

England, bound in with the triumphant sea,

Whose rocky shore beats back the envious siege

Of watery Neptune.

Ibid. Line 61

The ripest fruit first falls.

Ibid. Line 154

Your fair discourse hath been as sugar,
Making the hard way sweet and delectable.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends.

Ibid. Line 46

Evermore thanks, the exchequer of the poor.

Ibid. Line 65

Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle.

Ibid. Line 87

The caterpillars of the commonwealth,
Which I have sworn to weed and pluck away.

Ibid. Line 166

Things past redress are now with me past care.

Ibid. Line 171

I see thy glory like a shooting star
Fall to the base earth from the firmament.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 19

Eating the bitter bread of banishment.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Fires the proud tops of the eastern pines.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 42

Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm off from an anointed king.

King Richard II. Act III,

Sc. 2, Line 55

O, call back yesterday, bid time return!

Ibid. Line 69

The worst is death, and death will have his day.

Ibid. Line 103

Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs.

Ibid. Line 145

Let's choose executors and talk of wills.

Ibid. Line 148

And nothing can we call our own but death;

And that small model of the barren earth,

Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.

For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground,

And tell sad stories of the death of kings:

How some have been deposed, some slain in war,

Some haunted by the ghosts they have deposed,

Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping kill'd;

All murder'd: for within the hollow crown

That rounds the mortal temples of a king

Keeps Death his court.

Ibid. Line 152

Comes at the last, and with a little pin Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

Ibid. Line 169

Men judge by the complexion of the sky

The state and inclination of the day.

Ibid. Line 194

He is come to open

The purple testament of bleeding war.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 93

O! that I were as great

As is my grief, or lesser than my name,

Or that I could forget what I have been,
Or not remember what I must be now.

King Richard II. Act III, Sc. 3,

Line 136

And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave.

Ibid. Line 153

The noisome weeds, that without profit
suck

The soil's fertility from wholesome
flowers.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 38

Superfluous branches

We lop away that bearing boughs may
live.

Ibid. Line 63

Gave

His body to that pleasant country's
earth,

And his pure soul unto his captain
Christ,

Under whose colours he had fought so
long.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 97

So Judas did to Christ: but he, in
twelve,

Found truth in all but one; I, in twelve
thousand, none.

Ibid. Line 170

Now is this golden crown like a deep
well

That owes two buckets filling one an-
other;

The emptier ever dancing in the air,
The other down, unseen and full of

water:

That bucket down and full of tears
am I,

Drinking my griefs, whilst you mount
up on high.

Ibid. Line 184

You may my glories and my state de-
pose,

But not my griefs; still am I king of
those.

Ibid. Line 192

Some of you with Pilate wash your
hands

Showing an outward pity.¹

Ibid. Line 239

¹ Pilate . . . took water, and washed his
hands before the multitude, saying, I am in-

A mockery king of snow.

King Richard II. Act IV, Sc. 1,

Line 260

As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-graced actor leaves the
stage,

Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 23

No word like "pardon."

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 118

It is as hard to come as for a camel
To thread the postern of a small
needle's eye.¹

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 16

How sour sweet music is

When time is broke and no proportion
kept!

So is it in the music of men's lives.

Ibid. Line 42

I wasted time, and now doth time
waste me;

For now hath time made me his num-
bering clock;

My thoughts are minutes.

Ibid. Line 49

The moon, like to a silver bow
New-bent in heaven.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream

[1595-1596]. Act I, Sc. 1,

Line 9

To live a barren sister all your life,
Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruit-
less moon.

Ibid. Line 72

But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd
Than that which withering on the virgin

thorn²

Grows, lives, and dies in single blessed-
ness.

Ibid. Line 76

For aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,

nocent of the blood of this just person. —
Matthew, XXVII, 24

¹ It is easier for a camel to go through the
eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter
into the kingdom of God. — *Matthew, XIX,*
24

² Maidens withering on the stalk. — WORDS-
WORTH: *Personal Talk* [1806], St. 1

The course of true love never did run smooth.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 132

Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,

That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,

And ere a man hath power to say, "Behold!"

The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.

Ibid. Line 144

Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind,

And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind.¹

Ibid. Line 234

Masters, spread yourselves.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 16

This is Ercoles' vein.

Ibid. Line 43

I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

Ibid. Line 55

I am slow of study.

Ibid. Line 70

That would hang us, every mother's son.

Ibid. Line 81

I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove;
I will roar you, as 'twere any nightingale.

Ibid. Line 85

A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day.

Ibid. Line 89

I must go seek some dew-drops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 14

I am that merry wanderer of the night.
I jest to Oberon, and make him smile
When I a fat and bean-fed horse beguile,

Neighing in likeness of a filly foal:

¹ See Chaucer, page 81b.

I have heard of reasons manifold

Why Love must needs be blind,

But this the best of all I hold, —

His eyes are in his mind.

COLERIDGE: *Reason for Love's Blindness* [1828]

And sometimes lurk I in a gossip's bowl,
In very likeness of a roasted crab.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.

Act II, Sc. 1, Line 43

The human mortals.

Ibid. Line 101

The rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres

To hear the sea-maid's music.

Ibid. Line 152

And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.

Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:

It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,

And maidens call it Love-in-idleness.

Ibid. Line 163

I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes.¹

Ibid. Line 175

It is not night when I do see your face.

Ibid. Line 221

For you in my respect are all the world:
Then how can it be said I am alone?

Ibid. Line 224

We cannot fight for love, as men may do;

We should be woo'd and were not made to woo.

Ibid. Line 241

I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows,

Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows

Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,

With sweet musk-roses, and with eg-lantine.

Ibid. Line 249

Some to kill cankers in the musk-rose buds,

Some war with rere-mice for their leathern wings,

To make my small elves coats.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

The clamorous owl, that nightly hoots,
and wonders

¹ See Chapman, page 117a.

At our quaint spirits.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.

Act II, Sc. 2, Line 6

You spotted snakes with double tongue,
Thorny hedge-hogs, be not seen;
Newts, and blind-worms, do no wrong;
Come not near our fairy queen.

Ibid. Line 9

As a surfeit of the sweetest things
The deepest loathing to the stomach
brings.¹

Ibid. Line 137

A lion among ladies is a most dreadful thing.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 32

A calendar, a calendar! look in the almanack; find out moonshine.

Ibid. Line 55

Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art translated.

Ibid. Line 124

Lord, what fools these mortals be!²

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 115

So we grew together,

Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet an union in partition —

Two lovely berries moulded on one stem.

Ibid. Line 208

Though she be but little, she is fierce.

Ibid. Line 325

I have a reasonable good ear in music: let us have the tongs and the bones.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 32

Truly, a peck of provender; I could munch your good dry oats. Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of hay: good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow.

Ibid. Line 36

I have an exposition of sleep come upon me.

Ibid. Line 44

My Oberon! what visions have I seen!
Methought I was enamour'd of an ass.

Ibid. Line 82

I never heard
So musical a discord, such sweet
thunder.

Ibid. Line 118

¹ See *King Henry IV*, page 151a.

² See Seneca, page 47a.

I have had a dream, past the wit of man to say what dream it was.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.

Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 211

The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man hath not seen,¹ man's hand is not able to taste, his tongue to conceive, nor his heart to report, what my dream was.

Ibid. Line 218

A paramour is, God bless us! a thing of naught.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Eat no onions nor garlic, for we are to utter sweet breath.

Ibid. Line 44

The lunatic, the lover, and the poet
Are of imagination all compact:

One sees more devils than vast hell can hold,

That is, the madman: the lover, all as frantic,

Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,

Doth glance from heaven to earth,
from earth to heaven;

And as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's

pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy

nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,

That if it would but apprehend some
joy,

It comprehends some bringer of that
joy;

Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 7

The true beginning of our end.²

Ibid. Line 111

The best in this kind are but shadows.

Ibid. Line 215

A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience.

Ibid. Line 232

¹ Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard. — *1 Corinthians, II, 9*

² I see the beginning of my end. — *MAS-SINGER: The Virgin Martyr [1622], Act III, Sc. 3*

This passion, and the death of a dear friend, would go near to make a man look sad.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.

Act V, Sc. 1, Line 295

With the help of a surgeon, he might yet recover and prove an ass.

Ibid. Line 318

The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve.

Ibid. Line 372

My ventures are not in one bottom trusted,

Nor to one place.

The Merchant of Venice [1596-1597]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 42

Now, by two-headed Janus,
Nature hath framed strange fellows in her time.

Ibid. Line 50

You have too much respect upon the world:

They lose it that do buy it with much care.

Ibid. Line 74

I hold the world but as the world,
Gratiano, —

A stage, where every man must play a part;

And mine a sad one.

Ibid. Line 77

Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,

Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?

Ibid. Line 83

There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond.

Ibid. Line 88

I am Sir Oracle,

And when I ope my lips, let no dog bark!

Ibid. Line 93

I do know of these

That therefore only are reputed wise
For saying nothing.

Ibid. Line 95

Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion.

Ibid. Line 101

Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing, more than any man in all Ven-

ice. His reasons are as two grains of wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them, and when you have them, they are not worth the search.

The Merchant of Venice,

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 114

In my school-days, when I had lost one shaft,

I shot his fellow of the selfsame flight
The selfsame way, with more advised watch,

To find the other forth; and by adventuring both,

I oft found both.

Ibid. Line 141

They are as sick that surfeit with too much,
as they that starve with nothing.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5

Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs,
but competency lives longer.

Ibid. Line 9

If to do were as easy as to know
what were good to do, chapels had been churches,
and poor men's cottages princes' palaces.

Ibid. Line 13

The brain may devise laws for the blood,
but a hot temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

Ibid. Line 19

He doth nothing but talk of his horse.

Ibid. Line 43

God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man.

Ibid. Line 59

When he is best, he is a little worse
than a man; and when he is worst, he is little better than a beast.

Ibid. Line 93

I dote on his very absence.

Ibid. Line 118

My meaning in saying he is a good man,
is to have you understand me that he is sufficient.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Ships are but boards, sailors but men:
there be land-rats and water-rats,
water-thieves and land-thieves.

Ibid. Line 22

I will buy with you, sell with you,
talk with you, walk with you, and so

following; but I will not eat with you,
drink with you, nor pray with you.
What news on the Rialto?

The Merchant of Venice.

Act I, Sc. 3, Line 36

If I can catch him once upon the hip,
I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear
him.

Ibid. Line 47

The devil can cite Scripture for his pur-
pose.

Ibid. Line 99

A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood
hath!

Ibid. Line 102

For sufferance is the badge of all our
tribe.

Ibid. Line 110

You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,
And spet upon my Jewish gaberdine.

Ibid. Line 111

Shall I bend low, and in a bondman's
key,
With bated breath and whispering hum-
bleness,
Say this?

Ibid. Line 124

O father Abram! what these Christians
are,
Whose own hard dealings teaches them
suspect

The thoughts of others!

Ibid. Line 161

I like not fair terms and a villain's
mind.

Ibid. Line 180

Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow'd livery of the burnish'd
sun.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 1

An honest, exceeding poor man.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 54

The young gentleman, according to
Fates and Destinies and such odd
sayings, the Sisters Three and such
branches of learning, is indeed de-
ceased; or, as you would say in plain
terms, gone to heaven.

Ibid. Line 66

The very staff of my age, my very
prop.

The Merchant of Venice.

Act II, Sc. 2, Line 71

It is a wise father that knows his own
child.

Ibid. Line 83

Go to; here's a simple line of life;
here's a small trifle of wives; alas! fif-
teen wives is nothing: eleven widows
and nine maids is a simple coming-in
for one man; and then to 'scape drown-
ing thrice, and to be in peril of my life
with the edge of a feather-bed, — here
are simple 'scapes. Well, if Fortune be
a woman, she's a good wench for this
gear.

Ibid. Line 158

And the vile squealing of the wry-
necked fife.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 30

Who riseth from a feast
With that keen appetite that he sits
down?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 8

All things that are,
Are with more spirit chased than en-
joy'd.

Ibid. Line 12

But love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves com-
mit.

Ibid. Line 36

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

Ibid. Line 41

A golden mind stoops not to show of
dross.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

Young in limbs, in judgment old.

Ibid. Line 71

My daughter! O my ducats! O my
daughter:

Fled with a Christian! O my Christian
ducats!

Justice! the law! my ducats, and my
daughter!

A sealed bag, two sealed bags of ducats,
Of double ducats, stol'n from me by
my daughter!

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 15

The fool multitude, that choose by show.

The Merchant of Venice.

Act II, Sc. 9, Line 26

Let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity.
O! that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not deriv'd corruptly, and that
clear honour
Were purchased by the merit of the
wearer!

Ibid. Line 39

The ancient saying is no heresy:
"Hanging and wiving goes by destiny."¹

Ibid. Line 83

Let him look to his bond.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 49
I am a Jew. Hath not a Jew eyes?
Hath not a Jew hands, organs, dimen-
sions, senses, affections, passions?

Ibid. Line 62

If you prick us, do we not bleed? if
you tickle us, do we not laugh? if you
poison us, do we not die? and if you
wrong us, shall we not revenge?

Ibid. Line 65

The villany you teach me I will exe-
cute, and it shall go hard, but I will
better the instruction.

Ibid. Line 76

I would not have given it for a wilder-
ness of monkeys.

Ibid. Line 130

There's something tells me — but it is
not love —

I would not lose you; and you know
yourself,

Hate counsels not in such a quality.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

Makes a swan-like end,

Fading in music.²

Ibid. Line 44

Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?

Reply, reply.

Ibid. Line 63

In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt
But being season'd with a gracious
voice,

¹ See Heywood, page 91a.

² See Socrates, page 21a.

Obscures the show of evil?

The Merchant of Venice.

Act III, Sc. 2, Line 75

There is no vice so simple but assumes
Some mark of virtue on his outward
parts.

Ibid. Line 81

Thus ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea.

Ibid. Line 97

The seeming truth which cunning times
put on

To entrap the wisest.

Ibid. Line 100

How all the other passions fleet to air,
As doubtful thoughts, and rash-em-
brac'd despair
And shuddering fear, and green-ey'd
jealousy.

O love! be moderate; allay thy ecstasy;
In measure rain thy joy; scant this ex-
cess;

I feel too much thy blessing: make it
less,

For fear I surfeit!

Ibid. Line 109

An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unprac-
tis'd;

Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn.

Ibid. Line 160

Here are a few of the unpleasant'st
words

That ever blotted paper!

Ibid. Line 252

Thus when I shun Scylla, your fa-
ther, I fall into Charybdis, your
mother.¹

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 17

A harmless necessary cat.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 55

What! wouldst thou have a serpent
sting thee twice?

Ibid. Line 69

The weakest kind of fruit

Drops earliest to the ground.

Ibid. Line 115

¹ Incidis in Scyllam cupiens vitare Charyb-
dim (You fall into: Scylla in seeking to avoid
Charybdis). — PHILIPPE GUALTIER: *Alexan-
dreis* [circa 1300], Book V, L. 301

To hold opinion with Pythagoras
That souls of animals infuse themselves
Into the trunks of men.¹

The Merchant of Venice.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 131

I never knew so young a body with
so old a head.²

Ibid. Line 163
The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from
heaven
Upon the place beneath. It is twice
blest'd:

It blesseth him that gives and him that
takes.

'Tis mightiest in the mightiest: it be-
comes

The throned monarch better than his
crown;

His sceptre shows the force of temporal
power,

The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of
kings;

But mercy is above this sceptred sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself;
And earthly power doth then show lik-
est God's,

When mercy seasons justice. Therefore,
Jew,

Though justice be thy plea, consider
this,

That in the course of justice, none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for
mercy;

And that same prayer doth teach us all
to render

The deeds of mercy.

Ibid. Line 184

To do a great right, do a little wrong.

Ibid. Line 216

¹ *Clown.* What is the opinion of Pythagoras
concerning wild fowl?

Malvolio. That the soul of our grandam
might haply inhabit a bird.

Twelfth-Night [1598-1600], *Act IV,*
Sc. 2, L. 55

² He is young, but, take it from me, a very
staid head. — THOMAS WENTWORTH, EARL OF
STRAFFORD [1593-1641]: Letter, commending
the Earl of Ormond to Charles I for appoint-
ment as Councillor

A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a
Daniel!

The Merchant of Venice.

Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 223

How much more elder art thou than thy
looks.

Ibid. Line 251

Is it so nominated in the bond?

Ibid. Line 260

'Tis not in the bond.

Ibid. Line 263

For herein Fortune shows herself more
kind

Than is her custom: it is still her use
To let the wretched man outlive his
wealth,

To view with hollow eye and wrinkled
brow

An age of poverty.

Ibid. Line 268

Speak me fair in death.

Ibid. Line 276

An upright judge, a learned judge!

Ibid. Line 324

A Daniel, still say I, a second Dan-
iel! —

I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that
word.

Ibid. Line 341

You take my house, when you do take
the prop

That doth sustain my house; you take
my life,

When you do take the means whereby
I live.

Ibid. Line 376

He is well paid that is well satisfied.

Ibid. Line 416

Lorenzo.

In such a night

Troilus methinks mounted the Trojan
walls,

And sigh'd his soul toward the Grecian
tents,

Where Cressid lay that night.

Jessica. In such a night
Did Thisbe fearfully o'ertrip the dew,

And saw the lion's shadow ere himself,
And ran dismay'd away.

Lorenzo.

In such a night

Stood Dido with a willow in her hand

Upon the wild sea-banks, and waft her
love

To come again to Carthage.

Jessica. In such a night

Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs

That did renew old Aeson.

The Merchant of Venice.

Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon
this bank!

Here we will sit and let the sounds of
music

Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the
night

Become the touches of sweet harmony.

Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of
heaven

Is thick inlaid with patines of bright
gold:

There's not the smallest orb which
thou behold'st

But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cheru-

bins.

Such harmony is in immortal souls;

But whilst this muddy vesture of decay

Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear
it.

Ibid. Line 54

I am never merry when I hear sweet
music.

Ibid. Line 69

The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not mov'd with concord of sweet

sounds,

Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and
spoils;

The motions of his spirit are dull as
night,

And his affections dark as Erebus.

Let no such man be trusted.

Ibid. Line 83

How far that little candle throws his
beams!

So shines a good deed in a naughty
world.

Ibid. Line 90

How many things by season season'd
are

To their right praise and true perfec-
tion!

Ibid. Line 107

This night, methinks, is but the day-
light sick.

The Merchant of Venice.

Act V, Sc. 1, Line 124

A light wife doth make a heavy hus-
band.

Ibid. Line 130

These blessed candles of the night.

Ibid. Line 220

And if his name be George, I'll call him
Peter;

For new-made honour doth forget men's
names.

King John [1596-1597]. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 186

Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's
tooth.

Ibid. Line 213

Heaven lay not my transgression to my
charge.

Ibid. Line 256

A hazard of new fortunes.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 71

For courage mounteth with occasion.

Ibid. Line 82

Saint George, that swing'd the dragon;
and e'er since

Sits on his horse back at mine hostess'
door.

Ibid. Line 288

He is the half part of a blessed man,

Left to be finished by such a she;

And she a fair divided excellence,

Whose fulness of perfection lies in him.

Ibid. Line 437

Talks as familiarly of roaring lions

As maids of thirteen do of puppy-dogs!

Ibid. Line 459

Zounds! I was never so bethump'd with
words,

Since I first call'd my brother's father
dad.¹

Ibid. Line 466

I will instruct my sorrows to be proud;
For grief is proud, and makes his owner

stoop.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 68

What hath this day deserv'd? what
hath it done

¹ I was ne'er so thrummed since I was a gentleman. — THOMAS DEKKER: *The Honest Whore, Part I* [1604], Act IV, Sc. 2

That it in golden letters should be set
Among the high tides in the calendar?

King John. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 84

Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for
shame,

And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant
limbs.

Ibid. Line 128

Bell, book and candle shall not drive
me back,

When gold and silver beckons me to come
on.¹

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

I had a thing to say,
But I will fit it with some better time.

Ibid. Line 25

O, amiable lovely death!²

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 25

Grief fills the room up of my absent
child,

Lies in his bed, walks up and down with
me,

Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his
words,

Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
Stuffs out his vacant garments with his
form.

Ibid. Line 93

Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.

Ibid. Line 108

When Fortune means to men most
good,

She looks upon them with a threaten-
ing eye.³

Ibid. Line 119

And he that stands upon a slippery
place

Makes nice of no vile hold to stay him
up.

Ibid. Line 137

To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,

To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light

To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to
garnish,

Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 11

And oftentimes excusing of a fault
Doth make the fault the worse by the
excuse.¹

King John. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 30

We cannot hold mortality's strong
hand.

Ibid. Line 82

There is no sure foundation set on
blood,

No certain life achiev'd by others'
death.

Ibid. Line 104

But if you be afraid to hear the worst,
Then let the worst unheard fall on your
head.

Ibid. Line 134

Make haste; the better foot before.²

Ibid. Line 170

Another lean unwash'd artificer.

Ibid. Line 201

How oft the sight of means to do ill
deeds

Makes ill deeds done!

Ibid. Line 219

Heaven take my soul, and England
keep my bones.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 10

I am amaz'd, methinks, and lose my
way

Among the thorns and dangers of this
world.

Ibid. Line 140

Mocking the air with colours idly
spread.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 72

The day shall not be up so soon as I,
To try the fair adventure of to-morrow.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

'Tis strange that death should sing.
I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,

Who chants a doleful hymn to his own
death,³

And from the organ-pipe of frailty
sings

His soul and body to their lasting rest.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

Now my soul hath hath elbow-room.

Ibid. Line 28

¹ See Cervantes, page 104b.

² See Walt Whitman, page 609b.

³ See Publilius Syrus, page 44a.

¹ See Meurier, page 97a.

² Put forward your best foot! — BROWN-
ING: *Respectability* [1855], St. 3

³ See Socrates, page 21a.

This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror.

King John. Act V, Sc. 7, Line 112

Come the three corners of the world in
arms,

And we shall shock them. Nought shall
make us rue,

If England to itself do rest but true.

Ibid. Line 116

So shaken as we are, so wan with care.

King Henry IV [1597-1598].

Part I, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

In those holy fields

Over whose acres walk'd those blessed
feet

Which fourteen hundred years ago were
nail'd

For our advantage on the bitter cross.

Ibid. Line 24

Here is a dear and true industrious
friend.

Ibid. Line 62

The blessed sun himself a fair hot
wench in flame-colour'd taffeta, — I see
no reason why thou shouldst be so super-
fluous to demand the time of the
day.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the
shade, minions of the moon.

Ibid. Line 29

So far as my coin would stretch; and
where it would not, I have used my
credit.

Ibid. Line 61

Old father antic the law.

Ibid. Line 69

I would to God thou and I knew
where a commodity of good names were
to be bought.

Ibid. Line 92

Thou hast damnable iteration, and
art indeed able to corrupt a saint.

Ibid. Line 101

'Tis my vocation, Hal; 'tis no sin
for a man to labour in his vocation.

Ibid. Line 116

There's neither honesty, manhood,
nor good fellowship in thee.

Ibid. Line 154

If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work.

King Henry IV. Part I, Act I,

Sc. 2, Line 226

You tread upon my patience.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 4

That title of respect

Which the proud soul ne'er pays but to
the proud.

Ibid. Line 8

Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin
new reap'd,

Show'd like a stubble-land at harvest-
home;

He was perfum'd like a milliner,
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he
held

A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took 't away
again.

Ibid. Line 34

And as the soldiers bore dead bodies
by,

He call'd them untaught knaves, un-
mannerly,

To bring a slovenly unhandsome corpse
Betwixt the wind and his nobility.

Ibid. Line 42

So pester'd with a popinjay.

Ibid. Line 50

God save the mark.

Ibid. Line 56

And but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier.

Ibid. Line 63

The blood more stirs

To rouse a lion than to start a hare!

Ibid. Line 197

By heaven, methinks it were an easy
leap

To pluck bright honour from the pale-
faced moon,

Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch
the ground,

And pluck up drowned honour by the
locks.

Ibid. Line 201

Why, what a candy deal of courtesy
This fawning greyhound then did prof-
fer me!

Ibid. Line 251

I know a trick worth two of that.

*King Henry IV. Part I, Act II,
Sc. 1, Line 40*
If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hanged.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20
It would be argument for a week, laughter for a month, and a good jest for ever.

Ibid. Line 104
Falstaff sweats to death,
And lards the lean earth as he walks along.

Ibid. Line 119
Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower, safety.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 11
I could brain him with his lady's fan.

Ibid. Line 26
Constant you are,
But yet a woman; and for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not know;

And so far will I trust thee, gentle Kate.
Ibid. Line 113

A Corinthian, a lad of mettle, a good boy.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 13
A plague of all cowards, I say.

Ibid. Line 129
There live not three good men unchanged in England, and one of them is fat and grows old.

Ibid. Line 146
You care not who sees your back:
call you that backing of your friends?
A plague upon such backing!

Ibid. Line 168
I have peppered two of them. I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a lie, spit in my face; call me horse.

Ibid. Line 216
Give you a reason on compulsion!
If reasons were as plentiful as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion, I.

Ibid. Line 267
Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.

Ibid. Line 285

No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

*King Henry IV. Part I, Act II,
Sc. 4, Line 316*

What doth gravity out of his bed at midnight?

Ibid. Line 328
A plague of sighing and grief! It blows a man up like a bladder.

Ibid. Line 370
You may buy land now as cheap as stinking mackerel.

Ibid. Line 399
That reverend vice, that grey iniquity, that father ruffian, that vanity in years.

Ibid. Line 505
If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked! if to be old and merry be a sin, then many an old host that I know is damn'd: if to be fat be to be hated, then Pharaoh's lean kine are to be loved.

Ibid. Line 524
Banish plump Jack, and banish all the world.

Ibid. Line 534
Play out the play.

Ibid. Line 539
O, monstrous! but one half-pennyworth of bread to this intolerable deal of sack!

Ibid. Line 597
Diseased Nature oftentimes breaks forth

In strange eruptions:

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27
I am not in the roll of common men.

Ibid. Line 43
Glendower. I can call spirits from the vasty deep.

Hotspur. Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for them?

Ibid. Line 53
I had rather be a kitten and cry mew,
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers.

Ibid. Line 128

But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.

*King Henry IV. Part I, Act III,
Sc. 1, Line 138*

A deal of skimble-skamble stuff.
Ibid. Line 153

Those musicians that shall play to you
Hang in the air a thousand leagues from
hence.

Ibid. Line 226
A good mouth-filling oath.

Ibid. Line 258
A fellow of no mark nor likelihood.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45
And then I stole all courtesy from
heaven,

And drest myself in such humility
That I did pluck allegiance from men's
hearts.

Ibid. Line 52
To loathe the taste of sweetness,
whereof a little

More than a little is by much too much.¹
Ibid. Line 72

The end of life cancels all bands.
Ibid. Line 157

An I have not forgotten what the in-
side of a church is made of, I am a
pepper-corn.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 8
Company, villanous company, hath
been the spoil of me.

Ibid. Line 10
Rob me the exchequer.

Ibid. Line 204
How has he the leisure to be sick
In such a justling time?

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 17
This sickness doth infect
The very life-blood of our enterprise.

Ibid. Line 28
That daffed the world aside,
And bid it pass.

Ibid. Line 96
Baited like eagles having lately
bathed.

As full of spirit as the month of May,
And gorgeous as the sun at midsummer.

Ibid. Line 99
¹ See *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, page
142a.

The cankers of a calm world and a long
peace.

*King Henry IV. Part I, Act IV,
Sc. 2, Line 32*

Food for powder, food for powder;
they'll fill a pit as well as better.

Ibid. Line 72
To the latter end of a fray and the
beginning of a feast

Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest.¹
Ibid. Line 86

I could be well content
To entertain the lag-end of my life
With quiet hours.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 23
I would 't were bedtime, Hal, and
all well.

Ibid. Line 126
Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how
if honour prick me off when I come on,
— how then? Can honour set to a leg?

no: or an arm? no: or take away the
grief of a wound? no. Honour hath no
skill in surgery, then? no. What is hon-
our? a word. What is in that word hon-
our; what is that honour? air. A trim
reckoning! Who hath it? he that died o'
Wednesday. Doth he feel it? no. Doth
he hear it? no. It is insensible, then?
yea, to the dead. But will it not live
with the living? no! Why? detraction
will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of
it. Honour is a mere scutcheon. And so
ends my catechism.

Ibid. Line 131
Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full
of eyes;

For treason is but trusted like the fox.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 8

Let me tell the world.²
Ibid. Line 65

The time of life is short;
To spend that shortness basely were too
long.

Ibid. Line 81
¹ See John Heywood, page 94b.

² I'll tell the world. — SHAKESPEARE: *Meas-
ure for Measure* [1604-1605], Act II, Sc. 4,
L. 154

Ay, tell the world! — BROWNING: *Para-
celsus* [1835], Part II

Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.

*King Henry IV. Part I, Act V,
Sc. 4, Line 65*

This earth, that bears thee dead,
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.

Ibid. Line 92

Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,

But not remember'd in thy epitaph!

Ibid. Line 100

I could have better spared a better man.

Ibid. Line 104

The better part of valour is discretion.¹

Ibid. Line 120

Full bravely hast thou fleshed
Thy maiden sword.

Ibid. Line 132

Lord, Lord, how this world is given
to lying! I grant you I was down and out
of breath; and so was he. But we rose
both at an instant, and fought a long
hour by Shrewsbury clock.

Ibid. Line 148

I'll purge, and leave sack, and live
cleanly.

Ibid. Line 168

Rumour is a pipe

Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjec-
tures,

And of so easy and so plain a stop

That the blunt monster with uncounted
heads,

The still-discordant wavering multi-
tude,²

Can play upon it.

Ibid. Part II, Induction, Line 15

Even such a man, so faint, so spiritless,
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone,
Drew Priam's curtain in the dead of
night,

And would have told him half his Troy
was burnt.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 70

Yet the first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,

¹ It show'd discretion the best part of
valour. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *A King
and No King* [1619], *Act II, Sc. 3*

² See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

Remember'd knolling a departing
friend.¹

*King Henry IV. Part II, Act I,
Sc. 1, Line 100*

I am not only witty in myself, but
the cause that wit is in other men.²

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

A rascally yea-forsooth knave.

Ibid. Line 40

You lie in your throat if you say I am
any other than an honest man.

Ibid. Line 97

Some smack of age in you, some rel-
ish of the saltness of time.

Ibid. Line 112

It is the disease of not listening, the
malady of not marking, that I am trou-
bled withal.

Ibid. Line 139

We that are in the vaward of our
youth.

Ibid. Line 201

Have you not a moist eye, a dry hand,
a yellow cheek, a white beard, a decreas-
ing leg, an increasing belly?

Ibid. Line 206

Every part about you blasted with
antiquity.

Ibid. Line 210

For my voice, I have lost it with
hollaing and singing of anthems.

Ibid. Line 215

Pray that our armies join not in a
hot day; for, by the Lord, I take but
two shirts out with me, and I mean not
to sweat extraordinarily.

Ibid. Line 237

It was always yet the trick of our
English nation, if they have a good
thing, to make it too common.

Ibid. Line 244

I were better to be eaten to death
with rust than to be scoured to nothing
with perpetual motion.

Ibid. Line 249

I can get no remedy against this con-
sumption of the purse: borrowing only
lingers and lingers it out, but the disease
is incurable.

Ibid. Line 267

¹ See Sophocles, page 14a.

² See Samuel Johnson, page 343a.

Who lined himself with hope,
Eating the air on promise of supply.
King Henry IV. Part II, Act I,
Sc. 3, Line 27

When we mean to build,
We first survey the plot, then draw the
model;
And when we see the figure of the house,
Then must we rate the cost of the erection.¹

Ibid. Line 41

A habitation giddy and unsure
Hath he that buildeth on the vulgar
heart.

Ibid. Line 89

Past and to come seem best; things
present worst.

Ibid. Line 108

A poor lone woman.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 37

I'll tickle your catastrophe.

Ibid. Line 68

He hath eaten me out of house and
home.

Ibid. Line 82

Let the end try the man.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 52

Thus we play the fools with the time,
and the spirits of the wise sit in the
clouds and mock us.

Ibid. Line 155

He was indeed the glass
Wherein the noble youth did dress
themselves.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 21

A good heart's worth gold.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

Aggravate your choler.

Ibid. Line 174

And let the welkin roar.

Ibid. Line 180

Is it not strange that desire should so
many years outlive performance?

Ibid. Line 283

Now comes in the sweetest morsel of
the night, and we must hence and leave
it unpicked.

Ibid. Line 401

¹ Which of you, intending to build a tower,
sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost,
whether he have sufficient to finish it? —
Luke, XIV, 28

O sleep, O gentle sleep,¹
Nature's soft nurse! how have I
frighted thee,

That thou no more wilt weigh my eye-
lids down

And steep my senses in forgetfulness?
King Henry IV. Part II, Act III,

Sc. 1, Line 5

With all appliances and means to boot.

Ibid. Line 29

Uneasy lies the head that wears a
crown.

Ibid. Line 31

There is a history in all men's lives.

Ibid. Line 80

How many of mine old acquaintance
are dead!

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

Death, as the Psalmist saith, is cer-
tain to all; all shall die.

Ibid. Line 41

Accommodated; that is, when a man
is, as they say, accommodated; or when
a man is, being, whereby a' may be
thought to be accommodated, — which
is an excellent thing.

Ibid. Line 86

Most forcible Feeble.

Ibid. Line 181

We have heard the chimes at mid-
night.

Ibid. Line 231

A man can die but once: we owe
God a death.

Ibid. Line 253

We ready are to try our fortunes
To the last man.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 43

I may justly say, with the hook-nosed
fellow of Rome, "I came, saw, and over-
came."²

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 44

If I had a thousand sons, the first
human principle I would teach them
should be, to forswear thin potations
and to addict themselves to sack.

Ibid. Line 133

Will Fortune never come with both
hands full

¹ Sleep, most gentle sleep. — OVID [43 B.C. —
A.D. 18]: *Metamorphoses, Book II, L. 624*

² See Plutarch, page 59b.

But write her fair words still in foulest letters?

*King Henry IV. Part II, Act IV,
Sc. 4, Line 103*

Golden care!

That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide

To many a watchful night!

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 22

Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.¹

Ibid. Line 91

Commit

The oldest sins the newest kind of ways.

Ibid. Line 124

His cares are now all ended.

Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 2, Line 3

I hope to see London once ere I die.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 61

Falstaff. What! is the old king dead?

Pistol. As nail in door.²

Ibid. Line 123

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 53

O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention!

King Henry V [1598-1600].

Prologue, Line 1

Consideration like an angel came,
And whipped the offending Adam out of him.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 28

Hear him debate of commonwealth affairs,

You would say it hath been all in all
his study.

Ibid. Line 41

Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,
Familiar as his garter: that when he
speaks,

The air, a chartered libertine, is still.

Ibid. Line 45

¹ Men's thoughts are much according to their inclination, their discourse and speeches according to their learning and infused opinions. — FRANCIS BACON: *Essays* [1597-1625], *Of Custom and Education*

² As dead as a door nail. — WILLIAM LANGLAND: *The Vision of Piers Plowman* [?1360-1399], *Part 2, L. 183*

Therefore doth heaven divide

The state of man in divers functions,
Setting endeavour in continual motion;
To which is fixed, as an aim or butt,
Obedience; for so work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.

King Henry V. Act I,

Sc. 2, Line 183

The singing masons building roofs of gold.

Ibid. Line 198

Many things, having full reference
To one consent, may work contrari-
ously;

As many arrows, loosed several ways,
Fly to one mark;

As many several ways meet in one
town;

As many fresh streams meet in one salt
sea;

As many lines close in the dial's centre;
So may a thousand actions, once afoot,
End in one purpose, and be all well
borne

Without defeat.

Ibid. Line 205

'Tis ever common

That men are merriest when they are
from home.

Ibid. Line 271

Now all the youth of England are on
fire,

And silken dalliance in the wardrobe
lies.

Ibid. Act II, Prologue, Line 1

O England! model to thy inward great-
ness,

Like little body with a mighty heart,
What mightst thou do, that honour
would thee do,

Were all thy children kind and natural!

Ibid. Line 16

A' made a finer end and went away
an it had been any christom child; a'
parted even just between twelve and
one, even at the turning o' the tide: for
after I saw him fumble with the sheets
and play with flowers' and smile
upon his fingers' ends, I knew there was
but one way; for his nose was as sharp

as a pen, and a' babbled of green fields.

King Henry V. Act II, Sc. 3,

Line 11

As cold as any stone.

Ibid. Line 26

Self-love, my liege, is not so vile a sin
As self-neglecting.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 74

Once more unto the breach, dear
friends, once more;

Or close the wall up with our English
dead!

In peace there's nothing so becomes a
man as modest stillness and humility;

But when the blast of war blows in our
ears,

Then imitate the action of the tiger:
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the
blood,

Disguise fair nature with hard-favour'd
rage;

Then lend the eye a terrible aspect.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 1

And sheathed their swords for lack of
argument.

Ibid. Line 21

I see you stand like greyhounds in the
slips,

Straining upon the start. The game's
afoot;

Follow your spirit; and, upon this
charge

Cry "God for Harry! England and
Saint George!"

Ibid. Line 31

I would give all my fame for a pot
of ale and safety.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Men of few words are the best men.

Ibid. Line 40

He will maintain his argument as well
as any military man in the world.

Ibid. Line 89

I know the disciplines of wars.

Ibid. Line 156

What is it then to me if impious war,
Array'd in flames like to the prince of
fiends,

Do, with his smirch'd complexion, all
fell feats

Enlink'd to waste and desolation?

King Henry V. Act III, Sc. 3,

Line 15

A man that I love and honour with
my soul, and my heart, and my duty,
and my life, and my living, and my
utmost power.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 7

Giddy Fortune's furious fickle wheel,
That goddess blind,
That stands upon the rolling restless
stone.

Ibid. Line 28

I thought upon one pair of English legs
Did march three Frenchmen.

Ibid. Line 161

We are in God's hand.

Ibid. Line 181

That island of England breeds very
valiant creatures: their mastiffs are of
unmatchable courage.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 155

You may as well say that's a valiant
flea that dare eat his breakfast on the
lip of a lion.

Ibid. Line 160

The hum of either army stilly sounds,
That the fixed sentinels almost receive
The secret whispers of each other's
watch;

Fire answers fire, and through their
paly flames

Each battle sees the other's umbered
face;

Steed threatens steed, in high and boast-
ful neighs

Piercing the night's dull ear; and from
the tents

The armourers, accomplishing the
knights,

With busy hammers closing rivets up,
Give dreadful note of preparation.

Ibid. Act IV, Prologue, Line 5

There is some soul of goodness in things
evil,

Would men observingly distil it out.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 4

When blood is their argument.

Ibid. Line 151

Every subject's duty is the king's;
but every subject's soul is his own.

Ibid. Line 189

What infinite heart's ease
Must kings neglect that private men
enjoy!

And what have kings that privates have
not too,

Save ceremony, save general ceremony?
And what art thou, thou idol ceremony?
What kind of god art thou, that suffer'st
more

Of mortal griefs than do thy worship-
pers?

What are thy rents? what are thy
comings-in?

O ceremony! show me but thy worth.
King Henry V. Act IV,

Sc. 1, Line 256

'Tis not the balm, the sceptre and the
ball,

The sword, the mace, the crown impe-
rial,

The intertissued robe of gold and pearl,
The farced title running 'fore the king,
The throne he sits on, nor the tide of
pompe

That beats upon the high shore of this
world,

No, not all these, thrice-gorgeous cere-
mony,

Not all these, laid in bed majestical,
Can sleep so soundly as the wretched
slave,

Who with a body filled and vacant mind
Gets him to rest, crammed with distress-
ful bread.

Ibid. Line 280

Winding up days with toil and nights
with sleep.

Ibid. Line 299

O God of battles, steel my soldiers'
hearts;

Possess them not with fear; take from
them now

The sense of reckoning, if the opposed
numbers

Pluck their hearts from them.

Ibid. Line 309

He is as full of valour as of kindness;
Princely in both.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

But if it be a sin to covet honour,
I am the most offending soul alive.

Ibid. Line 28

This day is called the feast of Crispian:
He that outlives this day, and comes
safe home,

Will stand a tip-toe when this day is
named.

King Henry V. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 40
We few, we happy few, we band of
brothers.

Ibid. Line 60

Those that leave their valiant bones in
France,

Dying like men, though buried in your
dunghills,

They shall be fam'd; for there the sun
shall greet them,

And draw their honours reeking up to
heaven.

Ibid. Line 98

The saying is true, "The empty ves-
sel makes the greatest sound."

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 72

There is a river in Macedon, and
there is also moreover a river at Mon-
mouth; . . . and there is salmons in
both.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28

There is occasions and causes why
and wherefore¹ in all things.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

By this leek, I will most horribly re-
venge. I eat and eat, I swear.

Ibid. Line 49

All hell shall stir for this.

Ibid. Line 72

A fellow of plain and uncoined con-
stancy.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 160

My comfort is, that old age, that ill
layer-up of beauty, can do no more
spoil upon my face.

Ibid. Line 246

O Kate! nice customs curtsy to great
kings. Dear Kate, you and I cannot be
confined within the weak list of a coun-
try's fashion.

Ibid. Line 271

He hath indeed better bettered ex-
pectation.

*Much Ado about Nothing [1598-
1600]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 16*

¹ See *The Comedy of Errors*, page 129a.

How much better is it to weep at joy
than to joy at weeping.

Much Ado about Nothing.
Act I, Sc. 1, Line 28

A very valiant trencher-man.

Ibid. Line 52

There's a skirmish of wit between
them.

Ibid. Line 64

He wears his faith but as the fashion
of his hat.

Ibid. Line 76

The gentleman is not in your books.

Ibid. Line 79

What! my dear Lady Disdain! are
you yet living?

Ibid. Line 123

I would my horse had the speed of
your tongue, and so good a continuer.

Ibid. Line 151

Shall I never see a bachelor of three-
score again?

Ibid. Line 209

Benedick the married man.

Ibid. Line 278

He is of a very melancholy disposi-
tion.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

I could not endure a husband with
a beard on his face: I had rather lie in
the woollen.

Ibid. Line 31

He that hath a beard is more than a
youth, and he that hath no beard is less
than a man.

Ibid. Line 38

As merry as the day is long.

Ibid. Line 52

Would it not grieve a woman to be
over-mastered with a piece of valiant
dust? to make an account of her life to
a clod of wayward marl?

Ibid. Line 62

I have a good eye, uncle; I can see a
church by daylight.

Ibid. Line 86

Speak low, if you speak love.

Ibid. Line 104

Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love:

Therefore, all hearts in love use their
own tongues;

Let every eye negotiate for itself,
And trust no agent.

Much Ado about Nothing.

Act II, Sc. 1, Line 184

She speaks poniards, and every word
stabs: if her breath were as terrible as
her terminations, there were no living
near her; she would infect to the north
star.

Ibid. Line 257

Silence is the perfectest herald of joy:
I were but little happy, if I could say
how much.

Ibid. Line 319

It keeps on the windy side of care.¹

Ibid. Line 328

There was a star danced, and under
that was I born.

Ibid. Line 351

I will tell you my drift.²

Ibid. Line 406

He was wont to speak plain and to
the purpose.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

Her hair shall be of what colour it
please God.

Ibid. Line 36

Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,

Men were deceivers ever;

One foot in sea and one on shore;

To one thing constant never.

Ibid. Line 65

Sits the wind in that corner?

Ibid. Line 108

Bait the hook well: this fish will bite.

Ibid. Line 121

Happy are they that hear their de-
tractions, and can put them to mending.

Ibid. Line 248

Shall quips and sentences and these
paper bullets of the brain awe a man
from the career of his humour? No; the
world must be peopled. When I said I
would die a bachelor, I did not think I
should live till I were married.

Ibid. Line 260

The pleasant'st angling is to see the
fish

¹ The windy side of the law. — *Twelfth-Night* [1598-1600], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 183*

² We know your drift. — *Coriolanus* [1607-1608], *Act III, Sc. 3, L. 114*

Cut with her golden oars the silver stream,

And greedily devour the treacherous bait.

Much Ado about Nothing.
Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot, he is all mirth.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 9
He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is the clapper; for what his heart thinks his tongue speaks.

Ibid. Line 12
Every one can master a grief but he that has it.

Ibid. Line 28
Are you good men and true?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1
To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune; but to write and read comes by nature.

Ibid. Line 14
If they make you not then the better answer, you may say they are not the men you took them for.

Ibid. Line 49
They that touch pitch will be defiled.¹

Ibid. Line 61
The fashion wears out more apparel than the man.

Ibid. Line 147
I thank God, I am as honest as any man living, that is an old man and no honestest than I.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15
A good old man, sir; he will be talking: as they say, When the age is in, the wit is out.

Ibid. Line 36
Well, God's a good man; an two men ride of a horse, one must ride behind.

Ibid. Line 39
O! what men dare do! what men may do! what men daily do, not knowing what they do!

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 19

¹He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, XIII, 1*

This pitch, as ancient writers do report, doth defile; so doth the company thou keep-est. — *King Henry IV* [1597-1598], *Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 460*

O! what authority and show of truth
Can cunning sin cover itself withal!
Much Ado about Nothing.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 35

I have mark'd
A thousand blushing apparitions
To start into her face; a thousand innocent shames
In angel whiteness beat away those blushes.
Ibid. Line 160

For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value; then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours.

Ibid. Line 219
The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate; and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.

Ibid. Line 226
Masters, it is proved already that you are little better than false knaves; and it will go near to be thought so shortly.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

Flat burglary as ever was committed.
Ibid. Line 54
Condemned into everlasting redemption.

Ibid. Line 60
O that he were here to write me down an ass!

Ibid. Line 80
A fellow that hath had losses, and one that hath two gowns, and every thing handsome about him.

Ibid. Line 90
Patch griefs with proverbs.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 17
Men
Can counsel and speak comfort to that grief

Which they themselves not feel.

Much Ado about Nothing.

Act V, Sc. 1, Line 20

Charm ache with air, and agony with

words.

Ibid. Line 26

'Tis all men's office to speak patience

To those that wring under the load of

sorrow;

But no man's virtue nor sufficiency

To be so moral when he shall endure

The like himself.

Ibid. Line 27

For there was never yet philosopher

That could endure the toothache pa-

tiently.

Ibid. Line 35

Some of us will smart for it.

Ibid. Line 108

What though care killed a cat,¹ thou

hast mettle enough in thee to kill care.

Ibid. Line 135

I was not born under a rhyming

planet.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 40

Done to death by slanderous tongues.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Fleet the time carelessly, as they did
in the golden world.

As You Like It [1598-1600].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 126

Always the dulness of the fool is the
whetstone of the wits.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 59

The little foolery that wise men have
makes a great show.

Ibid. Line 97

Well said: that was laid on with a
trowel.

Ibid. Line 113

In the world I fill up a place, which
may be better supplied when I have
made it empty.

Ibid. Line 206

Your heart's desires be with you!

Ibid. Line 214

¹ Let care kill a cat,

We'll laugh and grow fat.

Shirburn Ballads [1585], 91

Hang sorrow, care'll kill a cat. — JONSON:
Every Man in His Humour [1598], Act I,
Sc. 1

One out of suits with fortune.

As You Like It. Act I, Sc. 2,

Line 263

My pride fell with my fortunes.

Ibid. Line 269

Hereafter, in a better world than this,

I shall desire more love and knowledge

of you.

Ibid. Line 301

Celia. Not a word?

Rosalind. Not one to throw at a
dog.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

O, how full of briers is this working-
day world!

Ibid. Line 12

Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than

gold.

Ibid. Line 113

We'll have a swashing and a martial

outside,

As many other mannish cowards have.

Ibid. Line 123

Hath not old custom made this life

more sweet

Than that of painted pomp? Are not

these woods

More free from peril than the envious
court?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 2

Sweet are the uses of adversity;

Which, like the toad, ugly and venom-
ous,

Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;

And this our life, exempt from public
haunt,

Finds tongues in trees, books in the run-

ning brooks,

Sermons in stones, and good in every

thing.

Ibid. Line 12

The big round tears

Coursed one another down his innocent

nose

In piteous chase.

Ibid. Line 38

"Poor deer," quoth he, "thou mak'st a
testament

As worldlings do, giving thy sum of
more

To that which had too much."

Ibid. Line 47

Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens.

*As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 1,
Line 55*

And He that doth the ravens feed,
Yea, providently caters for the sparrow,
Be comfort to my age!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 43
Though I look old, yet I am strong and
lusty;

For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood.

Ibid. Line 47
Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.

Ibid. Line 52
Thou art not for the fashion of these
times,

Where none will sweat but for promo-
tion.

Ibid. Line 59
Ay, now am I in Arden: the more
fool I. When I was at home I was in a
better place; but travellers must be con-
tent.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 16
If you remember'st not the slightest
folly

That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd.

Ibid. Line 34
We that are true lovers run into
strange capers.

Ibid. Line 53
Thou speakest wiser than thou art
ware of.

Ibid. Line 57
I shall ne'er be 'ware of mine own
wit, till I break my shins against it.

Ibid. Line 59

Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:

Here shall he see
No enemy
But winter and rough weather.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1
I can suck melancholy out of a song
as a weasel sucks eggs.

Ibid. Line 12
Who doth ambition shun
And loves to live i' the sun,

Seeking the food he eats,
And pleas'd with what he gets.

*As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 5,
Line 38*

Amiens. What's that "duc-dame"?
Jagues. 'Tis a Greek invocation to
call fools into a circle.¹

Ibid. Line 58
I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 12
And rail'd on Lady Fortune in good
terms,

In good set terms.
Ibid. Line 16

And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And looking on it with lack-lustre eye,
Says, very wisely, "It is ten o'clock:
Thus we may see," quoth he, "how the
world wags."²

Ibid. Line 20
And so from hour to hour we ripe and
ripe,

And then from hour to hour we rot and
rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.³

Ibid. Line 26
My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,

That fools should be so deep-contem-
plative;
And I did laugh sans intermission

An hour by his dial.
Ibid. Line 30

Motley's the only wear.
Ibid. Line 34

If ladies be but young and fair,

They have the gift to know it.
Ibid. Line 37

I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please.

Ibid. Line 47
The "why" is plain as way to parish
church.

Ibid. Line 52

¹ Your name, even in life, was, alas! a kind
of *duc-dame* to bring people of no very great
sense into your circle. — ANDREW LANG: *Let-
ters to Dead Authors* [1886], To Percy
Bysshe Shelley

² So wags the world. — SIR WALTER SCOTT:
Ivanhoe [1819], Chap. 37

³ See Rabelais, page 90a.

Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of
time;

If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to
church,

If ever sat at any good man's feast.

As You Like It. Act II,

Sc. 7, Line 111

True is it that we have seen better
days.

Ibid. Line 120

And wiped our eyes
Of drops that sacred pity hath engen-
der'd.

Ibid. Line 122

Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and
hunger.

Ibid. Line 132

The wide and universal theatre.

Ibid. Line 137

All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely
players.¹

They have their exits and their en-
trances;

And one man in his time plays many
parts,

His acts being seven ages. At first the
infant,

Mewling and puking in the nurse's
arms.

And then the whining school-boy, with
his satchel—

And shining morning face, creeping like
snail

Unwillingly to school. And then the
lover,

Sighing like furnace, with a woful bal-
lad

Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a
soldier,

Full of strange oaths, and bearded like
the pard;

¹ See Du Bartas, pages 102a and 103a, and
Montaigne, page 99b.

The world's a theatre, the earth a stage,
Which God and Nature do with actors fill.

THOMAS HEYWOOD: *Apology for Actors*
[1612]

The world's a stage on which all the parts
are played. — MIDDLETON: *A Game of Chess*
[1624], Act V, Sc. 1

Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in
quarrel;

Seeking the bubble reputation

Even in the cannon's mouth. And then
the justice,

In fair round belly with good capon
lined,

With eyes severe and beard of formal
cut,

Full of wise saws and modern in-
stances;

And so he plays his part. The sixth age
shifts

Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on
side;

His youthful hose, well saved, a world
too wide

For his shrunk shank; and his big
manly voice,

Turning again toward childish treble,
pipes

And whistles in his sound. Last scene of
all,

That ends this strange eventful his-
tory,

Is second childishness, and mere obliv-
ion,

Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans
everything.

As You Like It. Act II,

Sc. 7, Line 139

Blow, blow, thou winter wind!

Thou art not so unkind

As man's ingratitude.

Ibid. Line 174

These trees shall be my books.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 5

The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive
she.

Ibid. Line 10

It goes much against my stomach.
Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd?

Ibid. Line 21

He that wants money, means, and
content is without three good friends.

Ibid. Line 25

I am a true labourer: I earn that I
eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate,

envy no man's happiness, glad of other
men's good.

Ibid. Line 78

From the east to western Ind,
No jewel is like Rosalind.

*As You Like It. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 94*

This is the very false gallop of verses.
Ibid. Line 120

Let us make an honourable retreat.
Ibid. Line 170

With bag and baggage.
Ibid. Line 171

O, wonderful, wonderful, and most
wonderful wonderful! and yet again
wonderful, and after that out of all
whooping.

Ibid. Line 202

Answer me in one word.
Ibid. Line 238

It is as easy to count atomies as to
resolve the propositions of a lover.

Ibid. Line 246

Do you not know I am a woman?
when I think, I must speak.

Ibid. Line 265

I do desire we may be better stran-
gers.

Ibid. Line 276
Jagues. What stature is she of?
Orlando. Just as high as my heart.

Ibid. Line 286

Time travels in divers paces with
divers persons. I'll tell you who Time
ambles withal, who Time trots withal,
who Time gallops withal, and who he
stands still withal.

Ibid. Line 328

Every one fault seeming monstrous
till his fellow fault came to match it.

Ibid. Line 377

Everything about you demonstrating
a careless desolation.

Ibid. Line 405

I would the gods had made thee poeti-
cal.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 16

The common executioner,
Whose heart the accustom'd sight of
death makes hard,

Falls not the axe upon the humbled
neck
But first begs pardon.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 3

The wounds invisible
That love's keen arrows make.

*As You Like It. Act III,
Sc. 5, Line 30*

Down on your knees,
And thank Heaven, fasting, for a good
man's love.

Ibid. Line 57

I am falser than vows made in wine.
Ibid. Line 73

It is a melancholy of mine own, com-
pounded of many simples, extracted
from many objects, and indeed the sun-
dry contemplation of my travels, which,
by often rumination, wraps me in a
most humorous sadness.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 16

I had rather have a fool to make me
merry than experience to make me sad.

Ibid. Line 28

Farewell, Monsieur Traveller: look
you lisp and wear strange suits, disable
all the benefits of your own country, be
out of love with your nativity, and al-
most chide God for making you that
countenance you are, or I will scarce
think you have swam in a gondola.

Ibid. Line 35

I'll warrant him heart-whole.
Ibid. Line 51

Very good orators, when they are
out, they will spit; and for lovers, lack-
ing (God warn us!) matter, the clean-
liest shift is to kiss.

Ibid. Line 77

Men have died from time to time,
and worms have eaten them, but not
for love.

Ibid. Line 110

For ever and a day.
Ibid. Line 151

Men are April when they woo, De-
cember when they wed: maids are May
when they are maids, but the sky
changes when they are wives.

Ibid. Line 153

My affection hath an unknown bot-
tom, like the bay of Portugal.

Ibid. Line 219

The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 17

Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy.

*As You Like It. Act IV,
Sc. 3, Line 103*

"So so" is good, very good, very excellent good; and yet it is not; it is but so so.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 30

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man knows himself to be a fool.

Ibid. Line 35

No sooner met but they looked; no sooner looked but they loved; no sooner loved but they sighed; no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason; no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

How bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man's eyes!

Ibid. Line 48

It was a lover and his lass,

With a hey, and a ho, and hey nonino,
That o'er the green cornfield did pass,

In the spring time, the only pretty ring time,

When birds do sing, hey ding a ding,
ding;

Sweet lovers love the spring.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 18

Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.¹

Ibid. Line 60

Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house; as your pearl in your foul oyster.

Ibid. Line 62

The Retort Courteous; . . . the Quip Modest; . . . the Reply Churlish; . . . the Reproof Valiant; . . . the Countercheck Quarrelsome; . . . the Lie Circumstantial; . . . the Lie Direct.

Ibid. Line 75

¹ My glass is not large, but I drink out of my own. — ALFRED DE MUSSET [1810-1857]

Your "If" is the only peacemaker; much virtue in "If."

As You Like It. Act V, Sc. 4, Line 108

What a case am I in.

Ibid. Epilogue, Line 7

If music be the food of love,¹ play on; Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,

The appetite may sicken, and so die.

That strain again! it had a dying fall:

O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound

That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour!

Twelfth-Night. [1598-1600].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art thou,

That notwithstanding thy capacity

Receiveth as the sea, nought enters there,

Of what validity and pitch so'er,

But falls into abatement and low price,

Even in a minute: so full of shapes is fancy,

That it alone is high fantastical.

Ibid. Line 9

When my tongue blabs, then let mine eyes not see.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 61

I am sure care's an enemy to life.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

Let them hang themselves in their own straps.

Ibid. Line 13

I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit.

Ibid. Line 92

Wherefore are these things hid?

Ibid. Line 135

Is it a world to hide virtues in?

Ibid. Line 142

God give them wisdom that have it; and those that are fools, let them use their talents.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

One draught above heat makes him a fool, the second mads him, and a third drowns him.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 139

¹ Is not music the food of love? — RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *The Rivals* [1775], *Act II, Sc. 1*

We will draw the curtain and show
you the picture.

*Twelfth-Night. Act I, Sc. 5,
Line 252*

'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and
white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand
laid on:

Lady, you are the cruell'st she alive
If you will lead these graces to the
grave

And leave the world no copy.

Ibid. Line 259

Make me a willow-cabin at your gate,
And call upon my soul within the
house.

Ibid. Line 289

Holla your name to the reverberate
hills,

And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out.

Ibid. Line 293

O mistress mine, where are you roam-
ing?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 42

Journeys end in lovers meeting,
Every wise man's son doth know.

Ibid. Line 46

What is love? 'tis not hereafter;
Present mirth hath present laughter.

Ibid. Line 50

Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure.

Ibid. Line 54

He does it with a better grace, but
I do it more natural.

Ibid. Line 91

Is there no respect of place, persons,
nor time in you?

Ibid. Line 100

Sir Toby. Dost thou think, because
thou art virtuous, there shall be no more
cakes and ale?

Clown. Yes, by Saint Anne, and gin-
ger shall be hot i' the mouth too.

Ibid. Line 124

My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that
colour.

Ibid. Line 184

These most brisk and giddy-paced
times.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 6

If ever thou shalt love,
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;
For such as I am all true lovers are,
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else,
Save in the constant image of the
creature
That is beloved.

Twelfth-Night. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 15

Let still the woman take
An elder than herself: so wears she to
him,
So sways she level in her husband's
heart:

For, boy, however we do praise our-
selves,

Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and
worn,

Than women's are.

Ibid. Line 29

Then let thy love be younger than thy-
self,

Or thy affection cannot hold the bent.
For women are as roses, whose fair
flower

Being once display'd, doth fall that very
hour.

Ibid. Line 36

The spinsters and the knitters in the
sun

And the free maids that weave their
thread with bones,

Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,
And dallies with the innocence of love,
Like the old age.

Ibid. Line 47

Duke. And what's her history?

Viola. A blank, my lord. She never
told her love,

But let concealment, like a worm i' the
bud,

Feed on her damask cheek: she pined
in thought,

And with a green and yellow melan-
choly

She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief.

Ibid. Line 112

I am all the daughters of my father's
house,

And all the brothers too.

Ibid. Line 122

Here comes the trout that must be caught with tickling.

Twelfth-Night. Act II,

Sc. 5, Line 25

I know my place, as I would they should do theirs.

Ibid. Line 61

I may command where I adore.

Ibid. Line 116

Some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some have greatness thrust upon them.

Ibid. Line 159

He will come to her in yellow stockings, and 'tis a colour she abhors, and cross-garter'd, a fashion she detests.

Ibid. Line 220

Foolery, sir, does walk about the orb like the sun; it shines everywhere.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 44

This fellow's wise enough to play the fool,

And to do that well craves a kind of wit.

Ibid. Line 68

Music from the spheres.¹

Ibid. Line 122

How apt the poor are to be proud.

Ibid. Line 141

Then westward-ho!

Ibid. Line 148

Oh, what a deal of scorn-looks beautiful

In the contempt and anger of his lip!

Ibid. Line 159

Love sought is good, but given unsought, is better.

Ibid. Line 170

You will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman's beard.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 30

Let there be gall enough in thy ink.

Ibid. Line 54

Laugh yourselves into stitches.

Ibid. Line 75

I can no other answer make but thanks, And thanks, and ever thanks.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 14

Haply your eye shall light upon some toy

¹ The music of the spheres.—*Pericles* [1608-1609], Act V, Sc. 1, L. 231

See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b.

You have desire to purchase.

Twelfth-Night. Act III,

Sc. 3, Line 44

This is very midsummer madness.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 62

Put thyself into the trick of singularity.

Ibid. Line 80

What, man! defy the Devil: consider, he's an enemy to mankind.

Ibid. Line 109

If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction.

Ibid. Line 142

More matter for a May morning.

Ibid. Line 158

Still you keep o' the windy side of the law.¹

Ibid. Line 183

My remembrance is very free and clear from any image of offence done to any man.

Ibid. Line 251

Hob, nob, is his word: give 't or take 't.

Ibid. Line 265

I have heard of some kind of men that put quarrels purposely on others to taste their valour.

Ibid. Line 269

He's a very devil.

Ibid. Line 304

An I thought he had been valiant, and so cunning in fence, I'd have seen him damned ere I'd have challenged him.

Ibid. Line 314

Out of my lean and low ability

I'll lend you something.

Ibid. Line 380

I hate ingratitude more in a man

Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness,

Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption

Inhabits our frail blood.

Ibid. Line 390

As the old hermit of Prague, that

¹ The windy side of care.—*Much Ado about Nothing* [1598-1600], Act II, Sc. 1, L. 328

never saw pen and ink, very wittily said to a niece of King Gorboduc, "That that is, is."

Twelfth-Night. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 14

Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 388
When that I was and a little tiny boy,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain,
A foolish thing was but a toy,
For the rain it raineth every day.¹

Ibid. Line 404

A surgeon to old shoes.

Julius Caesar [1598-1600]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 26

As proper men as ever trod upon neat's leather.

Ibid. Line 27

Have you not made a universal shout,
That Tiber trembled underneath her banks,

To hear the replication of your sounds
Made in her concave shores?

Ibid. Line 48

Beware the ides of March.²

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 18

Set honour in one eye and death i' the other,

And I will look on both indifferently.

Ibid. Line 86

Well, honour is the subject of my story.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life; but, for my single self,

I had as lief not be as live to be

In awe of such a thing as I myself.

Ibid. Line 92

Stemming it with hearts of controversy:

Ibid. Line 109

Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world

Like a Colossus; and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about

To find ourselves dishonourable graves:
Men at some time are masters of their fates:

¹ Parodied by the Fool in *King Lear*; see page 191b.

² See Plutarch, page 56b.

The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,

But in ourselves, that we are underlings.

Julius Caesar. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 134

Upon what meat doth this our Caesar feed,

That he is grown so great? Age, thou art 'shamed!

Rome, thou hast lost the breed of noble bloods!

Ibid. Line 148

There was a Brutus once that would have brook'd

The eternal devil to keep his state in Rome

As easily as a king.

Ibid. Line 158

Let me have men about me that are fat;
Sleek-headed men, and such as sleep o' nights;

Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look;

He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.

Ibid. Line 191

He reads much;

He is a great observer, and he looks Quite through the deeds of men;

Ibid. Line 200

Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort

As if he mock'd himself, and scorn'd his spirit

That could be moved to smile at any thing.

Ibid. Line 204

But, for my own part, it was Greek to me.

Ibid. Line 288

Yesterday the bird of night did sit,
Even at noon-day, upon the market-place,
Hooting and shrieking.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 26

O! he sits high in all the people's hearts:
And that which would appear offence in us,

His countenance, like richest alchemy,
Will change to virtue and to worthiness.

Ibid. Line 157

¹ See Plutarch, page 57b.

'Tis a common proof,
That lowliness is young ambition's lad-
der,

Whereto the climber-upward turns his
face;

But when he once attains the upmost
round,

He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base
degrees

By which he did ascend.

*Julius Caesar. Act II,
Sc. 1, Line 21*

Therefore think him as a serpent's egg
Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind,
grow mischievous,
And kill him in the shell.

Ibid. Line 32

Between the acting of a dreadful thing
And the first motion, all the interim is
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:
The Genius and the mortal instruments
Are then in council; and the state of
man,

Like to a little kingdom, suffers then
The nature of an insurrection.

Ibid. Line 63

O conspiracy!

Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous
brow by night,

When evils are most free?

Ibid. Line 77

Let's carve him as a dish fit for the
gods.

Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds.

Ibid. Line 173

But when I tell him he hates flatterers,
He says he does, being then most flat-
tered.

Ibid. Line 207

Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber.

Ibid. Line 230

You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart.¹

Ibid. Line 288

Think you I am no stronger than my
sex,

Being so father'd and so husbanded?

*Julius Caesar. Act II, Sc. 1,
Line 296*

When beggars die, there are no comets
seen;

The heavens themselves blaze forth the
death of princes.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 30

Cowards die many times before their
deaths;

The valiant never taste of death but
once.

Of all the wonders that I yet have
heard,

It seems to me most strange that men
should fear;

Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come.

Ibid. Line 32

See! Antony, that revels long o' nights,
Is notwithstanding up.

Ibid. Line 116

How hard it is for women to keep coun-
sel.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 9

But I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 60

Et tu, Brute!

Ibid. Line 77

How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty scene be acted o'er,
In states unborn and accents yet un-
known!

Ibid. Line 111

O mighty Caesar! dost thou lie so low?
Are all thy conquests, glories, triumphs,
spoils;

Shrunk to this little measure?

Ibid. Line 148

The choice and master spirits of this
age.

Ibid. Line 163

Though last, not least in love.¹

Ibid. Line 189

O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of
earth,

That I am meek and gentle with these
butchers!

¹ See Spenser, page 114b.

¹ Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my
heart. — THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757],
I, 3, L. 12

Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times.

Julius Caesar. Act III,

Sc. 1, Line 254

Cry "Havoc!" and let slip the dogs of
war.

Ibid. Line 273

Romans, countrymen, and lovers!
hear me for my cause; and be silent,
that you may hear.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 13

Not that I loved Caesar less, but that
I loved Rome more.

Ibid. Line 22

As he was valiant I honour him: but,
as he was ambitious, I slew him.

Ibid. Line 27

If any, speak; for him have I of-
fended. I pause for a reply.

Ibid. Line 36

Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me
your ears;

I come to bury Caesar, not to praise
him.

The evil that men do lives after them,
The good is oft interred with their
bones.¹

Ibid. Line 79

For Brutus is an honourable man;
So are they all, all honourable men.

Ibid. Line 88

When that the poor have cried, Caesar
hath wept;

Ambition should be made of sterner
stuff.

Ibid. Line 97

O judgment! thou art fled to brutish
beasts,

And men have lost their reason.

Ibid. Line 110

But yesterday the word of Caesar might
Have stood against the world; now lies
he there,

And none so poor to do him reverence.

Ibid. Line 124

If you have tears, prepare to shed them
now.

Ibid. Line 174

See what a rent the envious Casca
made.

Ibid. Line 180

This was the most unkindest cut of all.

Julius Caesar. Act III,

Sc. 2, Line 188

Great Caesar fell.

O! what a fall was there, my country-
men;

Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourish'd over
us.

Ibid. Line 194

What private griefs they have, alas! I
know not.

Ibid. Line 217

I come not, friends, to steal away your
hearts:

I am no orator, as Brutus is;

But, as you know me all, a plain blunt
man.

Ibid. Line 220

For I have neither wit, nor words, nor
worth,

Action, nor utterance, nor the power
of speech,

To stir men's blood: I only speak right
on.

Ibid. Line 225

Put a tongue

In every wound of Caesar, that should
move

The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny.

Ibid. Line 232

When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.

There are no tricks in plain and simple
faith.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 20

You yourself

Are much condemn'd to have an itch-
ing palm.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 9

The foremost man of all this world.

Ibid. Line 22

I had rather be a dog, and bay the
moon,

Than such a Roman.

Ibid. Line 27

I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my
laughter,

When you are waspish.

Ibid. Line 49

There is no terror, Cassius, in your
threats;

¹ See Euripides, page 18a.

For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Which I respect not.

*Julius Caesar. Act IV,
Sc. 3, Line 66*

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,

But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.

Ibid. Line 85

All his faults observed,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by rote.

Ibid. Line 96

There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;

Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.

Ibid. Line 217

We must take the current when it serves,

Or lose our ventures.

Ibid. Line 222

The deep of night is crept upon our talk,

And nature must obey necessity.¹

Ibid. Line 225

But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,

And leave them honeyless.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 34

Forever, and forever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile;

If not, why then, this parting was well made.

Ibid. Line 117

O, that a man might know
The end of this day's business, ere it come.

Ibid. Line 123

O Julius Caesar! thou art mighty yet!
Thy spirit walks abroad, and turns our swords

In our own proper entrails.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 94

The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!

Ibid. Line 99

This was the noblest Roman of them all.

*Julius Caesar. Act V,
Sc. 5, Line 68*

His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up

And say to all the world, "This was a man!"

Ibid. Line 73

When my love swears that she is made of truth,

I do believe her, though I know she lies.

The Passionate Pilgrim [1599].¹ l

Love's best habit is a soothing tongue.

Ibid.

Bad in the best, though excellent in neither.

Ibid. VII

Crabbed age and youth cannot live together.

Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care.

Ibid. XII

For this relief much thanks; 'tis bitter cold,

And I am sick at heart.

*Hamlet [1600-1601]. Act I,
Sc. 1, Line 8*

Not a mouse stirring.²

Ibid. Line 10

But in the gross and scope of my opinion,

This bodes some strange eruption to our state.

Ibid. Line 68

Whose sore task
Does not divide the Sunday from the week.

Ibid. Line 75

This sweaty haste
Doth make the night joint-labourer with the day.

Ibid. Line 77

In the most high and palmy state of Rome,

A little ere the mightiest Julius fell,
The graves stood tenantless and the sheeted dead

¹ The bulk of this volume is by others.

² See Clement Clarke Moore, page 437a.

¹ See Diogenes Laertius, page 70a.

Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 113

And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.

Ibid. Line 148

The cock, that is the trumpet of the morn.

Ibid. Line 150

Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine.

Ibid. Line 153

It faded on the crowing of the cock.
Some say that ever 'gainst that season
comes

Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,

The bird of dawning singeth all night long;

And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad;

The nights are wholesome; then no planets strike,

No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm,

So hallow'd and so gracious is the time.

Ibid. Line 157

So have I heard, and do in part believe it.

But, look, the morn in russet mantle clad,

Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill.

Ibid. Line 165

The memory be green.¹

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

With one auspicious and one dropping eye,

With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,

In equal scale weighing delight and dole.

Ibid. Line 11

A little more than kin, and less than kind.

Ibid. Line 65

Thou know'st 'tis common; all that live must die,

¹ See Thomas Moore, page 438a.

Passing through nature to eternity.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 72

Seems, madam! Nay, it is; I know not "seems."

'Tis not alone my inky cloak, good mother,

Nor customary suits of solemn black.

Ibid. Line 76

But I have that within which passeth show;

These but the trappings and the suits of woe.

Ibid. Line 85

O! that this too too solid flesh would melt,

Thaw and resolve itself into a dew;

Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd His canon 'gainst self-slaughter! O

God! O God!

How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable Seem to me all the uses of this world.

Ibid. Line 129

Things rank and gross in nature Possess it merely. That it should come to this!

Ibid. Line 136

Hyperion to a satyr; so loving to my mother

That he might not betem the winds of heaven

Visit her face too roughly.

Ibid. Line 140

Why, she would hang on him, As if increase of appetite had grown

By what it fed on.

Ibid. Line 143

Frailty, thy name is woman!

Ibid. Line 146

Like Niobe, all tears.

Ibid. Line 149

A beast, that wants discourse of reason.

Ibid. Line 150

It is not nor it cannot come to good.

Ibid. Line 158

A truant disposition.

Ibid. Line 169

Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral baked meats

Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.

Would I had met my dearest foe¹ in
heaven

Ere I had seen that day.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 180

In my mind's eye, Horatio.
Ibid. Line 185

He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again.

Ibid. Line 187

Season your admiration for a while.
Ibid. Line 192

In the dead vast and middle of the
night.

Ibid. Line 198

Arm'd at points exactly, cap-a-pe.
Ibid. Line 200

Distill'd

Almost to jelly with the act of fear.
Ibid. Line 204

A countenance more in sorrow than in
anger.

Ibid. Line 231

While one with moderate haste might
tell a hundred.

Ibid. Line 237

Hamlet. His beard was grizzled, no?

Horatio. It was, as I have seen it in
his life,

A sable silver'd.
Ibid. Line 239

Give it an understanding, but no
tongue.

Ibid. Line 249

All is not well;
I doubt some foul play.

Ibid. Line 254

Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them,
to men's eyes.

Ibid. Line 256

The chariest maid is prodigal enough
If she unmask her beauty to the moon:
Virtue itself 'scapes not calumnious
strokes;

The canker galls the infants of the
spring

Too oft before their buttons be dis-
closed,

¹ And dearest enemy. — THOMAS MIDDLETON [1570?–1627]: *Anything for a Quiet Life, Act V, Sc. 1*

And in the morn and liquid dew of
youth
Contagious blastments are most im-
minent.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 36

Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,
Show me the steep and thorny way to
heaven,

Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless liber-
tine,

Himself the primrose path of dalliance
treads,¹

And recks not his own rede.²
Ibid. Line 47

Give thy thoughts no tongue.
Ibid. Line 59

Be thou familiar, but by no means vul-
gar;

Those friends thou hast, and their adop-
tion tried,

Grapple them to thy soul with hoops
of steel.

Ibid. Line 61

Beware

Of entrance to a quarrel, but, being in,
Bear 't that the opposed may beware of
thee.

Give every man thy ear, but few thy
voice;

Take each man's censure, but reserve
thy judgment.

Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not
gaudy;³

For the apparel oft proclaims the man.
Ibid. Line 65

Neither a borrower, nor a lender be;
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of hus-
bandry.

This above all: to thine own self be
true,

¹ See *Macbeth*, page 196b.

² Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive,
By his clennesse, how that his sheep shold
live.

CHAUCER: *Canterbury Tales* [circa
1387], Prologue, L. 504

And may you better reck the rede,
Than ever did the adviser.

ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *Epistle
to a Young Friend*

³ Neat, not gaudy. — CHARLES LAMB: *Let-
ter to Wordsworth* [1806]

And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any
man.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 75

Springs to catch woodcocks.

Ibid. Line 115

When the blood burns, how prodigal the
soul

Lends the tongue vows.

Ibid. Line 116

Be somewhat scanter of your maiden
presence.

Ibid. Line 121

The air bites shrewdly.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

But to my mind, though I am native
here

And to the manner born, — it is a cus-
tom

More honoured in the breach than the
observance.

Ibid. Line 14

Angels and ministers of grace defend
us!

Ibid. Line 39

Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou comest in such a questionable
shape

That I will speak to thee.

Ibid. Line 42

What may this mean,
That thou, dead corse, again in com-
plete steel

Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the
moon,

Making night hideous,¹ and we fools of
nature

So horribly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of
our souls?

Ibid. Line 51

I do not set my life at a pin's fee.

Ibid. Line 65

My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this
body

As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve.

Ibid. Line 81

¹ And makes night hideous. — ALEXANDER
POPE: *The Dunciad*, Book III [1728], L. 166

Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him
that lets me!

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 84

Something is rotten in the state of Den-
mark.

Ibid. Line 90

I could a tale unfold whose lightest
word

Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy
young blood,

Make thy two eyes, like stars, start
from their spheres,

Thy knotted and combined locks to
part,

And each particular hair to stand an
end,

Like quills upon the fretful porpentine.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

And duller shouldst thou be than the fat
weed

That rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf.

Ibid. Line 32

O my prophetic soul!

My uncle!

Ibid. Line 40

O Hamlet, what a falling-off was there!

Ibid. Line 47

But, soft! methinks I scent the morning
air;

Brief let me be. Sleeping within my
orchard,

My custom always of the afternoon.

Ibid. Line 58

In the porches of mine ears.

Ibid. Line 63

Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unaneled,

No reckoning made, but sent to my ac-
count

With all my imperfections on my head.

Ibid. Line 76

Leave her to heaven
And to those thorns that in her bosom
lodge,

To prick and sting her.

Ibid. Line 86

The glow-worm shows the matin to be
near,

And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire.

Ibid. Line 89

While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember
thee!

Yea, from the table of my memory
I'll wipe away all trivial fond records.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 96

Within the book and volume of my
brain.

Ibid. Line 103

O villain, villain, smiling, damned vil-
lain!

My tables, — meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be
a villain;

At least I'm sure it may be so in Den-
mark.

Ibid. Line 106

There are more things in heaven and
earth, Horatio,

Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.

Ibid. Line 166

To put an antic disposition on.

Ibid. Line 172

Rest, rest, perturbed spirit!

Ibid. Line 182

The time is out of joint; O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right!

Ibid. Line 188

Your bait of falsehood takes this carp
of truth:

And thus do we of wisdom and of reach,
With windlasses and with assays of
bias,

By indirections find directions out.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 63

Ungarter'd, and down-gyved to his
ankle.

Ibid. Line 80

This is the very ecstasy of love;
Whose violent property fordoes itself,
And leads the will to desperate under-
takings,

As oft as any passion under heaven
That does afflict our natures.

Ibid. Line 102

Brevity is the soul of wit.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 90

More matter, with less art.

Ibid. Line 95

That he is mad, 'tis true; 'tis true 'tis
pity;

And pity 'tis 'tis true.

Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 97

Find out the cause of this effect,
Or rather say, the cause of this defect,
For this effect defective comes by cause.

Ibid. Line 101

Doubt thou the stars are fire;

Doubt that the sun doth move;

Doubt truth to be a liar;

But never doubt I love.

Ibid. Line 115

To be honest, as this world goes, is
to be one man picked out of ten thou-
sand.

Ibid. Line 179

Still harping on my daughter.

Ibid. Line 190

Polonius. What do you read, my
lord?

Hamlet. Words, words, words.

Ibid. Line 195

They have a plentiful lack of wit.

Ibid. Line 204

Though this be madness, yet there is
method in 't.

Ibid. Line 211

These tedious old fools!

Ibid. Line 227

There is nothing either good or bad,
but thinking makes it so.

Ibid. Line 259

O God! I could be bounded in a nut-
shell, and count myself a king of in-
finite space, were it not that I have bad
dreams.

Ibid. Line 263

This goodly frame, the earth, seems
to me a sterile promontory; this most
excellent canopy, the air, look you, this
brave o'erhanging firmament, this ma-
jestic roof fretted with golden fire,
why, it appears no other thing to me
than a foul and pestilent congregation
of vapours. What a piece of work is a
man! how noble in reason! how infinite
in faculty! in form and moving how
express and admirable! in action how
like an angel! in apprehension how like
a god!

Ibid. Line 317

Man delights not me; no, nor woman
neither.

Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 330

There is something in this more than
natural, if philosophy could find it out.

Ibid. Line 392

I am but mad north-north-west;
when the wind is southerly, I know a
hawk from a handsaw.

Ibid. Line 405

They say an old man is twice a child.

Ibid. Line 413

O Jephthah, judge of Israel, what a
treasure hadst thou!

Ibid. Line 431

One fair daughter and no more,
The which he loved passing well.

Ibid. Line 435

Come, give us a taste of your quality.

Ibid. Line 460

The play, I remember, pleased not
the million; 'twas caviare to the gen-
eral.

Ibid. Line 465

They are the abstracts and brief
chronicles of the time: after your death
you were better have a bad epitaph than
their ill report while you live.

Ibid. Line 555

Use every man after his desert, and
who should 'scape whipping?

Ibid. Line 561

O, what a rogue and peasant slave am I!

Ibid. Line 584

What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba,
That he should weep for her?

Ibid. Line 593

But I am pigeon-livered, and lack gall
To make oppression bitter.

Ibid. Line 613

The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of
the king.

Ibid. Line 641

With devotion's visage
And pious action we do sugar o'er
The devil himself.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 47

To be, or not to be: that is the ques-
tion:

Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suf-
fer

The slings and arrows of outrageous
fortune,

Or to take arms against a sea of
troubles,

And by opposing end them? To die: to
sleep:

No more; and by a sleep to say we end
The heartache and the thousand nat-
ural shocks

That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consumma-
tion

Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep;
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay,
there's the rub:

For in that sleep of death what dreams
may come,

When we have shuffled off this mortal
coil,

Must give us pause. There's the re-
spect

That makes calamity of so long life;
For who would bear the whips and
scorns of time,

The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's
contumely,

The pangs of dispriz'd love, the law's
delay,

The insolence of office and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy
takes,

When he himself might his quietus
make

With a bare bodkin? who would fardels
bear,

To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after
death,

The undiscover'd country from whose
bourn

No traveller returns, puzzles the will
And makes us rather bear those ills we
have

Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience does make cowards of
us all;¹

And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of
thought,

¹ See Bidpai, page 28b.

And enterprises of great pith and moment

With this regard their currents turn awry,

And lose the name of action.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 56

Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember'd.

Ibid. Line 89

For, to the noble mind

Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.

Ibid. Line 100

What should such fellows as I do
crawling between earth and heaven?
We are arrant knaves, all.

Ibid. Line 128

Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow,
thou shalt not escape calumny.
Get thee to a nunnery, go.

Ibid. Line 142

I have heard of your paintings too,
well enough; God has given you one face,
and you make yourselves another.

Ibid. Line 150

O! what a noble mind is here o'erthrown:

The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's eye,
tongue, sword.

Ibid. Line 159

The glass of fashion and the mould of form,

The observed of all observers!

Ibid. Line 162

Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,

Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.

Ibid. Line 166

O, woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!

Ibid. Line 169

Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus; but use all gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and as I may say the whirlwind of passion, you must

acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it smoothness. Oh, it offends me to the soul to hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the groundlings, who for the most part are capable of nothing but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise. I would have such a fellow whipped for o'erdoing Termagant; it out-herods Herod.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 1

Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o'erstep not the modesty of nature.

Ibid. Line 20

To hold, as 'twere, the mirror up to nature; to show virtue her own feature, scorn her own image, and the very age and body of the time his form and pressure.

Ibid. Line 25

Though it make the unskilful laugh, cannot but make the judicious grieve.

Ibid. Line 29

Not to speak it profanely.

Ibid. Line 35

I have thought some of Nature's journeymen had made men and not made them well, they imitated humanity so abominably.

Ibid. Line 38

No; let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp,

And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee

Where thrift may follow fawning.

Ibid. Line 65

A man that fortune's buffets and rewards

Hast ta'en with equal thanks.

Ibid. Line 72

They are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man

That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him

In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,

As I do thee. Something too much of this.

Ibid. Line 75

And my imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 88

Nay, then, let the devil wear black,
for I'll have a suit of sables.

Ibid. Line 138

There's hope a great man's memory
may outlive his life half a year.

Ibid. Line 141

This is miching mallecho; it means
mischief.

Ibid. Line 149

Where love is great, the littlest doubts
are fear;

When little fears grow great, great love
grows there.

Ibid. Line 183

What to ourselves in passion we pro-
pose,

The passion ending, doth the purpose
lose.

Ibid. Line 206

The lady doth protest too much, me-
thinks.

Ibid. Line 242

Let the galled jade wince, our withers
are unprung.

Ibid. Line 256

Why, let the stricken deer go weep,¹

The hart ungalled play;

For some must watch, while some must
sleep:

So runs the world away.

Ibid. Line 287

You would pluck out the heart of my
mystery.

Ibid. Line 389

Do you think I am easier to be played
on than a pipe?

Ibid. Line 393

Hamlet. Do you see yonder cloud
that's almost in shape of a camel?

Polonius. By the mass, and 'tis like
a camel, indeed.

Hamlet. Methinks it is like a weasel.

Polonius. It is backed like a weasel.

Hamlet. Or like a whale?

Polonius. Very like a whale.

Ibid. Line 400

¹ I was a stricken deer. — WILLIAM COW-
PER: *The Task* [1785], *Book III*

They fool me to the top of my bent.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 408

By and by is easily said.

Ibid. Line 411

'Tis now the very witching time of
night,

When churchyards yawn and hell itself
breathes out

Contagion to this world.

Ibid. Line 413

I will speak daggers to her, but use
none.

Ibid. Line 421

O! my offence is rank, it smells to
heaven;

It hath the primal eldest curse upon 't,
A brother's murder.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 36

Now might I do it pat, now he is pray-
ing;

And now I'll do't: — and so he goes to
heaven;

And so I am revenged.

Ibid. Line 73

With all his crimes broad blown, as
flush as May.

Ibid. Line 81

My words fly up, my thoughts remain
below:

Words without thoughts never to
heaven go.

Ibid. Line 97

Dead, for a ducat, dead!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 23

And let me wring your heart; for so I
shall,

If it be made of penetrable stuff.

Ibid. Line 35

False as dicers' oaths.

Ibid. Line 45

A rhapsody of words.

Ibid. Line 48

See, what a grace was seated on this
brow;

Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove him-
self;

An eye like Mars, to threaten and com-
mand,

A station like the herald Mercury

New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill,

A combination and a form indeed,

Where every god did seem to set his
seal,

To give the world assurance of a man.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 55

At your age

The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's
humble.

Ibid. Line 68

O shame! where is thy blush? Rebel-
lious hell,

If thou canst mutine in a matron's
bones,

To flaming youth let virtue be as wax,
And melt in her own fire: proclaim no
shame

When the compulsive ardour gives the
charge,

Since frost itself as actively doth burn,
And reason panders will.

Ibid. Line 82

A king of shreds and patches.¹

Ibid. Line 102

How is 't with you,
That you do bend your eye on vacancy?

Ibid. Line 115

Lay not that flattering unction to your
soul.

Ibid. Line 145

Confess yourself to heaven;
Repent what's past; avoid what is to
come.

Ibid. Line 149

For in the fatness of these pury times
Virtue itself of vice must pardon beg.

Ibid. Line 153

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.

Ibid. Line 160

Refrain to-night,
And that shall lend a kind of easiness
To the next abstinence: the next more
easy;

For use almost can change the stamp
of nature.

Ibid. Line 165

I must be cruel, only to be kind.

Ibid. Line 178

¹ A wandering minstrel I—

A thing of shreds and patches.

W. S. GILBERT: *The Mikado*
[1885], Act I

For 'tis the sport to have the engineer
Hoist with his own petar.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 206

Diseases desperate grown

By desperate appliance are relieved,
Or not at all.¹

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 9

A man may fish with the worm that
hath eat of a king, and eat of the fish
that hath fed of that worm.

Ibid. Line 29

We go to gain a little patch of ground,
That hath in it no profit but the name.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 18

How all occasions do inform against me,
And spur my dull revenge! What is a
man,

If his chief good and market of his
time

Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no
more.²

Sure, he that made us with such large
discourse,

Looking before and after, gave us not
That capability and godlike reason

To fust in us unused.

Ibid. Line 32

Some craven scruple

Of thinking too precisely on th' event.

Ibid. Line 36

Rightly to be great

Is not to stir without great argument
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honour's at the stake.

Ibid. Line 53

So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 19

How should I your true love know

From another one?

By his cockle hat and staff,

And his sandal shoon.

Ibid. Line 23

He is dead and gone, lady,

He is dead and gone;

At his head a grass-green turf,

At his heels a stone.

Ibid. Line 29

¹ See Hippocrates, page 22a.

² The unmotivated herd that only sleep and
feed.—JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL [1819-
1891]: *Under the Old Elm, Part VII, St. 3*

We know what we are, but know not
what we may be.

Hamlet. Act IV, Sc. 5, Line 43

Come, my coach! Good night, sweet
ladies; good night.

Ibid. Line 72

When sorrows come, they come not
single spies,
But in battalions.

Ibid. Line 78

There's such divinity doth hedge a
king,
That treason can but peep to what it
would.

Ibid. Line 123

There's rosemary, that's for remem-
brance; . . . and there is pansies,
that's for thoughts.¹

Ibid. Line 174

You must wear your rue with a dif-
ference. There's a daisy; I would give
you some violets, but they withered all
when my father died.

Ibid. Line 181

A very riband in the cap of youth.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 77

One woe doth tread upon another's
heel,
So fast they follow.²

Ibid. Line 164

Nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.

Ibid. Line 188

There is no ancient gentlemen but
gardeners, ditchers, and grave-makers;
they hold up Adam's profession.³

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 32

Cudgel thy brains no more about it.

Ibid. Line 61

¹ See Chapman, page 116b.

² Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a
wave.—HERRICK: *Sorrows Succeed* [1648]
Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
They love a train, they tread each other's heel.

EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts*
[1742-1745], *Night III*, L. 63

³ See Francis Bacon, page 121a.

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who
made him sees

That half a proper gardener's work is
done upon his knees.

RUDYARD KIPLING [1865-1936]: *The*
Glory of the Garden, St. 8

Has this fellow no feeling of his busi-
ness, that he sings at grave-making?

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 71

Custom hath made it in him a prop-
erty of easiness.

Ibid. Line 73

But age, with his stealing steps,
Hath claw'd me in his clutch.

Ibid. Line 77

A politician, . . . one that would
circumvent God.

Ibid. Line 84

Why may not that be the skull of a
lawyer? Where be his quiddities now,
his quillets, his cases, his tenures, and
his tricks?

Ibid. Line 104

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest
her soul, she's dead.

Ibid. Line 145

How absolute the knave is! we must
speak by the card, or equivocation will
undo us.

Ibid. Line 147

The age is grown so picked that the
toe of the peasant comes so near the
heel of the courtier, he galls his kibe.

Ibid. Line 150

Alas, poor Yorick! I knew him, Ho-
ratio: a fellow of infinite jest, of most
excellent fancy; he hath borne me on
his back a thousand times; and now,
how abhorred in my imagination it is!
my gorge rises at it. Here hung those
lips that I have kissed I know not how
oft. Where be your gibes now? your
gambols? your songs? your flashes of
merriment, that were wont to set the
table on a roar? Not one now, to mock
your own grinning? quite chap-fallen?
Now get you to my lady's chamber, and
tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to
this favour she must come; make her
laugh at that.

Ibid. Line 201

To what base uses we may return,
Horatio! Why may not imagination
trace the noble dust of Alexander, till
he find it stopping a bung-hole?

Ibid. Line 222

'Twere to consider too curiously, to consider so.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 226

Imperious Caesar, dead and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away.

Ibid. Line 235

Lay her i' the earth;
And from her fair and unpolled flesh
May violets spring! ¹

Ibid. Line 260

A ministering angel shall my sister be. ²

Ibid. Line 263

Sweets to the sweet: farewell!

Ibid. Line 265

I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd,
sweet maid,

And not have strew'd thy grave.

Ibid. Line 267

Though I am not splenetic and rash,
Yet have I in me something dangerous.

Ibid. Line 283

Forty thousand brothers

Could not, with all their quantity of love,

Make up my sum.

Ibid. Line 291

Nay, an thou'lt mouth,
I'll rant as well as thou.

Ibid. Line 305

Let Hercules himself do what he may,
The cat will mew and dog will have his day.

Ibid. Line 313

There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

I once did hold it, as our statists do,

A baseness to write fair.

Ibid. Line 33

It did me yeoman's service.

Ibid. Line 36

Popp'd in between the election and my hopes.

Ibid. Line 65

¹ And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.

TENNYSON: *In Memoriam* [1850],
XVIII

² See *Rubaiyat*, page 531b.

² See Sir Walter Scott, page 414b.

The bravery of his grief did put me
Into a towering passion.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 79

'Tis the breathing time of day with me.

Ibid. Line 181

The most fond and winnowed opinions.

Ibid. Line 201

There's a special providence in the fall of a sparrow. ¹ If it be now, 'tis not to come; if it be not to come, it will be now; if it be not now, yet it will come: the readiness is all. Since no man has aught of what he leaves, what is 't to leave betimes?

Ibid. Line 232

A hit, a very palpable hit.

Ibid. Line 295

This fell sergeant, death,
Is strict in his arrest.

Ibid. Line 350

Report me and my cause aright.

Ibid. Line 353

I am more an antique Roman than a Dane.

Ibid. Line 355

Horatio, what a wounded name,
Things standing thus unknown, shall
live behind me.

If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,
Absent thee from felicity awhile,

And in this harsh world draw thy breath
in pain,

To tell my story.

Ibid. Line 358

The rest is silence.

Ibid. Line 372

Now cracks a noble heart. Good-night,
sweet prince,

And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest!

Ibid. Line 373

O proud death! ²
What feast is toward in thine eternal cell?

Ibid. Line 378

¹ See Alexander Pope, page 316a.

² See Donne, page 217b.

I will make a Star-chamber matter of it.

The Merry Wives of Windsor
[1600-1601]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 2

All his successors gone before him have done 't; and all his ancestors that come after him may.

Ibid. Line 14

Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is goot gifts.

Ibid. Line 65

I had rather than forty shillings I had my Book of Songs and Sonnets here.

Ibid. Line 205

If there be no great love in the beginning, yet heaven may decrease it upon better acquaintance, when we are married and have more occasion to know one another: I hope, upon familiarity will grow more contempt.¹

Ibid. Line 255

"Convey," the wise it call. "Steal!" foh! a fico for the phrase!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 30

I am almost out at heels.

Ibid. Line 32

Thou art the Mars of malcontents.

Ibid. Line 111

Here will be an old abusing of God's patience and the king's English.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 5

Dispense with trifles.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 47

There's the humour of it.

Ibid. Line 139

Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head now.

Ibid. Line 158

Why, then the world's mine oyster, Which I with sword will open.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

This is the short and the long of it.

Ibid. Line 62

Unless experience be a jewel.

Ibid. Line 216

Like a fair house built on another man's ground.

Ibid. Line 229

Better three hours too soon than a minute too late.

The Merry Wives of Windsor.
Act II, Sc. 2, Line 332

We have some salt of our youth in us; we are the sons of women.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 50

I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 20

He capers, he dances, he has eyes of youth, he writes verses, he speaks holiday, he smells April and May.

Ibid. Line 71

O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults

Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 32

A woman would run through fire and water for such a kind heart.

Ibid. Line 106

If I be served such another trick, I'll have my brains ta'en out, and buttered, and give them to a dog for a new year's gift.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 7

I have a kind of alacrity in sinking.

Ibid. Line 13

As good luck would have it.¹

Ibid. Line 86

The rankest compound of villanous smell that ever offended nostril.

Ibid. Line 95

A man of my kidney.

Ibid. Line 119

So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 24

Wives may be merry, and yet honest too.

Ibid. Line 110

This is the third time; I hope good luck lies in odd numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd numbers, either in nativity, chance, or death.²

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 2

Life is a shuttle.

Ibid. Line 25

¹ As ill luck would have it. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote*, Part I [1605], Book I, Chap. II

² See Pliny, page 50b.

¹ See Aesop, page 10a.

Better a little chiding than a great
deal of heartbreak.

The Merry Wives of Windsor.

Act V, Sc. 3, Line 10

I have had my labour for my travail.¹

Troilus and Cressida [1601-1603].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 73

Men prize the thing ungain'd more than
it is.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 313

The sea being smooth

How many shallow bauble boats dare
sail

Upon her patient breast.²

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 34

The heavens themselves, the planets,
and this centre,

Observe degree, priority, and place,

Insisture, course, proportion, season,
form,

Office, and custom, in all line of order.

Ibid. Line 85

O! when degree is shak'd,

Which is the ladder to all high designs,

The enterprise is sick.³

Ibid. Line 101

Take but degree away, untune that
string,

And, hark! what discord follows; each
thing meets

In mere oppugnancy: the bounded
waters

Should lift their bosoms higher than
the shores

And make a sop of all this solid globe.

Ibid. Line 109

Then everything includes itself in
power,

Power into will, will into appetite;

And appetite, an universal wolf,

So doubly seconded with will and
power,

Must make perforce a universal prey,

And last eat up himself.

Ibid. Line 119

Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think

it rich

To hear the wooden dialogue and sound

¹ See Cervantes, page 103b.

² See Publilius Syrus, page 44b.

³ See Publilius Syrus, page 46b.

'Twixt his stretch'd footing and the
scaffoldage.

Troilus and Cressida. Act I, Sc. 3,

Line 153

And in such indexes, although small
pricks

To their subsequent volumes, there is
seen

The baby figure of the giant mass

Of things to come.

Ibid. Line 343

Mongrel beef-witted lord.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 14

Who wears his wit in his belly, and
his guts in his head.

Ibid. Line 78

Modest doubt is call'd

The beacon of the wise, the tent that
searches

To the bottom of the worst.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

'Tis mad idolatry

To make the service greater than the
god.

Ibid. Line 56

The remainder viands

We do not throw in unrespective sink
Because we now are full.

Ibid. Line 70

The elephant hath joints, but none
for courtesy: his legs are legs for neces-
sity, not for flexure.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 114

He that is proud eats up himself;
pride is his own glass, his own trumpet,
his own chronicle.

Ibid. Line 165

Light boats sail swift, though greater
hulks draw deep.

Ibid. Line 280

I am giddy, expectation whirls me
round.

The imaginary relish is so sweet

That it enchants my sense.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 17

Words pay no debts.

Ibid. Line 56

To fear the worst oft cures the worse.

Ibid. Line 77

All lovers swear more performance
than they are able, and yet reserve an
ability that they never perform; vow-

ing more than the perfection of ten, and
discharging less than the tenth part of
one.

*Troilus and Cressida. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 89*

For to be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might; that dwells with
gods above.

Ibid. Line 163
Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his
back,

Wherein he puts aims for oblivion.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 145

Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honour bright: to have done, is
to hang

Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.

Ibid. Line 150
For honour travels in a strait so narrow
Where one but goes abreast.

Ibid. Line 154
Time is like a fashionable host
That slightly shakes his parting guest
by the hand,

And with his arms outstretch'd, as he
would fly

Grasps in the comer: welcome ever
smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.

Ibid. Line 168
Beauty, wit,
High birth, vigour of bone, desert in
service,

Love, friendship, charity, are subjects
all

To envious and calumniating time.
One touch of nature makes the whole
world kin.

Ibid. Line 171
And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted.

Ibid. Line 178
And, like a dew-drop from the lion's
mane,

Be shook to air.
Ibid. Line 225

My mind is troubled, like a fountain
stirr'd;
And I myself see not the bottom of it.

Ibid. Line 314

Be moderate, be moderate.

*Troilus and Cressida. Act IV,
Sc. 4, Line 1*

As many farewells as be stars in heaven.
Ibid. Line 44

Sometimes we are devils to ourselves
When we will tempt the frailty of our
powers,

Presuming on their changeful potency.
Ibid. Line 95

The kiss you take is better than you
give.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 38
Fie, fie upon her!

There's language in her eye, her cheek,
her lip,

Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits
look out

At every joint and motive of her body.
Ibid. Line 54

Daughters of the game.
Ibid. Line 63

What's past, and what's to come, is
strew'd with husks

And formless ruin of oblivion.
Ibid. Line 165

The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it.

Ibid. Line 223
He has not so much brain as ear-wax.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 58
Words, words, mere words, no matter
from the heart.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 109
O world! world! world! thus is the poor
agent despised.

Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 36
Love all, trust a few;

Do wrong to none: be able for thine
enemy

Rather in power than use, and keep
thy friend

Under thine own life's key: be check'd
for silence,

But never tax'd for speech.

*All's Well that Ends Well [1601-
1603]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 74*

It were all one
That I should love a bright particular
star

And think to wed it.

All's Well that Ends Well.

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 97

The hind that would be mated by the lion

Must die for love.

Ibid. Line 103

Our remedies oft in ourselves do lie,
Which we ascribe to Heaven.

Ibid. Line 235

Service is no heritage.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 25

My friends were poor, but honest.

Ibid. Line 203

Great floods have flown

From simple sources.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 142

Oft expectation fails, and most oft there

Where most it promises.

Ibid. Line 145

I will show myself highly fed and lowly taught.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

They say miracles are past.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

From lowest place when virtuous things proceed,

The place is dignified by the doer's deed.

Ibid. Line 132

A young man married is a man that's marr'd.

Ibid. Line 315

Make the coming hour o'erflow with joy,

And pleasure drown the brim.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

No legacy is so rich as honesty.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 13

The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill together.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 83

I am a man whom Fortune hath cruelly scratched.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 28

Whose words all ears took captive.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 17

Praising what is lost

Makes the remembrance dear.

Ibid. Line 19

The inaudible and noiseless foot of Time.¹

All's Well that Ends Well.

Act V, Sc. 3, Line 41

Love that comes too late,
Like a remorseful pardon slowly carried.

Ibid. Line 57

All impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy.

Ibid. Line 216

The bitter past, more welcome is the sweet.

Ibid. Line 339

Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues.

Measure for Measure [1604-

1605]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 35

He was ever precise in promise-keeping.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 80

Good counsellors lack no clients.

Ibid. Line 115

And liberty plucks justice by the nose.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 29

Who may, in the ambush of my name,
strike home.

Ibid. Line 41

I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

A man whose blood

Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense.

Ibid. Line 57

He arrests him on it;

And follows close the rigour of the statute,

To make him an example.

Ibid. Line 66

Our doubts are traitors,

And make us lose the good we oft might win

By fearing to attempt.

Ibid. Line 78

We must not make a scarecrow of the law,

Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,

¹ How noiseless falls the foot of time! —
W. R. SPENCER [1769-1834]: *Lines to Lady A. Hamilton*

And let it keep one shape, till custom
make it

Their perch, and not their terror.

*Measure for Measure. Act II,
Sc. 1, Line 1*

The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief
or two

Guiltier than him they try.

Ibid. Line 19

Some rise by sin, and some by virtue
fall.

Ibid. Line 38

Great with child, and longing for
stewed prunes.

Ibid. Line 94

They are not China dishes, but very
good dishes.

Ibid. Line 100

This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there.

Ibid. Line 144

His face is the worst thing about him.

Ibid. Line 167

Condemn the fault, and not the actor
of it?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed
sword,

The marshal's truncheon, nor the
judge's robe,

Become them with one half so good a
grace

As mercy does.¹

Ibid. Line 59

Why, all the souls that were, were for-
feit once;

And He that might the vantage best
have took

Found out the remedy. How would you
be,

If He, which is the-top of judgment,
should

But judge you as you are?

Ibid. Line 73

The law hath not been dead, though it
hath slept.

Ibid. Line 90

¹ See *Merchant of Venice*, page 146a.

O, it is excellent
To have a giant's strength; but it is
tyrannous

To use it like a giant.

*Measure for Measure. Act II,
Sc. 2, Line 107*

But man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most as-
sured,

His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high
heaven

As make the angels weep.

Ibid. Line 117

That in the captain's but a choleric
word

Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy.

Ibid. Line 130

It oft falls out,
To have what we would have, we speak
not what we mean.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 118

The miserable have no other medicine,
But only hope.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 2

A breath thou art,
Servile to all the skyey influences.

Ibid. Line 8

Thou hast nor youth nor age;
But, as it were, an after-dinner's sleep,
Dreaming on both; for all thy blessed
youth

Becomes as aged, and doth beg the alms
Of palsied eld; and when thou art old
and rich,

Thou hast neither heat, affection, limb,
nor beauty,

To make thy riches pleasant. What's
yet in this

That bears the name of life? Yet in this
life

Lie hid moe thousand deaths; yet
death we fear,

That makes these odds all even.

Ibid. Line 32

The sense of death is most in appre-
hension;¹

And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,

¹ See Publilius Syrus, page 45a.

In corporal sufferance finds a pang as
great
As when a giant dies.

*Measure for Measure. Act III,
Sc. 1, Line 76*

The cunning livery of hell.

Ibid. Line 93

Ay, but to die, and go we know not
where;

To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted
spirit

To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice;
To be imprison'd in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round
about

The pendent world.

Ibid. Line 116

The weariest and most loathed worldly
life

That age, ache, penury, and imprison-
ment

Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death.

Ibid. Line 127

I have no superfluous leisure.

Ibid. Line 156

The hand that hath made you fair
hath made you good.¹

Ibid. Line 182

Virtue is bold, and goodness never
fearful.

Ibid. Line 214

There, at the moated grange, resides
this dejected Mariana.²

Ibid. Line 279

Pygmalion's images, newly made
woman.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 48

This news is old enough, yet it is
every day's news.

Ibid. Line 249

He who the sword of heaven will bear
Should be as holy as severe.

Ibid. Line 283

¹ See Spenser, page 115a.

² "Mariana in the moated grange." — The motto used by TENNYSON for the poem *Mariana* [1830].

O, what may man within him hide,
Though angel on the outward side!

*Measure for Measure. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 293*

Take, O take those lips away,

That so sweetly were forsworn;

And those eyes, the break of day,

Lights that do mislead the morn:

But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but sealed in vain, sealed
in vain.¹

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Every true man's apparel fits your
thief.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 46

Death's a great disguiser.

Ibid. Line 185

We would, and we would not.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 37

A fortified residence 'gainst the tooth of
time

And rasure of oblivion.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 12

Truth is truth

To the end of reckoning.

Ibid. Line 45

Neither maid, widow, nor wife.

Ibid. Line 173

They say best men are moulded out of
faults,

And, for the most, become much more
the better

For being a little bad.

Ibid. Line 440

What's mine is yours, and what is yours
is mine.²

Ibid. Line 539

The bookish theoretic.

Othello [1604-1605]. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 24

We cannot all be masters.

Ibid. Line 43

¹ This song occurs in Act V, Sc. 2 of FLETCHER'S *Bloody Brother* [circa 1616], with the following additional stanza:

Hide, O hide those hills of snow,
Which thy frozen bosom bears,
On whose tops the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!

But first set my poor heart free,
Bound in those icy chains by thee.

² See Plautus, page 29b.

I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 64

Trust not your daughters' minds
By what you see them act.

Ibid. Line 171

Keep up your bright swords, for the
dew will rust them.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 58

The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.

Ibid. Line 68

Most potent, grave, and reverend
signiors,

My very noble and approv'd good
masters,

That I have ta'en away this old man's
daughter,

It is most true; true, I have married
her:

The very head and front of my offend-
ing

Hath this extent, no more. Rude am I
in my speech,

And little bless'd with the soft phrase
of peace.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

Little shall I grace my cause
In speaking for myself. Yet, by your
gracious patience,

I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver
Of my whole course of love.

Ibid. Line 88

A maider never bold;
Of spirit so still and quiet, that her
motion

Blush'd at herself.

Ibid. Line 94

Still question'd me the story of my life
From year to year, the battles, sieges,
fortunes

That I have passed.

Ibid. Line 129

Wherein I spake of most disastrous
chances,

Of moving accidents by flood and field,
Of hair-breadth 'scapes i' the imminent

deadly breach.

Ibid. Line 134

Hills whose heads touch heaven.

Ibid. Line 141

And of the Cannibals that each other
eat,

The Anthropophagi, and men whose
heads

Do grow beneath their shoulders.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 143

My story being done,

She gave me for my pains a world of
sighs:

She swore, in faith, 'twas strange, 'twas
passing strange;

'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful:
She wish'd she had not heard it, yet
she wish'd

That Heaven had made her such a man;
she thank'd me;

And bade me, if I had a friend that
loved her,

I should but teach him how to tell my
story,

And that would woo her. Upon this hint
I spake:

She loved me for the dangers I had
pass'd,

And I loved her that she did pity them.
This only is the witchcraft I have used.

Ibid. Line 158

I do perceive here a divided duty.

Ibid. Line 181

To mourn a mischief that is past and
gone

Is the next way to draw new mischief
on.

Ibid. Line 204

The robb'd that smiles, steals some-
thing from the thief.

Ibid. Line 208

But words are words; I never yet did
hear

That the bruis'd heart was pierced
through the ear.

Ibid. Line 218

Our bodies are our gardens, to the
which our wills are gardeners; . . .

either to have it sterile with idleness or
manured with industry.

Ibid. Line 324

Put money in thy purse.

Ibid. Line 345

The food that to him now is as lus-

cious as locusts, shall be to him shortly
as bitter as coloquintida.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 354

Framed to make women false.

Ibid. Line 404

One that excels the quirks of blazoning
pens.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 63

You are pictures out of doors,
Bells in your parlours, wild-cats in your
kitchens,

Saints in your injuries, devils being
offended,

Players in your housewifery, and house-
wives in your beds.

Ibid. Line 109

For I am nothing if not critical.

Ibid. Line 119

I am not merry; but I do beguile
The thing I am, by seeming otherwise.

Ibid. Line 122

She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never
loud.

Ibid. Line 148

Iago. She that could think and ne'er
disclose her mind,

See suitors following and not look be-
hind,

She was a wight, if ever such wight
were,

Desdemona. To do what?

Iago. To suckle fools and chronicle
small beer.¹

Desdemona. O most lame and impotent
conclusion!

Ibid. Line 158

You may relish him more in the
soldier than in the scholar.

Ibid. Line 165

If it were now to die,

'Twere now to be most happy.

Ibid. Line 192

Base men being in love have then a
nobility in their natures more than is
native to them.

Ibid. Line 218

Egregiously an ass.

Ibid. Line 321

¹ See *King Henry VI*, page 125b.

I have very poor and unhappy brains
for drinking.

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 34

Potations pottle-deep.

Ibid. Line 57

King Stephen was a worthy peer,

His breeches cost him but a crown;

He held them sixpence all too dear,

With that he called the tailor lown.¹

Ibid. Line 93

'Tis pride that pulls the country down.

Ibid. Line 99

Well, God's above all; and there be
souls must be saved, and there be souls
must not be saved.

Ibid. Line 106

Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the

isle

From her propriety.

Ibid. Line 177

Your name is great

In mouths of wisest censure.

Ibid. Line 194

But men are men; the best sometimes

forget.

Ibid. Line 243

Thy honesty and love doth mince this
matter.²

Ibid. Line 249

Reputation, reputation, reputation!

Oh! I have lost my reputation. I have

lost the immortal part of myself, and

what remains is bestial.

Ibid. Line 264

Reputation is an idle and most false

imposition; oft got without merit, and

lost without deserving.

Ibid. Line 270

O thou invisible spirit of wine! if
thou hast no name to be known by, let

us call thee devil!

Ibid. Line 285

O God! that men should put an
enemy in their mouths to steal away

their brains; that we should with joy,

¹ These lines are from an old ballad, *Take
Thy Old Cloak About Thee*. See page 101b.

² Mince the matter. — CERVANTES: *Don
Quixote* [1605], *Author's Preface*

You mince matters. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe*
[1664], *Act I, Sc. 1*

pleasance, revel, and applause, transform ourselves into beasts.

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 293

Good wine is a good familiar creature if it be well used.

Ibid. Line 315

How poor are they that have not patience!

Ibid. Line 379

Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul,

But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,

Chaos is come again.¹

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 90

Men should be what they seem.

Ibid. Line 126

Speak to me as to thy thinkings,
As thou dost ruminate, and give thy
worst of thoughts

The worst of words.

Ibid. Line 131

Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,

Is the immediate jewel of their souls:

Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;

'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;

But he that filches from me my good name

Robs me of that which not enriches him,

And makes me poor indeed.

Ibid. Line 155

O! beware, my lord, of jealousy;
It is the green-eyed monster which doth mock

The meat it feeds on: that cuckold lives in bliss

Who, certain of his fate, loves not his wronger;

But, O! what damned minutes tells he o'er

Who dotes, yet doubts; suspects, yet soundly loves!

Ibid. Line 165

Poor and content is rich, and rich enough.

Ibid. Line 172

Think'st thou I'd make a life of jealousy,

To follow still the changes of the moon
With fresh suspicions? No; to be once in doubt

Is once to be resolved.

Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 177

I humbly do beseech you of your pardon
For too much loving you.

Ibid. Line 212

If I do prove her haggard,
Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,

I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,

To prey at fortune.

Ibid. Line 260

I am declined
Into the vale of years.

Ibid. Line 265

O curse of marriage!
That we can call these delicate creatures ours,

And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,

And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses.

Ibid. Line 268

Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ.

Ibid. Line 323

Not poppy, nor mandragora,¹
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep

Which thou ow'dst yesterday.

Ibid. Line 331

I swear 'tis better to be much abused
Than but to know 't a little.

Ibid. Line 337

He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stolen,

Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all.²

Ibid. Line 343

O! now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind; farewell content!

¹ See *Antony and Cleopatra*, page 200a.

² See *Publilius Syrus*, page 43a.

¹ See *Venus and Adonis*, page 131a.

Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
 That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
 Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill trump,
 The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
 The royal banner, and all quality,
 Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
 And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
 The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
 Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone!
Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 348
 Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof.
Ibid. Line 361
 No hinge nor loop
 To hang a doubt on.
Ibid. Line 366
 On horror's head horrors accumulate.
Ibid. Line 371
 Take note, take note, O world!
 To be direct and honest is not safe.
Ibid. Line 378
 But this denoted a foregone conclusion.
Ibid. Line 429
 Swell, bosom, with thy fraught,
 For 'tis of aspics' tongues!
Ibid. Line 450
 Like to the Pontick sea,
 Whose icy current and compulsive course
 Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
 To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
 Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,
 Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,
 Till that a capable and wide revenge
 Swallow them up.
Ibid. Line 454
 Our new heraldry is hands, not hearts.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48
 'Tis the strumpet's plague
 To beguile many, and be beguil'd by one.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 97

They laugh that win.
Othello. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 123
 My heart is turn'd to stone; I strike it, and it hurts my hand.—O, the world hath not a sweeter creature: she might lie by an emperor's side, and command him tasks.
Ibid. Line 190
 O, she will sing the savageness out of a bear!
Ibid. Line 198
 But yet the pity of it, Iago! O! Iago, the pity of it, Iago!
Ibid. Line 205
 Is this the nature
 Whom passion could not shake? whose solid virtue
 The shot of accident, nor dart of chance,
 Could neither graze nor pierce?
Ibid. Line 277
 I understand a fury in your words,
 But not the words.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 31
 Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips.
Ibid. Line 49
 But, alas! to make me
 A fixed figure for the time of scorn
 To point his slow and moving finger at!
Ibid. Line 52
 Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin.
Ibid. Line 62
 O thou weed!
 Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
 That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er been born.
Ibid. Line 66
 O Heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
 And put in every honest hand a whip
 To lash the rascals naked through the world.
Ibid. Line 141
 Unkindness may do much:
 And his unkindness may defeat my life,
 But never taint my love.
Ibid. Line 159
 The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
 Sing all a green willow;

Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee

Sing willow, willow, willow.

Othello. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 41

It makes us, or it mars us.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 4

Every way makes my gain.

Ibid. Line 14

He hath a daily beauty in his life.

Ibid. Line 19

This is the night

That either makes me or fordoes me quite.

Ibid. Line 128

And smooth as monumental alabaster.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5

Put out the light, and then put out the light:

If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,

I can again thy former light restore

Should I repent me; but once put out

thy light,

Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,

I know not where is that Promethean heat

That can thy light relume.

Ibid. Line 7

It is the very error of the moon;

She comes more near the earth than she

was wont,

And makes men mad.

Ibid. Line 107

Curse his better angel from his side,

And fall to reprobation.

Ibid. Line 206

Here is my journey's end, here is my

butt,

And very sea-mark of my utmost sail.

Ibid. Line 268

An honourable murderer, if you will;

For naught I did in hate, but all in

honour.

Ibid. Line 295

I have done the state some service, and

they know 't;

No more of that. I pray you, in your

letters,

When you shall these unlucky deeds

relate,

Speak of me as I am; nothing exten-

uate,

Nor set down aught in malice: then,
must you speak

Of one that loved not wisely but too
well;

Of one not easily jealous, but, being
wrought,

Perplex'd in the extreme; of one whose
hand,

Like the base Indian, threw a pearl
away

Richer than all his tribes; of one whose
subdued eyes

Albeit unused to the melting mood,

Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees

Their med'cinable gum.

Othello. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 338

I took by the throat the circumcised

dog,

And smote him thus.

Ibid. Line 354

My love's

More richer than my tongue.

King Lear [1605-1606]. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 79

Now, our joy,

Although our last, not least.

Ibid. Line 84

Nothing will come of nothing.

Ibid. Line 92

Mend your speech a little,

Lest you may mar your fortunes.

Ibid. Line 96

I want that glib and oily art,

To speak and purpose not.

Ibid. Line 227

A still-soliciting eye, and such a tongue

That I am glad I have not.

Ibid. Line 234

Who in the lusty stealth of nature take

More composition and fierce quality

Than doth, within a dull, stale, tired

bed,

Go to the creating a whole tribe of fops.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

We have seen the best of our time:

machinations, hollowness, treachery,

and all ruinous disorders, follow us

disquietly to our graves.

Ibid. Line 125

This is the excellent foppery of the

world, that, when we are sick in for-

tune, — often the surfeit of our own

behaviour, — we make guilty of our disasters the sun, the moon, and the stars: as if we were villains by necessity; fools by heavenly compulsion.

King Lear. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 129

That which ordinary men are fit for, I am qualified in; and the best of me is diligence.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

Truth's a dog must to kennel; he must be whipt out, when Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stink.

Ibid. Line 125

Have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest,
Lend less than thou owest.

Ibid. Line 133

Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend!
More hideous, when thou show'st thee
in a child,

Than the sea-monster.

Ibid. Line 283

How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!

Ibid. Line 312

Striving to better, oft we mar what's
well.

Ibid. Line 371

The son and heir of a mongrel bitch.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 23

I have seen better faces in my time
Than stands on any shoulder that I see
Before me at this instant.

Ibid. Line 99

A good man's fortune may grow out at
heels.

Ibid. Line 158

Fortune, good night, smile once more;
turn thy wheel.

Ibid. Line 180

Hysterica passia! down, thou climbing
sorrow!

Thy element's below.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 57

That sir which serves and seeks for
gain,

And follows but for form,

Will pack when it begins to rain,

And leave thee in the storm.

Ibid. Line 79

Nature in you stands on the very verge
Of her confine.

King Lear. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 149
Necessity's sharp pinch!

Ibid. Line 214

Our basest beggars
Are in the poorest thing superfluous:
Allow not nature more than nature
needs,

Man's life is cheap as beast's.

Ibid. Line 276

Let not women's weapons, waterdrops,
Stain my man's cheeks!

Ibid. Line 280

I have full cause of weeping; but this
heart

Shall break into a hundred thousand
flaws,

Or e'er I'll weep. — O fool, I shall go
mad!

Ibid. Line 287

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks!
rage! blow!

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 1

I tax not you, you elements, with un-
kindness.

Ibid. Line 16

A poor, infirm, weak, and despised old
man.

Ibid. Line 20

There was never yet fair woman but
she made mouths in a glass.

Ibid. Line 35

I will be the pattern of all patience.

Ibid. Line 37

I am a man
More sinn'd against than sinning.

Ibid. Line 59

The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious.

Ibid. Line 72

He that has and a little tiny wit, —

With hey, ho, the wind and the
rain,

Must make content with his fortunes
fit,

Though the rain it raineth every day.¹

Ibid. Line 76

Oh! that way madness lies; let me shun
that.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 21

¹ See *Twelfth-Night*, page 166a.

Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you
are,

That bide the pelting of this pitiless
storm,

How shall your houseless heads and un-
fed sides,—

Your looped and windowed raggedness,
defend you

From seasons such as these?

King Lear. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 28

Take physic, pomp;

Expose thyself to feel what wretches
feel,

That thou mayst shake the superfluous
to them,

And show the heavens more just.

Ibid. Line 33

Out-paramoured the Turk.

Ibid. Line 91

Is man no more than this? Consider
him well. Thou owest the worm no silk,
the beast no hide, the sheep no wool,
the cat no perfume.—Ha! here's
three on's are sophisticated!—Thou
art the thing itself: unaccommodated
man is no more but such a poor, bare
forkt animal as thou art.—Off, off, you
lendings!—Come, unbutton here.

Ibid. Line 105

'Tis a naughty night to swim in.

Ibid. Line 113

The green mantle of the standing
pool.

Ibid. Line 137

But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom's food for seven long
year.

Ibid. Line 142

The prince of darkness is a gentleman.¹

Ibid. Line 147

Poor Tom's a-cold.

Ibid. Line 151

Child Rowland to the dark tower came.²

¹ The Devil is a gentleman.—SHELLEY:
Peter Bell the Third [1819], Part II, St. 2

² Child Roland to the dark tower came.—
SIR WALTER SCOTT: *The Bridal of Triermain*
[1813]

Dauntless the slug-horn to my lips I set,
And blew. "Childe Roland to the Dark
Tower came."

BROWNING: *Childe Roland to the
Dark Tower Came* [1855], St. 34

His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man.

King Lear. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 185

He's mad that trusts in the tameness
of a wolf, a horse's health, a boy's love,
or a whore's oath.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 18

The little dogs and all,

Tray, Blanch, and Sweetheart, see, they
bark at me.

Ibid. Line 65

Is there any cause in nature that
makes these hard hearts?

Ibid. Line 80

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand
the course.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 54

Out, vile jelly!

Ibid. Line 83

The lowest and most dejected thing of
fortune.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 3

The worst is not

So long as we can say, "This is the
worst."

Ibid. Line 27

As flies to wanton boys, are we to the
gods;

They kill us for their sport.

Ibid. Line 36

Sunshine and rain at once; her smiles
and tears.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 20

It is the stars,

The stars above us, govern our con-
ditions.

Ibid. Line 34

Our foster-nurse of nature is repose.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

In nothing am I chang'd

But in my garments.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Come on, sir; here's the place:—
stand still.—

How fearful

And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low!

The crows and choughs that wing the
midway air

Show scarce so gross as beetles: half
way down

Hangs one that gathers samphire,
dreadful trade!

Methinks he seems no bigger than his head:

The fishermen that walk upon the beach
Appear like mice.

King Lear. Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 11

Nature's above art in that respect.

Ibid. Line 87

Ay, every inch a king.

Ibid. Line 110

The wren goes to't, and the small gilded fly

Does lecher in my sight.

Ibid. Line 115

Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary, to sweeten my imagination.

Ibid. Line 133

A man may see how this world goes with no eyes. Look with thine ears: see how yond justice rails upon yon simple thief. Hark, in thine ear: change places; and, handy-dandy, which is the justice, which is the thief?

Ibid. Line 154

Through tatter'd clothes small vices do appear;

Robes and furr'd gowns hide all. Plate sin with gold,

And the strong lance of justice hurtless breaks;

Arm it in rags, a pigmy's straw does pierce it.

Ibid. Line 169

When we are born, we cry that we are come

To this great stage of fools. — This' a good block: —

It were a delicate stratagem to shoe
A troop of horse with felt: I'll put't in proof;

And when I have stol'n upon these sons-in-law,

Then, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill!

Ibid. Line 187

Mine enemy's dog,
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night

Against my fire.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 36

I am a very foolish, fond old man,
Fourscore and upward, not an hour more or less;

And, to deal plainly,

I fear I am not in my perfect mind.

King Lear. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 60

Pray you now, forget and forgive.

Ibid. Line 84

Men must endure

Their going hence, even as their coming hither.

Ripeness is all.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 9

Come, let's away to prison;

We two alone will sing like birds i' the cage:

When thou dost ask me blessing, I'll kneel down,

And ask of thee forgiveness: and we'll live,

And pray, and sing, and tell old tales and laugh

At gilded butterflies, and hear poor rogues

Talk of court news; and we'll talk with them too,

Who loses, and who wins; who's in, who's out;

And take upon's the mystery of things, As if we were God's spies; and we'll wear out,

In a wall'd prison, packs and sets of great ones

That ebb and flow by the moon.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 8

Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense.

Ibid. Line 20

The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices

Make instruments to plague us.

Ibid. Line 172

The wheel is come full circle.

Ibid. Line 176

His flaw'd heart, —

Alack! too weak the conflict to support;
'Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and

grief,

Burst smilingly.

Ibid. Line 198

Her voice was ever soft,

Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.

Ibid. Line 274

And my poor fool is hang'd! No, no, no life!

Why should a dog, a horse, a rat, have
life,
And thou no breath at all? Thou'lt come
no more,
Never, never, never, never, never!
Pray you, undo this button.

King Lear. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 307

Vex not his ghost: O! let him pass! he
hates him!

That would upon the rack of this tough
world

Stretch him out longer.

Ibid. Line 315

The weight of this sad time we must
obey;

Speak what we feel, not what we ought
to say.

The oldest hath borne most: we that
are young

Shall never see so much, nor live so
long.

Ibid. Line 325

First Witch. When shall we three meet
again

In thunder, lightning, or in rain?

Second Witch. When the hurlyburly's
done,

When the battle's lost and won.

*Macbeth [1605-1606]. Act I,
Sc. 1, Line 1*

Fair is foul, and foul is fair:

Hover through the fog and filthy air.

Ibid. Line 12

Banners flout the sky.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 50

A sailor's wife had chestnuts in her lap,
And munch'd, and munch'd, and
munch'd: "Give me," quoth I:

"Aroint thee, witch!" the rump-fed
ronyon cries.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 4

Sleep shall neither night nor day

Hang upon his pent-house lid.

Ibid. Line 19

Dwindle, peak, and pine.

Ibid. Line 23

If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and
which will not.

Ibid. Line 58

Stands not within the prospect of be-
lief.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 74

The earth hath bubbles, as the water
has,

And these are of them.

Ibid. Line 79

The insane root

That takes the reason prisoner.

Ibid. Line 84

And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us
truths,

Win us with honest trifles, to betray 's
In deepest consequence.

Ibid. Line 123

I am Thane of Cawdor:

If good, why do I yield to that sug-
gestion

Whose horrid image doth unfix my hair
And make my seated heart knock at my
ribs,

Against the use of nature? Present fears
Are less than horrible imaginings.

Ibid. Line 134

Come what come may,

Time and the hour runs through the
roughest day.

Ibid. Line 146

Nothing in his life

Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his
death

To throw away the dearest thing he
owed,

As 'twere a careless trifle.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

There's no art

To find the mind's construction in the
face:

He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust.

Ibid. Line 11

More is thy due than more than all can
pay.

Ibid. Line 21

Glamis thou art, and Cawdor; and shalt
be

What thou art promis'd. Yet do I fear
thy nature;

It is too full o' the milk of human kindness¹

To catch the nearest way.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 16

The raven himself is hoarse:
That croaks the fatal entrance of Duncan

Under my battlements. Come, you spirits

That tend on mortal thoughts! unsex me here,

And fill me from the crown to the toe top full

Of direst cruelty; make thick my blood,
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,

That no compunctious visitings of nature

Shake my fell purpose.

Ibid. Line 38

Nor heaven peep through the blanket of the dark,

To cry "Hold, hold!"

Ibid. Line 53

Your face, my thane, is as a book where men

May read strange matters. To beguile the time,

Look like the time; bear welcome in your eye,

Your hand, your tongue: look like the innocent flower,

But be the serpent under 't.

Ibid. Line 63

Duncan. This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air

Nimble and sweetly recommends itself Unto our gentle senses.

Banquo. This guest of summer,
The temple-haunting martlet, does approve

By his lov'd mansionry that the heaven's breath

Smells woingly here: no jutting, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage; but this

bird

Hath made his pendent bed and procreant cradle:

¹ The thunder of your words has soured the milk of human kindness in my heart. — RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *The Rivals* [1775], Act III, Sc. 4

Where they most breed and haunt, I have observed

The air is delicate.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 6, Line 1

If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well

It were done quickly; if the assassination

Could trammel up the consequence, and catch

With his surcease success; that but this blow

Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,

We'd jump the life to come. But in these cases

We still have judgment here; that we but teach

Bloody instructions, which, being taught, return

To plague the inventor; this even-handed justice

Commends the ingredients of our poison'd chalice

To our own lips.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 1

Besides, this Duncan

Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been

So clear in his great office, that his virtues

Will plead like angels, trumpet-tongued against

The deep damnation of his taking-off; And pity, like a naked new-born babe,

Striding the blast, or heaven's cherubim, horsed

Upon the sightless couriers of the air, Shall blow the horrid deed in every eye,

That tears shall drown the wind, I have no spur

To prick the sides of my intent, but only Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself

And falls on the other.

Ibid. Line 16

I have bought

Golden opinions from all sorts of people.

Ibid. Line 32

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I
would,"

Like the poor cat i' the adage.¹

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 7, Line 44

I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none.

Ibid. Line 46

Nor time nor place

Did then adhere.

Ibid. Line 51

Macbeth. If we should fail, —

Lady Macbeth.

We fail!

But screw your courage to the sticking-
place,

And we'll not fail.

Ibid. Line 59

Memory, the warder of the brain.

Ibid. Line 65

There's husbandry in heaven;

Their candles are all out.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 4

Shut up

In measureless content.

Ibid. Line 16

Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let
me clutch thee:

I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed
brain?

Ibid. Line 33

Now o'er the one half-world

Nature seems dead.

Ibid. Line 49

Thou sure and firm-set earth,

Hear not my steps, which way they
walk, for fear

Thy very stones prate of my where-
about.

Ibid. Line 56

The bell invites me.

Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.

Ibid. Line 62

It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal
bellman,

Which gives the stern'st good-night.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

¹ See John Heywood, page 93a.

The attempt and not the deed
Confounds us.

Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 12

Had he not resembled

My father as he slept I had done 't.

Ibid. Line 14

I had most need of blessing, and

"Amen"

Stuck in my throat.

Ibid. Line 33

Methought I heard a voice cry, "Sleep
no more!

Macbeth does murder sleep!" the in-
nocent sleep,

Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleeve
of care,

The death of each day's life, sore la-
bour's bath,

Balm of hurt minds, great nature's sec-
ond course,

Chief nourisher in life's feast.

Ibid. Line 36

"Glamis hath murder'd sleep, and there-
fore Cawdor

Shall sleep no more, Macbeth shall
sleep no more!"

Ibid. Line 43

Infirm of purpose!

Give me the daggers. The sleeping and
the dead

Are but as pictures; 'tis the eye of
childhood

That fears a painted devil.

Ibid. Line 52

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash
this blood

Clean from my hand? No, this my hand
will rather

The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red.

Ibid. Line 61

Go the primrose way to the everlast-
ing bonfire.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

It [drink] provokes the desire, but it
takes away the performance.

Ibid. Line 34

The labour we delight in physics pain.

Ibid. Line 56

Tongue nor heart

Cannot conceive nor name thee!

Ibid. Line 70

Confusion now hath made his master-piece!

Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope

The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence

The life o' the building!

Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 72

Downy sleep, death's counterfeit.

Ibid. Line 83

Had I but died an hour before this chance,

I had liv'd a blessed time; for, from this instant,

There's nothing serious in mortality,
All is but toys; renown and grace is dead.

The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees

Is left this vault to brag of.

Ibid. Line 98

Who can be wise, amazed, temperate
and furious,

Loyal and neutral, in a moment?

Ibid. Line 115

In the great hand of God I stand, and thence

Against the undivulg'd pretence I fight
Of treasonous malice.

Ibid. Line 137

To show an unfelt sorrow is an office
Which the false man does easy.

Ibid. Line 143

A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

I must become a borrower of the night
For a dark hour or twain.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27

Let every man be master of his time
Till seven at night.

Ibid. Line 41

Murderer. We are men, my liege.

Macbeth. Ay, in the catalogue ye go
for men.

Ibid. Line 91

I am one, my liege,

Whom the vile blows and buffets of the
world

Have so incensed that I am reckless
what

I do to spite the world.

Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 108

So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,

That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it or be rid on 't.

Ibid. Line 112

Things without all remedy

Should be without regard; what's done
is done.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

We have scotch'd the snake, not kill'd
it.

Ibid. Line 13

Duncan is in his grave;

After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: nor steel,

nor poison,

Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing
Can touch him further.

Ibid. Line 22

Come, seeling night,

Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day,
And with thy bloody and invisible hand,

Cancel and tear to pieces that great
bond

Which keeps me pale! Light thickens,
and the crow

Makes wing to the rooky wood.

Ibid. Line 45

Now spurs the lated traveller apace

To gain the timely inn.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confined,
bound in

To saucy doubts and fears.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 24

Now, good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both!

Ibid. Line 38

Thou canst not say I did it; never shake
Thy gory locks at me.

Ibid. Line 50

The air-drawn dagger.

Ibid. Line 62

I drink to the general joy of the whole
table.

Ibid. Line 89

Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
Which thou dost glare with!

Ibid. Line 95

A thing of custom: 'tis no other;
Only it spoils the pleasure of the time.

Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 97

What man dare, I dare:
Approach thou like the rugged Russian
bear,

The arm'd rhinoceros, or the Hyrcan
tiger,

Take any shape but that, and my firm
nerves

Shall never tremble.

Ibid. Line 99

Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence!

Ibid. Line 106

Stand not upon the order of your going,
But go at once.

Ibid. Line 119

Macbeth. What is the night?

Lady Macbeth. Almost at odds with
morning, which is which.

Ibid. Line 126

I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far, that, should I wade
no more,

Returning were as tedious as go o'er.

Ibid. Line 136

My little spirit, see,
Sits in a foggy cloud, and stays for me.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 35

Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn and cauldron bubble.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 10

Eye of newt, and toe of frog,
Wool of bat, and tongue of dog.

Ibid. Line 14

Finger of birth-strangled babe,
Ditch-deliver'd by a drab.

Ibid. Line 30

By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.

Open, locks,
Whoever knocks!

Ibid. Line 44

How now, you secret, black, and mid-
night hags!

Ibid. Line 48

A deed without a name.

Ibid. Line 49

Be bloody, bold, and resolute; laugh to
scorn

The power of man, for none of woman
born

Shall harm Macbeth.

Macbeth. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 79

I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate.

Ibid. Line 83

Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be un-
til

Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane
hill shall come against him.¹

Ibid. Line 92

Show his eyes, and grieve his heart;
Come like shadows, so depart!

Ibid. Line 110

What! will the line stretch out to the
crack of doom?

Ibid. Line 117

The weird sisters.

Ibid. Line 136

When our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

Things at the worst will cease, or else
climb upward.

Ibid. Line 24

To what they were before.
Angels are bright still, though the
brightest fell.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

Pour the sweet milk of concord into
hell,

Uprouse the universal peace, confound
All unity on earth.

Ibid. Line 98

Give sorrow words; the grief that does
not speak

Whispers the o'er-fraught heart and
bids it break.

Ibid. Line 209

What! all my pretty chickens and their
dam

At one fell swoop?

Ibid. Line 218

O! I could play the woman with mine
eyes

And braggart with my tongue.

Ibid. Line 220

¹ Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane,
I cannot taint with fear.

Act V, Sc. 3, L. 2

Out, damned spot! out, I say!

Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 38

Fie, my lord, fie! a soldier, and
afeard?

Ibid. Line 40

Yet who would have thought the old
man to have had so much blood in him?

Ibid. Line 42

The Thane of Fife had a wife: where
is she now?

Ibid. Line 46

All the perfumes of Arabia will not
sweeten this little hand.

Ibid. Line 56

Those he commands move only in com-
mand,

Nothing in love; now does he feel his
title

Hang loose about him, like a giant's
robe

Upon a dwarfish thief.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 19

The devil damn thee black, thou cream-
faced loon!

Where gott'st thou that goose look?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 11

My way of life

Is fall'n into the sere, the yellow leaf;
And that which should accompany old

age,

As honour, love, obedience, troops of
friends,

I must not look to have; but in their
stead,

Curses, not loud but deep; mouth-
honour, breath,

Which the poor heart would fain deny,
and dare not.

Ibid. Line 22

Doctor. Not so sick, my lord,
As she is troubled with thick-coming

fancies,

That keep her from her rest.

Macbeth. Cure her of that:

Canst thou not minister to a mind dis-
eas'd,

Pluck from the memory a rooted sor-
row,

Raze out the written troubles of the
brain,

And with some sweet oblivious antidote

Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that peril-
ous stuff

Which weighs upon the heart?

Doctor. Therein the patient

Must minister to himself.

Macbeth. Throw physic to the dogs:

I'll none of it.

Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 37

I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again.

Ibid. Line 53

Hang out our banners on the outward
walls;

The cry is still, "They come"; our
castle's strength

Will laugh a siege to scorn.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

My fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and
stir

As life were in 't. I have supp'd full with
horrors.

Ibid. Line 11

Tomorrow, and tomorrow, and to-
morrow,

Creeps in this petty pace from day to
day,

To the last syllable of recorded time;
And all our yesterdays have lighted

fools

The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief
candle!

Life's but a walking shadow, a poor
player

That struts and frets his hour upon the
stage

And then is heard no more: it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.

Ibid. Line 19

I 'gin to be aweary of the sun.

Ibid. Line 49

Blow, wind! come, wrack!

At least we'll die with harness on our
back.

Ibid. Line 51

I bear a charmed life.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 41

And be these juggling fiends no more
believ'd,

That palter with us in a double sense;

That keep the word of promise to our
ear

And break it to our hope.

Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 7, Line 48

Live to be the show and gaze o' the time.

Ibid. Line 53

Lay on, Macduff,

And damn'd be him that first cries,

"Hold, enough!"

Ibid. Line 62

You shall see in him

The triple pillar of the world transform'd

Into a strumpet's fool.

Antony and Cleopatra [1606-1607]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 12

There's beggary in the love that can
be reckon'd.

Ibid. Line 15

Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide
arch

Of the rang'd empire fall! Here is my
space.

Ibid. Line 33

In nature's infinite book of secrecy

A little I can read.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

On the sudden

A Roman thought hath struck him.

Ibid. Line 90

Eternity was in our lips and eyes,

Bliss in our brows bent.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 35

O! my oblivion is a very Antony,

And I am all forgotten.

Ibid. Line 90

Give me to drink mandragora.¹

That I might sleep out this great gap
of time

My Antony is away.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4

The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men.

Ibid. Line 23

"Where's my serpent of old Nile?"

Ibid. Line 25

A morsel for a monarch.

Ibid. Line 31

My salad days,

When I was green in judgment.

Ibid. Line 73

¹ See *Othello*, page 188b.

We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the
wise powers

Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers.

*Antony and Cleopatra. Act II,
Sc. 1, Line 5*

Epicurean cooks

Sharpen with cloyless sauce his appetite.

Ibid. Line 24

You patch'd up your excuses.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 60

The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd
throne,

Burn'd on the water; the poop was
beaten gold,

Purple the sails, and so perfumed that
The winds were love-sick with them;
the oars were silver,

Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke,
and made

The water which they beat to follow
faster,

As amorous of their strokes. For her
own person,

It beggar'd all description.

Ibid. Line 199

Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety; other women cloy

The appetites they feed, but she makes
hungry

Where most she satisfies; for vilest
things

Become themselves in her, that the holy
priests

Bless her when she is riggish.

Ibid. Line 243

I have not kept my square; but that to
come

Shall all be done by the rule.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

'Twas merry when

You wager'd on your angling; when
your diver

Did hang a salt-fish on his hook, which
he

With fervency drew up.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news.

Ibid. Line 85

Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne!

Antony and Cleopatra. Act II,

Sc. 7, Line 120

Who does i' the wars more than his
captain can

Becomes his captain's captain.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Celerity is never more admir'd
Than by the negligent.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 7

We have kiss'd away
Kingdoms and provinces.

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 7

He wears the rose
Of youth upon him.

Ibid. Sc. 13, Line 20

Men's judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things
outward

Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike.

Ibid. Line 31

Let's have one other gaudy night.

Ibid. Line 182

To business that we love we rise be-
time,

And go to 't with delight.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 20

This morning, like the spirit of a youth
That means to be of note, begins be-
times.

Ibid. Line 26

O infinite virtue! com'st thou smiling
from

The world's great snare uncaught?

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 17

The shirt of Nessus is upon me.

Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 56

Sometimes we see a cloud that's drag-
onish;

A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon 't.

Ibid. Sc. 12, Line 2

That which is now a horse, even with
a thought

The rack dislimns, and makes it in-
distinct,

As water is in water.

Ibid. Line 9

Unarm, Eros; the long day's task is
done,

And we must sleep.

Antony and Cleopatra. Act IV,

Sc. 12, Line 35

But I will be
A bridegroom in my death, and run
into 't

As to a lover's bed.

Ibid. Line 99

I am dying, Egypt, dying; only
I here importune death awhile, until
Of many thousand kisses the poor last
I lay upon thy lips.

Ibid. Sc. 13, Line 18

O! wither'd is the garland of the war,
The soldier's pole is fall'n; young boys
and girls

Are level now with men; the odds is
gone,

And there is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon.

Ibid. Line 64

Let's do it after the high Roman fash-
ion.

Ibid. Line 87

And it is great
To do that thing that ends all other
deeds,
Which shackles accidents, and bolts up
change.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 4

For his bounty,
There was no winter in 't; an autumn
'twas

That grew the more by reaping.

Ibid. Line 86

If there be, or ever were, one such,
It's past the size of dreaming.

Ibid. Line 96

The bright day is done,
And we are for the dark.

Ibid. Line 192

Mechanic slaves
With greasy aprons, rules, and ham-
mers.

Ibid. Line 208

A woman is a dish for the gods if the
devil dress her not.

Ibid. Line 274

I have
Immortal longings in me.
*Antony and Cleopatra. Act V,
Sc. 2, Line 282*

If thou and nature can so gently part,
The stroke of death is as a lover's
pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd.
Ibid. Line 296

Dost thou not see my baby at my
breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep?
Ibid. Line 311

As she would catch another Antony:
In her strong toil of grace.
Ibid. Line 348

The gods sent not
Corn for the rich men only.
*Coriolanus [1607-1608]. Act I,
Sc. 1, Line 213*

Had I a dozen sons, each in my love
alike and none less dear than thine and
my good Marcius, I had rather eleven
die nobly for their country than one
voluptuously surfeit out of action.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

All the yarn she spun in Ulysses' ab-
sence did but fill Ithaca full of moths.
Ibid. Line 93

Nature teaches beasts to know their
friends.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of
allaying Tiber in't.¹

Ibid. Line 52

Bid them wash their faces,
And keep their teeth clean.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

I thank you for your voices: thank you,
Your most sweet voices.
Ibid. Line 179

The mutable, rank-scented many.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 65

Hear you this Triton of the minnows?
Mark you
His absolute "shall"?
Ibid. Line 88

¹ When flowing cups pass swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.

RICHARD LOVELACE: *To Althea from
Prison* [1649], St. 2

Enough, with over-measure.

Coriolanus. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 139

What is the city but the people?
Ibid. Line 198

His nature is too noble for the world:
He would not flatter Neptune for his
trident,
Or Jove for 's power to thunder. His
heart's his mouth:

What his breast forges, that his tongue
must vent;
And, being angry, does forget that ever
He heard the name of death.
Ibid. Line 254

That it shall hold companionship in
peace
With honour, as in war.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I do love
My country's good with a respect more
tender,
More holy, more profound, than mine
own life.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 109

Pride
Which out of daily fortune ever taints
The happy man.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 37

So our virtues
Lie in the interpretation of the time.
Ibid. Line 49

You know the very road into his kind-
ness,
And cannot lose your way.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 60

Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest
snow
And hangs on Dian's temple.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

Is't possible that so short a time can
alter the condition of a man?
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 10

They'll give him death by inches.
Ibid. Line 43

Splitting the air with noise.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 52

If you have writ your annals true, 'tis
there
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I

Flutter'd your Volsians in Corioli:
Alone I did it.

Coriolanus. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 114

Thou hast done a deed whereat valour
will weep.

Ibid. Line 135

He shall have a noble memory.

Ibid. Line 155

'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after.

Timon of Athens [1607-1608].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 108

I call the gods to witness.

Ibid. Line 138

Satiety of commendations.

Ibid. Line 167

Ceremony was but devis'd at first.

To set a gloss on faint deeds, hollow
welcomes,

Recanting goodness, sorry ere 'tis
shown;

But where there is true friendship, there
needs none.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

Here's that which is too weak to be a
sinner,

Honest water, which ne'er left man i'
the mire.¹

Ibid. Line 60

Immortal gods, I crave no pelf;

I pray for no man but myself:

Grant I may never prove so fond,

To trust man on his oath or bond.

Ibid. Line 64

Men shut their doors against a setting

sun.

Ibid. Line 152

Every room

Hath blazed with lights and bray'd with
minstrelsy.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 170

Every man has his fault, and honesty
is his.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 30

Policy sits above conscience.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 95

Nothing emboldens sin so much as
mercy.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 3

¹ Inscribed on the drinking fountain in the market-square of Stratford-on-Avon.

You fools of fortune, trencher-friends,
time's flies.

Timon of Athens. Act III, Sc. 6,

Line 107

We have seen better days.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 27

O! the fierce wretchedness that glory
brings us.

Ibid. Line 30

I am Misanthropos, and hate mankind.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 53

I'll example you with thievery:

The sun's a thief, and with his great
attraction

Robs the vast sea; the moon's an ar-
rant thief,

And her pale fire she snatches from the
sun;

The sea's a thief, whose liquid surge re-
solves

The moon into salt tears; the earth's a
thief,

That feeds and breeds by a composture
stolen

From general excrement: each thing's
a thief.

Ibid. Line 441

Life's uncertain voyage.

Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 1, Line 207

As an arrow shot

From a well-experienc'd archer hits the
mark

His eye doth level at.

Pericles [1608-1609]. Act I, Sc. 1,
Line 163

The sad companion, dull-eyed melan-
choly.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

Third Fisherman. Master, I marvel
how the fishes live in the sea.

First Fisherman. Why, as men, do
aland; the great ones eat up the little
ones.¹

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 29

Lest the bargain should catch cold
and starve.

Cymbeline [1609-1610]. Act I,
Sc. 4, Line 186

¹ Men lived like fishes; the great ones de-
voured the small. — ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Dis-
courses on Government* [1698], Chap. 2,
Sect. XVIII

Hath his bellyful of fighting.

Cymbeline. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 24
How bravely thou becomest thy bed!

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

The most patient man in loss, the
most coldest that ever turned up ace.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate
sings,

And Phoebus 'gins arise,

His steeds to water at those springs

On chaliced flowers that lies;

And winking Mary-buds begin

To ope their golden eyes:

With everything that pretty is,

My lady sweet, arise.

Ibid. Line 22

As chaste as unsunn'd snow.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 13

Some griefs are med'cinable.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 33

Prouder than rustling in unpaid-for
silk.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

So slippery that

The fear's as bad as falling.

Ibid. Line 48

The game is up.

Ibid. Line 107

Slander,

Whose edge is sharper than the sword,

whose tongue

Outvenoms all the worms of Nile,

whose breath

Rides on the posting winds and doth

belie

All corners of the world.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

Against self-slaughter

There is a prohibition so divine

That cravens my weak hand.

Ibid. Line 78

It is no act of common passage, but

A strain of rareness.

Ibid. Line 94

Weariness

Can snore upon the flint when resty

sloth

Finds the down pillow hard.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 33

¹ See Lyly, page 112b.

An angel! or, if not,

An earthly paragon!

Cymbeline. Act III, Sc. 6, Line 42

Society is no comfort

To one not sociable.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 12

I wear not

My dagger in my mouth.

Ibid. Line 78

And put

My clouted brogues from off my feet.

Ibid. Line 213

Fear no more the heat o' the sun,

Nor the furious winter's rages;

Thou thy worldly task hast done,

Home art gone, and ta'en thy wages.

Golden lads and girls all must,

As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.

Ibid. Line 258

Fortune brings in some boats that are
not steer'd.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 46

By medicine life may be prolong'd, yet
death

Will seize the doctor too.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 29

To the onlie begetter.

Sonnets [Published 1609].

Dedication

When forty winters shall besiege my

brow,

And dig deep trenches in thy beauty's
field.

Sonnet 2

Thou art thy mother's glass, and she in
thee

Calls back the lovely April of her prime.

Sonnet 3

Music to hear, why hear'st thou music

sadly?

Sweets with sweet war not, joy delights

in joy.

Sonnet 8

Shall I compare thee to a summer's
day?

Thou art more lovely and more tem-
perate:

Rough winds do shake the darling buds

of May,

And summer's lease hath all too short a
date.

Sonnet 18

But thy eternal summer shall not fade.

Sonnet 18

The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories, once foil'd,
Is from the books of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he
toil'd.

Sonnet 25

When in disgrace with fortune and
men's eyes

I all alone bewEEP my outcast state.
And trouble deaf heaven with my boot-
less cries.

Sonnet 29

Desiring this man's art, and that man's
scope,

With what I most enjoy contented
least;

Yet in these thoughts myself almost
despising.

Ibid.

For thy sweet love remember'd such
wealth brings

That then I scorn to change my state
with kings.

Ibid.

When to the sessions of sweet silent
thought

I summon up remembrance of things
past,

I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear
times' waste.

Sonnet 30

But if the while I think on thee, dear
friend,

All losses are restor'd and sorrows end.

Ibid.

Full many a glorious morning have I
seen.

Sonnet 33

Roses have thorns, and silver fountains
mud;

Clouds and eclipses stain both moon
and sun,

And loathsome canker lives in sweetest
bud.

All men make faults.

Sonnet 35

For nimble thought can jump both sea
and land.

Sonnet 44

Against that time when thou shalt
strangely pass,

And scarcely greet me with that sun,
thine eye,

When love, converted from the thing it
was,

Shall reasons find of settled gravity.

Sonnet 49

My grief lies onward, and my joy be-
hind.

Sonnet 50

Like stones of worth they thinly placed
are,

Or captain jewels in the carcanet.

Sonnet 52

O! how much more doth beauty beaute-
ous seem

By that sweet ornament which truth
doth give!

Sonnet 54

Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful
rhyme.

Sonnet 55

Like as the waves make towards the
pebbled shore,

So do our minutes hasten to their end.

Sonnet 60

Ruin hath taught me thus to rumi-
nate, —

That Time will come and take my
love away.

Sonnet 64

Tir'd with all these, for restful death
I cry.

Sonnet 66

And art made tongue-tied by authority.

Ibid.

And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill.

Ibid.

No longer mourn for me when I am
dead

Than you shall hear the surly sullen
bell

Give warning to the world that I am
fled

From this vile world, with vilest worms
to dwell.

Sonnet 71

That time of year thou may'st in me
behold

When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against
the cold,

Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet
birds sang.

Clear starved for a look.

Your monument shall be my gentle
verse,

Which eyes not yet created shall o'er-
read;

And tongues to be your being shall re-
hearse,

When all the breathers of this world are
dead;

You still shall live — such virtue hath
my pen —

Where breath most breathes, — even
in the mouths of men.

Who is it that says most? which can say
more

Than this rich praise, — that you alone
are you?

Farewell! thou art too dear for my
possessing,

And like enough thou know'st thy esti-
mate.

Do not, when my heart hath 'scap'd this
sorrow,

Come in the rearward of a conquer'd
woe;

Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purpos'd overthrow.

The summer's flower is to the summer
sweet,

Though to itself it only live and die.

Lilies that fester smell far worse than
weeds.

The hardest knife ill-used doth lose his
edge.

From you I have been absent in the
spring,

When proud-pied April, dress'd in all
his trim,

Hath put a spirit of youth in everything.

Sweets grown common lose their dear
delight.

To me, fair friend, you never can be
old,

For as you were when first your eye I
ey'd

Such seems your beauty still.

Still constant is a wondrous excellence.

When in the chronicle of wasted time
I see descriptions of the fairest wights,

And beauty making beautiful old rime
In praise of ladies dead and lovely
knights,

Then, in the blazon of sweet beauty's
best,

Of hand, of foot, of lip, of eye, of brow,
I see their antique pen would have ex-
prest

Even such a beauty as you master now.

Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic
soul

Of the wide world dreaming on things
to come

Can yet the lease of my true love con-
trol,

Suppos'd as forfeit to a confin'd doom.

The mortal moon hath her eclipse
endur'd,

And the sad augurs mock their own
presage.

Uncertainties now crown themselves
assured,

And peace proclaims olives of endless
age.

That is my home of love; if I have
ranged,

Like him that travels, I return again.

Alas, 'tis true I have gone here and
there,

And made myself a motley to the view,
Gor'd mine own thoughts, sold cheap
what is most dear,

Made old offences of affections new.

Sonnet 110

My nature is subdu'd.
To what it works in, like the dyer's
hand.

Sonnet 111

Let me not to the marriage of true
minds

Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds.

Sonnet 116

O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark,
That looks on tempests and is never
shaken;

It is the star to every wandering bark.

Ibid.

If this be error, and upon me prov'd,
I never writ, nor no man ever lov'd.

Ibid.

And ruin'd love, when it is built anew,
Grows fairer than at first, more strong,
far greater.

Sonnet 119

'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of be-
ing;

And the just pleasure lost, which is so
deem'd,

Not by our feeling, but by others' see-
ing.

Sonnet 121

No, I am that I am, and they that level
At my abuses reckon up their own.

Ibid.

To kiss the tender inward of thy hand.

Sonnet 128

The expense of spirit in a waste of
shame

Is lust in action; and till action, lust
Is perjur'd, murd'rous, bloody, full of
blame,

Savage, extreme, rude, cruel, not to
trust.

Enjoy'd no sooner but despised
straight;

Past reason hunted; and no sooner had,
Past reason hated, as a swallow'd bait,

On purpose laid to make the taker mad:
Mad in pursuit, and in possession so;

Had, having, and in quest to have,
extreme;

A bliss in proof, — and prov'd, a very
woe;

Before, a joy propos'd; behind, a dream.
All this the world well knows; yet none
knows well

To shun the heaven that leads men to
this hell.

Sonnet 129

My mistress' eyes are nothing like the
sun;

Coral is far more red than her lips' red:
If snow be white, why then her breasts
are dun;

If hairs be wires, black wires grow on
her head.

Sonnet 130

That full star that ushers in the even.

Sonnet 132

When my love swears that she is made
of truth,

I do believe her, though I know she lies.

Sonnet 138

Two loves I have of comfort and de-
spair,

Which like two spirits do suggest me
still.

Sonnet 144

For I have sworn thee fair, and thought
thee bright,

Who art as black as hell, as dark as
night.

Sonnet 147

You pay a great deal too dear for
what's given freely.

The Winter's Tale [1610-1611].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 18

We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk
i' the sun,

And bleat the one at the other: what
we changed

Was innocence for innocence.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 67

One good deed, dying tongueless,
Slaughters a thousand waiting upon
that.

Ibid. Line 92

Paddling palms and pinching fingers.

Ibid. Line 116

Affection! thy intention stabs the
centre:

Thou dost make possible things not so
held,

Communicatest with dreams.

*The Winter's Tale. Act I, Sc. 2,
Line 139*

He makes a July's day short as December.

Ibid. Line 169

Black brows, they say,
Become some women best, so that there
be not

Too much hair there, but in a semi-
circle,

Or a half-moon made with a pen.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 8

A sad tale's best for winter.

Ibid. Line 24

There's some ill planet reigns:
I must be patient till the heavens look
With an aspect more favourable.

Ibid. Line 104

The silence often of pure innocence
Persuades when speaking fails.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

It is a heretic that makes the fire,
Not she which burns in 't.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 116

I am a feather for each wind that blows.

Ibid. Line 153

What's gone and what's past help
Should be past grief.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 223

This is fairy gold.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 127

Then comes in the sweet o' the year.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 3

A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.

Ibid. Line 26

A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a.

Ibid. Line 135

There's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savour all the winter long.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 74

Daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares,
and take

The winds of March with beauty.

Ibid. Line 118

What you do
Still betters what is done.

Ibid. Line 135

When you do dance, I wish you

A wave o' the sea, that you might ever
do

Nothing but that.

*The Winter's Tale. Act IV,
Sc. 3, Line 140*

I love a ballad in print, a-life, for
then we are sure they are true.

Ibid. Line 262

The self-same sun that shines upon his
court

Hides not his visage from our cottage,
but

Looks on alike.

Ibid. Line 457

To unpathed waters, undreamed shores.

Ibid. Line 580

Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose
heart together

Affliction alters.

Ibid. Line 586

Let me have no lying; it becomes
none but tradesmen.

Ibid. Line 747

To purge melancholy.

Ibid. Line 792

Stars, stars!
And all eyes else dead coals.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 67

I was no gentleman born.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 146

What fine chisel
Could ever yet cut breath?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

There's time enough for that.

Ibid. Line 128

He hath no drowning mark upon
him; his complexion is perfect gallows.

The Tempest [1611-1612].

Act I, Sc. 1, Line 33

Now would I give a thousand fur-
longs of sea for an acre of barren
ground.

Ibid. Line 70

I would fain die a dry death.

Ibid. Line 73

What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of
time?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I, thus neglecting worldly ends, all ded-
icated

To closeness and the bettering of my mind.

The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 89

By telling of it,
Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie.

Ibid. Line 99

My library
Was dukedom large enough.

Ibid. Line 109

The very rats
Instinctively have quit it.

Ibid. Line 147

Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd
me

From mine own library with volumes
that

I prize above my dukedom.

Ibid. Line 166

From the still-vexed Bermoothes.

Ibid. Line 229

I will be correspondent to command,
And do my spiriting gently.

Ibid. Line 297

Come unto these yellow sands,

And then take hands:

Curtsied when you have, and kiss'd

The wild waves whist.

Foot it feately here and there.

Ibid. Line 375

This music crept by me upon the waters,
Allaying both their fury, and my pas-
sion,

With its sweet air.

Ibid. Line 389

Full fathom five thy father lies;

Of his bones are coral made;

Those are pearls that were his eyes:

Nothing of him that doth fade

But doth suffer a sea-change

Into something rich and strange.¹

Ibid. Line 394

The fringed curtains of thine eye ad-
vance.

Ibid. Line 405

Less too light winning

Make the prize light.

Ibid. Line 448

There's nothing ill can dwell in such a
temple:

¹ The last three lines are inscribed on Shelley's gravestone.

If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't.

The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 454

He receives comfort like cold por-
ridge.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 10

Gonzalo. Here is everything advanta-
geous to life.

Antonio. True; save means to live.

Ibid. Line 52

What is past is prologue.¹

Ibid. Line 261

A very ancient and fish-like smell.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 27

Misery acquaints a man with strange
bedfellows.

Ibid. Line 42

I shall laugh myself to death.

Ibid. Line 167

'Ban, 'Ban, Ca-Caliban,
Has a new master — Get a new man.

Ibid. Line 197

Ferdinand. Here's my hand.

Miranda. And mine, with my heart in't.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 89

Moon-calf.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 25

Keep a good tongue in your head.

Ibid. Line 41

He that dies pays all debts.

Ibid. Line 143

The isle is full of noises,
Sounds and sweet airs, that give delight,
and hurt not.

Sometimes a thousand twangling in-
struments

Will hum about mine ears; and some-
times voices,

That, if I then had wak'd after long
sleep,

Will make me sleep again.

Ibid. Line 146

A kind

Of excellent dumb discourse.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 38

Do not give dalliance

Too much rein.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 51

¹ Inscription on pedestal under "Female Figure," East, National Archives Building, Washington, D.C.

Our revels now are ended. These our
actors,

As I foretold you, were all spirits; and
Are melted into air, into thin air;

And, like the baseless fabric of this
vision,

The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous
palaces,

The solemn temples, the great globe
itself,

Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve;
And, like this insubstantial pageant

faded,
Leave not a rack behind. We are such
stuff

As dreams are made on, and our little
life

Is rounded with a sleep.
The Tempest. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 148

With foreheads villanous low.
Ibid. Line 252

I'll break my staff,
Bury it certain fathoms in the earth,

And, deeper than did ever plummet
sound

I'll drown my book.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 54

Where the bee sucks, there suck I;
In a cowslip's bell I lie.

There I couch when owls do cry.
On the bat's back I do fly

After summer merrily:
Merrily, merrily shall I live now,

Under the blossom that hangs on the
bough.

Ibid. Line 88

O brave new world,
That has such people in't!

Ibid. Line 183

Let us not burden our remembrances
With a heaviness that's gone.

Ibid. Line 199

My ending is despair.
Ibid. Epilogue, Line 15

Order gave each thing view.
King Henry VIII [1613]. Act I,

Sc. 1, Line 44

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.

Ibid. Line 52

The force of his own merit makes his
way.

King Henry VIII. Act I, Sc. 1,
Line 64

Anger is like
A full-hot horse, who being allow'd his

way,
Self-mettle tires him.

Ibid. Line 132

Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself.

Ibid. Line 140

New customs,
Though they be never so ridiculous,

Nay, let 'em be unmanly, yet are fol-
low'd.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

The mirror of all courtesy.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 53

Go with me, like good angels, to my end:
And, as the long divorce of steel falls on

me,
Make of your prayers one sweet sacri-
fice,

And lift my soul to heaven.
Ibid. Line 75

This bold bad man.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 44

'Tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in con-
tent,

Than to be perked up in a glistening
grief

And wear a golden sorrow.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

I would not be a queen
For all the world.

Ibid. Line 45

Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain-tops that freeze,

Bow themselves when he did sing.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 3

Heaven is above all yet; there sits a
judge

That no king can corrupt.
Ibid. Line 99

'Tis well said again;
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say

well:
And yet words are no deeds.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 153

And then to breakfast with
What appetite you have.

*King Henry VIII. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 203*

I have touched the highest point of all
my greatness;
And from that full meridian of my
glory,

I haste now to my setting: I shall fall
Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
And no man see me more.

Ibid. Line 224

Press not a falling man too far!

Ibid. Line 334

Farewell! a long farewell, to all my
greatness!

This is the state of man: to-day he puts
forth

The tender leaves of hopes; to-morrow
blossoms,

And bears his blushing honours thick
upon him;

The third day comes a frost, a killing
frost;

And, when he thinks, good easy man,
full surely

His greatness is a-ripening, nips his
root,

And then he falls, as I do. I have ventured,
tured,

Like little wanton boys that swim on
bladders,

This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-
blown pride

At length broke under me, and now has
left me,

Weary and old with service, to the
mercy

Of a rude stream, that must forever
hide me.

Vain pomp and glory of this world, I
hate ye:

I feel my heart new opened. O! how
wretched

Is that poor man that hangs on princes'
favours!

There is, betwixt that smile we would
aspire to,

That sweet aspect of princes, and their
ruin,

More pangs and fears than wars or
women have —

And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again.

*King Henry VIII. Act III,
Sc. 2, Line 352*

A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience.

Ibid. Line 380

A load would sink a navy.

Ibid. Line 384

And sleep in dull cold marble.

Ibid. Line 434

I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels.

Ibid. Line 441

Love thyself last: cherish those hearts
that hate thee;

Corruption wins not more than honesty.
Still in thy right hand carry gentle
peace,

To silence envious tongues: be just, and
fear not:

Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy
country's,

Thy God's, and truth's; then if thou
fall'st, O Cromwell,

Thou fall'st a blessed martyr!

Ibid. Line 444

Had I but served my God with half the
zeal¹

I served my king, he would not in mine
age

Have left me naked to mine enemies.

Ibid. Line 456

An old man, broken with the storms of
state,

Is come to lay his weary bones among
ye;

Give him a little earth for charity!

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 21

He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in
peace.

Ibid. Line 29

¹ Had I served God as well in every part
As I did serve my king and master still,
My scope had not this season been so
short,
Nor would have had the power to do
me ill.

THOMAS CHURCHYARD: *Death of
Morton* [1593]

So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him!

*King Henry VIII. Act IV,
Sc. 2, Line 31*

He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach.

Ibid. Line 33

Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues

We write in water.¹

Ibid. Line 45

He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one;

Exceeding wise, fair-spoken, and persuading;

Lofty and sour to them that loved him not,

But to those men that sought him sweet as summer.

Ibid. Line 51

Yet in bestowing, madam,
He was most princely.

Ibid. Line 56

After my death I wish no other herald,
No other speaker of my living actions,
To keep mine honour from corruption,
But such an honest chronicler as Grif-fith.

Ibid. Line 69

To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasures.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 30

'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

You were ever good at sudden commendations.

Ibid. Line 122

Those about her
From her shall read the perfect ways of honour.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 37

Nor shall this peace sleep with her;
but as when

The bird of wonder dies, the maiden phoenix,

Her ashes new-create another heir
As great in admiration as herself.

Ibid. Line 40

Wherever the bright sun of heaven shall shine,

¹ See Sir Thomas More, page 86a.

His honour and the greatness of his name

Shall be, and make new nations.

*King Henry VIII. Act V, Sc. 5,
Line 51*

A most unspotted lily shall she pass
To the ground, and all the world shall mourn her.

Ibid. Line 62

Some come to take their ease
And sleep an act or two.

Ibid. Epilogue, Line 2

When as thine eye hath chose the dame.

Plainly say thou lov'st her well,
And set thy person forth to sell.

*Sonnets to Sundry Notes of
Music. IV*

The strongest castle, tower, and town,
The golden bullet beats it down.

Ibid.

Have you not heard it said full oft,
A woman's nay doth stand for naught?

Ibid.

Good friend, for Jesu's sake forbear
To dig the dust enclosed here.

Blest be the man that spares these stones,

Cursed be he that moves my bones.

Shakespeare's Epitaph

JOHN DAVIES

[1565?—1618]

Beauty's but skin deep.¹

*A Select Second Husband for
Sir Thomas Overburie's Wife
[1606]. VI*

THOMAS NASH

[1567—1601]

Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's
pleasant king;

Then blooms each thing, then maids
dance in a ring,

¹ All the beauty of the world, 'tis but skin deep. — RALPH VENNING: *Orthodoxe Paradoxes* [3d ed., 1650], *The Triumph of Assurance*, P. 41

Many a dangerous temptation comes to us in fine gay colours that are but skin-deep. — MATHEW HENRY [1662—1714]: *Commentaries, Genesis, III*

Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing.

Cuckoo, jug-jug, pu-we, to-witta-woo!
Spring

Brightness falls from the air;
Queens have died young and fair;
Dust hath closed Helen's eye.
In Time of Pestilence

SIR HENRY WOTTON

[1568–1639]

Love lodged in a woman's breast
Is but a guest.

A Woman's Heart [1651]

How happy is he born and taught,
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!
The Character of a Happy Life
[1651]. Stanza 1

Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book or friend.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Lord of himself, though not of lands;
And having nothing, yet hath all.¹

Ibid. Stanza 6

You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies,—
What are you when the moon² shall
rise?

*On his Mistress, the Queen of
Bohemia.*³ Stanza 1

He first deceased; she for a little tried
To live without him, liked it not, and
died.

*Upon the Death of Sir Albert
Morton's Wife* [1651]

¹ As having nothing, and yet possessing all things.—*2 Corinthians*, VI, 10

See Terence, page 31b.

² "Sun" in *Reliquiae Wottonianae* [eds. 1651, 1654, 1672, 1685]

³ This was printed with music as early as 1624, in Est's "Sixth Set of Books," etc., and is found in many MSS.—JOHN HANNAH: *The Courtly Poets* [1870]

Hanging was the worst use a man
could be put to.

*The Disparity Between Buck-
ingham and Essex* [1651]

An ambassador is an honest man sent
to lie abroad for the commonwealth.¹

Reliquiae Wottonianae [1651]

The itch of disputing will prove the
scab of churches.²

A Panegyric to King Charles [1651]

SIR JOHN DAVIES

[1569–1626]

What can we know? or what can we
discern,

When error chokes the windows of the
mind?

The Vanity of Human Learning
[1596]. Stanza 15

We that acquaint ourselves with ev'ry
zone,

And pass both tropics, and behold each
pole,

When we come home are to ourselves
unknown,

And unacquainted still with our own
soul.

Ibid. Stanza 25

I know my soul hath power to know all
things,

Yet is she blind and ignorant in all:
I know I'm one of Nature's little kings,
Yet to the least and vilest things am
thrall.

Ibid. Stanza 44

I know my life's a pain, and but a span;
I know my sense is mock'd in ev'ry
thing:

And to conclude, I know myself a man,

¹ In a letter to Velserus [1612] Wotton says that this "merry definition of an ambassador . . . I had chanced to set down at my friend's, Mr. Christopher Fleckamore, in his Album."

² He directed the stone over his grave to be inscribed:

Hic jacet hujus sententiae primus auctor:
DISPUTANDI PRURITUS ECCLESIAE SCABIES.
Nomen alias quaere

(Here lies the author of this phrase: "The itch for disputing is the sore of churches." Seek his name elsewhere.) (IZAACK WALTON: *Life of Wotton* [1651])

Which is a proud, and yet a wretched thing.

The Vanity of Human Learning.

Stanza 45

MARTYN PARKER

[?—1656]

Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease,
Ah! little do you think upon
The dangers of the seas.

Song

When the stormy winds do blow.¹

Ibid.

THOMAS MIDDLETON

[1570—1627]

Better the day, better the deed.²

Michaelmas Term [1607].

Act III, Sc. 1

As true as I live.

The Family of Love [1608].

Act V, Sc. 3

That disease

Of which all old men sicken,—avarice.³

The Roaring Girl [1611].

Act I, Sc. 1

Beat all your feathers as flat down as
pancakes.

Ibid.

As the case stands.

The Old Law [1656]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

On his last legs.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

As old Chaucer was wont to say, that
broad famous English poet.

More Dissemblers besides Women

[1657]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

¹ When the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.

THOMAS CAMPBELL [1777—1844]:
Ye Mariners of England

² The better the day, the worse deed.—
MATHEW HENRY [1662—1714]: *Commentaries, Genesis, III*

The better the day the better the deed.—
DICKENS: *Edwin Drood* [1870], Chap. 10

³ So for a good old-gentlemanly vice
I think I must take up with avarice.

BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819—1824],
Canto I, St. 276

'Tis a stinger.¹

More Dissemblers besides Women.

Act III, Sc. 2

How many honest words have suffered
corruption since Chaucer's days!

Na Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's

[1657]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

Anything for a Quiet Life.

Title of play [1662]

This was a good week's labour.

Anything for a Quiet Life.

Act V, Sc. 3

Black spirits and white, red spirits and
gray,

Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle
may.²

The Witch [published 1778].

Act V, Sc. 2

Though I say it that should not say it.

Wit at Several Weapons

(probably in collaboration

with William Rowley [1585?—

1642?]). *Act II, Sc. 12*

THOMAS DEKKER

[1570?—1641]

The reason why fond women love to buy
Adulterate complexion:—here 'tis

read,—

False colours last after the true be dead.

A Description of a Lady by Her

Lover

This age thinks better of a gilded fool

Than of a threadbare saint in wisdom's
school.

Old Fortunatus [1600]

Honest labour bears a lovely face.

Patient Grissell [1603]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Cast away care, he that loves sparrow

Lengthens not a day, nor can buy to-
morrow;

Money is trash, and he that will spend
it,

Let him drink merrily, fortune will
send it.

The Sun's Darling [1624] (Re-

vised by John Ford)

¹ He 'as had a stinger.—FLETCHER: *Wit without Money* [1639], *Act IV, Sc. 1*

² These lines are introduced into *Macbeth*,
Act IV, Sc. 1. According to Steevens, "the
song was, in all probability, a traditional one."

The best of men
That e'er wore earth about him was a
sufferer;

A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil
spirit,
The first true gentleman that ever
breathed.

*The Honest Whore. Part I [1604],
Act I, Sc. 12*

We are ne'er like angels till our passion
dies.

Ibid. Part II [1630], Act I, Sc. 2

JOHN DONNE¹

[1573-1631]

I wonder by my troth, what thou, and I
Did, till we lov'd? were we not wean'd
till then?

But suck'd on country pleasures, child-
ishly?

Or snorted we in the seven sleepers'
den?

The Good Morrow. Stanza 1

And now good morrow to our waking
souls,

Which watch not one another out of
fear;

For love, all love of other sights con-
trols,

And makes one little room, an every-
where.

Let sea-discoverers to new worlds have
gone,

Let maps to other, worlds on worlds
have shown,

Let us possess one world, each hath one,
and is one.

Ibid. Stanza 2

My face in thine eye, thine in mine
appears,

And true plain hearts do in the faces
rest,

Where can we find two better hemi-
spheres

¹ Except where otherwise stated, these quotations are from the 1633 edition. The "Songs and Sonnets" were written by Donne before the turn of the century, according to Ben Jonson "ere he was twenty-five years old," but there is no evidence to show the exact date of their composition.

Without sharp North, without declining
West?

The Good Morrow. Stanza 3

Go, and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root,
Tell me, where all past years are,
Or who cleft the Devil's foot.

Song. Stanza 1

And swear

No where

Lives a woman true and fair.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Though she were true, when you met
her,

And last, till you write your letter,

Yet she

Will be

False, ere I come, to two, or three.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I have done one braver thing
Than all the Worthies did;

And yet a braver thence doth spring,
Which is, to keep that hid.

The Undertaking. Stanza 1

But he who loveliness within
Hath found, all outward loathes,

For he who colour loves, and skin,
Loves but their oldest clothes.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And dare love that, and say so too,
And forget the He and She.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Busy old fool, unruly Sun,

Why dost thou thus,

Through windows, and through cur-
tains call on us?

Must to thy motions lovers' seasons
run?

The Sun Rising. Stanza 1

She is all states, and all princes, I,
Nothing else is.

Ibid. Stanza 3

For God sake hold your tongue, and
let me love.

The Canonization. Stanza 1

I am two fools, I know,

For loving, and for saying so

In whining poetry.

The Triple Fool. Stanza 1

Who are a little wise, the best fools be.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Sweetest love, I do not go,
For weariness of thee,
Nor in hope the world can show
A fitter love for me;

But since that I
Must die at last, 'tis best,
To use my self in jest
Thus by feign'd deaths to die.

Song. Stanza 1

When I died last, and dear, I die
As often as from thee I go.

The Legacy. Stanza 1

Oh do not die, for I shall hate
All women so, when thou art gone.

The Fever. Stanza 1

Twice or thrice had I loved thee,
Before I knew thy face or name;
So in a voice, so in a shapeless flame,
Angels affect us oft, and worshipp'd be.

Air and Angels. Stanza 1

Just such disparity
As is 'twixt air and Angels' purity,
'Twixt women's love, and men's will
ever be.

Ibid. Stanza 2

All Kings, and all their favorites,
All glory of honours, beauties, wits,
The sun itself, which makes times, as
they pass,

Is elder by a year, now, than it was
When thou and I first one another saw:
All other things, to their destruction
draw,

Only our love hath no decay;
This, no tomorrow hath, nor yesterday,
Running, it never runs from us away,
But truly keeps his first, last, everlasting day.

The Anniversary. Stanza 1

At their best
Sweetness and wit, they are but
mummy, possess'd.

Love's Alchemy. Stanza 2

Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks.

The Bait.¹ Stanza 1

¹ Included by Izaak Walton in *The Compleat Angler* [1653], Chap. 9, as "made by Dr. Donne, and made to shew the world that

Dull sublunary lovers' love
(Whose soul is sense) cannot admit
Absence, because it doth remove
Those things which elemented it.

A Valediction Forbidding Mourning. Stanza 4

Our two souls therefore, which are one,
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat.

Ibid. Stanza 6

If they be two, they are two so
As stiff twin compasses are two,
Thy soul the fixt foot, makes no show
To move, but doth, if the other do.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Our eyes, upon one double string;
So to entergraft our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation.

The Extasy. Line 8

Love's mysteries in souls do grow,
But yet the body is his book.

Ibid. Line 71

I long to talk with some old lover's
ghost,
Who died before the god of love was
born.

Love's Deity. Stanza 1

A bracelet of bright hair about the bone.

The Relic. Stanza 1

So, so, break off this last lamenting kiss,
Which sucks two souls, and vapours
both away.

The Expiration. Stanza 1

Ah cannot we
As well as cocks and lions jocund be,
After such pleasures?

Farewell to Love [1635]

Love built on beauty, soon as beauty
dies.

Elegies. II, The Anagram

Nature's lay idiot, I taught thee to love.

Ibid. VII

She, and comparisons are odious.¹

Ibid. VIII, The Comparison

he could make soft verses, when he thought
them fit and worth his labour."

See Marlowe, page 123a, and C. Day Lewis,
page 992b.

¹ See Fortescue, page 83b.

No spring, nor summer beauty hath
such grace,
As I have seen in one autumnal face.

Elegies. IX, The Autumnal

O my America! my new-found land.

Ibid. XIX, To His Mistress

Going to Bed [1669]

Sir, more than kisses, letters mingle
souls;

For, thus friends absent speak.

Verse Letter to Sir Henry Wotton.

Line 1

Be thou thine own home, and in thy
self dwell.

Ibid. Line 47

And seeing the snail, which everywhere
doth roam,

Carrying his own house still, still is at
home,

Follow (for he is easy pac'd) this snail,
Be thine own palace, or the world's thy
jail.

Ibid. Line 49

And new Philosophy calls all in doubt,
The element of fire is quite put out;

The sun is lost, and the earth, and no
man's wit

Can well direct him where to look for it.

And freely men confess that this world's
spent,

When in the planets, and the firmament
They seek so many new; then see that
this

Is crumbled out again to his atomies.

'Tis all in pieces, all coherence gone;

All just supply, and all relation:

Prince, subject, Father, Son, are things
forgot.

An Anatomie of the World. The

First Anniversary of the Death of

Mistress Elizabeth Drury [1611].

Line 205

Her pure, and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly
wrought,

That one might almost say, her body
thought.

Of the Progress of the Soul. The

Second Anniversary of the

Death of Mistress Elizabeth

Drury [1612]. Line 244

I am a little world made cunningly
Of elements, and an angelic sprite.

Holy Sonnets. V [1635]

At the round earth's imagin'd corners,¹
blow

Your trumpets, angels, and arise, arise
From death, you numberless infinities
Of souls.

Ibid. VII

All whom war, dearth, age, agues, tyr-
annies,

Despair, law, chance, hath slain.

Ibid.

Death be not proud, though some have
called thee

Mighty and dreadful, for thou art not
so,

For those whom thou think'st thou dost
overthrow,

Die not, poor death, nor yet canst thou
kill me.

Ibid. X

One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death,
thou shalt die.

Ibid.

Batter my heart, three-person'd God;
for you

As yet but knock, breath, shine, and
seek to mend.

Ibid. XIV

Since I am coming to that holy room,
Where, with thy quire of saints for
evermore,

I shall be made thy music; as I come

I tune the instrument here at the door,

And what I must do then, think here
before.

Hymn to God my God, in My

Sickness [1635]. Stanza 1

Whilst my physicians by their love are
grown

Cosmographers, and I their map, who
lie

Flat on this bed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I observe the physician with the same
diligence as he the disease.

Devotions [1624]. VI

¹ See Du Bartas, page 102a.

The flea, though he kill none, he does
all the harm he can.

Devotions. XII

No man is an island, entire of itself;
every man is a piece of the continent,
a part of the main; if a clod be washed
away by the sea, Europe is the less, as
well as if a promontory were, as well as
if a manor of thy friends or of thine own
were; any man's death diminishes me,
because I am involved in mankind; and
therefore never send to know for whom
the bell tolls; it tolls for thee.

Ibid. XVII

I throw myself down in my chamber,
and I call in and invite God and his
angels thither, and when they are there,
I neglect God and his angels, for the
noise of a fly, for the rattling of a coach,
for the whining of a door.

*Sermon LXXX, At the Funeral of
Sir William Cokayne [1626]*

BEN JONSON¹

[1573?–1637]

It was a mighty while ago.

Every Man in his Humour [1598].

Act I, Sc. 3

As he brews, so shall he drink.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

It must be done like lightning.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 5

True happiness

Consists not in the multitude of friends,
But in the worth and choice.

Cynthia's Revels [1600].

Act III, Sc. 2

Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,

Now the sun is laid to sleep,

Seated in thy silver chair,

State in wonted manner keep:

Hesperus entreats thy light,

Goddess, excellently bright.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

That old bald cheater, Time.

The Poetaster [1601]. Act I, Sc. 1

¹ O rare Ben Jonson! — SIR JOHN YOUNG:
Epitaph. (Which was done at the charge of
Jack Young, who, walking there when the
grave was covering, gave the fellow 18 pence
to cut it. — JOHN AUBREY [1626–1697]: *Brief
Lives*)

The world knows only two, — that's
Rome and I.

Sejanus [1603]. Act V, Sc. 1

Calumnies are answered best with si-
lence.

Volpone [1607]. Act II, Sc. 2

Come my Celia, let us prove,
While we can, the sports of love;
Time will not be ours forever,
He at length our good will sever,
Spend not then his gifts in vain;
Suns that set may rise again,
But if once we lose this light,
'Tis with us perpetual night.

Song, To Celia [1607]

Still to be neat, still to be drest,
As you were going to a feast.

Epicene; Or, The Silent Woman

[1609]. Act I, Sc. 1

Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace;
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free,
Such sweet neglect more taketh me
Than all the adulteries of art:
They strike mine eyes, but not my
heart.²

Ibid.

The dignity of truth is lost with much
protesting.

Catiline's Conspiracy [1611].

Act III, Sc. 2

Truth is the trial of itself

And needs no other touch,

And purer than the purest gold,

Refine it ne'er so much.

On Truth [1616]. Stanza 1

Follow a shadow, it still flies you;

Seem to fly it, it will pursue:

So court a mistress, she denies you;

Let her alone, she will court you.

Follow a Shadow [1616]. Stanza 1

Preserving the sweetness of propor-
tion and expressing itself beyond ex-
pression.

The Masque of Hymen [1616]

Underneath this stone doth lie

As much beauty as could die;

Which in life did harbour give

To more virtue than doth live.

Epitaph on Elizabeth, L. H. [1616]

¹ See Catullus, page 35a.

² See Herrick, page 230b.

Whilst that for which all virtue now is sold,

And almost every vice,—almighty gold.¹

Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland [1616]

God wisheth none should wreck on a strange shelf:

To him man's dearer than to himself.

The Forest: To Sir Robert Wroth [1616]

Drink to me only with thine eyes,

And I will pledge with mine;

Or leave a kiss but in the cup

And I'll not look for wine.²

The thirst that from the soul doth rise
Doth ask a drink divine;

But might I of Jove's nectar sup,

I would not change for thine.

Ibid. To Celia [1616]. *Stanza 1*

I sent thee late a rosy wreath,

Not so much honouring thee

As giving it a hope that there

It could not wither'd be.

But thou thereon didst only breathe,

And sent'st it back to me;

Since when it grows and smells, I swear,

Not of itself, but thee.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Reader, look,

Not at his picture, but his book.

*On the Portrait of Shakespeare
Prefixed to the First Folio* [1623]

Soul of the age!

The applause, delight, the wonder of
our stage!

My Shakespeare, rise! I will not lodge
thee by

Chaucer or Spenser, or bid Beaumont
lie

A little further, to make thee a room:
Thou art a monument, without a tomb,
And art alive still, while thy book doth
live,

¹ The flattering, mighty, nay, almighty gold. — WOLCOT: *To Kien Long* [1782–1785], *Ode IV*

See Irving, page 446b.

² Drink to me with your eyes alone. . . .
And if you will, take the cup to your lips
and fill it with kisses, and give it so to me. —
PHILOSTRATUS [circa A.D. 181–250]: *Letter XXIV*

And we have wits to read, and praise to
give.

To the Memory of Shakespeare
[1623]

Marlowe's mighty line.

Ibid.

Small Latin and less Greek.

Ibid.

He was not of an age but for all time.

Ibid.

Who casts to write a living line, must
sweat.

Ibid.

For a good poet's made, as well as born.

Ibid.

Sweet Swan of Avon!

Ibid.

Let those that merely talk and never
think,

That live in the wild anarchy of drink.¹
Underwoods [1640]. *An Epistle,
answering to One that asked to be
sealed of the Tribe of Ben*

In small proportions we just beauties
see,

And in short measures life may perfect
be.

*Ibid. To the Immortal Memory
of Sir Lucius Cary and Sir
Henry Morison*

The players have often mentioned it
as an honor to Shakespeare, that in his
writing, whatsoever he penned, he never
blotted out line. My answer hath been,
"Would he had blotted a thousand."

*Timber, or Discoveries Made
Upon Men and Matter* [1640]

I loved the man [Shakespeare] and
do honor his memory (on this side idol-
atry) as much as any.

Ibid.

Greatness of name in the father oft-
times overwhelms the son; they stand
too near one another. The shadow kills
the growth: so much, that we see the

¹ Who think too little, and who talk too
much. — DRYDEN: *Absalom and Achitophel*
[1680], *Part I, L. 534*

They never taste who always drink;

They always talk who never think.

MATTHEW PRIOR [1664–1721]: *Upon
a Passage in the Scaligerana*

grandchild come more and oftener to
be heir of the first.

*Timber, or Discoveries Made Upon
Men and Matter*

Though the most be players, some
must be spectators.

Ibid.

RICHARD BARNFIELD

[1574-1627]

The waters were his winding sheet, the
sea was made for his tomb;

Yet for his fame the ocean sea, was not
sufficient room.

Epitaph on Hawkins [1595]

As it fell upon a day
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade
Which a grove of myrtles made.

*Address to the Nightingale*¹

King Pandion he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead.

Ibid.

Every one that flatters thee
Is no friend in misery.

Words are easy, like the wind;
Faithful friends are hard to find.

Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend:
But, if store of crowns be scant,
No man will supply thy want.

Ibid.

He that is thy friend indeed,
He will help thee in thy need.

Ibid.

JOSEPH HALL, BISHOP OF NORWICH

[1574-1656]

In bonds of love united, man and wife,
Long, yet too short, they spent a happy
life.

*Elegy on Sir Edward and Lady
Lewkenor*

So little in his purse, so much upon his
back.

Portrait of a Poor Gallant

¹ This song, attributed to Shakespeare and included in his *Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music*, is found in BARNFIELD'S *Poems in Divers Humours*, published in 1598.

'Mongst all these stirs of discontented
strife,

O, let me lead an academic life;
To know much, and to think for noth-
ing, know

Nothing to have, yet think we have
enow.

*Discontent of Men with their
Condition*

Moderation is the silken string run-
ning through the pearl chain of all vir-
tues.

*Christian Moderation.
Introduction*

Death borders upon our birth, and
our cradle stands in the grave.

Epistles. Decade III, Epistle 2

There is many a rich stone laid up
in the bowels of the earth, many a fair
pearl laid up in the bosom of the sea,
that never was seen, nor never shall be.¹

*Contemplations. Book IV, The
Veil of Moses*

THOMAS CAMPION

[1575?-1620?]

Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man:
Men will sometimes jealous be,
Though but little cause they see;
And hang the head, as discontent,
And speak what straight they will re-
pent.

*Never Love [Circa 1617].
Stanza 1*

There is a garden in her face
Where roses and white lilies blow;
A heav'nly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do grow;
There cherries grow that none may buy,
Till Cherry-ripe themselves do cry.

*Cherry-Ripe*² [Circa 1617].
Stanza 1

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,

¹ See Thomas Gray, page 348b.

² "Cherry-ripe" was a familiar street cry of
the time.

See Herrick, page 230a.

They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.

Cherry-Ripe. Stanza 2

The summer hath his joys,
And winter his delights;
Though love and all his pleasures are
but toys,

They shorten tedious nights.

Winter Nights [Circa 1617].

Stanza 2

ROBERT BURTON

[1577-1640]

Naught so sweet as melancholy.¹

*Anatomy of Melancholy*² [1621-1651]. *The Author's Abstract*

I would help others, out of a fellow-feeling.³

Ibid. Democritus to the Reader

They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works.⁴

Ibid.

We can say nothing but what hath been said.⁵ Our poets steal from Homer.

¹ There's naught in this life sweet,

If man were wise to see 't,

But only melancholy;

O sweetest Melancholy!

WILLIAM STRODE [1602-1645]:

A Song in Praise of Melancholy

JOHN FLETCHER introduced this song in his play, *The Nice Valour* [1647], Act III, Sc. 3; and it has also been attributed to him. See Fletcher, page 225b.

There's not a string attuned to mirth

But has its chord in melancholy.

HOOD [1799-1845]: *Ode to*

Melancholy

² Burton's 'Anatomy of Melancholy,' he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. — BOSWELL: *The Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]

If the reader has patience to go through his volumes, he will be more improved for literary conversation than by the perusal of any twenty other works with which I am acquainted. — BYRON [1807], in MOORE'S *Life*.
³ A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind. — GARRICK: *Prologue on Quitting the Stage* [1776]

See Virgil, page 37a.

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 150a.

⁵ See Terence, page 31b.

... Our story-dressers do as much; he that comes last is commonly best.

Anatomy of Melancholy.

Democritus to the Reader

I say with Didacus Stella, a dwarf standing on the shoulders of a giant may see farther than a giant himself.¹

Ibid.

It is most true, *stylus virum arguit*, — our style bewrays us.²

Ibid.

As that great captain, Ziska, would have a drum made of his skin when he was dead, because he thought the very noise of it would put his enemies to flight.

Ibid.

Smile with an intent to do mischief, or cozen him whom he salutes.

Ibid.

Penny wise, pound foolish.

Ibid.

Women wear the breeches.

Ibid.

Like Aesop's fox, when he had lost his tail, would have all his fellow foxes cut off theirs.³

Ibid.

Hannibal, as he had mighty virtues, so had he many vices; he had two distinct persons in him.

Ibid.

Every man hath a good and a bad angel attending on him in particular, all his life long.

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 1,

Subsect. 2

That which Pythagoras said to his scholars of old, may be for ever applied to melancholy men, *A fabis abstinete*, eat no beans.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

¹ Pigmaei gigantum humeris impositi plusquam ipsi gigantes vident. — DIDACUS STELLA, in LUCAN [A. D. 39-65]: *De Bello Civili*, 10, 11

² Le style est l'homme même (The style is the man himself). — GEORGE LOUIS, COMTE DE BUFFON: *Discours sur le Style*, on admission to the French Academy [1753]

³ AESOP [floruit 550 B. C.]: *Fables*, Book V, *Fable 5*

Cookery is become an art, a noble science; cooks are gentlemen.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part 1, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

As much valour is to be found in feasting as in fighting, and some of our city captains and carpet knights will make this good, and prove it.¹

Ibid.

No rule is so general, which admits not some exception.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

Why doth one man's yawning make another yawn?

Ibid. Memb. 3, Subsect. 2

A nightingale dies for shame if another bird sings better.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

They do not live but linger.

Ibid. Subsect. 10

[Diseases] crucify the soul of man, attenuate our bodies, dry them, wither them, shrivel them up like old apples, make them so many anatomies.

Ibid.

[Desire] is a perpetual rack, or horsemill, according to Austin [St. Augustine], still going round as in a ring.

Ibid. Subsect. 11

[The rich] are indeed rather possessed by their money than possessors.

Ibid. Subsect. 12

Like a hog, or dog in the manger, he doth only keep it because it shall do nobody else good, hurting himself and others.²

Ibid.

Were it not that they are loath to lay out money on a rope, they would be hanged forthwith, and sometimes die to save charges.

Ibid.

A mere madness, to live like a wretch and die rich.

Ibid.

I may not here omit those two main plagues and common dotages of human

¹ See Montaigne, page 98a.

² See Aesop, page 10b.

kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people; they go commonly together.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part 1, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 13

All our geese are swans.¹

Ibid. Subsect. 14

Though they [philosophers] write *contemptu gloriae*, yet as Hieron observes, they will put their names to their books.

Ibid.

They are proud in humility; proud in that they are not proud.²

Ibid.

We can make majors and officers every year, but not scholars.

Ibid. Subsect. 15

Hinc quam sic calamus saevior ense, patet. The pen worse than the sword.³

Ibid. Memb. 4, Subsect. 4

See one promontory (said Socrates of old), one mountain, one sea, one river, and see all.⁴

Ibid. Subsect. 7

Felix Plater notes of some young physicians, that study to cure diseases, catch them themselves, will be sick, and appropriate all symptoms they find related of others to their own persons.

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

Aristotle said melancholy men of all others are most witty.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

¹ Every man thinks his own geese swans. — DICKENS: *The Cricket on the Hearth* [1845], *Chirp the Second*

Let the long contention cease!

Geese are swans, and swans are geese.

MATTHEW ARNOLD: *The Last Word* [1867], St. 2

² See Coleridge, page 422b.

³ See Bulwer Lytton, page 510b.

Pyrrhus was used to say that Cineas had taken more towns with his words than he with his arms. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46–120]: *Pyrrhus*

⁴ All places, all airs, make unto me one country; I am in England everywhere, and under any meridian. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642], Part II, Sect. 1

A blade of grass is always a blade of grass, whether in one country or another. — SAMUEL JOHNSON, in MRS. PIOZZI'S *Anecdotes of Johnson* [1786]

Like him in Aesop, he whipped his horses withal, and put his shoulder to the wheel.¹

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II, Sect. 1, Memb. 2

Seneca thinks the gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Machiavel says virtue and riches seldom settle on one man.

Ibid. Memb. 2

Almost in every kingdom the most ancient families have been at first princes' bastards; their worthiest captains, best wits, greatest scholars, bravest spirits in all our annals, have been base [born].

Ibid.

As he said in Machiavel, *omnes eodem patre nati*, Adam's sons, conceived all and born in sin, etc. "We are by nature all as one, all alike, if you see us naked; let us wear theirs and they our clothes, and what is the difference?"

Ibid.

Who cannot give good counsel? 'Tis cheap, it costs them nothing.

Ibid. Memb. 3

Many things happen between the cup and the lip.²

Ibid.

Everything, said Epictetus, hath two handles, — the one to be held by, the other not.

Ibid.

All places are distant from heaven alike.

Ibid. Memb. 4

The commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription: "Happy

¹ AESOP [floruit 550 B. C.]: *Hercules and the Waggoner*

² There is many a slip 'twixt the cup and the lip. — PALLADAS [floruit A. D. 400]: *Greek Anthology, Book X, Epigram 32*. A very ancient proverb, sometimes attributed to Homer.

Though men determine, the gods do dispose; and oft times many things fall out between the cup and the lip. — ROBERT GREENE: *Perimedes the Blacke-Smith* [1588]

is that city which in time of peace thinks of war."¹

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II,

Sect. 2, Memb. 6

Every man, as the saying is, can tame a shrew but he that hath her.

Ibid.

Divers have been relieved [of melancholy] by exonerating themselves to a faithful friend.

Ibid.

Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all the panaceas, potable gold and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases.

Ibid. Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

"Let me not live," said Aretine's Antonia, "if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play."

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 1, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Birds of a feather will gather together.²

Ibid. Subsect. 2

No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or hold so fast, as love can do with a twined thread.³

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

To enlarge or illustrate this power and effect of love is to set a candle in the sun.

Ibid.

He is only fantastical that is not in fashion.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 3

[Quoting Seneca] Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from

¹ See Horace, page 40b, and George Washington, page 367a.

² Beast knows beast; birds of a feather flock together. — ARISTOTLE [384-322 B. C.]: *Rhetoric, Book I, Chap. 11, Sect. 25*

³ One hair of a woman can draw more than a hundred pair of oxen. — JAMES HOWELL: *Letters* [1621], *Book II, IV*
She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,

Can draw you to her with a single hair.

DRYDEN: *Persius* [1693], *Satire V, L. 246*

Beauty draws us with a single hair. — POPE: *The Rape of the Lock* [1712], *Canto II, L. 27*

school, "and these," said she, "are my jewels."

*Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III,
Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 3*

Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.

Ibid. Subsect. 5

Though it rain daggers with their points downward.

Ibid. Memb. 3

Going as if he trod upon eggs.

Ibid.

I light my candle from their torches.

Ibid. Memb. 5, Subsect. 1

England is a paradise for women and hell for horses; Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the diverb goes.¹

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

If the world will be gulled, let it be gulled.

Ibid. Sect. 4, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

For "ignorance is the mother of devotion," as all the world knows.

Ibid.

The fear of some divine and supreme powers keeps men in obedience.²

Ibid.

Out of too much learning become mad.³

Ibid.

The Devil himself, which is the author of confusion and lies.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Isocrates adviseth Demonicus, when he came to a strange city, to worship by all means the gods of the place.

Ibid. Subsect. 5

When they are at Rome, they do there as they see done.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

One religion is as true as another.

Ibid.

¹ England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses.—JOHN FLORIO: *Second Frutes* [1591]

² The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order.

ROBERT BURNS [1759-1796]: *Epistle
to a Young Friend*

³ Much learning doth make thee mad.—*Acts, XXVI, 24*

They have cheveril consciences that will stretch.

*Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III,
Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 3*

THOMAS WARD

[1577-1639]

Where to elect there is but one,
'Tis Hobson's choice, — take that or none.¹

England's Reformation [1630].
Chapter IV

JOHN FLETCHER

[1579-1625]

Man is his own star; and the soul that can

Render an honest and a perfect man
Commands all light, all influence, all fate.

Nothing to him falls early, or too late.
Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

The Honest Man's Fortune
[1613]. (*In collaboration with
three other authors*) *Epilogue*

Man is his own star; and that soul that can

Be honest is the only perfect man.²

Ibid.

Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,
Sorrow calls no time that's gone;

¹ Thomas Hobson [1544-1631], of whom Steele wrote in *The Spectator*, No. 509 [October 14, 1712]:

Mr. Tobias Hobson, from whom we have the expression, . . . was a carrier, . . . the first in this Island who let out hackney-horses. He lived in Cambridge, and observing that the scholars rid hard, his manner was to keep a large stable of horses, with boots, bridles, and whips. . . . When a man came for an horse, he was led into the stable, where there was great choice, but he obliged him to take the horse which stood next to the stable-door; so that every customer was alike well served according to his chance, and every horse ridden with the same justice. From whence it became a proverb, when what ought to be your election was forced upon you, to say Hobson's Choice.

² An honest man's the noblest work of God.—POPE: *Essay on Man*, *Epistle IV* [1734], L. 248

Violets plucked, the sweetest rain
Makes not fresh nor grow again.¹

The Queen of Corinth [1617].
(In collaboration with Mas-
singer and a third author)
Act III, Sc. 2

Drink today, and drown all sorrow;
You shall perhaps not do't tomorrow.
The Bloody Brother [1616].
(In collaboration with Jonson
and others) Act II, Sc. 2

And he that will to bed go sober
Falls with the leaf in October.²

Ibid.

Three merry boys, and three merry
boys,
And three merry boys are we,³
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

Of all the paths lead to a woman's love
Pity's the straightest.⁴

The Knight of Malta [1618-
1619]. (In collaboration with
Massinger) Act I, Sc. 1

Go to grass.

The Little French Lawyer
[Circa 1619]. (In collaboration
with Massinger) Act IV, Sc. 7

There is no jesting with edge tools.

Ibid.

Let's meet, and either do or die.⁵

The Island Princess [1621].
Act II, Sc. 4

¹ See *The Friar of Orders Gray*, page 1011b.

² The following well-known catch, or glee,
is formed on this song:

He who goes to bed, and goes to bed sober,
Falls as the leaves do, and dies in October;
But he who goes to bed, and goes to bed mel-
low,

Lives as he ought to do, and dies an honest
fellow.

³ Three merry men be we.—PEELE: *Old
Wives' Tale* [1595]

⁴ Pity's akin to love.—THOMAS SOUTH-
ERNE: *Oroonoko* [1696], Act II, Sc. 1

For pity melts the mind to love.—DRY-
DEN: *Alexander's Feast* [1697], L. 96

Pity swells the tide of love.—EDWARD
YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742-1745], *Night
III*, L. 107

⁵ Let us do or die! — ROBERT BURNS [1759-
1796]: *Bannockburn*

This expression is a kind of common

Deeds, not words shall speak me.

The Lover's Progress [1623].

Act III, Sc. 4

Whistle, and she'll come to you.¹

Wit Without Money [1639].

Act IV, Sc. 4

O woman, perfect woman! what dis-
traction

Was meant to mankind when thou wast
made a devil!

Monsieur Thomas [1639].

Act III, Sc. 1

Hence, all you vain delights,
As short as are the nights
Wherein you spend your folly!
There's naught in this life sweet
But only melancholy.

*Melancholy*² [*The Nice Valour*,
1647]

JOHN WEBSTER

[1580-1625]

I saw him now going the way of all
flesh.³

Westward Hoe [1607]. (In col-
laboration with Dekker) Act II,
Sc. 2

Call for the robin redbreast and the
wren,

Since o'er shady groves they hover,
And with leaves and flowers do cover
The friendless bodies of unburied men.

The White Devil [1612].

Act V, Sc. 4

But keep the wolf far thence, that's foe
to men,

For with his nails he'll dig them up
again.

Ibid.

Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming
clear;

property, being the motto, we believe, of a
Scottish family.—SIR WALTER SCOTT [1771-
1832]: *Review of THOMAS CAMPBELL'S Ger-
trude of Wyoming*

¹ Whistle, and I'll come to ye.—ROBERT
BURNS [1759-1796]: *Whistle*, etc.

² See Robert Burton, page 221b, and Milton,
page 245b.

³ Title of the novel by Samuel Butler
[1903].

But seas do laugh, show white, when
rocks are near.

The White Devil. Act V, Sc. 6
Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine
bright,
But look'd too near have neither heat
nor light.

Duchess of Malfi [1623].
Act IV, Sc. 2

I know death hath ten thousand sev-
eral doors
For men to take their exit.¹

Ibid.
Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd
As princes' palaces; they that enter
there
Must go upon their knees.

Ibid.
Ferdinand. Cover her face; mine eyes
dazzle; she died young.

Bosola. I think not so; her infelicity
Seem'd to have years too many.

Ibid.
Vain the ambition of kings
Who seek by trophies and dead things
To leave a living name behind,
And weave but nets to catch the wind.
The Devil's Law Case [1623].
Song

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY [1581-1613]

Give me, next good, an understanding
wife,
By nature wise, not learnèd much by
art;
Some knowledge on her part will, all
her life,
More scope of conversation impart.

A Wife [1614]
In part to blame is she,
Which hath without consent been only
tried:

¹ Death hath a thousand doors to let out
life.—MASSINGER: *A Very Woman* [1655],
Act V, Sc. 4

Death hath so many doors to let out life.
—FLETCHER AND MASSINGER: *The Custom of
the Country* [1647], *Act II, Sc. 2*

The thousand doors that lead to death.—
SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642],
Part I, Sect. XLIV

He comes too near that comes to be de-
nied.

A Wife
Books are a part of man's prerogative;
In formal ink they thoughts and voices
hold,

That we to them our solitude may give,
And make time present travel that of
old.

Ibid.
He disdains all things above his
reach, and preferreth all countries be-
fore his own.

An Affectate Traveller [1614]

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET [1582-1635]

Farewell rewards and fairies,¹
Good housewives now may say.

Farewell to the Fairies. Stanza 1.
Nor too much wealth nor wit come to
thee,

So much of either may undo thee.
To His Son, Vincent Corbet
I wish thee all thy mother's graces,
Thy father's fortunes and his places.
Ibid.

PHILIP MASSINGER [1583-1640]

Be wise;
Soar not too high to fall; but stoop to
rise.

Duke of Milan [1623]. Act I, Sc. 2
He that would govern others, first
should be
Master of himself.

The Bondman [1624]. Act I, Sc. 3
To be nobly born
Is now a crime.

The Roman Actor [1629].
Act I, Sc. 1

Whose wealth
Arithmetic cannot number.
Ibid. Sc. 3

Grim death.²
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

¹ *Rewards and Fairies*, title of a book by
Kipling [1910].

² See Milton, page 254b.

A New Way to Pay Old Debts.
Title of Play [1632]

THOMAS HEYWOOD

[*Died 1650?*]

Pack clouds away, and welcome day,
 With night we banish sorrow.

Pack Clouds Away [1630].

Stanza 1

I hold he loves me best that calls me
 Tom.

Hierarchie of the Blessed Angells
 [1635]

Seven cities warred for Homer being
 dead,
 Who living had no roof to shroud his
 head.¹

Ibid.

JOHN SELDEN

[1584-1654]

Equity is a roguish thing. For Law
 we have a measure, know what to trust
 to; Equity is according to the con-
 science of him that is Chancellor, and
 as that is larger or narrower, so is
 Equity. 'Tis all one as if they should
 make the standard for the measure we
 call a "foot" a Chancellor's foot; what
 an uncertain measure would this be!
 One Chancellor has a long foot, an-
 other a short foot, a third an indifferent
 foot. 'Tis the same thing in the Chan-
 cellor's conscience.

Table Talk [1689]. Equity

Humility is a virtue all preach, none
 practise; and yet everybody is content
 to hear.

Ibid. Humility

'Tis not the drinking that is to be
 blamed, but the excess.

Ibid.

¹ Seven cities strive for the learned root of
 Homer:

Smyrna, Chios, Colophon, Ithaca, Pylos,
 Argos, Athens.

UNKNOWN (*Greek Anthology,*
Book VI, Epigram 298)

Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer
 dead,

Through which the living Homer begged
 his bread.

THOMAS SEWARD [1708-
 1790]: *On Homer*

Commonly we say a judgment falls
 upon a man for something in him we
 cannot abide.

Table Talk. Judgments

Ignorance of the law excuses no
 man; not that all men know the law,
 but because 'tis an excuse every man
 will plead, and no man can tell how to
 refute him.

Ibid. Law

No man is the wiser for his learning.

Ibid. Learning

Wit and wisdom are born with a man.

Ibid.

Few men make themselves masters
 of the things they write or speak.

Ibid.

Take a straw and throw it up into
 the air, — you may see by that which
 way the wind is.

Ibid. Libels

Philosophy is nothing but discretion.

Ibid. Philosophy

Marriage is a desperate thing.

Ibid. Marriage

Thou little thinkest what a little
 foolery governs the world.¹

Ibid. Pope

They that govern the most make the
 least noise.

Ibid. Power

Syllables govern the world.

Ibid.

Never king dropped out of the
 clouds.

Ibid.

Never tell your resolution before-
 hand.

Ibid. Wisdom

Wise men say nothing in dangerous
 times.

Ibid.

Pleasure is nothing else but the inter-
 mission of pain.

Ibid. Pleasure

Preachers say, Do as I say, not as I
 do.

Ibid. Preaching

¹ Behold, my son, with how little wisdom
 the world is governed. — AXEL OXENSTIERN
 [1583-1654]

A King is a thing men have made for
their own sakes, for quietness' sake.
Just as in a Family one man is ap-
pointed to buy the meat.

Table Talk. Of a King

FRANCIS BEAUMONT

[1584-1616]

What things have we seen
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that
have been
So nimble and so full of subtle flame
As if that everyone from whence they
came
Had meant to put his whole wit in a
jest,
And resolved to live a fool the rest
Of his dull life.

Letter to Ben Jonson [1640]

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER ¹

FRANCIS BEAUMONT [1584-1616]

AND JOHN FLETCHER

[1579-1625]

No better than you should be.²

The Coxcomb [1610].

Act IV, Sc. 3

The devil take the hindmost!

Philaster [1610]. Act V

As cold as cucumbers.

Cupid's Revenge [1615].

Act I, Sc. 1

Calamity is man's true touchstone.³

*Four Plays in One. The Triumph
of Honour, Sc. 1*

Kiss till the cow comes home.

Scornful Lady [1616].

Act III, Sc. 1

Beggars must be no choosers.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

¹ Of whose partnership JOHN AUBREY [1626-1697] said: "There was a wonderful consimilitude of fancy. They lived together not far from the playhouse, had one wench in the house between them, the same clothes and cloak, &c."

² She is no better than she should be.—FIELDING: *The Temple Beau* [1730], *Act IV, Sc. 3*

³ See Seneca, page 47b.

There is a method in man's wicked-
ness,—

It grows up by degrees.¹

A King and No King [1619].

Act V, Sc. 4

Upon my buried body lie lightly, gentle
earth.

The Maid's Tragedy [1619].

Act I, Sc. 2

JOHN FORD

[1586-1639]

Diamond cut diamond.

The Lover's Melancholy [1629].

Act I, Sc. 1

'Tis Pity She's a Whore.

Title of Play [1633]

THOMAS RAINBOROUGH

[? -1648]

The poorest he that is in England
hath a life to live as the greatest he.

In the Army debates at Putney

[October 29, 1647]

THOMAS HOBBES

[1588-1679]

Words are wise men's counters,—
they do but reckon by them; but they
are the money of fools.

Leviathan. Part I [1651].

Chap. IV

The privilege of absurdity; to which
no living creature is subject but man
only.

Ibid. Chap. V

Sudden glory is the passion which
maketh those grimaces called laughter.

Ibid. Chap. VI

The secret thoughts of a man run
over all things, holy, profane, clean, ob-
scene, grave, and light, without shame
or blame.

Ibid. Chap. VIII

During the time men live without a
common power to keep them in awe,
they are in that condition which is

¹ See Juvenal, page 62b, and Racine, page 287b.

called war; and such a war as is of every man against every man.

Leviathan. Part I, Chap. XIII

As the nature of foul weather lieth not in a shower or two of rain but in an inclination thereto of many days together, so the nature of war consisteth not in actual fighting but in the known disposition thereto during all the time there is no assurance to the contrary. All other time is peace.

Ibid.

[In a state of nature] No arts, no letters, no society, and, which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death, and the life of man solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short.

Ibid.

The praise of ancient authors proceeds not from the reverence of the dead, but from the competition and mutual envy of the living.

Ibid. Review and Conclusion

Such truth as opposeth no man's profit nor pleasure is to all men welcome.

Ibid.

GEORGE WITHER

[1588-1667]

Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care,
'Cause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flowery meads in May,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?

Sonnet 4 [1619]. Stanza 1

If she love me, this believe,
I will die, ere she shall grieve.
If she slight me when I woo,
I can scorn and let her go;
For if she be not for me,
What care I for whom she be?

Ibid. Stanza 5

'Twas I that beat the bush,
The bird to others flew.

A Love Sonnet [1622].

Stanza 11

Though I am young, I scorn to flit
On the wings of borrowed wit.

The Shepherd's Hunting [1622]

WILLIAM BRADFORD

[1590-1657]

They knew they were pilgrims.¹

Of Plymouth Plantation [1620-1647]. Chap. 7

So they committed themselves to the will of God and resolved to proceed.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Being thus arrived in a good harbor, and brought safe to land, they fell upon their knees and blessed the God of Heaven who had brought them over the vast and furious ocean, and delivered them from all the perils and miseries thereof, again to set their feet on the firm and stable earth, their proper element.

Ibid.

Our fathers were Englishmen which came over this great ocean, and were ready to perish in this wilderness.

Ibid.

The loss of . . . honest and industrious men's lives cannot be valued at any price.

Ibid. Chap. 12

But it pleased God to visit us then with death daily, and with so general a disease that the living were scarce able to bury the dead.

Ibid.

Cold comfort to fill their hungry bellies.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Behold, now, another providence of God. A ship comes into the harbor.

Ibid.

Thus out of small beginnings greater things have been produced by His hand that made all things of nothing, and gives being to all things that are; and, as one small candle may light a thousand, so the light here kindled hath

¹ It was owing to this passage, first printed in 1669, that the *Mayflower's* company came eventually to be called the Pilgrim Fathers.

shone unto many, yea in some sort to
our whole nation.

Of Plymouth Plantation. Chap. 21

WILLIAM BROWNE

[1591-1643]

Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse:
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother.
Death, ere thou hast slain another
Fair and learn'd and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.

*Epitaph on the Countess of
Pembroke [1621]*

There is no season such delight can
bring,
As summer, autumn, winter, and the
spring.

Variety

ROBERT HERRICK

[1591-1674]

I sing of brooks, of blossoms, birds, and
bowers:

Of April, May, of June, and July-
flowers.

I sing of May-poles, Hock-carts, was-
sails, wakes,

Of bride-grooms, brides, and of their
bridal-cakes.

*Hesperides [1648]. Argument
of his Book*

What is a kiss? Why this, as some ap-
prove:

The sure, sweet cement, glue, and lime
of love.

Ibid. A Kiss

Bid me to live, and I will live

Thy Protestant to be,

Or bid me love, and I will give

A loving heart to thee.

Ibid. To Anthea. Stanza 1

Cherry ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
Full and fair ones, — come and buy!
If so be you ask me where
They do grow, I answer, there,
Where my Julia's lips do smile, —
There's the land, or cherry-isle.

*Ibid. Cherry Ripe*¹

¹ See Thomas Campion, page 220b.

Some asked how pearls did grow, and
where?

Then spoke I to my girl
To part her lips, and showed them
there.

The quarelets of pearl.¹
*Hesperides. The Rock of Rubies,
and the Quarrie of Pearls*

A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness.

Ibid. Delight in Disorder

A winning wave, deserving note,
In the tempestuous petticoat;
A careless shoe-string, in whose tie
I see a wild civility, —
Do more bewitch me than when art
Is too precise in every part.²

Ibid.

You say to me-wards your affection's
strong;

Pray love me little, so you love me long.³

Ibid. Love me Little, Love me Long
Night makes no difference 'twixt the
Priest and Clerk;

Joan as my Lady is as good i' the dark.

Ibid. No Difference i' th' Dark

Give me a kiss, and to that kiss a score;
Then to that twenty, add a hundred
more:

A thousand to that hundred: so kiss on,
To make that thousand up a million.

Treble that million, and when that is
done,

Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun.

Ibid. To Anthea: Ah, My Anthea!

Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,

Old Time is still a-flying,

And this same flower that smiles today

Tomorrow will be dying.⁴

*Ibid. To the Virgins to make much
of Time*

Fair daffodils, we weep to see
You haste away so soon.

To Daffodils

¹ See Thomas Campion, page 220b.

² See Jonson, page 218b.

³ See John Heywood, page 93b.

⁴ Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds,
before they be withered. — *Wisdom of Solo-
mon, II, 8*

Gather the rose of love, whilst yet is time.
— SPENSER: *The Faerie Queene, Book II*
[1590], Canto XII, St. 75

Her pretty feet, like snails, did creep
 A little out, and then,¹
 As if they played at bo-peep,
 Did soon draw in again.

*Hesperides. To Mistress
 Susanna Southwell*

Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
 The shooting stars attend thee;
 And the elves also,
 Whose little eyes glow
 Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.

Ibid. The Night Piece to Julia

Thus times do shift, — each thing his
 turn does hold;
 New things succeed, as former things
 grow old.

*Ibid. Ceremonies for
 Candlemas Eve*

Outdid the meat, outdid the frolic
 wine.

Ibid. Ode for Ben Jonson

Attempt the end, and never stand to
 doubt;
 Nothing's so hard but search will find
 it out.

Ibid. Seek and Find

Here a little child I stand
 Heaving up my either hand.
 Cold as paddocks though they be,
 Here I lift them up to Thee,
 For a benison to fall
 On our meat, and on us all.

Ibid. A Child's Grace

Her legs were such Diana shows
 When tuckt up she a-hunting goes
 With buskins shortened to descry
 The happy dawning of her thigh.

Ibid. The Vision

Get up, sweet Slug-a-bed, and see
 The dew bespangling herb and tree.

Ibid. Corinna's Going a-Maying

Wash, dress, be brief in praying:
 Few beads are best, when once we go
 a-Maying.

Ibid.

Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
 Then, then (methinks) how sweetly
 flows

That liquefaction of her clothes.

Ibid. Upon Julia's Clothes

¹ See Suckling, page 261a.

HENRY KING, BISHOP OF CHICHESTER

[1592-1669]

And that tame Lover who unlocks his
 heart

Unto his mistress, teaching her an art
 To plague himself, shows her the secret
 way

How she may tyrannize another day!

*The Steed that Comes to
 Understand* [1657]

Thou art the book, —
 The library whereon I look.

*Exequy on the Death of a
 Beloved Wife* [1657]

Then we shall rise

And view ourselves with clearer eyes
 In that calm region where no night
 Can hide us from each other's sight.

Ibid.

Stay for me there; I will not fail
 To meet thee in that hollow vale.

Ibid.

FRANCIS QUARLES

[1592-1644]

Death aims with fouler spite
 At fairer marks.¹

Divine Fancies [1632]

Sweet Phosphor, bring the day!

Light will repay

The wrongs of night.

Emblems [1635]. *Book I,
 Emblem 14*

Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.

Ibid. Book II, Emblem 2

This house is to be let for life or years;
 Her rent is sorrow, and her income
 tears.

Cupid, 't has long stood void; her bills
 make known,

She must be dearly let, or let alone.

Ibid. Emblem 10, Epigram

The slender debt to Nature's quickly
 paid,²

Discharged, perchance, with greater
 ease than made.

Ibid. Emblem 13

¹ See Edward Young, page 306a.

² To die is a debt we must all of us discharge. — EURIPIDES: *Alcestis*, L. 418

The next way home's the farthest way
about.¹

*Emblems. Book IV, Emblem 2,
Epigram*

It is the lot of man but once to die.

Ibid. Book V, Emblem 7

And what's a life? — a weary pilgrim-
age,
Whose glory in one day doth fill the
stage

With childhood, manhood, and decrepit
age.

What Is Life? Stanza 1

Let all thy joys be as the month of
May,

And all thy days be as a marriage day:
Let sorrow, sickness, and a troubled
mind

Be stranger to thee, let them never find
Thy heart at home.

To a Bride

The way to bliss lies not on beds of
down,

And he that has no cross deserves no
crown.

Esther

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT

[1592?–1635]

Nose, nose, nose, nose!

And who gave thee that jolly red nose?
Sinament and Ginger, Nutmegs and
Cloves,

And that gave me my jolly red nose.

Deuteromelia [1609]. Song No. 7²

GEORGE HERBERT

[1593–1633]

Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky.

*The Temple [1633]. Virtue,
Stanza 1*

¹ The longest way round is the shortest way home. — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs, Italian*

² Quoted by BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle* [1613], Act I, Sc. 3. RAVENSCROFT'S *Deuteromelia* was a supplement to his *Pammelia*, which was the earliest collection of rounds, catches, and canons printed in England.

Sweet spring, full of sweet days and
roses,

A box where sweets compacted lie.
The Temple. Virtue, Stanza 3

Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like seasoned timber, never gives.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Love bade me welcome; yet my soul
drew back,
Guilty of dust and sin.

But quick-ey'd Love, observing me
grow slack

From my first entrance in,
Drew nearer to me, sweetly questioning
If I lack'd anything.

Ibid. Love, Stanza 1

"You must sit down," says Love, "and
taste my meat."

So I did sit and eat.

Ibid. Stanza 3

A verse may find him who a sermon
flies.¹

And turn delight into a sacrifice.

Ibid. The Church Porch, Stanza 1

Drink not the third glass, which thou
canst not tame,

When once it is within thee.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Dare to be true: nothing can need a
lie;

A fault which needs it most, grows two
thereby.²

Ibid. Stanza 13

By all means use sometimes to be alone.

Ibid. Stanza 25

By no means run in debt: take thine
own measure.

Who cannot live on twenty pound a
year,

Cannot on forty.

Ibid. Stanza 30

Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking

¹ That many people read a song

Who will not read a sermon.

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED [1802–1839]: *The Chant of the Brazenhead*, St. 1

² And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.

ISAAC WATTS [1674–1748]:
Song XV

Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer.

The Temple. The Church Porch,
Stanza 41

Be useful where thou livest.

Ibid. Stanza 55

Sum up at night, what thou hast done by day.

Ibid. Stanza 76

For thirty pence he did my death devise,¹

Who at three hundred did the ointment prize.²

Ibid. The Sacrifice, Stanza 5

Most things move th' under-jaw, the Crocodile not.³

Most things sleep lying, th' Elephant leans or stands.⁴

Ibid. Providence, Stanza 35

Pulpits and Sundays, sorrow dogging sin,

Afflictions sorted, anguish of all sizes,
Fine nets and stratagems to catch us in,
Bibles laid open, millions of surprises.

Ibid. Sin, Stanza 2

I struck the board, and cried, "No more;

I will abroad."

What, shall I ever sigh and pine?

My lines and life are free; free as the road,

Loose as the wind, as large as store.

Shall I be still in suit?

Have I no harvest but a thorn

To let me blood, and not restore

What I have lost with cordial fruit?

Sure there was wine

Before my sighs did dry it; there was corn

Before my tears did drown it;

¹ See *King John and the Abbot of Canterbury*, page 1012a.

² Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him, Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? — *John, XII, 4-5*

³ The crocodile does not move the lower jaw, but is the only animal that brings down its upper jaw to the under one. — HERODOTUS [484-424 B. C.], *Customs of the Egyptians*

⁴ Leans the huge elephant. — JAMES THOMSON: *The Seasons, Summer* [1727], L. 725

Is the year only lost to me?

Have I no bays to crown it?

The Temple. The Collar

But as I rav'd and grew more fierce and wild

At every word,

Methought I heard one calling, "Child";

And I replied, "My Lord."

Ibid.

He would adore my gifts instead of Me,
And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature:

So both should losers be.

Ibid. The Pulley, Stanza 3

Let him be rich and weary, that at least,
If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to my breast.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Pleasing ware is half sold.

Jacula Prudentum [1640]

Love, and a cough, cannot be hid.

Ibid.

Deceive not thy physician, confessor,
nor lawyer.

Ibid.

Who would do ill ne'er wants occasion.

Ibid.

A snow year, a rich year.

Ibid.

Love your neighbour, yet pull not down your hedge.¹

Ibid.

The mill cannot grind with water that's past.

Ibid.

Good words are worth much, and cost little.

Ibid.

Hell is full of good meanings and wishings.²

Ibid.

Whose house is of glass, must not throw stones at another.

Ibid.

¹ See Robert Frost, page 879b.

² Sir, Hell is paved with good intentions. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1775]: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman ed.*, Vol. I, P. 555
See William James, page 715a.

By suppers more have been killed
than Galen ever cured.

Jacula Prudentum
The lion is not so fierce as they paint
him.¹

Ibid.

Go not for every grief to the physi-
cian, nor for every quarrel to the law-
yer, nor for every thirst to the pot.

Ibid.

The best mirror is an old friend.

Ibid.

When you are an anvil, hold you
still; when you are a hammer, strike
your fill.²

Ibid.

He that lies with the dogs, riseth
with fleas.

Ibid.

He that is not handsome at twenty,
nor strong at thirty, nor rich at forty,
nor wise at fifty, will never be hand-
some, strong, rich, or wise.

Ibid.

The buyer needs a hundred eyes, the
seller not one.

Ibid.

My house, my house, though thou
art small, thou art to me the Escorial.

Ibid.

Trust not one night's ice.

Ibid.

For want of a nail the shoe is lost,
for want of a shoe the horse is lost, for
want of a horse the rider is lost.³

Ibid.

Pension never enriched a young man.

Ibid.

¹ The lion is not so fierce as painted. —
THOMAS FULLER [1608-1661]: *Expecting
Preferment*

² Stand like an anvil when it is beaten
upon. — ST. IGNATIUS THEOPHORUS, Bishop
of Antioch [A.D. 104]

When you are the anvil, bear —

When you are the hammer, strike.

EDWIN MARKHAM [1852-
1940]: *Preparedness*

³ A little neglect may breed mischief: for
want of a nail, etc. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN:
Maxim prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac
[1757]

One enemy is too much.¹

Jacula Prudentum

Thursday come, and the week is
gone.

Ibid.

Time is the rider that breaks youth.

Ibid.

Show me a liar, and I will show thee
a thief.

Ibid.

One father is more than a hundred
school-masters.

Ibid.

Reason lies between the spur and the
bridle.

Ibid.

One sword keeps another in the
sheath.

Ibid.

God's mill grinds slow, but sure.²

Ibid.

It is a poor sport that is not worth
the candle.

Ibid.

He that lends, gives.

Ibid.

Poverty is no sin.

Ibid.

Words are women, deeds are men.³

Ibid.

To a close shorn sheep, God gives
wind by measure.⁴

Ibid.

None knows the weight of another's
burthen.

Ibid.

One hour's sleep before midnight is
worth three after.

Ibid.

He hath no leisure who useth it not.

Ibid.

¹ See Ali Ibn-abu-Taleb, page 73b.

² See Euripides, page 17a.

Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet
they grind exceeding small. — F. VON LOGAU
[1604-1655]: *Retribution* (translated by
LONGFELLOW)

³ See Samuel Johnson, page 336b.

⁴ Dieu mesure le froid à la brebis tondue
(God proportions the wind to the shorn
sheep). — HENRI ESTIENNE: *Prémices* [1594].
"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to
the shorn lamb." LAURENCE STERNE: *A Senti-
mental Journey* [1768]

Half the world knows not how the other half lives.

Jacula Prudentum

Life is half spent before we know what it is.

Ibid.

Every mile is two in winter.

Ibid.

The eye is bigger than the belly.

Ibid.

His bark is worse than his bite.

Ibid.

He that steals an egg will steal an ox.

Ibid. [second edition, 1651]

Of a pig's tail you can never make a good shaft.¹

Ibid.

There is an hour wherein a man might be happy all his life could he find it.

Ibid.

Woe be to him who reads but one book.

Ibid.

IZAACK WALTON

[1593-1683]

But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled with him, as the angel did with Jacob, and marked him; marked him for his own.²

Life of Donne [1640]

Of which, if thou be a severe, sour-complexioned man, then I here disallow thee to be a competent judge.

The Compleat Angler. [1653-

1655]. *Author's Preface*

I have laid aside business, and gone a-fishing.

Ibid.

Angling may be said to be so like the

¹ You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — JONATHAN SWIFT: *Polite Conversation* [?1738], *Dialogue II*

As certainly as you can make a velvet cap out of a sow's ear. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy* [1761-1768], *Book IV*

The proverb says you can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — DICKENS: *David Copperfield* [1849-1850], *Chap. 30*

² See Thomas Gray, page 349a.

mathematics that it can never be fully learnt.

The Compleat Angler. *Author's Preface*

As no man is born an artist, so no man is born an angler.

Ibid.

I shall stay him no longer than to wish him a rainy evening to read this following discourse; and that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a fishing.

Ibid.

As the Italians say, Good company in a journey makes the way to seem the shorter.

Ibid. *Part I, Chap. I*

Doubt not but angling will prove to be so pleasant that it will prove to be, like virtue, a reward to itself.¹

Ibid.

Sir Henry Wotton was a most dear lover and a frequent practiser of the Art of Angling; of which he would say, "Twas an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent, a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverter of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness"; and "that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practised it."

Ibid.

You will find angling to be like the virtue of humility, which has a calmness of spirit and a world of other blessings attending upon it.²

Ibid.

¹ Ipsa quidem virtus sibimet pulcherrima merces (Virtue herself is her own fairest reward). — SILIUS ITALICUS [A.D. 25?-99]: *Punica*, *Lib. XIII, L. 663*

Virtue was sufficient of herself for happiness. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [circa A.D. 200]: *Plato*, *XLII*

That virtue is her own reward, is but a cold principle. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642], *Part I, Sect. XLVII*

Virtue is its own reward. — PRIOR [1664-1721]: *Imitations of Horace*, *Book III, Ode 2*

² There is certainly something in angling . . . that tends to produce a gentleness of

I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, "That which is everybody's business is nobody's business."

*The Compleat Angler.
Part I, Chap. II*

An honest Ale-house where we shall find a cleanly room, Lavender in the Windows, and twenty Ballads stuck about the wall.

Ibid.

Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue.

Ibid.

An excellent angler, and now with God.

Ibid. Chap. IV

Old-fashioned poetry, but choicely good.

Ibid.

I love such mirth as does not make friends ashamed to look upon one another next morning.

Ibid. Chap. V

No man can lose what he never had.

Ibid.

We may say of angling as Dr. Boteler¹ said of strawberries: "Doubtless God could have made a better berry, but doubtless God never did"; and so, if I might be judge, God never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent recreation than angling.

Ibid.

I in these flowery meads would be;
These crystal springs should solace me,
To whose harmonious bubbling noise,
I with my angle would rejoice.

Ibid. The Angler's Wish. Stanza 1

Thus use your frog: put your hook through his mouth and out at his gills, and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg with only one stitch to the arming wire of your hook, or tie the frog's leg above the upper joint to the armed wire; and in

spirit, and a pure serenity of mind. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *The Sketch-Book, The Angler*

¹ William Butler [1535-1618], styled by THOMAS FULLER in his *Worthies of England* the "Aesculapius of our age." This praise of the strawberry first appeared in the second edition of *The Angler*, 1655.

so doing use him as though you loved him.

*The Compleat Angler. Part I,
Chap. VIII*

This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men.

Ibid.

Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience; for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of, — a blessing that money cannot buy.

Ibid. Chap. XXI

And upon all that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in his Providence, and be quiet and go a-angling.

Ibid.

The great secretary of Nature and all learning, Sir Francis Bacon.¹

Life of Herbert [1670]

THOMAS CAREW

[1595?-1639?]

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
When June is past, the fading rose;
For in your beauty's orient deep
These flowers, as in their causes sleep.

To Celia [1640]. *Stanza 1*

Ask me no more whither doth haste
The nightingale when May is past;
For in your sweet dividing throat
She winters and keeps warm her note.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Ask me no more if East or West
The phoenix builds her spicy nest;
For unto you at last she flies,
And in your fragrant bosom dies.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Give me more love or more disdain;
The torrid or the frozen zone:
Bring equal ease unto my pain;
The temperate affords me none.

Mediocrity in Love Rejected [1640]

Thou shalt confess the vain pursuit
Of human glory yields no fruit
But an untimely grave.

On the Duke of Buckingham [1640]

¹ Plato, Aristotle, and Socrates are secretaries of Nature. — JAMES HOWELL [1594-1666]: *Letters, Books II, Letter XI*

He that loves a rosy cheek,
 Or a coral lip admires,
 Or from star-like eyes doth seek
 Fuel to maintain his fires; —
 As old Time makes these decay,
 So his flames must waste away.
Disdain Returned [1640]. *Stanza 1*
 The firstling of the infant year.
The Primrose [1640]
 Then fly betimes, for only they
 Conquer Love that run away.
Conquest by Flight [1640]
 The magic of a face.
Epitaph on the Lady S— [1640]

RENÉ DESCARTES [1596–1650]

I think, therefore I am.¹
Le Discours de la Méthode [1637]
 Good sense is of all things in the
 world the most equally distributed, for
 everybody thinks himself so abundantly
 provided with it, that even those most
 difficult to please in all other matters
 do not commonly desire more of it than
 they already possess.

Ibid.

The greatest minds are capable of
 the greatest vices as well as of the great-
 est virtues.

Ibid.

JAMES SHIRLEY [1596–1666]

How little room
 Do we take up in death, that, living
 know
 No bounds!

The Wedding [1626]

Only the actions of the just
 Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.²
Ibid.

Death calls ye to the crowd of common
 men.

Cupid and Death [1653]

¹ Cogito, ergo sum.

Je pense donc je suis.

² The sweet remembrance of the just
 Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

NAHUM TATE AND NICHOLAS BRADY:
Psalms CXXXII [1696], 6

The glories of our blood and state
 Are shadows, not substantial things;
 There is no armour against fate;
 Death lays his icy hand on kings.
Contention of Ajax and Ulysses
 [1659]. *Sc. 3*
 The garlands wither on your brow;
 Then boast no more your mighty deeds.
Ibid.

OLIVER CROMWELL [1599–1658]

The State, in choosing men to serve
 it, takes no notice of their opinions. If
 they be willing faithfully to serve it,
 that satisfies.

*Before the Battle of Marston
 Moor* [July 2, 1644]

A few honest men are better than
 numbers. If you choose godly, honest
 men to be captains of horse, honest men
 will follow them.

Reorganization of the Army [1645]

I would have been glad to have lived
 under my woodside, and to have kept
 a flock of sheep, rather than to have
 undertaken this government.

To Parliament [1658]

Mr. Lely, I desire you would use all
 your skill to paint my picture truly like
 me, and not flatter me at all; but re-
 mark all these roughnesses, pimples,
 warts, and everything as you see me,
 otherwise I will never pay a farthing
 for it.

HORACE WALPOLE: *Anecdotes of
 Painting in England* [1762–1771]

I would be willing to live to be fur-
 ther serviceable to God and His people,
 but my work is done! Yet God will be
 with His people!

[September 1, 1658, two days
 before his death]

SAMUEL BUTLER [1600–1680]

When civil fury first grew high,
 And men fell out they knew not why.
Hudibras. Part I [1663],
Canto I, Line 1

And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic;¹
Was beat with fist instead of a stick.

*Hudibras. Part I, Canto I,
Line 11*

We grant, although he had much wit,
He was very shy of using it.

Ibid. Line 45
Beside, 'tis known he could speak
Greek

As naturally as pigs squeak;²
That Latin was no more difficile
Than to a blackbird 'tis to whistle.

Ibid. Line 51
He could distinguish and divide
A hair 'twixt south and southwest side,
On either which he would dispute,
Confute, change hands, and still confute.

Ibid. Line 67
He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay with ratiocination.

Ibid. Line 77
For rhetoric, he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope.

Ibid. Line 81
For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools.

Ibid. Line 89
A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect.

Ibid. Line 93
For he by geometric scale
Could take the size of pots of ale.

Ibid. Line 121
And wisely tell what hour o' the day
The clock does strike, by algebra.

Ibid. Line 125
Where entity and quiddity,
The ghosts of defunct bodies, fly.

Ibid. Line 145
'Twas Presbyterian true blue.
Ibid. Line 189

¹ This is the first we hear of the "drum ecclesiastic" beating up for recruits in worldly warfare in our country. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *Knickerbocker's History of New York* [1809], *Book V, Chap. 7*

² He Greek and Latin speaks with greater ease
Than hogs eat acorns, and tame pigeons
peas.
LIONEL CRANFIELD, EARL OF MIDDLESEX [1575-1645]: *Panegyric on Tom Coriate*

Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun.
*Hudibras. Part I, Canto I,
Line 193*

And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By apostolic blows and knocks.

Ibid. Line 199
Compound for sins they are inclined to,
By damning those they have no mind
to.

Ibid. Line 215
The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And ate into itself, for lack
Of somebody to hew and hack.

Ibid. Line 359
For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which, like ships, they steer their
courses.

Ibid. Line 463
And force them, though it was in spite
Of Nature and their stars, to write.

Ibid. Line 647
Great actions are not always true sons
Of great and mighty resolutions.

Ibid. Line 885
I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 277
These reasons made his mouth to water.

Ibid. Line 379
I am not now in fortune's power:
He that is down can fall no lower.¹

Ibid. Line 871
Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse
And sayings of philosophers.

Ibid. Line 1011
Cleric before, and Lay behind;
A lawless linsey-woolsey brother,
Half of one order, half another.

Ibid. Line 1226
But those that write in rhyme still
make

The one verse for the other's sake;
For one for sense, and one for rhyme,
I think's sufficient at one time.

*Ibid. Part II [1664], Canto I,
Line 23*

Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow;

¹ He that is down needs fear no fall. —
BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress* [1678], *Part II*

Some kick'd until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neat's leather.

*Hudibras. Part II, Canto I,
Line 221*

Such great achievements cannot fail,
To cast salt on a woman's tail.
Ibid. Line 277

Quoth she, I've heard old cunning
stagers

Say fools for arguments use wagers.
Ibid. Line 297

For what is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?
Ibid. Line 465

She that with poetry is won
Is but a desk to write upon.
Ibid. Line 591

Love is a boy by poets styl'd;
Then spare the rod and spoil the child.¹
Ibid. Line 843

The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis taken out his nap,
And, like a lobster boil'd the morn
From black to red began to turn.
Ibid. Canto II, Line 29

Oaths are but words, and words but
wind.
Ibid. Line 107

For truth is precious and divine, —
Too rich a pearl for carnal swine.
Ibid. Line 257

He that imposes an oath makes it,
Not he that for convenience takes it;
Then how can any man be said
To break an oath he never made?
Ibid. Line 377

As the ancients
Say wisely, have a care o' th' main
chance,²

And look before you ere you leap;³
For as you sow, ye are like to reap.⁴
Ibid. Line 501

Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated as to cheat.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 1

¹ See Skelton, page 84b.

² See Lyly, page 112b.

³ See Heywood, page 91a.

⁴ Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he
also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no.
*Hudibras. Part II, Canto III,
Line 261*

But Hudibras gave him a twitch
As quick as lightning in the breech,
Just in the place where honour's lodg'd,
As wise philosophers have judg'd;
Because a kick in that part more
Hurts honour than deep wounds before.
Ibid. Line 1065

As men of inward light are wont
To turn their optics in upon 't.
*Ibid. Part III [1678], Canto I,
Line 481*

What makes all doctrines plain and
clear?

About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before
Prove false again? Two hundred more.
Ibid. Line 1277

Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old
Nick.¹
Ibid. Line 1313

With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes, —
The tools of working our salvation
By mere mechanic operation.
Ibid. Line 1495

The saints engage in fierce contests
About their carnal interests.
Ibid. Canto II, Introduction
True as the dial to the sun,²
Although it be not shin'd upon.
Ibid. Line 175

He that complies against his will
Is of his own opinion still.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 547
And poets by their sufferings grow,³
As if there were no more to do,

¹ Out of his surname they have coined an
epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian
name a synonym for the Devil. — MACAULAY:
Machiavelli [1827]

² True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun.

BARTON BOOTH [1681-1733]: *Song*

³ Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in
song.

SHELLEY: *Julian and Maddalo*
[1818]

To make a poet excellent,
But only want and discontent.

Fragments

SIR KENELM DIGBY

[1603-1665]

The hot water is to remain upon it
[the tea] no longer than whiles you can
say the Miserere Psalm very leisurely.

The Closet Opened. Tea with Eggs

All Matter is indifferent to Form.

Of the Vegetation of Plants

SIR THOMAS BROWNE

[1605-1682]

I could never divide myself from
any man upon the difference of an opin-
ion, or be angry with his judgment for
not agreeing with me in that from which
perhaps within a few days I should dis-
sent myself.

Religio Medici [1642]. *Part I,*
Sect. VI

Many . . . have too rashly charged
the troops of error, and remain as
trophies unto the enemies of truth.

Ibid.

A man may be in as just possession of
truth as of a city, and yet be forced to
surrender.

Ibid.

I love to lose myself in a mystery, to
pursue my Reason to an *O altitudo!*

Ibid. Sect. IX

Rich with the spoils of Nature.¹

Ibid. Sect. XIII

We carry with us the wonders, we
seek without us: there is all Africa and
her prodigies in us.

Ibid. Sect. XV

All things are artificial, for nature is
the art of God.²

Ibid. Sect. XVI

Obstinacy in a bad cause is but con-
stancy in a good.

Ibid. Sect. XXV

¹ See Thomas Gray, page 348b.

² The course of Nature is the art of God. —
EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742-
1745], *Night IX, L. 1267*

Persecution is a bad and indirect way
to plant religion.

Religio Medici. Part I, Sect. XXV

This reasonable moderator, and equal
piece of justice, Death.

Ibid. Sect. XXXVIII

I am not so much afraid of death, as
ashamed thereof. 'Tis the very disgrace
and ignominy of our natures, that in a
moment can so disfigure us, that our
nearest friends, wife, and children,
stand afraid and start at us.

Ibid. Sect. XL

Whosoever enjoys not this life, I
count him but an apparition, though he
wear about him the sensible affections
of flesh. In these moral acceptions, the
way to be immortal is to die daily.

Ibid. Sect. XLV

How shall the dead arise, is no ques-
tion of my Faith; to believe only possi-
bilities, is not Faith, but mere philoso-
phy.

Ibid. Sect. XLVIII

The heart of man is the place the
devils dwell in: I feel sometimes a hell
within myself.¹

Ibid. Sect. LI

There is no road or ready way to
virtue.

Ibid. Sect. LV

They that endeavor to abolish vice,
destroy also virtue; for contraries,
though they destroy one another, are
yet the life of one another.

Ibid. Part II, Sect. IV

But how shall we expect charity to-
wards others, when we are uncharitable
to our selves? *Charity begins at home*,
is the voice of the world; yet is every
man his greatest enemy, and, as it were,
his own executioner.

Ibid.

There is music even in the beauty,
and the silent note which Cupid strikes,
far sweeter than the sound of an instru-

¹ The mind is its own place, and in itself

Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of
heaven.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667],

Book I, L. 253

Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell.
— *Ibid., Book IV, L. 75*

ment; for there is a music wherever there is a harmony, order, or proportion; and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres.

Religio Medici. Part II, Sect. IX

For the world, I count it not an inn, but an hospital; and a place not to live, but to die in.

Ibid. Sect. XI

There is surely a piece of divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun.

Ibid.

Ruat coelum, fiat voluntas tua.¹

Ibid.

Sleep is a death; oh, make me try
By sleeping, what it is to die,
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed!

Ibid. Sect. XII

When we desire to confine our words, we commonly say they are spoken under the rose.²

Vulgar Errors [1645]

An old and gray-headed error.

Ibid.

Times before you, when even living men were antiquities; when the living might exceed the dead, and to depart this world could not be properly said to go unto the greater number.³

Urn-Burial [1658]. Dedication

I look upon you as a gem of the old rock.⁴

Ibid.

¹ Though the sky fall, let Thy will be done. Fiat justitia et ruant coeli (Let justice be done though the heavens fall). — WILLIAM WATSON: *Ten Quodlibeticall Questions Concerning Religion and State [1601]*

² Sub rosa. This phrase, meaning secretly, is of unknown origin. With the ancients the rose was emblematic of secrecy, and when a host hung a rose above his tables, his guests understood that all words spoken under it were to remain secret. Later, roses were carved as decorations on the ceilings of council chambers and confessionals, with the same significance.

³ 'Tis long since Death had the majority. — BLAIR: *The Grave [1743], Part II, L. 449*

⁴ Adamas de rupe veteri praestantissimus

Quietly rested under the drums and trappings of three conquests.

Urn-Burial. Chapter 5

Time which antiquates antiquities, and hath an art to make dust of all things.

Ibid.

What song the Sirens sang, or what name Achilles assumed when he hid himself among women.

Ibid.

The iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her poppy.

Ibid.

Herostratus lives that burnt the temple of Diana; he is almost lost that built it.¹

Ibid.

Oblivion is not to be hired: the greater part must be content to be as though they had not been, to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man.

Ibid.

The night of time far surpasseth the day, and who knows when was the equinox?

Ibid.

Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes and pompous in the grave, solemnizing natiivities and deaths with equal lustre, nor omitting ceremonies of bravery in the infamy of his nature.

Ibid.

To keep our eyes open longer were but to act our antipodes. The huntsmen are up in America, and they are already past their first sleep in Persia. But who can be drowsy at that hour which freed us from everlasting sleep? or have slumbering thoughts at that time, when sleep itself must end, and, as some conjecture, all shall awake again?

The Garden of Cyrus [1658]

(A most excellent diamond from the old rock).

See Burke, page 360b.

¹ The aspiring youth that fired the Ephesian dome

Outlives in fame the pious fool that raised it.

CIBBER [1671-1757]: *Richard III, Act III, Sc. 1*

EDMUND WALLER

[1605-1687]

Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a muse.

Panegyric on Cromwell

Under the tropic is our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv'd our yoke.

Upon the Death of the

Lord Protector [1658]

The yielding marble of her snowy breast.

On a Lady Passing through a

Crowd of People [1664]

To man, that was in th' evening made,

Stars gave the first delight;

Admiring, in the gloomy shade,

Those little drops of light.

An Apology for Having Loved

Before [1664]

That which her slender waist confin'd

Shall now my joyful temples bind;

No monarch but would give his crown

His arms might do what this has done.

On a Girdle [1664]. Stanza 1

My joy, my grief, my hope, my love,
Did all within this circle move!

Ibid. Stanza 2

A narrow compass! and yet there

Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair;

Give me but what this riband bound,

Take all the rest the sun goes round!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Go, lovely rose!

Tell her that wastes her time and me

That now she knows,

When I resemble her to thee,

How sweet and fair she seems to be.

Go, Lovely Rose [1664]. Stanza 1

How small a part of time they share

That are so wondrous sweet and fair!

Ibid. Stanza 4

For all we know

Of what the blessed do above

Is, that they sing, and that they love.

While I Listen to thy Voice

Poets that lasting marble seek

Must come in Latin or in Greek.

Of English Verse [1668]

And keeps the palace of the soul.¹

Of Tea

Poets lose half the praise they should
have got,

Could it be known what they discreetly blot.

Upon Roscommon's Translation

of Horace, De Arte Poetica

The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd,

Lets in new light through chinks that

Time has made.²

Stronger by weakness, wiser men become

As they draw near to their eternal home:

Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view

That stand upon the threshold of the new.

On the Divine Poems [1686]

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT

[1606-1668]

The lark now leaves his wat'ry nest

And, climbing, shakes his dewy wings.

Song [1637]. Stanza 1

For angling-rod he took a sturdy oak;

For line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke;

His hook was such as heads the end of pole

To pluck down house ere fire consumes it whole;

The hook was baited with a dragon's tail, —

And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.

Britannia Triumphans [1637]

The assembled souls of all that men held wise.

Gondibert [1651]. Book II,

Canto V, Stanza 37

I shall ask leave to desist, when I am

¹ The dome of thought, the palace of the soul. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto II* [1812], St. 6

² To vanish in the chinks that Time has made. — SAMUEL ROGERS: *Italy* [1822], *Paestum*

interrupted by so great an experiment as dying.

His apology, in illness, for not having finished Gondibert

How much pleasure they lose (and even the pleasures of heroic poesy are not unprofitable) who take away the liberty of a poet, and fetter his feet in the shackles of a historian.

Prefatory Letter to Thomas Hobbes (Quoted in Biographia Literaria [1817] by S. T. COLERIDGE, Chapter 22

PIERRE CORNEILLE

[1606–1684]

Pierced to the depth of my heart by a blow unforeseen — and mortal.¹

Le Cid [1636]. Act I, Sc. 6

He who cares naught for death cares naught for threats.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

We triumph without glory when we conquer without danger.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Brave men are brave from the very first.

Ibid. Sc. 3

And the combat ceased for want of combatants.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3

Do your duty, and leave the rest to heaven.

Horace [1639]. Act II, Sc. 8

All evils are equal when they are extreme.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

Who is all-powerful should fear everything.

Cinna [1639]. Act IV, Sc. 2

By speaking of our misfortunes we often relieve them.

Polyeucte [1640]. Act I, Sc. 3

The manner of giving is worth more than the gift.

Le Menteur [1642]. Act I, Sc. 1

A liar is always lavish of oaths.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5

¹ Percé jusques au fond du coeur
D'une atteinte imprévue aussi bien que mortelle.

A good memory is needed after one has lied.¹

Le Menteur. Act IV, Sc. 5

The fire which seems extinguished often slumbers beneath the ashes.

Rodogune [1644]. Act III, Sc. 4

He who allows himself to be insulted deserves to be.

Héraclius [1664]. Act I, Sc. 2

A service beyond all recompense

Weighs so heavy that it almost gives offence.

Suréna [1674]. Act III, Sc. 1

THOMAS FULLER

[1608–1661]

Drawing near her death, she sent most pious thoughts as harbingers to heaven; and her soul saw a glimpse of happiness through the chinks of her sickness-broken body.

Life of Monica [1642]

He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it.²

Life of the Duke of Alva [1642]

She commandeth her husband, in any equal matter, by constant obeying him.

Holy and Profane State [1642].

The Good Wife

He knows little who will tell his wife all he knows.

Ibid. The Good Husband

One that will not plead that cause wherein his tongue must be confuted by his conscience.

Ibid. The Good Advocate

To smell to a turf of fresh earth is wholesome for the body; no less are thoughts of mortality cordial to the soul.

Ibid. The Virtuous Lady

Their heads sometimes so little that there is no room for wit; sometimes so

¹ Liars ought to have good memories. —
ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], Chap. 2, Sect. XV

² See Dryden, page 276b.

long that there is no wit for so much room.

*Holy and Profane State.
Of Natural Fools*

Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost.

Ibid. Of Books

Deceive not thy self by overexpecting happiness in the married estate. Remember the nightingales which sing only some months in the spring, but commonly are silent when they have hatched their eggs.

Ibid. Of Marriage

They that marry ancient people, merely in expectation to bury them, hang themselves in hope that one will come and cut the halter.

Ibid.

Fame sometimes hath created something of nothing.

Ibid. Fame

Anger is one of the sinews of the soul; he that wants it hath a maimed mind.

Ibid. Of Anger

Light, God's eldest daughter, is a principal beauty in a building.

Ibid. Of Building

In Building, rather believe any man than an Artificer for matter of charges. Should they tell thee all the cost at the first, it would blast a young Builder in the budding.

Ibid.

JOHN MILTON

[1608-1674]

This is the month, and this the happy morn,

Wherein the Son of Heav'n's eternal King,

Of wedded maid and virgin mother born,

Our great redemption from above did bring;

For so the holy sages once did sing,
That He our deadly forfeit should release,

And with His Father work us a perpetual peace.

On the Morning of Christ's Nativity [1629]. Stanza 1, Line 1

It was the winter wild

While the Heav'n-born child

All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies.

Ibid. Hymn, Stanza 1, Line 29

No war, or battle's sound

Was heard the world around.

The idle spear and shield were high up hung.

Ibid. Stanza 4, Line 53

Time will run back and fetch the Age of Gold.

Ibid. Stanza 14, Line 135

The Oracles are dumb;

No voice or hideous hum

Runs through the archèd roof in words deceiving.

Ibid. Stanza 19, Line 173

From haunted spring and dale

Edg'd with poplar pale

The parting genius is with sighing sent.

Ibid. Stanza 20, Line 184

Peor and Baalim

Forsake their temples dim.

Ibid. Stanza 22, Line 197

What needs my Shakespeare for his honour'd bones

The labour of an age in pilèd stones?

Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid

Under a star-ypointing pyramid?

Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,

What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?

On Shakespeare [1630]

And so sepulchred in such pomp dost lie,

That kings for such a tomb would wish to die.

Ibid.

How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth,

Stol'n on his wing my three-and-twentieth year.

On His Having Arrived at the Age

of Twenty-three [1631]

As ever in my great Taskmaster's eye.

Ibid.

Such sweet compulsion doth in music
lie.

Arcades [1630-1634]. Line 68

Hence, loathèd Melancholy,
Of Cerberus and blackest Midnight
born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and
sights unholy.

L'Allegro [1632]. Line 1

So buxom, blithe, and debonair.

Ibid. Line 24

Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with
thee

Jest, and youthful Jollity,
Quips and Cranks and wanton Wiles,
Nods and Becks and wreathèd Smiles.

Ibid. Line 25

Sport, that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter, holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it, as you go,
On the light fantastic toe.

Ibid. Line 31

The mountain nymph, sweet Liberty.

Ibid. Line 36

Mirth, admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
In unreprovèd pleasures free.

Ibid. Line 38

While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before,
Oft list'ning how the hounds and horn
Cheerly rouse the slumb'ring morn.

Ibid. Line 49

And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

Ibid. Line 67

Meadows trim, with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks, and rivers wide;
Towers and battlements it sees
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighboring eyes.

Ibid. Line 75

And the jocund rebecks sound
To many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequered shade.

And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday.

L'Allegro. Line 94

Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.

Ibid. Line 100

Then lies him down the lubber fiend,
And stretch'd out all the chimney's
length,

Basks at the fire his hairy strength.

Ibid. Line 110

Tower'd cities please us then,

And the busy hum of men.

Ibid. Line 117

Ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize.

Ibid. Line 121

And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With mask, and antique pageantry,
Such sights as youthful poets dream
On summer eves by haunted stream.
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild.

Ibid. Line 127

And ever, against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse,¹
Such as the meeting soul may pierce,
In notes with many a winding bout
Of linkèd sweetness long drawn out.

Ibid. Line 135

Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.

Ibid. Line 143

Such strains as would have won the ear
Of Pluto, to have quite set free
His half-regain'd Eurydice.
These delights, if thou canst give,
Mirth, with thee, I mean to live.

Ibid. Line 148

Hence vain deluding Joys,
The brood of Folly without father
bred!

Il Penseroso [1632]. Line 1

The gay notes that people the sun-
beams.

Ibid. Line 8

¹ Wisdom married to immortal verse.—
WORDSWORTH: *The Excursion* [1814], Book
VII

Come pensive Nun, devout and pure,
Sober, steadfast, and demure.

Il Penseroso. Line 31

And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes.

Ibid. Line 39

Forget thyself to marble.

Ibid. Line 42

And join with thee, calm Peace and
Quiet,

Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth
diet.

Ibid. Line 45

And add to these retired Leisure,
That in trim gardens takes his pleasure.

Ibid. Line 49

Sweet bird, that shunn'st the noise of
folly,

Most musical, most melancholy!

Ibid. Line 61

I walk unseen

On the dry smooth-shaven green,

To behold the wandering moon,

Riding near her highest noon,

Like one that had been led astray

Through the heav'n's wide pathless
way,

And oft, as if her head she bow'd,

Stooping through a fleecy cloud.

Ibid. Line 65

Oft, on a plat of rising ground,

I hear the far-off curfew sound

Over some wide-watered shore,

Swinging low with sullen roar.

Ibid. Line 73

Where glowing embers through the
room

Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,

Far from all resort of mirth,

Save the cricket on the hearth.

Ibid. Line 79

Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy

In sceptred pall come sweeping by,

Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,

Or the tale of Troy divine.

Ibid. Line 97

Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing

Such notes as, warbled to the string,

Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.

Ibid. Line 105

Or call up him that left half told

The story of Cambuscan bold.

Il Penseroso. Line 109

Where more is meant than meets the
ear.

Ibid. Line 120

When the gust hath blown his fill,

Ending on the rustling leaves,

With minute-drops from off the eaves.

Ibid. Line 128

Hide me from day's garish eye,

While the bee with honied thigh,

That at her flowery work doth sing,

And the waters murmuring

With such consort as they keep,

Entice the dewy-feather'd sleep.

Ibid. Line 141

And storied windows richly dight,

Casting a dim religious light.

There let the pealing organ blow,

To the full-voiced quire below,

In service high, and anthems clear

As may, with sweetness, through mine
ear

Dissolve me into ecstasies,

And bring all Heaven before mine eyes.

Ibid. Line 159

Till old experience do attain

To something like prophetic strain.

Ibid. Line 173

Before the starry threshold of Jove's
Court¹

My mansion is.

Comus [1634]. Line 1

Above the smoke and stir of this dim
spot

Which men call earth.

Ibid. Line 5

Yet some there be that by due steps
aspire

To lay their just hands on that golden
key

That opes the palace of Eternity.

Ibid. Line 12

An old, and haughty nation proud in
arms.

Ibid. Line 33

What never yet was heard in tale or
song,

¹ See William Blake, page 386b.

From old or modern bard, in hall or
bower.

Comus. Line 44

Bacchus, that first from out the purple
grape
Crush'd the sweet poison of misused
wine.

Ibid. Line 46

These my sky-robcs, spun out of Iris'
woof.

Ibid. Line 83

The star that bids the shepherd fold.

Ibid. Line 93

And the gilded car of day,
His glowing axle doth allay
In the steep Atlantic stream.

Ibid. Line 95

Midnight shout and revelry,
Topsy dance and jollity.

Ibid. Line 103

What hath night to do with sleep?

Ibid. Line 122

Ere the blabbing eastern scout,
The nice morn, on th' Indian steep,
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.

Ibid. Line 138

When the gray-hooded Even,
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheels of
Phoebus' wain.

Ibid. Line 188

A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory,
Of calling shapes; and beck'ning shad-
ows dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's
names
On sands and shores and desert wilder-
nesses.

Ibid. Line 205

Was I deceiv'd, or did a sable cloud
Turn forth her silver lining on the
night?

Ibid. Line 221

Sweet Echo, sweetest nymph, that liv'st
unseen

Within thy airy shell
By slow Meander's margent green,
And in the violet-embroidered
vale.

Ibid. Line 230

How sweetly did they float upon the
wings

Of silence, through the empty-vaulted
night,

At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smil'd!

Comus. Line 249

Such sober certainty of waking bliss.

Ibid. Line 263

With thy long levell'd rule of stream-
ing light.

Ibid. Line 340

Virtue could see to do what Virtue
would

By her own radiant light, though sun
and moon

Were in the flat sea sunk: And Wis-
dom's self

Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,

Where, with her best nurse Contem-
plation,

She plumes her feathers, and lets grow
her wings.

Ibid. Line 373

The unsunn'd heaps
Of miser's treasure.

Ibid. Line 398

'Tis Chastity, my brother, Chastity:
She that has that, is clad in complete
steel.

Ibid. Line 420

Some say no evil thing that walks by
night,

In fog or fire, by lake or moorish fen,
Blue meagre hag, or stubborn unlaid
ghost,

That breaks his magic chains at curfew
time,

No goblin, or swart faery of the mine,
Hath hurtful power o'er true virginity.

Ibid. Line 432

How charming is divine philosophy!
Not harsh and crabbed, as dull fools
suppose,

But musical as is Apollo's lute,¹
And a perpetual feast of nectar'd sweets
Where no crude surfeit reigns.

Ibid. Line 476

¹ As sweet and musical

As bright Apollo's lute.

SHAKESPEARE: *Love's Labour's Lost*
[1594-1595], Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 342

Fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance.

Comus. Line 550

I was all ear,
And took in strains that might create a soul
Under the ribs of Death.

Ibid. Line 560

That power
Which erring men call Chance.

Ibid. Line 587

Praising the lean and sallow abstinence.

Ibid. Line 709

Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,
But must be current, and the good thereof

Consists in mutual and partaken bliss.

Ibid. Line 739

Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown

In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,

Where most may wonder at the workmanship;

It is for homely features to keep home, —

They had their name thence; coarse complexions

And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply

The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.

What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,

Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn?

Ibid. Line 745

Enjoy your dear wit, and gay rhetoric,
That hath so well been taught her dazzling fence.

Ibid. Line 790

Sabrina fair,

Listen where thou art sitting

Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,

In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair;

Listen for dear honour's sake,

Goddess of the silver lake,
Listen and save.

Comus. Line 859

But now my task is smoothly done:
I can fly, or I can run.

Ibid. Line 1012

Love Virtue, she alone is free,
She can teach ye how to climb
Higher than the sphery chime;
Or, if Virtue feeble were,
Heav'n itself would stoop to her.

Ibid. Line 1019

I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.

Lycidas [1637]. Line 3

He knew
Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.

Ibid. Line 10

Without the meed of some melodious tear.

Ibid. Line 14

Hence with denial vain, and coy excuse.

Ibid. Line 18

Under the opening eyelids of the morn,
We drove afield; and both together heard

What time the gray-fly winds her sultry horn,

Batt'ning our flocks with the fresh dews of night.

Ibid. Line 26

But oh the heavy change, now thou art gone,

Now thou art gone and never must return!

Ibid. Line 37

The gadding vine.

Ibid. Line 40

As killing as the canker to the rose.

Ibid. Line 45

Alas! what boots it with incessant care
To tend the homely slighted shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse?

Were it not better done as others use,

To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Neaera's hair?

Lycidas. Line 64

Fame is the spur that the clear spirit
doth raise¹

(That last infirmity of noble mind)²

To scorn delights, and live laborious
days;

But the fair guerdon when we hope to
find,

And think to burst out into sudden
blaze,

Comes the blind Fury with th' abhorred
shears

And slits the thin-spun life.

Ibid. Line 70

Fame is no plant that grows on mortal
soil.

Ibid. Line 78

The strain I heard was of a higher mood.

Ibid. Line 87

It was that fatal and perfidious bark

Built in th' eclipse, and rigg'd with
curses dark,

That sunk so low that sacred head of
thine.

Ibid. Line 100

The Pilot of the Galilean lake;

Two massy keys he bore of metals
twain

(The golden opes, the iron shuts
amain).

Ibid. Line 109

Such as for their bellies' sake,
Creep and intrude, and climb into the
fold.

Ibid. Line 114

The hungry sheep look up, and are not
fed,

But, swoln with wind and the rank mist
they draw,

Rot inwardly and foul contagion
spread;

Besides what the grim wolf with privy
paw

¹ See Tacitus, page 63b.

² That thirst (for applause), if the last infirmity of noble minds, is also the first infirmity of weak ones; and, on the whole, the strongest impulsive influence of average humanity. — RUSKIN: *Sesame and Lilies* [1865], *Of Kings' Treasuries*, 3

Daily devours apace, and nothing said.

Lycidas. Line 123

But that two-handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite
no more.

Ibid. Line 130

Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd
eyes,

That on the green turf suck the honied
showers,

And purple all the ground with vernal
flowers.

Ibid. Line 139

Whether beyond the stormy Hebrides,
Where thou perhaps under the whelm-

ing tide
Visit'st the bottom of the monstrous
world.

Ibid. Line 156

Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt
with ruth.

Ibid. Line 163

For Lycidas your sorrow is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery
floor;

So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new-

splangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning
sky.

Ibid. Line 166

He touch'd the tender stops of various
quills,

With eager thought warbling his Doric
lay.

Ibid. Line 188

At last he rose, and twitch'd his mantle
blue:

Tomorrow to fresh woods and pastures
new.

Ibid. Line 192

The lazy leaden-stepping Hours,
Whose speed is but the heavy plum-

met's pace.

On Time [Circa 1637]

All this earthy grossness quit,
Attired with stars we shall for ever sit,
Triumphing over Death, and Chance,
and thee, O Time.

Ibid.

Thy liquid notes that close the eye of day.

Sonnet: To the Nightingale
[Circa 1637]

Where the bright seraphim in burning row

Their loud up-lifted angel trumpets blow.

At a Solemn Music [Circa 1637]

A poet soaring in the high reason of his fancies, with his garland and singing robes about him.

The Reason of Church Government [1641]. *Book II, Introduction*

By labour and intent study (which I take to be my portion in this life), joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after times as they should not willingly let it die.

Ibid.

Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the quiet and still air of delightful studies.

Ibid.

He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to be a true poem.

Apology for Smectymnuus [1642]

His words, like so many nimble and airy servitors, trip about him at command.

Ibid.

Litigious terms, fat contentions, and flowing fees.

Tractate of Education [1644]

Enflamed with the study of learning and the admiration of virtue; stirred up with high hopes of living to be brave men and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages.

Ibid.

Ornate rhetorick taught out of the rule of Plato. . . . To which poetry would be made subsequent, or indeed rather precedent, as being less subtle and fine, but more simple, sensuous, and passionate.

Ibid.

In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is calm and pleasant, it

were an injury and sullenness against Nature not to go out and see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing with heaven and earth.

Tractate of Education

Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a potency of life in them to be as active as that soul was whose progeny they are; nay they do preserve as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that living intellect that bred them.

Areopagitica [1644]

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but he who destroys a good book kills reason itself.

Ibid.

A good book is the precious life-blood of a master-spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life beyond life.

Ibid.

I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat.

Ibid.

Who shall silence all the airs and madrigals that whisper softness in chambers?

Ibid.

Where there is much desire to learn, there of necessity will be much arguing, much writing, many opinions; for opinion in good men is but knowledge in the making.

Ibid.

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking her invincible locks: methinks I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full midday beam.

Ibid.

Though all the winds of doctrine¹

¹ *Winds of Doctrine*, used as title of a book by GEORGE SANTAYANA [1913].

were let loose to play upon the earth,
so Truth be in the field, we do inglori-
ously, by licensing and prohibiting, to
misdoubt her strength. Let her and
Falsehood grapple: who ever knew
Truth put to the worse in a free and
open encounter?

Areopagitica

Men of most renowned virtue have
sometimes by transgressing most truly
kept the law.

Tetrachordon [1644-1645]

That old man eloquent.

To the Lady Margaret Ley [1644?]

That would have made Quintilian stare
and gasp.

*On the Detraction which fol-
lowed upon my writing certain
Treatises* [1645]

License they mean when they cry Lib-
erty;

For who loves that must first be wise
and good.

Ibid. II

In mirth that after no repenting draws.

*Sonnet XI. To Cyriack Skin-
ner* [1646-1647?]

For other things mild Heav'n a time
ordains,

And disapproves that care, though wise
in show,

That with superfluous burden loads the
day,

And, when God sends a cheerful hour,
refrains.

Ibid.

For such kind of borrowing as this,
if it be not bettered by the borrower,
among good authors is accounted Pla-
giarè.

Iconoclastes [1649]. XXIII

Peace hath her victories

No less renown'd than war.

To the Lord General Cromwell
[1652]

When I consider how my light is spent,

¹ See Montaigne, page 98b.

Error of opinion may be tolerated where
reason is left free to combat it. — JEFFERSON:
Inaugural Address [March 4, 1801]

Ere half my days, in this dark world
and wide,

And that one talent which is death to
hide

Lodg'd with me, useless.

*Sonnet XV. On His
Blindness* [1652]

"Doth God exact day-labour, light de-
nied?"

Ibid.

Who best

Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best;
his state

Is kingly; thousands at his bidding
speed,

And post o'er land and ocean without
rest;

They also serve who only stand and
wait.

Ibid.

Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughter'd saints,
whose bones

Lie scatter'd on the Alpine mountains
cold;

Ev'n them who kept thy truth so pure
of old

When all our fathers worshipt stocks
and stones.

*On the Late Massacre in
Piedmont* [1655]

Yet I argue not

Against Heav'n's hand or will, nor bate
one jot

Of heart or hope; but still bear up and
steer

Right onward.

*Sonnet XVII. To Cyriack Skinner,
Upon his Blindness* [1655?]

Methought I saw my late espoused
saint,¹

Brought to me like Alcestis from the
grave.

On his Deceased Wife [1658?]

But oh! as to embrace me she inclin'd,
I wak'd, she fled, and day brought back
my night.

Ibid.

Of Man's first disobedience, and the
fruit

Of that forbidden tree whose mortal
taste

¹ See Sir Walter Raleigh, page 111b.

Brought death into the world, and all
our woe.

Paradise Lost [1667]. *Book I,*
Line 1

Things unattempted yet in prose or
rhyme.

Ibid. Line 16

What in me is dark
Illumine, what is low raise and support;
That to the height of this great argu-
ment

I may assert eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to men.¹

Ibid. Line 22

The infernal serpent; he it was, whose
guile,
Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, de-
ceived

The mother of mankind.

Ibid. Line 34

Him the Almighty Power
Hurled headlong flaming from th' eter-
nal sky

With hideous ruin and combustion
down

To bottomless perdition, there to dwell
In adamant chains and penal fire
Who durst defy th' Omnipotent to
arms.

Ibid. Line 44

As far as angels' ken.

Ibid. Line 59

Where peace
And rest can never dwell, hope never
comes
That comes to all.

Ibid. Line 65

What though the field be lost?
All is not lost — th' unconquerable
will,

And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield.

Ibid. Line 105

Vaunting aloud, but racked with deep
despair.

Ibid. Line 126

¹ See *Samson Agonistes*, page 260a.

But vindicate the ways of God to man. —
POPE: *Essay on Man* [1733–1734], *Epistle I*,
L. 16

To be weak is miserable,
Doing or suffering.

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 157
And out of good still to find means of
evil.

Ibid. Line 165

The seat of desolation, void of light.

Ibid. Line 181

A mind not to be chang'd by place or
time.

The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of
heaven.¹

Ibid. Line 253

Better to reign in hell than serve in
heaven.

Ibid. Line 263

His spear, to equal which the tallest
pine

Hewn on Norwegian hills to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a
wand

He walk'd with, to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle.

Ibid. Line 292

Thick as autumnal leaves that strow
the brooks

In Vallombrosa.

Ibid. Line 302

Awake, arise, or be forever fallen!

Ibid. Line 330

Spirits, when they please,
Can either sex assume, or both.

Ibid. Line 423

When night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth
the sons

Of Belial, flown with insolence and
wine.

Ibid. Line 500

Th' imperial ensign, which, full high
advanc'd,

Shone like a meteor, streaming to the
wind.²

Ibid. Line 536

Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host up sent

¹ See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b, and
Book IV, L. 73, page 255a.

² Stream'd like a meteor to the troubled
air. — THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757], I, 2,
L. 6

A shout that tore hell's concave, and
beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old
Night.

Paradise Lost, Book I, Line 540

Anon they move
In perfect phalanx, to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders.

Ibid. Line 549

His form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appear'd
Less than archangel ruin'd, and th' ex-
cess

Of glory obscur'd.

Ibid. Line 591

The sun . . .

In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of
change

Perplexes monarchs.

Ibid. Line 594

Thrice he assay'd, and thrice, in spite
of scorn,

Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.

Ibid. Line 619

Who overcomes

By force hath overcome but half his
foe.

Ibid. Line 648

Mammon, the least erected spirit that
fell

From heaven; for ev'n in heaven his
looks and thoughts

Were always downward bent, admiring
more

The riches of heaven's pavement, trod-
den gold,

Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific.

Ibid. Line 679

Let none admire

That riches grow in hell: that soil may
best

Deserve the precious bane.

Ibid. Line 690

From morn

To noon he fell, from noon to dewy
eve,

A summer's day; and with the setting
sun

Dropp'd from the Zenith, like a falling
star.

Paradise Lost, Book I, Line 742

High on a throne of royal state, which
far

Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of
Ind,

Or where the gorgeous East with richest
hand

Showers on her kings barbaric pearl
and gold,

Satan exalted sat, by merit rais'd

To that bad eminence.

Ibid. Book II, Line 1

The strongest and the fiercest spirit
That fought in heaven, now fiercer by
despair.

Ibid. Line 44

Rather than be less,

Car'd not to be at all.

Ibid. Line 47

My sentence is for open war.

Ibid. Line 51

Which, if not victory, is yet revenge.

Ibid. Line 105

But all was false and hollow; though
his tongue

Dropp'd manna, and could make the
worse appear

The better reason,¹ to perplex and dash
Maturest counsels.

Ibid. Line 112

For who would lose,

Though full of pain, this intellectual
being,

Those thoughts that wander through
eternity,

To perish rather, swallow'd up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night,

Devoid of sense and motion?

Ibid. Line 146

His red right hand.²

Ibid. Line 174

Unrespited, unpitied, unrepriev'd.

Ibid. Line 185

The never-ending flight

Of future days.

Ibid. Line 221

¹ See Diogenes Laertius, page 70b.

² Rubente dextera. — HORACE [65–8 B. C.]:
Ode I, 2, 2, To Caesar Augustus

Thus Belial with words clothed in reason's garb

Counselled ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth,

Not peace.

Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 226

With grave

Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd

A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven

Deliberation sat, and public care;

And princely counsel in his face yet shone,

Majestic though in ruin.

Ibid. Line 300

The palpable obscure.

Ibid. Line 406

Long is the way

And hard, that out of hell leads up to light.

Ibid. Line 432

Their rising all at once was as the sound

Of thunder heard remote.

Ibid. Line 476

Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,

In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high

Of providence, foreknowledge, will, and fate,

Fix'd fate, free-will, foreknowledge absolute;

And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost.

Ibid. Line 557

Arm th' obdur'd breast

With stubborn patience as with triple steel.

Ibid. Line 568

Far off from these a slow and silent stream,

Lethe the River of Oblivion.

Ibid. Line 582

At certain revolutions all the damn'd

Are brought: and feel by turns the bitter change

Of fierce extremes, — extremes by change more fierce;

From beds of raging fire to starve in ice

Their soft ethereal warmth, and there to pine

Immovable, infix'd, and frozen round,
Periods of time; thence hurried back to fire.

Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 596

Whence and what art thou, execrable shape?

Ibid. Line 681

Before mine eyes in opposition sits

Grim Death, my son and foe.

Ibid. Line 803

Hot, cold, moist, and dry, four champions fierce,

Strive here for mast'ry.

Ibid. Line 898

With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout,

Confusion worse confounded.

Ibid. Line 995

And fast by, hanging in a golden chain,
This pendent world, in bigness as a

star

Of smallest magnitude close by the moon.

Ibid. Line 1051

Hail, holy light! offspring of heav'n first-born.

Ibid. Book III, Line 1

Thus with the year

Seasons return; but not to me returns

Day, or the sweet approach of even or morn,

Or sight of vernal bloom or summer's rose,

Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;

But cloud instead, and ever-during dark

Surrounds me; from the cheerful ways of men

Cut off, and for the book of knowledge fair

Presented with a universal blank

Of Nature's works, to me expung'd and raz'd,

And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.

Ibid. Line 40

See golden days, fruitful of golden deeds,

With joy and love triumphing.

Ibid. Line 337

Dark with excessive bright.

Ibid. Line 380

The hell within him.

Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 20

Now conscience wakes despair
That slumber'd, — wakes the bitter
memory

Of what he was, what is, and what must
be

Worse.

Ibid. Line 23

At whose sight all the stars

Hide their diminish'd heads.¹

Ibid. Line 34

A grateful mind

By owing owes not, but still pays, at
once

Indebted and discharg'd.

Ibid. Line 55

Which way shall I fly

Infinite wrath and infinite despair?

Which way I fly is hell; myself am
hell;²

And in the lowest deep a lower deep,
Still threat'ning to devour me, opens
wide,

To which the hell I suffer seems a
heaven.

Ibid. Line 73

So farewell hope, and, with hope, fare-
well fear,

Farewell remorse; all good to me is lost.
Evil, be thou my good.

Ibid. Line 108

And on the Tree of Life,

The middle tree and highest there that
grew,

Sat like a cormorant.

Ibid. Line 194

A heaven on earth.

Ibid. Line 208

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn
the rose.³

Ibid. Line 256

For contemplation, he and valour
form'd,

For softness she and sweet attractive
grace;

¹ Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays.
— POPE: *Moral Essays* [1731–1735], *Epistle*
III, L. 282

² See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b, and
Book I, L. 253, page 252b.

³ See Bidpai, page 28b.

He for God only, she for God in him.

Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 297

Implied

Subjection, but requir'd with gentle
sway,

And by her yielded, by him best re-
ceiv'd, —

Yielded with coy submission, modest
pride,

And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.

Ibid. Line 307

Adam the goodliest man of men since
born

His sons, the fairest of her daughters
Eve.

Ibid. Line 323

And with necessity,

The tyrant's plea,¹ excus'd his devilish
deeds.

Ibid. Line 393

Imparadis'd in one another's arms.

Ibid. Line 506

Live while ye may,

Yet happy pair.

Ibid. Line 533

Now came still evening on, and twilight
gray

Had in her sober livery all things clad.

Ibid. Line 598

The wakeful nightingale,

She all night long her amorous descant
sung;

Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the
firmament

With living sapphires; Hesperus, that
led

The starry host, rode brightest, till the
moon,

Rising in clouded majesty, at length

Apparent queen, unveil'd her peerless
light,

And o'er the dark her silver mantle
threw.

Ibid. Line 602

The timely dew of sleep.

Ibid. Line 614

With thee conversing I forget all time,
All seasons, and their change; all please
alike.

¹ Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is
the creed of slaves. — WILLIAM PITT: *Speech*
on the India Bill [November, 1783]

Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising
 sweet,
 With charm of earliest birds; pleasant
 the sun
 When first on this delightful land he
 spreads
 His orient beams on herb, tree, fruit,
 and flower,
 Glist'ring with dew; fragrant the fertile
 earth
 After soft showers; and sweet the coming
 on
 Of grateful ev'ning mild, then silent
 night
 With this her solemn bird, and this fair
 moon,
 And these the gems of heaven, her
 starry train.

Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 639

Millions of spiritual creatures walk the
 earth
 Unseen, both when we wake, and when
 we sleep.

Ibid. Line 677

In naked beauty more adorn'd,
 More lovely, than Pandora.¹

Ibid. Line 713

Eas'd the putting off
 These troublesome disguises which we
 wear.

Ibid. Line 739

Hail, wedded love, mysterious law, true
 source
 Of human offspring.

Ibid. Line 750

Squat like a toad, close at the ear of
 Eve.

Ibid. Line 800

Abash'd the devil stood,
 And felt how awful goodness is, and
 saw

Virtue in her shape how lovely.

Ibid. Line 846

All hell broke loose.

Ibid. Line 918

Like Teneriff or Atlas unremoved.

Ibid. Line 987

¹ See Cicero, page 33a.

When unadorned, adorned the most.—
 THOMSON: *Autumn* [1730], L. 204

The starry cope
 Of heaven.
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 992
 His sleep
 Was aery light, from pure digestion
 bred.

Ibid. Book V, Line 3

My latest found,
 Heaven's last, best gift, my ever-new
 delight!

Ibid. Line 18

Good, the more
 Communicated, more abundant grows.

Ibid. Line 71

These are thy glorious works, Parent
 of good!

Ibid. Line 153

A wilderness of sweets.

Ibid. Line 294

So saying, with despatchful looks in
 haste
 She turns, on hospitable thoughts in-
 tent.

Ibid. Line 331

Nor jealousy
 Was understood, the injur'd lover's hell.

Ibid. Line 449

The bright consummate flower.

Ibid. Line 481

Midnight brought on the dusky hour
 Friendliest to sleep and silence.

Ibid. Line 667

Innumerable as the stars of night,
 Or stars of morning, dewdrops which
 the sun
 Impearls on every leaf and every
 flower.

Ibid. Line 745

Among the faithless, faithful only he.

Ibid. Line 897

Morn,
 Wak'd by the circling hours, with rosy
 hand
 Unbarr'd the gates of light.

Ibid. Book VI, Line 2

Servant of God, well done! Well hast
 thou fought
 The better fight, who single hast main-
 tained

Against revolted multitudes the cause

Of truth, in word mightier than they in
arms.

Paradise Lost. Book VI, Line 29

He onward came; far off his coming
shone.

Ibid. Line 768

Let it profit thee to have heard,
By terrible example, the reward
Of disobedience.

Ibid. Line 909

More safe I sing with mortal voice, un-
chang'd

To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on
evil days,

On evil days though fall'n; and evil
tongues,

In darkness, and with dangers com-
pass'd round,

And solitude.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 24

Still govern thou my song,
Urania, and fit audience find, though
few.

Ibid. Line 30

Out of one man a race
Of men innumerable.

Ibid. Line 155

Heaven open'd wide
Her ever-during gates, harmonious
sound,

On golden hinges moving.

Ibid. Line 205

God saw the Light was good;
And light from darkness by the hemi-
sphere

Divided: Light the Day, and Darkness
Night,

He named. Thus was the first Day even
and morn.

Ibid. Line 240

There Leviathan
Hugest of living creatures, on the deep
Stretch'd like a promontory sleeps or
swims,

And seems a moving land, and at his
gills

Draws in, and at his trunk spouts out a
sea.

Ibid. Line 412

Endued
With sanctity of reason.

Ibid. Line 507

The Planets in their stations list'ning
stood,

While the bright Pomp ascended jubi-
lant.

Open, ye everlasting gates, they sung,
Open, ye heavens, your living doors;
let in

The great Creator from his work re-
turn'd

Magnificent, his six days' work, a world.

Paradise Lost. Book VII, Line 563

A broad and ample road, whose dust
is gold,

And pavement stars, as stars to thee ap-
pear

Seen in the galaxy, that milky way
Which nightly as a circling zone thou
seest

Powder'd with stars.

Ibid. Line 577

The Angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he awhile
Thought him still speaking, still stood
fix'd to hear.

Ibid. Book VIII, Line 1

To know
That which before us lies in daily life
Is the prime wisdom.

Ibid. Line 192

Liquid lapse of murmuring streams.

Ibid. Line 263

And feel that I am happier than I know.

Ibid. Line 282

Among unequals what society
Can sort, what harmony or true de-
light?

Ibid. Line 383

Her virtue, and the conscience of her
worth,

That would be woo'd, and not unsought
be won.

Ibid. Line 502

The sum of earthly bliss.

Ibid. Line 522

Accuse not Nature! she hath done her
part;

Do thou but thine!

Ibid. Line 561

Oft times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and
right

Well-manag'd.

Paradise Lost. Book VIII, Line 571

My unpremeditated verse.

Ibid. Book IX, Line 24

Pleas'd me, long choosing and beginning late.

Ibid. Line 26

Unless an age too late, or cold Climate, or years, damp my intended wing.

Ibid. Line 44

Revenge, at first though sweet,¹ Bitter ere long back on itself recoils.

Ibid. Line 171

For solitude sometimes is best society, And short retirement urges sweet return.

Ibid. Line 249

At shut of evening flowers.

Ibid. Line 278

As one who long in populous city pent,² Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air.

Ibid. Line 445

God so commanded, and left that command

Sole daughter of his voice;³ the rest, we live

Law to ourselves, our reason is our law.

Ibid. Line 652

His words, replete with guile, Into her heart too easy entrance won.

Ibid. Line 733

Her rash hand in evil hour Forth reaching to the fruit, she pluck'd, she eat:

Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her seat,

Sighing through all her works, gave signs of woe

That all was lost.

Ibid. Line 780

So dear I love him that with him all deaths

I could endure, without him live no life.

Ibid. Line 832

¹ Sweet is revenge—especially to women.
—BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], Canto 1, St. 124

² See Keats, page 477a.

³ See Wordsworth, page 409b.

In her face excuse
Came prologue, and apology too prompt.

Paradise Lost. Book IX, Line 853

O fairest of Creation, last and best Of all God's works, creature in whom excelled

Whatever can to sight or thought be formed,

Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet! How art thou lost, how on a sudden lost, Defac'd, deflower'd, and now to Death devote?

Ibid. Line 896

Yet I shall temper so Justice with mercy, as may illustrate most

Them fully satisfy'd, and thee appease.

Ibid. Book X, Line 77

She gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

Ibid. Line 143

Pandemonium, city and proud seat Of Lucifer.

Ibid. Line 424

A dismal universal hiss, the sound Of public scorn.

Ibid. Line 508

Death . . . on his pale horse.

Ibid. Line 588

How gladly would I meet Mortality, my sentence, and be earth Insensible! how glad would lay me down

As in my mother's lap!

Ibid. Line 775

Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy, And moon-struck madness.

Ibid. Book XI, Line 485

And over them triumphant Death his dart

Shook, but delay'd to strike, though oft invok'd.

Ibid. Line 491

So may'st thou live, till, like ripe fruit, thou drop

Into thy mother's lap, or be with ease Gathered, not harshly plucked, for death mature:

This is old age.

Ibid. Line 535

Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st

Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.¹

Paradise Lost. Book XI, Line 553

A bevy of fair women.

Ibid. Line 582

The evening star,
Love's harbinger.

Ibid. Line 588

The brazen throat of war.

Ibid. Line 713

An olive-leaf he brings, pacific sign.

Ibid. Line 860

In me is no delay; with thee to go,
Is to stay here; without thee here to stay,

Is to go hence unwilling; thou to me
Art all things under Heaven, all places thou,

Who for my willful crime art banished hence.

Ibid. Book XII, Line 615

The world was all before them, where to choose

Their place of rest, and Providence their guide.

They hand in hand, with wand'ring steps and slow,

Through Eden took their solitary way.

Ibid. Line 646

Most men admire
Virtue who follow not her lore.

Paradise Regained [1671].

Book I, Line 482

Skill'd to retire, and in retiring draw
Hearts after them tangled in amorous nets.

Ibid. Book II, Line 161

Beauty stands
In the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive.

Ibid. Line 220

Rocks whereon greatest men have oft-
est wreck'd.

Ibid. Line 228

Of whom to be disprais'd were no small
praise.

Ibid. Book III, Line 56

Elephants indorsed with towers.

Ibid. Line 329

Dusk faces with white silken turbans
wreath'd.

Paradise Regained. Book IV,

Line 76

What honour that;
But tedious waste of time, to sit and hear

So many hollow compliments and lies,
Outlandish flatteries?

Ibid. Line 122

The childhood shows the man,
As morning shows the day.

Ibid. Line 220

Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of
arts

And eloquence.

Ibid. Line 240

The olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warbled notes the sum-
mer long.

Ibid. Line 244

Socrates
Whom, well inspir'd, the oracle pro-
nounc'd

Wisest of men.

Ibid. Line 274

The first and wisest of them all pro-
fessed

To know this only, that he nothing
knew.²

Ibid. Line 293

Deep vers'd in books, and shallow in
himself.

Ibid. Line 327

Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps, in amice
gray.

Ibid. Line 426

Eyeless in Gaza, at the mill with slaves.
Samson Agonistes [1671]. Line 41

O loss of sight, of thee I most complain!

Ibid. Line 68

O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of
noon,

Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day!

Ibid. Line 80

¹ See Wordsworth, page 406b.

² See Diogenes Laertius, page 70b.

¹ See Martial, page 52b.

The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night,
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.

Samson Agonistes. Line 86

To live a life half dead, a living death
Ibid. Line 100

Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous.

Ibid. Line 129

Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men;¹
Unless there be who think not God at
all.

Ibid. Line 293

A grain of manhood.

Ibid. Line 408

What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe?

Ibid. Line 560

God of our fathers, what is man!
That thou towards him with hand so
various,
(Or might I say contrarious?)
Temper'st thy providence through his
short course.

Ibid. Line 667

But who is this, what thing of sea or
land, —

Female of sex it seems —
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadire,
With all her bravery on, and tackle
trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courted by all the winds that hold them
play,

An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger?

Ibid. Line 710

Dalila. In argument with men a woman
ever
Goes by the worse, whatever be her
cause.

¹ See *Paradise Lost, Book I, L. 22, page 252a.*

Samson. For want of words, no doubt,
or lack of breath!

Samson Agonistes. Line 903

Fame, if not double-faced, is double-
mouthed,
And with contrary blast proclaims most
deeds;
On both his wings, one black, the other
white,
Bears greatest names in his wild aery
flight.

Ibid. Line 971

Yet beauty, though injurious, hath
strange power,
After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd.

Ibid. Line 1003

Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord
end;
Not wedlock-treachery.

Ibid. Line 1008

Boast not of what thou would'st have
done, but do
What then thou would'st.

Ibid. Line 1104

He's gone, and who knows how he may
report

Thy words by adding fuel to the flame?

Ibid. Line 1350

For evil news rides post, while good
news baits.

Ibid. Line 1538

Suspense in news is torture.

Ibid. Line 1569

Nothing is here for tears, nothing to
wail

Or knock the breast; no weakness, no
contempt,

Dispraise, or blame; nothing but well
and fair,

And what may quiet us in a death so
noble.

Ibid. Line 1721

All is best, though we oft doubt
What the unsearchable dispose
Of Highest Wisdom brings about.

Ibid. Line 1745

Calm of mind, all passion spent.

Ibid. Line 1758

Such bickerings to recount, met often
in these our writers, what more worth
is it than to chronicle the wars of kites

or crows flocking and fighting in the air?

The History of England
[1670]. Book IV

SIR JOHN SUCKLING

[1609–1642]

Why so pale and wan, fond lover?

Prithee, why so pale?

Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?

Song [1638]. Stanza 1

Quit, quit, for shame, this will not move,
This cannot take her.

If of herself she will not love,
Nothing can make her.

The devil take her!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Death's no punishment: it is the sense,
The pains and fears afore, that makes
a death.

Aglaura [1638]. Act V, Sc. 1

But as when an authentic watch is
shown,

Each man winds up and rectifies his
own,

So in our very judgments.¹

Ibid. Epilogue

High characters (cries one), and he
would see

Things that ne'er were, nor are, nor
ne'er will be.²

The Goblins [1639]. Epilogue

Her feet beneath her petticoat

Like little mice, stole in and out,³

As if they feared the light;

¹ 'Tis with our judgments as our watches,
none

Go just alike, yet each believes his own.

POPE: *An Essay on Criticism*
[1711], Part I, L. 9

² Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er
shall be.

POPE: *An Essay on Criticism*
[1711], Part II, L. 53

There's no such thing in Nature, and
you'll draw

A faultless monster which the world ne'er
saw.

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCK-
INGHAMSHIRE [1648–1721]: *Essay*
on Poetry

³ See Herrick, page 231a.

But oh, she dances such a way!

No sun upon an Easter-day

Is half so fine a sight.

A Ballad upon a Wedding [1641].

Stanza 8

Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compared with that was next her chin,
Some bee had stung it newly.

Ibid. Stanza 11

I prithee send me back my heart,

Since I cannot have thine;

For if from yours you will not part,

Why then shouldst thou have mine?

Fragmenta Aurea [1646].

Song, Stanza 1

'Tis not the meat, but 'tis the appetite
Makes eating a delight.

Ibid. Of Thee, Kind Boy,

Stanza 3

Spare diet is the cause love lasts,
For surfeits sooner kill than fasts.

Ibid. Against Absence

Out upon it, I have loved

Three whole days together;

And am like to love three more,

If it prove fair weather.

Ibid. A Poem with the Answer,

Stanza 1

'Tis expectation makes a blessing dear,
Heaven were not heaven, if we knew
what it were.

Ibid. Against Fruition, Stanza 4

Women are the baggage of life: they
are

Troublesome, and hinder us in the great
march,

And yet we cannot be without 'em.

The Tragedy of Brennoralt [1646].

Act I, Sc. 1

Success is a rare paint, hides all the
ugliness.

Ibid.

Sleep is as nice as woman,

The more I court it, the more it flies me.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

She is pretty to walk with,

And witty to talk with,

And pleasant, too, to think on.

Ibid.

Her face is like the milky way i' the
sky, —

A meeting of gentle lights without
name.

The Tragedy of Brennoralt.
Act III, Sc. 1

SIR MATTHEW HALE¹

[1609-1676]

Be not too rigid in matters purely
conscientious, where all the harm is
diversity of judgment.

*Things Necessary to be Con-
tinually Had in Remembrance*

Be not biassed with compassion to
the poor, or favour to the rich, in point
of justice.

Ibid.

Not to be solicitous what men will
say or think.

Ibid.

To abhor all private solicitations in
matters depending.

Ibid.

To be short, and sparing, at meals,
that I may be the fitter for business.

Ibid.

WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT

[1611-1643]

St. Francis and St. Benedight,
Bless this house from wicked wight,
From the nightmare and the Goblin
That is hight Good Fellow Robin.
Keep it from all evil spirits,
Fairies, weasels, bats, and ferrets
From curfew time to the next prime.

A House Blessing [1651]²

Love makes those young whom age doth
chill,
And whom he finds young, keeps young
still.

To Chloe [1651]

Tell me no more of minds embracing
minds,
And hearts exchanged for hearts;
That spirits spirits meet, as winds do
winds,
And mix their subtlest parts;

¹ Lord Chief Justice of England.

² Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
The bed be blest that I lye on.

THOMAS ADY: *A Candle in
the Dark* [1656]

That two unbodied essences may kiss,
And then like angels, twist and feel one
bliss.

No Platonic Love [1651]. Stanza 1

I was that silly thing that once was
wrought

To practise this thin love;

I climbed from sex to soul, from soul to
thought;

But thinking there to move,

Headlong I rolled from thought to soul,
and then

From soul I lighted at the sex again.

Ibid. Stanza 2

JAMES GRAHAM,
FIRST MARQUESS OF
MONTROSE

[1612-1650]

He either fears his fate too much,

Or his deserts are small,

That dares not put it to the touch

To gain or lose it all.¹

My Dear and Only Love. Stanza 2

I'll make thee glorious by my pen,

And famous by my sword.²

Ibid. Stanza 5

THOMAS JORDAN

[1612-1685]

Let us drink and be merry, dance, joke,
and rejoice,

With claret and sherry, theorbo and
voice!

Coronemus Nos Rosis Antequam

*Marcescant.*³ Stanza 1

Fish dinners will make a man spring
like a flea.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Though now she be pleasant and sweet
to the sense,

¹ That puts it not unto the touch

To win or lose it all.

MARK NAPIER [1798-1879]: *Montrose
and the Covenanters*

² I'll make thee famous by my pen,

And glorious by my sword.

SCOTT: *Legend of Montrose* [1819],
Chap. XV

³ One of the songs of Sir Henry Morgan's
buccaneers was an adaptation of this poem.

Will be damnable mouldy a hundred
years hence.

*Coronemus Nos Rosis Antequam
Marcescant. Stanza 3*

For health, wealth and beauty, wit,
learning, and sense;

Must all come to nothing a hundred
years hence.

Ibid. Stanza 4

ISAAC DE BENSERADE

[1612-1691]

In bed we laugh, in bed we cry;
And, born in bed, in bed we die.

The near approach a bed may show
Of human bliss to human woe.

*A Son Lit (Translated by Dr.
SAMUEL JOHNSON)*

RICHARD CRASHAW

[1613-1649]

The conscious water saw its God and
blushed.¹

Epigrammata Sacra [1634].

Aquae in Vinum Versae

Two went to pray? Oh, rather say
One went to brag, the other to pray;
One stands up close and treads on high
Where the other dares not send his eye;
One nearer to God's altar frod,
The other to the altar's God.

*Two Went Up to the Temple
to Pray [1648]*

Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she,
That shall command my heart and me.

*Wishes to His Supposed
Mistress [1648]*

Where'er she lie,

¹ *Nympha pudica Deum vidit et erubuit.* —
Quoted by SAMUEL JOHNSON [1778], *Bos-
well's Life of Dr. Johnson*, Vol. II, P. 218,
Everyman ed. A footnote states that this line
has frequently been attributed to Dryden, but
appeared in Crashaw's *Epigrammata Sacra*
[1634].

The bashful stream hath seen its God and
blushed. — AARON HELL [1685-1750]

The water hears thy faintest word,
And blushes into wine.

JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY MONSELL
[1811-1875]: *Mysterious is Thy
Presence, Lord, St. i*

Locked up from mortal eye,
In shady leaves of destiny.

Wishes to His Supposed Mistress

Days that need borrow

No part of their good morrow

From a fore-spent night of sorrow.

Ibid.

Life that dares send

A challenge to his end,

And when it comes, say, Welcome,
friend!

Ibid.

Sydnaeian showers

Of sweet discourse, whose powers

Can crown old Winter's head with
flowers.

Ibid.

I would be married, but I'd have no
wife,

I would be married to a single life.

On Marriage [1648]

All is Caesar's; and what odds.

So long as Caesar's self is God's?

Mark XII [1648]

All those fair and flagrant things.

*The Flaming Heart Upon the
Book of Saint Teresa [1652].*

Line 34

Love's passives are his activ'st part.

The wounded is the wounding heart.

Ibid. Line 71

O thou undaunted daughter of desires!

Ibid. Line 93

By all the eagle in thee, all the dove.

Ibid. Line 95

Poor world, said I, what wilt thou do

To entertain this starry stranger?

Is the best thou canst bestow,

A cold and not too cleanly manger?

Contend, ye powers of heav'n and earth,

To fit a bed for this huge birth.

Hymn of the Nativity [1652].

Stanza 6

Proud world, said I, cease your contest,

And let the mighty babe alone —

The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest,

Love's architecture is his own;

The babe whose birth embraces this
morn,

Made his own bed ere he was born.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Welcome, all wonders in one sight!

Eternity shut in a span.

Hymn of the Nativity. Full Chorus

A happy soul, that all the way
To heaven hath a summer's day.

*In Praise of Lessius's Rule of
Health*

The modest front of this small floor,
Believe me, reader, can say more
Than many a braver marble can, —
"Here lies a truly honest man!"

Epitaph upon Mr. Ashton

JEREMY TAYLOR

[1613-1667]

When Abraham sat at his tent-door, according to his custom, waiting to entertain strangers, he espied an old man stooping and leaning on his staff, weary with age and travel, coming toward him, who was an hundred years of age; he received him kindly, washed his feet, provided supper, caused him to sit down; but observing that the old man ate and prayed not, nor begged for a blessing on his meat, asked him why he did not worship the God of heaven. The old man told him that he worshiped the fire only, and acknowledged no other God: at which answer Abraham grew so zealously angry, that he thrust the old man out of his tent, and exposed him to all the evils of the night and an unguarded condition. When the old man was gone, God called to him and asked him where the stranger was; he replied, "I thrust him away because he did not worship thee"; God answered him, "I have suffered him these hundred years, although he dishonored me, and couldst thou not endure him one night, when he gave thee no trouble?" Upon this, saith the story, Abraham fetched him back again, and gave him hospitable entertainment and wise instruction. Go thou and do likewise, and thy charity will be rewarded by the God of Abraham.

The Liberty of Propheying [1646]

Every man hath in his own life sins enough, in his own mind trouble

enough: so that curiosity after the affairs of others cannot be without envy and an evil mind. What is it to me if my neighbour's grandfather were a Syrian, or his grandmother illegitimate, or that another is indebted five thousand pounds, or whether his wife be expensive?

Holy Living [1650-1651]

He that is most knowing hath a capacity to become happy, which a less knowing prince or a rich person hath not.

XXVIII Sermons [1651]

No man ever repented that he arose from the table sober, healthful, and with his wits about him.

XXV Sermons [1653]

FRANÇOIS, DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD

[1613-1680]

Our virtues are most frequently but vices disguised.¹

*Reflections, or Sentences and
Moral Maxims*²

We all have strength enough to endure the misfortunes of others.

Maxim 19

Philosophy triumphs easily over past evils and future evils; but present evils triumph over it.³

Maxim 22

We need greater virtues to sustain good fortune than bad.

Maxim 25

Neither the sun nor death can be looked at steadily.

Maxim 26

If we had no faults, we would not take so much pleasure in noticing them in others.

Maxim 31

¹ This epigraph, which is the key to the system of La Rochefoucauld, is found in another form as No. 179 of the *Maxims* of the first edition, 1665; it is omitted from the second and third, and reappears for the first time in the fourth edition at the head of the *Reflections*. — ARMÉ MARTIN

² The fifth edition [1678] is the standard one.

³ See Goldsmith, page 355a.

Jealousy feeds upon suspicion, and it turns into fury or it ends as soon as we pass from suspicion to certainty.

Maxim 32

Self-interest speaks all sorts of tongues, and plays all sorts of roles, even that of disinterestedness.

Maxim 39

We are never so happy nor so unhappy as we imagine.

Maxim 49

To succeed in the world, we do everything we can to appear successful.

Maxim 56

There is no disguise which can for long conceal love where it exists or simulate it where it does not.

Maxim 70

There are very few people who are not ashamed of having been in love when they no longer love each other.

Maxim 71

True love is like ghosts, which everybody talks about and few have seen.

Maxim 76

The love of justice is simply, in the majority of men, the fear of suffering injustice.

Maxim 78

Silence is the best tactic for him who distrusts himself.

Maxim 79

What men call friendship is only a reciprocal conciliation of interests, an exchange of good offices; it is in short simply a form of barter from which self-love always expects to gain something.

Maxim 83

It is more ignominious to mistrust our friends than to be deceived by them.

Maxim 84

Everyone complains of his memory, and no one complains of his judgment.

Maxim 89

Old people like to give good advice, as solace for no longer being able to provide bad examples.

Maxim 93

A man who is ungrateful is sometimes less to blame for it than his benefactor.

Maxim 96

The understanding is always the dupe of the heart.

Maxim 102

Nothing is given so profusely as advice.

Maxim 110

The true way to be deceived is to think oneself more clever than others.

Maxim 127

We would rather speak ill of ourselves than not talk about ourselves at all.

Maxim 138

Usually we praise only to be praised.

Maxim 146

Our repentance is not so much regret for the ill we have done as fear of the ill that may happen to us in consequence.

Maxim 180

Most people judge men only by their success or their good fortune.

Maxim 212

Hypocrisy is the homage that vice pays to virtue.

Maxim 218

Too great haste in paying off an obligation is a kind of ingratitude.

Maxim 226

There is great skill in knowing how to conceal one's skill.

Maxim 245

The pleasure of love is in loving. We are happier in the passion we feel than in that we arouse.¹

Maxim 259

We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire.

Maxim 294

The gratitude of most men is merely a secret desire to receive greater benefits.²

Maxim 298

¹ See Shelley, page 465b.

² Sir Robert Walpole's [1676-1745] definition of the gratitude of place-expectants, "That it is a lively sense of future favours."

— WILLIAM HAZLITT: *English Comic Writers* [1819], *Wit and Humour*

Lovers never get tired of each other,
because they are always talking about
themselves.

Maxim 312

We pardon to the extent that we love.

Maxim 330

We rarely find that people have good
sense unless they agree with us.¹

Maxim 347

Jealousy is always born together with
love, but it does not always die when
love dies.

Maxim 361

Mediocre minds usually dismiss any-
thing which reaches beyond their own
understanding.

Maxim 375

The greatest fault of a penetrating
wit is to go beyond the mark.

Maxim 377

We may give advice, but we do not
inspire conduct.

Maxim 378

The veracity which increases with
old age is not far from folly.

Maxim 416

Nothing prevents our being natural
so much as the desire to appear so.

Maxim 431

In their first passion women love
their lovers, in the others they love
love.²

Maxim 471

Quarrels would not last long if the
fault were only on one side.

Maxim 496

In the misfortune of our best friends
we find something that is not exactly
displeasing.³

Maxim 583

¹ "That was excellently observed," say I
when I read a passage in another where his
opinion agrees with mine. When we differ,
then I pronounce him to be mistaken.—
SWIFT [1667-1745]: *Thoughts on Various*
Subjects

² See Byron, page 458a.

³ In all distresses of our friends

We first consult our private ends;

While Nature, kindly bent to ease us,

Points out some circumstance to please us.

SWIFT [1667-1745]: *A Paraphrase*
of Rochefoucauld's Maxim

Maxim 583 is one of the "Maximes sup-

To win that wonder of the world,
A smile from her bright eyes,
I fought my King, and would have
hurled

The gods out of their skies.
To Madame de Longueville

RICHARD BAXTER

[1615-1691]

I preached as never sure to preach
again,

And as a dying man to dying men.
Love Breathing Thanks and
Praise

SIR JOHN DENHAM

[1615-1669]

Oh, could I flow like thee,¹ and make
thy stream

My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep, yet clear, though gentle
yet not dull;

Strong without rage, without o'erflow-
ing full.

Cooper's Hill [1642]. *Line 189*

I can no more believe old Homer blind,
Than those who say the sun hath never
shined:

The age wherein he lived was dark,
but he

Could not want sight who taught the
world to see.

Progress of Learning [1668]

But whither am I strayed? I need not
raise

Trophies to thee from other men's dis-
praise;

Nor is thy fame on lesser ruins built;
Nor needs thy juster title the foul guilt
Of Eastern kings, who, to secure their
reign,

Must have their brothers, sons, and
kindred slain.²

On Mr. John Fletcher's Works
[1668]

primées" discarded before the 1678 edition.

¹ The River Thames.

² Poets are sultans, if they had their will;
For every author would his brother kill.

ROGER BOYLE, FIRST EARL OF
ORRERY [1621-1679]

See Pope, page 318b.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE

[1616-1704]

Though this may be play to you,
'Tis death to us.

Fables from Several Authors.

Fable 398

ABRAHAM COWLEY

[1618-1667]

What shall I do to be forever known,
And make the age to come my own?

The Motto

This only grant me, that my means may
lie

Too low for envy, for contempt too
high.

The Vote [1636]

Well then! I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree;
The very honey of all earthly joy
Does of all meats the soonest cloy,

And they, methinks, deserve my pity,
Who for it can endure the stings,
The crowd, and buzz and murmurings,
Of this great hive; the city.

The Wish [1647]

Ah yet, ere I descend to the grave
May I a small house and large garden
have;

And a few friends, and many books,
both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!

Ibid.

A mistress moderately fair.

Ibid.

The world's a scene of changes, and to
be

Constant, in Nature were inconstancy.

Inconstancy [1647]

Th' adorning thee with so much art

Is but a barb'rous skill;

'Tis like the pois'ning of a dart,

Too apt before to kill.

The Waiting Maid [1647]

The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair.

From Anacreon [1656].

II, Drinking

Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I?
Why, man of morals, tell me why?

From Anacreon. II, Drinking

A mighty pain to love it is,
And 'tis a pain that pain to miss;
But of all pains, the greatest pain
It is to love, but love in vain.

Ibid. VII, Gold

His time is forever, everywhere his
place.

Friendship in Absence

Nothing is there to come, and nothing
past,

But an eternal now does always last.¹

*Davideis [1656]. Book I,
Line 25*

Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cam-
bridge, say,

Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Was there not a tree about which did
not know

The love betwixt us two?

*On the Death of Mr. William
Harvey*

Life is an incurable disease.

To Dr. Scarborough [1656]

Let but thy wicked men from out thee
go,

And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost.

Of Solitude. VII

The fairest garden in her looks,
And in her mind the wisest books.

The Garden. I

Hence, ye profane! I hate ye all,
Both the great vulgar and the small.²

Horace. Book III, Ode 1

Charm'd with the foolish whistling of a
name.³

Virgil, Georgics. Book II, Line 72

¹ One of our poets (which is it?) speaks of an everlasting now. — ROBERT SOUTHEY: *The Doctor* [1834-1847], *Chap. XXV*

² Odi profanum vulgus.

³ Ravish'd with the whistling of a name. — POPE: *Essay on Man* [1732-1734], *Epistle IV*, *L. 283*

Words that weep and tears that speak.¹

The Prophet

Poet and Saint! to thee alone are given
The two most sacred names of earth
and Heaven.

On the Death of Mr. Crashaw

[1668]

His *faith*, perhaps, in some nice tenets
might

Be wrong; his *life*, I'm sure, was in the
right.²

Ibid.

RICHARD LOVELACE

[1618–1658]

Oh, could you view the melody

Of every grace

And music of her face,³

You'd drop a tear;

Seeing more harmony

In her bright eye

Than now you hear.

Orpheus to Beasts [1649]

Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind,

That from the nunnery

Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind,

To war and arms I fly.

To Lucasta: Going to the Wars

[1649]. Stanza 1

I could not love thee, dear, so much,

Lov'd I not honour more.

Ibid. Stanza 3

When I lie tangled in her hair,

And fettered to her eye,

The gods that wanton in the air

Know no such liberty.

To Althea: From Prison

[1649]. Stanza 1

Fishes that tipple in the deep,

Know no such liberty.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Stone walls do not a prison make,⁴

Nor iron bars a cage;

¹ Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.—THOMAS GRAY: *Progress of Poesy* [1754], III, 3, 4

² See Pope, page 317b.

³ The mind, the music breathing from her face.—BYRON: *Bride of Abydos* [1813], Canto I, St. 6

⁴ Stone walls a prisoner make, but not a slave.—WORDSWORTH [1770–1850]: *Humanity*

Minds innocent and quiet take

That for an hermitage;

If I have freedom in my love,

And in my soul am free,

Angels alone that soar above

Enjoy such liberty.¹

To Althea: From Prison. Stanza 4

If to be absent were to be

Away from thee;

Or that when I am gone,

You and I were alone;

Then, my Lucasta, might I crave

Pity from blust'ring wind, or swallow-
ing wave.

To Lucasta: Going Beyond the

Seas [1649]. Stanza 1

ANDREW MARVELL

[1620–1678]

The inglorious arts of peace.

Upon Cromwell's return from

Ireland [1650]

He² nothing common did, or mean,

Upon that memorable scene,

But with his keener eye

The axe's edge did try.

Ibid.

But bowed his comely head

Down as upon a bed.

Ibid.

So much one man can do,

That does both act and know.

Ibid.

Had we but world enough, and time,

This coyness, lady, were no crime.

To His Coy Mistress

[1650–1652]

I would

Love you ten years before the Flood:

And you should, if you please, refuse

Till the conversion of the Jews.

My vegetable love should grow

Vaster than empires, and more slow.

Ibid.

¹ But though my wing is closely bound,

My heart's at liberty;

My prison walls cannot control

The flight, the freedom of the soul.

JEANNE GUYON [1648–1717]:

A Prisoner's Song, Castle of Vincennes, France, St. 4

² King Charles I.

But at my back I always hear
Time's wingèd chariot hurrying near;
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.

To His Coy Mistress

Then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity,
And your quaint honour turn to dust,
And into ashes all my lust.
The grave's a fine and private place,
But none, I think, do there embrace.

Ibid.

Though we cannot make our sun
Stand still, yet we will make him run.

Ibid.

Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade.

The Garden [1650-1652]

Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide.

Ibid.

The world in all doth but two nations
bear, —

The good, the bad; and these mixed
everywhere.

The Loyal Scot [1650-1652]

My love is of a birth as rare
As 'tis for object strange and high;
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility.

The Definition of Love [1650-1652]. Stanza 1

As lines, so loves oblique, may well
Themselves in every angle greet;
But ours, so truly parallel,
Though infinite, can never meet.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Where the remote Bermudas ride,
In th' ocean's bosom unespied.

Bermudas [1657]

Orange bright,
Like golden lamps in a green light.

Ibid.

And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.¹

Ibid.

¹ Faintly as tolls the evening chime
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep
time.

THOMAS MOORE [1780-1852]:
A Canadian Boat Song, St. 1

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE

[1621-1695]

We believe no evil till the evil's done.

Fables. Book I [1668], Fable 8

We heed no instincts but our own.

Ibid.

The opinion of the strongest is always the best.

Ibid. Fable 10

By the work one knows the workman.

Ibid. Fable 21

It is a double pleasure to deceive the
deceiver.

Ibid. Book II [1668], Fable 15

It is impossible to please all the world
and one's father.

Ibid. Book III [1668], Fable 1

In everything one must consider the
end.¹

Ibid. Fable 5

Beware, as long as you live, of
judging people by appearances.

Ibid. Book VI [1668], Fable 5

The sign brings customers.

*Ibid. Book VII [1678-1679],
Fable 15*

Let ignorance talk as it will, learning
has its value.

*Ibid. Book VIII [1678-1679],
Fable 19*

People who make no noise are dan-
gerous.

Ibid. Fable 23

He knows the universe, and himself
he does not know.

Ibid. Fable 26

No path of flowers leads to glory.

*Ibid. Book X [1678-1679],
Fable 14*

JEAN BAPTISTE MOLIÈRE

[1622-1673]

I always make the first verse well,
but I have trouble making the others.

*Les Précieuses Ridicules
[1659]. Sc. 11*

¹ Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remem-
ber the end, and thou shalt never do amiss. —
Apocrypha, Ecclesiasticus, III, 36

The world, dear Agnes, is a strange affair.

L'École des Femmes [1662].
Act II, Sc. 6

There are fagots and fagots.

Le Médecin Malgré Lui
[1666]. Act I, Sc. 6

We have changed all that.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 6

He's a wonderful talker, who has the art of telling you nothing in a great harangue.

Le Misanthrope [1666].
Act II, Sc. 5

He makes his cook his merit, and the world visits his dinners and not him.

Ibid.
You see him laboring to produce
bons mots.

Ibid.

The more we love our friends, the less we flatter them; it is by excusing nothing that pure love shows itself.

Ibid.

Doubts are more cruel than the worst of truths.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 7

Anyone may be an honourable man, and yet write verse badly.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

If everyone were clothed with integrity, if every heart were just, frank, kindly, the other virtues would be well-nigh useless, since their chief purpose is to make us bear with patience the injustice of our fellows.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

It is a wonderful seasoning of all enjoyments to think of those we love.

Ibid. Sc. 4

There is no rampart that will hold out against malice.

Tartuffe [1667]. Act I, Sc. 1

Those whose conduct gives room for talk are always the first to attack their neighbours.

Ibid.

She is laughing up her sleeve at you.

Ibid. Sc. 6

A woman always has her revenge ready.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A heart that forgets us puts us on our mettle to forget just as quickly, and, if we don't succeed, at least we make believe we have succeeded.

Tartuffe. Act II, Sc. 4

Although I am a pious man, I am not the less a man.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

I prefer an accommodating vice to an obstinate virtue.

Amphitryon [1668]. Act I, Sc. 4

One must eat to live, and not live to eat.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

The true Amphitryon is the Amphitryon who gives dinners.¹

Ibid. Sc. 5

You wanted it so, Georges Dandin, you wanted it so! ² This suits you very nicely, and you are served right; you have precisely what you deserve.

Georges Dandin [1668].
Act I, Sc. 9

The beautiful eyes of my money-box! He speaks of it as a lover of his mistress!

L'Avare [1668]. Act V, Sc. 3

You are speaking before a man to whom all Naples is known.

Ibid. Sc. 5

Good Heavens! For more than forty years I have been speaking prose without knowing it.

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme
[1670]. Act II, Sc. 4

All that is not prose is verse; and all that is not verse is prose.

Ibid.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship.³

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

¹ Le véritable Amphitryon est l'Amphitryon où l'on dine.

² Vous l'avez voulu, Georges Dandin, vous l'avez voulu.

³ A sudden thought strikes me — let us swear an eternal friendship. — FRERE: *The Rovers* [1798]

Madam, I have been looking for a person who disliked gravity all my life; let us swear eternal friendship. — SYDNEY SMITH [1771-1845]: *Lady Holland's Memoir*, Vol. 1, Chap. 9

I will maintain it before the whole world.

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme.
Act IV, Sc. 5

What the devil was he doing in that galley?¹

Les Fourberies de Scapin
[1671]. *Act II, Sc. 11*

Grammar, which knows how to control even kings.²

Les Femmes Savantes [1672].
Act II, Sc. 6

It is seasoned throughout with Attic salt.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Ah, there are no longer any children!

Le Malade Imaginaire [1673].
Act II, Sc. 11

Nearly all men die of their remedies, and not of their illnesses.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

RICHARD RUMBOLD

[1622–1685]

I never could believe that Providence had sent a few men into the world, ready booted and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled and bridled to be ridden.

On the scaffold [1685] (MACAULAY'S *History of England*, Chap. 1)

¹ Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galère? What the deuce did he want on board a Turk's galley? — CYRANO DE BERGERAC: *Le Pédant Joué* [1654], *Act II, Sc. 4*

The saying of Molière came into his head: "But what the devil was he doing in that galley?" and he laughed at himself. — TOLSTOI: *War and Peace* [1865–1872], *Part IV, Chap. 6*

Often misquoted, "in that gallery," as in DICKENS'S *A Tale of Two Cities* [1859], *Book I, Chap. 5*: "What the devil do you do in that gallery there!"

² Sigismund [1361–1437], Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, at the Council of Constance [1414], said to a prelate who had objected to his Majesty's grammar: "Ego sum rex Romanus, et supra grammaticam" (I am the Roman king, and am above grammar).

ALGERNON SIDNEY

[1622–1683]

This hand, unfriendly to tyrants,
Seeks with the sword placid repose
under liberty.¹

Life and Memoirs of Algernon Sidney

It is not necessary to light a candle in the sun.²

Discourses on Government
[1698], *Sect. XXIII*

HENRY VAUGHAN

[1622–1695]

Dear Night! this world's defeat;
The stop to busy fools; care's check
and curb;
The day of spirits; my soul's calm retreat

Which none disturb!
Christ's progress, and His prayer-time;
The hours to which high Heaven doth chime.

Silex Scintillans [1655].
The Night, Line 25

My soul, there is a country:
Far beyond the stars
Where stands a winged sentry
All skilful in the wars;
There, above noise and danger,
Sweet Peace is crown'd with smiles,
And One born in a manger
Commands the beauteous files.

Ibid. Peace, Stanza 1
I saw Eternity the other night
Like a great ring of pure and endless light.

All calm, as it was bright;
And round beneath it, Time in hours,
days, years,

¹ Manus haec, inimica tyrannis,
Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem.
The second line is the motto of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

² Like his that lights a candle to the sun. — ANDREW FLETCHER [1655–1716]: *Letter to Sir Walter Aston*

And hold their farthing candle to the sun. — EDWARD YOUNG: *Satire VII* [1725–1728], *L. 56*

And hold their glimmering tapers to the sun. — GEORGE CRABBE: *The Parish Register* [1807], *Part I, Introduction*

Driv'n by the spheres
Like a vast shadow mov'd; in which the
world

And all her train were hurled.

Silex Scintillans. The World

Happy those early days, when I
Shin'd in my angel-infancy.
Before I understood this place
Appointed for my second race.

Ibid. The Retreat

But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.

Ibid.

They are all gone into the world of
light,

And I alone sit lingering here;
Their very memory is fair and bright,
And my sad thoughts doth clear.

*Ibid. They Are All Gone,
Stanza 1*

I see them walking in an air of glory
Whose light doth trample on my
days,—

My days, which are at best but dull
and hoary,

Mere glimmering and decays.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Dear, beauteous death, the jewel of the
just!

Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!

Ibid. Stanza 5

BLAISE PASCAL

[1623-1662]

Things are always at their best in
their beginning.

Lettres Provinciales [1656-
1657]. No. 4

Too much and too little education
hinder the mind.

Pensées [1670]. Sect. II, No. 72

I lay it down as a fact that, if all men
knew what others say of them, there
would not be four friends in the world.

Ibid. No. 101

The state of man: inconstancy,
boredom, anxiety.¹

Pensées. Sect. II, No. 127

Cleopatra's nose, had it been shorter,
the whole aspect of the world would
have been changed.

Ibid. No. 162

The eternal silence of these infinite
spaces terrifies me.

Ibid. Sect. III, No. 206

We shall die alone.²

Ibid. No. 211

Between us and hell or heaven there
is nothing but life, which of all things
is the frailest.

Ibid. No. 213

The heart has its reasons which rea-
son knows nothing of.³

Ibid. Sect. IV, No. 277

We know the truth, not only by the
reason, but by the heart.

Ibid. No. 282

Man is but a reed, the weakest in
nature, but he is a thinking reed.⁴

Ibid. Sect. VI, No. 347

Man is neither angel nor brute; and
the misfortune is that he who would
act the angel acts the brute.⁵

Ibid. No. 358

Evil is easy, and has infinite forms.

Ibid. No. 408

To ridicule philosophy is really to
philosophize.⁶

Ibid. Sect. VII, No. 430

What a chimera then is man! What a
novelty! What a monster, what a chaos,
what a contradiction, what a prodigy!
Judge of all things, feeble worm of the
earth, depository of truth, a sink of

¹ Condition de l'homme: inconstance, en-
nui, inquiétude.

² On mourra seul.

³ Le coeur a ses raisons que la raison ne
connaît point.

⁴ L'homme n'est qu'un roseau, le plus faible
de la nature, mais c'est un roseau pensant.

⁵ L'homme n'est ni ange, ni bête; et le mal-
heur veut que qui veut faire l'ange fait la
bête.

⁶ Se moquer de la philosophie, c'est vrai-
ment philosopher.

uncertainty and error, the glory and the shame of the universe.¹

Pensées. Sect. VII, No. 434

Self is hateful.²

Ibid. No. 455

Men never do evil so completely and cheerfully as when they do it from religious conviction.

Ibid. Sect. XIV, No. 894

WILLIAM WALKER

[1623–1684]

Learn to read slow: all other graces Will follow in their proper places.³

The Art of Reading

GEORGE FOX⁴

[1624–1691]

The Lord showed me, so that I did see clearly, that he did not dwell in these temples which men had commanded and set up, but in people's hearts . . . his people were his temple, and he dwelt in them.

Journal [1694]

I used in my dealings the word *verily*, and it was a common saying among people that knew me, if George says *verily* there is no altering him.

Ibid.

The Lord opened unto me that being bred at Oxford or Cambridge was not enough to fit and qualify men to be ministers of Christ.

Ibid.

My relations were much troubled at me that I would not go with them to hear the priest; for I would get into the orchard or the fields with my Bible by myself.

Ibid.

I was glad that I was commanded to turn people to that inward light, spirit

¹ See Pope, pages 316b–317a.

² Le moi est haïssable.

³ Take time enough; all other graces

Will soon fill up their proper places.

JOHN BYROM [1692–1763]: *Advice to Preach Slow*

⁴ The founder of the Society of Friends (Quakers).

and grace, by which all might know their salvation, and their way to God.

Journal

When the Lord sent me forth into the world, He forbade me to put off my hat to any, high or low.

Ibid.

Justice Bennet of Derby, was the first that called us Quakers, because I bid them tremble at the word of the Lord. This was in the year 1650.

Ibid.

He [Oliver Cromwell] said: "I see there is a people risen, that I cannot win either with gifts, honours, offices or places; but all other sects and people I can."

Ibid.

JOHN AUBREY

[1626–1697]

He [Hobbes] had read much, but his contemplation was much more than his reading. He was wont to say that if he had read as much as other men, he should have known no more than other men.

Brief Lives [Edition 1898]. I, 349

[William Oughtred, mathematician]

His wife was a penurious woman, and would not allow him to burne candle after supper, by which means many a good notion is lost.

Ibid. II, 110

Mr. William Shakespear was borne at Stratford upon Avon in the county of Warwick. His father was a butcher, and I have been told heretofore by some of the neighbours, that when he was a boy he exercised his father's trade, but when he killed a calfe he would doe it in a high style and make a speech.

Ben Johnson and he did gather humours of men dayly where ever they came.

Ibid. II, 225

JOHN BUNYAN

[1628–1688]

And so I penned
It down, until at last it came to be,

For length and breadth, the bigness
which you see.

Pilgrim's Progress [1678].

Apology for His Book

Some said, "John, print it"; others said,
"Not so."

Some said, "It might do good"; others
said, "No."

Ibid.

As I walk'd through the wilderness
of this world.

Ibid. Part I

The name of the slough was Despond.

Ibid.

Every fat [vat] must stand upon his
bottom.¹

Ibid.

The name of the one was Obstinate
and the name of the other was Pliable.

Ibid.

The gentleman's name was Mr.
Worldly-Wise-Man.

Ibid.

He came to the house of the Inter-
preter.

Ibid.

The palace Beautiful.

Ibid.

The valley of Humiliation.

Ibid.

A foul Fiend coming over the field
to meet him; his name is Apollyon.

Ibid.

The pilgrim they laid in a large up-
per chamber; whose window opened
toward the sun-rising; the name of the
chamber was Peace.

Ibid.

I will talk of things heavenly, or
things earthly; things moral, or things
evangelical; things sacred, or things
profane; things past, or things to come;
things foreign, or things at home;
things more essential, or things circum-
stantial.

Ibid.

It beareth the name of Vanity Fair,

¹ Every tub must stand upon its bottom.
— CHARLES MACKLIN: *The Man of the World*
[1781], Act I, Sc. 2

because the town where 'tis kept is
lighter than vanity.

Pilgrim's Progress. Part I

Hanging is too good for him, said
Mr. Cruelty.

Ibid.

A castle called Doubting Castle, the
owner whereof was Giant Despair.

Ibid.

They came to the Delectable Moun-
tains.

Ibid.

A great horror and darkness fell
upon Christian.

Ibid.

So I awoke, and behold it was a
dream.

Ibid.

Some things are of that nature as to
make

One's fancy chuckle, while his heart
doth ache.

*Ibid. The Author's Way of
Sending Forth His Second Part
of the Pilgrim*

A man that could look no way but
downwards with a muckrake in his
hand.

Ibid. Part II

The first string that the musician
usually touches is the bass, when he
intends to put all in tune. God also
plays upon this string first, when he
sets the soul in tune for himself.

Ibid.

My sword I give to him that shall
succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my
courage and skill to him that can get
it. My marks and scars I carry with
me, to be a witness for me, that I have
fought his battles who now will be my
rewarder.

Ibid.

So he passed over, and all the trum-
pets sounded for him on the other side.

Ibid.

The captain of all these men of death
that came against him to take him
away, was the Consumption, for it was

that that brought him down to the grave.

*The Life and Death of
Mr. Badman*

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE

[1628-1699]

Books, like proverbs, receive their chief value from the stamp and esteem of ages through which they have passed.

Miscellaneous, Part II [1690].

Ancient and Modern Learning

When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and the best, but like a froward child, that must be played with and humoured a little to keep it quiet till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.

Ibid. Of Poetry

No clap of thunder in a fair frosty day could more astonish the world than our declaration of war against Holland in 1672.

Memoirs [1692]. Vol. II

JOHN TILLOTSON

[1630-1694]

If God were not a necessary Being of Himself, He might almost seem to be made for the use and benefit of men.¹

Sermon

They who are in highest places, and have the most power, have the least liberty, because they are most observed.

Reflections

WALTER POPE

[1630?-1714]

May I govern my passions with absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better, as strength wears away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.

The Old Man's Wish [1685]

¹ If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him. — VOLTAIRE [1694-1778]: *A l'Auteur du Livre des trois Imposteurs, Epître CXL*

JOHN DRYDEN

[1631-1700]

And threat'ning France, plac'd like a painted Jove,

Kept idle thunder in his lifted hand.

Annus Mirabilis [1667].

Stanza 39

I am resolved to grow fat, and look young till forty.¹

Secret Love, or The Maiden

Queen [1667]. Act III, Sc. 1

He [Shakespeare] was the man who of all modern, and perhaps ancient poets, had the largest and most comprehensive soul.

Essay of Dramatic Poesy [1668]

He was naturally learn'd; he needed not the spectacles of books to read Nature; he looked inwards, and found her there.

Ibid.

Pains of love be sweeter far

Than all other pleasures are.

Tyrannic Love [1669].

Act IV, Sc. 1

I am as free as Nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

The Conquest of Granada [1669-

1670]. Part I, Act I, Sc. 1

Fame then was cheap, and the first comer sped;

And they have kept it since by being dead.

Ibid. Epilogue

But Shakespeare's magic could not copied be;

Within that circle none durst walk but he.

The Tempest [1670]. Prologue

Death in itself is nothing; but we fear
To be we know not what, we know not where.

Aureng-Zebe [1676].

Act IV, Sc. 1

When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat.

Yet fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;

¹ See Sir Walter Scott, page 417b.

Trust on, and think tomorrow will repay.

Tomorrow's falser than the former day;

Lies worse, and while it says we shall be blest

With some new joys, cuts off what we possess.

Strange cozenage! None would live past years again,

Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;

And from the dregs of life think to receive

What the first sprightly running could not give.

Aureng-Zebe. Act IV, Sc. 1

'Tis not for nothing that we life pursue;

It pays our hopes with something still that's new.

Ibid.

Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;

He who would search for pearls must dive below.

All for Love [1678]. Prologue

Men are but children of a larger growth.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

With how much ease believe we what we wish! ¹

Whatever is, is in its causes just.²

Oedipus [1679] (With NATHANIEL LEE). Act III, Sc. 1

His hair just grizzled,

As in a green old age.³

Ibid.

Of no distemper, of no blast he died,

But fell like autumn fruit that mellow'd long, —

Even wonder'd at, because he dropp'd no sooner.

Fate seem'd to wind him up for four-score years,

Yet freshly ran he on ten winters more;

Till like a clock worn out with eating time,

¹ Men freely believe that which they desire.
— CAESAR [102?–44 B.C.]: *De Bello Gallico*, Book III, Sect. 18

² See Pope, page 316b.

³ See Homer, page 5b.

The wheels of weary life at last stood still.

Oedipus (With NATHANIEL LEE).

Act IV, Sc. 1

Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,

In him alone, 'twas natural to please.

Absalom and Achitophel.

Part I [1680], Line 27

Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst.

For close designs and crooked counsels fit,

Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless, unfixed in principles and place,

In power unpleas'd, impatient of disgrace;

A fiery soul, which, working out its way,

Fretted the pygmy-body to decay:

And o'er-inform'd the tenement of clay.¹

A daring pilot in extremity;

Pleas'd with the danger, when the waves went high

He sought the storms; but for a calm unfit,

Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.

Great wits are sure to madness near allied,

And thin partitions do their bounds divide.²

Ibid. Line 150

Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease.

Ibid. Line 168

And all to leave what with his toil he won

To that unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, a son.

Ibid. Line 169

In friendship false, implacable in hate,
Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state.

Ibid. Line 173

¹ See Thomas Fuller, page 243b.

² Remembrance and reflection how allied!
What thin partitions sense from thought divide!

POPE: *Essay on Man* [1733–1734],

Epistle I, L. 225

See Seneca, page 48a.

And heaven had wanted one immortal
song.

Absalom and Achitophel.

Part I, Line 197

The people's prayer, the glad diviner's
theme,

The young men's vision, and the old
men's dream! ¹

Ibid. Line 238

Behold him setting in his western skies,
The shadows lengthening as the va-
pours rise.

Ibid. Line 268

Than a successive title long and dark,
Drawn from the mouldy rolls of Noah's
ark.

Ibid. Line 301

His courage foes, his friends his truth
proclaim.

Ibid. Line 357

Let him give on till he can give no more.

Ibid. Line 389

All empire is no more than power in
trust.

Ibid. Line 411

Better one suffer, than a nation grieve.

Ibid. Line 416

Who think too little, and who talk too
much. ²

Ibid. Line 534

A man so various, that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome;
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong,
Was everything by starts, and nothing
long;

But, in the course of one revolving
moon

Was chymist, fiddler, statesman, and
buffoon. ³

Ibid. Line 545

So over violent, or over civil,
That every man with him was God or
Devil.

Ibid. Line 557

His tribe were God Almighty's gentle-
men.

Ibid. Line 645

Large was his wealth, but larger was
his heart.

Absalom and Achitophel.

Part I, Line 826

Him of the western dome, whose
weighty sense

Flows in fit words and heavenly elo-
quence.

Ibid. Line 868

Of ancient race by birth, but nobler yet
In his own worth.

Ibid. Line 900

Beware the fury of a patient man. ¹

Ibid. Line 1005

Made still a blund'ring kind of melody;
Spurr'd boldly on, and dashed through
thick and thin,

Through sense and nonsense, never out
nor in.

Ibid. Part II [1682], Line 413

For every inch that is not fool is rogue.

Ibid. Line 463

There is a pleasure sure
In being mad which none but madmen
know. ²

The Spanish Friar [1681].

Act II, Sc. 1

And, dying, bless the hand that gave
the blow. ³

Ibid.

He's a sure card.

Ibid.

They say everything in the world is
good for something.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

All human things are subject to decay,
And, when fate summons, monarchs
must obey.

Mac Flecknoe [1682]. Line 1

The rest to some faint meaning make
pretence,

But Shadwell never deviates into sense.
Some beams of wit on other souls may
fall,

¹ See Publilius Syrus, page 44a.

² There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know.

COWPER [1731-1800]: *The
Timepiece, L. 285*

³ Adore the hand that gives the blow.—
POMFRET [1667-1702]: *Verses to His Friend*

¹ Your old men shall dream dreams, your
young men shall see visions.—*Joel, II, 28*

² See Jonson, page 219b.

³ See Juvenal, page 62b.

Strike through and make a lucid interval;

But Shadwell's genuine night admits
no ray,

His rising fogs prevail upon the day.
Mac Flecknoe. Line 19

And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.

Ibid. Line 208
Wit will shine

Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.

To the Memory of Mr. Oldham
[1684]. *Line 15*

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call today his own;

He who, secure within, can say,
Tomorrow, do thy worst, for I have
liv'd today.¹

Imitation of Horace. Book III,
Ode 29 [1685], Line 65

Not heaven itself upon the past has
power;

But what has been, has been, and I
have had my hour.

Ibid. Line 71
I can enjoy her² while she's kind;

But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings and will not stay,
I puff the prostitute away.

Ibid. Line 81
And virtue, though in rags, will keep me
warm.

Ibid. Line 87
Ill news is wing'd with fate, and flies
apace.

Threnodia Augustalis [1685].
Line 49

Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;

Friends to congratulate their friends
made haste,

And long inveterate foes saluted as they
pass'd.

Ibid. Line 124
Since heaven's eternal year is thine.

To the Pious Memory of Mrs.
Anne Killegrew [1686]. Line 15

Ibid. Line 15

Ibid. Line 15

Ibid. Line 15

O gracious God! how far have we
Profan'd thy heavenly gift of poesy!

To the Pious Memory of Mrs.
Anne Killegrew. Line 56

Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.¹

Ibid. Line 70
Art she had none, yet wanted none,
For nature did that want supply:

So rich in treasures of her own,
She might our boasted stores defy.

Ibid. Line 71
From harmony, from heavenly harmony,

This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony

Through all the compass of the notes
it ran,

The diapason closing full in Man.
A Song for St. Cecilia's Day

[1687]. *Stanza 1*
What passion cannot Music raise and
quell?

Ibid. Stanza 2
The trumpet's loud clangour
Excites us to arms,

With shrill notes of anger,
And mortal alarms.

The double double double beat
Of the thundering drum

Cries Hark! the foes come.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The soft complaining flute,
In dying notes, discovers

The woes of hopeless lovers.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The trumpet shall be heard on high
The dead shall live, the living die,

And Music shall untune the sky!
Ibid. Grand Chorus

She fear'd no danger, for she knew no
sin.

The Hind and the Panther
[1687]. *Part I, Line 4*

And doom'd to death, though fated not
to die.

Ibid. Line 8
For truth has such a face and such a
mien,

Ibid. Line 8

Ibid. Line 8

Ibid. Line 8

Ibid. Line 8

¹ See Horace, page 39b.

² Fortune.

¹ Of manners gentle, of affections mild,
In wit a man; simplicity a child.

POPE: *Epitaph on Gay* [1730]

As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.¹

The Hind and the Panther.

Part I, Line 33

Of all the tyrannies on human kind
The worst is that which persecutes
the mind.

Ibid. Line 239

And kind as kings upon their coronation
day.

Ibid. Line 271

Too black for heaven, and yet too white
for hell.

Ibid. Line 343

And leaves the private conscience for
the guide.

Ibid. Line 478

Eternal house, not built with mortal
hands!

Ibid. Line 494

Who can believe what varies every day,
Nor ever was, nor will be at a stay?

Ibid. Part II, Line 36

All have not the gift of martyrdom.

Ibid. Line 59

When the cause goes hard, the guilty
man

Excepts, and thins his jury all he can.

Ibid. Line 242

Reason to rule, mercy to forgive:
The first is law, the last prerogative.

Ibid. Line 261

War seldom enters but where wealth
allures.

Ibid. Line 706

Much malice mingled with a little wit.

Ibid. Part III, Line 1

Jealousy, the jaundice of the soul.

Ibid. Line 73

For present joys are more to flesh and
blood

Than a dull prospect of a distant good.

Ibid. Line 364

T'abhor the makers, and their laws ap-
prove,

Is to hate traitors and the treason love.²

Ibid. Line 706

Secret guilt by silence is betrayed.

Ibid. Line 763

¹ See Pope, page 317a.

² He loved treachery but hated a traitor. —
PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120]: *Lives, Romulus*,
Chap. 17, Sect. 3

Possess your soul with patience.¹

The Hind and the Panther.

Part III, Line 839

Our vows are heard betimes! and
Heaven takes care

To grant, before we can conclude the
prayer:

Preventing angels met it half the way,
And sent us back to praise, who came
to pray.²

Britannia Rediviva [1688]. *Line 1*

Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought sur-
pass'd;

The next, in majesty; in both the last.
The force of Nature could no further
go.

To make a third, she join'd the former
two.

Under Mr. Milton's Picture
[1688]

This is the porcelain clay of human-
kind.³

Don Sebastian [1690]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I have a soul that like an ample shield
Can take in all, and verge enough for
more.⁴

Ibid.

A knock-down argument: 'tis but a
word and a blow.

Amphitryon [1690]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Whistling to keep myself from being
afraid.⁵

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

So softly death succeeded life in her,
She did but dream of heaven, and she
was there.

Eleonora [1692]. *Line 315*

Theirs was the giant race, before the
flood

Epistle to Congreve [1693]. *Line 5*

¹ In your patience possess ye your souls. —
Luke, XXI, 19

² See Goldsmith, page 356a.

³ The precious porcelain of human clay. —
BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819-1824], *Canto IV*,
St. 11

⁴ Give ample room and verge enough. —
THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757], *II, 1*

⁵ Whistling aloud to bear his courage up. —
BLAIR: *The Grave* [1743], *L. 58*

Genius must be born, and never can be taught.

Epistle to Congreve. Line 60

Be kind to my remains; and oh defend,
Against your judgment, your departed friend!

Ibid. Line 72

Look round the habitable world: how few

Know their own good, or knowing it,
pursue.

Juvenal. Satire X [1693]

None but the brave deserves the fair.

Alexander's Feast [1697]. Line 15

With ravish'd ears

The monarch hears;

Assumes the god,

Affects to nod,

And seems to shake the spheres.

Ibid. Line 37

Bacchus, ever fair and ever young.

Ibid. Line 54

Rich the treasure,

Sweet the pleasure, —

Sweet is pleasure after pain.

Ibid. Line 58

Sooth'd with the sound, the king grew vain;

Fought all his battles o'er again;

And thrice he routed all his foes, and
thrice he slew the slain.

Ibid. Line 66

Fallen from his high estate,

And welt'ring in his blood;

Deserted, at his utmost need,

By those his former bounty fed,

On the bare earth expos'd he lies,

With not a friend to close his eyes.

Ibid. Line 78

Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,

Soon he sooth'd his soul to pleasures.

War, he sung, is toil and trouble;

Honour but an empty bubble;

Never ending, still beginning,

Fighting still, and still destroying.

If all the world be worth thy winning,

Think, oh think it worth enjoying:

Lovely Thais sits beside thee,

Take the good the gods provide thee.

Ibid. Line 97

Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again.

Ibid. Line 120

And, like another Helen, fir'd another
Troy.

Alexander's Feast. Line 154

Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle
soft desire.

Ibid. Line 160

He rais'd a mortal to the skies,

She drew an angel down.

Ibid. Line 169

Words, once my stock, are wanting to
commend

So great a poet and so good a friend.

*Epistle to Peter Antony Motteux
[1698]. Line 54*

Better to hunt in fields, for health un-
bought,

Than fee the doctor for a nauseous
draught.

The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;

God never made his work for man to
mend.

*Epistle to John Dryden of Ches-
terton [1700]. Line 92*

A very merry, dancing, drinking,

Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking
time.

The Secular Masque [1700]. Line 38

The sword within the scabbard keep,
And let mankind agree.

Ibid. Line 61

All, all of a piece throughout:

Thy chase had a beast in view;

Thy wars brought nothing about;

Thy lovers were all untrue.

'Tis well an old age is out,

And time to begin a new.

Ibid. Line 86

And new-laid eggs, which Baucis' busy
care

Turn'd by a gentle fire and roasted
rare.

Ovid, Metamorphoses [1700].

*Book VIII, Baucis and Phile-
mon, Line 97*

Ill habits gather by unseen degrees, —
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to
seas.

*Ibid. Book XV, The Worship of
Aesculapius, Line 155*

Here is God's plenty. [Of Chaucer's
Canterbury Tales]

Fables [1700]. *Preface*

For Art may err, but Nature cannot
miss.

Ibid. The Cock and the Fox.
Line 452

Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet.
Ibid. Cymon and Iphigenia. Line 1

He trudg'd along unknowing what he
sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of
thought.

Ibid. Line 84

Love taught him shame; and shame,
with love at strife,
Soon taught the sweet civilities of life.
Ibid. Line 133

She hugg'd the offender, and forgave
the offence:
Sex to the last.¹

Ibid. Line 367

And raw in fields the rude militia
swarms,
Mouths without hands; maintain'd at
vast expense,
In peace a charge, in war a weak de-
fence.

Ibid. Line 400

Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk,—the busi-
ness of the day.

Ibid. Line 407

He was exhal'd; his great Creator drew
His spirit, as the sun the morning dew.²

*On the Death of a Very Young
Gentleman* [1704]

¹ And love the offender, yet detest the of-
fence.—POPE: *Eloisa to Abelard* [1717],
L. 192

² Early, bright, transient, chaste as morning
dew,

She sparkl'd, was exhal'd, and went to
heaven.

EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts*
[1742-1745], *Night V, L. 600*

WILLIAM STOUGHTON

[1631-1701]

God sifted a whole nation that he
might send choice grain over into this
wilderness.¹

Election Sermon at Boston
[April 29, 1669]

BENEDICT (BARUCH)

SPINOZA²

[1632-1677]

Nature abhors a vacuum.

Ethics [1677].³ *Part I, Prop. XV,*
Note

God and all the attributes of God are
eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XIX

Nothing exists from whose nature
some effect does not follow.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVI

He who would distinguish the true
from the false must have an adequate
idea of what is true and false.

Ibid. Part II, Prop. XLII, Proof

Will and Intellect are one and the
same thing.

Ibid. Prop. XLIX, Corollary

He that can carp in the most elo-
quent or acute manner at the weakness
of the human mind is held by his fel-
lows as almost divine.

Ibid. Part III, Preface

Surely human affairs would be far
happier if the power in men to be silent
were the same as that to speak. But ex-

¹ God had sifted three kingdoms to find
the wheat for this planting.—LONGFELLOW:
Courtship of Miles Standish [1858], *IV*

² Ein Gottbetrunkeener Mensch (A God-
intoxicated man).—NOVALIS (FRIEDRICH VON
HARDENBERG) [1772-1801]

The Lord blot out his name under heaven.
The Lord set him apart for destruction from
all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of
the firmament which are written in the Book
of the Law. . . . There shall no man speak
to him, no man write to him, no man show
him any kindness, no man stay under the
same roof with him, no man come nigh him.
—Amsterdam Synagogue's curse on Spinoza
[1656]

³ Everyman edition, translated by ANDREW
BOYLE.

perience more than sufficiently teaches that men govern nothing with more difficulty than their tongues.

Ethics. Part III, Prop. II, Note

Pride is therefore pleasure arising from a man's thinking too highly of himself.

Ibid. Prop. XXVI, Note

It may easily come to pass that a vain man may become proud and imagine himself pleasing to all when he is in reality a universal nuisance.

Ibid. Prop. XXX, Note

Sadness diminishes or hinders a man's power of action.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVII, Proof

Self-complacency is pleasure accompanied by the idea of oneself as cause.

Ibid. Prop. LI, Note

It therefore comes to pass that every one is fond of relating his own exploits and displaying the strength both of his body and his mind, and that men are on this account a nuisance one to the other.

Ibid. Prop. LIV, Note

I refer those actions which work out the good of the agent to courage, and those which work out the good of others to nobility. Therefore temperance, sobriety, and presence of mind in danger, etc., are species of courage; but modesty, clemency, etc., are species of nobility.

Ibid. Prop. LIX, Note

Fear cannot be without hope nor hope without fear.

Ibid. Definition XIII, Explanation

So long as a man imagines that he cannot do this or that, so long is he determined not to do it: and consequently, so long it is impossible to him that he should do it.

Ibid. Definition XXVIII, Explanation

Those who are believed to be most abject and humble are usually most ambitious and envious.

Ibid. Definition XXIX, Explanation

One and the same thing can at the same time be good, bad, and indifferent, e.g., music is good to the melancholy,

bad to those who mourn, and neither good nor bad to the deaf.

Ethics. Part IV, Preface

Man is a social animal.

Ibid. Prop. XXXV, Note

Men will find that they can prepare with mutual aid far more easily what they need, and avoid far more easily the perils which beset them on all sides, by united forces.

Ibid.

Avarice, ambition, lust, etc., are nothing but species of madness, although not enumerated among diseases.¹

Ibid. Prop. XLIV, Note

It is the part of a wise man to feed himself with moderate pleasant food and drink, and to take pleasure with perfumes, with the beauty of growing plants, dress, music, sports, and theatres, and others places of this kind which man may use without any hurt to his fellows.

Ibid. Prop. XLV, Note 2

He whose honour depends on the opinion of the mob must day by day strive with the greatest anxiety, act and scheme in order to retain his reputation. For the mob is varied and inconstant, and therefore if a reputation is not carefully preserved it dies quickly.

Ibid. Prop. LVIII, Note

In refusing benefits caution must be used lest we seem to despise or to refuse them for fear of having to repay them in kind.

Ibid. Prop. LXX, Note

To give aid to every poor man is far beyond the reach and power of every man. Care of the poor is incumbent on society as a whole.

Ibid. Appendix, XVII

None are more taken in by flattery than the proud, who wish to be the first and are not.

Ibid. XXI

¹ To me, avarice seems not so much a vice, as a deplorable piece of madness. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642]

Those are most desirous of honour and glory who cry out the loudest of its abuse and the vanity of the world.

Ethics. Part V, Prop. X, Note

We feel and know that we are eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XXIII, Note

All excellent things are as difficult as they are rare.

Ibid. Prop. XLII, Note

The things which . . . are esteemed as the greatest good of all . . . can be reduced to these three headings: to wit, Riches, Fame, and Pleasure. With these three the mind is so engrossed that it cannot scarcely think of any other good.

Tractatus de Intellectus Emendatione [1677]. I, 3

Fame has also this great drawback, that if we pursue it we must direct our lives in such a way as to please the fancy of men, avoiding what they dislike and seeking what is pleasing to them.

Ibid. 5
The more intelligible a thing is, the more easily it is retained in the memory, and contrariwise, the less intelligible it is, the more easily we forget it.

Ibid. XI, 81

JOHN LOCKE

[1632-1704]

New opinions are always suspected, and usually opposed, without any other reason but because they are not already common.

Essay on Human Understanding [1690]. Dedicatory Epistle

No man's knowledge here can go beyond his experience.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1, Sect. 19

It is one thing to show a man that he is in error, and another to put him in possession of truth.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 7, Sect. 11

All men are liable to error; and most men are, in many points, by passion or interest, under temptation to it.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Sect. 17

A sound mind in a sound body,¹ is a short but full description of a happy state in this world.

Some Thoughts on Education [1693]. Sect. 1

Virtue is harder to be got than knowledge of the world; and, if lost in a young man, is seldom recovered.

Ibid. Sect. 64

He that will have his son have a respect for him and his orders, must himself have a great reverence for his son.

Ibid. Sect. 65

The only fence against the world is a thorough knowledge of it.

Ibid. Sect. 88

BISHOP RICHARD CUMBERLAND

[1632-1718]

It is better to wear out than to rust out.

Quoted by BISHOP GEORGE HORNE [1730-1792]: Sermon on the Duty of Contending for the Truth

WENTWORTH DILLON,
EARL OF ROSCOMMON

[1633-1685]

Remember Milo's end,
Wedged in that timber which he strove to rend.

Essay on Translated Verse [1684]. Line 87

And choose an author as you choose a friend.

Ibid. Line 96

Immodest words admit of no defence,
For want of decency is want of sense.

Ibid. Line 113

The multitude is always in the wrong.

Ibid. Line 184

My God, my Father, and my Friend,
Do not forsake me in my end.

Translation of Dies Irae

¹ Mens sana in corpore sano. — JUVENAL [A. D. 40-125]: *Satire X, L. 356*

SAMUEL PEPYS

[1633-1703]

I pray God to keep me from being proud.

Diary. March 22, 1660

This morning came home my fine camlet cloak, with gold buttons, and a silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray God to make me able to pay for it.

Ibid. July 1, 1660

And so to bed.

Ibid. July 22, 1660; December 7, 1660; May 19, 1662; etc.

I am unwilling to mix my fortune with him that is going down the wind.

Ibid. September 6, 1660

I did give ten shillings and no more, though I believe most of the rest did give more, and did believe that I did so too.

Ibid. November 5, 1660

One, by his own confession to me, that can put on two several faces, and look his enemies in the face with as much love as his friends. But, good God! what an age is this, and what a world is this! that a man cannot live without playing the knave and dissimulation.

Ibid. September 1, 1661

Though he be a fool, yet he keeps much company, and will tell all he sees or hears, so a man may understand what the common talk of the town is.

Ibid. September 2, 1661

Besides us and my uncle Fenner's family, there was none of any quality, but poor and rascally people.

Ibid. September 15, 1661

My wife, poor wretch.

Ibid. September 18, 1661;

December 19, 1662; etc.

Thanks be to God, since my leaving drinking of wine, I do find myself much better, and do mind my business better, and do spend less money, and less time lost in idle company.

Ibid. January 26, 1662

As happy a man as any in the world, for the whole world seems to smile upon me.

Diary. October 31, 1662

Great talk among people how some of the Fanatiques do say that the end of the world is at hand, and that next Tuesday is to be the day. Against which, whenever it shall be, good God fit us all!

Ibid. November 25, 1662

Bought Hudibras again, it being certainly some ill humour to be so against that which all the world cries up to be the example of wit; for which I am resolved once more to read him, and see whether I can find it or no.¹

Ibid. February 6, 1663

Got my father, brother Tom, and myself together, and I advised my father to good husbandry, and to be living within the compass of £50 a year, and all in such kind words, as not only made both them but myself to weep.

Ibid. May 1, 1663

Troubled to see my wife forced to sit in the back of the coach, though pleased to see her company none but women and one parson.

Ibid. June 15, 1663

Find myself £43 worse than I was the last month . . . chiefly arisen from my layings-out in clothes for myself and wife; viz., for her about £12, and for myself £55.

Ibid. October 31, 1663

Home, and dined, where I found an excellent mastiffe — his name Towser — sent me by a surgeon.

Ibid. February 17, 1664

To the Trinity House, where a very good dinner among the old soakers.

Ibid. February 15, 1665

I am at a loss to know whether it be my hare's foot which is my preservative, or my taking of a pill of turpentine every morning.

Ibid. March 26, 1665

¹ Pepys had bought *Hudibras*, December 26, 1662, but thought it "so silly an abuse of the Presbyter Knight going to the wars" that he sold it the same day.

Thus I ended this month with the greatest joy that ever I did any in my life, because I have spent the greatest part of it with abundance of joy, and honour, and pleasant journeys, and brave entertainments, and without cost of money.

Diary. July 31, 1665

But Lord! how everybody's looks, and discourse in the street, is of death, and nothing else; and few people going up and down, that the town is like a place distressed and forsaken.¹

Ibid. August 30, 1665

Saw a wedding in the church; and strange to see what delight we married people have to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.

Ibid. December 25, 1665

Musick and women I cannot but give way to, whatever my business is.

Ibid. March 9, 1666

The truth is, I do indulge myself a little the more in pleasure, knowing that this is the proper age of my life to do it; and, out of my observation that most men that do thrive in the world do forget to take pleasure during the time that they are getting their estate, but reserve that till they have got one, and then it is too late for them to enjoy it.

Ibid. March 10, 1666

Home, and, being washing-day, dined upon cold meat.

Ibid. April 4, 1666

Anon comes home my wife from Brampton, not looked for till Saturday, which will hinder me of a little pleasure, but I am glad of her coming.

Ibid. April 19, 1666

Musick is the thing of the world that I love most.

Ibid. July 30, 1666

Thus ends this year of publick wonder and mischief to this nation, and, therefore, generally wished by all people to have an end.

Ibid. December 31, 1666

Busy till night, pleasing myself mightily to see what a deal of business

¹ The time of the Great Plague.

goes off a man's hands when he stays by it.

Diary. January 14, 1667

Did satisfy myself mighty fair in the truth of the saying that the world do not grow old at all, but is in as good condition in all respects as ever it was.

Ibid. February 3, 1667

This day I am, by the blessing of God, 34 years old, in very good health and mind's content, and in condition of estate much beyond whatever my friends could expect of a child of their's, this day 34 years. The Lord's name be praised! and may I be thankful for it.

Ibid. February 23, 1667

To church; and with my mourning, very handsome, and new periwig, make a great show.

Ibid. March 31, 1667

But to think of the clatter they make with his coach, and their own fine cloathes, and yet how meanly they live within doors, and nastily, and borrowing everything of neighbours.

Ibid. April 1, 1667

I have had it much in my thoughts lately that it is not too much for me now, in degree or cost, to keep a coach, but contrarily, that I am almost ashamed to be seen in a hackney.

Ibid. April 21, 1667

Whose red nose makes me ashamed to be seen with him.

Ibid. May 3, 1667

I staid talking below, while my wife dressed herself, which vexed me that she was so long about it.¹

Ibid. July 14, 1667

Gives me some kind of content to remember how painful it is sometimes to keep money, as well as to get it.

Ibid. October 11, 1667

And there all my Fellow-Officers, and all the world that was within hearing, did congratulate me, and cry my speech as the best thing they ever heard.

Ibid. March 5, 1668

¹ In fairness to Mrs. Pepys, it should be added that they were rising at 4 A.M. that warm morning, for a picnic in the country.

Not to make any more speech, which, while my fame is good, I will avoid, for fear of losing it.

Diary. March 13, 1668

I find my wife hath something in her gizzard, that only waits an opportunity of being provoked to bring up; but I will not, for my content-sake, give it.

Ibid. June 17, 1668

I by little words find that she hath heard of my going to plays, and carrying people abroad every day, in her absence; and that I cannot but help the storm will break out in a little time.

Ibid. June 18, 1668

In appearance, at least, he being on all occasions glad to be at friendship with me, though we hate one another, and know it on both sides.

Ibid. September 22, 1668

I do hate to be unquiet at home.

Ibid. January 22, 1669

And so I betake myself to that course, which is almost as much as to see myself go into my grave; for which, and all the discomforts that will accompany my being blind, the good God prepare me!

Ibid. May 31, 1669 (final entry)

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUESS OF HALIFAX

[1633-1695]

Children and fools want everything, because they want wit to distinguish; there is no stronger evidence of a crazy understanding than the making too large a catalogue of things necessary.

Advice to a Daughter [1688]

Popularity is a crime from the moment it is sought; it is only a virtue where men have it whether they will or no.

*Moral Thoughts and
Reflections [1750]*

Misspending a man's time is a kind of self-homicide.

Ibid.

ROBERT SOUTH

[1634-1716]

Speech was given to the ordinary sort of men whereby to communicate their mind; but to wise men, whereby to conceal it.¹

Sermon [1676]

NICHOLAS BOILEAU- DESPRÉAUX

[1636-1711]

Happy who in his verse can gently steer
From grave to light, from pleasant to severe.²

The Art of Poetry [1674].³

Canto I, Line 75

Whate'er is well-conceived is clearly
said,

And the words to say it flow with ease.

Ibid. Line 153

Every age has its pleasures, its style
of wit, and its own ways.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 374

The wisest man is he who does not
fancy that he is so at all.

Satire 1. Line 46

He [Molière] pleases all the world,
but cannot please himself.

Ibid. Line 94

In spite of every sage whom Greece can
show,

Unerring wisdom never dwelt below;

¹ Speech was made to open man to man, and not to hide him; to promote commerce, and not betray it.—DAVID LLOYD [1635-1692]: *The Statesmen and Favourites of England since the Reformation* [1665, edited by Whitworth], Vol. I, P. 503

Men talk only to conceal the mind.—EDWARD YOUNG: *Love of Fame* [1725-1728], *Satire II, L. 208*

The true use of speech is not so much to express our wants as to conceal them.—GOLDSMITH: *The Bee*, No. 3 [October 20, 1759]

Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et n'emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées (Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and employ speech only to conceal their thoughts).—VOLTAIRE: *Dialogue XIV, Le Chapon et la Poularde* [1766]

² See Pope, page 318a.

³ Translated by DRYDEN.

Folly in all of every age we see,
The only difference lies in the degree.

Satire 4. Line 37

Greatest fools are oft most satisfied.

Ibid. Line 128

If your descent is from heroic sires,
Show in your life a remnant of their
fires.

Satire 5. Line 43

Of all the creatures that creep, swim, or
fly,
Peopling the earth, the waters, and the
sky,

From Rome to Iceland, Paris to Japan,
I really think the greatest fool is man.

Satire 8. Line 1

Follows his wife like fringe upon her
gown.

Ibid. Line 47

A hero may be dragged in a romance
Through ten long volumes by the laws
of France.

Hence every year our books in torrents
run,

And Paris counts an author in each son.

Satire 9. Line 103

But satire, ever moral, ever new,
Delights the reader and instructs him,
too.

She, if good sense refine her sterling
page,

Oft shakes some rooted folly of the age.

Ibid. Line 257

Honor is like an island, rugged and
without a beach; once we have left it,
we can never return.

Satire 10. Line 167

Now two punctilious envoys, Thine and
Mine,

Embroider the earth about a fancied line;
And, dwelling much on right and much
on wrong,

Prove how the right is chiefly with the
strong.

Satire 11. Line 141

All Europe by conflicting Faiths was
rent,

And e'en the Orthodox on carnage
bent;

The blind avengers of Religion's cause

Forgot each precept of her peaceful
laws.

Satire 12. Line 169

The terrible burden of having nothing
to do.

Epistle XI

BISHOP THOMAS KEN

[1637-1711]

Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.

Morning and Evening Hymn.

Stanza 3

Praise God, from whom all blessings
flow!

Praise Him, all creatures here below!

Praise Him above, ye heavenly host!

Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost!

Ibid. Stanza 10

JEAN RACINE

[1639-1699]

It is no longer a passion hidden in
my veins: it is the goddess Venus her-
self fastened on her prey.¹

Phèdre [1677]. Act I, Sc. 3

Innocence has nothing to dread.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 6

Crime like virtue has its degrees; and
timid innocence was never known to
blossom suddenly into extreme license.²

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

According to ancient, sacred custom.

Athalie [1691]. Act I, Sc. 1

To repair the irreparable ravages of
time.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY

[1639?-1701]

When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true.

Reasons for Constancy. Stanza 4

Phyllis is my only joy,

Faithless as the winds or seas;

¹ Ce n'est plus une ardeur dans mes veines
cachée:

C'est Vénus toute entière à sa proie at-
tachée.

² See Juvenal, page 62b.

Sometimes coming, sometimes coy,
Yet she never fails to please.
Song [1702]. Stanza 1

SIR ISAAC NEWTON
[1642-1727]

I do not know what I may appear to the world; but to myself I seem to have been only like a boy playing on the sea-shore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.

BREWSTER'S *Memoirs of Newton*
[1855]. Vol. II, Chap. XXVII

O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!

Said to a pet dog who knocked over a candle and set fire to his papers

WILLIAM PENN
[1644-1718]

The receipts of cookery are swelled to a volume; but a good stomach excels them all.

*Fruits of Solitude*¹ [1693]

Truth often suffers more by the heat of its defenders, than from the arguments of its opposers.

Ibid.

Men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children.

Ibid.

It were endless to dispute upon everything that is disputable.

Ibid.

Have a care where there is more sail than ballast.

Ibid.

Passion is a sort of fever in the mind,

¹ A copy of this little book, wrote ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, "I carried in my pocket all about the San Francisco streets, read in street-cars and ferry-boats when I was sick unto death, and found in all times and places a peaceful and sweet companion."

which ever leaves us weaker than it found us.

Fruits of Solitude

The public must and will be served.
Ibid.

Much reading is an oppression of the mind, and extinguishes the natural candle, which is the reason of so many senseless scholars in the world.

Advice to His Children [1699]

JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE
[1645-1696]

Liberality consists less in giving a great deal than in gifts well timed.

*Les Caractères [1688-1697].
Du Coeur*

To laugh at men of sense is the privilege of fools.

Ibid. De la Société

Most men make use of the first part of their life to render the other part wretched.

Ibid. De l'Homme

If women were by nature what they makes themselves by artifice, if their faces suddenly became as bright or as leaden as they make them with paint and powder, they would be inconsolable.

Ibid. Des Femmes

HENRY ALDRICH
[1647-1710]

If all be true that I do think,
There are five reasons we should drink:
Good wine — a friend — or being dry —

Or lest we should be by and by —
Or any other reason why.

Five Reasons for Drinking

JOHN WILMOT, EARL
OF ROCHESTER
[1647-1680]

Here lies our sovereign lord the king,
Whose word no man relies on;

He never says a foolish thing,
Nor ever does a wise one.

*Written on the Bedchamber Door
of Charles II*¹

For pointed satire I would Buckhurst
choose,

The best good man with the worst-
natured muse.²

*An Allusion to Horace. Satire X,
Book I*

A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.

A Satire on King Charles II

The world appears like a great family,
Whose lord, oppressed with pride and
poverty,

(That to the few great bounty he may
show)

Is fain to starve the numerous train
below.

Like a Great Family

There's not a thing on earth that I can
name,

So foolish, and so false, as common
fame.

Did E'er This Saucy World

Reason, which fifty times to one does
err,

Reason, an *ignis fatuus* of the mind.

*A Satire Against Mankind [1675].
Line 11*

Books bear him up a while, and make
him try

To swim with bladders of philosophy.

Ibid. Line 20

Then Old Age and Experience, hand in
hand,

Lead him to death, and make him un-
derstand,

After a search so painful and so long,
That all his life he has been in the
wrong.

Ibid. Line 25

Dead, we become the lumber of the
world.

After Death

¹ Charles II's reply to Lord Rochester's epigram was: "That is very true; for my words are my own, and my actions are my ministers'."

² Thou best-humour'd man with the worst-humour'd muse! — GOLDSMITH: *Retaliation* [1774], *Postscript*

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE

[1648-1721]

Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing
well.

Essay on Poetry [1682]

Read Homer once, and you can read
no more;

For all books else appear so mean, so
poor,

Verse will seem prose; but still persist
to read,

And Homer will be all the books you
need.

Ibid.

And when I feigned an angry look,
Alas! I loved you best.

The Reconcilement [1701]

WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE

[1650-1702]

There is one certain means by which
I can be sure never to see my country's
ruin: I will die in the last ditch.

HUME: *History of England*
[1754-1757]. *Chap. 65*

THOMAS OTWAY

[1651-1685]

What mighty ills have not been done by
woman!

Who was 't betrayed the Capitol? — A
woman!

Who lost Mark Antony the world? —
A woman!

Who was the cause of a long ten years'
war,

And laid at last old Troy in ashes? —
Woman!

Destructive, damnable, deceitful
woman!

The Orphan [1680]. Act III, Sc. 1

Let us embrace, and from this very
moment vow an eternal misery together.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

O woman! lovely woman! Nature
made thee

To temper man: we had been brutes
without you.

Venice Preserved [1682].
Act I, Sc. 1

FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC
DE LA MOTHE FÉNELON
[1651-1715]

That weary listlessness, which renders life unsupportable to the voluptuous and the indolent, is unknown to those who can employ themselves by reading.

Télémaque [1699]. *Book II*

There were some who said that a man at the point of death was more free than all others, because death breaks every bond, and over the dead the united world has no power.

Ibid. Book V

Love is conquered only by flight. Against such an enemy, true courage consists in fear and retreat, in retreat without deliberation, and without looking back.

Ibid. Book VI

By labor Wisdom gives poignancy to pleasure, and by pleasure she restores vigor to labor.

Ibid. Book VII

Do not men die fast enough without being destroyed by each other? Can any man be insensible of the brevity of life? and can he who knows it, think life too long!

Ibid.

They that defy the tempest to gratify avarice and luxury, deserve shipwreck.

Ibid.

Courage is a virtue only in proportion as it is directed by prudence.

Ibid. Book X

No distinction so little excites envy as that which is derived from ancestors by a long descent.

Ibid.

To be always ready for war, said Mentor, is the surest way to avoid it.¹

Ibid.

¹ See Horace, page 40b, and Washington, page 367a.

Some of the most dreadful mischiefs that afflict mankind proceed from wine; it is the cause of disease, quarrels, sedition, idleness, aversion to labour, and every species of domestic disorder.

Télémaque. Book X

The blood of a nation ought never to be shed except for its own preservation in the utmost extremity.

Ibid. Book XIII

Mankind, by the perverse depravity of their nature, esteem that which they have most desired as of no value the moment it is possessed, and torment themselves with fruitless wishes for that which is beyond their reach.

Ibid. Book XVIII

NAHUM TATE

[1652-1715]

AND

NICHOLAS BRADY

[1659-1726]

And though he promise to his loss,
He makes his promise good.

Psalms [1696]. XV, 5

The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

Ibid. CXII, 6

Permit the transports of a British Muse,
And pardon raptures that yourselves
infuse.

TATE, as *Poet Laureate, to the
Parliament* [1701]

THOMAS D'URFEY

[1653-1723]

O'er the hills and far away.¹

Pills to Purge Melancholy

ANDREW FLETCHER
OF SALTOUN

[1655-1716]

Give me the making of the songs of
a nation, and I care not who makes its
laws.

*Conversation Concerning a
Right Regulation of Govern-
ment for the Common Good
of Mankind* [1703]

¹ See Gay, page 308b.

NATHANIEL LEE

[1655-1692]

Then he will talk — good gods! how he
will talk!

*The Rival Queens, or, The
Death of Alexander the Great*
[1677]. Act I, Sc. 3

Vows with so much passion, swears with
so much grace,

That 'tis a kind of heaven to be de-
luded by him.

Ibid.

When Greeks joined Greeks, then
was the tug of war.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

'Tis beauty calls, and glory shows the
way.¹

Ibid.

Man, false man, smiling, destructive
man!

Theodosius [1680]. Act III, Sc. 2

JOHN DENNIS

[1657-1734]

A man who could make so vile a pun
would not scruple to pick a pocket.

The Gentleman's Magazine.
Vol. LI [1781], Page 324

They will not let my play run; and
yet they steal my thunder.²

¹ "Leads the way" in the stage editions,
which contain various interpolations, among
them

See the conquering hero comes!

Sound the trumpet, beat the drums!
which was first used by Handel in *Joshua*,
and afterwards transferred to *Judas Mac-
cabaeus*. The text of both oratorios was writ-
ten by Dr. Thomas Morell [1703-1784], a
clergyman.

² For his play *Appius and Virginia* [1709],
Dennis had invented a new species of thun-
der. "The tragedy however was coldly re-
ceived, notwithstanding such assistance, and
was acted but a short time. Some nights after,
Mr. Dennis, being in the pit at the representa-
tion of *Macbeth*, heard his own thunder
made use of; upon which he rose in a violent
passion, and exclaimed, with an oath, that it
was his thunder. 'See,' said he, 'how the
rascals use me! They will not let my play
run, and yet they steal my thunder!'" —
Biographia Britannica, Vol. V, P. 103

JOHN NORRIS

[1657-1711]

How fading are the joys we dote upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone.

But those which soonest take their
flight

Are the most exquisite and strong, —
Like angels' visits, short and bright;¹
Mortality's too weak to bear them long.

The Parting

When after some delays, some dying
strife,

The soul stands shivering on the ridge
of life;

With what a dreadful curiosity

Does she launch out into the sea of vast
eternity.

The Meditation

DANIEL DEFOE

[1661-1731]

Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel
there;²

And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.

The True-Born Englishman

[1701]. Part I, Line 1

From this amphibious ill-born mob
began

That vain, ill-natur'd thing, an English-
man.

Ibid. Line 132

Great families of yesterday we show,
And Lords whose parents were the Lord
knows who.

Ibid. Line 372

In their religion they are so uneven,
That each man goes his own By-way to
heaven.

Ibid. Part II, Line 104

And of all plagues with which mankind
are curst,

Ecclesiastic tyranny's the worst.

Ibid. Line 299

¹ Like those of angels, short and far be-
tween. — ROBERT BLAIR: *The Grave* [1743],
L. 588

Like angel visits, few and far between. —
THOMAS CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope* [1799],
Part II, L. 378

² See Luther, page 86b.

When kings the sword of justice first
lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess
the crown.

Titles are shadows, crowns are empty
things,

The good of subjects is the end of
kings.

The True-Born Englishman.

Part II, Line 313

He bade me observe it, and I should
always find, that the calamities of life
were shared among the upper and lower
part of mankind; but that the middle
station had the fewest disasters.

Robinson Crusoe [1719]

One day, about noon, going towards
my boat, I was exceedingly surprised
with the print of a man's naked foot on
the shore, which was very plain to be
seen on the sand.

Ibid.

I let him know his name should be
Friday, which was the day I saved his
life.

Ibid.

I took my man Friday with me.

Ibid.

SIR SAMUEL GARTH

[1661-1719]

A barren superfluity of words.

*The Dispensary*¹ [1699].

Canto II, Line 95

To die is landing on some silent shore
Where billows never break, nor tem-
pests roar;

Ere well we feel the friendly stroke, 'tis
o'er.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 225

Hard was their lodging, homely was
their food;

For all their luxury was doing good.²

Claremont. Line 148

¹ Thou hast no faults, or I no faults can
spy;

Thou art all beauty, or all blindness I.

CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON [1668-
1710]: *Lines Addressed to Garth
on His Dispensary*

² And learn the luxury of doing good.—
GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller* [1764], L. 22

RICHARD BENTLEY

[1662-1742]

It is a maxim with me that no man
was ever written out of reputation but
by himself.¹

MONK'S Life of Bentley

The fortuitous or casual concourse of
atoms.

Works [1692]. Vol. III, Sermon

VII, Page 147

MATHEW HENRY

[1662-1714]

He rolls it under his tongue as a
sweet morsel.

Commentaries [1708-1710].

Psalms XXXVI

Our creature comforts.

Ibid. Psalm XXXVII

They that die by famine die by
inches.

Ibid. Psalm LIX

To fish in troubled waters.

Ibid. Psalm LX

Here is bread, which strengthens
man's heart, and therefore called the
staff of life.²

Ibid. Psalm CIV

Hearknors, we say, seldom hear good
of themselves.

Ibid. Ecclesiastes, VII

It was a common saying among the
Puritans, "Brown bread and the Gospel
is good fare."

Ibid. Isaiah, XXX

None so blind as those that will not
see.³

Ibid. Jeremiah, XX

¹ See Montaigne, page 99a.

² For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts,
doth take away from Jerusalem and from
Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay
of bread, and the whole stay of water.—
Isaiah, III, 1

Bread is the staff of life.—SWIFT: *Tale of
a Tub* [1704]

Corn, which is the staff of life.—EDWARD
WINSLOW: *Good News from New England*
[1624]

³ O foolish people, and without understand-
ing; which have eyes and see not; which have
ears, and hear not.—*Jeremiah, V, 21*

Judas had given them the slip.

Commentaries. Matthew, XXII

After a storm comes a calm.

Ibid. Acts, IX

It is good news, worthy of all acceptance! and yet not too good to be true.

Ibid. Timothy, I

It is not fit the public trusts should be lodged in the hands of any, till they are first proved and found fit for the business they are to be entrusted with.¹

Ibid. Timothy, III

THOMAS (TOM) BROWN

[1663-1704]

I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.

The reason why I cannot tell;

But this alone I know full well,

I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.²

Written while a student at

Christ Church, Oxford

To treat a poor wretch with a bottle of Burgundy, and fill his snuff-box, is like giving a pair of laced ruffles to a man that has never a shirt on his back.³

Laconics [1707]

WILLIAM WALSH

[1663-1708]

Of all the plagues a lover bears,
Sure rivals are the worst.

Song. Stanza 1

I can endure my own despair,

But not another's hope.

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ See Burke, page 361b, Thomas Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, Calhoun, page 442a, and Cleveland, page 689a.

The phrase, "public office is a public trust," has of late become common property.—CHARLES SUMNER [1872]

² Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere quare;

Hoc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.
(I do not love thee, Sabidius, nor can I say why; but this much I can say, I do not love thee).—MARTIAL [A.D. 40-102]: *Epigram 1*, 33

Je ne vous aime pas, Hylas;

Je n'en saurois dire la cause,

Je sais seulement une chose;

C'est que je ne vous aime pas.

COMTE DE BUSSY-RABUTIN

[1618-1693]

³ See Goldsmith, page 358a.

MATTHEW PRIOR

[1664-1721]

All jargon of the schools.¹

I Am That I Am, An Ode [1688]

Our hopes, like towering falcons, aim

At objects in an airy height;

The little pleasure of the game

Is from afar to view the flight.

To the Hon. Charles Montague

Odds life! must one swear to the truth
of a song?

A Better Answer

Be to her virtues very kind;

Be to her faults a little blind.

Let all her ways be unconfin'd;

And clap your padlock — on her mind!

An English Padlock [1707]

That if weak women went astray,

Their stars were more in fault than
they.

Hans Carvel

The end must justify the means.

Ibid.

And thought the nation ne'er would
thrive

Till all the whores were burnt alive.

Paulo Purganti

And often took leave, but was loth to
depart.²

The Thief and the Cordelier

Nobles and heralds, by your leave,

Here lies what once was Matthew
Prior;

The son of Adam and of Eve:

Can Bourbon or Nassau claim
higher?³

Epitaph. Extempore

¹ Noisy jargon of the schools. — POMFRET [1667-1702]: *Reason*

The sounding jargon of the schools. — COWPER: *Truth* [1782], L. 367

² As men that be lothe to departe do often take their leff [JOHN CLERK TO WOLSEY]. — HENRY ELLIS [1777-1869]: *Letters, Third Series, Vol. I, P. 262*

"A loth to depart" was the common term for a song, or a tune played, on taking leave of friends.

³ The following epitaph was written long before the time of Prior:

Johnnie Carnegie lais heer.

Descendit of Adam and Eve.

Gif ony con gang hieher,

Ise willing give him leve.

Lays the rough paths of peevish Nature
even,

And opens in each heart a little heaven.
Charity

His noble negligences teach
What others' toils despair to reach.

Alma. Canto II, Line 7

Till their own dreams at length deceive
'em,

And oft repeating, they believe 'em.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 13

Abra was ready ere I called her name;
And though I called another, Abra
came.

*Solomon on the Vanity of the
World [1718]. Book II, Line 364*

Who breathes must suffer, and who
thinks must mourn;

And he alone is bless'd who ne'er was
born.

Ibid. Book III, Line 240

To John I ow'd great obligation;
But John, unhappily, thought fit
To publish it to all the nation;
Sure John and I are more than quit.

Epigram [1718]

In public employments industrious and
grave,

And alone with his friends, Lord! how
merry was he!

For My Own Monument

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH

[1664-1726]

No man worth having is true to his
wife, or can be true to his wife, or ever
was, or ever will be so.

The Relapse [1697].

Act III, Sc. 2

Belinda. Ay, but you know we must
return good for evil.

Lady Brute. That may be a mistake
in the translation.

The Provoked Wife [1698].

Act I, Sc. 1

Much of a muchness.

The Provoked Husband [1728].

*Act I, Sc. 1 (Completed by
Cibber).*

JOHN POMFRET

[1667-1702]

Heaven is not always angry when he
strikes,

But most chastises those whom most
he likes.¹

Verses to His Friend under

Affliction

JONATHAN SWIFT

[1667-1745]

Seamen have a custom, when they
meet a whale, to fling him out an empty
tub by way of amusement, to divert him
from laying violent hands upon the
ship.

Tale of a Tub [1704]. Preface

Books, the children of the brain.

Ibid. Sect. I

As boys do sparrows, with flinging
salt upon their tails.

Ibid. Sect. VII

When a man's fancy gets astride on
his reason; when imagination is at cuffs
with the senses; and common under-
standing, as well as common sense, is
kicked out of doors; the first proselyte
he makes is himself.

Ibid. Sect. IX

This is the sublime and refined point
of felicity, called the possession of being
well-deceived: the serene, peaceful
state of being a fool among knaves.

Ibid.

Satire is a sort of glass, wherein be-
holders do generally discover every-
body's face but their own.

Battle of the Books [1704]. Preface

The two noblest things, which are
sweetness and light.²

Ibid.

Laws are like cobwebs, which may
catch small flies, but let wasps and
hornets break through.

*A Trritical Essay upon the Facul-
ties of the Mind [1707]*

¹ Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. —
Hebrews, XII, 6

² See Matthew Arnold, page 623a.

There is nothing in this world constant, but inconstancy.

A Trritical Essay upon the Faculties of the Mind

'Tis very warm weather when one's in bed.

Journal to Stella. November 8, 1710

With my own fair hands.

Ibid. January 4, 1711

We are so fond of one another, because our ailments are the same.

Ibid. February 1, 1711

I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company.

Ibid. May 17, 1711

We were to do more business after dinner; but after dinner is after dinner — an old saying and a true, "much drinking, little thinking."

Ibid. February 26, 1712

We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love one another.

Thoughts on Various Subjects
[1711]

Censure is the tax a man pays to the public for being eminent.

Ibid.

Every man desires to live long, but no man would be old.

Ibid.

'Tis an old maxim in the schools,
That flattery's the food of fools;
Yet now and then your men of wit
Will condescend to take a bit.

*Cadenus and Vanessa*¹ [1713]

If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valuable thing, it would not have given them to such a scoundrel.

Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh
[August 12, 1720]

He [the Emperor] is taller by almost the breadth of my nail, than any of his

¹ When the poem of "Cadenus and Vanessa" was the general topic of conversation, some one said, "Surely that Vanessa must be an extraordinary woman that could inspire the Dean to write so finely upon her." Mrs. Johnson smiled, and answered that "she thought that point not quite so clear; for it was well known the Dean could write finely upon a broomstick." — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Lives of the Poets* [1779-1781], *Life of Swift*

court, which alone is enough to strike an awe into the beholders.

Gulliver's Travels [1727]. *Part I, Chap. II, Voyage to Lilliput*

Big-endians and small-endians.¹

Ibid. Chap. IV

It is computed, that eleven thousand persons have, at several times, suffered death, rather than submit to break their eggs at the smaller end.

Ibid.

I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. VII, Voyage to Brobdingnag

And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together.²

Ibid.

He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to be put in phials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. V, Voyage to Laputa

A set of phrases learn't by rote;
A passion for a scarlet coat;
When at a play to laugh, or cry,
Yet cannot tell the reason why:
Never to hold her tongue a minute;
While all she prates has nothing in it.

The Furniture of a Woman's Mind [1727]

¹ As the political parties of Whig and Tory are pointed out by the high and low heels of the Lilliputians (Framecksan and Hamecksan), those of Papist and Protestant are designated under the Big-endians and Small-endians.

² He who makes two blades of grass grow in place of one renders a service to the State. — VOLTAIRE: *Letter to M. Moreau* [1765]

For conversation well endu'd;
 She calls it witty to be rude;
 And, placing raillery in railing,
 Will tell aloud your greatest failing.
*The Furniture of a Woman's
 Mind*

In party, furious to her pow'r;
 A bitter Whig, or Tory sour;
 Her arguments directly tend
 Against the side she would defend.
Ibid.

Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned
 rat in a hole.

*Letter to Bolingbroke
 [March 21, 1729]*

Yet malice never was his aim;
 He lash'd the vice but spar'd the name.
 No individual could resent,
 Where thousands equally were meant.
 His satire points at no defect
 But what all mortals may correct;
 For he abhorr'd that senseless tribe
 Who call it humor when they gibe.

*Verses on the Death of Dean
 Swift [1731]. Line 459*

Hobbes clearly proves that every crea-
 ture

Lives in a state of war by nature.¹
On Poetry, A Rhapsody [1733].

So, naturalists observe, a flea
 Hath smaller fleas that on him prey;
 And these have smaller still to bite
 'em;

And so proceed *ad infinitum*.
 Thus every poet, in his kind,
 Is bit by him that comes behind.

Ibid.

Conversation is but carving!
 Give no more to every guest
 Than he's able to digest.
 Give him always of the prime,
 And but little at a time.
 Carve to all but just enough,
 Let them neither starve nor stuff,
 And that you may have your due,
 Let your neighbour carve for you.

Conversation

Under this window in stormy weather
 I marry this man and woman together;

¹ See Hobbes, pages 228b-229a.

Let none but Him who rules the thun-
 der
 Put this man and woman asunder.

*Marriage Service from His
 Chamber Window*

The sight of you is good for sore
 eyes.¹

*Polite Conversation [1738?].
 Dialogue I*

'Tis as cheap sitting as standing.
Ibid.

I hate nobody: I am in charity with
 the world.

Ibid.

I won't quarrel with my bread and
 butter.

Ibid.

She's no chicken; she's on the wrong
 side of thirty, if she be a day.

Ibid.

She wears her clothes as if they were
 thrown on with a pitchfork.

Ibid.

He was a bold man that first eat an
 oyster.

Ibid. Dialogue II

That is as well said as if I had said it
 myself.

Ibid.

Fingers were made before forks, and
 hands before knives.

Ibid.

She has more goodness in her little
 finger than he has in his whole body.

Ibid.

Lord! I wonder what fool it was that
 first invented kissing.

Ibid.

The best doctors in the world are
 Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doc-
 tor Merryman.²

Ibid.

¹ What a sight for sore eyes that would be!
 — WILLIAM HAZLITT [1778-1830]: *Of Per-
 sons One Would Have Seen*

² Use three physicians
 First, Dr. Quiet;
 Next, Dr. Merryman,
 And Dr. Dyet.

Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum
 [1607]

I'll give you leave to call me anything, if you don't call me "spade."

Polite Conversation. Dialogue II

May you live all the days of your life.

Ibid.

I always like to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the Church to preserve all that travel by land or by water.

Ibid.

I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs.

Ibid.

I thought you and he were hand-in-glove.

Ibid.

She watches him as a cat would watch a mouse.

Ibid. Dialogue III

There was all the world and his wife.

Ibid.

Hail, fellow, well met,
All dirty and wet:
Find out if you can,
Who's master, who's man.

My Lady's Lamentation [1765].

Line 171

I shall be like that tree, — I shall die at the top.

SIR WALTER SCOTT'S Life of Swift [1814]

Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit.¹

Epitaph: Inscribed on Swift's grave, St. Patrick's, Dublin

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE

[1667?–1723]

The real Simon Pure.

A Bold Stroke for a Wife [1718].

Act V, Sc. 1

ALAIN RENÉ LE SAGE

[1668–1747]

It may be said that his wit shines at the expense of his memory.²

Gil Blas [1715–1735].

Book III, Chap. 11

¹ Where savage indignation can no longer tear the heart.

² See Sheridan, page 382b.

A flatterer can risk everything with great personages.

Gil Blas. Book IV, Chap. 7

Pride and conceit were the original sin of man.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 3

I wish you all sorts of prosperity with a little more taste.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The pleasure of talking is the extinguishable passion of a woman, coeval with the act of breathing.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Glory is the true and honorable recompense of gallant actions.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Facts are stubborn things.¹

Ibid. Book X, Chap. 1

Plain as a pike-staff.

Ibid. Book XII, Chap. 8

WILLIAM CONGREVE

[1670–1729]

Eternity was in that moment.

The Old Bachelor [1693].

Act IV, Sc. 7

It is the business of a comic poet to paint the vices and follies of human kind.

The Double Dealer [1694].

Epistle Dedicatory

Retired to their tea and scandal, according to their ancient custom.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1

Tho' marriage makes man and wife one flesh, it leaves 'em still two fools.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3

No mask like open truth to cover lies, As to go naked is the best disguise.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4

Thou liar of the first magnitude.

Love for Love [1695].

Act II, Sc. 2

I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought I was to pay the piper.

Ibid.

¹ Facts are contrary 'z mules. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *Biglow Papers, Series II* [1862], No. 4

Women are like tricks by sleight of hand,
Which, to admire, we should not understand.

Love for Love. Act IV, Sc. 3
Music hath charms to soothe the savage
breast,¹
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.

The Mourning Bride [1697].
Act I, Sc. 1
By magic numbers and persuasive
sound.

Ibid.
Heaven has no rage like love to hatred
turned,

Nor hell a fury like a woman scorned.²
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 8

Love's but a frailty of the mind,
When 'tis not with ambition joined:
A sickly flame, which, if not fed, ex-
pires,
And feeding, wastes in self-consuming
fires.

The Way of the World [1700].
Act III, Sc. 12
Thou art a retailer of phrases, and
dost deal in remnants of remnants.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 9
If there's delight in love, 'tis when I
see

That heart which others bleed for, bleed
for me.

Ibid.
Defer not till tomorrow to be wise,
Tomorrow's sun to thee may never
rise.³

Letter to Cobham

RICHARD LEVERIDGE

[1670-1758]

When mighty roast beef was the Eng-
lishman's food,

¹ Music hath charms, we all may find,
Ingratiate deeply with the mind.

MATTHEW GREEN [1696-1737]:
The Spleen, L. 141

² We shall find no fiend in hell can match
the fury of a disappointed woman. — COLLEY
CIBBER: *Love's Last Shift* [1696], *Act IV*

³ Be wise today; 'tis madness to defer. —
EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742-
1745], *Night I, L. 390*

It ennobled our hearts, and enriched
our blood,
Our soldiers were brave and our cour-
tiers were good.

Oh! the roast beef of old England! ¹
The Roast Beef of Old England.
Stanza 1

COLLEY CIBBER

[1671-1757]

As good be out of the world as out of
the fashion:

Love's Last Shift [1696]. *Act II*
Words are but empty thanks.

Woman's Wit [1697]. *Act V*
Perish that thought!

Richard III (altered) [1700].
Act V, Sc. 5

This business will never hold water.
She Wou'd and She Wou'd Not
[1703]. *Act IV*

Old houses mended;
Cost little less than new before they're
ended.

The Double Gallant [1707].
Prologue

Oh, how many torments lie in the
small circle of a wedding-ring!

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 2
Stolen sweets are best.

The Rival Fools [1709]. *Act I*

JOSEPH ADDISON

[1672-1719]

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravish'd
eyes,
Gay ridged scenes and shining prospects
rise,
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic
ground.

A Letter from Italy [1703]
And, pleased the Almighty's orders to
perform,

¹ Oh, the roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef!
FIELDING [1707-1754]: *The Grub*
Street Opera, Act III, Sc. 2

Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.¹

The Campaign [1704]. Line 91

Reading is to the mind what exercise is to the body.

The Tatler [1709-1711].

No. 147

The spacious firmament on high,

With all the blue ethereal sky,

And spangled heavens, a shining frame,
Their great Original proclaim.

Ode [in *The Spectator*, No. 465,

August 23, 1712]

Soon as the evening shades prevail,

The moon takes up the wondrous tale,

And nightly to the listening earth

Repeats the story of her birth;

While all the stars that round her burn,

And all the planets in their turn,

Confirm the tidings as they roll,

And spread the truth from pole to pole.

Ibid.

For ever singing as they shine,
"The hand that made us is divine."

Ibid.

Should the whole frame of Nature

round him break,

In ruin and confusion hurled,

He, unconcerned, would hear the
mighty crack,

And stand secure amidst a falling
world.

Horace, Ode III, Book III

Thy steady temper, Portius,

Can look on guilt, rebellion, fraud, and

Caesar,

In the calm lights of mild philosophy.

*Cato*² [1713]. Act I, Sc. 1

'Tis not in mortals to command success,

But we'll do more, Sempronius, — we'll
deserve it.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Blesses his stars and thinks it luxury.

Ibid. Sc. 4

¹ This line is frequently ascribed to Pope, as it is repeated in his *Dunciad*, Book III [1728], L. 264.

² The *Massachusetts Spy* used the following lines from *Cato* as its motto from November 22, 1771 to April 6, 1775:

Do thou Great Liberty inspire our Souls —
And make our Lives in thy Possession happy —
Or, our Deaths glorious in thy just Defence.

'Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness
of soul;

I think the Romans call it stoicism.

Cato. Act I, Sc. 4

Were you with these, my prince, you'd
soon forget

The pale, unripened beauties of the
north.

Ibid.

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover,
Fades in his eye, and palls upon the
sense.

The virtuous Marcia towers above her
sex.

Ibid.

My voice is still for war.

Gods! can a Roman senate long debate
Which of the two to choose, slavery or
death?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

The woman that deliberates is lost.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Curse on his virtues! they've undone
his country.

Ibid. Sc. 4

What pity is it

That we can die but once to save our
country!¹

Ibid.

When vice prevails, and impious men
bear sway,

The post of honour is a private station.²

Ibid.

It must be so, — Plato, thou reasonest
well!

Else whence this pleasing hope, this
fond desire,

This longing after immortality?

Or whence this secret dread, and in-
ward horror

Of falling into naught? Why shrinks
the soul

¹ I only regret that I have but one life to
lose for my country. — NATHAN HALE [before
his execution, September 22, 1776]

² Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation!

Title and profit I resign;

The post of honour shall be mine.

GAY: *Fables, Part II* [1738], *The
Vulture, The Sparrow, and Other
Birds*

Back on herself, and startles at destruction?

'Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
'Tis Heaven itself that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!

Cato. Act V, Sc. 1

Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man.

Ibid. Sc. 4

From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.

Ibid.

Round-heads and wooden-shoes are standing jokes.

The Drummer. Prologue, Line 8

If I can any way contribute to the diversion or improvement of the country in which I live, I shall leave it, when I am summoned out of it, with the secret satisfaction of thinking that I have not lived in vain.¹

*The Spectator. No. 1,
March 1, 1711*

I shall endeavour to enliven morality with wit, and to temper wit with morality.

Ibid. No. 10, March 11, 1711

True happiness is of a retired nature, and an enemy to pomp and noise; it arises, in the first place, from the enjoyment of one's self; and, in the next, from the friendship and conversation of a few select companions.

Ibid. No. 15, March 17, 1711

In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow;
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,

¹ I shall pass through this world but once. If, therefore, there be any kindness I can show, or any good thing I can do, let me do it now; let me not defer it or neglect it, for I shall not pass this way again.—*Attributed to* ETIENNE DE GRELLET [1773-1855]

There is no living with thee, nor without thee.¹

*The Spectator. No. 68,
May 18, 1711*

There is not a more unhappy being than a superannuated idol.

Ibid. No. 73, May 24, 1711

A man that has a taste of music, painting, or architecture, is like one that has another sense, when compared with such as have no relish of those arts.

Ibid. No. 93, June 16, 1711

There is not so variable thing in nature as a lady's head-dress.

Ibid. No. 98, June 21, 1711

There is no defence against reproach but obscurity.

Ibid. No. 101, June 26, 1711

Much may be said on both sides.

Ibid. No. 122, July 20, 1711

Authors have established it as a kind of rule, that a man ought to be dull sometimes; as the most severe reader makes allowances for many rests and nodding-places in a voluminous writer.

Ibid. No. 124, July 23, 1711

Books are the legacies that a great genius leaves to mankind, which are delivered down from generation to generation, as presents to the posterity of those who are yet unborn.

Ibid. No. 166, September 10, 1711

Good-nature is more agreeable in conversation than wit, and gives a certain air to the countenance which is more amiable than beauty.

Ibid. No. 169, September 13, 1711

Were I to prescribe a rule for drinking, it should be formed upon a saying quoted by Sir William Temple: the first glass for myself, the second for my friends, the third for good humour, and the fourth for mine enemies.

Ibid. No. 195, October 13, 1711

A true critic ought to dwell rather upon excellencies than imperfections, to discover the concealed beauties of a writer, and communicate to the world

¹ A translation of MARTIAL [A. D. 40-102], XII, 47, who imitated OVID [43 B. C.-A. D. 18], *Amores*, III, 11, 39.

such things as are worth their observation.

*The Spectator. No. 291,
February 2, 1712*

Death only closes a man's reputation, and determines it as good or bad.

Ibid. No. 349, April 10, 1712

Mirth is like a flash of lightning, that breaks through a gloom of clouds, and glitters for a moment; cheerfulness keeps up a kind of daylight in the mind, and fills it with a steady and perpetual serenity.

Ibid. No. 381, May 17, 1712

Sir Roger made several reflections on the greatness of the British Nation; as, that one Englishman could beat three Frenchmen; that we could never be in danger of Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that the Thames was the noblest river in Europe; with many other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to the heart of a true Englishman.

Ibid. No. 383, May 20, 1712
The fraternity of the henpecked.¹

Ibid. No. 482, September 12, 1712

A man should always consider how much he has more than he wants, and how much more unhappy he might be than he really is.

Ibid. No. 574, July 30, 1714

We are always doing something for Posterity, but I would fain see Posterity do something for us.

Ibid. No. 587, August 20, 1714

See in what peace a Christian can die.

*Dying words [1719], in YOUNG,
Conjectures on Original Composition [1759]*

SIR RICHARD STEELE

[1672-1729]

I am come to a tavern alone to eat a steak, after which I shall return to the office.

Letters to His Wife.

October 28, 1707

I have partly succeeded in my business today, and enclose two guineas.

¹ See Byron, page 457a.

Dear Prue, I can't come home to dinner.

Letters to His Wife.

January 3, 1708

I was going home two hours ago, but was met by Mr. Griffith, who has kept me ever since. I will come within a pint of wine.

Ibid. Eleven at Night,

January 5, 1708

A little in drink, but at all times your faithful husband.

Ibid. September 27, 1708

If you do not hear of me before three tomorrow afternoon, believe I am too fuddled to take care to observe your orders.

Ibid. October 25, 1708

The finest woman in nature should not detain me an hour from you; but you must sometimes suffer the rivalry of the wisest men.

Ibid. September 17, 1712

Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behaviour; to love her was a liberal education.¹

Tatler [1709]. No. 49

When you fall into a man's conversation, the first thing you should consider is, whether he has a greater inclination to hear you, or that you should hear him.

The Spectator. No. 49,

April 26, 1711

Of all the affections which attend human life, the love of glory is the most ardent.

Ibid. No. 139, August 9, 1711

An old gentleman t'other day in discourse with a friend of his, (reflecting upon some adventures they had in youth together) cry'd out, Oh Jack, those were happy days!

Ibid. No. 153, August 25, 1711

Age in a virtuous person, of either sex, carries in it an authority which makes it preferable to all the pleasures of youth.

Ibid. No. 153, August 25, 1711

¹ Lady Elizabeth Hastings [1682-1739].

of Among all the diseases of the mind there is not one more epidemical or more pernicious than the love of flattery.

The Spectator. No. 238, December 3, 1711

Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous.

Ibid. No. 266, January 4, 1712

A favour well bestowed is almost as great an honour to him who confers it as to him who receives it.

Ibid. No. 497, September 30, 1712

BENJAMIN SCHMOLKE

[1672-1737]

If wind and sky were always fair

The sailor would not watch the star,
And David's Psalms had ne'er been sung

If grief his heart had never wrung.

Bearing the Burden. Stanza 4

EDMOND HOYLE¹

[1672-1769]

When in doubt, win the trick.

Twenty-four Rules for Learners.

Rule 12

NICHOLAS ROWE

[1673-1718]

As if Misfortune made the throne her seat,

And none could be unhappy but the great.²

The Fair Penitent [1703].

Prologue

At length the morn and cold indifference came.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1

Is this that haughty gallant, gay Lothario?

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

¹ Hoyle published [1742] a *Short Treatise on Whist*, which in subsequent editions added rules for playing piquet, backgammon, chess, and other games. His *Laws* [1760] ruled whist playing until 1864, hence the saying, "according to Hoyle."

² None think the great unhappy, but the great. — EDWARD YOUNG: *The Love of Fame* 11725-17281, *Satire 1, L. 238*

ISAAC WATTS

[1674-1748]

Were I so tall to reach the pole,

Or grasp the ocean with my span,

I must be measured by my soul:

The mind's the standard of the man.

Horae Lyricae [1706]. Book II,

False Greatness

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,

For God hath made them so;

Let bears and lions growl and fight,

For 'tis their nature too.

Divine Songs [1715]. XVI

But, children, you should never let

Such angry passions rise;

Your little hands were never made

To tear each other's eyes.

Ibid.

Birds in their little nests agree;

And 'tis a shameful sight

When children of one family

Fall out, and chide, and fight.

Ibid. XVII

How doth the little busy bee

Improve each shining hour,¹

And gather honey all the day

From every opening flower!

Ibid. XX

For Satan finds some mischief still

For idle hands to do.

Ibid.

Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber!

Holy angels guard thy bed!

Heavenly blessings without number

Gently falling on thy head.

A Cradle Hymn

'Tis the voice of the sluggard; I heard him complain,

"You have wak'd me too soon, I must slumber again."²

The Sluggard. Stanza 1

Let me be dress'd fine as I will,

Flies, worms, and flowers, exceed me still.

Against Pride in Clothes. Stanza 4

Lord, in the morning thou shalt hear

My voice ascending high.

Psalms V [1719]

¹ See Lewis Carroll, page 656a.

² See Lewis Carroll, page 657b.

O God, our help in ages past,
Our hope for years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our eternal home.

Psalm XC [1719]. Stanza 1

A thousand ages in Thy sight
Are like an evening gone;
Short as the watch that ends the night
Before the rising sun.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Time, like an ever-rolling stream,
Bears all its sons away;
They fly forgotten, as a dream
Dies at the opening day.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Joy to the world! the Lord is come;
Let earth receive her King.
Let ev'ry heart prepare Him room,
And heav'n and nature sing.

Psalm XCVIII [1719]. Stanza 1

And while the lamp holds out to burn,
The vilest sinner may return.

Hymns and Spiritual Songs.

Book I, Hymn 88

Strange that a harp of thousand strings
Should keep in tune so long!

Ibid. Book II, Hymn 19

Hark! from the tombs a doleful sound.

Ibid. Hymn 63

The tall, the wise, the reverend head
Must lie as low as ours.

Ibid.

When I can read my title clear

To mansions in the skies,
I'll bid farewell to every fear,
And wipe my weeping eyes.

Ibid. Hymn 65

There is a land of pure delight,
Where saints immortal reign;
Infinite day excludes the night,
And pleasures banish pain.

Ibid. Hymn 66

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE ¹

[1675-1742]

How humble, and how complaisant
Is the proud man reduced to want!

¹ Of whom DR. JOHNSON, in his *Lives of the Poets*, made the famous remark, "He writes very well for a gentleman."

With what a silly, hanging face
He bears his unforeseen disgrace!

Ready Money [1727]

Let all the learned say what they can,
'Tis ready money makes the man.

Ibid.

There is something in a face,
An air, and a peculiar grace,
Which boldest painters cannot trace.

The Lucky Hit [1727]

So in each action 'tis success
That gives it all its comeliness.

Ibid.

For what is virtue, courage, wit,
In all men, but a lucky hit?

Ibid.

So, safe on shore the pensioned sailor
lies,

And all the malice of the storm defies;
With ease of body blest and peace of
mind

Pities the restless crew he left behind;
Whilst, in his cell, he meditates alone
On his great voyage to the world un-
known.

*The Author, an Old Man, to
His Arm-chair [1750]*

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE

[1676-1745]

The balance of power.

Speech [1741]

Flowery oratory he despised. He ascribed to the interested views of themselves or their relatives the declarations of pretended patriots, of whom he said, "All those men have their price."

WILLIAM COXE: *Memoirs of Walpole* [1798], Vol. IV, P. 369

Anything but history, for history must be false.

Walpoliana. No. 141

HENRY ST. JOHN,
VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE

[1678-1751]

Truth lies within a little and certain
compass, but error is immense.

Reflections Upon Exile [1716]

I have read somewhere or other, —
in Dionysius of Halicarnassus, I think,

—that history is philosophy teaching by examples.¹

On the Study and Use of History
[1752]. Letter 2

Nations, like men, have their infancy.

Ibid. Letter 4

They [Thucydides and Xenophon] maintained the dignity of history.

Ibid. Letter 5

It is the modest, not the presumptuous, inquirer who makes a real and safe progress in the discovery of divine truths. One follows Nature and Nature's God; that is, he follows God in his works and in his word.²

Letter to Mr. Pope

GEORGE FARQUHAR

[1678–1707]

Like hungry guests, a sitting audience looks.

The Inconstant [1702].
Prologue

The prologue is the grace,
Each act, a course, each scene, a different dish.

Ibid.

Cos. Pray now, what may be that same bed of honour?

Kite. Oh, a mighty large bed! bigger by half than the great bed at Ware: ten thousand people may lie in it together, and never feel one another.

The Recruiting Officer [1706].

Act I, Sc. 1

I believe they talked of me, for they laughed consumedly.

The Beaux' Stratagem [1707].

Act III, Sc. 1

¹ The contact with manners then is education; and this Thucydides appears to assert when he says history is philosophy learned from examples. — DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS [54?–7? B.C.]: *Ars Rhet.* XI, 2

² Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,

But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.

POPE: *Essay on Man* [1732–1734], *Epistle IV*, L. 331

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.¹

The Beaux' Stratagem.

Act III, Sc. 2

THOMAS PARNELL

[1679–1718]

My days have been so wondrous free

The little birds that fly

With careless ease from tree to tree,

Were but as bless'd as I.

Song ² [1714]. Stanza 1

Still an angel appear to each lover beside,

But still be a woman to you.

When Thy Beauty Appears

[1722]. Stanza 3

We call it only pretty Fanny's way.

An Elegy to an Old Beauty

[1722]. Stanza 4

Let those love now who never loved before;

Let those who always loved, now love the more.

Translation of the Pervigilium Veneris ³

EDWARD YOUNG

[1683–1765]

The love of praise, howe'er conceal'd by art,

¹ Leaving his country for his country's sake. — CHARLES FITZ-GEFFREY: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake* [1596], St. 213

True patriots all; for, be it understood,

We left our country for our country's good.

GEORGE BARRINGTON: *Prologue Written for the Opening of the Playhouse at New South Wales*, January 16, 1796

(According to the *Oxford Companion to English Literature*, "Barrington" was the adopted name of a notorious pickpocket who was transported to the penal settlement at Botany Bay.)

² Set to music by Francis Hopkinson; one of the earliest American songs.

³ Written circa A.D. 350:

Cras amet qui nunquam amavit, quique amavit cras amet.

(Let him love tomorrow who never loved before; and he who has loved, let him love tomorrow.)

Reigns more or less, and glows in ev'ry heart.

Love of Fame [1725-1728].

Satire I, Line 51

Some for renown, on scraps of learning dote,

And think they grow immortal as they quote.

Ibid. Line 89

They that on glorious ancestors enlarge,

Produce their debt instead of their discharge.

Ibid. Line 147

Be wise with speed;

A fool at forty is a fool indeed.

Ibid. Satire II, Line 282

For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,

Nor take her tea without a stratagem.

Ibid. Satire VI, Line 190

Think naught a trifle, though it small appear;

Small sands the mountain, moments make the year.

Ibid. Line 208

One to destroy is murder by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;

To murder thousands takes a specious name,

War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.¹

Ibid. Satire VII, Line 55

The man that makes a character makes foes.

To Mr. Pope. Epistle I, Line 28

Their feet through faithless leather met the dirt,

And oftener chang'd their principles than shirt.

Ibid. Line 277

In records that defy the tooth of time.

The Statesman's Creed

Tired nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!

Night Thoughts [1742-1745].

Night I, Line 1

Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne,

In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumbering world.

Night Thoughts. Night I, Line 18

Creation sleeps! 'Tis as the general pulse

Of life stood still, and Nature made a pause, —

An awful pause! prophetic of her end.

Ibid. Line 23

Procrastination is the thief of time.

Ibid. Line 393

At thirty, man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves, and re-resolves; then dies the same.

Ibid. Line 417

All men think all men mortal but themselves.

Ibid. Line 424

Thy purpose firm is equal to the deed:
Who does the best his circumstance allows

Does well, acts nobly; angels could no more.

Ibid. Night II, Line 90

"I've lost a day!" — the prince who nobly cried,

Had been an emperor without his crown.¹

Ibid. Line 99

Ah, how unjust to Nature and himself
Is thoughtless, thankless, inconsistent man!

Ibid. Line 112

Whose yesterdays look backwards with a smile.

Ibid. Line 334

¹ Once at supper, reflecting that he [Emperor Titus] had done nothing for any that day, he broke out into that memorable and justly admired saying, "My friends, I have lost a day!" — Suetonius [A.D. 70?-140?]: *Lives of the Twelve Caesars*

Think that day lost whose descending sun
Views from thy hand no noble action done.
J. BOBART: *Virtus sui Gloria* [1697]

¹ See Porteus, page 366a-366b.

Thoughts shut up want air,
And spoil, like bales unopen'd to the sun.

*Night Thoughts. Night II,
Line 466*
How blessings brighten as they take
their flight!

Ibid. Line 602
Man wants but little, nor that little
long.¹

Ibid. Night IV, Line 118
A Christian is the highest style of man.

Ibid. Line 788
By night an atheist half believes a God.²

Ibid. Night V, Line 177
We see time's furrows on another's
brow,

And death intrench'd, preparing his as-
sault;

How few themselves in that just mirror
see!

Ibid. Line 627
Like our shadows,
Our wishes lengthen as our sun de-
clines.

Ibid. Line 661
Death loves a shining mark, a signal
blow.³

Ibid. Line 1011
The man that blushes is not quite a
brute.

Ibid. Night VII, Line 496
Too low they build, who build beneath
the stars.⁴

Ibid. Night VIII, Line 215
Final Ruin fiercely drives
Her ploughshare o'er creation.⁵

Ibid. Night IX, Line 167
An undevout astronomer is mad.

Ibid. Line 771

SIR WILLIAM PULTENEY⁶
[1684-1764]

For twelve honest men have decided
the cause,

¹ See Goldsmith, page 354b.

² See W. T. Cummings, page 99rb.

³ See Quarles, page 231b.

⁴ Inscription on a wall of the Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

⁵ See Burns, page 391a.

⁶ One of "the three grand allies," the others

Who are judges alike of the facts and
the laws.

The Honest Jury

GEORGE BERKELEY,
BISHOP OF CLOYNE
[1685-1753]

[Tar water] is of a nature so mild
and benign and proportioned to the
human constitution, as to warm with-
out heating, to cheer but not inebriate.¹

Siris [1744]. Paragraph 217
He who says there is no such thing
as an honest man, you may be sure is
himself a knave.

Maxims Concerning Patriotism
Ferments of the worst kind succeed
to perfect inaction.

Ibid.
Westward the course of empire takes
its way;²

The four first acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the
day:

Time's noblest offspring is the last.
*On the Prospect of Planting
Arts and Learning in Amer-
ica* [1752]. Stanza 6

Our youth we can have but today,
We may always find time to grow old.

*Can Love Be Controlled by
Advice?*³

JANE BRERETON
[1685-1740]

The picture placed the busts between
Adds to the thought much strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly's at full length.

*On Beau Nash's Picture at Full
Length between the Busts of Sir
Isaac Newton and Mr. Pope*⁴

being Stanhope and Walpole. Walpole said
that he feared Pulteney's tongue more than
another man's sword.

¹ See Cowper, page 364b.

² Westward the star of empire takes its way.
— JOHN QUINCY ADAMS: *Oration at Plym-
outh* [1802]

³ In AIKEN: *Vocal Poetry* [1810]

⁴ In ALEXANDER DYCE [1798-1869]: *Speci-
mens of British Poetesses* (This epigram is
generally ascribed to Chesterfield.)

AARON HILL

[1685-1750]

First, then, a woman will or won't, de-
pend on 't;

If she will do 't she will; and there's
an end on 't.

But if she won't, since safe and sound
your trust is,

Fear is affront, and jealousy injustice.

Zara. Epilogue

Tender-handed stroke a nettle,

And it stings you for your pains;

Grasp it like a man of mettle,

And it soft as silk remains.¹

'Tis the same with common natures:

Use 'em kindly, they rebel;

But be rough as nutmeg-graters,

And the rogues obey you well.

*Verses Written on a Window
in Scotland*

SAMUEL MADDEN

[1686-1765]

In an orchard there should be enough
to eat, enough to lay up, enough to be
stolen, and enough to rot upon the
ground.

*Quoted by SAMUEL JOHNSON
[1783] (BOSWELL'S Life, Vol.
II, Page 457, Everyman edition)*

ALLAN RAMSAY

[1686-1758]

Farewell to Lochaber, farewell to my
Jean,

Where heartsome wi' thee I hae many
days been;

For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no
more,

We'll maybe return to Lochaber no
more.

*Lochaber No More [1724].
Stanza 1*

My Peggy is a young thing,
Just entered in her teens.

Peggy [1734?]

¹ The world's a nettle; disturb it, it stings:
Grasp it firmly, it stings not.

E. R. BULWER-LYTON: *Lucile* [1860],
Part I, Canto 3, II

THOMAS TICKELL

[1686-1740]

Just men, by whom impartial laws were
given;

And saints who taught and led the way
to heaven.

*On the Death of Mr. Addison
[1719]. Line 41*

The sweetest garland to the sweetest
maid.

*To a Lady with a Present of
Flowers [1729]*

HENRY CAREY

[1687?-1743]

Namby Pamby's little rhymes,
Little jingle, little chimes.

Namby Pamby¹

Aldiborontiphoscophornio!

Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?

Chrononhotonthologos. Act I, Sc. 1

His cogitative faculties immersed
In cogibundity of cogitation.

Ibid.

Of all the girls that are so smart,

There's none like pretty Sally.

She is the darling of my heart,

And she lives in our alley.

Sally in Our Alley [1729]. Stanza 1

Of all the days that's in the week

I dearly love but one day,

And that's the day that comes betwixt

A Saturday and Monday.

Ibid. Stanza 4

God save our gracious king!

Long live our noble king!

God save the king!

God Save the King [1740?]

JOHN GAY

[1688-1732]

'Twas when the sea was roaring
With hollow blasts of wind,

¹ Ambrose Phillips . . . who had the hon-
our of bringing into fashion a species of com-
position which has been called, after his name,
Namby Pamby. — MACAULAY: *Review of
Aikin's Life of Addison* [1843]

A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclin'd.

The What d'ye Call It [1715].
Act II, Sc. 8

All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd.
Sweet William's Farewell to
Black-eyed Susan [1720]

Adieu, she cried, and waved her lily
hand.

Ibid.

My lodging is on the cold ground,
And hard, very hard, is my fare,
But that which grieves me more
Is the coldness of my dear.

My Lodging is on the Cold
Ground [1720]. Stanza 1

Remote from cities liv'd a swain,
Unvex'd with all the cares of gain;
His head was silver'd o'er with age,
And long experience made him sage.

Fables, Part I [1727]. *The*
Shepherd and the Philosopher

Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?

Ibid.

Where yet was ever found a mother
Who'd give her booby for another?

Ibid. The Mother, the Nurse,
and the Fairy

When we risk no contradiction,
It prompts the tongue to deal in fiction.

Ibid. The Elephant and the
Bookseller

Lest men suspect your tale untrue,
Keep probability in view.

Ibid. The Painter who Pleased
Nobody and Everybody

Is there no hope? the sick man said;
The silent doctor shook his head.

Ibid. The Sick Man and the Angel

While there is life there's hope, he
cried.¹

Ibid.

Those who in quarrels interpose
Must often wipe a bloody nose.

Ibid. The Mastiffs

I hate the man who builds his name
On ruins of another's fame.

Ibid. The Poet and the Rose

The child whom many fathers share
Hath seldom known a father's care.

Fables, Part I. The Hare
and Many Friends

And when a lady's in the case,
You know all other things give place.
Ibid.

From wine what sudden friendship
springs!

Ibid. Part II [1738]. *The*
Squire and His Cur

O Polly, you might have toy'd and
kiss'd,

By-keeping men off, you keep them on.
The Beggar's Opera [1728].

Act I, Sc. 4, Air IX

If with me you'd fondly stray.
Over the hills and far away.¹

Ibid. Sc. 13, Air XVI

Fill ev'ry glass, for wine inspires us,
And fires us

With courage, love and joy.

Women and wine should life employ.

Is there ought else on earth desirous?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Air XIX

If the heart of a man is depress'd with
cares,

The mist is dispell'd when a woman ap-
pears.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Air XXI

Youth's the season made for joys,
Love is then our duty.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Air XXII

Man may escape from rope and gun;

Nay, some have outliv'd the doctor's
pill:

Who takes a woman must be undone,

That basilisk is sure to kill.

The fly that sips treacle is lost in the
sweets,

So he that tastes woman, woman,
woman,

He that tastes woman, ruin meets.

Ibid. Sc. 8, Air XXVI

How happy could I be with either,

Were t'other dear charmer away!

Ibid. Sc. 13, Air XXXV

The charge is prepar'd; the lawyers are
met;

¹ See Cicero, page 34a.

¹ See D'Urfey, page 290b.

The judges all ranged, — a terrible
show!

*The Beggar's Opera. Act III,
Sc. II, Air LVII*

Life is a jest, and all things show it;

I thought so once, but now I know it.¹
My Own Epitaph

ALEXANDER POPE²

[1688–1744]

Happy the man whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air
In his own ground.

*Ode on Solitude [Circa 1700].
Stanza 1*

Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
Thus unlamented let me die;
Steal from the world, and not a stone
Tell where I lie.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Not chaos-like together crush'd and
bruise'd,
But, as the world, harmoniously con-
fus'd:

Where order in variety we see,
And where, though all things differ, all
agree.

Windsor Forest [1704]. Line 13

Oft, as in airy rings they skim the
heath,

The clam'rous lapwings feel the leaden
death;

Oft, as the mounting larks their notes
prepare,

They fall, and leave their little lives
in air.

Ibid. Line 131

To dear-bought wisdom give the credit
due,

¹ Life is an empty dream. — BROWNING:
Paracelsus, II [1835]

Life seems a jest of Fate's contriving. —
J. R. LOWELL: *Harvard Commemoration Ode*
[1865], IV

² A thousand years may elapse before there
shall appear another man with a power of
versification equal to that of Pope. — DR.
JOHNSON [1781]: *Boswell's Life of Dr.
Johnson*

And think for once a woman tells you
true.

*Paraphrases from Chaucer. The
Wife of Bath, Her Prologue
[Circa 1709], Line 3*

Curtain lectures made a restless night.
Ibid. Line 165

Let all mankind this certain maxim
hold;

Marry who will, our sex is to be sold.
With empty hands no tassels you can
lure,

But fulsome love for gain we can en-
dure;

For gold we love the impotent and old,
And heave, and pant, and kiss, and
cling, for gold.

Yet with embraces curses oft I mixt,
Then kiss'd again, and chid, and rail'd
betwixt.

Ibid. Line 170

How quaint an appetite in women
reigns!

Free gifts we scorn, and love what
costs us pains.

Let men avoid us, and on them we leap;
A glutted market makes provision
cheap.

Ibid. Line 259

The wasting moth ne'er spoil'd my best
array;

The cause was this, I wore it every day.
Ibid. Line 288

Whoe'er it be

That tells my faults, I hate him mor-
tally!

Ibid. Line 351

Love seldom haunts the breast where
learning lies,

And Venus sets ere Mercury can rise.
Ibid. Line 369

How vain that second life in others'
breath,¹

Th' estate which wits inherit after
death!

Ease, health, and life for this they must
resign,

(Unsure the tenure, but how vast the
fine!)

¹ See *Essay on Man*, page 317b.

The great man's curse, without the
gains, endure,
Be envied, wretched; and be flatter'd,
poor;
All luckless wits their enemies profest,
And all successful, jealous friends at
best.
Nor Fame I slight, nor for her favours
call;
She comes unlook'd for, if she comes at
all.

The Temple of Fame [1711].

Line 505

Unblemish'd let me live or die un-
known;
Oh, grant an honest fame, or grant me
none!

Ibid. Line 523

How vast a memory has Love!
Sappho to Phaon [1712]. Line 52
'Tis with our judgments as our watches,
none
Go just alike, yet each believes his
own.¹

Essay on Criticism [1711].

Part I, Line 9

Let such teach others who themselves
excel,
And censure freely who have written
well.

Ibid. Line 15

Some are bewilder'd in the maze of
schools,
And some made coxcombs Nature
meant but fools.

Ibid. Line 26

One science only will one genius fit;
So vast is art, so narrow human wit.

Ibid. Line 60

First follow Nature, and your judgment
frame

By her just standard, which is still the
same;

Unerring Nature, still divinely bright,
One clear, unchanged, and universal
light,

Life, force, and beauty must to all im-
part,

At once the source, and end, and test of
Art.

Ibid. Line 68

Music resembles poetry; in each
Are nameless graces which no methods
teach,
And which a master-hand alone can
reach.

Essay on Criticism. Part I,

Line 143

Those oft are stratagems which errors
seem,

Nor is it Homer nods, but we that
dream.¹

Ibid. Line 177

O may some spark of your celestial fire
The last, the meanest of your sons in-
spire,

(That on weak wings, from far, pursues
your flights,

Glow while he reads, but trembles as
he writes)

To teach vain Wits a science little
known,

T'admire superior sense, and doubt
their own.

Ibid. Line 195

Of all the causes which conspire to
blind

Man's erring judgment, and misguide
the mind,

What the weak head with strongest
bias rules,

Is pride, the never-failing vice of fools.

Ibid. Part II, Line 1

A little learning is a dangerous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian
spring:

There shallow draughts intoxicate the
brain,

And drinking largely sobers us again.

Ibid. Line 15

Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps
arise!

Ibid. Line 32

'T is not a lip or eye we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all.

Ibid. Line 45

Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er
shall be.²

Ibid. Line 53

True wit is Nature to advantage
dress'd,

¹ See Horace, page 42a.

² See Suckling, page 261a.

What oft was thought, but ne'er so well
express'd.

*Essay on Criticism. Part II,
Line 97*

Words are like leaves; and where they
most abound,
Much fruit of sense beneath is rarely
found.

Ibid. Line 109

Such labour'd nothings, in so strange
a style,
Amaze th' unlearn'd, and make the
learned smile.

Ibid. Line 126

In words, as fashions, the same rule will
hold,

Alike fantastic if too new or old:
Be not the first by whom the new are
tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.

Ibid. Line 133

Some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music
there.

These equal syllables alone require,
Though oft the ear the open vowels
tire;

While expletives their feeble aid do
join,

And ten low words oft creep in one dull
line.

Ibid. Line 142

A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its
slow length along.

Ibid. Line 156

True ease in writing comes from art,
not chance,

As those move easiest who have learn'd
to dance.¹

'Tis not enough no harshness gives of-
fence;

The sound must seem an echo to the
sense.

Ibid. Line 162

At ev'ry trifle scorn to take offence.

Ibid. Line 186

Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture
move;

¹ Also in *Epistle II, Book II of Horace*
[1737], L. 178.

For fools admire, but men of sense ap-
prove.

*Essay on Criticism. Part II,
Line 190*

Some judge of authors' names, not
works, and then

Nor praise nor blame the writings, but
the men.

Ibid. Line 212

What woeful stuff this madrigal would
be

In some starv'd hackney sonneteer or
me!

But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style
refines!

Ibid. Line 218

Some praise at morning what they
blame at night,

But always think the last opinion right.

Ibid. Line 230

Envy will merit as its shade pursue,
But like a shadow proves the substance
true.

Ibid. Line 266

To err is human, to forgive divine.¹

Ibid. Line 325

All seems infected that th' infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundic'd eye.

Ibid. Line 358

Be silent always when you doubt your
sense.

Ibid. Part III, Line 6

Men must be taught as if you taught
them not,

And things unknown proposed as things
forgot.

Ibid. Line 15

The bookful blockhead ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his
head,

With his own tongue still edifies his
ears,

And always list'ning to himself appears.

¹ See Sophocles, page 14b.

Then gently scan your brother man,

Still gentler sister woman;

Though they may gang a kennin' wrang,

To step aside is human.

ROBERT BURNS: *Address to the*
Unco Guid [1787]

All books he reads, and all he reads
assails.

*Essay on Criticism. Part III,
Line 53*

For fools rush in where angels fear to
tread.

Ibid. Line 66

But where's the man who counsel can
bestow,
Still pleas'd to teach, and yet not proud
to know? ¹

Ibid. Line 72

Careless of censure, nor too fond of
fame,
Still pleas'd to praise, yet not afraid
to blame,
Averse alike to flatter or offend,
Not free from faults, nor yet too vain
to mend.

Ibid. Line 182

Vital spark of heav'nly flame,
Quit, oh quit, this mortal frame!
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh, the pain, the bliss of dying! ²
Cease, fond Nature, cease thy strife,
And let me languish into life!

*The Dying Christian to His Soul
[1712]. Stanza 1*

What dire offence from amorous causes
springs!

What mighty contests rise from trivial
things!

*The Rape of the Lock [1712].
Canto I, Line 1*

On her white breast a sparkling cross
she wore,

Which Jews might kiss, and infidels
adore.

Ibid. Canto II, Line 7

If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em
all.

Ibid. Line 17

Fair tresses man's imperial race en-
snare,
And beauty draws us with a single
hair. ³

Ibid. Line 27

¹ See Chaucer, page 79b.

² See Hadrian, page 65b.

³ See Robert Burton, page 223b.

Here thou, great Anna! whom three
realms obey,

Dost sometimes counsel take — and
sometimes tea.

*The Rape of the Lock.
Canto III, Line 7*

At every word a reputation dies.

Ibid. Line 16

The hungry judges soon the sentence
sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may
dine.

Ibid. Line 21

Coffee, which makes the politician wise.
Ibid. Line 117

But when to mischief mortals bend
their will,
How soon they find fit instruments of
ill!

Ibid. Line 125

The meeting points the sacred hair dis-
sever
From the fair head, forever, and for-
ever!

Then flash'd the living lightning from
her eyes,
And screams of horror rend th' af-
frighted skies.

Ibid. Line 153

Steel could the labour of the gods de-
stroy,
And strike to dust th' imperial towers
of Troy;
Steel could the works of mortal pride
confound
And hew triumphal arches to the
ground.

Ibid. Line 173

Charms strike the sight, but merit wins
the soul.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 34

To wake the soul by tender strokes of
art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the
heart;
To make mankind, in conscious virtue
bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they
behold:

For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.

Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato
[1713]. Line 1

A brave man struggling in the storms of fate,

And greatly falling with a falling state.

Ibid. Line 21

Ignobly vain, and impotently great.

Ibid. Line 29

Dear, damn'd, distracting town, farewell!

Thy fools no more I'll tease:

This year in peace, ye critics, dwell,

Ye harlots, sleep at ease!

A Farewell to London [1715].
Stanza 1

Luxurious lobster-nights, farewell,
For sober, studious days!

Ibid. Stanza 12

Oh name for ever sad! for ever dear!
Still breath'd in sighs, still usher'd with
a tear.

Eloisa to Abelard [1717]. Line 31

Now warm in love, now with'ring in my
bloom,

Lost in a convent's solitary gloom!

Ibid. Line 37

Speed the soft intercourse from soul
to soul,

And waft a sigh from Indus to the
Pole.

Ibid. Line 57

Curse on all laws but those which love
has made!

Love, free as air at sight of human ties,
Spreads his light wings, and in a moment flies.

Ibid. Line 74

No, make me mistress to the man I
love;

If there be yet another name more free,
More fond than mistress, make me that
to thee!

Ibid. Line 88

And if I lose thy love, I lose my all.

Ibid. Line 118

How happy is the blameless vestal's
lot!

The world forgetting, by the world forgot.

Ibid. Line 207

One thought of thee puts all the pomp
to flight,

Priests, tapers, temples, swim before
my sight.¹

Eloisa to Abelard. Line 273

He best can paint them who shall feel
them most.

Ibid. Line 366

What beck'ning ghost along the moon-
light shade

Invites my steps, and points to yonder
glade?

*Elegy to the Memory of an
Unfortunate Lady* [1717].
Line 1

Is it, in Heav'n, a crime to love too
well?

To bear too tender or too firm a heart,
To act a lover's or a Roman's part?

Is there no bright reversion in the sky
For those who greatly think, or bravely
die?

Ibid. Line 6

Ambition first sprung from your blest
abodes,

The glorious fault of Angels and of
Gods.

Ibid. Line 13

By foreign hands thy dying eyes were
clos'd,

By foreign hands thy decent limbs compos'd,

By foreign hands thy humble grave
adorn'd,

By strangers honour'd, and by strangers
mourn'd!

Ibid. Line 51

How lov'd, how honour'd once, avails
thee not,

To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee:
'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall
be!

Ibid. Line 71

It is certain no literal translation can
be just to an excellent original in a
superior language: but it is a great mistake to imagine (as many have done)

¹ Priests, altars, victims, swam before my sight. — EDMUND SMITH: *Phaedra and Hippolytus*, adapted from Racine [1707], Act I, Sc. 1

that a rash paraphrase can make amends for this general defect: which is no less in danger to lose the spirit of an ancient, by deviating into the modern manners of expression. If there be sometimes a darkness, there is often a light in antiquity, which nothing better preserves than a version almost literal.

Preface to the Iliad [1717]

Simplicity is the mean between ostentation and rusticity.

Ibid.

The fate of all extremes is such: Men may be read, as well as books, too much.

Moral Essays [1720-1735].

Epistle I [1733], Line 9

To observations which ourselves we make,

We grow more partial for th' observer's sake.

Ibid. Line 11

Like following life through creatures you dissect,

You lose it in the moment you detect.

Ibid. Line 29

Not always actions show the man; we find

Who does a kindness is not therefore kind.

Ibid. Line 109

Who combats bravely is not therefore brave,

He dreads a death-bed like the meanest slave.

Who reasons wisely is not therefore wise;

His pride in reasoning, not in acting, lies.

Ibid. Line 115

'Tis education forms the common mind:

Just as the twig is bent the tree's inclined.

Ibid. Line 149

Manners with fortunes, humours turn with climes,

Tenets with books, and principles with times.

Ibid. Line 172

Give this cheek a little red.

Ibid. Line 251

And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath

Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.

Moral Essays. Epistle I, Line 262

Most women have no characters at all.

Ibid. Epistle II [1735], Line 2

Whether the charmer sinner it or saint it,

If folly grow romantic, I must paint it.

Ibid. Line 15

Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it

Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.

Ibid. Line 19

Fine by defect, and delicately weak.

Ibid. Line 43

Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,

A teeming mistress, but a barren bride.

Ibid. Line 71

Wise wretch! with pleasures too refin'd to please;

With too much spirit to be e'er at ease;

With too much quickness ever to be taught;

With too much thinking to have common thought.

Ibid. Line 95

"With ev'ry pleasing, ev'ry prudent part,

Say, what can Chloe want?" — She wants a heart,

She speaks, behaves, and acts just as she ought,

But never, never reach'd one gen'rous thought.

Ibid. Line 159

In men, we various ruling passions find;

In women, two almost divide the kind;

Those, only fixed, they first or last obey,

The love of pleasure, and the love of sway.

Ibid. Line 207

Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;

But every woman is at heart a rake.

Ibid. Line 215

She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,

Or if she rules him, never shows she rules;

Charms by accepting, by submitting, sways,

Yet has her humour most, when she obeys.

Moral Essays. Epistle II, Line 261

And mistress of herself though china fall.

Ibid. Line 268

Woman's at best a contradiction still.

Ibid. Line 270

Who shall decide when doctors disagree?¹

Ibid. Epistle III [1732], Line 1

Blest paper-credit! last and best supply!

That lends corruption lighter wings to fly!

Ibid. Line 39

But thousands die without or this or that,

Die, and endow a college or a cat.

Ibid. Line 95

The ruling passion, be it what it will,

The ruling passion conquers reason still.

Ibid. Line 153

Who builds a church to God, and not to fame,

Will never mark the marble with his name.

Ibid. Line 285

Satan now is wiser than of yore,
And tempts by making rich, not making poor.

Ibid. Line 351

Good sense, which only is the gift of Heaven,

And though no science, fairly worth the seven.

Ibid. Epistle IV [1731], Line 43

Statesman, yet friend to truth; of soul sincere,

In action faithful, and in honour clear;

Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,

¹ When doctors differ who decides amid the milliard-headed throng?—SIR RICHARD FRANCIS BURTON [1821–1890]: *The Kasidah of Haji Abdu El-Yazdi*, VIII, 29

Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend;

Ennobled by himself, by all approv'd
And prais'd, unenvied by the Muse he lov'd.

Moral Essays. Epistle V [1720],

Line 67

Blessed is he who expects nothing,
for he shall never be disappointed.¹

Letter to Gay [October 6, 1727]

You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come:

Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.²

Epigram: An Empty House [1727]

Ye Gods! annihilate but space and time,

And make two lovers happy.

Martinus Scriblerus on the Art of

Sinking in Poetry [1728]. Chap. XI

Of manners gentle, of affections mild;

In wit a man, simplicity a child.

Epitaph on Gay [1732]

Awake, my St. John! leave all meaner things

To low ambition and the pride of kings.

Let us, since life can little more supply

Than just to look about us, and to die,

Expatriate free o'er all this scene of man;

A mighty maze! but not without a plan.

Essay on Man [1733–1734].

Epistle I, Line 1

Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,

And catch the manners living as they rise;

Laugh where we must, be candid where we can,

But vindicate the ways of God to man.³

Ibid. Line 13

¹ Pope calls this the eighth beatitude (Roscoe's edition of Pope, Vol. X, P. 184).

Blessed are those that nought expect,
For they shall not be disappointed.

JOHN WOLCOT ("Peter Pindar")

[1738–1819]: *Ode to Pitt*

² His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock, it never is at home.

COWPER: *Conversation [1782],*

L. 303

³ See Milton, page 252a.

Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we
know?

Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 17

Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery
food,
And licks the hand just raised to shed
his blood.

Ibid. Line 83

Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurl'd,
And now a bubble burst, and now a
world.

Ibid. Line 87

Hope springs eternal in the human
breast:

Man never is, but always to be, blest.

Ibid. Line 95

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutor'd
mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the
wind;

His soul proud Science never taught to
stray

Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an
humbler heav'n.

Ibid. Line 99

But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him com-
pany.

Ibid. Line 111

In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error
lies;

All quit their sphere, and rush into the
skies!

Pride still is aiming at the bless'd
abodes,

Men would be Angels, Angels would be
Gods.

Aspiring to be Gods if Angels fell,

Aspiring to be Angels men rebel.

Ibid. Line 123

Seas roll to waft me, suns to light me
rise;

My footstool earth, my canopy the
skies.¹

Ibid. Line 139

¹ See Montaigne, page 99a.

All are but parts of one stupendous
whole,
Whose body Nature is, and God the
soul.

Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 267

As full, as perfect, in vile man that
mourns

As the rapt seraph that adores and
burns.

To Him no high, no low, no great, no
small;¹

He fills, he bounds, connects, and equals
all!

Ibid. Line 277

All nature is but art, unknown to thee;
All chance, direction, which thou canst
not see;

All discord, harmony not understood;
All partial evil, universal good;

And spite of pride, in erring reason's
spite,

One truth is clear, Whatever is, is
right.²

Ibid. Line 289

Know then thyself, presume not God
to scan;

The proper study of mankind is man.³
Placed on this isthmus of a middle state,
A being darkly wise and rudely great:
With too much knowledge for the Scep-
tic side,

With too much weakness for the Stoic's
pride,

He hangs between, in doubt to act or
rest;

In doubt to deem himself a God or
Beast;

In doubt his mind or body to prefer;
Born but to die, and reas'ning but to
err;

¹ There is no great and no small
To the Soul that maketh all.

EMERSON [1803-1882]: *Epigraph
to History*

² See Dryden, page 276a.

³ See Plutarch, page 60a.

La vraie science et la vraie étude de
l'homme, c'est l'homme (The true science and
the true study of man is man). — PIERRE
CHARRON: *Traité de la Sagesse* [1601], Book
I, Preface

Trees and fields tell me nothing: men are
my teachers. — PLATO [427-347 B.C.]: *Phae-
drus*

Alike in ignorance, his reason such,
Whether he thinks too little or too
much;

Chaos of thought and passion, all con-
fused;

Still by himself abused or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to
all;

Sole judge of truth, in endless error
hurled;

The glory, jest, and riddle of the world.

Essay on Man. Epistle II, Line 1

Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot.

Ibid. Line 63

On life's vast ocean diversely we sail,
Reason the card, but passion is the gale.

Ibid. Line 107

And hence one master-passion in the
breast,

Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the
rest.¹

Ibid. Line 131

The young disease, that must subdue
at length,

Grows with his growth, and strength-
ens with his strength.

Ibid. Line 135

Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen;
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then em-
brace.

Ibid. Line 217

The learn'd is happy Nature to explore,
The fool is happy that he knows no
more;

The rich is happy in the plenty giv'n,
The poor contents him with the care of
Heav'n.

Ibid. Line 263

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly
law,

Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a
straw:

Some livelier plaything gives his youth
delight,

¹ For they cast down every man his rod,
and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod
swallowed up their rods.—*Exodus, VII, 12*

A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his ripper
stage,

And beads and prayer-books are the
toys of age.

Pleased with this bauble still, as that
before,

Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play
is o'er.

Essay on Man. Epistle II, Line 274

Learn of the little nautilus to sail,
Spread the thin oar, and catch the
driving gale.

Ibid. Epistle III, Line 177

For forms of government let fools con-
test;

Whate'er is best administer'd is best:
For modes of faith let graceless zealots
fight;

His can't be wrong whose life is in the
right.¹

In faith and hope the world will dis-
agree,

But all mankind's concern is charity.

Ibid. Line 303

O happiness! our being's end and aim!
Good, pleasure, ease, content! whate'er
thy name:

That something still which prompts the
eternal sigh,

For which we bear to live, or dare to
die.

Ibid. Epistle IV, Line 1

Reason's whole pleasure, all the joys of
sense,

Lie in three words — health, peace, and
competence.

Ibid. Line 79

Worth makes the man, and want of it
the fellow;

The rest is all but leather or prunella.

Ibid. Line 203

What's Fame? a fancy'd life in others'
breath,

A thing beyond us, ev'n before our
death.

Ibid. Line 237

A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;

¹ See Cowley, page 268a.

An honest man's the noblest work of
God.¹

Essay on Man. Epistle IV, Line 247

One self-approving hour whole years
outweighs

Of stupid starers and of loud huzzas:
And more true joy Marcellus exil'd feels
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels.

Ibid. Line 255

If parts allure thee, think how Bacon
shin'd,

The wisest, brightest, meanest of man-
kind!

Or ravish'd with the whistling of a
name,²

See Cromwell, damn'd to everlasting
fame!

Ibid. Line 281

Slave to no sect, who takes no private
road,

But looks through Nature up to Na-
ture's God.³

Ibid. Line 331

Form'd by thy converse, happily to
steer

From grave to gay, from lively to
severe.⁴

Ibid. Line 379

Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph and partake the
gale?

Ibid. Line 385

Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and
friend.⁵

Ibid. Line 390

"Shut, shut the door, good John!"
fatigued, I said;

"Tie up the knocker! say I'm sick, I'm
dead."

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot [1735].

Prologue to the Satires, Line 1

Fire in each eye, and papers in each
hand,

They rave, recite, and madden round
the land.

Ibid. Line 5

¹ See Burns, page 390b.

² See Cowley, page 267b.

³ See Bolingbroke, page 304a.

⁴ See Boileau, page 286b.

⁵ Is this my guide, philosopher, and friend?
— *Epistle I, Book I of Horace [1733-1738],*
L. 177

Is there a parson much bemused in
beer,

A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk foredoom'd his father's soul to
cross,

Who pens a stanza when he should
engross?

*Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue
to the Satires, Line 15*

Fired that the house¹ reject him,
"Sdeath, I'll print it,

And shame the fools."

Ibid. Line 61

No creature smarts so little as a fool.

Ibid. Line 84

Destroy his fib, or sophistry — in vain!
The creature's at his dirty work again.

Ibid. Line 91

As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisp'd in numbers, for the numbers
came.

Ibid. Line 127

This long disease, my life.

Ibid. Line 132

Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or
worms.²

The things, we know, are neither rich
nor rare,

But wonder how the devil they got
there.

Ibid. Line 169

Means not, but blunders round about
a meaning;

And he whose fustian's so sublimely
bad,

It is not poetry, but prose run mad.

Ibid. Line 186

Were there one whose fires

True Genius kindles, and fair Fame
inspires,

Bless'd with each talent and each art to
please,

And born to write, converse, and live
with ease;

Should such a man, too fond to rule
alone,

Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the
throne;³

¹ The theater.

² See Martial, page 52a.

³ See Denham, page 266b.

View him with scornful, yet with jealous
eyes,
And hate for arts that caus'd himself
to rise;
Damn with faint praise, assent with
civil leer,
And without sneering teach the rest to
sneer;¹
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to
strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike;
Alike reserv'd to blame or to commend,
A tim'rous foe, and a suspicious friend;
Dreading ev'n fools: by flatterers be-
sieged,
And so obliging that he ne'er oblig'd;
Like Cato, give his little Senate laws,²
And sit attentive to his own applause.

*Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue
to the Satires, Line 193*

Oh let me live my own, and die so too
(To live and die is all I have to do)!
Maintain a poet's dignity and ease,
And see what friends, and read what
books I please.

Ibid. Line 261

Curst be the verse, how well soe'er it
flow,
That tends to make one worthy man
my foe.

Ibid. Line 283

Let Sporus tremble — What? that thing
of silk,
Sporus, that mere white curd of ass's
milk?

Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?

Ibid. Line 305

Yet let me flap this bug with gilded
wings,
This painted child of dirt, that stinks
and stings;

¹ When needs he must, yet faintly then he
praises;

Somewhat the deed, much more the means
he raises:

So marreth what he makes, and praising
most, dispraises.

PHINEAS FLETCHER: *The Purple
Island* [1633], Canto VII

² While Cato gives his little senate laws. —
Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato [1713], L. 23

Whose buzz the witty and the fair an-
noys,
Yet wit ne'er tastes, and beauty ne'er
enjoys.

*Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue
to the Satires, Line 309*

Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the
way.

Ibid. Line 315

Wit that can creep, and pride that licks
the dust.

Ibid. Line 333

Unlearn'd, he knew no schoolman's
subtle art,
No language but the language of the
heart.

Ibid. Line 398

Me, let the tender office long engage
To rock the cradle of reposing age;
With lenient arts extend a mother's
breath,

Make languor smile, and smooth the
bed of death;

Explore the thought, explain the asking
eye,

And keep awhile one parent from the
sky.

Ibid. Line 408

I cannot sleep a wink.

*Satires, Epistles, and Odes of
Horace [1733-1738]. Satire I,
Book II, Line 12*

Satire's my weapon, but I'm too dis-
creet

To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.

Ibid. Line 69

But touch me, and no minister so sore.

Ibid. Line 76

There St. John mingles with my
friendly bowl,

The feast of reason and the flow of soul.

Ibid. Line 127

For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the
best,

Welcome the coming, speed the going
guest.¹

Ibid. Satire II, Book II, Line 159

¹ This line is repeated in the translation of
the *Odyssey*, Book XV, L. 83, with "parting"
instead of "going." See Homer, page 6b.

I've often wish'd that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a year;
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden's end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land set out to plant a wood.

*Satires, Epistles, and Odes of
Horace. Satire VI, Book II,
Line 1*

Give me again my hollow tree,
A crust of bread, and liberty.

Ibid. Line 220

A patriot is a fool in ev'ry age.

*Epilogue to the Satires. Dialogue I,
Line 41*

Laugh then at any but at fools or foes;
These you but anger, and you mend not
those.

Laugh at your friends, and if your
friends are sore,

So much the better, you may laugh the
more.

Ibid. Line 53

Let humble Allen, with an awkward
shame,

Do good by stealth, and blush to find
it fame.

Virtue may choose the high or low
degree.

Ibid. Line 135

Never gallop Pegasus to death.

Epistle I. Book I, Line 14

When the brisk minor pants for twenty-
one.

Ibid. Line 38

Not to go back is somewhat to advance,
And men must walk, at least, before
they dance.

Ibid. Line 53

He's armed without that's innocent
within.

Ibid. Line 94

Get place and wealth, if possible with
grace;

If not, by any means get wealth and
place.

Ibid. Line 103

Above all Greek, above all Roman
fame.

Ibid. Book II, Line 26

The mob of gentlemen who wrote with
ease.

Epistle I. Book II, Line 108

One simile that solitary shines
In the dry desert of a thousand lines.

Ibid. Line 111

Then marble, soften'd into life, grew
warm,
And yielding metal flow'd to human
form.¹

Ibid. Line 147

Who says in verse what others say in
prose.

Ibid. Line 202

What will a child learn sooner than a
song?

Ibid. Line 205

Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot,
The last and greatest art — the art to
blot.

Ibid. Line 280

There still remains, to mortify a wit,
The many-headed monster of the pit.²

Ibid. Line 304

We poets are (upon a poet's word)
Of all mankind the creatures most ab-
surd:

The season when to come, and when to
go,

To sing, or cease to sing, we never
know.

Ibid. Line 358

Call, if you will, bad rhyming a disease,
It gives men happiness, or leaves them
ease.

Epistle II. Book II, Line 182

The worst of madmen is a saint run
mad.

Epistle VI. Book I, Line 27

Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride!

They had no poet, and they died.

Odes. Book IV, Ode 9, Stanza 4

Father of all! in every age,
In every clime adored,

¹ The canvas glow'd beyond ev'n Nature
warm;

The pregnant quarry teem'd with human
form.

GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller*
[1764], L. 137

² See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!

The Universal Prayer [1738].

Stanza 1

And binding Nature fast in fate,
Left free the human will.

Ibid. Stanza 3

And deal damnation round the land.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Teach me to feel another's woe,
To hide the fault I see;
That mercy I to others show,
That mercy show to me.¹

Ibid. Stanza 10

I am his Highness' ² dog at Kew;
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?

On the Collar of a Dog

Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in
night:

God said, Let Newton be! and all was
light.

Epitaph Intended for Sir

Isaac Newton

Who dare to love their country, and
be poor.

On His Grotto at Twickenham

[1740]

Party is the madness of many for the
gain of a few.

Thoughts on Various Subjects

[1741]

I never knew any man in my life
who could not bear another's misfor-
tunes perfectly like a Christian.³

Ibid.

A man should never be ashamed to
own he has been in the wrong, which is
but saying, in other words, that he is
wiser today than he was yesterday.

Ibid.

It is with narrow-souled people as
with narrow-necked bottles; the less
they have in them the more noise they
make in pouring out.

Ibid.

When men grow virtuous in their old

¹ See Spenser, page 114a.

² Frederick, Prince of Wales.

³ See La Rochefoucauld, page 264b.

age, they only make a sacrifice to God
of the devil's leavings.¹

Thoughts on Various Subjects

True disputants are like true sports-
men, their whole delight is in the pur-
suit.

Ibid.

There, take (says Justice), take ye each
a shell:

We thrive at Westminster on fools like
you;

'Twas a fat oyster — live in peace, —
adieu.²

Verbatim from Boileau

Whether thou choose Cervantes' seri-
ous air,
Or laugh and shake in Rabelais' easy
chair.

The Dunciad [1743].

Book I, Line 21

Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold
she weighs,

And solid pudding against empty
praise.

Ibid. Line 52

While pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their read-
ers sleep.

Ibid. Line 93

Next o'er his books his eyes begin to
roll,

In pleasing memory of all he stole.

Ibid. Line 127

Or where the pictures for the page
atone,

And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his
own.

Ibid. Line 139

How index-learning turns no student
pale,

Yet holds the eel of science by the tail.

Ibid. Line 279

¹ See La Rochefoucauld, page 265a.

² "Tenez voilà," dit-elle, "à chacun une
écaille,

Des sottises d'autrui nous vivons au
Palais;

Messieurs, l'huître étoit bonne. Adieu. Vi-
vez en paix."

BOILEAU [1636-1711]: *Épître II*
(à M. l'Abbé des Roches)

And gentle Dullness ever loves a joke.

The Dunciad. Book II, Line 34

A brain of feathers, and a heart of lead.

Ibid. Line 44

Peel'd, patch'd, and piebald, linsey-woolsey brothers,

Grave mummers! sleeveless some and shirtless others!

That once was Britain.

Ibid. Book III, Line 115

And proud his mistress' order to perform,

Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.¹

Ibid. Line 263

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.²

Ibid. Book IV, Line 90

"The right divine of kings to govern wrong."

Ibid. Line 188

Stuff the head

With all such reading as was never read:

For thee explain a thing till all men doubt it,

And write about it, Goddess, and about it.

Ibid. Line 249

To happy convents, bosom'd deep in vines,

Where slumber abbots purple as their wines.

Ibid. Line 301

Led by my hand, he saunter'd Europe round,

And gather'd every vice on Christian ground.

Ibid. Line 311

Ev'n Palinurus nodded at the helm.

Ibid. Line 614

Religion, blushing, veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.

Nor public flame nor private dares to shine;

Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse divine!

Lo! thy dread empire Chaos! is restor'd,

Light dies before thy uncreating word:

¹ See Addison, pages 298b-299a.

² See Quintilian, page 52b.

Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,

And universal darkness buries all.

The Dunciad. Book IV, Line 649

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU

[1689-1762]

And we meet with champagne and a chicken, at last.

The Lover [1748]

Be plain in dress, and sober in your diet;

In short, my deary, kiss me, and be quiet.

A Summary of Lord Lyttelton's

Advice

Satire should, like a polished razor keen,

Wound with a touch that's scarcely felt or seen.

To the Imitator of the First Satire

of Horace. Book II

This world consists of men, women, and Herveys.¹

Letters [1763]. Vol. I

But the fruit that can fall without shaking

Indeed is too mellow for me.

Letters and Works [1837].

The Answer

JOHN BYROM

[1692-1763]

God bless the King, — I mean the faith's defender!

God bless — no harm in blessing — the Pretender!

But who pretender is, or who is king, — God bless us all! — that's quite another thing.²

Miscellaneous Poems [1773].

To an Officer of the Army, extempore

¹ As the French say, there are three sexes, — men, women, and clergymen. — SYDNEY SMITH [1771-1845]: *Lady Holland's Memoir, Vol. I, Chap. 9*

² Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *Redgauntlet, Vol. II, Chap. I*, Edinburgh edition [1832].

Some say, compar'd to Bononcini,
That Mynheer Handel's but a ninny;
Others aver that he to Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.
Strange all this difference should be
'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.

*Miscellaneous Poems. On the
Feuds between Handel and
Bononcini*

As clear as a whistle.

Epistle to Lloyd

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE,
EARL OF CHESTERFIELD
[1694-1773]

Measures not men.¹

Letters. March 6, 1742

Whatever is' worth doing at all, is
worth doing well.

Ibid. March 10, 1746

The knowledge of the world is only
to be acquired in the world, not in a
closet.

Ibid. October 4, 1746

An injury is much sooner forgotten
than an insult.

Ibid. October 9, 1746

Do as you would be done by, is the
surest method of pleasing.

Ibid. October 9, 1747

Take the tone of the company that
you are in.

Ibid.

I knew once a very covetous, sordid
fellow,² who used to say, "Take care
of the pence, for the pounds will take
care of themselves."

Ibid. November 6, 1747

Advice is seldom welcome; and those
who want it most always like it least.

Ibid. January 29, 1748

Speak of the moderns without con-
tempt, and of the ancients without idol-
atry.

Ibid. February 22, 1748

Wear your learning, like your watch,
in a private pocket: and do not pull it

¹ See Goldsmith, page 355b, and Burke,
page 359a.

² William Lowndes [1652-1724], Secretary
of the Treasury in the reigns of William III,
Queen Anne, and George I.

out and strike it, merely to show that
you have one.

Letters. February 22, 1748

Manners must adorn knowledge, and
smooth its way through the world. Like
a great rough diamond, it may do very
well in a closet by way of curiosity, and
also for its intrinsic value.

Ibid. July 1, 1748

Women, then, are only children of a
larger growth.

Ibid. September 5, 1748

Women who are either indisputably
beautiful, or indisputably ugly, are best
flattered upon the score of their under-
standings; but those who are in a state
of mediocrity, are best flattered upon
their beauty, or at least their graces;
for every woman who is not absolutely
ugly thinks herself handsome.

Ibid.

Without some dissimulation no busi-
ness can be carried on at all.

Ibid. May 22, 1749

Idleness is only the refuge of weak
minds.

Ibid. July 20, 1749

Style is the dress of thoughts.

Ibid. November 24, 1749

Religion must still be allowed to be
a collateral security, at least, to Virtue.

Ibid. January 8, 1750

Despatch is the soul of business.

Ibid. February 5, 1750

Knowledge may give weight, but ac-
complishments give lustre, and many
more people see than weigh.

Ibid. May 8, 1750

Let blockheads read what blockheads
write.

Ibid. November 1, 1750

Is it possible to love such a man?¹
No. The utmost I can do for him is to
consider him as a respectable Hottentot.

Ibid. February 28, 1751

It is commonly said, and more par-
ticularly by Lord Shaftesbury,² that
ridicule is the best test of truth.

Ibid. February 6, 1752

¹ Lord Lyttelton.

² Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights;
and one of those principal lights or natural

Every woman is infallibly to be gained by every sort of flattery, and every man by one sort or other.

Letters. March 16, 1752

Chapter of accidents.¹

Ibid. February 16, 1753

Women, and young men, are very apt to tell what secrets they know, from the vanity of having been trusted.

Letters to His Son

I assisted at the birth of that most significant word "flirtation," which dropped from the most beautiful mouth in the world.

The World. No. 101

Unlike my subject now shall be my song;

It shall be witty, and it sha'n't be long.

Impromptu Lines

The dews of the evening most carefully shun, —

Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.

Advice to a Lady in Autumn

The nation looked upon him as a deserter, and he shrunk into insignificance and an earldom.

Character of Pulteney

He adorned whatever subject he either spoke or wrote upon, by the most splendid eloquence.²

Character of Bolingbroke

FRANCIS HUTCHESON

[1694–1746]

That action is best which procures

mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD SHAFTESBURY: *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour* [1709], *Part I, Sect. 1*

¹ The Chapter of Accidents is the longest chapter in the book. — Attributed to JOHN WILKES by SOUTHEY in *The Doctor* [1837], *Chap. 118*

² See Johnson, page 337b.

Il embellit tout ce qu'il touche (He adorns whatever he touches). — FÉNELON [1651–1715]: *Lettre sur les Occupations de l'Académie Française, Sect. IV*

the greatest happiness for the greatest numbers.¹

Inquiry Concerning Moral Good and Evil [1720]. *Sect. 3*

VOLTAIRE

(FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET)

[1694–1778]

Virtue debases itself in justifying itself.

Oedipe [1718]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

Crime has its heroes, error has its martyrs:

Of true zeal and false, what vain judges we are!

Henriade [1728]. *Chant V, Line 200*

He who is merely just is severe.

Letter to the King of Prussia [1740]

The first who was king was a fortunate soldier:

Who serves his country well has no need of ancestors.²

Mérope [1743]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

It is better to risk saving a guilty person than to condemn an innocent one.

Zadig [1747]. *Chap. 6*

The king [Frederick the Great] has sent me some of his dirty linen to wash;

I will wash yours another time.³

Reply to General Manstein [1752]

This agglomeration which was called and which still calls itself the Holy Roman Empire is neither holy, nor Roman, nor an Empire.

Essai sur les Moeurs [1756]

All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.⁴

Candide [1759]. *Chap. 1*

¹ Priestley was the first (unless it was Becaria) who taught my lips to pronounce this sacred truth, — that the greatest happiness of the greatest number is the foundation of morals and legislation. — JEREMY BENTHAM [1748–1832]: *Works, Vol. X, P. 142*

² What can they see in the longest kingly line in Europe, save that it runs back to a successful soldier? — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Woodstock* [1826], *Chap. 37*

³ See Napoleon, page 399b.

⁴ Referring to the philosophy of Leibnitz and his followers.

If this is the best of possible worlds, what then are the others?

Candide. Chap. 6

Optimism, said Candide, is a mania for maintaining that all is well when things are going badly.

Ibid. Chap. 19

For what end, then, has this world been formed? . . . To plague us to death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

In this country [England] it is found good, from time to time, to kill one admiral to encourage the others.

Ibid. Chap. 23

This is the happiest of mortals, for he is above everything he possesses.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Labour preserves us from three great evils — weariness, vice, and want.

Ibid. Chap. 30

Let us work without disputing; it is the only way to render life tolerable.

Ibid.

We must cultivate our garden.¹

Ibid.

In the case of news, we should always wait for the sacrament of confirmation.

Letter to Count d'Argental

[August 28, 1760]

The first among languages is that which possesses the largest number of excellent works.

Letter to Deodati de Tovazzi

[January 24, 1761]

There are truths which are not for all men, nor for all times.

Letter to Cardinal de Bernis

[April 23, 1761]

Whatever you do, crush the infamous thing [superstition], and love those who love you.²

Letter to d'Alembert

[November 28, 1762]

Common sense is not so common.

Dictionnaire Philosophique

[1764]. *Self-love*

In general, the art of government consists in taking as much money as

¹ Il faut cultiver notre jardin.

² Quoi que vous fassiez, écrasez l'infâme, et aimez qui vous aime.

possible from one class of citizens to give to the other.

Dictionnaire Philosophique. Money

The best is the enemy of the good.¹

Ibid. Dramatic Art

Very learned women are to be found, in the same manner as female warriors; but they are seldom or never inventors.

Ibid. Women

The proper mean.²

Letter to Count d'Argental

[November 28, 1765]

Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and speech only to conceal their thoughts.³

Dialogue 14. Le Chapon et la

Poularde [1766]

I have never made but one prayer to God, a very short one: "O Lord, make my enemies ridiculous." And God granted it.

Letter to M. Damiliville

[May 16, 1767]

History is little else than a picture of human crimes and misfortunes.⁴

L'Ingénu [1767]. Chap. 10

It is said that God is always for the big battalions.⁵

Letter to M. le Riche

[February 6, 1770]

Thought depends absolutely on the stomach, but in spite of that, those who have the best stomachs are not the best thinkers.

Letter to d'Alembert

[August 20, 1770]

If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him.⁶

Épître à l'Auteur du Livre des

Trois Imposteurs

[November 10, 1770]

Change everything, except your loves.

Sur l'Usage de la Vie

¹ Le mieux est l'ennemi du bien.

² Le juste milieu. See Horace, page 38b.

³ See Robert South, page 286b.

⁴ See Gibbon, page 369a.

⁵ See Gibbon, page 369b.

Providence is always on the side of the last reserve. — *Attributed to NAPOLEON*

⁶ See Ovid, page 42b, and Tillotson, page 275a.

I am very fond of truth, but not at all of martyrdom.

Letter to d'Alembert
[February, 1776]

The secret of being a bore is to tell everything.

L'Enfant Prodiges. Preface
The embarrassment of riches.

Le Droit du Seigneur.
Act II, Sc. 6

He who thinks himself wise, O heavens! is a great fool.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1
He who has not the spirit of his age,
Of his age has all the misery.¹

Letter to Cideville
The superfluous, a very necessary thing.

Le Mondain. Line 21
Love truth, but pardon error.

Discours sur l'Homme. Discours 3
It seems clear to me that God designed us to live in society — just as He has given the bees the honey; and as our social system could not subsist without the sense of justice and injustice, He has given us the power to acquire that sense.

*Letter to Frederick the Great*²
I advise you to go on living solely to enrage those who are paying your annuities. It is the only pleasure I have left.

*Letter to Madame du Defand*²
Liberty of thought is the life of the soul.

Essay on Epic Poetry
(written in English)
Whoe'er thou art, behold thy master,
He is, or was, or is to be.³

On a Statuette of Cupid in the
Cirey Gardens
I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.

*Attributed to Voltaire*⁴

¹ Qui n'a pas l'esprit de son âge,
De son âge a tout le malheur.

² S. G. TALLENTYRE: *Voltaire in His Letters* [1919]

³ Qui que tu sois, voici ton maître;
Il l'est — le fut — ou le doit être.

⁴ This sentence is not Voltaire's, but was

FRANÇOIS QUESNAY

[1694-1774]

Laissez faire, laissez passer.¹

Attributed to Quesnay

MATTHEW GREEN

[1696-1737]

Fling but a stone, the giant dies.

The Spleen [1737]. *Line 93*
Laugh and be well.

Ibid. Line 94
Happy the man, who, innocent,
Grieves not at ills he can't prevent;
His skiff does with the current glide,
Not puffing pulled against the tide.

Ibid. Line 365
By happy alchemy of mind
They turn to pleasure all they find.

Ibid. Line 610
Though pleased to see the dolphins
play,
I mind my compass and my way.

Ibid. Line 826

WILLIAM OLDYS

[1696-1761]

Busy, curious, thirsty fly,
Drink with me, and drink as I.

On a Fly Drinking out of a Cup
of Ale. *Stanza 1*

Three-score summers, when they're
gone,

Will appear as short as one.

Ibid. Stanza 2

first used in quoting a letter from Voltaire to Helvétius in *The Friends of Voltaire* [1906], by S. G. TALLENTYRE (E. Beatrice Hall). She claims it was a paraphrase of Voltaire's words in the *Essay on Tolerance*, "Think for yourselves and let others enjoy the privilege to do so too."

¹ Let it be, let it pass. The phrase is not readily translatable, and also appears as "Laissez faire, laissez aller." It has been attributed to PIERRE LE PESANT BOISGUILBERT [1676-1714] and JEAN CLAUDE GOURNAY [1712-1759], as well as to Quesnay. It was widely used by the Physiocrats in urging freedom from government interference, and was adopted by ADAM SMITH [1723-1790].

MADAME DU DEFFAND

[1697-1784]

He [Voltaire] has invented history.

FOURNIER: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*The distance is nothing; it is only the first step which counts.¹*Letter to d'Alembert*

[July 7, 1763]

CHARLES MACKLIN

[? -1797]

The law is a sort of hocus-pocus science.²*Love à la Mode* [1759]. Act II, Sc. 1

RICHARD SAVAGE

[1698-1743]

He lives to build, not boast, a generous race;

No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.

The Bastard [1728]. Line 7

May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,

And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.

*Character of Foster*WILLIAM WARBURTON,
BISHOP OF GLOUCESTER

[1698-1779]

Orthodoxy is my doxy — heterodoxy is another man's doxy.³Quoted by JOSEPH PRIESTLEY
[1733-1804]: *Memoirs*, Vol. I,
Page 572¹ This remark refers to the legend that St. Denis, carrying his head in his hands, walked two leagues.Voltaire wrote to Madame du Deffand [January, 1764] that one of her bon mots was quoted in the notes of *La Pucelle*, Canto 1: "Il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte."² Hocus was an old cunning attorney. — DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT: *Law is a Bottomless Pit: or, History of John Bull* [1712], Chap. 5The words of consecration, "*Hoc est corpus*," were travestied into a nickname for jugglery, as "Hocus-pocus." — JOHN RICHARD GREEN: *A Short History of the English People* [1874], Chap. VII, Sect. 1³ Priestley relates that, in a debate on the Test Laws, Lord Sandwich said: "I have heard frequent use of the words 'orthodoxy'

JOHN DYER

[1699-1758]

A little rule, a little sway,

A sunbeam in a winter's day,

Is all the proud and mighty have

Between the cradle and the grave.

Grongar Hill [1726]. Line 89

JAMES THOMSON

[1700-1748]

See, Winter comes to rule the varied year,¹

Sullen and sad.

The Seasons. Winter [1726], Line 1

Welcome, kindred gloom!

Congenial horrors, hail!

Ibid. Line 5

Cruel as death, and hungry as the grave.

Ibid. Line 393

There studious let me sit,

And hold high converse with the mighty dead.

Ibid. Line 431

The kiss, snatch'd hasty from the side-long maid.

Ibid. Line 625

The meek-ey'd Morn appears, mother of dews.

Ibid. Summer [1727], Line 47

Ships dim-discover'd dropping from the clouds.

Ibid. Line 946

Sigh'd and look'd unutterable things.

Ibid. Line 1188

Who stemm'd the torrent of a downward age.

Ibid. Line 1505

Come, gentle Spring! ethereal Mildness! come.

Ibid. Spring [1728], Line 1

But who can paint

Like Nature? Can imagination boast, Amid its gay creation, hues like hers?

Ibid. Line 465

and 'heterodoxy' but I confess myself at a loss to know precisely what they mean." Bishop Warburton whispered his definition to him.

¹ O Winter, ruler of the inverted year. — COWPER: *The Task* [1784], Book IV, Winter Evening, L. 34

Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,

To teach the young idea how to shoot.

The Seasons. Spring, Line 1149

An elegant sufficiency, content,
Retirement, rural quiet, friendship,
books.

Ibid. Line 1158
Crown'd with the sickle, and the
wheaten sheaf,

While Autumn, nodding o'er the yellow
plain,
Comes jovial on.

Ibid. Autumn [1730], Line 1
For loveliness

Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
But is when unadorn'd adorn'd the
most.¹

Ibid. Line 208
He saw her charming, but he saw not
half

The charms her downcast modesty
conceal'd.

Ibid. Line 233
For still the world prevail'd, and its
dread laugh,
Which scarce the firm philosopher can
scorn.

Ibid. Line 237
Or where the Northern ocean, in vast
whirls,

Boils round the naked melancholy isles
Of farthest Thulé, and th' Atlantic
surge

Pours in among the stormy Hebrides.
Ibid. Line 871

Shade, unperceiv'd, so softening into
shade.

Hymn [1730]. Line 25
From seeming evil still educing good.

Ibid. Line 114
Come then, expressive silence, muse
His praise.

Ibid. Line 118
O Sophonisba! Sophonisba, O!

Sophonisba [1729]. Act III, Sc. 2
As those we love decay, we die in part,
String after string is severed from the
heart;

Till loosen'd life, at last but breathing
clay,

¹ See Milton, page 256a.

Without one pang is glad to fall away.

*On the Death of Mr. Aikman*¹

Forever, Fortune, wilt thou prove

An unrelenting foe to love;

And when we meet a mutual heart,

Come in between and bid us part?

To Fortune

When Britain first, at Heaven's com-
mand,

Arose from out the azure main,

This was the charter of the land,

And guardian angels sung this strain:

Rule, Britannia! Britannia, rule the
waves!

Britons never will be slaves.

Alfred [1740]. Act II, Sc. 5

A pleasing land of drowsy head it was,
Of dreams that wave before the half-
shut eye;

And of gay castles in the clouds that
pass,

Forever flushing round a summer sky:
There eke the soft delights that witch-
ingly

Instill a wanton sweetness through the
breast,

And the calm pleasures always hover'd
nigh;

But whate'er smack'd of noyance or
unrest

Was far, far off expell'd from this de-
licious nest.

The Castle of Indolence [1748].

Canto I, Stanza 6
O fair undress, best dress! it checks no
vein,

But every flowing limb in pleasure
drowns,

And heightens ease with grace.

Ibid. Stanza 26

Plac'd far amid the melancholy main.

Ibid. Stanza 30

"A penny saved is a penny got" —

Firm to this scoundrel maxim keepeth
he.

Ibid. Stanza 50

A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard
beseems,

Who, void of envy, guile, and lust of
gain,

¹ William Aikman [1682-1731], portrait
painter.

On virtue still, and nature's pleasing
themes,

Pour'd forth his unpremeditated strain.

*The Castle of Indolence. Canto I,
Stanza 68*

A little round, fat, oily man of God.

Ibid. Stanza 69

I care not, Fortune, what you me deny:

You cannot rob me of free Nature's
grace,

You cannot shut the windows of the
sky

Through which Aurora shows her
brightening face.

Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 3

Health is the vital principle of bliss,
And exercise, of health.

Ibid. Stanza 55

PHILIP DODDRIDGE

[1702-1751]

Live while you live, the epicure would
say,

And seize the pleasures of the present
day;

Live while you live, the sacred preacher
cries,

And give to God each moment as it flies.

Lord, in my views, let both united be:

I live in pleasure when I live to thee.

*Epigram on His Family Arms*¹

Awake, my soul! stretch every nerve,

And press with vigour on;

A heavenly race demands thy zeal,

And an immortal crown.

*Hymns [1755]. Zeal and Vigour
in the Christian Race, Stanza 1*

ROBERT DODSLEY

[1703-1764]

One kind kiss before we part,

Drop a tear and bid adieu;

Though we sever, my fond heart

Till we meet shall pant for you.²

The Parting Kiss [1745]

No state of life but must to patience
bow:

¹ The Latin proverb: Dum vivimus, vivamus (Let us live while we live).

² See Burns, page 392a.

The tradesman must have patience
for his bill;

He must have patience who to law will
go;

And should he lose his right, more
patience still;

Yea, to prevent or heal full many a
strife,

How oft, how long must man have
patience with his wife.

To Patience [1745]

JONATHAN EDWARDS

[1703-1758]

Resolved, never to do anything which
I should be afraid to do if it were the
last hour of my life.

Seventy Resolutions

Intend to live in continual mortifica-
tion, and never to expect or desire any
worldly ease or pleasure.

Diary. 1723

A little, wretched, despicable crea-
ture; a worm, a mere nothing, and less
than nothing; a vile insect that has
risen up in contempt against the maj-
esty of Heaven and earth.

*The Justice of God in the Damna-
tion of Sinners [1734]*

I assert that nothing ever comes to
pass without a cause.

The Freedom of the Will [1754]

This dictate of common sense.

Ibid.

JOHN WESLEY

[1703-1791]

I look upon the world as my parish.

Journal. June 11, 1739

That execrable sum of all villanies,
commonly called the Slave Trade.

Ibid. February 12, 1772

Though I am always in haste, I am
never in a hurry.

Letters. December 10, 1777

Do all the good you can,

By all the means you can,

In all the ways you can,

In all the places you can,

At all the times you can,

To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can.
John Wesley's Rule

SOAME JENYNS

[1704-1787]

Let each fair maid, who fears to be
disgraced,
Ever be sure to tie her garters fast,
Lest the loosed string, amidst the public
hall,
A wished-for prize to some proud fop
should fall.

The Art of Dancing [1752]

NATHANIEL COTTON

[1705-1788]

If solid happiness we prize,
Within our breasts this jewel lies,
And they are fools who roam.
The world has nothing to bestow;
From our own selves our joys must
flow,

And that dear hut, our home.

The Fireside. Stanza 3

To be resign'd when ills betide,
Patient when favours are deny'd,
And pleas'd with favours given, —
Dear Chloe, this is wisdom's part;
This is that incense of the heart¹

Whose fragrance smells to heaven.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Yet still we hug the dear deceit.

Content. Vision IV

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless
thee.²

Tomorrow

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN³

[1706-1790]

We are a kind of posterity in respect
to them.

Letter to William Strahan [1745]

¹ The incense of the heart may rise. — JOHN
PIERPONT [1785-1866]: *Every Place a Temple*

² I will not let thee go, except thou bless
me. — *Genesis, XXXII, 26*

Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.

WHITTIER [1807-1892]: *My Soul
and I, St. 34*

³ Eripuit coelo fulmen sceptrumque tyrann-

8th and lastly. They are so grateful!

Reasons for Preferring an Elderly

Mistress [1745]

Remember that time is money.¹

Advice to a Young Tradesman

[1748]

God helps them that help themselves.²

Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's

Almanac [1757]

Dost thou love life? Then do not
squander time, for that is the stuff life
is made of.

Ibid.

Early to bed and early to rise,
Makes a man healthy, wealthy, and
wise.³

Ibid.

Plough deep while sluggards sleep.

Ibid.

Never leave that till tomorrow which
you can do today.

Ibid.

Three removes are as bad as a fire.

Ibid.

Little strokes fell great oaks.

Ibid.

A little neglect may breed mischief;
for want of a nail the shoe was lost; for
want of a shoe the horse was lost; and
for want of a horse the rider was lost.⁴

Ibid.

He that goes a borrowing goes a
sorrowing.

Ibid.

Vessels large may venture more,
But little boats should keep near shore.

Ibid.

nis (He snatched the lightning from heaven,
and the scepter from tyrants) — a line attrib-
uted to Turgot, and inscribed on Houdon's
bust of Franklin. Frederick von der Trenck
[1726-1794] asserted at his trial [1794] that
he was the author of this line.

¹ We reckon hours and minutes to be dol-
lars and cents. — T. C. HALBURTON [1796-
1865]: *The Clockmaster*

² See Sophocles, page 16b.

³ JOHN CLARKE: *Paraemioiogia* [1639]

My hour is eight o'clock, though it is an
infallible rule, "Sanat, sanctificat, et datat,
surgere mane" (That he may be healthy,
happy, and wise, let him rise early). — *A
Health to the Gentle Profession of Serving-
men* [1598]

⁴ See Herbert, page 234a.

It is hard for an empty sack to stand upright.

Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac

Experience keeps a dear school, but fools will learn in no other.

Ibid.

A word to the wise is enough, and many words won't fill a bushel.

Preface to Poor Richard Improved
[1758]

The used key is always bright.

Ibid.

Lost time is never found again.

Ibid.

He that riseth late, must trot all day.

Ibid.

Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee.¹

Ibid.

They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety.

Historical Review of Pennsylvania
[1759]

Idleness and pride tax with a heavier hand than kings and parliaments. If we can get rid of the former, we may easily bear the latter.

Letter on the Stamp Act
[July 11, 1765]

The grand leap of the whale up the Fall of Niagara is esteemed, by all who have seen it, as one of the finest spectacles in nature.

To the editor of a London newspaper [1765], intended to chaff the English for their ignorance of America

Here Skugg lies snug

As a bug in a rug.

Letter to Miss Georgiana Shipley [September, 1772]

There never was a good war or a bad peace.²

Letter to Josiah Quincy
[September 11, 1773]

¹ See Chapman, page 116b.

² I cease not to advocate peace; even though unjust it is better than the most just war. — CICERO [106–43 B.C.]: *Epistolae ad Atticum*, Book VII, *Epistle 14*

It hath been said that an unjust peace is

You and I were long friends: you are now my enemy, and I am

Yours,

B. Franklin

Letter to William Strahan
[July 5, 1775]

We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately.

At the signing of the Declaration of Independence [July 4, 1776]

He has paid dear, very dear, for his whistle.

The Whistle [1779]

Here you would know and enjoy what posterity will say of Washington. For a thousand leagues have nearly the same effect with a thousand years.

Letter to Washington
[March 5, 1780]

George Washington, Commander of the American armies, who, like Joshua of old, commanded the sun and the moon to stand still, and they obeyed him.

*A Toast at a Dinner in Versailles*¹

I wish the bald eagle had not been chosen as the representative of our country; he is a bird of bad moral character; like those among men who live by sharpening and robbing, he is generally poor, and often very lousy.

The turkey is a much more respectable bird, and withal a true original native of America.

Letter to Sarah Bache
[January 26, 1784]

He [the sun] gives light as soon as he rises.

*An Economical Project*² [1784]

Our Constitution is in actual operation; everything appears to promise

to be preferred before a just war. — SAMUEL BUTLER: *Butler's Remains* [1759], *Speeches in the Rump Parliament*

¹ The British Minister had proposed a toast to George III, in which he likened him to the sun, and the French Minister had toasted Louis XVI, comparing him with the moon.

² A letter to the *Journal de Paris* advocating daylight saving.

that it will last; but in this world nothing is certain but death and taxes.

Letter to M. Leroy [1789]

The next thing most like living one's life over again seems to be a recollection of that life, and to make that recollection as durable as possible by putting it down in writing.

*Autobiography [1793-1868].
Chap. I*

Often I sat up in my room reading the greatest part of the night, when the book was borrowed in the evening and to be returned early in the morning, lest it should be missed or wanted.

Ibid.

Persons of good sense, I have since observed, seldom fall into disputation, except lawyers, university men, and men of all sorts that have been bred at Edinburgh.

Ibid.

Eat not to dullness; drink not to elevation.

Ibid. Chap. VI

An advantage itinerant preachers have over those who are stationary, the latter cannot well improve their delivery of a sermon by so many rehearsals.

Ibid. Chap. VII

I shall never ask, never refuse, nor ever resign an office.

Ibid. Chap. VIII

Human felicity is produced not so much by great pieces of good fortune that seldom happen, as by little advantages that occur every day.

Ibid. Chap. IX

When men are employed, they are best contented; for on the days they worked they were good-natured and cheerful, and, with the consciousness of having done a good day's work, they spent the evening jollily; but on our idle days they were mutinous and quarrelsome.

Ibid. Chap. X

HENRY FIELDING

[1707-1754]

All Nature wears one universal grin.

Tom Thumb the Great [1730].

Act I, Sc. 1

Today it is our pleasure to be drunk;
And this our queen shall be as drunk
as we.

Ibid. Sc. 2

When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm
thank'd enough;

I've done my duty, and I've done no
more.

Ibid. Sc. 3

Lo, when two dogs are fighting in the
streets,

With a third dog one of the two dogs
meets;

With angry teeth he bites him to the
bone,

And this dog smarts for what that dog
has done.¹

Ibid. Sc. 6

I am as sober as a judge.

Don Quixote in England [1734].

Act III, Sc. 14

This story will never go down.

Tumble-down Dick

The dusky night rides down the sky,

And ushers in the morn;

The hounds all join in glorious cry,

The huntsman winds his horn,

And a-hunting we will go.²

A-Hunting We Will Go [1734].

Stanza 1

¹ Thus when a barber and a collier fight,
The barber beats the luckless collier —
white;

The dusty collier heaves his ponderous
sack,

And big with vengeance beats the barber
— black.

In comes the brick-dust man, with grime
o'erspread,

And beats the collier and the barber —
red:

Black, red, and white in various clouds
are tost,

And in the dust they raise the combatants
are lost.

CHRISTOPHER SMART [1722-1770]:

The Trip to Cambridge

² It's of three jovial huntsmen, and a-
hunting they did go;

To whom nothing is given, of him
can nothing be required.

Joseph Andrews [1742].
Book II, Chap. 8

I describe not men, but manners;
not an individual, but a species.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

They are the affectation of affecta-
tion.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Public schools are the nurseries of all
vice and immorality.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Some folks rail against other folks,
because other folks have what some
folks would be glad of.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 6

Can any man have a higher notion of
the rule of right and the eternal fitness
of things?

The History of Tom Jones [1749].
Book IV, Chap. 4

Wisdom, whose lessons have been
represented as so hard to learn by those
who never were at her school, only
teaches us to extend a simple maxim
universally known. And this is, not to
buy at too dear a price.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 3

Distinction without a difference.

Ibid. Chap. 13

The too inordinate fondness of a
father . . . must be allowed the name
of an amiable weakness.¹

Ibid. Book X, Chap. 8

Nothing more aggravates ill success
than the near approach to good.

Ibid. Book XIII, Chap. 2

Hairbreadth missings of happiness
look like the insults of Fortune.

Ibid.

The republic of letters.

Ibid. Book XIV, Chap. 1

And they hunted, and they hollo'd, and
they blew their horns also;
Look ye there!

The Three Jovial Huntsmen
(old English ballad), *St. 1*

¹ Amiable weaknesses of human nature. —
GIBBON: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Em-
pire* [1776-1788], *Chap. XIV*

It was an amiable weakness. — SHERIDAN:
The School for Scandal [1777]

It hath been often said, that it is not
death, but dying which is terrible.

Amelia [1751]. *Book III, Chap. 4*

These are called the pious frauds of
friendship.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 6

When widows exclaim loudly against
second marriages, I would always lay a
wager that the man, if not the wedding-
day, is absolutely fixed on.

Ibid. Chap. 8

There is not in the universe a more
ridiculous, nor a more contemptible ani-
mal, than a proud clergyman.

Ibid. Chap. 10

One of my illustrious predecessors.¹

Covent Garden Journal
[January 11, 1752]

Perhaps there is more of ostentation
than of real utility in ships of this vast
and unwieldy burthen.

Journal of a Voyage to Lisbon
[1755]

CARL LINNAEUS

[1707-1778]

To live by medicine is to live hor-
ribly.

Diaeta Naturalis. Introduction

Nature does not proceed by leaps.²

Philosophia Botanica. Sect. 77

Mingle your joys sometimes with
your earnest occupation.

Quoted in biography of Linnaeus
by BENJAMIN DAYDON JONES,
Chap. 9

A professor can never better distin-
guish himself in his work than by en-
couraging a clever pupil, for the true
discoverers are among them, as comets
amongst the stars.

Ibid.

¹ Illustrious predecessor. — BURKE: *The
Present Discontents* [1770]

I tread in the footsteps of illustrious men.
. . . In receiving from the people the sacred
trust twice confided to my illustrious predeces-
sor [Andrew Jackson]. — MARTIN VAN BU-
REN: *Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1837]

² Natura non facit saltus.

Live innocently; God is here.

*Quoted in biography of Linnaeus.
Chap. 15 (Inscribed over the
door of Linnaeus's bedchamber)*

If a tree dies, plant another in its
place.

Ibid.

GEORGES LOUIS LECLERC
DE BUFFON
[1707-1788]

The style is the man himself.¹

*Discourse [On his admission to
the French Academy, 1753]*

Genius is nothing but a great apti-
tude for patience.

*Attributed*²

CHARLES WESLEY
[1707-1788]

"Christ, the Lord, is risen today,"

Sons of men and angels say,
Raise your joys and triumphs high,
Sing, ye heavens, and earth reply.

Hymns and Sacred Poems [1739].

Christ, the Lord, is Risen Today

Jesus, lover of my soul,
Let me to Thy bosom fly,
While the waters nearer roll,
While the tempest still is high;
Hide me, O my Saviour, hide,
Till the storm of life is past;
Safe into the haven glide,
O receive my soul at last.

Ibid. [1740]. *Jesus, Lover of
My Soul*

Gentle Jesus, meek and mild,
Look upon a little child;

¹ Le style est l'homme même.

² Le génie n'est autre chose qu'une grande
aptitude à la patience.

This is quoted by MATTHEW ARNOLD in his
Essays in Criticism, *A French Coleridge*
[1865]. There is also a popular proverb:
"Genius is patience." DISRAELI, *The Young
Duke* [1831]: "Patience is a necessary in-
gredient of genius." LESLIE STEPHEN [1832-
1904]: "Genius is a capacity for taking
trouble." JAN WALAEUS also says: "Genius is
an intuitive talent for labor." LORD SYDEN-
HAM [1799-1841] defined genius as a consum-
mate sense of proportion.

See Carlyle, page 476a.

Pity my simplicity,
Suffer me to come to thee.

Hymns and Sacred Poems [1742].

Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild
Soldiers of Christ, arise,
And put your armour on.

Ibid. [1749] *Soldiers of Christ,
Arise*

Hark! the herald angels sing
Glory to the new-born King;
Peace on earth, and mercy mild,
God and sinners reconciled!
Joyful all ye nations rise,
Join the triumph of the skies;
With th' angelic host proclaim
Christ is born in Bethlehem.¹

Ibid. [1753]. *Christmas Hymn:
Hark! the Herald Angels Sing*

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF
CHATHAM
[1708-1778]

The atrocious crime of being a young
man, which the honorable gentleman
[Walpole] has with such spirit and
decency charged upon me, I shall
neither attempt to palliate nor deny;
but content myself with wishing that I
may be one of those whose follies may
cease with their youth, and not of that
number who are ignorant in spite of
experience.

*Speech in the House of Commons*²
[March 6, 1741]

I rejoice that America has resisted.
Three millions of people, so dead to all
the feelings of liberty, as voluntarily
to submit to be slaves, would have been
fit instruments to make slaves of the
rest.

Ibid. [January 14, 1766]

¹ George Whitefield altered lines 1 and 2,
7 and 8 from Wesley's original:

Hark, how all the welkin rings,
"Glory to the King of kings."

Universal nature say,
"Christ the Lord is born today."

² This is the composition of Johnson,
founded on some note or statement of the
actual speech. Johnson said, "That speech I
wrote in a garret, in Exeter Street." — BOS-
WELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]

Confidence is a plant of slow growth in an aged bosom; youth is the season of credulity.

Speech in the House of Commons
[January 14, 1766]

Unlimited power is apt to corrupt the minds of those who possess it.¹

Case of Wilkes. Speech
[January 9, 1770]

Where law ends, tyranny begins.
Ibid.

A long train of these practices has at length unwillingly convinced me that there is something behind the throne greater than the King himself.

Chatham Correspondence. Speech
[March 2, 1770]

Reparation for our rights at home, and security against the like future violations.²

Letter to the Earl of Shelburne
[September 29, 1770]

You cannot conquer America.
Speech [November 18, 1777]

If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while a foreign troop was landed in my country I never would lay down my arms, — never! never! never!

Ibid.

I invoke the genius of the Constitution.
Ibid.

The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the Crown. It may be frail; its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter, the rain may enter, — but the King of England cannot enter; all his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!

Speech on the Excise Bill

¹ Power tends to corrupt; absolute power corrupts absolutely. — LORD ACTON: *Letter to Bishop Mandell Creighton* [1887]

² Indemnity for the past and security for the future. — LORD JOHN RUSSELL: *Life and Times of Charles James Fox* [1859-1860], Vol. III, P. 345, *Letter to the Hon. T. Maitland*

SAMUEL JOHNSON

[1709-1784]

Of all the griefs that harass the distressed,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.¹

London [1738], *Line 166*

This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confessed, —

Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd.²
Ibid. Line 176

When learning's triumph o'er her
barb'rous foes

First rear'd the stage, immortal Shakespeare rose;

Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,

Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new:

Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,

And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.

Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane Theatre [1747]

Cold approbation gave the ling'ring bays,

For those who durst not censure, scarce could praise.

Ibid.

Declamation roar'd, while Passion slept.

Ibid.

The wild vicissitudes of taste.

Ibid.

For we that live to please must please to live.

Ibid.

Studious to please, yet not ashamed to fail.

Prologue to the Tragedy of Irene
[1749]

Let observation with extensive view
Survey mankind, from China to Peru.³

Vanity of Human Wishes [1749].
Line 1

¹ See Juvenal, page 62b.

² Three years later Johnson wrote, "Mere unassisted merit advances slowly, if — what is not very common — it advances at all."

³ DE QUINCEY quotes with approval, but without naming him, the criticism of a writer who contends that this couplet amounts in effect to this: "Let observation with extensive

Deign on the passing world to turn
thine eyes,
And pause a while from learning to be
wise.

There mark what ills the scholar's life
assail, —
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the
jail.

Vanity of Human Wishes. Line 157

A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him, and no labours
tire.

Ibid. Line 191

He left the name at which the world
grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale.

Ibid. Line 221

Enlarge my life with multitude of days,
In health, in sickness, thus the sup-
pliant prays;
Hides from himself his state, and shuns
to know

That life protracted is protracted woe.

Ibid. Line 255

Superfluous lags the veteran on the
stage.

Ibid. Line 308

Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,
Roll darkling down the torrent of his
fate?

Ibid. Line 345

Secure, whate'er he gives, he gives the
best.

Ibid. Line 356

With these celestial Wisdom calms the
mind,

And makes the happiness she does not
find.

Ibid. Line 367

From thee, great God, we spring, to
thee we tend, —

Path, motive, guide, original and end.¹

Motto to The Rambler, No. 7
[1750]

Curiosity is one of the permanent
and certain characteristics of a vigorous
mind.

The Rambler [March 12, 1751]

observation observe mankind extensively." —
Rhetoric [1828]

¹ A translation of Boethius's *De Consola-
tione Philosophiae*, III, 9, 27.

No place affords a more striking con-
viction of the vanity of human hopes,
than a public library.

The Rambler [March 23, 1751]

Parnassus has its flowers of transient
fragrance, as well as its oaks of tower-
ing height, and its laurels of eternal
verdure.

Ibid.

Life is surely given us for higher
purposes than to gather what our an-
cestors have wisely thrown away.

Ibid. [May 14, 1751]

It is one of the maxims of the civil
law, that definitions are hazardous.

Ibid. [May 28, 1751]

Praise like gold and diamonds owes
its value only to its scarcity.

Ibid. [June 6, 1751]

Almost all absurdity of conduct
arises from the imitation of those whom
we can not resemble.

Ibid. [July 2, 1751]

I am not so lost in lexicography as
to forget that *words are the daughters*
of earth, and that things are the sons
*of heaven.*¹

Preface to His Dictionary [1755]

I dismiss it with frigid tranquillity,
having little to fear or hope from cen-
sure or from praise.

Ibid.

CLUB — An assembly of good fel-
lows, meeting under certain conditions.

Definition in the Dictionary

ESSAY — A loose sally of the mind;
an irregular indigested piece; not a
regular and orderly composition.

Ibid.

EXCISE — A hateful tax levied upon
commodities, and adjudged not by
the common judges of property, but
wretches hired by those to whom excise
is paid.

Ibid.

GRUBSTREET — The name of a street
near Moorsfield, London, much inhab-
ited by writers of small histories, dic-
tionaries, and temporary poems.

Ibid.

¹ See Herbert, page 234b.

OATS — A grain which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people.¹

Definition in the Dictionary

He is no wise man that will quit a certainty for an uncertainty.

The Idler [1758-1760]. No. 57

What is read twice is commonly better remembered than what is transcribed.

Ibid. No. 74

Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow, — attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

Rasselas [1759]. Chap. I

"I fly from pleasure," said the prince, "because pleasure has ceased to please; I am lonely because I am miserable, and am unwilling to cloud with my presence the happiness of others."

Ibid. Chap. III

A man used to vicissitudes is not easily dejected.

Ibid. Chap. XII

Few things are impossible to diligence and skill.

Ibid.

I live in the crowd of jollity, not so much to enjoy company as to shun myself.

Ibid. Chap. XVI

Many things difficult to design prove easy to performance.

Ibid.

The first years of man must make provision for the last.

Ibid. Chap. XVII

The endearing elegance of female friendship.

Ibid. Chap. XLVI

¹ It was pleasant to me to find, that "oats," the "food of horses," were so much used as the food of the people in Dr. Johnson's own town. — BOSWELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791], *Everyman* ed., Vol. I, P. 628

I own that by my definition of *oats* I meant to vex them [the Scotch]. — *Ibid.*, Vol. II, P. 434

How small of all that human hearts endure,

That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!

Still to ourselves in every place consigned,

Our own felicity we make or find.

Lines Added to GOLDSMITH'S

Traveller [1763-1764]

That man is little to be envied whose patriotism would not gain force upon the plain of Marathon, or whose piety would not grow warmer among the ruins of Iona.

Journey to the Western Islands

[1775]. *Inch Kenneth*

"To Oliver Goldsmith, Poet, Naturalist, Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing that he did not adorn."¹

Epitaph on Goldsmith [June 22, 1776]

Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.

Lives of the Poets [1779-1781]:

Life of Addison

To be of no church is dangerous. Religion, of which the rewards are distant, and which is animated only by faith and hope, will glide by degrees out of the mind unless it be invigorated and reimpresed by external ordinances, by stated calls to worship, and the salutary influence of example.

Ibid. *Life of Milton*

His [Garrick's] death eclipsed the gayety of nations, and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure.²

Ibid. *Life of Edmund Smith*

Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.

Verses on the Death of Mr. Robert

Levet [1783]. Stanza 2

¹ Olivarii Goldsmith, Poetae, Physici, Historici, Qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.

² Quoted by BOSWELL, *Life of Dr. Johnson*, *Everyman* ed., Vol. I, P. 39, and Vol. II, P. 275.

In misery's darkest cavern known,
His useful care was ever nigh.
Where hopeless anguish pour'd his
groan,

And lonely want retir'd to die!

Verses on the Death of Mr.

Robert Levet. Stanza 5

His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Then, with no throbs of fiery pain,¹
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Tomorrow I purpose to regulate my
room.

Prayers and Meditations [Published 1785]. 1764

Preserve me from unseasonable and
immoderate sleep.

Ibid. 1767

Every man naturally persuades himself that he can keep his resolutions, nor is he convinced of his imbecility but by length of time and frequency of experiment.

Ibid. 1770

This world, where much is to be done
and little to be known.

*Ibid. Against Inquisitive and
Perplexing Thoughts*

Gratitude is a fruit of great cultivation; you do not find it among gross people.

*BOSWELL'S Tour to the Hebrides
[Published 1785]. [September
20, 1773]*

A fellow that makes no figure in company, and has a mind as narrow as the neck of a vinegar-cruet.

Ibid. [September 30, 1773]
Here closed in death th' attentive eyes
That saw the manners in the face.

Epitaph on Hogarth [1786]

The hoary Sage replied,
Come, my lad, and drink some beer.

*MRS. PIOZZI: Anecdotes of Samuel
Johnson [1786]*

If the man who turnips cries

¹ Variant: Then with no throbbing fiery pain.

Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father.¹

*MRS. PIOZZI: Anecdotes of
Samuel Johnson*

He was a very good hater.

Ibid.

The law is the last result of human wisdom acting upon human experience for the benefit of the public.

Ibid.

The use of travelling is to regulate imagination by reality, and instead of thinking how things may be, to see them as they are.

Ibid.

Dictionaries are like watches; the worst is better than none, and the best cannot be expected to go quite true.

Ibid.

Books that you may carry to the fire and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.

*Apophthegms from HAWKINS'S
Life of Johnson [1787]*

Round numbers are always false.

Ibid.

As with my hat² upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.³

*Ibid. Anecdotes of Johnson by
GEORGE STEEVENS*

Abstinence is as easy to me as temperance would be difficult.

*Anecdotes of Johnson by
HANNAH MORE*

Boswell. That, Sir, was great fortitude of mind.

Johnson. No, Sir; stark insensibility.

*BOSWELL'S Life of Dr. Johnson⁴
[1791]. Vol. I, Page 28*

¹ Burlesque of Lope de Vega's lines,
"Se acquier los leones vence," etc.

² Elsewhere found, "I put my hat."

³ A parody on the ballad, *The Hermit of Warkworth.*

⁴ Everyman edition, 2 volumes.

The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets, Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists, Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biogra-

On clean-shirt-day he went abroad, and paid visits.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.

Vol. I, Page 56

Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties.

Ibid. Page 92

I'll come no more behind your scenes, David; for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities.¹

Ibid. Page 117

Wretched un-idea'd girls.

Ibid. Page 148

Is not a patron, my lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and when he has reached ground encumbers him with help? The notice which you have been pleased to take of my labours, had it been early, had been kind; but it has been delayed till I am indifferent, and cannot enjoy it; till I am solitary, and cannot impart it; till I am known, and do not want it.²

Ibid. Page 156

Sir, he [Bolingbroke] was a scoundrel and a coward; a scoundrel for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality; a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman to draw the trigger at his death.

Ibid. Page 160

If a man does not make new acquaintances as he advances through life, he will soon find himself left alone. A man,

phers. He has no second. — MACAULAY: *Samuel Johnson* [1831]

¹ To David Garrick [1749].

² Letter to Lord Chesterfield [February 7, 1755].

What is a Patron? Johnson knew,
And well that lifelike portrait drew.
He is a Patron who looks down
With careless eye on men who drown;
But if they chance to reach the land,
Encumbers them with helping hand.

AUSTIN DOBSON [1840-1921]: *The Noble Patron*

See Sophocles, pages 13b-16a.

sir, should keep his friendship in a constant repair.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.

Vol. I, Page 182

Towering in the confidence of twenty-one.¹

Ibid. Page 197

Being in a ship is being in a jail, with the chance of being drowned.

Ibid. Page 215

Nothing is little to him that feels it with great sensibility.²

Ibid. Page 230

Bounty always receives part of its value from the manner in which it is bestowed.³

Ibid. Page 233

Every man's affairs, however little, are important to himself.⁴

Ibid. Page 235

A man of genius has been seldom ruined but by himself.⁵

Ibid. Page 236

Sir, I think all Christians, whether Papists or Protestants, agree in the essential articles, and that their differences are trivial, and rather political than religious.⁶

Ibid. Page 251

The noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees, is the high-road that leads him to England.

Ibid. Page 264

A man ought to read just as inclina-

¹ Letter to Bennet Langton [January 9, 1758].

² Letter to Joseph Baretti [July 20, 1762].

³ Letter to the Earl of Bute [July 20, 1762].

⁴ To the same [November 3, 1762].

⁵ Letter to Joseph Baretti [December 21, 1762].

⁶ All denominations of Christians have really little difference in point of doctrine; though they may differ widely in external forms. — *Vol. I, P. 411* [1772]

I do not find that the age or country makes the least difference; no, nor the language the actor spoke, nor the religion which they professed, — whether Arab in the desert, or Frenchman in the Academy. I see that sensible men and conscientious men all over the world were of one religion of well-doing and daring. — EMERSON: *Lectures and Biographical Sketches* [1884], *The Preacher*

See Disraeli, page 313b.

tion leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.¹ A young man should read five hours in a day, and so may acquire a great deal of knowledge.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. I, Page 266

If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

Ibid. Page 268

If I accustom a servant to tell a lie for *me*, have I not reason to apprehend that he will tell many lies for *himself*?

Ibid. Page 270

Sir, your levellers wish to level *down* as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling *up* to themselves.

Ibid. Page 277

Sherry² is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, sir, is not in Nature.

Ibid. Page 280

Sir, a woman preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all.

Ibid. Page 287

I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else.³

Ibid. Page 290

This was a good dinner enough, to be sure, but it was not a dinner to *ask* a man to.

Ibid. Page 291

The gloomy calm of idle vacancy.⁴

Ibid. Page 294

¹ The book which you read from a sense of duty, or because for any reason you must, does not commonly make friends with you. — WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS: *My Literary Passions* [1895], Chap. 7

² Thomas Sheridan [1719-1788], actor, lecturer, and author.

³ See Athenaeus, page 69b.

⁴ Letter to Boswell [December 8, 1763]. See Cowper, page 365a.

[Of Sir John Hawkins] A very unclubable man.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. I, Page 298

He¹ is one of the many who have made themselves *public*, without making themselves *known*.

Ibid. Page 310

I cannot see that lectures can do so much good as reading the books from which the lectures are taken.

Ibid. Page 315

Were he not to marry again, it might be concluded that his first wife had given him a disgust to marriage; but by taking a second wife he pays the highest compliment to the first, by showing that she made him so happy as a married man, that he wishes to be so a second time.

Ibid. Page 360

It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives.

Ibid. Page 378

That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one.²

Ibid. Page 393

A gentleman who had been very unhappy in marriage, married immediately after his wife died: Johnson said, it was the triumph of hope over experience.

Ibid. Page 394

A decent provision for the poor is the true test of civilization.

Ibid. Page 396

Whatever philosophy may determine of material nature, it is certainly true of intellectual nature, that it abhors a vacuum.

Ibid. Page 403

Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him.³

Ibid. Page 422

¹ William Kenrick [1725-1779], a writer who attacked Goldsmith, Garrick, Fielding, Johnson, and Colman.

² See Disraeli, page 512a.

³ They only who live with a man can write his life with any genuine exactness and discrimination; and few people who have lived

The way to make sure of power and influence is by lending money confidentially to your neighbours at a small interest, or perhaps no interest at all, and having their bonds in your possession.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. I, Page 422

I am a great friend to public amusements; for they keep people from vice.
Ibid. Page 424

A cow is a very good animal in the field; but we turn her out of a garden.
Ibid. Page 436

Much may be made of a Scotchman if he be caught young.
Ibid. Page 440

The way to spread a work is to sell it at a low price. No man will send to buy a thing that costs even sixpence, without an intention to read it.
Ibid. Page 465

An old tutor of a college said to one of his pupils: Read over your compositions, and wherever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out.¹
Ibid. Page 470

You are the most unscottified of your countrymen.
Ibid. Page 473

Was ever poet so trusted before?²
Ibid. Page 502

Attack is the reaction. I never think I have hit hard unless it rebounds.
Ibid. Page 540

A man will turn over half a library to make one book.
Ibid. Page 545

Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.
Ibid. Page 547

Knowledge is of two kinds: we know a subject ourselves, or we know where we can find information upon it.
Ibid. Page 558

with a man know what to remark about him.
— *Vol. I, P. 617*

¹ See Sydney Smith, page 419b.

² Of Oliver Goldsmith, in a letter to Boswell [July 4, 1774].

In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. I, Page 589

There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly, but then less is learned there; so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other.
Ibid.

There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man by which so much happiness is produced as by a good tavern or inn.¹
Ibid. Page 620

A man is very apt to complain of the ingratitude of those who have risen far above him.
Ibid. Vol. II, Page 5

If a man could say nothing against a character but what he can prove, history could not be written.
Ibid. Page 13

No man but a blockhead ever wrote except for money.
Ibid. Page 16

While grief is fresh, every attempt to divert only irritates.
Ibid. Page 21

Life is a progress from want to want, not from enjoyment to enjoyment.
Ibid. Page 36

Life admits not of delays; when pleasure can be had, it is fit to catch it. Every hour takes away part of the things that please us, and perhaps part of our disposition to be pleased.²
Ibid. Page 98

In every volume of poems something good may be found.
Ibid. Page 117

¹ Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
His warmest welcome at an inn.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE [1714–1763]:
Written on a Window of an Inn at Henley

ROBERT LEIGHTON [1611–1684], Archbishop of Glasgow, often said that if he were to choose a place to die in, it should be an inn. — *Works, Vol. I, P. 76*

² Letter to Boswell [September 1, 1777].

When a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. II, Page 131

Everything that enlarges the sphere of human powers, that shows man he can do what he thought he could not do, is valuable.

Ibid. Page 168

It is a man's own fault, it is from want of use, if his mind grows torpid in old age.

Ibid. Page 183

Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of "The Natural History of Iceland," from the Danish of Horrebrow, the whole of which was exactly (Ch. LXXII. *Concerning snakes*) thus: "There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island."¹

Ibid. Page 201

As the Spanish proverb says, "He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him," so it is in travelling, a man must carry knowledge with him if he would bring home knowledge.

Ibid. Page 216

It is better to live rich, than to die rich.

Ibid. Page 218

I would rather be attacked than unnoticed. For the worst thing you can do to an author is to be silent as to his works.

Ibid. Page 257

I remember a passage in Goldsmith's "Vicar of Wakefield," which he was afterwards fool enough to expunge: "I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing."

Ibid. Page 267

Claret is the liquor for boys, port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.

Ibid. Page 271

¹ Chapter XLII is still shorter: "There are no owls of any kind in the whole island."

Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.
Vol. II, Page 291

A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say.

Ibid. Page 326

Of Dr. Goldsmith he said, "No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had."

Ibid. Page 336

The applause of a single human being is of great consequence.

Ibid. Page 338

Come to me, my dear Bozzy, and let us be as happy as we can.¹

Ibid. Page 366

The potentiality of growing rich beyond the dreams of avarice.²

Ibid. Page 376

Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.

Ibid. Page 386

My friend was of opinion that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merits handsomely allowed.³

Ibid. Page 393

A jest breaks no bones.

Ibid. Page 405

To let friendship die away by negligence and silence, is certainly not wise. It is voluntarily to throw away one of the greatest comforts of this weary pilgrimage.

Ibid. Page 417

Whatever you have, spend less.⁴

Ibid. Page 427

¹ Letter to Boswell [March 14, 1781].

² I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice. — EDWARD MOORE: *The Gamester* [1753], Act II, Sc. 2

³ Usually quoted as "When a nobleman writes a book, he ought to be encouraged."

⁴ Letter to Boswell [December 7, 1782].

I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me.¹

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*.

Vol. II, Page 436

He is not only dull himself, but the cause of dullness in others.²

Ibid. Page 441

Clear your mind of cant.

Ibid. Page 469

Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.³

Ibid. Page 535

I have found you an argument; I am not obliged to find you an understanding.

Ibid. Page 536

Blown about with every wind of criticism.⁴

Ibid. Page 539

Don't *attitudinize*.

Ibid. Page 541

I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance.

Ibid. Page 579

Life is very short, and very uncertain; let us spend it as well as we can.

Ibid. Page 583

God bless you, my dear.

Ibid. Page 609 (*His last words*)

GEORGE, LORD LYTTTELTON

[1709-1773]

Women, like princes, find few real friends.

Advice to a Lady

What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition? To be fair.

Ibid.

The lover in the husband may be lost.

Ibid.

¹ I have not loved the world, nor the world me. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto III* [1816], St. 113

See Emerson, pages 502b-503a.

² See Shakespeare, page 152b.

³ A parody on "Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free," from BROOKE'S *Gustavus Vasa* [1739].

⁴ Carried about with every wind of doctrine. — *Ephesians, IV, 14*

Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel;
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle.

Soliloquy on a Beauty in the Country

ALICIA¹ RUTHERFORD

COCKBURN

[1712-1794]

I've seen the smiling
Of Fortune beguiling,
I've felt all her favours and found her decay;

Sweet was her blessing,

Kind her caressing:

But now they are fled, are fled far away.

The Flowers of the Forest.

Stanza 1

GEORGE GRENVILLE

[1712-1770]

A wise government knows how to enforce with temper or to conciliate with dignity.

Speech against the Expulsion of John Wilkes, House of Parliament

[1769]

EDWARD MOORE

[1712-1757]

Can't I another's face commend,
And to her virtues be a friend;
But instantly your forehead lowers,
As if her merit lessen'd yours?

The Farmer, the Spaniel, and the Cat [1756]

The maid who modestly conceals
Her beauties, while she hides, reveals;
Give but a glimpse, and fancy draws
Whate'er the Grecian Venus was.

The Spider and the Bee [1756]

Time still, as he flies, brings increase
to her truth,
And gives to her mind what he steals
from her youth.

The Happy Marriage [1756]

¹ Sometimes given as Alison.

JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU

[1712-1778]

Never exceed your rights, and they will soon become unlimited.

A Discourse on Political Economy
[1758]

Money is the seed of money, and the first guinea is sometimes more difficult to acquire than the second million.

Ibid.

Man is born free, and everywhere he is in chains.¹

Contrat Social [1762]. *Book I*,
Chap. 1

The strongest is never strong enough to be always the master, unless he transforms strength into right, and obedience into duty.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The right of conquest has no foundation other than the right of the strongest.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The body politic, like the human body, begins to die from its birth, and bears in itself the causes of its destruction.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 11

As soon as public service ceases to be the chief business of the citizens, and they would rather serve with their money than with their persons, the State is not far from its fall.

Ibid. Chap. 15

Good laws lead to the making of better ones; bad ones bring about worse. As soon as any man says of the affairs of the State, "What does it matter to me?" the State may be given up for lost.

Ibid.

God makes all things good; man meddles with them and they become evil.

Émile, ou De l'Éducation [1762].
Book I

I shall always maintain that whoso says in his heart, "There is no God,"

¹ L'homme est né libre, et partout il est dans les fers.

while he takes the name of God upon his lips, is either a liar or a madman.

Émile, ou De l'Éducation. Book I

People who know little are usually great talkers, while men who know much say little.

Ibid.

What wisdom can you find that is greater than kindness?

Ibid. Book II

The happiest is he who suffers least; the most miserable is he who enjoys least. Ever more sorrow than joy, — this is the lot of all of us.

Ibid.

Nature never deceives us; it is always we who deceive ourselves.

Ibid. Book III

There exists one book, which, to my taste, furnishes the happiest treatise of natural education. What then is this marvelous book? Is it Aristotle? Is it Pliny, is it Buffon? No, — it is *Robinson Crusoe*.

Ibid.

Self-love makes more libertines than love.

Ibid. Book IV

Provided a man is not mad, he can be cured of every folly but vanity.

Ibid.

A man says what he knows, a woman says what will please.

Ibid. Book V

Where is the man who owes nothing to the land in which he lives? Whatever that land may be, he owes to it the most precious thing possessed by man, the morality of his actions and the love of virtue.

Ibid.

I have entered on a performance which is without precedent, and will have no imitator. I propose to show my fellow-mortals a man in all the integrity of nature; and this man shall be myself.

Confessions [1782]. *Book I*

Remorse goes to sleep during a prosperous period and wakes up in adversity.

Ibid.

It is too difficult to think nobly when one only thinks to get a living.

Confessions. Book II

Hatred, as well as love, renders its votaries credulous.

Ibid. Book V

At length I recollected the thoughtless saying of a great princess, who, on being informed that the country people had no bread, replied, "Let them eat cake."¹

Ibid. Book VI

The thirst after happiness is never extinguished in the heart of man.

Ibid. Book IX

He thinks like a philosopher, and acts like a king.

Ibid. Book XII

JOSIAH TUCKER, DEAN OF GLOUCESTER

[1712-1799]

"What is true of a shopkeeper is true of a shopkeeping nation."²

*Tract Against Going to War for
the Sake of Trade [1763]*

LAURENCE STERNE

[1713-1768]

Only the brave know how to forgive.

... A coward never forgave; it is not in his nature.

Sermons. Vol. I [1760], No. 12

"Pray, my dear," quoth my mother, "have you not forgot to wind up the clock?"—"Good G—!" cried my father, making an exclamation, but taking care to moderate his voice at the

¹ "Qu'ils mangent de la brioche."

This remark is usually attributed to Marie Antoinette, after her arrival in France in 1770, but the sixth book of the *Confessions* was written two or three years before that date.

² See Adam Smith, page 352b.

Let Pitt then boast of his victory to his nation of shopkeepers. — BERTRAND BARÈRE: *Speech* [June 11, 1794]

But it may be said as a rule, that every Englishman in the Duke of Wellington's army paid his way. The remembrance of such a fact surely becomes a nation of shopkeepers. — THACKERAY: *Vanity Fair* [1847-1848], Vol. I, Chap. 28

same time, — "Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?"¹

*Tristram Shandy. Book I [1760],
Chap. 1*

So long as a man rides his hobby-horse peaceably and quietly along the King's highway, and neither compels you or me to get up behind him, — pray, Sir, what have either you or I to do with it?

Ibid. Chap. 7

For every ten jokes, thou hast got an hundred enemies.

Ibid. Chap. 12

He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip for ever.

Ibid.

Whistled up to London, upon a Tom Fool's errand.

Ibid. Chap. 16

'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause, — and of obstinacy in a bad one.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Persuasion hung upon his lips.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine; — they are the life, the soul of reading; — take them out of this book for instance, — you might as well take the book along with them.

Ibid. Chap. 22

The history of a soldier's wound beguiles the pain of it.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The desire of knowledge, like the thirst of riches, increases ever with the acquisition of it.

Ibid. Book II [1760], Chap. 3

Writing, when properly managed (as you may be sure I think mine is) is but a different name for conversation.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Go, poor devil, get thee gone! Why should I hurt thee? This world surely

¹ I wish either my father or my mother, or indeed both of them, as they were in duty both equally bound to it, had minded what they were about when they begot me. — *Ibid.*

is wide enough to hold both thee and me.¹

Tristram Shandy. Book II, Chap. 12

That's another story,² replied my father.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Trust that man in nothing who has not a Conscience in everything.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Good — bad — indifferent.

Ibid. Book III [1761-1762], Chap. 2

"Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my uncle Toby, — "but nothing to this."

Ibid. Chap. 11

Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world, though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst, the cant of criticism is the most tormenting!

Ibid. Chap. 12

When Ernulphus³ cursed — no part escaped him.

Ibid.

"Twould be as much as my life was worth.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Before an affliction is digested, consolation ever comes too soon; and after it is digested, it comes too late.

Ibid. Chap. 29

The sweat of a man's brows, and the exudations of a man's brains, are as much a man's own property as the breeches upon his backside.

Ibid. Chap. 34

One of the two horns of my dilemma.

Ibid. Book IV [1761-1762], Chap. 26

The feather put into his cap of having been abroad.

Ibid. Chap. 31

¹ Uncle Toby to the fly.

² But that is another story. — KIPLING: *Plain Tales from the Hills* [1888], *Three and — an Extra*

³ Ernulph or Arnulph [1040-1124], French Benedictine and Bishop of Rochester.

Now or never was the time.

Tristram Shandy. Book IV, Chap. 31

Sciences may be learned by rote, but wisdom not.

Ibid. Book V [1761-1762], Chap. 32

O blessed health! . . . thou art above all gold and treasure . . . He that has thee, has little more to wish for; — and he that is so wretched as to want thee, — wants everything with thee.

Ibid. Chap. 33

The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blushed as he gave it in; and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropped a tear upon the word and blotted it out forever.¹

Ibid. Book VI [1761-1762], Chap. 8

A man should know something of his own country, too, before he goes abroad.

Ibid. Book VII [1765], Chap. 2

I am sick as a horse. *Ibid.*

Ho! 'tis the time of salads.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"They order," said I, "this matter better in France."

A Sentimental Journey [1768], Line 1

I pity the man who can travel from Dan to Beersheba and cry, "'Tis all barren!"

Ibid. In the Street, Calais

Tant pis and *tant mieux*, being two of the great hinges in French conversation, a stranger would do well to set himself right in the use of them before he gets to Paris.

Ibid. Montreuil

Hail, ye small, sweet courtesies of life! for smooth do ye make the road of it.

Ibid. The Pulse, Paris

¹ But sad as angels for the good man's sin, Weep to record, and blush to give it in.

CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope* [1799], Part II, L. 357

"Disguise thyself as thou wilt, still, Slavery," said I, "still thou art a bitter draught."

A Sentimental Journey. The Passport, The Hotel at Paris

"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to the shorn lamb."¹

Ibid. Maria

WILLIAM SHENSTONE

[1714-1763]

Her cap, far whiter than the driven snow,

Emblems right meet of decency does yield.

The Schoolmistress [1737]. Stanza 6

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD

[1715-1785]

With indignation I survey
Such skill and judgment thrown away;
The time profusely squandered there
On vulgar arts beneath thy care,
If well employed at less expense
Had taught thee honour, virtue, sense.

The Youth and the Philosopher [1774]

DAVID GARRICK

[1716-1779]

Let others hail the rising sun:
I bow to that whose course is run.

On the Death of Mr. Pelham

Heart of oak are our ships,

Heart of oak are our men,

We always are ready,
Steady, boys, steady,

We'll fight, and we'll conquer again
and again.

Heart of Oak [Circa 1770]

Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for short-
ness called Noll,

Who wrote like an angel, and talk'd
like poor Poll.

Impromptu Epitaph on Goldsmith

¹ See Herbert, page 234b.

THOMAS GRAY

[1716-1771]

Ye distant spires, ye antique towers,
That crown the wat'ry glade.

On a Distant Prospect of Eton College [1742]. Stanza 1

Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Alas! regardless of their doom,
The little victims play;
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond today.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair.

Ibid. Stanza 7

To each his suff'rings; all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan,—
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.
Yet ah! why should they know their
fate,

Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies?
Thought would destroy their paradise.
No more; where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.¹

Ibid. Stanza 10

Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and torturing hour
The bad affright, afflict the best!

Hymn to Adversity [1742]. Stanza 1

What sorrow was, thou bad'st her know,
And from her own she learn'd to melt
at others' woe.

Ibid. Stanza 2

What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?

On the Death of a Favourite Cat [1747]. Stanza 4

A fav'rite has no friend!

Ibid. Stanza 6

As sickly plants betray a niggard earth,

¹ He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. — *Ecclesiastes, I, 18*

Whose barren bosom starves her
gen'rous birth.

*The Alliance of Education and
Government [Circa 1748]*

The social smile, the sympathetic tear.
Ibid.

When love could teach a monarch to
be wise,

And gospel-light first dawn'd from
Bullen's eyes.¹

Ibid.

The curfew tolls the knell of parting
day,

The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the
lea,

The ploughman homeward plods his
weary way,

And leaves the world to darkness and
to me.

*Elegy in a Country Churchyard
[1750]. Stanza 1*

Now fades the glimmering landscape on
the sight,

And all the air a solemn stillness holds,
Save where the beetle wheels his dron-

ing flight,
And drowsy tinklings lull the distant
folds.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Save that from yonder ivy-mantled
tow'r

The moping owl does to the moon com-
plain.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Each in his narrow cell forever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet

sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful
smile

The short and simple annals of the
poor.

Ibid. Stanza 8

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of
pow'r,

And all that beauty, all that wealth
e'er gave,

Await alike the inevitable hour:

¹ The monarch is Henry VIII; Anne Bol-
eyn's name is here spelled (as it is in Shake-
speare's *Henry VIII*) as it is pronounced.

The paths of glory lead but to the
grave.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard.

Stanza 9

Where thro' the long-drawn aisle and
fretted vault

The pealing anthem swells the note of
praise.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Can storied urn, or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting

breath?

Can honour's voice provoke the silent
dust,

Or flatt'ry soothe the dull cold ear
of death?

Ibid. Stanza 11

Hands, that the rod of empire might
have sway'd,

Or waked to ecstasy the living lyre.

Ibid. Stanza 12

But Knowledge to their eyes her ample
page

Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er
unroll;¹

Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the
soul.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Full many a gem of purest ray serene.²
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean

bear:

Full many a flower is born to blush
unseen,

And waste its sweetness on the desert
air.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Some village Hampden, that with
dauntless breast

The little tyrant of his fields with-
stood,

Some mute inglorious Milton here may
rest,

Some Cromwell guiltless of his coun-
try's blood.

Ibid. Stanza 15

¹ See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240a.

² Every single phrase is a string of perfect
gems, of purest ray serene, strung together on a
loose golden thread. — GEORGE DU MAURIER:
Tribby, Part VI [1894]

Forbade to wade through slaughter to
a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on man-
kind.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard.

Stanza 17

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble
strife
Their sober wishes never learn'd to
stray;
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their
way.¹

Ibid. Stanza 19

Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.

Ibid. Stanza 20

For who, to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er re-
sign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheer-
ful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look
behind?

Ibid. Stanza 22

E'en from the tomb the voice of nature
cries,
E'en in our ashes live their wonted
fires.²

Ibid. Stanza 23

Mindful of th' unhonour'd dead.

Ibid. Stanza 24

Here rests his head upon the lap of
earth,
A youth to fortune and to fame un-
known.
Fair Science frown'd not on his hum-
ble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her
own.³

Ibid. The Epitaph, Stanza 1

Large was his bounty, and his soul sin-
cere,
Heaven did a recompense as largely
send:
He gave to mis'ry (all he had) a tear,

¹ In sober state,
Through the sequestered vale of rural life,
The venerable patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way.

PORTEUS [1731-1808]: *Death*, L. 108

² See Chaucer, page 81a.

³ See Walton, page 235a.

He gained from Heav'n ('twas all he
wish'd) a friend.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard.

The Epitaph, Stanza 2

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread
abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope
repose),
The bosom of his Father and his God.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening paradise.

Ode on the Pleasure Arising from

Vicissitude [1754]. Line 53

O'er her warm cheek and rising bosom
move
The bloom of young Desire and purple
light of Love.

The Progress of Poesy [1754].

I, 3, Line 16

Far from the sun and summer-gale,
In thy green lap was Nature's Darling¹
laid.

Ibid. III, 1, Line 1

Or ope the sacred source of sympa-
thetic tears.

Ibid. III, 1, Line 12

He² pass'd the flaming bounds of
place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble while they gaze,
He saw; but, blasted with excess of
light,
Closed his eyes in endless night.

Ibid. 2, Line 4

Ruin seize thee, ruthless king,
Confusion on thy banners wait;
Though fann'd by Conquest's crimson
wing,
They mock the air with idle state.

The Bard [1759]. I, 1, Line 1

Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward's race.
Give ample room and verge enough,
The characters of hell to trace.

Ibid. II, 1, Line 1

¹ Shakespeare.

² Milton.

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the
zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure
realm,

In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes,
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at
the helm;

Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's
sway,

That, hush'd in grim repose, expects
his evening prey.

The Bard. II, 2, Line 9

Visions of glory, spare my aching
sight;

Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!

Ibid. III, 1, Line 11

And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.

Ibid. 3, Line 3

Now my weary lips I close;

Leave me, leave me to repose!

Descent of Odin [1761]. Line 71

Iron sleet of arrowy shower

Hurtles in the darken'd air.

The Fatal Sisters [1761]

Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to
importune;

He had not the method of making a
fortune.

On His Own Character [1761]

Sweet is the breath of vernal shower,

The bee's collected treasures sweet,

Sweet music's melting fall, but sweeter
yet

The still small voice of gratitude.

Ode for Music [1769]

HORACE WALPOLE

[1717-1797]

Harry Vane, Pulteney's toad-eater.

Letter to Sir Horace Mann [1742]

The world is a comedy to those that
think, a tragedy to those that feel.

Ibid. [1769]

A careless song, with a little non-
sense in it now and then, does not mis-
become a monarch.¹

Ibid. [1774]

¹ A little nonsense now and then

Is relished by the wisest men.

ANONYMOUS

The whole [Scotch] nation hitherto
has been void of wit and humour, and
even incapable of relishing it.

Letter to Sir Horace Mann [1778]

Prognostics do not always prove
prophecies, — at least the wisest proph-
ets make sure of the event first.

Letter to Thomas Walpole [1785]

SAMUEL FOOTE

[1720-1777]

Born in a cellar, and living in a gar-
ret.¹

The Author. Act II

Matt Minikin won't set fire to the
Thames though he lives near the
Bridge.

Trip to Calais [1776]

So she went into the garden to cut
a cabbage leaf to make an apple pie;
and at the same time a great she-bear,
coming up the street, pops its head into
the shop. "What! no soap?" So he died,
and she very imprudently married the
barber; and there were present the
Picinnies, and the Joblillies, and the
Garyulies, and the Grand Panjandrum
himself, with the little round button at
top, and they all fell to playing the
game of catch as catch can, till the
gunpowder ran out at the heels of their
boots.

*Nonsense written to test the
boasted memory of Charles
Macklin, The Quarterly Re-
view [1854], Credited to Foote
by MARIA EDGEWORTH in Harry
and Lucy, Concluded, Volume
II*

THOMAS GIBBONS

[1720-1785]

That man may last, but never lives,
Who much receives, but nothing gives;
Whom none can love, whom none can
thank, —

Creation's blot, creation's blank.

When Jesus Dwelt

¹ Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred. —
BYRON: *A Sketch* [1816]

DENNIS O'KELLY

[1720-1787]

It will be Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.

Declaration at Epsom [May 3, 1769] *when the great race horse, Eclipse, was to run his first race. Annals of Sporting, Volume II, Page 271*

JOHN WOOLMAN

[1720-1772]

Though the change from day to night is by a motion so gradual as scarcely to be perceived, yet when night is come we behold it very different from the day; and thus as people become wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight, customs rise up from the spirit of this world, and spread by little, and little, till a departure from the simplicity that there is in Christ becomes as distinguishable as light from darkness, to such who are crucified to the world.

Considerations on the True Harmony of Mankind

GILBERT WHITE

[1720-1793]

The tortoise, like other reptiles, has an arbitrary stomach as well as lungs; and can refrain from eating as well as breathing for a great part of the year.

Natural History of Selborne.

April 12, 1772

WILLIAM COLLINS

[1721-1759]

Well may your hearts believe the truths I tell:

'Tis virtue makes the bliss, where'er we dwell.

Persian Eclogues [1742]. I, *Selim, or The Shepherd's Moral*, Line 5

Curst be the gold and silver which persuade

Weak men to follow far-fatiguing trade.

Persian Eclogues. II, Hassan, or The Camel Driver, Line 31

How sleep the brave, who sink to rest
By all their country's wishes bless'd!

Ode Written in the Year 1746.

Stanza 1

By fairy hands their knell is rung;
By forms unseen their dirge is sung.

There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,

And Freedom shall awhile repair,

To dwell a weeping hermit there!

Ibid. Stanza 2

In numbers warmly pure and sweetly strong.

Ode to Simplicity [1747]. Stanza 1

Now air is hush'd, save where the weak-eyed bat,

With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing,

Or where the beetle winds

His small but sullen horn.

Ode to Evening [1747]. Stanza 3

'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild.

The Passions [1747]. Line 28

With eyes up-raised, as one inspir'd,

Pale Melancholy sate retir'd;

And, from her wild, sequester'd seat,

In notes by distance made more sweet,

Pour'd thro' the mellow horn her

pensive soul.

Ibid. Line 57

In hollow murmurs died away.

Ibid. Line 68

O Music, sphere-descended maid,

Friend of Pleasure, Wisdom's aid!

Ibid. Line 95

JEANNE, MARQUISE DE
POMPADOUR

[1721-1764]

After us the deluge.¹

Reputed reply to Louis XV
[November 5, 1757] *after the defeat of the French and Austrian armies by Frederick the Great in the battle of Rossbach*

¹ Après nous le déluge.

The attribution to Mme. de Pompadour is

TOBIAS SMOLLETT

[1721-1771]

He was formed for the ruin of our sex.

Roderick Random [1748]. Chap. 22

Thy fatal shafts unerring move,

I bow before thine altar, Love!

Ibid. Chap. 40

CHRISTOPHER SMART

[1722-1770]

O servant of God's holiest charge,

The minister of praise at large.

A Song to David. Stanza 3

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE

[1723-1780]

The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength, — the floating bulwark of our island.

Commentaries [1765-1769].

Vol. I, Book I, Chap. XIII

Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary.¹

Ibid. Chap. XVIII

ADAM SMITH

[1723-1790]

The real price of everything, what everything really costs to the man who wants to acquire it, is the toil and trouble of acquiring it.

Wealth of Nations [1776]

To found a great empire for the sole purpose of raising up a people of customers may at first sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit for a nation of shopkeepers; but extremely fit for a nation whose

made by DESPRÉS in *Mémoires de Madame de Hausset*, also by SAINTE-BEUVE and LA TOUR, but LAROUSSE in *Fleurs Historiques* attributes the saying to the King. It was original with neither, for it is an old French proverb.

¹ The favorite phrase of their law is "a custom whereof the memory of man runneth not back to the contrary." — EMERSON: *English Traits* [1856]

Government is influenced by shopkeepers.¹

Wealth of Nations

JOHN HOME

[1724-1808]

In the first days

Of my distracting grief, I found myself
As women wish to be who love their lords.

Douglas [1756]. Act I, Sc. 1

I'll woo her as the lion woos his brides.

Ibid.

My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills

My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,

Whose constant cares were to increase his store,

And keep his only son, myself, at home.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

RICHARD GIFFORD

[1725-1807]

Verse sweetens toil, however rude the sound;

She feels no biting pang the while she sings;

Nor, as she turns the giddy wheel around,

Revolves the sad vicissitudes of things.²

Contemplation

LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF

[1725-1780]

I appeal to any white man to say if he ever entered Logan's cabin hungry and he gave him not meat; if ever he came cold and naked and he clothed him not?

Message to Lord Dunmore, Governor of Virginia [November 11, 1774], in *Notes on Virginia*, by THOMAS JEFFERSON

¹ See Josiah Tucker, page 345a.

² See Bacon, page 121b.

JAMES OTIS

[1725-1783]

An act against the constitution is void.

*Argument Against the Writs of Assistance*¹ [1761]

Taxation without representation is tyranny.²

Attributed [1763]

WILLIAM PRESCOTT

[1726-1795]

Don't fire until you see the whites of their eyes.³

At Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775

OLIVER GOLDSMITH

[1728-1774]

One writer, for instance, excels at a plan or a title-page, another works away the body of the book, and a third is a dab at an index.

The Bee. No. 1, October 6, 1759

What cities, as great as this, have . . . promised themselves immortality! Posterity can hardly trace the situation of some. The sorrowful traveller wanders over the awful ruins of others. . . . Here stood their citadel, but now grown over with weeds; there their senate-house, but now the haunt of every noxious reptile; temples and theatres stood here, now only an undistinguished heap of ruins.

Ibid. No. 4, October 27, 1759

Good people all, with one accord,
Lament for Madam Blaize,

¹ In John Adams, *Works* [1850-1856], Vol. II, P. 522.

² This maxim was the guide and watchword of all the friends of liberty. Otis actually said: "No parts of His Majesty's dominions can be taxed without their consent." *Rights of the Colonies* [1764], P. 64.

³ Silent till you see the whites of their eyes. — PRINCE CHARLES OF PRUSSIA, at Jagerndorf, May 23, 1745

By push of bayonets; no firing till you see the whites of their eyes. — FREDERICK THE GREAT, at Prague, May 6, 1757

Who never wanted a good word —
From those who spoke her praise.

Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize
[1759]. *Stanza 1*

A night-cap deck'd his brows instead
of bay,

A cap by night, a stocking all the day.

*Description of an Author's
Bed-chamber* [1760]

That strain once more; it bids remembrance rise.

The Captivity, An Oratorio
[1764]. *Act I*

O Memory! thou fond deceiver.

Ibid.

To the last moment of his breath,

On hope the wretch relies;
And even the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.¹

Ibid. Act II

Hope, like the gleaming taper's light,
Adorns and cheers our way;
And still, as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray.

Ibid.

Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering
Po.

The Traveller [1764]. *Line 1*

Where'er I roam, whatever realms to
see,

My heart untravell'd fondly turns to
thee;

Still to my brother turns, with ceaseless
pain,

And drags at each remove a lengthening
chain.

Ibid. Line 7

Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we
roam,

His first, best country ever is, at home.

Ibid. Line 73

Where wealth and freedom reign contentment fails,

And honour sinks where commerce long
prevails.

Ibid. Line 91

Man seems the only growth that
dwindles here.²

Ibid. Line 126

¹ See Cicero, page 34a.

² Italy.

By sports like these are all their cares
beguil'd,

The sports of children satisfy the child.

The Traveller. Line 153

But winter ling'ring chills the lap of
May.

Ibid. Line 172

Cheerful at morn, he ¹ wakes from short
repose,

Breasts the keen air, and carols as he
goes.

Ibid. Line 185

So the loud torrent, and the whirl-
wind's roar,

But bind him to his native mountains
more.

Ibid. Line 217

They please, are pleas'd, they give to
get esteem,

Till, seeming blest, they grow to what
they seem.²

Ibid. Line 266

To men of other minds my fancy flies,
Embosom'd in the deep where Holland
lies.

Methinks her patient sons before me
stand,

Where the broad ocean leans against
the land.

Ibid. Line 281

Pride in their port, defiance in their
eye,

I see the lords of humankind ³ pass by.

Ibid. Line 327

The land of scholars, and the nurse of
arms.⁴

Ibid. Line 356

For just experience tells, in every soil,
That those that think must govern

those that toil.

Ibid. Line 372

Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule
the law.

Ibid. Line 386

Vain, very vain, my weary search to
find

¹ The Swiss peasant.

² The character of the French.

³ The British.

⁴ England.

That bliss which only centres in the
mind.

The Traveller. Line 423

I ¹ chose my wife, as she did her
wedding-gown, not for a fine glossy
surface, but such qualities as would
wear well.

*The Vicar of Wakefield [1766].
Chap. 1*

We sometimes had those little rubs
which Providence sends to enhance the
value of its favours.

Ibid.

Handsome is that handsome does.¹

Ibid.

That virtue which requires to be
ever guarded is scarce worth the sen-
tinel.

Ibid. Chap. 5

I find you want me to furnish you
with argument and intellects too.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.²

*Ibid. Chap. 8, The Hermit (Edwin
and Angelina), Stanza 8*

She was all of a muck of sweat.

Ibid. Chap. 9

They would talk of nothing but high
life, and high-lived company, with
other fashionable topics, such as pic-
tures, taste, Shakespeare, and the mu-
sical glasses.³

Ibid.

Conscience is a coward, and those
faults it has not strength enough to pre-
vent it seldom has justice enough to
accuse.

Ibid. Chap. 13

A kind and gentle heart he had,
To comfort friends and foes;

The naked every day he clad
When he put on his clothes.

*Ibid. Chap. 17, An Elegy on the
Death of a Mad Dog, Stanza 3*

¹ See Chaucer, page 81b.

² See Edward Young, page 306a, and
Oliver Wendell Holmes, page 536a.

³ "Shall we talk about Shakespeare?" he
asked sarcastically. "Or the musical glasses?"
—ALDOUS HUXLEY: *Point Counter Point*
[1928], Chap. 21

And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and
hound,
And curs of low degree.

*The Vicar of Wakefield. Chap.
17, An Elegy on the Death of a
Mad Dog, Stanza 4*

The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad, and bit the man.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The man recovered of the bite —
The dog it was that died.

Ibid. Stanza 8

When lovely woman stoops to folly,
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melan-
choly?

What art can wash her guilt away?¹

Ibid. Chap. 24, Song, Stanza 1

The only art her guilt to cover,
To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover,
And wring his bosom, is — to die.

Ibid. Stanza 2

To what a fortuitous concurrence do
we not owe every pleasure and con-
venience of our lives.

Ibid. Chap. 31

This same philosophy is a good horse
in the stable, but an arrant jade on a
journey.²

*The Good-Natur'd Man [1768].
Act I*

He calls his extravagance, generos-
ity; and his trusting everybody, uni-
versal benevolence.

Ibid.

All his faults are such that one loves
him still the better for them.

Ibid.

Friendship is a disinterested com-
merce between equals; love, an abject
intercourse between tyrants and slaves.

Ibid.

Silence gives consent.

Ibid. Act II

Measures, not men, have always been
my mark.¹

The Good-Natur'd Man. Act II

Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the
plain.

*The Deserted Village [1770].
Line 1*

The hawthorn bush, with seats beneath
the shade,
For talking age and whispering lovers
made.

Ibid. Line 13

The bashful virgin's sidelong looks of
love.

Ibid. Line 29

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a
prey,

Where wealth accumulates, and men
decay;

Princes and lords may flourish or may
fade;

A breath can make them, as a breath
has made;

But a bold peasantry, their country's
pride,

When once destroy'd, can never be sup-
plied.

Ibid. Line 51

His best companions, innocence and
health;

And his best riches, ignorance of
wealth.

Ibid. Line 61

How happy he who crowns in shades
like these,

A youth of labour with an age of ease!

Ibid. Line 99

Bends to the grave with unperceived
decay,

While resignation gently slopes the
way,

And all his prospects brightening to
the last,

His heaven commences ere the world
be past.

Ibid. Line 109

The watch-dog's voice that bay'd the
whispering wind,

¹ See T. S. Eliot, page 944a.

² See La Rochefoucauld, page 264b.

¹ See Chesterfield, page 323a, and Burke,
page 359a.

And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.¹

The Deserted Village. Line 121
A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year.

Ibid. Line 141
Careless their merits or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began.
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
And even his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.

Ibid. Line 161
And, as a bird each fond endearment tries
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.

Ibid. Line 167
Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.²

Ibid. Line 179
Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile.

Ibid. Line 183
A man severe he was, and stern to view;
I knew him well, and every truant knew;
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd, with counterfeited glee,
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;

¹ Frequent and loud laughter is the characteristic of folly and ill manners: it is the manner in which the mob express their silly joy at silly things, and they call it being merry. In my mind there is nothing so illiberal and so ill-bred as audible laughter.—
LORD CHESTERFIELD: *Letters* [March 9, 1748]

² See Dryden, page 279b.

Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd.

Yet was he kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault;
The village all declar'd how much he knew;
'Twas certain he could write, and cipher too.

The Deserted Village. Line 197
In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquished, he could argue still;
While words of learned length and thundering sound
Amaz'd the gazing rustics rang'd around,
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.

Ibid. Line 209
Where village statesmen talk'd with looks profound,
And news much older than their ale went round.

Ibid. Line 223
The whitewash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,—
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day.¹

Ibid. Line 227
The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.²

Ibid. Line 232

¹ A cap by night, a stocking all the day.—
Description of an Author's Bed-chamber. See page 353b.

² The twelve good rules were ascribed to Charles I: (1) urge no healths; (2) profane no divine ordinances; (3) touch no state matters; (4) reveal no secrets; (5) pick no quarrels; (6) make no comparisons; (7) maintain no ill opinions; (8) keep no bad company; (9) encourage no vice; (10) make no long

To me more dear, congenial to my heart,
One native charm, than all the gloss
of art.

The Deserted Village. Line 253

And, ev'n while fashion's brightest arts
decoy,
The heart distrusting asks, if this be
joy.

Ibid. Line 263

Her modest looks the cottage might
adorn,
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath
the thorn.

Ibid. Line 329

In all the silent manliness of grief.

Ibid. Line 384

O Luxury! thou curst by Heaven's de-
creel!

Ibid. Line 385

Thou source of all my bliss and all my
woe,

That found'st me poor at first, and
keep'st me so.

Ibid. Line 413

The very pink of perfection.

She Stoops to Conquer [1773].

Act I

Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,
With grammar, and nonsense, and
learning;

Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,
Gives genius a better discerning.

Ibid.

The genteel thing is the genteel thing
at any time. If so be that a gentleman
bees in a concatenation accordingly.

Ibid.

I'll be with you in the squeezing of a
lemon.

Ibid.

A modest woman, dressed out in all
her finery, is the most tremendous ob-
ject of the whole creation.

Ibid. Act II

meals; (11) repeat no grievances; (12) lay
no wagers.

Goose: A game played with counters on a
board divided into compartments, in some of
which a goose was depicted. — *Oxford Eng-
lish Dictionary*

This is Liberty Hall.

She Stoops to Conquer. Act II

They liked the book the better the
more it made them cry.

Ibid.

Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you
no fibs.¹

Ibid. Act III

The very pink of courtesy and cir-
cumspection.

Ibid. Act IV

Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we
see

Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltiness agree!

Retaliation [1774]. Line 11

Here lies our good Edmund,² whose
genius was such,

We scarcely can praise it, or blame it
too much;

Who, born for the universe, narrow'd
his mind,

And to party gave up what was meant
for mankind . . .

Who, too deep for his hearers, still went
on refining,

And thought of convincing, while they
thought of dining:

Though equal to all things, for all
things unfit;

Too nice for a statesman, too proud for
a wit.

Ibid. Line 29

His conduct still right, with his argu-
ment wrong.

Ibid. Line 46

A flattering painter,³ who made it his
care

To draw men as they ought to be, not
as they are.

Ibid. Line 63

Here lies David Garrick, describe me,
who can,

An abridgment of all that was pleasant
in man.

Ibid. Line 93

¹ Them that asks no questions isn't told a
lie. — KIPLING [1865-1936]: *A Smuggler's
Song, St. 6*

² Edmund Burke.

³ Richard Cumberland [1732-1811], au-
thor of such sentimental comedies as *The
West Indian* and *The Brothers*.

As a wit, if not first, in the very first
line.

Retaliation. Line 96
On the stage he was natural, simple,
affecting;

It was only that when he was off he was
acting.

Ibid. Line 101
He cast off his friends, as a huntsman
his pack,

For he knew when he pleas'd he could
whistle them back.

Ibid. Line 107
Who pepper'd the highest was surest
to please.

Ibid. Line 112
When they talk'd of their Raphaels,
Correggios, and stuff,

He shifted his trumpet and only took
snuff.

Ibid. Line 145
Such dainties to them, their health it
might hurt;

It's like sending them ruffles, when
wanting a shirt.²

The Haunch of Venison [1776]
[To Dr. Johnson] If you were to
make little fishes talk, they would talk
like whales.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*
[1791]. Vol. I, Page 466, Every-
man Edition

I consider an author's literary repu-
tation to be alive only while his name
will insure a good price for his copy
from the bookseller's.

Ibid. Page 468
There is no arguing with Johnson:
for if his pistol misses fire, he knocks
you down with the butt end of it.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 509

THOMAS WARTON

[1728-1790]

All-powerful Ale! whose sorrow-sooth-
ing sweets

¹ Sir Joshua Reynolds, who was exceedingly
deaf.

² See Tom Brown, page 293a.

Of I repeat in vacant afternoon.

*A Panegyric on Oxford Ale*¹
With British ale improving British
worth.

Ibid.
Thus too, the matchless bard, whose
lay resounds

The Splendid Shilling's praise, in
nightly gloom

Of lonesome garret, pined for cheerful
ale.²

Ibid.
Nor rough, nor barren, are the wind-
ing ways

Of hoar antiquity, but strewn with
flowers.

Written on a Blank Leaf of
DUGDALE'S Monasticon [1777]

JOHN STARK

[1728-1822]

There, my boys, are your enemies,
redcoats and Tories. You must beat
them — or Molly Stark is a widow to-
night.

At the Battle of Bennington,
August 16, 1777

JOHN PARKER

[1729-1775]

Stand your ground. Don't fire unless
fired upon; but if they mean to have a
war, let it begin here!

To his Minute Men at Lexington,
April 19, 1775

EDMUND BURKE

[1729-1797]

The writers against religion, whilst
they oppose every system, are wisely

¹ From *The Oxford Sausage* [1764], a fa-
mous miscellany of Oxford rhymes and sat-
ires, reprinted in several subsequent editions.

² Happy the man who, void of care and
strife,

In silken or in leathern purse retains
A splendid shilling. He nor hears with pain
New oysters cried, nor sighs for cheerful
ale.

JOHN PHILIPS: *The Splendid*
Shilling [1701]

careful never to set up any of their own.

A Vindication of Natural Society [1756]

I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.¹

On the Sublime and Beautiful [1756]. Sect. XIV

Custom reconciles us to everything. *Ibid.* Sect. XVIII

There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.

Observations on a Late Publication on the Present State of the Nation [1769]

The wisdom of our ancestors.² *Ibid.*

When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle.

Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents [April 23, 1770]

Of this stamp is the cant of, Not men, but measures; ^a a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honourable engagement.

Ibid. So to be patriots as not to forget we are gentlemen.

Ibid. Public life is a situation of power and energy; he trespasses against his duty who sleeps upon his watch, as well as he that goes over to the enemy.

Ibid. Reflect how you are to govern a people who think they ought to be free, and think they are not. Your scheme yields no revenue; it yields nothing but discontent, disorder, disobedience; and such is the state of America, that after wading up to your eyes in blood, you could only end just where you begun; that is, to tax where no revenue is to be

¹ See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

² Also in the *Discussion on the Traitorous Correspondence Bill* [1793].

³ See Goldsmith, page 355b.

found, to — my voice fails me; my inclination indeed carries me no farther — all is confusion beyond it.

First Speech on Conciliation with America. American Taxation [April 19, 1774]

It ought to be the happiness and glory of a representative to live in the strictest union, the closest correspondence, and the most unreserved communication with his constituents. Their wishes ought to have great weight with him; their opinion high respect; their business unremitted attention. It is his duty to sacrifice his repose, his pleasures, his satisfaction, to theirs; and above all, ever, and in all cases, to prefer their interests to his own.

Speech to the Electors of Bristol [November 3, 1774]

Your representative owes you, not his industry only, but his judgment; and he betrays instead of serving you if he sacrifices it to your opinion.

Ibid. The concessions of the weak are the concessions of fear.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions [March 22, 1775]

There is America, which at this day serves for little more than to amuse you with stories of savage men and uncouth manners, yet shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal to the whole of that commerce which now attracts the envy of the world.

Ibid. When we speak of the commerce with our colonies, fiction lags after truth, invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren.

Ibid. A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle, and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood.

Ibid. Through a wise and salutary neglect [of the colonies], a generous nature has been suffered to take her own way to perfection; when I reflect upon these effects, when I see how profitable they

have been to us, I feel all the pride of power sink and all presumption in the wisdom of human contrivances melt and die away within me. My rigour relents. I pardon something to the spirit of liberty.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

The use of force alone is but *temporary*. It may subdue for a moment; but it does not remove the necessity of subduing again: and a nation is not governed, which is perpetually to be conquered.

Ibid.

Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is not to be found.

Ibid.

The religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principles of resistance: it is the dissidence of dissent, and the protestantism of the Protestant religion.

Ibid.

In no country [America] perhaps in the world is law so general a study. This study renders men acute, inquisitive, dexterous, prompt in attack, ready in defence, full of resources. They augur misgovernment at a distance, and snuff the approach of tyranny in every tainted breeze.

Ibid.

I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people.

Ibid.

It is not, what a lawyer tells me I *may* do; but what humanity, reason, and justice, tell me I ought to do.

Ibid.

The march of the human mind is slow.

Ibid.

Freedom and not servitude is the cure of anarchy; as religion, and not atheism, is the true remedy for superstition.

Ibid.

All government — indeed, every human benefit and enjoyment, every vir-

tue and every prudent act — is founded on compromise and barter.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

Instead of a standing revenue, you will have therefore a perpetual quarrel.

Ibid.

Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed that grows in every soil.

Ibid.

Deny them this participation of freedom, and you break that sole bond, which originally made, and must still preserve the unity of the empire.

Ibid.

It is the love of the British people; it is their attachment to their government, from the sense of the deep stake they have in such a glorious institution, which gives you both your army and your navy, and infuses into both that liberal obedience, without which your army would be a base rabble, and your navy nothing but rotten timber.

Ibid.

Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together.

Ibid.

By adverting to the dignity of this high calling, our ancestors have turned a savage wilderness into a glorious empire: and have made the most extensive, and the only honourable conquests, not by destroying, but by promoting the wealth, the number, the happiness of the human race.

Ibid.

He was not merely a chip of the old block, but the old block itself.

On Pitt's First Speech [February 26, 1781]. From WRAXALL'S Memoirs, First Series, Vol. I, Page 342

The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.

Speech at County Meeting of Buckinghamshire [1784]

There never was a bad man that had ability for good service.

Speech in Opening the Impeachment of Warren Hastings [1788]

They made and recorded a sort of institute and digest of anarchy, called the Rights of Man.

On the Army Estimates [1790]

People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.¹

Reflections on the Revolution in France [1790]

You had that action and counter-action which, in the natural and in the political world, from the reciprocal struggle of discordant powers draws out the harmony of the universe.

Ibid.

The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic enterprise is gone.

Ibid.

That chastity of honour which felt a stain like a wound.

Ibid.

Vice itself lost half its evil by losing all its grossness.

Ibid.

Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle.

Ibid.

Learning will be cast into the mire and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude.

Ibid.

Because half-a-dozen grasshoppers under a fern make the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the noise are the only inhabitants of the field; that of course they are many in number; or that, after all, they are other than the little shrivelled, meagre, hopping, though loud and

¹ The Democratic Party is like a mule—without pride of ancestry or hope of posterity.—IGNATIUS DONNELLY [1831-1901]: *Speech in the Minnesota Legislature*

troublesome insects of the hour.

Reflections on the Revolution in France

In their nomination to office they will not appoint to the exercise of authority as to a pitiful job, but as to a holy function.

Ibid.

He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves and sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper.

Ibid.

To execute laws is a royal office; to execute orders is not to be a king. However, a political executive magistracy, though merely such, is a great trust.¹

Ibid.

You can never plan the future by the past.²

Letter to a Member of the National Assembly [1791]

The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

Preface to Brissot's Address [1794]

All men that are ruined, are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.

On a Regicide Peace [1796]

Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other.

Ibid.

Mere parsimony is not economy. . . . Expense, and great expense, may be an essential part of true economy.

Letter to a Noble Lord [1796]

Economy is a distributive virtue, and consists not in saving but in selection. Parsimony requires no providence, no sagacity, no powers of combination, no comparison, no judgment.

Ibid.

I would rather sleep in the southern corner of a little country churchyard than in the tomb of the Capulets.

Letter to Matthew Smith

And having looked to Government

¹ See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

² See Patrick Henry, page 368b.

for bread, on the very first scarcity
they will turn and bite the hand that
fed them.

*Thoughts and Details on
Introduction to Scarcity* [1800]

JOHN SCOTT

[1730-1783]

I hate that drum's discordant sound,
Parading round, and round, and round:
To me it talks of ravaged plains,
And burning towns, and ruined swains,
And mangled limbs, and dying groans,
And widows' tears, and orphans'
moans;

And all that Misery's hand bestows
To fill the catalogue of human woes.

*I Hate That Drum's Discordant
Sound. Stanza 2*

JOSIAH WEDGWOOD

[1730-1795]

Am I not a man and brother?

*On a Medallion*¹ [1787]

CHARLES CHURCHILL

[1731-1764]

He mouths a sentence as curs mouth a
bone.

The Rosciad [1761]. Line 322

But, spite of all the criticising elves,
Those who would make us feel — must
feel themselves.²

Ibid. Line 961

Apt alliteration's artful aid.

The Prophecy of Famine [1763].

Line 86

There webs were spread of more than
common size,

And half-starved spiders prey'd on
half-starved flies.

Ibid. Line 327

¹ Representing a Negro in chains, with one
knee on the ground and both hands lifted up
to heaven. This was adopted as a seal by the
Anti-Slavery Society of London.

² Si vis me flere, dolendum est

Primum ipsi tibi

(If you wish me to weep, you yourself must
first feel grief).

HORACE [65-8 B.C.]: *Ars Poetica*,

L. 102

With curious art the brain, too finely
wrought,
Preys on herself, and is destroyed by
thought.

Epistle to William Hogarth

[1763]. Line 645

Men the most infamous are fond of
fame,

And those who fear not guilt yet start
at shame.

The Author [1763]. Line 233

Be England what she will,
With all her faults she is my country
still.¹

The Farewell. Line 27

WILLIAM COWPER

[1731-1800]

What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their memory still!

But they have left an aching void

The world can never fill.

Olney Hymns [1779]. *Walking*

with God

God moves in a mysterious way

His wonders to perform;

He plants his footsteps in the sea

And rides upon the storm.

Ibid. *Light Shining out of*

Darkness

Behind a frowning providence
He hides a shining face.

Ibid.

Happiness depends, as Nature shows,
Less on exterior things than most sup-
pose.

Table Talk [1782]. Line 246

Freedom has a thousand charms to
show,

¹ England, with all thy faults I love thee
still,

My country!

COWPER: *The Task* [1784], Book II,

The Timepiece, L. 206

Our country! In her intercourse with for-
eign nations may she always be in the right;
but our country, right or wrong. — STEPHEN
DECATUR: *Toast given at Norfolk* [April,
1816]

I hope to find my country in the right:
however, I will stand by her, right or wrong.
— JOHN JORDAN CRITTENDEN. [1787-1863]:
On the Mexican War

That slaves, howe'er contented, never
know.

Table Talk. Line 260

Manner is all in all, whate'er is writ,
The substitute for genius, sense, and
wit.

Ibid. Line 542

Low ambition and the thirst of praise.¹

Ibid. Line 591

Made poetry a mere mechanic art.

Ibid. Line 654

Lights of the world, and stars of human
race.

The Progress of Error [1782].

Line 97

How much a dunce that has been sent
to roam

Excels a dunce that has been kept at
home!

Ibid. Line 415

A fool must now and then be right by
chance.

Conversation [1782]. Line 96

He would not, with a peremptory tone,
Assert the nose upon his face his own.

Ibid. Line 121

A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, — and no other
can.

Ibid. Line 193

Pernicious weed! ² whose scent the fair
annoys,

Unfriendly to society's chief joys:

Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours.

Ibid. Line 251

I cannot talk with civet in the room,
A fine puss-gentleman that's all per-
fume.

Ibid. Line 283

Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral
urns.

Ibid. Line 357

A business with an income at its heels
Furnishes always oil for its own wheels.

Retirement [1782]. Line 615

Absence of occupation is not rest,³

A mind quite vacant is a mind dis-
tress'd.

Retirement. Line 623

An idler is a watch that wants both
hands,

As useless if it goes as if it stands.

Ibid. Line 681

Built God a church, and laugh'd His
word to scorn.¹

Ibid. Line 688

Philologists, who chase

A panting syllable through time and
space,

Start it at home, and hunt it in the
dark.

To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's
ark.

Ibid. Line 691

I praise the Frenchman,² his remark
was shrewd, —

How sweet, how passing sweet, is soli-
tude!

But grant me still a friend in my retreat,
Whom I may whisper, Solitude is sweet.

Ibid. Line 739

I am monarch of all I survey;
My right there is none to dispute.

Verses Supposed to be Written

by Alexander Selkirk [1782].

Stanza 1

O Solitude! where are the charms
That sages have seen in thy face?

Ibid.

How fleet is a glance of the mind!

Compared with the speed of its flight
The tempest itself lags behind,

And the swift-winged arrows of light.

Ibid. Stanza 6

There goes the parson, O illustrious
spark!

And there, scarce less illustrious, goes
the clerk.

On Observing Some Names of

Little Note [1782]

That though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind.

History of John Gilpin [1785].

Stanza 8

¹ Voltaire, who built a church at Ferney [1760-1761], with the inscription "Deo erexit Voltaire."

² La Bruyère.

¹ See Pope, page 315b.

² Tobacco.

³ See John Sullivan Dwight, page 583a.

A hat not much the worse for wear.

History of John Gilpin. Stanza 46

Now let us sing, Long live the king,

And Gilpin, Long live he;

And when he next doth ride abroad,

May I be there to see!

Ibid. Stanza 63

God made the country, and man made
the town.¹

The Task [1785]. Book I,

The Sofa, Line 749

Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,²

Some boundless contiguity of shade,

Where rumour of oppression and de-
ceit,

Of unsuccessful or successful war,

Might never reach me more.

*Ibid. Book II, The Timepiece,
Line 1*

Mountains interposed
Make enemies of nations, who had else
Like kindred drops been mingled into
one.

Ibid. Line 17

Slaves cannot breathe in England; if
their lungs

Receive our air, that moment they are
free!

They touch our country, and their
shackles fall.

Ibid. Line 40

Presume to lay their hand upon the
ark³

Of her magnificent and awful cause.

Ibid. Line 231

Transforms old print

To zigzag manuscript, and cheats the
eyes

Of gallery critics by a thousand arts.

Ibid. Line 363

Variety's the very spice of life.⁴

Ibid. Line 606

¹ See Bacon, page 121a.

² Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-
place of wayfaring men! — *Jeremiah, IX, 2*

See Byron, page 454b.

³ Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of
God, and took hold of it . . . and the anger
of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah. —
2 Samuel, VI, 6-7

⁴ See Publilius Syrus, page 44b.

His head,

Not yet by time completely silver'd
o'er,

Bespoke him past the bounds of freak-
ish youth,

But strong for service still, and un-
impair'd.

*The Task. Book II, The
Timepiece, Line 702*

Guilty splendour.

*Ibid. Book III, The Garden,
Line 70*

I was a stricken deer¹ that left the herd
Long since.

Ibid. Line 108

Great contest follows, and much
learned dust.

Ibid. Line 161

From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing
up.²

Ibid. Line 188

Riches have wings,³ and grandeur is a
dream.

Ibid. Line 265

Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse
too.

Ibid. Line 566

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters
fast,

Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa
round,

And while the bubbling and loud-hiss-
ing urn

Throws up a steamy column, and the
cups

That cheer but not inebriate wait on
each,

So let us welcome peaceful evening in.

*Ibid. Book IV, The Winter
Evening, Line 36*

'Tis pleasant, through the loopholes of
retreat,

To peep at such a world, to see the stir
Of the great Babel; and not feel the
crowd.

Ibid. Line 88

¹ See Shakespeare, page 176a.

² See Sydney Smith, page 419a.

³ Riches certainly make themselves wings.
— *Proverbs, XXIII, 5*

O Winter, ruler of the inverted year! ¹
The Task. Book IV, The Winter
Evening, Line 120

With spots quadrangular of diamond
 form,
 Ensanguined hearts, clubs typical of
 strife,
 And spades, the emblems of untimely
 graves.

Ibid. Line 217

In indolent vacuity of thought.²
Ibid. Line 297

It seems the part of wisdom.
Ibid. Line 336

All learned, and all drunk!
Ibid. Line 478

Gloriously drunk, obey the important
 call.

Ibid. Line 510

Silently as a dream the fabric rose;
 No sound of hammer or of saw was
 there.³

Ibid. Book V, The Winter
Morning Walk, Line 144

But war's a game, which, were their
 subjects wise,
 Kings would not play at.

Ibid. Line 187

There is in souls a sympathy with
 sounds;
 And as the mind is pitch'd the ear is
 pleased

With melting airs or martial, brisk or
 grave;

Some chord in unison with what we
 hear

Is touch'd within us, and the heart
 replies.

How soft the music of those village
 bells

¹ See Thomson, page 327b.

² See Samuel Johnson, page 340a.

³ So that there was neither hammer nor axe,
 nor any tool of iron heard in the house while
 it was in building. — *1 Kings, VI, 7*

No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung,
 Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung,
 Majestic silence!

REGINALD HEBER [1783–1826]:
Palestine

Falling at intervals upon the ear
 In cadence sweet!
The Task. Book VI, Winter Walk
at Noon, Line 1

Here the heart
 May give a useful lesson to the head,
 And Learning wiser grow without his
 books.

Ibid. Line 85

Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd
 so much;
 Wisdom is humble that he knows no
 more.

Ibid. Line 96

An honest man, close-button'd to the
 chin,
 Broadcloth without, and a warm heart
 within.

Epistle to Joseph Hill [1785]

Shine by the side of every path we
 tread
 With such a lustre, he that runs may
 read.¹

Tirocinium [1785]. Line 79

Toll for the brave!
 The brave that are no more,
 All sunk beneath the wave,
 Fast by their native shore!

On the Loss of the Royal George ²
[1791]. Stanza 1

And still to love, though prest with ill,
 In wintry age to feel no chill,
 With me is to be lovely still,

My Mary!

To Mary [1791]. Stanza 11

Beware of desp'rate steps! The dark-
 est day
 (Live till tomorrow) will have pass'd
 away.

The Needless Alarm [1794].
Moral

¹ Write the vision, and make it plain, upon
 tables, that he may run that readeth it. —
Habakkuk, II, 2

² The *Royal George* was an English man-
 of-war of 108 guns, which suddenly heeled
 over, under the strain caused by the shifting
 of her guns, while being refitted at Spithead,
 August 29, 1782. The commander, Admiral
 Kempenfeldt, and eight hundred of the sail-
 ors, marines, and visitors on board, were
 drowned.

I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau
If birds confabulate or no.

Pairing Time Anticipated
[Circa 1794]

Misses! the tale that I relate

This lesson seems to carry,
Choose not alone a proper mate,

But proper time to marry.

Ibid. Moral
Oh, that those lips had language! Life
has pass'd

With me but roughly since I heard thee
last.

*On the Receipt of My Mother's
Picture* [1798]

ERASMUS DARWIN

[1731-1802]

No radiant pearl which crested For-
tune wears,

No gem that twinkling hangs from
Beauty's ears,

Not the bright stars which Night's
blue arch adorn,

Nor rising suns that gild the vernal
morn,

Shine with such lustre as the tear that
flows

Down Virtue's manly cheek for others'
woes.

The Botanic Garden. Part II
[1789], Canto III, Line 459

CHARLES LEE

[1731-1782]

Beware that your Northern laurels
do not change to Southern willows.¹

*To General Horatio Gates after
surrender of Burgoyne at Sara-
toga* [October 17, 1777]

BEILBY PORTEUS

[1731-1808]

One murder made a villain,
Millions, a hero. Princes were privi-
leged

¹ Gates was later defeated by Cornwallis at Camden, South Carolina [August 16, 1780], and was relieved of his command.

To kill, and numbers sanctified the
crime.¹

Death. Line 154
War its thousands slays, Peace, its ten
thousands.

Ibid. Line 178
Love is something so divine,
Description would but make it less;
'Tis what I feel, but can't define,
'Tis what I know, but can't express.

On Love

GEORGE WASHINGTON

[1732-1799]

Labour to keep alive in your breast
that little spark of celestial fire,—
conscience.

*Rule from the copybook of
Washington when a schoolboy.*

[JARED SPARKS'S *Life of Wash-
ington* [1839], Vol. II, Page
109]

When is the time for brave men to
exert themselves in the cause of liberty
and their country, if this is not? Should
any difficulties that they may have to
encounter at this important crisis, deter
them? God knows, there is not a diffi-
culty, that you both [Schuyler and
General Montgomery] very justly com-
plain of, which I have not in an eminent
degree experienced, that I am not every
day experiencing; but we must bear up
against them, and make the best of
mankind as they are, since we cannot
have them as we wish.

To Major General Philip Schuyler
[December 24, 1775]

It follows then as certain as that
night succeeds the day, that without a
decisive Naval force we can do nothing
definitive. And with it, every thing
honourable and glorious.

To Lafayette [November 15,
1781]

If men are to be precluded from of-
fering their sentiments on a matter,
which may involve the most serious and
alarming consequences that can invite
the consideration of mankind, reason is

¹ See Young, page 305a.

of no use to us; the freedom of speech may be taken away, and dumb and silent we may be led, like sheep to the slaughter.

Address to Officers of the Army
[March 15, 1783]

Almighty God, we make our earnest prayer that Thou wilt keep the United States in Thy holy protection; that Thou wilt incline the hearts of the citizens to cultivate a spirit of subordination and obedience to government; to entertain a brotherly affection and love for one another and for their fellow-citizens of the United States at large.

Prayer after Inauguration [1789]

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.¹

First Annual Address, to both Houses of Congress [January 8, 1790]

The basis of our political system is the right of the people to make and to alter their constitutions of government.

Farewell Address [September 17, 1796]

Let me now warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the spirit of party.

Ibid.

Observe good faith and justice toward all nations. Cultivate peace and harmony with all. The nation which indulges toward another an habitual hatred or an habitual fondness is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest.

Ibid.

It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world.

Ibid.

There can be no greater error than to expect or calculate upon real favors from nation to nation.

Ibid.

¹ See Horace, page 40b, and Burton, page 223a.

PIERRE DE BEAUMARCHAIS

[1732–1799]

I quickly laugh at everything, for fear of having to cry.¹

Le Barbier de Séville [1775].

Act I, Sc. 2

If you assure me that your intentions are honourable.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 6

JOHN ADAMS

[1735–1826]

All great changes are irksome to the human mind, especially those which are attended with great dangers and uncertain effects.

Letter to James Warren

[April 22, 1776]

Yesterday the greatest question was decided which ever was debated in America; and a greater perhaps never was, nor will be, decided among men. A resolution was passed without one dissenting colony, that these United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States.

Letter to Abigail Adams

[July 3, 1776]

The second day of July, 1776,² will be the most memorable epocha in the history of America. I am apt to believe that it will be celebrated by succeeding generations as the great anniversary festival. It ought to be commemorated as the day of deliverance, by solemn acts of devotion to God Almighty. It ought to be solemnized with pomp and parade, with shows, games, sports, guns, bells, bonfires, and illuminations, from one end of this continent to the other, from this time forward for evermore.

Ibid.

¹ Je me presse de rire de tout, de peur d'être obligé d'en pleurer.

See Byron, page 458b, and Lincoln, page 540a.

² On July 2, 1776, the resolution for independence, drafted by Richard Henry Lee of Virginia, was adopted by a committee including John Adams. On July 4 the Declaration of Independence was agreed to, en-

The happiness of society is the end of government.

Thoughts on Government [1776]

Fear is the foundation of most governments.

Ibid.

Where annual elections end, there slavery begins.

Ibid.

The judicial power ought to be distinct from both the legislative and executive, and independent upon both, that so it may be a check upon both.

Ibid.

A government of laws, and not of men.

Original Draft of Massachusetts Constitution [1779]

JAMES BEATTIE

[1735-1803]

He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.

The Hermit

ISAAC BICKERSTAFF

[1735-1812?]

There was a jolly miller once lived on the River Dee;

He worked and sang from morn till night; no lark more blithe than he.

Love in a Village [1762].

Act I, Sc. 2

And this the burthen of his song, for ever used to be,

"I care for nobody, not I, if no one cares for me."¹

Ibid.

JOHN LANGHORNE

[1735-1779]

The child of misery, baptized in tears.

The Country Justice. Part I

grossed, signed by John Hancock, and sent to the legislatures of the States.

¹ Naebody cares for me,

I care for naebody.

ROBERT BURNS [1759-1796]: *I Hae*

a Wife o' My Ain, St. 4

I envy none, no, no, not I,

And no one envies me.

CHARLES MACKAY [1814-1889]: *The*

King and the Miller

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE

[1735-1788]

The dews of summer nights did fall,

The moon (sweet regent of the sky) ¹

Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall

And many an oak that grew thereby.

Cumnor Hall [1784]. *Stanza 1*

For there's nae luck about the house,

There's nae luck at a';

There's little pleasure in the house

When our gudeman's awa.

The Mariner's Wife. Stanza 1

CHARLES JOSEPH,
PRINCE DE LIGNE

[1735-1814]

The Congress doesn't run — it waltzes.²

Comment to La Garde-Chambonacs
[1814]

PATRICK HENRY

[1736-1799]

Caesar had his Brutus; Charles the First his Cromwell; and George the Third ["Treason!" cried the Speaker] — *may profit by their example*. If this be treason, make the most of it.

Speech on the Stamp Act,

House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia [May 29, 1765]

I am not a Virginian, but an American.

Speech in First Continental Congress, Philadelphia [October 14, 1774]

I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience. I know no way of judging of the future but by the past.³

Speech in Virginia Convention,

St. John's Episcopal Church, Richmond, Virginia [March 23, 1775]

We are not weak if we make a proper

¹ Now Cynthia, named fair regent of the night. — GAY: *Trivia* [1716], *Book III*

² Le Congrès ne marche pas, il danse. Said of the Congress of Vienna.

³ See Burke, page 361b.

use of those means which the God of Nature has placed in our power. . . . The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone;¹ it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.

*Speech in Virginia Convention,
St. John's Episcopal Church,
Richmond, Virginia*

Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!

Ibid.

EDWARD GIBBON

[1737-1794]

The various modes of worship, which prevailed in the Roman world, were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher, as equally false; and by the magistrate, as equally useful.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [1776-1788]. Chap. 2

The reign of Antoninus is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is indeed little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.²

Ibid. Chap. 3

It has been calculated by the ablest politicians that no State, without being soon exhausted, can maintain above the hundredth part of its members in arms and idleness.

Ibid. Chap. 5

In every deed of mischief he [Adronicus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.³

Ibid. Chap. 48

¹ The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. — *Ecclesiastes*, IX, 11

² See Voltaire, page 325b.

³ He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. — EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF CLARENDON [1608-1674]: *History of the Rebellion* [1702-1704], Vol. III, Book 7, Sect. 84

See Junius, page 1002a.

Our sympathy is cold to the relation of distant misery.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire. Chap. 49

The winds and waves are always on the side of the ablest navigators.¹

Ibid. Chap. 68

Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave.

Ibid. Chap. 71

All that is human must retrograde if it do not advance.

Ibid.

I saw and loved.

Memoirs

On the approach of spring I withdrew without reluctance from the noisy and extensive scene of crowds without company, and dissipation without pleasure.

Ibid.

RUDOLF ERICH RASPE

[1737-1794]

What in the dark I had taken to be a stump of a little tree appearing above the snow, to which I had tied my horse, proved to have been the weathercock of the church steeple.

Travels of Baron Munchausen [1785]. Chap. 2

We all did our duty, which, in the patriot's, soldier's, and gentleman's language, is a very comprehensive word, of great honour, meaning, and import.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The sprigs took root in my horse's body, grew up, and formed a bower over me.

Ibid.

His tunes were frozen up in the horn, and came out now by thawing.²

Ibid. Chap. 6

If any of the company entertain a doubt of my veracity, I shall only say to such, I pity their want of faith.

Ibid.

¹ See Voltaire, page 325b.

² See Plutarch, page 61a.

I had the very sling in my pocket which assisted David in slaying Goliath.
Travels of Baron Munchausen.
Chap. 10

Upon this island of cheese grows great plenty of corn, the ears of which produce loaves of bread, ready made.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I have ever confined myself to facts.

Ibid.

A traveller has a right to relate and embellish his adventures as he pleases, and it is very unpolite to refuse that deference and applause they deserve.

Ibid. Chap. 21

There is a right and wrong handle to everything.¹

Ibid. Chap. 30

THOMAS PAINE

[1737-1809]

From the east to the west blow the trumpet to arms!

Through the land let the sound of it flee;

Let the far and the near all unite, with a cheer,

In defence of our Liberty Tree.

The Liberty Tree [July, 1775].

Stanza 4

Society in every state is a blessing, but government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one.

Common Sense [1776]

Suspicion is the companion of mean souls, and the bane of all good society.

Ibid.

When we are planning for posterity, we ought to remember that virtue is not hereditary.

Ibid.

These are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of his country; but he that stands it *now*, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman. Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us,

¹ See Epictetus, page 65a.

that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph. What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly; 'tis dearness only that gives everything its value. Heaven knows how to put a proper price upon its goods; and it would be strange indeed, if so celestial an article as *Freedom* should not be highly rated.

The American Crisis. No. I

[December 23, 1776]

Panics, in some cases, have their uses; they produce as much good as hurt. Their duration is always short; the mind soon grows through them and acquires a firmer habit than before. But their peculiar advantage is, that they are the touchstone of sincerity and hypocrisy, and bring things and men to light, which might otherwise have lain forever undiscovered.

Ibid.

Not a place upon earth might be so happy as America. Her situation is remote from all the wrangling world, and she has nothing to do but to trade with them.

Ibid.

A bad cause will ever be supported by bad means and bad men.

Ibid. No. II [January 13, 1777]

Those who expect to reap the blessings of freedom must, like men, undergo the fatigue of supporting it.

Ibid. No. IV [September 12, 1777]

It is not a field of a few acres of ground, but a cause, that we are defending, and whether we defeat the enemy in one battle, or by degrees, the consequences will be the same.

Ibid.

We fight not to enslave, but to set a country free, and to make room upon the earth for honest men to live in.

Ibid.

It is the object only of war that makes it honourable. And if there was ever a *just* war since the world began, it is this in which America is now engaged.

Ibid. No. V [March 21, 1778]

Character is much easier kept than recovered.

The American Crisis. No. XIII

[April 19, 1783]

War involves in its progress such a train of unforeseen and unsupported circumstances that no human wisdom can calculate the end. It has but one thing certain, and that is to increase taxes.

Prospects on the Rubicon [1787]

[Burke] is not affected by the reality of distress touching his heart, but by the showy resemblance of it striking his imagination. He pities the plumage, but forgets the dying bird.

Rights of Man. Part I [1791]

My country is the world, and my religion is to do good.¹

Ibid. Part II [1792], *Chap. 5*

And the final event to himself [Burke] has been, that, as he rose like a rocket, he fell like a stick.

Letter to the Addressers

I believe in one God and no more, and I hope for happiness beyond this life. I believe in the equality of man; and I believe that religious duties consist in doing justice, loving mercy, and endeavoring to make our fellow-creatures happy.

The Age of Reason [1793]. *Part I*

It is with a pious fraud as with a bad action; it begets a calamitous necessity of going on.

Ibid.

When authors and critics talk of the sublime, they see not how nearly it borders on the ridiculous.²

Ibid. Part II, Note

JACQUES DELILLE

[1738–1813]

Fate makes our relatives, choice makes our friends.

La Pitié [1803]. *Canto I*

¹ See W. L. Garrison, page 517a.

² See Napoleon, page 399b.

JOHN WOLCOT

(“PETER PINDAR”)

[1738–1819]

What rage for fame attends both great and small!

Better be damned than mentioned not at all.

To the Royal Academicians
Care to our coffin adds a nail, no doubt,
And every grin so merry draws one out.

Expostulatory Odes. XV

HESTER LYNCH THRALE

(PIOZZI)

[1739–1821]

The tree of deepest root is found
Least willing still to quit the ground;

’Twas therefore said by ancient sages,
That love of life increased with years
So much, that in our latter stages,
When pain grows sharp and sickness
rages,

The greatest love of life appears.

Three Warnings

Johnson’s conversation was by much too strong for a person accustomed to obsequiousness and flattery; it was mustard in a young child’s mouth.

Quoted in Boswell’s Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], Vol. II,
Page 396, *Everyman Edition*

DANIEL BLISS

[1740–1806]

God wills us free, man wills us slaves,
I will as God wills, God’s will be done.

Epitaph on gravestone of John Jack, “A Native of Africa, who died March 1773, aged about 60 years. Tho’ born in a land of slavery he was born free.”

JAMES BOSWELL

[1740–1795]

See also under SAMUEL JOHNSON

That favourite subject, Myself.

Letter to Temple [July 26, 1763]

We cannot tell the precise moment when friendship is formed. As in filling

a vessel drop by drop, there is at last a drop which makes it run over; so in a series of kindnesses there is at last one which makes the heart run over.

Life of Dr. Johnson [1791],
Everyman Edition, Vol. II,

Page 122

I think no innocent species of wit or pleasantry should be suppressed; and that a good pun may be admitted among the smaller excellencies of lively conversation.

Ibid. Page 537

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY

[1740-1778]

Rock of Ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee.

Rock of Ages [1775]. *Stanza 1*

LOUIS SÉBASTIEN MERCIER

[1740-1814]

Extremes meet.

Tableaux de Paris [1782].
Vol. IV, Chap. 348, Title

SÉBASTIEN R. N. CHAMFORT

[1741-1794]

The most wasted day of all is that on which we have not laughed.

Maxims and Thoughts. 1

Chance is a nickname for Providence.

Ibid. 62

JOHANN KASPAR LAVATER

[1741-1801]

Say not you know another entirely, till you have divided an inheritance with him.

*Aphorisms on Man*¹ [Circa
1788]. *No. 157*

He who, when called upon to speak a disagreeable truth, tells it boldly and has done is both bolder and milder than

¹ These Aphorisms were much admired and privately annotated by WILLIAM BLAKE. See the one-volume edition of BLAKE'S *Poetry and Prose*, edited by GEOFFREY KEYNES.

he who nibbles in a low voice and never ceases nibbling.¹

Aphorisms on Man. No. 302

Trust not him with your secrets, who, when left alone in your room, turns over your papers.

Ibid. No. 449

The public seldom forgive twice.

Ibid. No. 606

Venerate four characters: the sanguine, who has checked volatility and the rage for pleasure; the choleric who has subdued passion and pride; the phlegmatic emerged from indolence; and the melancholy who has dismissed avarice, suspicion and asperity.

Ibid. No. 609

If you mean to know yourself, interline such of these aphorisms as affect you agreeably in reading, and set a mark to such as left a sense of uneasiness with you; and then shew your copy to whom you please.

Ibid. No. 643

WILLIAM PALEY

[1743-1805]

Who can refute a sneer?

Moral Philosophy [1785]. *Vol. II,*
Book V, Chap. 9

ANNA LETITIA (AIKIN) BARBAULD

[1743-1825]

Life! we've been long together

Through pleasant and through cloudy weather;

'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,—

Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;

Then steal away, give little warning,

Choose thine own time;

Say not "Good night," but in some brighter clime

Bid me "Good morning."

Life. Stanza 3

This dead of midnight is the noon of thought.

A Summer's Evening Meditation

¹ Blake's marginal comment on this was "Damn such!"

THOMAS JEFFERSON

[1743-1826]

A lively and lasting sense of filial duty is more effectually impressed on the mind of a son or daughter by reading King Lear, than by all the dry volumes of ethics, and divinity, that ever were written.

Letter to Robert Skipwith
[August 3, 1771]

The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same time.

Summary View of the Rights of British America [1774]

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God¹ entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation. We hold these truths to be self-evident; that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights;² that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness; that to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; that whenever any form of government becomes destructive to these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new government, laying its foundation on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness.

Declaration of Independence
[July 4, 1776]

¹ See Bolingbroke, page 304a.

² The phrase is frequently misquoted "unalienable."

All men are born free and equal, and have certain natural, essential and unalienable rights. — *Constitution of Massachusetts* [1778]

We must therefore . . . hold them [the British] as we hold the rest of mankind, enemies in war, in peace friends.

Declaration of Independence

And for the support of this declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

Ibid.

Ignorance is preferable to error; and he is less remote from the truth who believes nothing, than he who believes what is wrong.

Notes on the State of Virginia
[1781-1785]. *Query VI*

A single zealot may commence persecutor, and better men be his victims.

Ibid. *Query XVII*

Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

Ibid. *Query XVIII*

Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God, if ever he had a chosen people, whose breasts He has made His peculiar deposit for substantial and genuine virtue.

Ibid. *Query XIX*

He who permits himself to tell a lie once, finds it much easier to do it a second and third time, till at length it becomes habitual; he tells lies without attending to it, and truths without the world's believing him. This falsehood of the tongue leads to that of the heart, and in time depraves all its good dispositions.

Letter to Peter Carr [August 19, 1785]

The basis of our government being the opinion of the people, the very first object should be to keep that right; and were it left to me to decide whether we should have a government without newspapers, or newspapers without a government, I should not hesitate a moment to prefer the latter.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington [January 16, 1787]

Experience declares that man is the only animal which devours his own kind; for I can apply no milder term to the governments of Europe, and to the general prey of the rich on the poor.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington [January 16, 1787]

I hold it, that a little rebellion, now and then, is a good thing, and as necessary in the political world as storms in the physical.

Letter to James Madison [January 30, 1787]

What country before ever existed a century and a half without a rebellion? . . . The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Letter to William Stevens Smith [November 13, 1787]

The republican is the only form of government which is not eternally at open or secret war with the rights of mankind.

Letter to William Hunter [March 11, 1790]

We are not to expect to be translated from despotism to liberty in a feather-bed.

Letter to Lafayette [April 2, 1790]

Let what will be said or done, preserve your *sang froid* immovably, and to every obstacle, oppose patience, perseverance, and soothing language.

Letter to William Short [March 18, 1792]

Delay is preferable to error.

Letter to George Washington [May 16, 1792]

Offices are as acceptable here as elsewhere, and whenever a man has cast a longing eye on them, a rottenness begins in his conduct.

Letter to Tench Coxe [May 21, 1799]

I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.

Letter to Dr. Benjamin Rush [September 23, 1800]

If there be any among us who would wish to dissolve this Union or to change its republican form, let them stand undisturbed as monuments of the safety with which error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

First Inaugural Address [March 4, 1801]

But would the honest patriot, in the full tide of successful experiment, abandon a government which has so far kept us free and firm, on the theoretic and visionary fear that this government, the world's best hope, may by possibility want energy to preserve itself?

Ibid.

Sometimes it is said that man cannot be trusted with the government of himself. Can he, then, be trusted with the government of others? Or have we found angels in the forms of kings to govern him? Let history answer this question.

Ibid.

Still one thing more, fellow citizens — a wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, which shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities.

Ibid.

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political; peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations — entangling alliances with none; . . . freedom of religion; freedom of the press; freedom of person under the protection of the *habeas corpus*; and trial by juries impartially selected — these principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us, and guided our steps through an age of revolution and reformation. The wisdom of our sages and the blood of our heroes have been devoted to their attainment. They should be the creed of our political faith

— the text of civil instruction — the touchstone by which to try the services of those we trust; and should we wander from them in moments of error or alarm, let us hasten to retrace our steps and to regain the road which alone leads to peace, liberty, and safety.

First Inaugural Address

Of the various executive abilities, no one excited more anxious concern than that of placing the interests of our fellow-citizens in the hands of honest men; with understanding sufficient for their stations.

Letter to Elias Shipman and Others of New Haven [July 12, 1801]

If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few; by resignation, none.

Ibid.

Whensoever hostile aggressions . . . require a resort to war, we must meet our duty and convince the world that we are just friends and brave enemies.

Letter to Andrew Jackson [December 3, 1806]

When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property.¹

Remark to Baron von Humboldt [1807]

If, in my retirement to the humble station of a private citizen, I am accompanied with the esteem and approbation of my fellow citizens, trophies obtained by the blood-stained steel, or the tattered flags of the tented field, will never be envied. The care of human life and happiness, and not their destruction, is the first and only legitimate object of good government.

To the Republican Citizens of Washington County, Maryland [March 31, 1809]

Politics, like religion, hold up the torches of martyrdom to the reformers of error.

Letter to James Ogilvie [August 4, 1811]

¹ See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Burke, page 361b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

The earth belongs to the living, not to the dead.

Letter to John W. Eppes [June 24, 1813]

I agree with you that there is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds of this are virtue and talents.

Letter to John Adams [October 28, 1813]

Merchants have no country. The mere spot they stand on does not constitute so strong an attachment as that from which they draw their gains.

Letter to Horatio G. Spafford [March 17, 1814]

If a nation expects to be ignorant and free, in a state of civilization, it expects what never was and never will be.

Letter to Colonel Charles Yancey [January 6, 1816]

Enlighten the people generally, and tyranny and oppressions of body and mind will vanish like evil spirits at the dawn of day.

Letter to Du Pont de Nemours [April 24, 1816]

I have the consolation to reflect that during the period of my administration not a drop of the blood of a single fellow citizen was shed by the sword of war or of the law.

Letter to Count Dugnani, Papal Nuncio [February 14, 1818]

I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion.

Letter to William Charles Jarvis [September 28, 1820]

Amplification is the vice of modern oratory. It is an insult to an assembly of reasonable men, disgusting and revolting instead of persuading. Speeches measured by the hour, die by the hour.

Letter to David Harding, President of the Jefferson Debating Society of Hingham [April 20, 1824]

Men by their constitutions are naturally divided into two parties: 1. Those who fear and distrust the people, and wish to draw all powers from them into the hands of the higher classes. 2. Those who identify themselves with the people, have confidence in them, cherish and consider them as the most honest and safe, although not the most wise depository of the public interests. In every country these two parties exist; and in every one where they are free to think, speak, and write, they will declare themselves.

Letter to Henry Lee
[August 10, 1824]

Never buy what you do not want, because it is cheap; it will be dear to you.

A Decalogue of Canons for Observation in Practical Life
[February 21, 1825]

When angry, count ten before you speak; if very angry, an hundred.

Ibid.

The good old Dominion, the blessed mother of us all.

Thoughts on Lotteries [1826]

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES

[1787]

We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

Preamble

Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No person shall be convicted of Treason unless on the Testimony of two witnesses to the

same overt act, or on confession in open court.

Article III, Section 3

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

First Amendment [1791]

JOSIAH QUINCY

[1744-1775]

Blandishments will not fascinate us, nor will threats of a "halter" intimidate. For, under God, we are determined that wheresoever, whensoever, or howsoever we shall be called to make our exit, we will die free men.

Observations on the Boston Port Bill [1774]

ROWLAND HILL

[1744-1833]

Why should the Devil have all the good tunes?

Sermons. Quoted in BROOME, Life, Page 93

HANNAH MORE

[1745-1833]

Since trifles make the sum of human things,
And half our misery from our foibles springs.

Sensibility

In men this blunder still you find,—
All think their little set mankind.

Florio and His Friend

Small habits well pursued betimes
May reach the dignity of crimes.

Ibid.

Some phrase that with the public took
Was all he read of any book.

Ibid.

WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD
STOWELL

[1745-1836]

A dinner lubricates business.

*Quoted in BOSWELL's Life of
Dr. Johnson, London edition
[1835], Vol. VIII, Page 67*

The elegant simplicity of the three
per cents.¹

*Quoted in CAMPBELL's Lives of
the Lord Chancellors [1857],
Vol. X, Chap. 212*

CHARLES DIBDIN

[1745-1814]

Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?
He was all for love, and a little for the
bottle.

Captain Wattle and Miss Roe
Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowl-
ing,

The darling of our crew;
No more he'll hear the tempest howling,
For death has broach'd him to.

Tom Bowling

Faithful below he did his duty,
But now he's gone aloft.

Ibid.

Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleas-
ant, so jolly,

Though winds blew great guns, still
he'd whistle and sing;

Jack loved his friend, and was true to
his Molly,

And if honour gives greatness, was
great as a king.

The Sailor's Consolation

WILLIAM PITT

[? -1840]

One night came on a hurricane,
The sea was mountains rolling,
When Barney Buntline turned his quid,
And said to Billy Bowling:

"A strong nor-wester's blowing, Bill;
Hark! don't ye hear it roar, now?

Lord help 'em, how I pities all
Unhappy folks on shore now!"

The Sailor's Consolation. Stanza 1

¹ The sweet simplicity of the three per cents.

—DISRAELI: *Endymion* [1880], Chap. 96

JAMES HOOK

[1746-1827]

A little farm well tilled,

A little barn well filled,

A little wife well willed,

Give me, give me.

The Soldier's Return. Stanza 1

I like the farm well tilled,

And I like the house well filled,

But no wife at all

Give me, give me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR WILLIAM JONES

[1746-1794]

On parent knees, a naked new-born
child,

Weeping thou sat'st while all around
thee smiled;

So live, that sinking in thy last long
sleep,

Calm thou mayst smile, while all a-
round thee weep.

From the Persian [1786]

CHARLES COTESWORTH

PINCKNEY

[1746-1825]

Millions for defence, but not one
cent for tribute.¹

*When Minister to the French
Republic [1797]*

JOHN PAUL JONES

[1747-1792]

I have not yet begun to fight.

*Aboard the Bonhomme Richard,²
September 23, 1779*

JOHN O'KEEFFE

[1747-1833]

A glass is good, and a lass is good,

And a pipe to smoke in cold weather;

¹ Inscribed on the cenotaph in his memory
in St. Michael's Church, Charleston, South
Carolina. What Pinckney really said was more
forcible — "not a damned penny for tribute."

² Engaged with the British frigate *Serapis*,
off Flamborough Head, England.

The world is good, and the people are good,
 And we're all good fellows together.
Sprigs of Laurel. Act II, Sc. 1
 And why I'm so plump the reason I tell, —
 Who leads a good life is sure to live well.

Merry Sherwood. A Friar of Orders Gray, Stanza 1

SAMUEL PARR¹
 [1747-1825]

Now that the old lion is dead, every ass thinks he may kick at him.

While dining with Sir Joshua Reynolds, after the death of Dr. Johnson. Quoted in BOSWELL'S Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], Vol. II, Page 612, Everyman Edition

JOHN LOGAN
 [1748-1788]

Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
 No winter in thy year.

To the Cuckoo

Oh could I fly, I'd fly with thee!
 We'd make with joyful wing
 Our annual visit o'er the globe,
 Companions of the spring.

Ibid.

JOHN EDWIN
 [1749-1790]

A man's ingress into the world is naked and bare,
 His progress through the world is trouble and care;
 And lastly, his egress out of the world, is nobody knows where.
 If we do well here, we shall do well there:
 I can tell you no more if I preach a whole year.

The Eccentricities of John Edwin [second edition, London, 1791], Vol. I, Page 74

¹ Dr. Parr composed the Latin epitaph for the monument to Dr. Johnson, placed in St. Paul's Cathedral, London, February, 1790.

JOHANN WOLFGANG
 VON GOETHE
 [1749-1832]

If you inquire what the people are like here, I must answer, "The same as everywhere!"

The Sorrows of Werther [1774-1787]. May 17th

The history of science is science itself; the history of the individual, the individual.

Mineralogy and Geology

Who never ate his bread in sorrow,
 Who never spent the darksome hours
 Weeping, and watching for the morrow, —

He knows you not, ye heavenly Powers.

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship [1786-1830]. Book II, Chap. 13

Who longs in solitude to live,
 Ah! soon his wish will gain:
 Men hope and love, men get and give,
 And leave him to his pain.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

Know'st thou the land where the lemon-trees bloom,
 Where the gold orange glows in the deep thicket's gloom,
 Where a wind ever soft from the blue heaven blows,
 And the groves are of laurel and myrtle and rose?¹

Ibid.

One ought, every day at least, to hear a little song, read a good poem, see a fine picture, and, if it were possible, to speak a few reasonable words.²

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

To know of some one here and there whom we accord with, who is living on with us, even in silence, — this makes our earthly ball a peopled garden.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 5

Art is long, life short;³ judgment difficult, opportunity transient.

Ibid. Chap. 9

¹ See Byron, page 455b.

² See Charles Eliot Norton, page 637b.

³ See Hippocrates, page 22a.

Three things are to be looked to in a building: that it stand on the right spot; that it be securely founded; that it be successfully executed.

*Elective Affinities*¹ [1808].
Book I, Chap. 9

The sum which two married people owe to one another defies calculation. It is an infinite debt, which can only be discharged through all eternity.

Ibid.

A pretty foot is a great gift of nature.

Ibid. Chap. 11

One is never satisfied with a portrait of a person that one knows.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2

The fate of the architect is the strangest of all. How often he expends his whole soul, his whole heart and passion, to produce buildings into which he himself may never enter.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Let us live in as small a circle as we will, we are either debtors or creditors before we have had time to look round.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Mediocrity has no greater consolation than in the thought that genius is not immortal.

Ibid. Chap. 5

A teacher who can arouse a feeling for one single good action, for one single good poem, accomplishes more than he who fills our memory with rows on rows of natural objects, classified with name and form.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No one feels himself easy in a garden which does not look like the open country.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We lay aside letters never to read them again, and at last we destroy them out of discretion, and so disappears the most beautiful, the most immediate breath of life, irrecoverably for ourselves and for others.

Ibid. Chap. 9

¹ Translated by JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE [1818-1894].

Know'st thou yesterday, its aim and reason?

Work'st thou well today for worthier things?

Then calmly wait the morrow's hidden season,

And fear thou not what hap so'er it brings.

Zahme Xenien. Book IV
[1821]

If I work incessantly to the last, nature owes me another form of existence when the present one collapses.

Letter to Eckermann
[February 4, 1829]

The artist may be well advised to keep his work to himself till it is completed, because no one can readily help him or advise him with it . . . but the scientist is wiser not to withhold a single finding or a single conjecture from publicity.

Essay on Experimentation

Man errs, while his struggle lasts.¹

Faust [1808-1832], *Part I*
[1808]. *Prologue in Heaven*

Two souls dwell, alas! in my breast.²

Ibid. Before the Gate

I am the spirit that always denies.³

Ibid. Study

My peace is gone,

My heart is heavy.⁴

Ibid. Gretchen at the Spinning Wheel

Who strives always to the utmost, him can we save.⁵

Ibid. Part II [1832]

He only earns his freedom and existence who daily conquers them anew.⁶

Ibid.

¹ Es irrt der Mensch, so lang er strebt.

² Zwei Seelen wohnen, ach! in meiner Brust.

³ Ich bin der Geist der stets verneint.

⁴ Meine Ruh' ist hin,
Mein Herz ist schwer.

⁵ Wer immer strebens sich bemüht,
Den können wir erlösen.

⁶ Nur der verdient sich Freiheit wie das Leben
Der täglich sie erobern muss.

I was fair, too, and that was my undoing! ¹

Faust. Part II

The Eternal Feminine draws us on.²

Ibid. Last line

Without haste, but without rest.³

Motto

More light! ⁴

Last words

EDWARD JENNER

[1749-1823]

The hollow winds begin to blow;
The clouds look black, the glass is low;
The soot falls down, the spaniels sleep,
And spiders from their cobwebs peep.
'Twill surely rain; I see with sorrow
Our jaunt must be put off tomorrow.

Forty Signs of Rain

LADY ANNE BARNARD

[1750-1825]

When the sheep are in the fauld, and
the kye's come hame,
And a' the weary warld to rest are gone,
The waes o' my heart fall in showers
frae my ee,
Unkenn'd by my gudeman, who sleeps
sound by me.

Auld Robin Gray [1771]. Stanza 1

So I will do my best a gude wife to be,
For Auld Robin Gray he is kind to me.

Ibid. Stanza 9

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN

[1750-1817]

It is the common fate of the indolent
to see their rights become a prey to the
active. The condition upon which God
hath given liberty to man is eternal
vigilance; ⁵ which condition if he break,

¹ Schön war ich auch, und das war mein Verderben.

² Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.

³ Ohne Hast, aber ohne Rast.

⁴ Mehr Licht!

⁵ Commonly quoted: Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.

There is one safeguard known generally to the wise, which is an advantage and security

servitude is at once the consequence of his crime and the punishment of his guilt.

Speech upon the Right of Election [1790]

JOHN TRUMBULL

[1750-1831]

But optics sharp it needs, I ween,
To see what is not to be seen.

McFingal [1782]. Canto I, Line 67

But as some muskets so contrive it
As oft to miss the mark they drive at,
And though well aimed at duck or
plover,

Bear wide, and kick their owners over.

Ibid. Line 93

As though there were a tie
And obligation to posterity.
We get them, bear them, breed, and
nurse:

What has posterity done for us?

Ibid. Canto II, Line 121

No man e'er felt the halter draw,
With good opinion of the law.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 489

RICHARD BRINSLEY

SHERIDAN

[1751-1816]

Mrs. Malaprop. Illiterate him, I say,
quite from your memory.

The Rivals [1775]. Act I, Sc. 2

'Tis safest in matrimony to begin
with a little aversion.

Ibid.

A circulating library in a town is as
an evergreen tree of diabolical knowl-
edge.

Ibid.

A progeny of learning.

Ibid.

Don't let your simplicity be imposed
on.

Ibid.

Never say more than is necessary.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

to all, but especially to democracies as against despots. What is it? Distrust. — DEMOSTHENES [circa 385-322 B. C.]: *Philippic 2, Sect. 24*

I know you are laughing in your sleeve.

The Rivals. Act II, Sc. 1

He is the very pine-apple of politeness!

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

If I reprehend anything in this world, it is the use of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of epitaphs!

Ibid.

As headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the Nile.

Ibid.

Too civil by half.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they are the last people I should choose to have a visiting acquaintance with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

No caparisons, miss, if you please. Caparisons don't become a young woman.

Ibid. Sc. 2

We will not anticipate the past; so mind, young people, — our retrospection will be all to the future.

Ibid.

You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once, are you?

Ibid.

The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands; we should only spoil it by trying to explain it.

Ibid. Sc. 3

You're our envoy; lead the way, and we'll precede.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

There's nothing like being used to a thing.

Ibid. Sc. 3

My valour is certainly going! it is sneaking off! I feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palm of my hands!

Ibid.

I own the soft impeachment.

Ibid.

Thro' all the drama — whether damned or not —

Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.

Ibid. Epilogue

An apothecary should never be out of spirits.

St. Patrick's Day [1775].

Act I, Sc. 1

A fluent tongue is the only thing a mother don't like her daughter to resemble her in.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Death's a debt; his mandamus binds all alike — no bail, no demurrer.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 4

I had rather follow you to your grave than see you owe your life to any but a regular-bred physician.

Ibid.

I ne'er could any lustre see
In eyes that would not look on me;
I ne'er saw nectar on a lip
But where my own did hope to sip.

The Duenna [1775]. Act I, Sc. 2

I loved him for himself alone.

Ibid. Sc. 3

I was struck all of a heap.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A bumper of good liquor
Will end a contest quicker
Than justice, judge, or vicar.¹

Ibid. Sc. 3

Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it has with politics.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers.

The School for Scandal [1777].

Act I, Sc. 1

You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where a neat rivulet of text shall meander through a meadow of margin.

Ibid.

You had no taste when you married me.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;
Here's to the widow of fifty;
Here's to the flaunting, extravagant quean,

¹ The government of a nation is often decided over a cup of coffee, or the fate of empires changed by an extra bottle of Johannisberg. — G. P. R. JAMES; *Richelieu* [1829], Chap. 16

And here's to the housewife that's thrifty!

Let the toast pass;

Drink to the lass;

I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.

The School for Scandal.

Act III, Sc. 3

An unforgiving eye, and a damned disinheriting countenance.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Be just before you're generous.

Ibid.

There is not a passion so strongly rooted in the human heart as envy.

The Critic [1779]. Act I, Sc. 1

The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous, licentious, abominable, infernal — Not that I ever read them! No, I make it a rule never to look into a newspaper.

Ibid.

Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be understood of the two!

Ibid. Sc. 2

A practitioner in panegyric, or, to speak more plainly, a professor of the art of puffing.

Ibid.

The number of those who undergo the fatigue of judging for themselves is very small indeed.¹

Ibid.

Certainly nothing is unnatural that is not physically impossible.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Though hopeless love finds comfort in despair,

It never can endure a rival's bliss!²

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

An oyster may be crossed in love.²

Ibid.

¹ See J. R. Lowell, page 603b, and Bryce, page 698a.

We must view with profound respect the infinite capacity of the human mind to resist the introduction of useful knowledge. — THOMAS RAYNESFORD LOUNSBURY [1838-1915]! Quoted in *The Freshman and His College* [1913], by FRANCIS CUMMINS LOCKWOOD, P. 44

² From the interpolated tragedy, *The Spanish Armada*.

The Right Honorable gentleman is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his imagination for his facts.

Sheridaniana. Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas

You write with ease to show your breeding,

But easy writing's curst hard reading.

Clio's Protest. In THOMAS MOORE'S Life of Sheridan [1825], Vol. I, Page 155

JAMES MADISON

[1751-1836]

To secure the public good, and private rights, against the danger of . . . faction, and at the same time to preserve the spirit and form of popular government, is then the great object to which our inquiries are directed.

The Federalist [1787-1788]. No. 10

I believe there are more instances of the abridgment of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations.

Speech in the Virginia Convention [June 16, 1788]

JOHANN HEINRICH VOSS

[1751-1826]

Who does not love wine, women, and song

Remains a fool his whole life long.¹

Couplet

PHILIP FRENEAU

[1752-1832]

From Susquehanna's utmost springs
Where savage tribes pursue their game,

His blanket tied with yellow strings,
A shepherd of the forest came.

The Indian Student. Stanza 1

¹ Wer nicht liebt Wein, Weib und Gesang,
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.

The couplet has also been attributed to Luther, apparently on no better authority than an eighteenth-century jingle in which "Luther" is needed to rhyme with "Futter." It is REDLICH who ascribes it to Voss.

In spite of all the learned have said,
I still my old opinion keep;
The posture that we give the dead
Points out the soul's eternal sleep.

The Indian Burying-Ground.

Stanza 1

Then rushed to meet the insulting foe;
They took the spear, but left the
shield.¹

To the Memory of the Americans who Fell at Entaw [September 8, 1781]

LEONARD McNALLY

[1752-1820]

On Richmond Hill there lived a lass
More bright than May-day morn;
Whose smiles all other maids' surpass,
A rose without a thorn.

The Lass of Richmond Hill.

Stanza 1

ROBERT HAWKER

[1753-1827]

Lord, dismiss us with thy blessing,
Hope, and comfort from above;
Let us each, thy peace possessing,
Triumph in redeeming love.

Benediction

MADAME ROLAND

[1754-1793]

O Liberty! Liberty! what crimes are
committed in thy name!

LAMARTINE: *Histoire des Girondins* [1847]

JOEL BARLOW

[1754-1813]

The laws of husking every wight can
tell —

And sure no laws he ever keeps so
well:

For each red ear a general kiss he gains.

Hasty-Pudding

¹ When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatched the spear, but left the shield.

SCOTT: *Marmion* [1808], *Introduction to Canto III*

WILLIAM DRENNAN

[1754-1820]

Nor one feeling of vengeance presume
to defile

The cause, or the men, of the Emerald
Isle.¹

Erin [1795]. Stanza 3

GEORGE CRABBE

[1754-1832]

Books cannot always please, however
good;

Minds are not ever craving for their
food.

The Borough [1810]. Letter
XXIV, Schools

In idle wishes fools supinely stay;
Be there a will, and wisdom finds a way.

The Birth of Flattery

Cut and come again.

Tales [1812]. VII, *The Widow's Tale*

But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he
would abide.

Ibid. XV, *The Squire and the Priest*

And took for truth the test of ridicule.²

Tales of the Hall [1819].

Book VIII, *The Sisters*

Time has touched me gently in his race,
And left no odious furrows in my face.

Ibid. Book XVII, *The Widow*

¹ The first known use of this appellation for Ireland.

² How comes it to pass, then, that we appear such cowards in reasoning, and are so afraid to stand the test of ridicule? — ANTHONY COOPER, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY [1671-1713]: *Characteristics, A Letter Concerning Enthusiasm*, Sect. 2.

Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — SHAFTESBURY: *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour*, Sect. 1

'Twas the saying of an ancient sage (Gorgias Leontinus, *apud* Aristotle's "Rhetoric," lib. iii. c. 18), that humour was the only test of gravity, and gravity of humour. For a subject which would not bear raillery was suspicious; and a jest which would not bear a serious examination was certainly false wit. — *Ibid.*, Sect. 5

The ring, so worn as you behold,
So thin, so pale, is yet of gold.
A Marriage Ring

CHARLES MAURICE DE
TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD
[1754-1838]

Black as the devil,
Hot as hell,
Pure as an angel,
Sweet as love.¹

Recipe for Coffee

They have learned nothing, and forgotten nothing.²

*Attributed to Talleyrand by the
Chevalier de Panat in a letter to
Mallet du Pan [January, 1796]*

It is the beginning of the end.³

*Quoted in EDOUARD FOURNIER:
L'Esprit dans l'Histoire [1857]*

BERTRAND BARÈRE
[1755-1841]

The tree of liberty only grows when
watered by the blood of tyrants.

*Speech in the National
Convention [1792]*

It is only the dead who do not return.

Speech [1794]

HENRY LEE
[1756-1818]

To the memory of the Man, first in
war, first in peace, and first in the
hearts of his countrymen.

*Resolutions Presented to the
House of Representatives on the
Death of Washington [December,
1799]*

¹ Noir comme le diable,
Chaud comme l'enfer,
Pur comme un ange,
Doux comme l'amour.

This appears as an inscription on many old
coffee-pots.

² Ils n'ont rien appris, ni rien oublié. Said
of the Bourbons.

³ "C'est le commencement de la fin." Reported to have been Talleyrand's comment on
receiving the news of the battle of Borodino
in 1812.

JAMES GILLRAY
[1757-1815]

The Old Lady of Threadneedle
Street.¹

Title of cartoon [1797]

WILLIAM BLAKE
[1757-1827]

How sweet I roam'd from field to field,
And tasted all the summer's pride,
Till I the prince of love beheld
Who in the sunny beams did glide.

Poetical Sketches [1783].

Song, Stanza 1

He loves to sit and hear me sing,
Then, laughing, sports and plays
with me;

Then stretches out my golden wing,
And mocks my loss of liberty.

Ibid. Stanza 4

My silks and fine array,
My smiles and languish'd air,
By love are driv'n away;
And mournful lean despair
Brings me yew to deck my grave:
Such end true lovers have.

Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

Like a fiend in a cloud,
With howling woe,
After night I do crowd,
And with night will go;
I turn my back to the east,
From whence comforts have increas'd;
For light doth seize my brain
With frantic pain.

Ibid. Mad Song, Stanza 3

How have you left the ancient love
That bards of old enjoy'd in you!
The languid strings do scarcely move!
The sound is forc'd, the notes are
few!

Ibid. To the Muses, Stanza 4

Does the eagle know what is in the pit?
Or wilt thou go ask the mole?
Can Wisdom be put in a silver rod?
Or Love in a golden bowl?

*The Book of Thel [1789].
Thel's Motto*

¹ The Bank of England.

Piping down the valleys wild,
Piping songs of pleasant glee,
On a cloud I saw a child.

Songs of Innocence [1789].

Introduction, Stanza 1

And I made a rural pen,
And I stain'd the water clear,
And I wrote my happy songs
Every child may joy to hear.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Little Lamb, who made thee?
Dost thou know who made thee?
Gave thee life, and bid thee feed
By the stream and o'er the mead;
Gave thee clothing of delight,
Softest clothing, woolly, bright.

Ibid. The Lamb, Stanza 1

My mother bore me in the southern
wild,

And I am black, but O! my soul is
white;

White as an angel is the English child,
But I am black, as if bereav'd of light.

*Ibid. The Little Black Boy,
Stanza 1*

"And we are put on earth a little space,
That we may learn to bear the beams
of love;

And these black bodies and this sun-
burnt face

Is but a cloud, and like a shady grove."

Ibid. Stanza 4

I'll shade him from the heat, till he can
bear

To lean in joy upon our father's knee;
And then I'll stand and stroke his silver
hair,

And be like him, and he will then love
me.

Ibid. Stanza 7

When my mother died I was very
young,

And my father sold me while yet my
tongue

Could scarcely cry "'weep! 'weep!
'weep!"

So your chimneys I sweep, and in soot
I sleep.

*Ibid. The Chimney Sweeper,
Stanza 1*

To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love
All pray in their distress;
And to these virtues of delight
Return their thankfulness.

*Songs of Innocence. The Divine
Image, Stanza 1*

The moon like a flower
In heaven's high bower,
With silent delight
Sits and smiles on the night.

Ibid. Night, Stanza 1

And there the lion's ruddy eyes
Shall flow with tears of gold,
And pitying the tender cries,
And walking round the fold,
Saying "Wrath, by his meekness,
And by his health, sickness,
Is driven away
From our immortal day."

Ibid. Stanza 5

"For, wash'd in life's river,
My bright mane for ever
Shall shine like the gold
As I guard o'er the fold."

Ibid. Stanza 6

When the voices of children are heard
on the green

And laughing is heard on the hill,
My heart is at rest within my breast
And everything else is still.

Ibid. Nurse's Song, Stanza 1

Can I see another's woe,
And not be in sorrow too?
Can I see another's grief,
And not seek for kind relief?

*Ibid. On Another's Sorrow,
Stanza 1*

Rintrah roars and shakes his fires in
the burden'd air;

Hungry clouds swag on the deep.

*The Marriage of Heaven and
Hell* [Circa 1793]. *The Argu-
ment*

The busy bee has no time for sorrow.

Ibid. Proverbs of Hell

No bird soars too high, if he soars
with his own wings.

Ibid.

The pride of the peacock is the glory
of God.

The lust of the goat is the bounty of
God.

The wrath of the lion is the wisdom
of God.

The nakedness of woman is the work
of God.

The Marriage of Heaven and Hell.
Proverbs of Hell

Think in the morning. Act in the
noon. Eat in the evening. Sleep in the
night.

Ibid.

The weak in courage is strong in
cunning.

Ibid.

Improvement makes straight roads;
but the crooked roads without improve-
ment are roads of genius.

Ibid.

Never seek to tell thy love
Love that never told can be;
For the gentle wind does move
Silently, invisibly.

I told my love, I told my love,
I told her all my heart,
Trembling, cold, in ghastly fears —
Ah, she doth depart.

Soon as she was gone from me
A traveller came by
Silently, invisibly —
O, was no deny.

Poems from MSS. [Circa 1793].
Untitled Poem

I asked a thief to steal me a peach:
He turned up his eyes.
I ask'd a lithe lady to lie her down:
Holy and meek she cries.

As soon as I went an angel came:
He wink'd at the thief
And smil'd at the dame,
And without one word spoke
Had a peach from the tree,
And 'twixt earnest and joke
Enjoy'd the Lady.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

Sleep, Sleep, beauty bright
Dreaming o'er the joys of night.
Sleep, Sleep: in thy sleep
Little sorrows sit and weep.

Ibid. A Cradle Song, Stanza 1

Love to faults is always blind,
Always is to joy inclin'd,
Lawless, wing'd, and unconfin'd,
And breaks all chains from every mind.

Poems from MSS. Untitled Poem
The sword sung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field:
The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield.

Ibid. Untitled Poem
Abstinence sows sand all over
The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,
But desire gratified
Plants fruits of life and beauty there.

Ibid. Untitled Poem
If you trap the moment before it's ripe,
The tears of repentance you'll certainly
wipe;

But if once you let the ripe moment go
You can never wipe off the tears of woe.
Ibid. Untitled Poem
He who binds to himself a joy
Does the winged life destroy;
But he who kisses the joy as it flies
Lives in eternity's sun rise.

Ibid. Eternity

What is it men in women do require?
The lineaments of Gratified Desire:
What is it women do in men require?
The lineaments of Gratified Desire.
Ibid. The Question Answer'd
The look of love alarms
Because 'tis fill'd with fire;
But the look of soft deceit
Shall win the lover's hire.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

Hear the voice of the Bard!
Who Present, Past, and Future, sees;
Whose ears have heard
The Holy Word
That walk'd among the ancient trees.

Songs of Experience [1794].

Introduction, Stanza 1

"Turn away no more;
Why wilt thou turn away?
The starry floor,
The wat'ry shore,
Is giv'n thee till the break of day."¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

"Love seeketh not itself to please,
Nor for itself hath any care,

¹ See Milton, page 246b.

But for another gives its ease,
And builds a Heaven in Hell's de-
spair."

*Songs of Experience. The Clod
and the Pebble, Stanza 1*

"Love seeketh only self to please,
To bind another to its delight,
Joys in another's loss of ease,
And builds a Hell in Heaven's despite."

Ibid. Stanza 3

O Rose, thou art sick!
The invisible worm
That fled in the night,
In the howling storm,

Has found out thy bed:
Of crimson joy;
And his dark secret love
Does thy life destroy.

Ibid. The Sick Rose.

Little Fly,
Thy summer's play
My thoughtless hand
Has brush'd away.

Ibid. The Fly, Stanza 1

Am not I
A fly like thee?
Or art not thou
A man like me?

Ibid. Stanza 2

For I dance,
And drink, and sing,
Till some blind hand
Shall brush my wing.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

Ibid. The Tiger, Stanza 1

In what distant deeps or skies
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?
On what wings dare he aspire?
What the hand dare seize the fire?

Ibid. Stanza 2

What the hammer? what the chain?
In what furnace was thy brain?
What the anvil? what dread grasp
Dare its deadly terrors clasp?

Ibid. Stanza 4

When the stars threw down their spears,
And water'd heaven with their tears,
Did he smile his work to see?
Did he who made the Lamb make thee?

*Songs of Experience. The
Tiger, Stanza 5*

In every cry of every man,
In every infant's cry of fear,
In every voice, in every ban,
The mind-forg'd manacles I hear.

Ibid. London, Stanza 2

But most thro' midnight streets I hear
How the youthful harlot's curse
Blasts the new-born infant's tear,
And blights with plagues the marriage
hearse.

Ibid. Stanza 4

My mother groan'd! my father wept.
Into the dangerous world I leapt:
Helpless, naked, piping loud:
Like a fiend hid in a cloud.

Ibid. Infant Sorrow, Stanza 1

I was angry with my friend:
I told my wrath, my wrath did end.
I was angry with my foe:
I told it not, my wrath did grow.

Ibid. A Poison Tree, Stanza 1

Cruelty has a human heart,
And jealousy a human face;
Terror the human form divine,
And secrecy the human dress.

Ibid. A Divine Image, Stanza 1

My spectre around me night and day
Like a wild beast guards my way.
My emanation far within
Weeps incessantly for my sin.

*Poems From MSS. [Circa
1800-1803]. Untitled Poem,
Stanza 1*

And throughout all eternity
I forgive you, you forgive me.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Mock on, mock on, Voltaire, Rousseau;
Mock on, mock on: 'tis all in vain!
You throw the sand against the wind,
And the wind blows it back again.

Ibid. Untitled Poem, Stanza 1

Terror in the house does roar,
But Pity stands before the door.

Ibid. Fragment

There is a smile of love,
And there is a smile of deceit,

And there is a smile of smiles
In which these two smiles meet.

*Poems [Circa 1803]. The Smile,
Stanza 1*

And there is a frown of hate,
And there is a frown of disdain,
And there is a frown of frowns
Which you strive to forget in vain.

Ibid. Stanza 2

For it sticks in the heart's deep core
And it sticks in the deep back bone;
And no smile that ever was smil'd,
But only one smile alone.

Ibid. Stanza 3

To see a world in a grain of sand
And a heaven in a wild flower,
Hold infinity in the palm of your hand
And eternity in an hour.

*Ibid. Auguries of Innocence,
Line 1*

A robin redbreast in a cage
Puts all Heaven in a rage.

Ibid. Line 5

A dog starv'd at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the state.

Ibid. Line 9

He who shall hurt the little wren
Shall never be belov'd by men.

Ibid. Line 29

A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.

Ibid. Line 53

Every tear from every eye
Becomes a babe in eternity.

Ibid. Line 67

He who shall teach the child to doubt
The rotting grave shall ne'er get out.

Ibid. Line 77

He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the sun and moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.

Ibid. Line 97

The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding
sheet.

Ibid. Line 105

Every night and every morn
Some to misery are born.
Every morn and every night
Some are born to sweet delight.

Ibid. Line 109

And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?

Milton [1804-1808]. Stanza 1

And did the countenance divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
And was Jerusalem builded here
Among those dark Satanic mills?

Ibid. Stanza 2

Bring me my bow of burning gold:
Bring me my arrows of desire:
Bring me my spear: O clouds unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I will not cease from mental fight,
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand
Till we have built Jerusalem
In England's green and pleasant land.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The Angel that presided at my birth
Said: "Little creature, formed of joy
and mirth,
Go, love without the help of any thing
on earth."

Fragment [Circa 1810]

The vision of Christ that thou dost see
Is my vision's greatest enemy:
Thine has a great hook nose like thine,
Mine has a snub nose like to mine.

*The Everlasting Gospel
[Circa 1818]*

Both read the Bible day and night,
But thou read'st black where I read
white.

Ibid.

This life's dim windows of the soul
Distorts the heavens from pole to pole
And leads you to believe a lie
When you see with, not thro', the eye
That was born in a night to perish in a
night.

Ibid.

Poetry fettered fetters the human
race. Nations are destroyed or flourish
in proportion as their poetry, painting,
and music are destroyed or flourish.

*Jerusalem [1804-1820].
Chap. I, Preface*

For a tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an angel king,

And the bitter groan of a martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow.

Jerusalem. Chap. II, Sect. 52
England! awake! awake! awake!

Jerusalem thy sister calls!

Why wilt thou sleep the sleep of death

And close her from thy ancient walls?

Ibid. Chap. III, Sect. 77,
Stanza 1

And now the time returns again:

Our souls exult, and London's towers

Receive the Lamb of God to dwell

In England's green and pleasant
bowers.

Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN PHILIP KEMBLE

[1757-1823]

Perhaps it was right to dissemble your
love,

But—why did you kick me down
stairs?

The Panel. Act I, Sc. 1

ROYALL TYLER¹

[1757-1826]

Why should our thoughts to distant
countries roam,

When each refinement may be found
at home?

The Contrast [1787]. Prologue
This outlandish lingo.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

By the living jingo, you look so top-
ping, I took you for one of the agents
to Congress.

Ibid.

Since General Shays has sneaked off
and given us the bag to hold.

Ibid.

I am at the end of my tether.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

¹ Tyler was born in Boston, was graduated from Harvard, practiced law, and helped to suppress Shays's Rebellion. Three weeks after seeing *The School for Scandal* in New York, he wrote *The Contrast*, the second play to be written by an American. He also wrote a novel, *The Algerine Captive* [1797], and was Chief Justice of the State Supreme Court in Vermont from 1807 to 1813.

JAMES MONROE

[1758-1831]

National honor is national property
of the highest value.

First Inaugural Address

[March 4, 1817]

The American continents are
henceforth not to be considered as sub-
jects for future colonization by any Eu-
ropean powers.

Annual Message to Congress

[December, 1823] (*The Mon-
roe Doctrine*)

We owe it, therefore, to candor, and
to the amicable relations existing be-
tween the United States and those pow-
ers to declare that we should consider
any attempt on their part to extend
their system to any portion of this
hemisphere as dangerous to our peace
and safety. With the existing colonies
or dependencies of any European power
we . . . shall not interfere. But with
the governments . . . whose independ-
ence we have . . . acknowledged, we
could not view any interposition for
the purpose of oppressing them, or con-
trolling, in any other manner, their
destiny, by any European power, in any
other light than as a manifestation of
an unfriendly disposition towards the
United States.

Ibid.

HORATIO NELSON

[1758-1805]

In the battle off Cape St. Vincent,
Nelson gave orders for boarding the
San Josef, exclaiming "Westminster
Abbey, or victory!"

SOUTHEY's Life of Nelson

[1813]. Vol. I

England expects every man will do
his duty.¹

*Ibid. Vol. II [Battle of
Trafalgar]*

¹ This famous sentence is thus first re-
ported: "Say to the fleet, England confides
that every man will do his duty." Captain
Pasco, Nelson's flag lieutenant, suggested sub-
stituting "expects" for "confides," which was

Kiss me, Hardy.

SOUTHEY'S *Life of Nelson. Vol. II*
[*Battle of Trafalgar*]

May the great God, whom I worship,
grant to my country and for the benefit
of Europe in general, a great and glorious
victory, and may no misconduct
in anyone tarnish it, and may human-
ity after the victory be the predominant
feature in the British fleet.

Prayer written in his diary
[October 21, 1805]

ROBERT BURNS

[1759-1796]

Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie,
O, what a panic's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty
Wi' bickering brattle!

To a Mouse [1785]. Stanza 1

I'm truly sorry man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The best laid schemes o' mice and men
Gang aft a-gley;
An' lea'e us nought but grief and pain,
For promis'd joy.

Ibid. Stanza 7

When chill November's surly blast
Made fields and forests bare.

Man Was Made to Mourn
[1786]. Stanza 1

Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Beneath the milk-white thorn that
scents the evening gale.

The Cotter's Saturday Night
[1786]. Stanza 9

He wales a portion with judicious care;
And "Let us worship God," he says,
with solemn air.

Ibid. Stanza 12

From scenes like these, old Scotia's
grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, re-
vered abroad:

adopted. Captain Blackwood, who com-
manded the *Euryalus*, says that the correction
suggested was from "Nelson expects" to "Eng-
land expects."

Princes and lords are but the breath
of kings,¹

"An honest man's the noblest work of
God."²

The Cotter's Saturday Night.

Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire.

First Epistle to J. Lapraik
[1786]. Stanza 13

Gif ye want ae friend that's true,
I'm on your list.

Ibid. Stanza 15

I winna blaw about mysel,
As ill I like my fauts to tell.

Ibid. Stanza 16

My worthy friend, ne'er grudge an'
carp,
Tho' Fortune use you hard an' sharp.

Second Epistle to J. Lapraik
[1786]. Stanza 8

The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfills great Nature's plan,
And none but he.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Morality, thou deadly bane,
Thy tens o' thousands thou hast slain!
A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton

[1786]

It's hardly in a body's pow'r
To keep, at times, frae being sour.

Epistle to Davie [1786].
Stanza 2

O Life! how pleasant, in thy morning,
Young Fancy's rays the hills adorn-
ing!

Cold-pausing Caution's lesson, scorn-
ing,

We frisk away,
Like schoolboys, at th' expected warn-
ing,

To joy an' play.
Epistle to James Smith

[1786]. Stanza 15

Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven;

But yet the light that led astray
Was light from heaven.

The Vision [1786]. II, Stanza 18

¹ See Goldsmith, page 355b.
² See Pope, pages 317b-318a.

And, like a passing thought, she fled

In light away.

The Vision. II, Stanza 24
His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar
Showed him the gentleman an' scholar.

The Two Dogs [1786]. Stanza 3
An' there began a lang digression
About the lords o' the creation.

Ibid. Stanza 6
Oh wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursel's as others see us!

It wad frae moniè a blunder free us,
An' foolish notion.

To a Louse [1786]. Stanza 8
Wee, modest, crimson-tipped flow'r,
Thou's met me in an evil hour;
For I maun crush amang the stoure

Thy slender stem:
To spare thee now is past my pow'r,
Thou bonie gem.

To a Mountain Daisy [1786]. Stanza 1
Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate,
Full on thy bloom.¹

Ibid. Stanza 9
O life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road,
To wretches such as I!

Despondency [1786]. Stanza 1
Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon!

Epistle to a Young Friend [1786]. Stanza 1

A man may tak a neebor's part,
Yet hae nae cash to spare him.

Ibid. Stanza 4
I waive the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But, och! it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling!

Ibid. Stanza 6
To catch Dame Fortune's golden smile,
Assiduous wait upon her;
And gather gear by ev'ry wile
That's justified by honor:
Not for to hide it in a hedge,
Nor for a train-attendant;
But for the glorious privilege
Of being independent.

Ibid. Stanza 7

An atheist's laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended!

Epistle to a Young Friend. Stanza 9
There's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In every hour that passes, O:
What signifies the life o' man,
An' 't were nae for the lasses, O.

Green Grow the Rashes, O [1787]. Stanza 1

Auld Nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes, O:
Her prentice han' she try'd on man,
An' then she made the lasses, O.

Ibid. Stanza 5
Green grow the rashes, O;
Green grow the rashes, O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent among the lasses, O.

Ibid. Chorus
Some books are lies frae end to end.

Death and Dr. Hornbook [1787]. Stanza 1

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

John Barleycorn [1787]. Stanza 3
Affliction's sons are brothers in distress;
A brother to relieve, — how exquisite
the bliss!

A Winter Night [1787]. Stanza 8
A dear-lov'd lad, convenience snug,
A treach'rous inclination —
But, let me whisper i' your lug,
Ye're aiblins nae temptation.

Address to the Unco Guid [1787]. Stanza 6

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human:
One point must still be greatly dark,
The moving *why* they do it;
And just as lamely can ye mark
How far perhaps they rue it.

Ibid. Stanza 7
O, my luve is like a red, red rose,
That's newly sprung in June.
O, my luve is like the melodie,
That's sweetly play'd in tune.

Johnson's Musical Museum [1787-1796]. A Red, Red Rose, Stanza 1

¹ See Edward Young, page 306a.

Contented wi' little, and cantie wi' mair.

Johnson's Musical Museum. Contented wi' Little, Stanza 1

Ye banks and braes o' bonie Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care!
Thou'll break my heart, thou warbling
bird,

That wantons thro' the flowering thorn!
Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return.

Ibid. The Banks o' Doon, Stanza 1

Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.

Ibid. Sensibility How Charming, Stanza 4

Ae fond kiss, and then we sever!
Ae farewell, and then forever!

Ibid. Ae Fond Kiss, Stanza 1

But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love for ever.¹
Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted.

Ibid. Stanza 2

It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand.

Ibid. It Was A' For Our Rightfu' King, Stanza 1

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain.

Ibid. Stanza 2

He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With adieu for evermore,
My dear —
And adieu for evermore!

Ibid. Stanza 3

John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquent,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonie brow was brent;
But now your brow is beld, John,
Your locks are like the snaw,

¹ See Samuel Rogers, page 396b, and Hal-
leck, page 462b.

But blessings on your frosty pow,
John Anderson my jo!

Johnson's Musical Museum. John Anderson My Jo, Stanza 1

John Anderson my jo, John,
We clamb the hill thegither,
And monie a cantie day, John,
We've had wi' ane anither;
Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we'll go,
And sleep thegither at the foot,
John Anderson my jo!

Ibid. Stanza 2

Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to
the North,
The birthplace of valour, the country
of worth!
Wherever I wander, wherever I rove,
The hills of the Highlands for ever I
love.

Ibid. My Heart's in the Highlands, Stanza 1

My heart's in the Highlands, my heart
is not here,
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing
the deer.

Ibid. Chorus

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And auld lang syne!

Auld Lang Syne [1788]. Stanza 1

For auld lang syne, my dear,
For auld lang syne,
We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!

Ibid. Chorus

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy
green braes!
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy
praise!

My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring
stream —
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not
her dream!

Sweet Afton [1789]. Stanza 1

Thou stock dove whose echo resounds
thro' the glen,
Ye wild whistling blackbirds in yon
thorny den,

Thou green-crested lapwing, thy
screaming forbear —
I charge you, disturb not my slumber-
ing fair!

Sweet Afton. Stanza 2

To make a happy fireside clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life.

*Epistle to Dr. Blacklock
[1789]. Stanza 9*

This day Time winds th' exhausted
chain,

To run the twelvemonth's length again.

New Year's Day, 1791. Stanza 1

The voice of Nature loudly cries,
And many a message from the skies,
That something in us never dies.

Ibid. Stanza 3

When Nature her great masterpiece
design'd,

And fram'd her last, best work, the hu-
man mind,

Her eye intent on all the wondrous
plan,

She form'd of various stuff the various
Man.

*To Robert Graham [1791].
Stanza 1*

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.

*My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing
[1792]. Chorus*

The golden hours on angel wings

Flew o'er me and my dearie;

For dear to me as light and life

Was my sweet Highland Mary.

Highland Mary [1792]. Stanza 2

But, oh! fell death's untimely frost,

That nipt my flower sae early.

Ibid. Stanza 3

If there's a hole in a' your coats,

I rede you tent it;

A chiel's amang you takin' notes,

And faith he'll prent it.

*On the Late Captain Grose's
Peregrinations thro' Scotland*

[1793]. Stanza 1

Some hae meat and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat, and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.

The Selkirk Grace [1793]

O Mary, at thy window be!
It is the wish'd, the trysted hour.

Mary Morison [1793]. Stanza 1

The lovely Mary Morison!

Ibid.

Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering
storm,

Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.

Tam o' Shanter [1793]. Stanza 1

Ah, gentle dames! it gars me greet
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthened, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises.

Ibid. Stanza 4

His ancient, trusty, drouthy cronie;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither, —
They had been fou for weeks thegither.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The landlady and Tam grew gracious
Wi' secret favours, sweet and precious.

Ibid.

The landlord's laugh was ready chorus.

Ibid.

Kings may be blest, but Tam was
glorious,

O'er a' the ills o' life victorious.

Ibid. Stanza 6

But pleasures are like poppies spread,
You seize the flower, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river,
A moment white, then melts forever.

Ibid. Stanza 7

That hour, o' night's black arch the
keystone.

Ibid.

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn,
What dangers thou canst make us
scorn!

Ibid. Stanza 11

As Tammie glow' red, amazed, and curi-
ous,

The mirth and fun grew fast and furi-
ous.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Her cutty sark,¹ o' Paisley harn,
That while a lassie she had worn,
In longitude tho' sorely scanty,
It was her best, and she was vauntie,

Tam o' Shanter. Stanza 16

Life is but a day at most,
Sprung from night, — in darkness lost:
Hope not sunshine ev'ry hour,
Fear not clouds will always lour.

*Written in Friars Carse Hermit-
age [1793]. Stanza 2*

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed
Or to victorie!

Scots, Wha Hae [1794].

Stanza 1

Now's the day, and now's the hour:
See the front o' battle lour,
See approach proud Edward's power —
Chains and slavery!

Ibid. Stanza 2

Lay the proud usurpers low!
Tyrants fall in every foe!
Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do, or die!

Ibid. Stanza 6

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that.

*Is There for Honest Poverty
[1795]. Stanza 1*

A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that.

Ibid. Stanza 4

For a' that, and a' that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that,
I've lost but ane, I've twa behin',
I've wife enough for a' that.

*Posthumous Pieces. The Jolly
Beggars, Chorus*

God knows, I'm no the thing I should
be,

Nor am I even the thing I could be.

*Ibid. To the Reverend John
M'Math, Stanza 8*

If there's another world, he lives in
bliss;

If there is none, he made the best of
this.

*Posthumous Pieces. Epitaph
on William Muir*

In durance vile here must I wake and
weep,
And all my frowsy couch in sorrow
steep.

Ibid. Epistle from Esopus to Maria

It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause
And bide by the buff and the blue.

*Ibid. Here's a Health to Them
That's Awa', Stanza 1*

JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER

[1759–1805]

There are three lessons I would write,
Three words as with a burning pen,
In tracings of eternal light,
Upon the hearts of men.

Hope, Faith, and Love. Stanza 1

Thus grave these lessons on thy soul, —
Hope, faith, and love; and thou shalt
find

Strength when life's surges rudest roll,
Light when thou else wert blind!

Ibid. Stanza 5

The richest monarch in the Christian
world;

The sun in my own dominions never
sets.¹

Don Carlos [1787]. Act I, Sc. 6

When the wine goes in, strange things
come out.

The Piccolomini [1799].

Act II, Sc. 12

Against stupidity the very gods

Themselves contend in vain.²

The Maid of Orleans [1801].

Act III, Sc. 6

¹ The famous tea clipper, *Cutty Sark*, designed by Hercules Linton and built in 1869, had the story of Tam o' Shanter carved upon her bow and counter. Nannie with flying locks and scanty shift was the figurehead.

¹ See Scott, page 417b, and Daniel Webster, page 444a.

² Against boredom even the gods themselves struggle in vain. — NIETZSCHE [1844–1900]: *The Antichrist*, 48

This feat of Tell, the archer, will be told
While yonder mountains stand upon
their base.

By Heaven! the apple's cleft right
through the core.

William Tell [1804]. *Act III, Sc. 3*

MASON LOCKE WEEMS

[1759-1825]

"George," said his father, "do you
know who killed that beautiful little
cherry tree yonder in the garden?" . . .
Looking at his father with the sweet
face of youth brightened with the
inexpressible charm of all-conquering
truth, he bravely cried out, "I can't tell
a lie. I did cut it with my hatchet."

*The Life of George Washing-
ton: With Curious Anecdotes,
Equally Honorable to Himself
and Exemplary to His Young
Countrymen* [1800]

JOSEPH ROUGET DE LISLE

[1760-1836]

Ye sons of France, awake to glory!
Hark! hark! what myriads bid you rise!

To arms! to arms! ye brave!
The avenging sword unsheathe!
March on! march on! all hearts re-
solved

On victory or death!

*The Marseillaise*¹ [1792]

AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON KOTZEBUE

[1761-1819]

There is another and a better world.
The Stranger [1798]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

¹ Allons, enfants de la patrie,
Le jour de gloire est arrivé!

'Aux armes, citoyens!
Formez vos bataillons!
Marchons! Marchons! Qu'un sang impur
Abreuve nos sillons!

Composed in the garrison at Strasb  urg
and originally called *Chant de guerre de l'ar-
m  e du Rhin*, the *Marseillaise* took its name
from the patriots of Marseilles who first made

JOANNA BAILLIE

[1762-1851]

Oh, swiftly glides the bonnie boat,
Just parted from the shore,
And to the fisher's chorus-note
Soft moves the dipping oar.¹

*Oh, Swiftly Glides the Bonnie
Boat*

The wild-fire dances on the fen,
The red star sheds its ray;
Uprouse ye then, my merry men!
It is our op'ning day.

The Outlaw's Song. Stanza 1
Oh, who shall lightly say that fame
Is nothing but an empty name,
When but for those, our mighty dead,
All ages past a blank would be.

The Worth of Fame. Stanza 2
Good-morrow to thy sable beak
And glossy plumage dark and sleek,
Thy crimson moon and azure eye,
Cock of the heath, so wildly shy.

The Heath-Cock. Stanza 1

ANDREW CHERRY

[1762-1812]

Loud roared the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge showers.

The Bay of Biscay

As she lay, on that day,
In the bay of Biscay, O!

Ibid.

GEORGE COLMAN, THE YOUNGER

[1762-1836]

Tell 'em Queen Anne's dead.²

The Heir-at-Law [1797]

On their own merits modest men are
dumb.

Ibid. Epilogue

And what's impossible can't be,
And never, never comes to pass.

The Maid of the Moor

it known in Paris. The English version in the
text is that usually found in the songbooks.

¹ See Marvell, page 269a.

² The phrase became proverbial for telling
what everybody knows.

But when ill indeed,
E'en dismissing the doctor don't always
succeed.

Lodgings for Single Gentlemen
When taken,
To be well shaken.

The Newcastle Apothecary
O Miss Bailey!
Unfortunate Miss Bailey!

Love Laughs at Locksmiths.
Act II, Song
'Tis a very fine thing to be father-in-
law

To a very magnificent three-tailed Ba-
shaw!

Blue Beard. Act II, Sc. 5
I had a soul above buttons.

Sylvester Daggerwood, or New
Hay at the Old Market. Sc. 1
Mynheer Vandunck, though he never
was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gayly.
Mynheer Vandunck

JOSEPH FOUCHÉ

[1763-1820]

"It is more than a crime; it is a
blunder,"¹ — words which I record,
because they have been repeated and
attributed to others.

Memoirs
Death is an eternal sleep.

Inscription placed by his orders
on the gates of the cemeteries
[1794]

SAMUEL ROGERS

[1763-1855]

Sweet Memory! wafted by thy gentle
gale,
Oft up the stream of Time I turn my
sail.

The Pleasures of Memory
[1792]. *Part II, 1*

¹ "C'est plus qu'un crime, c'est une faute,"
reputedly Fouché's comment on the murder of
the Duc d'Enghien [1804]. Fouché's family
denied the authenticity of the *Memoirs*, and
the remark has also been commonly attributed
to Talleyrand. Sainte-Beuve ascribes it to
Boulay de la Meurthe.

She was good as she was fair,
None — none on earth above her!
As pure in thought as angels are:
To know her was to love her.¹

*Jacqueline*² [1814]. *Stanza 1*
A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures, and his cares
dividing.

Human Life
To fireside happiness, to hours of ease
Blest with that charm, the certainty to
please.

Ibid.
The soul of music slumbers in the shell
Till waked and kindled by the master's
spell;

And feeling hearts, touch them but
rightly, pour
A thousand melodies unheard before!
Ibid.

Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A beehive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willowy brook that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near.³

A Wish. Stanza 1
That very law which moulds a tear
And bids it trickle from its source, —
That law preserves the earth a sphere,
And guides the planets in their course.

On a Tear. Stanza 6
Go! you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away!
There's such a charm in melancholy
I would not if I could be gay.

To —. Stanza 1
Ward has no heart, they say, but I
deny it:
He has a heart, and gets his speeches
by it.

Epigram

ROBERT HALL

[1764-1831]

His [Burke's] imperial fancy has
laid all Nature under tribute, and has

¹ See Burns, page 392a, and Halleck, page 462b.

² First published in the same volume with
Byron's *Lara*, neither author appending his
name to his work.

³ See Yeats, page 824b.

collected riches from every scene of the creation and every walk of art.

Apology for the Freedom of the Press

Call things by their right names.
... Glass of brandy and water! That is the current but not the appropriate name: ask for a glass of liquid fire and distilled damnation.

GREGORY'S *Life of Hall*

THOMAS MORTON

[1764-1838]

Push on, — keep moving.

A Cure for the Heartache

[1797]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

What will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs. Grundy think?¹

Speed the Plough [1798].

Act I, Sc. 1

ANN RADCLIFFE

[1764-1823]

Fate sits on these dark battlements and frowns,

And as the portal opens to receive me,
A voice in hollow murmurs through the courts

Tells of a nameless deed.²

Motto of her novel The Mysteries of Udolpho [1794]

HELEN D'ARCY CRANSTOUN (MRS. DUGALD STEWART)

[1765-1838]

I weep not for the silent dead,

Their pains are past, their sorrows
o'er.³

The Song of Genius

CATHERINE MARIA FANSHAWE

[1765-1834]

'Twas whisper'd in heaven, 'twas mutter'd in hell,

And echo caught faintly the sound as it fell;

On the confines of earth 'twas permitted to rest,

And the depths of the ocean its presence confess'd.

Enigma: The Letter H

MARY LAMB

[1765-1847]

Thou straggler into loving arms,

Young climber-up of knees.

A Child. Stanza 3

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH

[1765-1832]

Diffused knowledge immortalizes itself.

Vindiciae Gallicae [1791]

The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.

Ibid.

The frivolous work of polished idleness.

Dissertation on Ethical Philosophy [1830]. *Remarks on Thomas Brown*

Disciplined inaction.

History of the Revolution in England in 1688 [1834]. *Chap. VII*

MADAME DE STAËL

[1766-1817]

The sight of such a monument is like a continuous and stationary music.¹

Corinne [1807]. *Book IV, Chap. 3*

¹ Since it [architecture] is music in space, as it were a frozen music. . . . If architecture in general is frozen music. — FRIEDRICH VON SCHELLING [1775-1854]: *Philosophie der Kunst*, Pp. 576, 593

¹ See Herbert Spencer, page 614b.

² See Shakespeare, page 198a.

³ Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *The Talisman* [1825], *Chap. 26*.

To understand all makes us very indulgent.¹

Corinne. Book XVIII, Chap. 5

ERNST F. MÜNSTER²

[1766-1839]

Absolutism tempered by assassination.

Description of the Russian Constitution

ISAAC D'ISRAELI

[1766-1848]

Whatever is felicitously expressed risks being worse expressed: it is a wretched taste to be gratified with mediocrity when the excellent lies before us.

Curiosities of Literature [1834].

On Quotation

They [the early writers] looked with alarm upon the halo of immortality that encircled the printing-press.

Amenities of Literature [1841].

Vol. II, Page 278

CAROLINA OLIPHANT,

LADY NAIRNE.

[1766-1845]

Sweet's the laverock's note and lang,

Lilting wildly up the glen;

But aye to me he sings ae sang,

Will ye no come back again?

Will Ye No Come Back Again?

[1846]. Stanza 5

Would you be young again?

So would not I—

One tear to memory given,

Onward I'd hie.

Would You Be Young Again?

[*Looking Backward*]. Stanza 1

¹ To all the gossip that I hear
I'll give no faith; to what I see
But only half, for it is clear
All that led up is dark to me.
Learn we the larger life to live,
To comprehend is to forgive.

HENRIETTA A. HUXLEY [1825-1914]:
"Tout Comprendre, C'est Tout Par-
donner"

² Hanoverian envoy at St. Petersburg.

Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'.

Gude Nicht [1846]

A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

The Laird o' Cockpen [1846].

Stanza 2

NANCY DENNIS SPROAT

[1766-1826]

How pleasant is Saturday night,
When I've tried all the week to be
good,

And not spoke a word that was bad,
And obliged every one that I could.

Lullabies for Children [1818].

Saturday Night, Stanza 1

HENRI BENJAMIN

CONSTANT

[1767-1830]

I am not the rose, but I have lived
with her.¹

Attributed

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS

[1767-1848]

Think of your forefathers! Think of
your posterity!²

Speech at Plymouth

[December 22, 1802]

In charity to all mankind, bearing
no malice or ill-will to any human be-
ing, and even compassionating those
who hold in bondage their fellow-men,
not knowing what they do.

Letter to A. Bronson

[July 30, 1838]

My wants are many, and, if told,

Would muster many a score;

And were each wish a mint of gold,

I still should long for more.

The Wants of Man [1841].

Stanza 1

This is the last of earth! I am con-
tent.

Last Words [February 21, 1848]

¹ Je ne suis pas la rose, mais j'ai vécu avec
elle. — Attributed to CONSTANT by ABRAHAM
HAYWARD in his introduction to the *Autobi-
ography and Letters* [1861] of MRS. PIOZZI

² Et majores vestros et posteros cogitate. —
TACITUS [circa A.D. 55-117]: *Agricola*, 32, 26

³ See Abraham Lincoln, page 542a.

ANDREW JACKSON

[1767-1845]

Our Federal Union: it must be preserved.

Toast given on the Jefferson Birthday Celebration [1830]

It is to be regretted that the rich and powerful too often bend the acts of government to their selfish purposes.

Every man is equally entitled to protection by law; but when the laws undertake to add . . . artificial distinctions, to grant titles, gratuities, and exclusive privileges, to make the rich richer and the potent more powerful, the humble members of society — the farmers, mechanics, and laborers — who have neither the time nor the means of securing like favors to themselves, have a right to complain of the injustice of their government.

Message Vetoing the Bank Bill [July 10, 1832]

There are no necessary evils in government. Its evils exist only in its abuses. If it would confine itself to equal protection, and, as Heaven does its rains, shower its favors alike on the high and the low, the rich and the poor, it would be an unqualified blessing.

Ibid.

You are uneasy; you never sailed with me before, I see.¹

PARTON'S *Life of Jackson*. Vol. III, Page 493

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE

[1769-1821]

Soldiers, from the summit of yonder pyramids forty centuries look down upon you.

In Egypt [July 21, 1798]

Go, sir, gallop, and don't forget that the world was made in six days. You

¹ A remark made to an elderly gentleman who was sailing with Jackson down Chesapeake Bay in an old steamboat.

can ask me for anything you like, except time.

To one of his aides [1803]. Quoted in R. M. JOHNSTON, The Corsican

From the sublime to the ridiculous is but a step.¹

To the Abbé du Pradt, on the return from Russia [1812], referring to the retreat from Moscow

What is the throne? — a bit of wood gilded and covered with velvet. I am the state² — I alone am here the representative of the people. Even if I had done wrong you should not have reproached me in public — people wash their dirty linen at home: France has more need of me than I of France.

To the Senate. [1814]

France is invaded; I go to put myself at the head of my troops, and, with God's help and their valour, I hope soon to drive the enemy beyond the frontier.

At Paris [January 23, 1814]

The bullet that will kill me is not yet cast.

At Montereau [February 17, 1814]

The Allied Powers having proclaimed that the Emperor Napoleon is the sole obstacle to the re-establishment of peace in Europe, he, faithful to his oath, declares that he is ready to descend from the throne, to quit France, and even to relinquish life, for the good of his country.

Act of Abdication [April 4, 1814]

Unite for the public safety, if you would remain an independent nation.

Proclamation to the French People [June 22, 1815]

¹ Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas. The saying has been attributed also to Talleyrand.

See Paine, page 371a.

² The expression "L'état c'est moi" ("I am the state"), commonly attributed to Louis XIV, was apparently first ascribed to him by DULAURE in his *Histoire de Paris* [1863]; and can claim no historical authenticity. Even if a pure fabrication of Dulaure's, however, it has a usefulness of its own in providing a concise symbol of the attitude of Louis XIV toward absolute monarchy.

Wherever wood can swim, there I am
sure to find this flag of England.

At Rochefort [July, 1815]

Whatever shall we do in that remote
spot? Well, we will write our Memoirs.
Work is the scythe of time.

*On board H. M. S. Bellerophon
[August, 1815]*

I generally had to give in [speaking
of his relations with the Empress Jo-
sephine].

On St. Helena [May 19, 1816]

My maxim was, *la carrière est ou-
verte aux talents*, without distinction of
birth or fortune.

On St. Helena [March 3, 1817]

Our hour is marked, and no one can
claim a moment of life beyond what
fate has predestined.

To Dr. Arnott [April, 1821]

I am neither an atheist nor a ration-
alist; I believe in God, and am of the
religion of my father. I was born a
Catholic, and will fulfill all the duties
of that church, and receive the assist-
ance which she administers.

On St. Helena [April 18, 1821]

I could not unbend the bow; and
France has been deprived of the liberal
institutions I intended to give her.

BOURRIENNE: *Memoirs*, Vol. X,
Page 425 [May 3, 1821]

All was not lost until the moment
when all had succeeded.

*Ibid. On anniversary of Battle
of Waterloo, Page 39*

Madame Montholon having inquired
what troops he considered the best,
"Those which are victorious, Madame,"
replied the Emperor.

Ibid. Page 399

Tête d'armée (Head of the army).

Last words [May 5, 1821]

Two o'clock in the morning courage.

*Quoted in LAS CASES, Napoleon
at St. Helena [1823]*

An army marches on its stomach.

Attributed to Napoleon

Every French soldier carries a
marshal's baton in his knapsack.¹

Attributed to Napoleon

JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE

[1769-1846]

And don't confound the language of
the nation

With long-tailed words in *osity* and
ation.

The Monks and the Giants.

Canto I, Line 6

Despair in vain sits brooding over
the putrid eggs of hope.

The Rovers, Act I, Sc. 2

ARTHUR WELLESLEY,
DUKE OF WELLINGTON

[1769-1852]

Nothing except a battle lost can be
half so melancholy as a battle won.

Dispatch [1815]

There is no mistake; there has been
no mistake; and there shall be no mis-
take.

Letter to Mr. Huskisson

I care not one twopenny damn.²

*Quoted in GEORGE OTTO TRE-
VELYAN: Life and Letters of
Lord Macaulay [1876], Vol. II,
Page 221*

It is very true that I have said that
I considered Napoleon's presence in the
field equal to forty thousand men in
the balance. This is a very loose way
of talking; but the idea is a very dif-
ferent one from that of his presence
at a battle being equal to a reinforce-
ment of forty thousand men.

STANHOPE, *Conversations with
Wellington [1888], Page 81*

The battle of Waterloo was won on
the playing fields of Eton.

*Quoted in FRASER, Words on
Wellington [1889]*

¹ Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne
le bâton de maréchal de France.

² Quoted, as the Duke's oath, in a letter
from MACAULAY to T. F. Ellis, March 6, 1849.

DAVID EVERETT

[1770-1813]

You'd scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage;
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don't view me with a critic's eye,
But pass my imperfections by.
Large streams from little fountains
flow,

Tall oaks from little acorns grow.¹

Lines written for a school declamation for Ephraim H. Farrar, aged seven, New Ipswich, New Hampshire [1791]

These thoughts inspire my youthful mind

To be the greatest of mankind;
Great, not like Caesar, stained with blood,

But only great as I am good.

Lines written for a school declamation [1791]

GEORGE CANNING

[1770-1827]

When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?

No, — here's to the pilot that weathered the storm.

Song for the Inauguration of the Pitt Club [May 25, 1802]

I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damned first.

The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder. Stanza 9

A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country but his own.²

New Morality. Line 113

And finds, with keen, discriminating sight,

Black's not so black, — nor white so very white.

Ibid. Line 199

¹ The lofty oak from a small acorn grows. — LEWIS DUNCOMBE [1711-1730]: *De Minimis Maxima* (translation)

Parvis e glandibus quercus. — *Latin motto*

² This refers to the Jacobin.

See Overbury, page 226b.

Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe;

Bold I can meet, — perhaps may turn his blow!

But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,

Save, save, oh save me from the candid friend!¹

New Morality. Line 207

I think of those companions true

Who studied with me at the University of Göttingen.

Song sung by Rogero in the burlesque play, The Rovers. Stanza 1

Here rests, and let no saucy knave

Presume to sneer and laugh,

To learn that mouldering in the grave

Is laid a British Calf.

Epitaph on the Tombstone

Erected over the Marquis of

Anglesea's Leg, Lost at the

Battle of Waterloo. Stanza 1

She saw two legs were lost on him

Who never meant to run.

Ibid. Stanza 9

In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch

Is offering too little and asking too much.

Dispatch to Sir Charles Bagot,

British Minister at The Hague

[January 31, 1826]

I called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old.

The King's Message [December 12, 1826]

GEORG WILHELM
FRIEDRICH HEGEL

[1770-1831]

Peoples and governments never have learned anything from history, or acted on principles deduced from it.

Philosophy of History [1832].²

Introduction

¹ Defend me from my friends; I can defend myself from my enemies. — *Remark attributed to Maréchal Villars when taking leave of Louis XIV*

² Translated by J. SIBREE.

Amid the pressure of great events, a general principle gives no help.

Philosophy of History
Introduction

To him who looks upon the world rationally, the world in its turn presents a rational aspect. The relation is mutual.

Ibid.

The history of the world is none other than the progress of the consciousness of freedom.

Ibid.

We may affirm absolutely that nothing great in the world has been accomplished without passion.

Ibid.

It is easier to discover a deficiency in individuals, in states, and in Providence, than to see their real import and value.

Ibid.

Life has a value only when it has something valuable as its object.

Ibid.

Serious occupation is labor that has reference to some want.

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 2, Chap. 1

It is a matter of perfect indifference where a thing originated; the only question is: "Is it true in and for itself?"

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

When liberty is mentioned, we must always be careful to observe whether it is not really the assertion of private interests which is thereby designated.

Ibid. Part IV, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

The Few assume to be the deputies, but they are often only the despoilers of the Many.

Ibid. Chap. 3

JAMES HOGG¹
[1770-1835]

She left this world of sorrow and pain,
And returned to the Land of Thought
again.

Kilmenny

¹ The "Ettrick Shepherd."

Charlie is my darling,
The young Chevalier.

Charlie Is My Darling. Refrain

Love is like a dizziness,
It winna let a poor body
Gang about his bizziness.

Love Is Like a Dizziness. Stanza 1

PIERRE JACQUES ÉTIENNE,
COUNT CAMBRONNE

[1770-1842]

The Guard dies, but never surrenders.¹

*Inscribed upon the monument
erected to him at Nantes*

JOSEPH HOPKINSON

[1770-1842]

Hail, Columbia! happy land!

Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band!

Who fought and bled in Freedom's
cause,

Who fought and bled in Freedom's
cause,

And when the storm of war was gone,
Enjoyed the peace your valor won.

Let independence be our boast,

Ever mindful what it cost;

Ever grateful for the prize,

Let its altar reach the skies!

Hail, Columbia.² Stanza 1

WILLIAM ROBERT
SPENCER

[1770-1834]

When the black-lettered list to the gods
was presented,

¹ This phrase, attributed to Cambronne, who was made prisoner at Waterloo, was vehemently denied by him. It was invented by Rougemont, a prolific author of *mots*, two days after the battle, in the "Indépendant." — Fournier: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*.

² The musical setting of *Hail, Columbia*, generally attributed to Philip Phile, was originally *The President's March*, written in 1789 as an inaugural march for George Washington. In 1798, Joseph Hopkinson was asked by Mr. Fox, a young actor-singer, to write verses to the music of the march, to introduce at a benefit performance. The song was repeated eight times, and when sung the ninth time, the audience stood and joined in the chorus.

(The list of what Fate for each mortal intends.)

At the long string of ills a kind goddess relented,
And slipped in three blessings — wife, children, and friends.

Wife, Children, and Friends.

Stanza 1

Oh! where does faithful Gêlert roam,
The flow'r of all his race?

So true, so brave; a lamb at home,
A lion in the chasel!

Beth-Gêlert. Stanza 4

JOHN TOBIN

[1770-1804]

The man that lays his hand upon a woman,

Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch
Whom 'twere gross flattery to name a coward.

The Honeymoon [1805]. Act II,

Sc. 1

She's adorned
AmPLY that in her husband's eye looks lovely;

The truest mirror that an honest wife
Can see her beauty in.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH¹

[1770-1850]

And homeless near a thousand homes I stood,

And near a thousand tables pined and wanted food.

Guilt and Sorrow [Written 1791-1794]. Part II, Stanza 41

A simple child,
That lightly draws its breath,
And feels its life in every limb,
What should it know of death?

We Are Seven [1798]. Stanza 1

O Reader! had you in your mind
Such stores as silent thought can bring,

¹ Coleridge said to Wordsworth, "Since Milton, I know of no poet with so many felicities and unforgettable lines and stanzas as you." — HENRY NELSON COLERIDGE: *Mem-oir* [1847]

O gentle Reader! you would find

A tale in everything.

Simon Lee [1798]. Stanza 9

In that sweet mood when pleasant thoughts

Bring sad thoughts to the mind.

Lines Written in Early Spring

[1798]. Stanza 1

And 'tis my faith, that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds im-

press;

That we can feed this mind of ours

In a wise passiveness.

Expostulation and Reply [1798].

Stanza 6

Up! up! my friend, and quit your books;

Or surely you'll grow double:

Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;

Why all this toil and trouble?

The Tables Turned [1798].

Stanza 1

Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.

Ibid. Stanza 4

One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.

Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey [1798]

That best portion of a good man's life, —

His little, nameless, unremembered, acts
Of kindness and of love.

Ibid.

That blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary weight

Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened.

Ibid.

The sounding cataract
 Haunted me like a passion; the tall
 rock,
 The mountain, and the deep and
 gloomy wood,
 Their colours and their forms, were
 then to me
 An appetite; a feeling and a love,
 That had no need of a remoter charm,
 By thoughts supplied, nor any interest
 Unborrowed from the eye.

*Lines Composed a Few Miles
 Above Tintern Abbey*

But hearing oftentimes
 The still, sad music of humanity.

Ibid.

A sense sublime
 Of something far more deeply inter-
 fused,
 Whose dwelling is the light of setting
 suns,
 And the round ocean and the living air,
 And the blue sky, and in the mind of
 man;
 A motion and a spirit, that impels
 All thinking things, all objects of all
 thought,
 And rolls through all things.

Ibid.

Knowing that Nature never did betray
 The heart that loved her.

Ibid.

Men who can hear the Decalogue and
 feel
 No self-reproach.

*The Old Cumberland Beggar
 [Written 1798]*

As in the eye of Nature he has lived,
 So in the eye of Nature let him die!

Ibid.

Full twenty times was Peter feared,
 For once that Peter was respected.

*Peter Bell [Written 1798].
 Part I, Stanza 3*

A primrose by a river's brim
 A yellow primrose was to him,
 And it was nothing more.

Ibid. Stanza 12

The soft blue sky did never melt
 Into his heart; he never felt
 The witchery of the soft blue sky!

Ibid. Stanza 15

On a fair prospect some have looked,
 And felt, as I have heard them say,
 As if the moving time had been
 A thing as steadfast as the scene
 On which they gazed themselves away.

Peter Bell. Part I, Stanza 16

As if the man had fixed his face,
 In many a solitary place,
 Against the wind and open sky!

Ibid. Stanza 26¹

Many are our joys
 In youth, but oh! what happiness to
 live
 When every hour brings palpable ac-
 cess
 Of knowledge, when all knowledge is
 delight,
 And sorrow is not there!

*The Prelude [Written 1799-
 1805]. Book II*

Where the statue stood
 Of Newton with his prism and silent
 face,
 The marble index of a mind forever
 Voyaging through strange seas of
 thought, alone.

Ibid. Book III

There's not a man
 That lives who hath not known his
 god-like hours.

Ibid.

When from our better selves we have
 too long
 Been parted by the hurrying world,
 and droop,
 Sick of its business, of its pleasures
 tired,

How gracious, how benign, is Solitude.

Ibid. Book IV

'Tis told by one whom stormy waters
 threw,
 With fellow-sufferers by the shipwreck
 spared,

¹ The original edition [1819] had the fol-
 lowing as the fourth stanza from the end of
 Part I, which was omitted in all subsequent
 editions:

Is it a party in a parlour?
 Crammed just as they on earth were
 crammed,—
 Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
 But, as you by their faces see,
 All silent and all damned.

Upon a desert coast, that having
brought
To land a single volume, saved by
chance,
A treatise on Geometry.

The Prelude. Book VI

Multitudes of hours
Pilfered away, by what the Bard who
sang
Of the Enchanter Indolence¹ hath
called
"Good-natured lounging," and behold
a map
Of my collegiate life.

Ibid.

How men lived
Even next-door neighbours, as we say,
yet still
Strangers, not knowing each the other's
name.

Ibid. Book VII

Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very heaven!

Ibid. Book XI

One of those heavenly days that can-
not die.

Nutting [1799]

What fond and wayward thoughts will
slide

Into a lover's head!

"O mercy!" to myself I cried,

"If Lucy should be dead!"

Strange Fits of Passion Have I

Known [1799]. Stanza 7

She dwelt among the untrodden ways
Beside the springs of Dove,
A maid whom there were none to praise
And very few to love.²

*Lucy: She Dwelt Among the Un-
trodden Ways [1799]. Stanza 1*

A violet by a mossy stone

Half hidden from the eye! —

¹ THOMSON'S *Castle of Indolence* [1748].

² He lived amidst th' untrodden ways

To Rydal Lake that lead;

A bard whom there were none to praise,

And very few to read.

Unread his works — his "Milk White Doe"

With dust is dark and dim;

It's still in Longmans' shop, and oh!

The difference to him!

— Parody by HARTLEY COLERIDGE

[1796-1849]

Fair as a star, when only one
Is shining in the sky.

*Lucy: She Dwelt Among the Un-
trodden Ways. Stanza 2*

She lived unknown, and few could
know

When Lucy ceased to be;

But she is in her grave, and, oh,

The difference to me!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Three years she grew in sun and shower,
Then Nature said, "A lovelier flower
On earth was never sown;

This Child I to myself will take;

She shall be mine, and I will make

A Lady of my own."

*Lucy: Three Years She Grew in
Sun and Shower [1799]. Stanza 1*

"The stars of midnight shall be dear

To her; and she shall lean her ear

In many a secret place

Where rivulets dance their wayward
round,

And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face."

Ibid. Stanza 5

A slumber did my spirit seal;

I had no human fears:

She seemed a thing that could not feel

The touch of earthly years.

No motion has she now, no force;

She neither hears nor sees;

Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,

With rocks, and stones, and trees.

A Slumber Did My Spirit Seal
[1799]

One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave.

A Poet's Epitaph [1799]. Stanza 5

And you must love him, ere to you

He will seem worthy of your love.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The harvest of a quiet eye.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Yet sometimes, when the secret cup

Of still and serious thought went
round,

It seemed as if he drank it up —

He felt with spirit so profound.

Matthew [1799]. Stanza 7

The sweetest thing that ever grew
Beside a human door:
Lucy Gray [1799]. *Stanza 2*
A youth to whom was given
So much of earth — so much of heaven.

Ruth [1799]. *Stanza 21*

Poetry is the breath and finer spirit
of all knowledge; it is the impassioned
expression which is in the countenance
of all Science.

Lyrical Ballads, Second Edition
[1800]. *Preface*

In spite of difference of soil and cli-
mate, of language and manners, of laws
and customs, — in spite of things si-
lently gone out of mind, and things
violently destroyed, the Poet binds to-
gether by passion and knowledge the
vast empire of human society, as it is
spread over the whole earth, and over
all time.

Ibid.

I have said that poetry is the spon-
taneous overflow of powerful feelings:
it takes its origin from emotion recol-
lected in tranquillity.

Ibid.

All men feel an habitual gratitude,
and something of an honourable big-
otry, for the objects which have long
continued to please them.

Ibid.

Something between a hindrance and a
help.

Michael [1800]

Drink, pretty creature, drink!

The Pet Lamb [1800]

May no rude hand deface it,
And its forlorn *hic jacet*!

Ellen Irwin [1800]. *Stanza 7*

She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy.

The Sparrows' Nest [1801].

Stanza 2

My heart leaps up when I behold

A rainbow in the sky:

So was it when my life began;

So is it now I am a man.

My Heart Leaps Up When I

Behold [1802]

The Child is father of the Man;¹
And I could wish my days to be
Bound each to each by natural piety.

My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold
Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.

To a Butterfly [1802]. *Part II,*

I've Watched You Now a Full
Half-hour, Stanza 2

Often have I sighed to measure
By myself a lonely pleasure,
Sighed to think, I read a book
Only read, perhaps, by me.

To the Small Celandine [1802].

Part II, Stanza 4

I thought of Chatterton, the marvel-
lous boy,

The sleepless soul that perished in his
pride,

Of him who walked in glory and in
joy

Following his plough, along the moun-
tain-side:

By our own spirits are we deified:

We Poets in our youth begin in glad-
ness;

But thereof come in the end despond-
ency and madness.

Resolution and Independence

[1802]. *Stanza 7*

That heareth not the loud winds when
they call,

And moveth all together, if it moves at
all.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Choice word and measured phrase,
above the reach

Of ordinary men.

Ibid. Stanza 14

And mighty poets in their misery dead.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Earth has not anything to show more
fair:

Dull would he be of soul who could
pass by

A sight so touching in its majesty.

Composed Upon Westminster

Bridge [September 3, 1802]

Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep!
The river glideth at his own sweet will;

¹ See Milton, page 259b.

Dear God! the very houses seem
asleep;

And all that mighty heart is lying still!

*Composed Upon Westminster
Bridge*

It is a beauteous evening, calm and
free,

The holy time is quiet as a nun

Breathless with adoration.

It Is a Beauteous Evening [1802]

Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the
year;

And worship'st at the Temple's inner
shrine;

God being with thee when we know it
not.

Ibid.
Once did She hold the gorgeous east in
fee:

And was the safeguard of the west.

*On the Extinction of the Venetian
Republic [1802]*

Men are we, and must grieve when
even the shade

Of that which once was great, is passed
away.

Ibid.
And, when she took unto herself a Mate,
She must espouse the everlasting Sea.

Ibid.
Thou hast left behind
Powers that will work for thee; air,
earth, and skies;

There's not a breathing of the common
wind

That will forget thee; thou hast great
allies;

Thy friends are exultations, agonies,
And love, and man's unconquerable
mind.

To Toussaint L'Ouverture
Plain living and high thinking are no
more:

The homely beauty of the good old
cause

Is gone; our peace, our fearful inno-
cence,

And pure religion breathing household
laws.

*O Friend! I Know Not Which
Way I Must Look [1802]*

Milton! thou should'st be living at this
hour:

England hath need of thee; she is a
fen

Of stagnant waters. *London, 1802*

Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt
apart:

Thou hadst a voice whose sound was
like the sea:

Pure as the naked heavens, majestic,
free,

So didst thou travel on life's common
way,

In cheerful godliness. *Ibid.*

We must be free or die, who speak the
tongue

That Shakespeare spake; the faith and
morals hold

Which Milton held. *It Is Not To Be Thought Of. [1802]*

We meet thee, like a pleasant thought,
When such are wanted.

To the Daisy [1802]. Stanza 3
The poet's darling.

Ibid. Stanza 4
Thou unassuming commonplace
Of Nature.

*To the Same Flower [1802].
Stanza 1*

Oft on the dappled turf at ease
I sit, and play with similes,

Loose type of things through all de-
grees.

Ibid. Stanza 2
And stepping westward seemed to be
A kind of heavenly destiny.

*Stepping Westward. [1803].
Stanza 2*

For old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago.

*The Solitary Reaper [1803].
Stanza 3*

Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,
That has been, and may be again.

Ibid.
The music in my heart I bore
Long after it was heard no more.

Ibid. Stanza 4
Because the good old rule
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,

That they should take, who have the
power,

And they should keep who can.

Rob Roy's Grave [1803]. *Stanza 9*
Yon foaming flood seems motionless as
ice;

Its dizzy turbulence eludes the eye,
Frozen by distance.

Address to Kilchurn Castle [1803]
A brotherhood of venerable trees.

Sonnet Composed at — Castle
[1803]

A remnant of uneasy light.

The Matron of Jedborough
[1803]

Oh for a single hour of that Dundee
Who on that day the word of onset
gave!

Sonnet, in the Pass of Killicranky
[1803]

There was a time when meadow, grove,
and stream,

The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem

Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream.

It is not now as it hath been of yore; —
Turn wheresoe'er I may,

By night or day,
The things which I have seen I now can
see no more.

*Ode. Intimations of Immortality*¹
[1803–1806]. *Stanza 1*

The Rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the Rose.

Ibid. Stanza 2
The sunshine is a glorious birth;

But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory
from the earth.

Ibid.
Where is it now, the glory and the
dream?

Ibid. Stanza 4
Our birth is but a sleep and a forget-
ting:

The soul that rises with us, our life's
star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,

¹ The Ode on Immortality is the high water
mark which the intellect has reached in this
age. — EMERSON: *English Traits* [1856]

And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home:

Heaven lies about us in our infancy!¹
Shades of the prison-house begin to
close

Upon the growing boy.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality.

Stanza 5
At length the man perceives it die
away,

And fade into the light of common day.
Ibid.

As if his whole vocation
Were endless imitation.

Ibid. Stanza 7
High instincts before which our mortal
nature

Did tremble like a guilty thing sur-
prised.

Ibid. Stanza 9
Truths that wake,
To perish never.

Ibid.
Though inland far we be,
Our souls have sight of that immortal

sea
Which brought us hither.

Ibid.
Though nothing can bring back the
hour

Of splendour in the grass, of glory in
the flower.

Ibid. Stanza 10
In years that bring the philosophic
mind.

Ibid.
The clouds that gather round the set-
ting sun

Do take a sober colouring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortal-
ity.

Ibid. Stanza 11

¹ Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Vision
of Sir Launfal* [1848], Part 1, *Prel-
ude, St. 2*

To me the meanest flower that blows
can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep
for tears.

Ode. Intimations of Immortality.
Stanza 11

O blithe New-comer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?

To the Cuckoo [1804]. Stanza 1
She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment's ornament;
Her eyes as stars of twilight fair,
Like twilight's, too, her dusky hair,
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful dawn.

She Was a Phantom of Delight
[1804]. Stanza 1

A creature not too bright or good
For human nature's daily food;
For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
Praise, blame, love, kisses, tears, and
smiles.

Ibid. Stanza 2

And now I see with eye serene
The very pulse of the machine.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The reason firm, the temperate will,
Endurance, foresight, strength, and
skill;

A perfect woman, nobly planned,
To warn, to comfort, and command.

Ibid.

I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o'er vales and hills,
When all at once I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils;
Beside the lake, beneath the trees,
Fluttering and dancing in the breeze.

I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud
[1804]. Stanza 1

Ten thousand saw I at a glance,
Tossing their heads in sprightly dance.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A poet could not but be gay,
In such a jocund company:
I gazed — and gazed — but little
thought

What wealth to me the show had
brought.

I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud.
Stanza 3

That inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Stern Daughter of the Voice of God!¹

Ode to Duty [1805]. Stanza 1

A light to guide, a rod
To check the erring, and reprove.

Ibid.

Thou dost preserve the stars from
wrong;

And the most ancient heavens, through
Thee, are fresh and strong.

Ibid. Stanza 6

The light that never was, on sea or
land;

The consecration, and the Poet's
dream.

Suggested by a Picture of Peele
Castle in a Storm [1805]. Stanza 4

Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made.

To a Young Lady [1805]. Dear
Child of Nature, Stanza 2

But an old age serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he
That every man in arms would wish
to be?

Character of the Happy Warrior
[1806]

But who, if he be called upon to face
Some awful moment to which Heaven
has joined

Great issues, good or bad for human-
kind,

Is happy as a lover.

Ibid.

And, through the heat of conflict, keeps
the law

In calmness made, and sees what he
foresaw.

Ibid.

Whom neither shape of danger can dis-
may,

¹ See Milton, page 258a.

Nor thought of tender happiness betray.

Character of the Happy Warrior
Like,— but oh how different!

Yes, It Was the Mountain Echo

[1806]

The world is too much with us; late
and soon, getting and spending, we lay waste our
powers:

Little we see in Nature that is ours.

The World Is Too Much With

Us [1806]

Great God! I'd rather be

A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;¹
So might I, standing on this pleasant
lea,

Have glimpses that would make me
less forlorn;

Have sight of Proteus rising from the
sea;

Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed
horn.

Ibid.

Where lies the land to which yon Ship
must go?²

Fresh as a lark mounting at break of
day,

Festively she puts forth in trim array.

Where Lies the Land [1806]

Blessed barrier between day and day.

To Sleep [1806]. II, *A Flock
of Sheep*

Maidens withering on the stalk.³

Personal Talk [1806].

Sonnet 1

Dreams, books, are each a world; and
books, we know,

Are a substantial world, both pure and
good.

¹ Good Lord! I'd rather be
Quite unacquainted with the A.B.C.
Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy
worst.

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN: *Sonnet*,
Wordsworth [1891]

² Where lies the land to which the ship
would go?

Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH [1819-1861]:
Songs of Absence

³ Withering on the virgin thorn. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream* [1595-1596], Act I, Sc. 1, L. 77

Round these, with tendrils strong as
flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will
grow.

Personal Talk. Sonnet 3

A power is passing from the earth.

*Lines on the Expected Dissolution
of Mr. Fox* [1806]. Stanza 5

Two voices are there: one is of the
sea,¹

One of the mountains; each a mighty
voice.

*Thought of a Briton on the Sub-
jugation of Switzerland* [1807]

The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely
hills.

*Song at the Feast of Brougham
Castle* [1807]

A few strong instincts, and a few plain
rules.

*Alas! What Boots the Long
Laborious Quest?* [1809]

Strongest minds

Are often those of whom the noisy
world

Hears least.

*The Excursion*² [Published
1814]. Book I

The imperfect offices of prayer and
praise.

Ibid.

The good die first,³

And they whose hearts are dry as sum-
mer dust

Burn to the socket.

Ibid.

Wrongs unredressed, or insults un-
avenged.

Ibid. Book III

Society became my glittering bride.

Ibid.

¹ Two voices are there: one is of the deep.
And one is of an old half-witted sheep,
Which bleats articulate monotony,
And indicates that two and one are three.

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN: *Sonnet*,
Wordsworth [1891]

² This will never do. — FRANCIS JEFFREY:
*Opening sentence, review of WORDSWORTH'S
Excursion, Edinburgh Review* [1814]

³ See Plautus, page 30a.

There is a luxury in self-dispraise;
And inward self-disparagement affords
To meditative spleen a grateful feast.

The Excursion. Book IV

I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a
tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped
shell,
To which, in silence hushed, his very
soul
Listened intensely; and his counte-
nance soon
Brightened with joy, for from within
were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor ex-
pressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.¹

Ibid.

One in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith be-
come
A passionate intuition.

Ibid.

Spires whose "silent finger points to
heaven."²

Ibid. Book VI

Wisdom married to immortal verse.

Ibid. Book VII

A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident tomorrows.

Ibid.

¹ But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue . . .
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polish'd lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR: *Gebir*,
Book I [1798]

Upon a mountain height, far from the sea,
I found a shell,

And to my listening ear the lonely thing
Ever a song of ocean seemed to sing,
Ever a tale of ocean seemed to tell.

EUGENE FIELD [1850-1895]:
The Wanderer, St. 1

² An instinctive taste teaches men to build
their churches in flat countries with spire
steeples, which, as they cannot be referred to
any other object, point as with silent finger to
the sky and stars. — COLERIDGE: *The Friend*
[1809], No. 14

Her bosom heaves and spreads, her
stature grows;

And she expects the issue in repose.

Laodamia [1814], Stanza 2

The gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the
soul.

Ibid. Stanza 13

An ampler ether, a diviner air.

Ibid. Stanza 18

But thou that didst appear so fair

To fond imagination,
Dost rival in the light of day

Her delicate creation.

Yarrow Visited [1814], Stanza 6

And beauty, for confiding youth,
Those shocks of passion can prepare
That kill the bloom before its time;
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.

Lament of Mary Queen of Scots

[1817], Stanza 6

Enough if something from our hands
have power

To live, and act; and serve the future
hour.

The River Duddon, Sonnet:

Afterthought [1820]

We feel that we are greater than we
know.

Ibid.

The feather, whence the pen
Was shaped that traced the lives of
these good men,

Dropped from an angel's wing.¹

Ecclesiastical Sonnets. Part III, V,

Walton's Book of Lives [1821]

Give all thou canst; high Heaven re-
jects the lore

Of nicely-calculated less or more.

Ibid. XLIII, Inside of King's Col-

lege Chapel, Cambridge [1821]

But hushed be every thought that
springs

From out the bitterness of things.

Elegiac Stanzas, Addressed to

Sir G. H. B. [1824], Stanza 7

¹ The pen wherewith thou dost so heavenly
sing

Made of a quill from an angel's wing.

HENRY CONSTABLE [1562-
1613]: *Sonnet*

Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!
To a Skylark [1825]. *Stanza 1*

Type of the wise who soar, but never
 roam,
 True to the kindred points of heaven
 and home.

Ibid. *Stanza 2*

Scorn not the sonnet. Critic, you have
 frowned,
 Mindless of its just honours; with this
 key

Shakespeare unlocked his heart.¹
Scorn Not the Sonnet [1827]

Look for the stars, you'll say that there
 are none;

Look up a second time, and, one by
 one,

You mark them twinkling out with sil-
 very light,

And wonder how they could elude the
 sight!

Calm Is the Fragrant Air [1832]

Small service is true service while it
 lasts.

Of humblest friends, bright creature!
 scorn not one:

The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
 Protects the lingering dewdrop from
 the sun.

To a Child, Written in her Album
 [1834]

How does the meadow-flower its bloom
 unfold?

Because the lovely little flower is free
 Down to its root, and, in that freedom,
 bold.

A Poet! He Hath Put His
Heart to School [1842]

Minds that have nothing to confer
 Find little to perceive.

Yes, Thou art Fair [1845].
Stanza 2

¹ "With this same key
 Shakespeare unlocked his heart" once
 more!

Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shake-
 speare he!

ROBERT BROWNING: *House*
 [1876], *St. 10*

THOMAS DIBDIN

[1771-1841]

Oh, it's a snug little island!

A right little, tight little island.

The Snug Little Island

JAMES MONTGOMERY

[1771-1854]

Tomorrow — oh, 'twill never be,
 If we should live a thousand years!
 Our time is all today, today.

Today

Give me the hand that is honest and
 hearty,
 Free as the breeze and unshackled by
 party.

Give Me Thy Hand. *Stanza 2*

The rose has but a summer reign,
 The daisy never dies.

The Daisy. *Stanza 10*

"The Press! — What is the Press?" I
 cried;

When thus a wondrous voice replied:
 "In me all human knowledge dwells;
 The oracle of oracles,
 Past, present, future, I reveal,
 Or in oblivion's silence seal;
 What I preserve can perish never,
 What I forego is lost forever."

The Press. *Stanza 1*

All that philosophers have sought,
 Science discovered, genius wrought;
 All that reflective memory stores,
 Or rich imagination pours;
 All that the wit of man conceives,
 All that he wishes, hopes, believes;
 All that he loves, or fears, or hates,
 All that to heaven and earth relates,
 — These are the lessons that I teach
 In speaking silence, silent speech.

Ibid. *Stanza 4*

Counts his sure gains, and hurries back
 for more.

The West Indies. *Part III*

Hope against hope, and ask till ye re-
 ceive.

The World before the Flood.

Canto V, Stanza 10

Joys too exquisite to last,
 And yet more exquisite when past.

The Little Cloud. *Stanza 9*

Bliss in possession will not last;
 Remembered joys are never past;
 At once the fountain, stream, and sea,
 They were, they are, they yet shall be.

The Little Cloud. Stanza 10

Friend after friend departs;
 Who hath not lost a friend?
 There is no union here of hearts
 That finds not here an end.

Friends. Stanza 1

'Tis not the whole of life to live,
 Nor all of death to die.

*The Issues of Life and Death.
 Stanza 2*

Who, that hath ever been,
 Could bear to be no more?
 Yet who would tread again the scene
 He trod through life before?

The Falling Leaf. Stanza 7

Here in the body pent,
 Absent from Him I roam,
 Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
 A day's march nearer home.

At Home in Heaven

Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
 Uttered or unexpressed;
 The motion of a hidden fire
 That trembles in the breast.

What is Prayer? Stanza 1

Prayer is the burden of a sigh,
 The falling of a tear;
 The upward glancing of an eye,
 When none but God is near.

Ibid. Stanza 2

SIR WALTER SCOTT

[1771-1832]

The way was long, the wind was cold,
 The Minstrel was infirm and old;
 His withered cheek, and tresses gray,
 Seem'd to have known a better day.

*The Lay of the Last Minstrel
 [1805]. Introduction*

Such is the custom of Branksome Hall.

Ibid. Canto I, Stanza 7

What shall be the maiden's fate?
 Who shall be the maiden's mate?

Ibid. Stanza 16

If thou would'st view fair Melrose
 aright,

Go visit it by the pale moonlight.

The Lay of the Last Minstrel.

Canto II, Stanza 1

I cannot tell how the truth may be;
 I say the tale as 'twas said to me.

Ibid. Stanza 22

In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's
 reed;

In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;
 In halls, in gay attire is seen;
 In hamlets, dances on the green.

Love rules the court, the camp, the
 grove,

And men below, and saints above;
 For love is heaven, and heaven is love.

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 2

Her blue eyes sought the west afar,
 For lovers love the western star.

Ibid. Stanza 24

Ne'er

Was flattery lost on poet's ear;
 A simple race! they waste their toil
 For the vain tribute of a smile.

*Ibid. Canto IV, Interlude
 after Stanza 35*

Call it not vain; they do not err
 Who say, that when the poet dies,
 Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
 And celebrates his obsequies.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

True love's the gift which God has
 given

To man alone beneath the heaven:

It is not fantasy's hot fire,
 Whose wishes, soon as granted, fly;
 It liveth not in fierce desire,

With dead desire it doth not die;
 It is the secret sympathy,
 The silver link, the silken tie,
 Which heart to heart and mind to mind
 In body and in soul can bind.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Breathes there the man, with soul so
 dead,

Who never to himself hath said,

This is my own, my native land!

Whose heart hath ne'er within him
 burn'd¹

As home his footsteps he hath turn'd,

¹ Did not our heart burn within us while
 he talked with us by the way?—*Luke,*
XXIV, 32

From wandering on a foreign strand?
If such there breathe, go, mark him
well;

For him no minstrel raptures swell;
High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can
claim,

Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentred all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust, from whence he
sprung,

Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.¹

The Lay of the Last Minstrel.

Canto VI, Stanza 1

O Caledonia! stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!
Land of brown heath and shaggy wood;
Land of the mountain and the flood!

Ibid. Stanza 2

November's sky is chill and drear,
November's leaf is red and sear.

*Marmion [1808]. Introduction
to Canto I, Stanza 1*

Stood for his country's glory fast,
And nail'd her colors to the mast!

Ibid. Stanza 10

Just at the age 'twixt boy and youth,
When thought is speech, and speech is
truth.

*Ibid. Introduction to Canto II,
Stanza 4*

When, musing on companions gone,
We doubly feel ourselves alone.

Ibid. Stanza 5

To bring my tribute to his grave:—
'Tis little — but 'tis all I have.

*Ibid. Introduction to Canto IV,
Stanza 5*

Where's the coward that would not
dare

To fight for such a land?

Ibid. Canto IV, Stanza 30

Lightly from fair to fair he flew,
And loved to plead, lament, and sue;
Suit lightly won, and short-lived pain,
For monarchs seldom sigh in vain.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 9

Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the
West,

Through all the wide Border his steed
was the best.

Marmion. Canto V, Stanza 12
[*Lochinvar, Stanza 1*]

So faithful in love, and so dauntless in
war,

There never was knight like the young
Lochinvar.

Ibid.

For a laggard in love, and a dastard in
war,

Was to wed the fair Ellen of brave
Lochinvar.

Ibid. [Lochinvar, Stanza 2]

With a smile on her lips, and a tear in
her eye.

Ibid. [Lochinvar, Stanza 5]

Heap on more wood! — the wind is
chill;

But let it whistle as it will,

We'll keep our Christmas merry still.

*Ibid. Introduction to Canto VI,
Stanza 1*

England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again,
'Twas Christmas broach'd the mightiest
ale;

'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;
A Christmas gambol oft could cheer
The poor man's heart through half the
year.

Still linger, in our northern clime,
Some remnants of the good old time.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And dar'st thou, then,
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall?

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 14

Oh, what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive!

Ibid. Stanza 17

O woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the
brow,

A ministering angel thou! ¹

Ibid. Stanza 30

¹ See Homer, page 5b.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 179a.

"Charge, Chester, charge! on, Stanley,
on!"

Were the last words of Marmion.

Marmion. Canto VI,

Stanza 32

To all; to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers
light.

Ibid. L'Envoy, To the Reader

The stag at eve had drunk his fill,
Where danced the moon on Monan's
rill,

And deep his midnight lair had made
In lone Glenartney's hazel shade.

The Lady of the Lake [1810].

Canto I, Stanza 1

In listening mood she seemed to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.

Ibid. Stanza 17

And ne'er did Grecian chisel trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form, or lovelier face.

Ibid. Stanza 18

A foot more light, a step more true,
Ne'er from the heath-flower dash'd the
dew.

Ibid.

On his bold visage middle age
Had slightly press'd its signet sage,
Yet had not quench'd the open truth
And fiery vehemence of youth:
Forward and frolic glee was there,
The will to do, the soul to dare.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not break-
ing,

Dream of battled fields no more,
Days of danger, nights of waking.

Ibid. Stanza 31

Hail to the Chief who in triumph ad-
vances!¹

Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 19

Some feelings are to mortals given,
With less of earth in them than heaven.

Ibid. Stanza 22

Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,

¹ These verses were set to music by JAMES SANDERSON [1769-1841?], and this march has become traditionally attached to the President of the United States.

Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and forever!

The Lady of the Lake. Canto III,

Stanza 16 [Coronach, Stanza 3]

Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 10

And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.

Ibid.

Who o'er the herd would wish to reign,
Fantastic, fickle, fierce, and vain!

Vain as the leaf upon the stream,
And fickle as a changeful dream;
Fantastic as a woman's mood,
And fierce as Frenzy's fever'd blood.
Thou many-headed monster¹ thing,
Oh who would wish to be thy king!

Stanza 30

Where, where was Roderick then!
One blast upon his bugle horn
Were worth a thousand men!

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

Where lives the man that has not tried
How mirth can into folly glide,
And folly into sin!

The Bridal of Triermain [1813].

Canto I, Stanza 21

Long loved, long woo'd, and lately won,
My life's best hope, and now mine own.

Ibid. Introduction to Canto II,

Stanza 1

Two sisters by the goal are set,
Cold Disappointment and Regret;
One disenchant the winner's eyes,
And strips of all its worth the prize,
While one augments its gaudy show,
More to enhance the loser's woe.

Rokeby [1813]. Canto 1,

Stanza 31

Still are the thoughts to memory dear.

Ibid. Stanza 33

A mother's pride, a father's joy.

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 15

Oh, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer's queen.

Ibid. Stanza 16

The tear down childhood's cheek that
flows

¹ See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

Is like the dewdrop on the rose;
When next the summer breeze comes by,
And waves the bush, the flower is dry.

Rokeby. Canto IV, Stanza 1

Thus aged men, full loth and slow,
The vanities of life forego,
And count their youthful follies o'er,
Till Memory lends her light no more.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

Oh, many a shaft at random sent
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken!

The Lord of the Isles [1815].

Canto V, Stanza 18

Randolph, thy wreath has lost a rose.¹

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

There was — and O! how many sor-
rows crowd

Into these two brief words!

Ibid. Conclusion

Then strip, lads, and to it, though
sharp be the weather,

And if, by mischance, you should
happen to fall,

There are worse things in life than a
tumble on heather,

And life is itself but a game at football.

Song² [1815]. Stanza 5

A lawyer without history or litera-
ture is a mechanic, a mere working
mason; if he possesses some knowledge
of these, he may venture to call himself
an architect.

Guy Mannering [1815]. Chap. 37

Bluid is thicker than water.³

Ibid. Chap. 38

It's no fish ye're buying, it's men's
lives.⁴

The Antiquary [1816]. Chap. 11

¹ Robert Bruce's censure of Randolph for permitting a body of English cavalry to pass his flank on the day before the battle of Bannockburn [June 24, 1314].

A rose hath fallen from thy chaplet. — *Halidon Hall [1822], Act II, Sc. 2*

² On the lifting of the banner of the House of Buccleuch at a great football match on Carterhaugh.

³ This proverb is found as early as the seventeenth century.

⁴ See Thomas Hood, page 489a.

Come as the winds come, when
Forests are rended;
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are stranded.

Pibroch of Donald Dhu [1816].

Stanza 4

Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife!
To all the sensual world proclaim,
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.¹

Old Mortality [1816]. Chap. 34

Time will rust the sharpest sword,
Time will consume the strongest cord;
That which moulders hemp and steel,
Mortal arm and nerve must feel.

Harold the Dauntless [1817].

Canto I, Stanza 4

Cursed war and racking tax
Have left us scarcely raiment to our
backs.

The Search after Happiness²

[1817]. Stanza 16

Paddy had not — a shirt to his back!

Ibid. Stanza 22

Sea of upturned faces.

Rob Roy [1817]. Chap. 20

Lochow and the adjacent districts
formed the original seat of the Camp-
bells. The expression of "a far cry to
Lochow" was proverbial.

Ibid. Chap. 29, Note

There's a gude time coming.

Ibid. Chap. 32

My foot is on my native heath, and
my name is MacGregor.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Jock, when ye hae naething else to
do, ye may be aye sticking in a tree; it
will be growing, Jock, when ye're sleep-
ing.³

The Heart of Midlothian

[1818]. Chap. 8

Vacant heart, and hand, and eye,
Easy live and quiet die.

The Bride of Lammermoor

*[1819]. Chap. 3, Lucy Ashton's
Song*

¹ See *Count Robert of Paris*, page 418a.

² See John Heywood, page 90b.

³ The dying words of a Highland laird to his son.

The happy combination of fortuitous circumstances.¹

The Monastery [1820]. *Answer of the Author of Waverley to the Letter of Captain Clutterbuck*

Within that awful volume² lies

The mystery of mysteries!

Ibid. Chap. 12

And better had they ne'er been born,
Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.

Ibid.

When we are handfasted, as we term it, we are man and wife for a year and day; that space gone by, each may choose another mate, or, at their pleasure, may call the priest to marry them for life; and this we call handfasting.³

Ibid. Chap. 25

Spur not an unbroken horse; put not your ploughshare too deep into new land.

Ibid.

Meat eaten without either mirth or music is ill of digestion.

Ibid.

When I hae a saxpence under my thumb,

Then I get credit in ilka town;

But when I am poor, they bid me gae by,

O, poverty parts good company.

The Abbot [1820]. Chap. 7

The jolly old landlord said, "nothing's to pay."

The Pirate [1821]. Chap. 23

Ah, County Guy, the hour is nigh,

The sun has left the lea.

The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea.

Quentin Durward [1823]. Chap. 4

¹ See Daniel Webster, page 444a.

Fortuitous combination of circumstances. — DICKENS: *Our Mutual Friend* [1864-1865], Vol. II, Chap. 7

² The Bible.

³ This custom of handfasting actually prevailed in the upland days. It arose partly from the want of priests. While the convents subsisted, monks were detached on regular circuits through the wilder districts, to marry those who had lived in this species of connexion. — ANDREW LANG: *Note in his edition of The Monastery*.

Fat, fair, and forty.¹

St. Ronan's Well [1823]. Chap. 7

Tell that to the marines — the sailors won't believe it.²

Redgauntlet [1824]. Vol. II, Chap. 7

Too much rest is rust.³

The Betrothed [1825]. Chap. 13

The playbill, which is said to have announced the tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of Denmark being left out.

The Talisman [1825].

Introduction

Rouse the lion from his lair.

Ibid. Heading, Chap. 6

Recollect that the Almighty, who gave the dog to be companion of our pleasures and our toils, hath invested him with a nature noble and incapable of deceit.

Ibid. Chap. 24

If you keep a thing seven years, you are sure to find a use for it.

Woodstock [1826]. Chap. 28

The sun never sets on the immense empire of Charles V.⁴

Life of Napoleon [1827]

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,

Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;

¹ See Dryden, page 275b.

Lord — is going to marry Lady —, a fat, fair, and fifty card-playing resident of the Crescent. — MRS. MELESINA TRENCH [1768-1827], in a letter [February 18, 1816]

² "Right," quoth Ben, "that will do for the marines." — BYRON: *The Island* [1823], Canto II, last line

"That will do for the marines, but the sailors won't believe it" is an old saying.

³ German proverb: Rast ich, so rost ich (When I rest, I rust).

⁴ See Daniel Webster, page 444a.

Why should the brave Spanish soldier brag the sun never sets in the Spanish dominions, but ever shineth on one part or other we have conquered for our king? — CAPTAIN JOHN SMITH: *Advertisements for the Unexperienced, &c.* [1631]

It may be said of them [the Hollanders] as of the Spaniards, that the sun never sets on their dominions. — GAGE: *New Survey of the West Indies* [1648], *Epistle Dedicatory*

Come open the West Port, and let me
gang free,
And it's room for the bonnets of Bonny
Dundee!

The Doom of Devorgail [1830].
Bonny Dundee, Chorus

One hour of life, crowded to the full
with glorious action, and filled with
noble risks, is worth whole years of
those mean observances of paltry de-
corum.¹

Count Robert of Paris [1832].

Chap. 25

Heaven knows its time; the bullet
has its billet.

Ibid.

SYDNEY SMITH

[1771-1845]

The schoolboy whips his taxed top;
the beardless youth manages his taxed
horse with a taxed bridle on a taxed
road; and the dying Englishman, pour-
ing his medicine, which has paid seven
per cent, into a spoon that has paid
fifteen per cent, flings himself back
upon his chintz bed which has paid
twenty-two per cent, and expires in the
arms of an apothecary who has paid a
license of a hundred pounds for the
privilege of putting him to death.

*Review of SEYBERT'S Annals of
the United States* [1820]

In the four quarters of the globe,
who reads an American book, or goes
to an American play, or looks at an
American picture or statue?

Ibid.

Correspondences are like small-
clothes before the invention of suspend-
ers; it is impossible to keep them up.

Letter to Mrs. Crowe
[January 31, 1841]

If you choose to represent the vari-
ous parts in life by holes upon a table,
of different shapes, — some circular,
some triangular, some square, some ob-
long, — and the persons acting these
parts by bits of wood of similar shapes,
we shall generally find that the trian-

gular person has got into the square
hole, the oblong into the triangular,
and a square person has squeezed him-
self into the round hole. The officer
and the office, the doer and the thing
done, seldom fit so exactly that we can
say they were almost made for each
other.

Sketches of Moral Philosophy
[1850]

That knuckle-end of England, —
that land of Calvin, oat-cakes, and
sulphur.

LADY HOLLAND'S Memoir
[1855]. *Vol. I, Chap. 2*

No one minds what Jeffrey says:
it is not more than a week ago
that I heard him speak disrespectfully
of the equator.

Ibid.

Preaching has become a by-word for
long and dull conversation of any
kind; and whoever wishes to imply, in
any piece of writing, the absence of
everything agreeable and inviting,
calls it a sermon.

Ibid. Chap. 3

It is always right that a man should
be able to render a reason for the faith
that is within him.

Ibid.

Avoid shame, but do not seek glory,
— nothing so expensive as glory.

Ibid. Chap. 4

It is no part of the duty of a clergy-
man to preach upon subjects purely
political, but it is not therefore his
duty to avoid religious subjects which
have been distorted into political sub-
jects.

Ibid.

Take short views, hope for the best,
and trust in God.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Hope is the belief, more or less
strong, that joy will come; desire is
the wish it may come. There is no
word to designate the remembrance of
joys past.

Ibid.

¹ Generally accepted as the origin of the
phrase "A square peg in a round hole."

¹ See *Old Mortality*, page 416b.

Looked as if she had walked straight out of the ark.

Lady Holland's Memoir.

Vol. I, Chap. 7

Great men hallow a whole people, and lift up all who live in their time.

Ibid.

Not body enough to cover his mind decently with; his intellect is improperly exposed.

Ibid. Chap. 9

He has spent all his life in letting down empty buckets into empty wells; and he is frittering away his age in trying to draw them up again.¹

Ibid.

Ah, you flavour everything; you are the vanilla of society.

Ibid.

My living in Yorkshire was so far out of the way, that it was actually twelve miles from a lemon.

Ibid.

As the French say, there are three sexes, — men, women, and clergymen.²

Ibid.

Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine in trousers.

Ibid.

"Heat, ma'am!" I said; "it was so dreadful here, that I found there was nothing left for it but to take off my flesh and sit in my bones."

Ibid.

I have gout, asthma, and seven other maladies, but am otherwise very well.

Ibid. Chap. 10

When you rise in the morning, form a resolution to make the day a happy one to a fellow-creature.

Ibid.

Live always in the best company when you read.

Ibid.

Never give way to melancholy; resist it steadily, for the habit will en- croach.

Ibid.

He was a one-book man. Some men

¹ See Cowper, page 364b.

² See Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, page 322b.

have only one book in them; others, a library.

Lady Holland's Memoir.

Vol. I, Chap. 11

Marriage resembles a pair of shears, so joined that they can not be separated; often moving in opposite directions, yet always punishing anyone who comes between them.¹

Ibid.

Macaulay is like a book in breeches. . . . He has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful.

Ibid.

Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl And, half-suspected, animate the whole.

Ibid. Recipe for Salad

Don't tell me of facts, I never believe facts; you know Canning said nothing was so fallacious as facts, except figures.

Ibid.

What you don't know would make a great book.

Ibid.

In composing, as a general rule, run your pen through every other word you have written; you have no idea what vigor it will give your style.²

Ibid.

Thank God for tea! What would the world do without tea? — how did it exist? I am glad I was not born before tea.

Ibid.

That sign of old age, extolling the past at the expense of the present.

Ibid.

We know nothing of tomorrow; our business is to be good and happy today.

Ibid. Chap. 12

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES

[1772-1826]

Bombastes. So have I heard on Afric's burning shore

¹ We are the two halves of a pair of scissors, when apart, Pecksniff, but together we are something. — DICKENS: *Martin Chuzzlewit* [1843-1844], *Chap. 11*

² See Samuel Johnson, page 341a.

A hungry lion give a grievous roar;
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.

Artaxaminous. So have I heard on
Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar;
And the first lion thought the last a bore.

Bombastes Furioso [1810].
Act I, Sc. 4

FRANÇOIS HORACE
BASTIEN SÉBASTIANI
[1772-1851]

Order reigns in Warsaw.¹

*Announcement of the fall of
Warsaw*

JOSIAH QUINCY, JR.
[1772-1864]

If this bill [for the admission of Orleans Territory as a State] passes, I am compelled to declare it as my deliberate opinion that the bonds of this Union are virtually dissolved; that the States which compose it are free from their moral obligations; and that, as it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of some, to prepare definitely for a separation — amicably if they can; violently if they must.²

*Speech in the U. S. House of
Representatives, January 14,
1811*

SAMUEL TAYLOR
COLERIDGE
[1772-1834]

Poor little Foal of an oppressed race!
I love the languid patience of thy face.
To a Young Ass [1794]

¹ Des lettres que je reçois de Pologne m'annoncent que la tranquillité règne à Varsovie. — DUMAS [1802-1870]: *Mémoires, Second Series, Vol. IV, Chap. 3*

² The gentleman [Quincy] cannot have forgotten his own sentiment, uttered even on the floor of this House, "Peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must." — HENRY CLAY: *Speech* [January 8, 1813]

Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care;
The opening bud to heaven conveyed,
And bade it blossom there.

Epitaph on an Infant [1794]
Blest hour! it was a luxury — to be left!

*Reflections on Having Left a
Place of Retirement* [1795]
This Lime-tree Bower My Prison.

Title of Poem [1797]
In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round.

Kubla Khan [1797]
A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted

By woman wailing for her demon-lover.
Ibid.

Ancestral voices prophesying war!
Ibid.

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.
Ibid.

That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,

And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honey-dew hath fed,¹
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

Ibid.
And the spring comes slowly up this way.

Christabel. Part I [1797]
Her gentle limbs did she undress,
And lay down in her loveliness.

Ibid.
A sight to dream of, not to tell!
Ibid.

¹ See Hesiod, page 7a.

And constancy lives in realms above;
And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.

Christabel. Part II [1800]

It is an ancient Mariner,
And he stoppeth one of three.
"By thy long grey beard and glittering
eye,

Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?"

*The Ancient Mariner [1798-
1834]. Part I, Stanza 1*

The guests are met, the feast is set:
May'st hear the merry din.

Ibid. Stanza 2

He holds him with his glittering eye —
The Wedding-Guest stood still,
And listens like a three years' child:
The Mariner hath his will.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The ship was cheered, the harbour
cleared,

Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.

Ibid. Stanza 6

The Wedding-Guest here beat his
breast,

For he heard the loud bassoon.

Ibid. Stanza 8

The bride hath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she.

Ibid. Stanza 9

And now there came both mist and
snow,

And it grew wondrous cold:
And ice, mast-high, came floating by,
As green as emerald.

Ibid. Stanza 13

The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around:
It cracked and growled, and roared and
howled,

Like noises in a swound!

Ibid. Stanza 15

"God save thee, ancient Mariner!
From fiends, that plague thee thus! —
Why look'st thou so?" — "With my
cross-bow

I shot the Albatross."

Ibid. Stanza 20

The fair breeze blew, the white foam
flew,

The furrows followed free;
We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.

*The Ancient Mariner.
Part II, Stanza 5*

As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Water, water, every where,
Nor any drop to drink.

Ibid. Stanza 9

The very deep did rot: O Christ!
That ever this should be!
Yea, slimy things did crawl with legs
Upon the slimy sea...

Ibid. Stanza 10

About, about, in reel and rout
The death-fires danced at night.

Ibid. Stanza 11

I bit my arm, I sucked the blood,
And cried, A sail! a sail!

Ibid. Part III, Stanza 4

Without a breeze, without a tide,
She steadies with upright keel!

Ibid. Stanza 6

Her lips were red, her looks were free,
Her locks were yellow as gold:
Her skin was white as leprosy,
The nightmare Life-in-Death was she,
Who thicks man's blood with cold.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The sun's rim dips, the stars rush out:
At one stride comes the dark;
With far-heard whisper o'er the sea
Off shot the spectre-bark.

Ibid. Stanza 13

We listened and looked sideways up!
Fear at my heart, as at a cup,
My life-blood seemed to sip.

Ibid. Stanza 14

The hornèd Moon, with one bright star
Within the nether tip.

Ibid.

Each turned his face with a ghastly
pang,

And cursed me with his eye.

Ibid. Stanza 15

And thou art long and lank, and
brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand;¹

The Ancient Mariner.
Part IV, Stanza 1

Alone, alone, all; all alone;
Alone on a wide, wide sea.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The moving moon went up the sky,
And nowhere did abide;
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Her beams bemooked the sultry main,
Like April hoar-frost spread;
But where the ship's huge shadow lay,
The charmed water burnt alway
A still and awful red.

Ibid. Stanza 11

A spring of love gushed from my heart,
And I blessed them unaware.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Oh sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole.

Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune.

Ibid. Stanza 17

"The man hath penance done,
And penance more will do."

Ibid. Stanza 25

Like one that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once, turned round, walks
on,

And turns no more his head;
Because he knows a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread.

Ibid. Part VI, Stanza 10

Is this the hill? is this the kirk?
Is this mine own countree?

Ibid. Stanza 14

O Wedding-Guest! This soul hath been
Alone on a wide wide sea:
So lonely 'twas, that God himself
Scarce seemed there to be.

Ibid. Part VII, Stanza 19

¹ A note by Coleridge in *Sibylline Leaves* [1817] says: "For [these] lines I am indebted to Mr. Wordsworth."

He prayeth well who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.

The Ancient Mariner.
Part VII, Stanza 22

He prayeth best who loveth best
All things both great and small;
For the dear God who loveth us,
He made and loveth all.

Ibid. Stanza 23

A sadder and a wiser man
He rose the morrow morn.

Ibid. Stanza 25

Yes, while I stood and gazed, my tem-
ples bare,
And shot my being through earth, sea,
and air,
Possessing all things with intensest
love,

O Liberty! my spirit felt thee there.

France: An Ode [1798]. V

Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-
place

(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the
noon,

Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds
them close,

And hooting at the glorious sun in
heaven

Cries out, "Where is it?"

Fears in Solitude [1798]

And the Devil did grin, for his darling
sin

Is pride that apes humility.¹

*The Devil's Thoughts*² [1799].
Stanza 6

Strongly it bears us along in swelling
and limitless billows;

Nothing before and nothing behind but
the sky and the ocean.

The Homeric Hexameter (trans-
lated from Schiller) [1799?]

In the hexameter rises the fountain's
silvery column,

In the pentameter aye falling in melody
back.

The Ovidian Elegiac Metre
(from Schiller) [1799]

¹ See Robert Burton, page 222b.

² This poem was written in collaboration

All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame.

Love [1799]. Stanza 1

Saved from outrage worse than death.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Tranquillity! thou better name
Than all the family of Fame.

Ode to Tranquillity [1801].

Stanza 1

Aloof with hermit-eye I scan
The present work of present man —
A wild and dream-like trade of blood
and guile,

Too foolish for a tear, too wicked for a
smile.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Hast thou a charm to stay the morning
star

In his steep course?

Hymn in the Vale of Chamouni
[1802]

Risest from forth thy silent sea of
pines.

Ibid.

Motionless torrents! silent cataracts!
Ibid.

Ye living flowers that skirt the eternal
frost.

Ibid.

Earth, with her thousand voices, praises
God.

Ibid.

What is an Epigram? A dwarfish
whole,

Its body brevity, and wit its soul.¹

An Epigram [1802]

I see, not feel, how beautiful they are.

Dejection: An Ode [1802].

Stanza 2

O Lady! we receive but what we give
And in our life alone does Nature live.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Joy is the sweet voice, Joy the luminous
cloud —

We in ourselves rejoice!

with Southey, who also imitated it in *The Devil's Walk*, quoted on page 427a.

¹ See Shakespeare, page 173a.

And thence flows all that charms or ear
or sight;

All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colours a suffusion of that light.

Dejection: An Ode. Stanza 5

How seldom, friend! a good great man
inherits

Honor or wealth, with all his worth and
pains!

It sounds like stories from the land of
spirits.

If any man obtains that which he mer-
its,

Or any merit that which he obtains.

Greatness and goodness are not means,
but ends!

Hath he not always treasures, always
friends,

The good great man? Three treasures,
— love, and light,

And calm thoughts, regular as infant's
breath; —

And three firm friends, more sure than
day and night, —

Himself, his Maker, and the Angel
Death.

The Good Great Man [1802]

Trochee trips from long to short;
From long to long in solemn sort

Slow Spondee stalks.

Metrical Feet [1806]

What outward form and feature are

He guesses but in part;

But what within is good and fair

He seeth with the heart.

Reason For Love's Blindness
[1811?]

Poetry is not the proper antithesis to
prose, but to science. Poetry is opposed
to science, and prose to metre. The
proper and immediate object of science
is the acquirement, or communication,
of truth; the proper and immediate ob-
ject of poetry is the communication of
immediate pleasure.

Definitions of Poetry [1811]

Reviewers are usually people who
would have been poets, historians, biog-
raphers, if they could; they have tried

their talents at one or the other, and have failed; therefore they turn critics.¹

Lectures on Shakespeare and

Milton [1811-1812]

Iago's soliloquy, the motive-hunting of a motiveless malignity — how awful it is!

Ibid.

I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose, — words in their best order; poetry, — the best words in their best order.

Ibid.

That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

Ibid.

Not the poem which we have read, but that to which we return, with the greatest pleasure, possesses the genuine power, and claims the name of essential poetry.

Biographia Literaria [1817].

Chap. 1

Every reform, however necessary, will by weak minds be carried to an excess, that itself will need reforming.

Ibid.

Experience informs us that the first defence of weak minds is to recriminate.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Through all the works of Chaucer, there reigns a cheerfulness, a manly hilarity, which makes it almost impossible to doubt a correspondent habit of feeling in the author himself.

Ibid.

Men whose dearest wishes are fixed on objects wholly out of their own power, become in all cases more or less impatient and prone to anger.

Ibid.

¹ Reviewers, with some rare exceptions, are a most stupid and malignant race. As a bankrupt thief turns thief-taker in despair, so an unsuccessful author turns critic. — SHELLEY: *Fragments of Adonais* [1821]

See Disraeli, page 513a.

Veracity does not consist in saying, but in the intention of communicating truth.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 9

The lamentable difficulty I have always experienced in saying "No."

Ibid. Chap. 10

To have lived in vain must be a painful thought to any man, and especially so to him who has made literature his profession.

Ibid.

Never pursue literature as a trade.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The first range of hills that encircles the scanty vale of human life is the horizon for the majority of its inhabitants. On its ridges the common sun is born and departs. From them the stars rise, and touching them, they vanish.

Ibid. Chap. 12

It was agreed that my endeavors [in the plan of the *Lyrical Ballads*] should be directed to persons and characters supernatural, or at least romantic; yet so as to transfer from our inward nature a human interest and a semblance of truth sufficient to procure for these shadows of imagination that willing suspension of disbelief for the moment, which constitutes poetic faith.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Good sense is the body of poetic genius, fancy its drapery, motion its life, and imagination the soul.

Ibid.

Our myriad-minded Shakespeare.¹

Ibid. Chap. 15

The sense of musical delight, with the power of producing it, is a gift of imagination; and this together with the power of reducing multitude into unity of effect, and modifying a series of thoughts by some one predominant thought or feeling, may be cultivated and improved, but can never be learned. It is in these that *poeta nascitur non fit*.

Ibid.

¹ "A phrase," says Coleridge, "which I have borrowed from a Greek monk, who applies it to a patriarch of Constantinople."

Polysyllabic (or what the common people call, *dictionary*) words.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 20

The infallible test of a blameless style: namely, its untranslatableness in words of the same language, without injury to the meaning.

Ibid. Chap. 22

A poem is not necessarily obscure, because it does not aim to be popular. It is enough if a work be perspicuous to those for whom it is written.

Ibid.

Talk of the devil, and his horns appear, says the proverb.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;
His soul is with the saints, I trust.

The Knight's Tomb [1817?]

The Eighth Commandment was not made for bards.

The Reproof and Reply [1823]

Nought cared this body for wind or weather,

When youth and I lived in 't together.

Youth and Age [1823-1832].

Stanza 1

Flowers are lovely; love is flower-like;
Friendship is a sheltering tree;
Oh the joys that came down shower-like,

Of friendship, love, and liberty,
Ere I was old!

Ibid. Stanza 2

In many ways doth the full heart reveal
The presence of the love it would conceal.

Motto to Poems Written in

Later Life [1826]

I counted two-and-seventy stenchs,
All well defined, and several stinks.

Cologne [1828]

The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, nymphs! what power divine

Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?

Ibid.

The happiness of life is made up of
minute fractions — the little soon for-

gotten charities of a kiss or smile, a kind look, a heartfelt compliment, and the countless infinitesimals of pleasurable and genial feeling.

The Friend. The Improvisatore [1828]

Beneath this sod

A poet lies, or that which once seemed he

Oh, lift a thought in prayer for S.T.C.!
That he, who many a year, with toil of breath,

Found death in life, may here find life in death.

Epitaph written for himself [1833]

JOHN RANDOLPH

[1773-1833]

The surest way to prevent war is not to fear it.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [March 5, 1806]

He is a man of splendid abilities, but utterly corrupt. He shines and stinks like rotten mackerel by moonlight.

Of Edward Livingston

WILLIAM HENRY

HARRISON

[1773-1841]

We admit of no government by divine right . . . the only legitimate right to govern is an express grant of power from the governed.

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1841]

Never with my consent shall an officer of the people, compensated for his services out of their pockets, become the pliant instrument of the Executive will.

Ibid.

¹ Quoted in W. CABELL BRUCE: *John Randolph of Roanoke* [1923], Vol. II, P. 197.

'Tis vain for present fame to wish.
Our persons first must be forgotten;
For poets are like stinking fish,
They never shine until they're rotten.

MACDONALD CLARKE [1798-1842]: *Epigram*

A decent and manly examination of the acts of Government should be not only tolerated, but encouraged.

Inaugural Address

[1774-1843]

ROBERT SOUTHEY

[1774-1843]

"You are old, Father William," the young man cried,
"The few locks which are left you are gray;

You are hale, Father William, a hearty old man, —

Now tell me the reason I pray."

*The Old Man's Comforts, and How He Gained Them.*¹ Stanza 1

"In the days of my youth," Father William replied,

"I remembered that youth could not last;

I thought of the future, whatever I did,

That I never might grieve for the past."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Bishop Hatto fearfully hastened away,
And he crossed the Rhine without delay,

And reached his tower, and barred with care

All the windows, and doors, and loopholes there.

*God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop.*² Stanza 12

¹ Of several parodies of this poem, the one by Lewis Carroll is probably better known than the original. See page 656a.

"You are old, Father William, and though one would think

All the veins in your body were dry,
Yet the end of your nose is red as a pink;

I beg your indulgence, but why?"

LEE O. HARRIS AND JAMES WHITCOMB
RILEY: *Father William*, St. 1

² Hatto, in the time of the great famine of 914, when he saw the poor exceedingly oppressed by famine, assembled a great company of them together into a barn at Kaub and burnt them . . . because he thought the famine would sooner cease if those poor folks were despatched out of the world. . . . But God . . . sent against him a plague of mice . . . and the prelate retreated to a tower in the Rhine . . . but the mice chased him con-

It was a summer's evening;
Old Kaspar's work was done,
And he before his cottage door
Was sitting in the sun;
And by him sported on the green
His little grandchild Wilhelmine.

The Battle of Blenheim [1798].

Stanza 1

He came to ask what he had found,
That was so large, and smooth, and round.

Ibid. Stanza 2

"'Tis some poor fellow's skull," said he,
"Who fell in the great victory."

Ibid. Stanza 3

But what they fought each other for,
I could not well make out.

Ibid. Stanza 6

"And every body praised the Duke,
Who this great fight did win."

"But what good came of it at last?"
Quoth little Peterkin.

"Why, that I cannot tell," said he;
"But 'twas a famous victory."

Ibid. Stanza 11

One dreadful sound could the Rover hear,

A sound as if with the Inchcape Bell
The Devil below was ringing his knell.

*The Inchcape Rock.*¹ Stanza 17

Where Washington hath left
His awful memory

A light for after times!

Ode Written during the War with America [1814]

My days among the dead are past;
Around me I behold,

Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
The mighty minds of old;

My never-failing friends are they,
With whom I converse night and day.

My Days Among the Dead Are Past [1818]. Stanza 1

tinually . . . and at last he was most miserably devoured. — THOMAS CORYAT: *Crudities* [1611].

¹ A rock in the North Sea, off the Firth of Tay, Scotland, dangerous to navigators because it is covered with every tide. There is a tradition that a warning bell was fixed on the rock by the Abbot of Aberbrothok, which was stolen by a sea pirate, who perished on the rock a year later. Southey's ballad deals with this tradition.

Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.

*My Days Among the Dead
Are Past. Stanza 4*

The laws are with us, and God on
our side.

*On the Rise and Progress of
Popular Disaffection [1817]*

Agreed to differ.

Life of Wesley [1820]

The Satanic school.

Vision of Judgment [1821].

Original Preface

So I told them in rhyme,
For of rhymes I had store.

The Cataract of Lodore
And so never ending, but always de-
scending.

Ibid.

"And wherefore do the poor com-
plain?"

The rich man asked of me —

"Come walk abroad with me," I said,

"And I will answer thee."

The Complaints of the Poor.

Stanza 1

From his brimstone bed, at break of
day,

A-walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the
World,

And see how his stock went on.

The Devil's Walk. Stanza 1

How then was the Devil dressed?
O, he was in his Sunday's best;
His coat was red, and his breeches were
blue,

And there was a hole where his tail
came through.

Ibid. Stanza 3

He passed a cottage with a double
coach-house, —

A cottage of gentility;

And he owned with a grin,

That his favourite sin

Is pride that apes humility.¹

Ibid. Stanza 8

He was always found
Among your ten and twenty pound
subscribers,

¹ See Coleridge, page 422b.

Your benefactors in the newspapers.
His alms were money put to interest
In the other world.

The Alderman's Funeral

As frozen as charity.

The Soldier's Wife. Stanza 4

Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.²

Madoc in Wales. Part I, 5

What will not woman, gentle woman
dare,

When strong affection stirs her spirit
up?

Ibid. Part II, 2

And last of all an Admiral came,

A terrible man with a terrible name, —

A name which you all know by sight
very well,

But which no one can speak, and no
one can spell.

The March to Moscow. Stanza 8

They sin who tell us love can die;

With life all other passions fly,

All others are but vanity. . . .

Love is indestructible,

Its holy flame forever burneth;

From heaven it came; to heaven re-
turneth. . . .

It soweth here with toil and care,
But the harvest-time of love is there.

The Curse of Kehama. Canto X,

Stanza 10

Thou hast been called, O sleep! the
friend of woe;

But 'tis the happy that have called
thee so.

Ibid. Canto XV, Stanza 11

JANE AUSTEN

[1775-1817]

What dreadful hot weather we have!
It keeps me in a continual state of
inelegance.

Letter to her sister Cassandra.

September 18, 1796

¹ See Hood, page 489b, and O'Reilly, page 729b.

² "Darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,"

As some one somewhere sings about the
sky.

BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819-1824],
Canto IV, St. 110

Miss Blachford is agreeable enough. I do not want people to be very agreeable, as it saves me the trouble of liking them a great deal.

Letter to her sister Cassandra.

December 24, 1798

She was highly rouged, and looked rather quietly and contentedly silly than anything else.

Ibid. May 12, 1801

It is a truth universally acknowledged, that a single man in possession of a good fortune, must be in want of a wife.

However little known the feelings or views of such a man may be on his first entering a neighbourhood, this truth is so well fixed in the minds of the surrounding families, that he is considered as the rightful property of some one or other of their daughters.

*Pride and Prejudice [1813].
Chap. 1*

Mr. Collins had only to change from Jane to Elizabeth—and it was soon done—done while Mrs. Bennet was stirring the fire.

Ibid. Chap. 15

My dear, I have two small favours to request. First, that you will allow me the free use of my understanding on the present occasion; and secondly, of my room. I shall be glad to have the library to myself as soon as may be.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Those who do not complain are never pitied.

Ibid.

Mrs. Bennet was restored to her usual querulous serenity.

Ibid. Chap. 42

You ought certainly to forgive them, as a Christian, but never to admit them in your sight, or allow their names to be mentioned in your hearing.

Ibid. Chap. 57

For what do we live, but to make sport for our neighbours, and laugh at them in our turn?

Ibid.

I have been a selfish being all my life, in practice, though not in principle.

Pride and Prejudice. Chap. 58

The little bit (two inches wide) of ivory on which I work with so fine a brush as produces little effect after much labour.¹

Letter to J. Edward Austen.

December 16, 1816

"Only a novel" . . . in short, only some work in which the greatest powers of the mind are displayed, in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, the liveliest effusions of wit and humour are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language.

*Northanger Abbey [1818].
Chap. 5*

You [men] have difficulties, and privations, and dangers enough to struggle with. You are always labouring and toiling, exposed to every risk and hardship. Your home, country, friends, all quitted. Neither time, nor health, nor life, to be called your own. It would be too hard, indeed . . . if woman's feelings were to be added to all this.

Persuasion [1818]. Chap. 23

CHARLES LAMB

[1775–1834]

I have had playmates, I have had companions,

In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days.

All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.

Old Familiar Faces [1796]

I have something more to do than feel.

Letter to Coleridge after the death of Lamb's mother [1796]

¹ [Miss Austen] had a talent for describing the involvements and feelings and characters of ordinary life which is to me the most wonderful I ever met with. The Big Bow-Wow strain I can do myself like any now going; but the exquisite touch, which renders ordinary commonplace things and characters interesting, from the truth of the description and the sentiment, is denied to me. — SCOTT: *Journal* [March 14, 1826]

The not unpeaceful evening of a day
Made black by morning storms.

Poem-letter to Coleridge [1797]

For God's sake (I never was more serious) don't make me ridiculous any more by terming me gentle-hearted in print¹ . . . substitute drunken dog, ragged head, seld-shaven, odd-eyed, stuttering, or any other epithet which truly and properly belongs to the gentleman in question.

Letter to Coleridge [August, 1800]

Separate from the pleasure of your company, I don't much care if I never see a mountain in my life. I have passed all my days in London, until I have formed as many and intense local attachments, as any of you mountaineers can have done with dead nature. The lighted shops of the Strand and Fleet Street, the innumerable trades, tradesmen and customers, coaches, waggons, playhouses, all the bustle and wickedness round about Covent Garden, the very women of the town, the watchmen, drunken scenes, rattles. . . . I often shed tears in the motley Strand from fullness of joy at so much life.

Letter to Wordsworth [1801]

I have confessed to you my utter inability to remember in any comprehensive way what I read. I can vehemently applaud, or perversely stickle, at *parts*; but I cannot grasp at a whole.

Letter to Godwin [1803]

Gone before

To that unknown and silent shore.

Hester [1803]. *Stanza 7*

A good-natured woman, which is as much as you can expect from a friend's wife, whom you got acquainted with a bachelor.

Letter to Hazlitt [1805]

Neat, not gaudy.

Letter to Wordsworth [1806]

This very night I am going to leave off tobacco! Surely there must be some

¹ For thee, my gentle-hearted Charles, to whom

No sound is dissonant which tells of life.
COLERIDGE: *This Lime-tree Bower My Prison* [1797]

other world in which this unconquerable purpose shall be realized.

Letter to Thomas Manning [1815]

Anything awful makes me laugh. I misbehaved once at a funeral.

Letter to Southey [1815]

An archangel a little damaged.

Lamb's Description of Coleridge.

Letter to Wordsworth [1816]

Fanny Kelly's divine plain face.

Letter to Mrs. Wordsworth
[1818]

The red-letter days, now become, to all intents and purposes, dead-letter days.

Essays of Elia [1823]. *Oxford in the Vacation*¹

The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, the men who borrow, and the men who lend.

Ibid. The Two Races of Men

Borrowers of books — those mutilators of collections, spoilers of the symmetry of shelves, and creators of odd volumes.

Ibid.

Of all sound of all bells — (bells, the music highest bordering upon heaven) — most solemn and touching is the peal which rings out the Old Year.

Ibid. New Year's Eve

A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour of the game.

Ibid. Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist

Sentimentally I am disposed to harmony; but organically I am incapable of a tune.

Ibid. A Chapter on Ears

Credulity is the man's weakness, but the child's strength.

Ibid. Witches, and Other Night Fears

Parents do not know what they do when they leave tender babes alone to go to sleep in the dark.

Ibid.

¹ Which, it has been pointed out, was actually written at Cambridge. See E. V. LUCAS: *Lamb and the Universities.*

Not many sounds in life, and I include all urban and all rural sounds, exceed in interest a knock at the door.¹

Essays of Elia. Valentine's Day

A God-send, as our familiarly pious ancestors termed a benefit received where the benefactor was unknown.

Ibid.

The custom of saying grace at meals had, probably, its origin in the early times of the world, and the hunter-state of man, when dinners were precarious things, and a full meal was something more than a common blessing.

Ibid. Grace Before Meat

A fair sepulchre in the grateful stomach of the judicious epicure.

Ibid. A Dissertation upon Roast Pig

Presents, I often say, endear absents.

Ibid.

It argues an insensibility.

Ibid.

Nothing is to me more distasteful than that entire complacency and satisfaction which beam in the countenances of a new-married couple.

Ibid. The Behaviour of Married People

I came home for ever!

Letter to Bernard Barton [1825], on leaving his "33 years' desk" at the East India House

Who first invented work, and bound the free

And holiday-rejoicing spirit down . . .
To that dry drudgery at the desk's dead wood?

Work

The economy of Heaven is dark
And wisest clerks have missed the mark.

On an Infant Dying as Soon as Born [1827]

¹ Doorbells are like a magic game,
Or the grab-bag at a fair —

You never know when you hear one ring
Who may be waiting there.

RACHEL FIELD [1894-1942]:
Doorbells

Martin, if dirt was trumps, what hands you would hold!

Lamb's Suppers, in LEIGH HUNT: Lord Byron and His Contemporaries [1828]

Some cry up Haydn, some Mozart,
Just as the whim bites. For my part,
I do not care a farthing candle
For either of them, nor for Handel.

Letter to Mrs. William Hazlitt [1830]

A bird appears a thoughtless thing . . .
No doubt he has his little cares,
And very hard he often fares,
The which so patiently he bears.

Crumbs to the Birds

Reputation said: "If once we sever,
Our chance of future meeting is but vain:

Who parts from me, must look to part
for ever,

For Reputation lost comes not again."

Love, Death, and Reputation.

Stanza 4

For thy sake, tobacco, I
Would do anything but die.

A Farewell to Tobacco

He has left off reading altogether, to
the great improvement of his originality.

Last Essays of Elia [1833]. Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading

Books think for me.

Ibid.

Books which are no books.

Ibid.

To be strong-backed and neat-bound
is the desideratum of a volume. Magnificence comes after.

Ibid.

Newspapers always excite curiosity.
No one ever lays one down without a
feeling of disappointment.

Ibid.

If there be a regal solitude, it is a
sick bed.

Ibid. The Convalescent

How sickness enlarges the dimensions
of a man's self to himself.

Ibid.

Let me caution persons grown old in active business, not lightly, nor without weighing their own resources, to forego their customary employment all at once, for there may be danger in it.

Last Essays of Elia. The Superannuated Man

Your absence of mind we have borne, till your presence of body came to be called in question by it.

Ibid. Amicus Redivivus

A pun is a pistol let off at the ear; not a feather to tickle the intellect.

Ibid. Popular Fallacies: IX, That the Worst Puns are the Best

A presentation copy . . . is a copy of a book which does not sell, sent you by the author, with his foolish autograph at the beginning of it; for which, if a stranger, he only demands your friendship; if a brother author, he expects from you a book of yours, which does not sell, in return.

Ibid. XI, That We Must Not Look a Gift-Horse in the Mouth

The growing infirmities of age manifest themselves in nothing more strongly, than in an inveterate dislike of interruption.

Ibid. XII, That Home is Home Though it is Never so Homely

The good things of life are not to be had singly, but come to us with a mixture.

Ibid. XIII, That You Must Love Me and Love My Dog

It has happened not seldom that one work of some author has so transcendently surpassed in execution the rest of his compositions, that the world has agreed to pass a sentence of dismissal upon the latter, and to consign them to total neglect and oblivion.

Eliana. Estimate of Defoe's Secondary Novels

Cannot the heart in the midst of crowds feel frightfully alone?

Ibid.

The greatest pleasure I know is to

do a good action by stealth, and to have it found out by accident.

Table Talk. In the Athenaeum [1834]

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR

[1775-1864]

Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes

May weep, but never see,

A night of memories and of sighs

I consecrate to thee.

Rose Aylmer [1806]

There are no fields of amaranth on this side of the grave; there are no voices, O Rhodope, that are not soon mute, however tuneful; there is no name, with whatever emphasis of passionate love repeated, of which the echo is not faint at last.

Imaginary Conversations [1824-1829]. Aesop and Rhodope, I

Elegance in prose composition is mainly this: a just admission of topics and of words; neither too many nor too few of either; enough of sweetness in the sound to induce us to enter and sit still; enough of illustration and reflection to change the posture of our minds when they would tire; and enough of sound matter in the complex to repay us for our attendance.

Ibid. Chesterfield and Chatham

Of all failures, to fail in a witticism is the worst, and the mishap is the more calamitous in a drawn out and detailed one.

Ibid.

'Tis verse that gives

Immortal youth to mortal maids.

Verse

Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces.—Faith, Hope, Charity.
Around the man bend other faces—
Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces.

Around the Child

Children are what the mothers are.

No fondest father's fondest care

Can fashion so the infant heart.

Children

When we play the fool, how wide
The theatre expands! beside,
How long the audience sits before us!
How many prompters! what a chorus!

Plays [1846]. *Stanza 2*

There is delight in singing, tho' none
hear

Beside the singer.

To Robert Browning [1846]

I strove with none, for none was worth
my strife;

Nature I loved; and next to Nature,
Art.

I warm'd both hands before the fire of
life;

It sinks, and I am ready to depart.

*Dying Speech of an Old
Philosopher* [1853]

THOMAS CAMPBELL

[1777-1844]

'Tis distance lends enchantment to the
view,

And robes the mountain in its azure
hue.¹

Pleasures of Hope [1799].
Part I, Line 7

Hope, for a season, bade the world fare-
well,

And Freedom shriek'd as Kosciusko
fell!

Ibid. Line 381

Who hath not own'd, with rapture-
smitten frame,

The power of grace, the magic of a
name?

Ibid. Part II, Line 5

And muse on Nature with a poet's eye.

Ibid. Line 98

That gems the starry girdle of the year.

Ibid. Line 194

Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my
mind,

But leave, oh leave the light of Hope
behind!

¹ The mountains too, at a distance, appear
airy masses and smooth, but seen near at hand
they are rough. — *DIOGENES LAERTIUS* [circa
A. D. 200]: *Pyrrho*, IX

What though my wingèd hours of bliss
have been

Like angel visits, few and far between.¹

Pleasures of Hope. Part II, Line 375

On the green banks of Shannon, when
Sheelah was nigh;

No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;
No harp like my own could so cheerily

play,

And wherever I went was my poor dog
Tray.

The Harper [1799]. *Stanza 1*

Ye mariners of England,

That guard our native seas;

Whose flag has braved, a thousand
years,

The battle and the breeze!

Ye Mariners of England [1800].
Stanza 1

Britannia needs no bulwarks,

No towers along the steep;

Her march is o'er the mountain waves,

Her home is on the deep.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The meteor flag of England

Shall yet terrific burn,

Till danger's troubled night depart,

And the star of peace return.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Oh! once the harp of Innisfail

Was strung full high to notes of glad-
ness;

But yet it often told a tale

Of more prevailing sadness.

O'Connor's Child. Stanza 1

'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical
lore,

And coming events cast their shadows
before.²

Lochiel's Warning [1802]

The combat deepens. On, ye brave,

Who rush to glory or the grave!

¹ See John Norris, page 291b.

² See Cicero, page 33a.

Often do the spirits
Of great events stride on before the events,
And in today already walks tomorrow.

COLERIDGE: *Wallenstein* [1799-
1800], *Part II, Act V, Sc. 1*

Poets are the hierophants of an unappre-
hended inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic
shadows which futurity casts upon the present.

— *SHELLEY: A Defence of Poetry* [1821]

Wave, Munich!—all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry!

Hohenlinden [1802]. Stanza 7

Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding-sheet
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.

Ibid. Stanza 8

There was silence deep as death,
And the boldest held his breath,
For a time.

Battle of the Baltic [1805].

Stanza 2

For his country he sigh'd, when at twilight repairing
To wander alone by the wind-beaten hill.

The Exile of Erin. Stanza 1

Star that bringest home the bee,
And sett'st the weary labourer free!

Song to the Evening Star. Stanza 1

Oh, how hard it is to find
The one just suited to our mind!

Song. Stanza 1

To live in hearts we leave behind
Is not to die.¹

Hallowed Ground. Stanza 6

Oh leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree!²

The Beech-Tree's Petition. Stanza 1

Drink ye to her that each loves best!
And if you nurse a flame
That's told but to her mutual breast,
We will not ask her name.

Drink Ye to Her. Stanza 1

A stoic of the woods,—a man without
a tear.

Gertrude of Wyoming [1809].

Part I, Stanza 23

Triumphal arch, that fill'st the sky
When storms prepare to part,
I ask not proud Philosophy
To teach me what thou art.

To the Rainbow [1819].

Stanza 1

¹ They are not dead who live
In hearts they leave behind.

HUGH ROBERT ORR [1887—]:
They Softly Walk, St. 1

² See George Pope Morris, page 498b.

HENRY CLAY

[1777–1852]

If you wish to avoid foreign collision,
you had better abandon the ocean.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [January 22, 1812]

It would not be thought very just or wise to arraign the honorable professions of law and physic because the one produces the pettifogger and the other the quack.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [April 26, 1820]

Government is a trust, and the officers of the government are trustees; and both the trust and the trustees are created for the benefit of the people.¹

Speech at Ashland, Kentucky [March, 1829]

The arts of power and its minions are the same in all countries and in all ages. It marks its victim; denounces it; and excites the public odium and the public hatred, to conceal its own abuses and encroachments.

Speech, U. S. Senate [March 14, 1834]

Precedents deliberately established by wise men are entitled to great weight. They are evidence of truth, but only evidence. . . . But a solitary precedent . . . which has never been re-examined, can not be conclusive.

Speech, U. S. Senate [February 18, 1835]

I have heard something said about allegiance to the South. I know no South, no North, no East, no West, to which I owe any allegiance.

Speech [1848]

Sir, I would rather be right than be President.

Speech [1850]

General Alexander Smyth, a tedious speaker in Congress, observed: "You, sir, speak for the present generation; but I speak for posterity."

"Yes," said Mr. Clay, "and you seem

¹ See Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, and Calhoun, page 442a.

resolved to speak until the arrival of your audience."

*Quoted by EPES SARGENT in
Life of Henry Clay*

COLONEL VALENTINE

BLACKER

[1778-1823]

Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry!

Oliver Cromwell's Advice [1834]

WILLIAM HAZLITT

[1778-1830]

One of the pleasantest things in the world is going a journey; but I like to go by myself.

On Going a Journey

The soul of a journey is liberty, perfect liberty, to think, feel, do just as one pleases.

Ibid.

Oh! it is great to shake off the trammels of the world and of public opinion to lose our importunate, tormenting, everlasting personal identity and become the creature of the moment, clear of all ties, to be known by no other title than *the Gentleman in the parlour!*

Ibid.

What I mean by living to one's self is living in the world, as in it, not of it. It is to be a silent spectator of the mighty scene of things; to take a thoughtful, anxious interest or curiosity in what is passing in the world, but not to feel the slightest inclination to make or meddle with it.

On Living to One's Self

Even in the common affairs of life, in love, friendship, and marriage, how little security have we when we trust our happiness in the hands of others!

Ibid.

There is not a more mean, stupid, dastardly, pitiful, selfish, spiteful, envious, ungrateful animal than the Public.

It is the greatest of cowards, for it is afraid of itself.

On Living to One's Self

When a man is dead, they put money in his coffin, erect monuments to his memory, and celebrate the anniversary of his birthday in set speeches. Would they take any notice of him if he were living? No!

Ibid.

*Horas non numero nisi serenas*¹ is the motto of a sun-dial near Venice. There is a softness and a harmony in the words and in the thought unparalleled.

On a Sun-Dial

If our hours were all serene, we might probably take almost as little note of them, as the dial does of those that are clouded.

Ibid.

No young man believes he shall ever die.

*The Feeling of Immortality
in Youth*

There is a feeling of Eternity in youth, which makes us amends for everything. To be young is to be as one of the Immortal Gods.

Ibid.

The young are prodigal of life from a superabundance of it; the old are tenacious on the same score, because they have little left, and cannot enjoy even what remains of it.

Ibid.

As we advance in life, we acquire a keener sense of the value of time. Nothing else, indeed, seems of any consequence; and we become misers in this respect.

Ibid.

The only true retirement is that of the heart; the only true leisure is the repose of the passions. To such persons it makes little difference whether they are young or old; and they die as they have lived, with graceful resignation.

Ibid.

If I have not read a book before, it

¹ I count only the sunny hours.

is, to all intents and purposes, new to me, whether it was printed yesterday or three hundred years ago.

On Reading New Books

When I take up a work that I have read before (the oftener the better) I know what I have to expect. The satisfaction is not lessened by being anticipated.

On Reading Old Books

Persons without education certainly do not want either acuteness or strength of mind in what concerns themselves, or in things immediately within their observation; but they have no power of abstraction, no general standard of taste, or scale of opinion. They see their objects always near, and never in the horizon. Hence arises that egotism which has been remarked as the characteristic of self-taught men.

The Round Table. I, 26

It is better to be able neither to read nor write than to be able to do nothing else.

On the Ignorance of the Learned

Men of genius do not excel in any profession because they labour in it, but they labour in it, because they excel.

Characteristics

We are not hypocrites in our sleep.

On Dreams

"The English," says Froissart, "amused themselves sadly after the fashion of their country." They have indeed a way of their own. Their mirth is a relaxation from gravity, a challenge to dull care to be gone; and one is not always clear at first, whether the appeal is successful.

Merry England

When a person dies who does any one thing better than any one else in the world, it leaves a gap in society.

Table Talk [1821-1822] (On the death of John Cavanagh, famous player of fives, a kind of handball)

HENRY PETER,
LORD BROUGHAM

[1778-1868]

Let the soldier be abroad if he will, he can do nothing in this age. There is another personage, — a personage less imposing in the eyes of some, perhaps insignificant. The schoolmaster is abroad,¹ and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier in full military array.

Speech, Opening of Parliament

[January 29, 1828]

In my mind, he was guilty of no error, he was chargeable with no exaggeration, he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said that all we see about us, kings, lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

Present State of the Law

[February 7, 1828]

Pursuit of Knowledge under Difficulties.

Title of Book [1830]

Death was now armed with a new terror.

Attributed to Brougham²

JOHN GALT

[1779-1839]

From the lone sheiling of the misty island

¹ At the first meeting of the London Mechanics' Institution, 1825, John Reynolds, head of a school in Clerkenwell, acted as secretary of the meeting. Lord Brougham, who spoke at this meeting, said in the course of his remarks, "Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad." The phrase attracted little attention at that time, but when used in a speech three years later, it at once became popular.

² Brougham delivered a very warm panegyric upon the ex-Chancellor, and expressed a hope that he would make a good end, although to an expiring Chancellor death was now armed with a new terror. — LORD JOHN CAMPBELL: *Lives of the Chancellors* [1849], Vol. VII, P. 163

Lord St. Leonards attributes this phrase to

Mountains divide us, and the waste of
seas —
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is
Highland,
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides.¹
Canadian Boat Song. Stanza 2

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY

[1779-1843]

Oh, say can you see by the dawn's early
light,
What so proudly we hailed at the twi-
light's last gleaming?
Whose broad stripes and bright stars,
thro' the perilous fight,
O'er the ramparts we watched were so
gallantly streaming?
And the rockets' red glare, the bombs
bursting in air,
Gave proof thro' the night that our
flag was still there.
Oh, say does that star-spangled banner
yet wave
O'er the land of the free and the home
of the brave?

The Star-Spangled Banner [Sep-
tember 14, 1814]. *Stanza 1*

Then conquer we must, for our cause
it is just, —
And this be our motto, — "In God is
our trust!"

Ibid. Stanza 4

JOSEPH STORY

[1779-1845]

Whene'er you speak, remember every
cause

Sir Charles Wetherell, who used it on the oc-
casion referred to by Lord Campbell.

¹ This poem appeared in *Noctes Ambrosi-
anae*, No. 46, in *Blackwood's Magazine*, Sep-
tember, 1829. It is generally credited to John
Galt, but JOHN WILSON ("Christopher
North") has also been suggested as the author.
JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART noted, on a copy of
the poem in his own handwriting, that the
song had been sent to him by a friend in
Upper Canada. Galt, author of *Annals of the
Parish*, was in Canada in 1824 and 1826. The
poem was likewise found in the handwriting
of Hugh Montgomerie, twelfth Earl of Eglin-
ton [1739-1819], ascribed to a Gaelic origin.

Stands not on eloquence, but stands on
laws;
Pregnant in matter, in expression brief,
Let every sentence stand with bold re-
lief;
On trifling points not time nor talents
waste,
A sad offence to learning and to taste;
Nor deal with pompous phrase, nor e'er
suppose
Poetic flights belong to reasoning prose.
Advice to Young Lawyers.

Stanza 1

Here shall the Press the People's right
maintain,
Unaw'd by influence and unbrib'd by
gain;
Here patriot Truth her glorious precepts
draw,
Pledg'd to Religion, Liberty, and Law.
Motto of the Salem Register
(In W. W. STORY, *Life and Let-
ters of Joseph Story* [1851])

HORACE SMITH

[1779-1849]

Thinking is but an idle waste of
thought,
And nought is everything, and every-
thing is nought.

Rejected Addresses. Cui Bono?
Stanza 8

In the name of the Prophet — figs.

Johnson's Ghost

Although corruption may our frame
consume,
The immortal spirit in the skies may
bloom.

*Address to the Mummy at Bel-
zoni's Exhibition. Stanza 13*

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE

[1779-1848]

I wish I was as cocksure of anything
as Tom Macaulay is of everything.

In COWPER, Melbourne's Papers
[1889]. *Preface*

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN

[1779-1854]

A delusion, a mockery, and a snare.

*O'Connell v. The Queen (in 11
Clark and Finnelly Reports)*

The mere repetition of the *Cantilena* of lawyers cannot make it law, unless it can be traced to some competent authority; and if it be irreconcilable, to some clear legal principle.

Ibid.

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE

[1779-1863]

'Twas the night before Christmas, when
all through the house

Not a creature was stirring, — not even
a mouse; ¹

The stockings were hung by the chim-
ney with care,

In hopes that St. Nicholas soon would
be there.

A Visit from St. Nicholas
[December, 1823]

"Happy Christmas to all, and to all a
good-night!"

Ibid.

CHARLES CALEB COLTON

[1780-1832]

Imitation is the sincerest of flattery.
The Lacon

WILLIAM ELLERY
CHANNING

[1780-1842]

I call that mind free which jealously
guards its intellectual rights and
powers, which calls no man master,
which does not content itself with a
passive or hereditary faith, which opens
itself to light whencesoever it may
come, which receives new truth as
an angel from Heaven.

*Spiritual Freedom*¹ See Shakespeare, page 169b.

The office of government is not to
confer happiness, but to give men op-
portunity to work out happiness for
themselves.

*The Life and Character of
Napoleon Bonaparte*

CHARLES MINER

[1780-1865]

When I see a merchant over-polite
to his customers, begging them to taste
a little brandy and throwing half his
goods on the counter, — thinks I, that
man has an axe to grind.

Who'll Turn Grindstones ¹

THOMAS MOORE

[1780-1852]

Weep on! and, as thy sorrows flow,
I'll taste the luxury of woe.

*Juvenile Poems. Anacreontic,
Press the Grape, Stanza 2*

How shall we rank thee upon glory's
page?

Thou more than soldier and just less
than sage!

*Poems Relating to America. To
Thomas Hume, Stanza 6*

I knew by the smoke, that so gracefully
curl'd

Above the green elms, that a cottage
was near;

And I said, "If there's peace to be found
in the world,

A heart that was humble might hope
for it here!"

Ibid. Ballad Stanzas, 1

They made her a grave, too cold and
damp

For a soul so warm and true;

And she's gone to the Lake of the Dis-
mal Swamp,

Where, all night long, by a firefly lamp,
She paddles her white canoe.

*Ibid. The Lake of the Dismal
Swamp, Stanza 1*

¹ From *Essays from the Desk of Poor
Robert the Scribe* [1815].

Faintly as tolls the evening chime,
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep
time.¹

*Poems Relating to America: A
Canadian Boat-Song, Stanza 1*
Row, brothers, row, the stream runs
fast,
The rapids are near, and the daylight's
past.

Ibid.

Go where glory waits thee!

But while fame elates thee,

Oh, still remember me!

*Irish Melodies [1807-1834].
Go Where Glory Waits Thee,
Stanza 1*

Oh, breathe not his name! let it sleep
in the shade,

Where cold and unhonour'd his relics
are laid.

*Ibid. Oh Breathe Not His Name,
Stanza 1*

And the tear that we shed, though in
secret it rolls,

Shall long keep his memory green in our
souls.²

Ibid. Stanza 2
The harp that once through Tara's halls

The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled.

So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er;

And hearts that once beat high for
praise

Now feel that pulse no more.

*Ibid. The Harp That Once
Through Tara's Halls, Stanza 1*

And the heart that is soonest awake to
the flowers

Is always the first to be touch'd by the
thorns.

*Ibid. Oh, Think Not My Spirits
Are Always as Light, Stanza 1*

Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
And a bright gold ring on her wand
she bore.

*Ibid. Rich and Rare Were the
Gems She Wore, Stanza 1*

¹ See Marvell, page 269a.

² See Shakespeare, page 170a.

There is not in the wide world a valley
so sweet

As that vale in whose bosom the bright
waters meet.¹

*Irish Melodies. The Meeting of
the Waters, Stanza 1*

Come, send round the wine, and leave
points of belief

To simpleton sages, and reasoning fools.

*Ibid. Come, Send Round the
Wine, Stanza 1*

Shall I ask the brave soldier, who fights
by my side

In the cause of mankind, if our creeds
agree?

Shall I give up the friend I have valued
and tried,

If he kneel not before the same altar
with me?²

Ibid. Stanza 2

Ah! little they think who delight in her
strains,

How the heart of the Minstrel is break-
ing.

*Ibid. She is Far from the Land,
Stanza 2*

Believe me, if all those endearing young
charms

Which I gaze on so fondly today,
Were to change by tomorrow and fleet
in my arms,

Like fairy gifts fading away,
Thou would'st still be adored as this
moment thou art,

Let thy loveliness fade as it will,
And around the dear ruin each wish of
my heart

Would entwine itself verdantly still.

*Ibid. Believe Me, If All Those
Endearing Young Charms,
Stanza 1*

¹ The vale of Avoca, County Wicklow, Ire-
land, where the Avonmore and Avonbeg meet
to form the river Avoca.

² I do not question school nor creed
Of Christian, Protestant, or Priest;
I only know that creeds to me
Are but new names for mystery,
That good is good from east to east,
And more I do not know nor need
To know, to love my neighbor well.

JOAQUIN MILLER [1841-1913]: *The
Tale of the Tall Alcalde*

No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close;
As the sunflower turns on her god, when he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when he rose.

Irish Melodies. Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms, Stanza 2

And when once the young heart of a maiden is stolen,
The maiden herself will steal after it soon.

Ibid. Ill Omens, Stanza 1
'Tis sweet to think, that, where'er we rove,

We are sure to find something blissful and dear;
And that when we're far from the lips we love,
We've but to make love to the lips we are near.

Ibid. 'Tis Sweet to Think, Stanza 1

But there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream.

Ibid. Love's Young Dream, Stanza 1

To live with them is far less sweet,
Than to remember thee.

Ibid. I Saw Thy Form, Stanza 3
Eyes of unholy blue.

Ibid. By That Lake Whose Gloomy Shore, Stanza 2

'Tis the last rose of summer,
Left blooming alone;
All her lovely companions
Are faded and gone;
No flower of her kindred,
No rosebud is nigh,
To reflect back her blushes,
Or give sigh for sigh.

Ibid. The Last Rose of Summer, Stanza 1

When true hearts lie wither'd
And fond ones are flown,
Oh, who would inhabit
This bleak world alone?

Ibid. Stanza 3

And the best of all ways
To lengthen our days

Is to steal a few hours from the night,
my dear.

Irish Melodies. The Young May Moon, Stanza 1

You may break, you may shatter the
vase if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang
round it still.

Ibid. Farewell! But Whenever

No eye to watch, and no tongue to
wound us,

All earth forgot, and all heaven around
us.

Ibid. Come O'er the Sea, Stanza 2

The light that lies¹

In woman's eyes.

Ibid. The Time I've Lost in Wooing, Stanza 1

My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me.

Ibid.

I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that
heart,

I but know that I love thee, whatever
thou art.

Ibid. Come, Rest in This Bosom, Stanza 2

A Persian's heaven is easily made:

'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.
Intercepted Letters, or The Two-Penny Post Bag [1813]. VI

Oft in the stilly night,
Ere slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond memory brings the light
Of other days around me;

The smiles, the tears,
Of boyhood's years,
The words of love then spoken;
The eyes that shone

Now dimmed and gone,
The cheerful hearts now broken.

National Airs [1815]. Oft in the Stilly Night, Stanza 1

¹ O dreamy eyes,
They tell sweet lies of Paradise;
And in those eyes the love-light lies
And lies — and lies — and lies!

ANITA OWEN: *Dreamy Eyes*
[circa 1894]

I feel like one,
 Who treads alone
 Some banquet-hall deserted,
 Whose lights are fled,
 Whose garlands dead,
 And all but he departed.

*National Airs. Oft in the Stilly
 Night, Stanza 2*

Came but for Friendship and took away
 Love.

*Ibid. A Temple to Friendship,
 Stanza 2*

As half in shade and half in sun
 This world along its path advances,
 May that side the sun's upon
 Be all that e'er shall meet thy glances!

*Ibid. Peace Be Around Thee,
 Stanza 2*

If I speak to thee in friendship's name,
 Thou think'st I speak too coldly;
 If I mention love's devoted flame,
 Thou say'st I speak too boldly.

Ibid. How Shall I Woo? Stanza 1

A friendship that like love is warm;
 A love like friendship steady.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Young Love may go,
 For aught I care,
 To Jericho!

Ibid. When Love Is Kind, Stanza 6

So Life's year begins and closes;
 Days though shortening still can
 shine;

What though youth gave love and roses,
 Age still leaves us friends and wine.

*Ibid. Spring and Autumn,
 Stanza 1*

Give smiles to those who love you less,
 But keep your tears for me.

*When Midst the Gay I Meet.
 Stanza 1*

This world is all a fleeting show,
 For man's illusion given;
 The smiles of joy, the tears of woe,
 Deceitful shine, deceitful flow, —

There's nothing true but Heaven.

*Sacred Songs. This World is All
 a Fleeting Show, Stanza 1*

Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's
 dark sea!

Jehovah has triumph'd, — his people
 are free.

*Sacred Songs. Sound the
 Loud Timbrel*

As down in the sunless retreats of the
 ocean

Sweet flowers are springing no mortal
 can see,

So, deep in my soul the still prayer of
 devotion,

Unheard by the world, rises silent to
 Thee.

*Ibid. As Down in the Sunless
 Retreats, Stanza 1*

Ask a woman's advice, and, whate'er
 she advise,

Do the very reverse and you're sure to
 be wise.

*Satirical and Humorous Poems.
 How to Make a Good Politician,
 Stanza 1*

There was a little man, and he had a
 little soul;

And he said, Little Soul, let us try, try,
 try!

*Ibid. Little Man and Little Soul,
 Stanza 1*

Oh, call it by some better name,
 For friendship sounds too cold.

*Ballads and Songs. Oh, Call It
 by Some Better Name, Stanza 1*

To sigh, yet feel no pain;

To weep, yet scarce know why;

To sport an hour with Beauty's chain,
 Then throw it idly by.

*Miscellaneous Poems. The Blue
 Stocking, VI*

And from the lips of Truth one mighty
 breath

Shall like a whirlwind scatter in its
 breeze

The whole dark pile of human mock-
 eries: —

Then shall the reign of mind commence
 on earth,

And starting fresh as from a second
 birth,

Man in the sunshine of the world's new
 spring

Shall walk transparent like some holy thing!

Lalla Rookh [1817]. *Part I, The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan*

The heaven of each is but what each desires.

Ibid.

There's a bower of roses by Bende-meer's stream,
And the nightingale sings round it all the day long.¹

Ibid. Part II

But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast

To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last.

Ibid. Part III

One morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood disconsolate.

Ibid. Part IV, Paradise and the Peri

Take all the pleasures of all the spheres
And multiply each through endless years, —

One minute of heaven is worth them all.

Ibid.

But the trail of the serpent is over them all.

Ibid.

Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
I've seen my fondest hope decay;

I never loved a tree or flower,

But 'twas the first to fade away.

I never nurs'd a dear gazelle

To glad me with its soft black eye,

But when it came to know me well

And love me it was sure to die.²

Ibid. Part V, The Fire-Worshippers

Paradise itself were dim

And joyless, if not shared with him!

Ibid. Part VI

¹ As I recall them the roses bloom again, and the nightingales sing by the calm Bende-meer. — THACKERAY: *The Newcomes* [1853-1855], *Chap. I*

² I never had a piece of toast
Particularly long and wide
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side.

JAMES PAYN: *Poem* [1884]

Alas! how light a cause may move
Dissension between hearts that love!

Lalla Rookh. Part VIII, The Light of the Haram

Like that celestial bird whose nest

Is found beneath far Eastern skies,
Whose wings though radiant when at rest

Lose all their glory when he flies.

Ibid.

Fly to the desert, fly with me,
Our Arab tents are rude for thee.

Ibid.

Humility, that low, sweet root
From which all heavenly virtues shoot.

The Loves of the Angels [1823].

Third Angel's Story

COMMANDER JAMES LAWRENCE, U.S.N.

[1781-1813]

Tell the men to fire faster and not to
give up the ship; fight her till she sinks.

On Board the Chesapeake

[June 1, 1813]

EBENEZER ELLIOTT

[1781-1849]

When wilt Thou save the people?

O God of mercy, when?

Not kings and lords, but nations!

Not thrones and crowns, but men!

Flowers of Thy heart, O God, are they;

Let them not pass, like weeds, away —

God save the people!

Corn Law Rhymes [1828]. *When*

Wilt Thou Save the People?

Stanza 1

What is a communist? One who hath
yearnings

For equal division of unequal earnings.

Poetical Works [1846]. *Epigram*

THOMAS HART BENTON

[1782-1858]

This new page opened in the book of
our public expenditures, and this new
departure taken, which leads into the

bottomless gulf of civil pensions and family gratuities.

Speech, U. S. Senate, Against a Grant to President Harrison's Widow [April, 1841]

JOHN C. CALHOUN
[1782-1850]

Protection and patriotism are reciprocal.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [December 12, 1811]

The very essence of a free government consists in considering offices as public trusts,¹ bestowed for the good of the country, and not for the benefit of an individual or a party.

Speech [February 13, 1835]

A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various and powerful interests, combined into one mass, and held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.²

Speech [May 27, 1836]

The surrender of life is nothing to sinking down into acknowledgment of inferiority.

Speech, U. S. Senate [February 19, 1847]

ANN TAYLOR
[1782-1866]

JANE TAYLOR
[1783-1824]

Who ran to help me when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?

My mother.

Original Poems for Infant Minds [1804]. My Mother [By ANN TAYLOR], Stanza 6

One honest John Tompkins, a hedger
and ditcher,
Although he was poor, did not want to
be richer;

¹ See Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, and Clay, page 433b.

² From this speech comes the phrase, "Cohesive power of public plunder."

For all such vain wishes in him were prevented

By a fortunate habit of being contented.
Original Poems for Infant Minds. Contented John [By JANE TAYLOR], Stanza 1

Twinkle, twinkle, little star,
How I wonder what you are,
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky.¹

Rhymes for the Nursery [1806]. The Star, Stanza 1

I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy Christian child.

Hymns for Infant Minds [1810]. A Child's Hymn of Praise, Stanza 1

Oh, that it were my chief delight
To do the things I ought!
Then let me try with all my might
To mind what I am taught.

Ibid. For a Very Little Child
There's hardly anything so small,
So trifling or so mean,
That we may never want at all,
For service unforeseen;
And wilful waste, depend upon 't,
Brings, almost always, woeful want!

Ibid. The Pin [By ANN TAYLOR], Stanza 6

'Twas fancied by some, who but slightly
had seen them,
There was not a pin to be chosen be-
tween them.

Ibid. Jane and Eliza [By ANN TAYLOR], Stanza 2

DANIEL WEBSTER
[1782-1852]

Whatever makes men good Chris-
tians, makes them good citizens.

*Speech at Plymouth, Massachu-
setts² [December 22, 1820]*

¹ Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly,
Like a tea-tray in the sky.

LEWIS CARROLL: *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland* [1865]

² This oration will be read five hundred

Labor in this country is independent and proud. It has not to ask the patronage of capital, but capital solicits the aid of labor.¹

Speech [April 2, 1824]

We wish that this column, rising towards heaven among the pointed spires of so many temples dedicated to God, may contribute also to produce in all minds a pious feeling of dependence and gratitude. We wish, finally, that the last object to the sight of him who leaves his native shore, and the first to gladden his who revisits it, may be something which shall remind him of the liberty and the glory of his country.

Address on Laying the Corner-Stone of the Bunker Hill Monument [June 17, 1825]

Mind is the great lever of all things; human thought is the process by which human ends are ultimately answered.

Ibid.

Knowledge, in truth, is the great sun in the firmament. Life and power are scattered with all its beams.

Ibid.

Let our object be our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country.

Ibid.

Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish, I give my hand and my heart to this vote.²

Discourse in Commemoration of Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston [August 2, 1826]

years hence with as much rapture as it was heard. It ought to be read at the end of every century, and indeed at the end of every year, forever and ever. — JOHN ADAMS: *Letter to Webster* [December 23, 1821]

¹ See Lincoln, page 539b.

² Mr. Adams, describing a conversation with Jonathan Sewall in 1774, says: "I answered that the die was now cast; I had passed the Rubicon. Swim or sink, live or die, survive or perish with my country was my unalterable determination." — JOHN ADAMS: *Works* [1850-1856], Vol. IV, P. 8

Live or die, sink or swim. — GEORGE PEELE: *Edward I* [1584?]

Both Adams and Jefferson died on July 4, 1826.

It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying sentiment, — Independence now and Independence forever.¹

Discourse in Commemoration of Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston

Washington is in the clear upper sky.

Ibid.

The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.²

Second Speech on Foote's Resolution [January 26, 1830]

I shall enter on no encomium upon Massachusetts; she needs none. There she is.³ Behold her, and judge for yourselves. There is her history; the world knows it by heart. The past, at least, is secure. There is Boston and Concord and Lexington and Bunker Hill; and there they will remain forever.

Ibid.

The people's government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people.⁴

Ibid.

When my eyes shall be turned to behold for the last time the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on the broken and dishonored fragments of a once glorious Union; on States severed, discordant, belligerent; on a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in fraternal blood.

Ibid.

¹ Mr. Webster says of Mr. Adams: "On the day of his death, hearing the noise of bells and cannon, he asked the occasion. On being reminded that it was 'Independent Day,' he replied, 'Independence forever.'" — *Webster's Works* [1903], Vol. I, P. 150

² A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a national blessing. — ALEXANDER HAMILTON: *Letter to Robert Morris* [April 30, 1781]

³ This is generally misquoted as "Massachusetts, there she stands."

⁴ Our sovereign, the people. — CHARLES JAMES FOX: Toast [1798], for which his name was erased from the Privy Council.

See Lincoln, page 541a, and Theodore Parker, page 560a.

Liberty and Union, now and forever,
one and inseparable.

*Second Speech on Foote's
Resolution*

There is no refuge from confession
but suicide; and suicide is confession.

*Argument on the Murder of
Captain White [April 6, 1830]*

There is nothing so powerful as truth,
— and often nothing so strange.¹

Ibid.

Fearful concatenation of circum-
stances.²

Ibid.

A sense of duty pursues us ever. It
is omnipresent, like the Deity. If we
take to ourselves the wings of the morn-
ing, and dwell in the uttermost parts of
the sea, duty performed or duty vio-
lated is still with us, for our happiness
or our misery. If we say the darkness
shall cover us, in the darkness as in the
light our obligations are yet with us.

Ibid.

He smote the rock of the national
resources, and abundant streams of
revenue gushed forth. He touched the
dead corpse of Public Credit, and it
sprung upon its feet.³

*Speech on Hamilton
[March 10, 1831]*

God grants liberty only to those who
love it, and are always ready to guard
and defend it.

Speech [June 3, 1834]

On this question of principle, while
actual suffering was yet afar off, they
[the Colonies] raised their flag against
a power to which, for purposes of for-
eign conquest and subjugation, Rome
in the height of her glory is not to be
compared, — a power which has dotted
over the surface of the whole globe with
her possessions and military posts,

¹ See Byron, page 460a.

² See Scott, page 417a.

³ He it was that first gave to the law the
air of a science. He found it a skeleton, and
clothed it with life, colour, and complexion;
he embraced the cold statue, and by his touch
it grew into youth, health, and beauty. —
BARRY YELVERTON, LORD AVONMORE [1736-
1805]: *On Blackstone*

whose morning drum-beat, following
the sun,¹ and keeping company with the
hours, circles the earth with one con-
tinuous and unbroken strain of the
martial airs of England.

Speech [May 7, 1834]

One country, one constitution, one
destiny.

Speech [March 15, 1837]

There are persons who constantly
clamor. They complain of oppression,
speculation, and pernicious influence of
wealth. They cry out loudly against all
banks and corporations, and a means
by which small capitalists become
united in order to produce important
and beneficial results. They carry on
mad hostility against all established in-
stitutions. They would choke the foun-
tain of industry and dry all streams.

*Speech, U. S. Senate
[March 12, 1838]*

When tillage begins, other arts fol-
low. The farmers therefore are the
founders of human civilization.

*Remarks on Agriculture
[January 13, 1840]*

America has furnished to the world
the character of Washington. And if
our American institutions had done
nothing else, that alone would have
entitled them to the respect of mankind.

*Completion of Bunker Hill
Monument [June 17, 1843]*

Thank God! I — I also — am an
American!

Ibid.

Justice, sir, is the great interest of
man on earth.

*On Mr. Justice Story
[September 12, 1845]*

Inconsistencies of opinion, arising
from changes of circumstances, are
often justifiable.²

Speech [July 25 and 27, 1846]

¹ See Scott, page 417b.

² L'homme absurde est celui qui ne change
jamais (The absurd man is he who never
changes). — AUGUSTE MARSEILLE BARTHÉLE-
MY: *Ma Justification* [1832]

Liberty exists in proportion to whole-some restraint.

*Speech at the Charleston Bar
Dinner [May 10, 1847]*

The law: It has honored us; may we honor it.

Ibid.

I have read their platform, and though I think there are some unsound places in it, I can stand upon it pretty well. But I see nothing in it both new and valuable. "What is valuable is not new, and what is new is not valuable."

Speech at Marshfield, Massachusetts [September 1, 1848]

I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.¹

Speech [July 17, 1850]

Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty.

Letter [April, 1851]

Men hang out their signs indicative of their respective trades: shoemakers hang out a gigantic shoe; jewelers, a monster watch; and the dentist hangs out a gold tooth; but up in the mountains of New Hampshire, God Almighty has hung out a sign to show that there He makes men.

*The Old Man of the Mountain*²

I still live.

Last words [October 24, 1852]

REGINALD HEBER

[1783-1826]

Failed the bright promise of your early day.

Palestine

Brightest and best of the sons of the morning,

Dawn on our darkness, and lend us thine aid.

Hymns. Epiphany, Stanza 1

By cool Siloam's shady rill

How sweet the lily grows!

Ibid. First Sunday after

Epiphany, No. II

¹ See Patrick Henry, page 368b.

² A natural rock formation in the shape of a human profile, in the Presidential Range of the White Mountains. It gave Hawthorne the theme of his story *The Great Stone Face*.

The Son of God goes forth to war,
A kingly crown to gain;
His blood-red banner streams afar;
Who follows in His train?

*Hymns. The Son of God Goes
Forth to War, Stanza 1*

From Greenland's icy mountains,
From India's coral strand,
Where Afric's sunny fountains
Roll down their golden sand.

Ibid. Missionary Hymn, Stanza 1

Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile:
In vain with lavish kindness
The gifts of God are strown;
The heathen in his blindness
Bows down to wood and stone.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Holy, Holy, Holy! Lord God Almighty!
Early in the morning our song shall rise
to Thee:

Holy, Holy, Holy! Merciful and
Mighty!

God in Three Persons, Blessed Trinity.

Ibid. Holy, Holy, Holy!

Holy, Holy, Holy! all the Saints adore
Thee,

Casting down their golden crowns
around the glassy sea.

Ibid.

WASHINGTON IRVING

[1783-1859]

How convenient it would be to many of our great men and great families of doubtful origin, could they have the privilege of the heroes of yore, who, whenever their origin was involved in obscurity, modestly announced themselves descended from a god.

*Knickerbocker's History of New
York [1809]. Book II, Chap. 3*

Who ever hears of fat men heading a riot, or herding together in turbulent mobs? — no — no, 'tis your lean, hungry men who are continually worrying society, and setting the whole community by the ears.¹

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 2

¹ See Shakespeare, page 166b.

Your true dull minds are generally preferred for public employ, and especially promoted to city honors; your keen intellects, like razors, being considered too sharp for common service.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Book III, Chap. 2

His wife "ruled the roast," and in governing the governor, governed the province, which might thus be said to be under petticoat government.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

The most glorious hero that ever desolated nations might have mouldered into oblivion among the rubbish of his own monument, did not some historian take him into favor, and benevolently transmit his name to posterity.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

There is in every true woman's heart a spark of heavenly fire, which lies dormant in the broad daylight of prosperity; but which kindles up, and beams and blazes in the dark hour of adversity.

The Sketch-Book [1819-1820].

The Wife

Those men are most apt to be obsequious and conciliating abroad, who are under the discipline of shrews at home.

Ibid. Rip Van Winkle

A curtain lecture is worth all the sermons in the world for teaching the virtues of patience and long-suffering.

Ibid.

A sharp tongue is the only edge tool that grows keener with constant use.

Ibid.

That happy age when a man can be idle with impunity.

Ibid.

A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.

Ibid. The Broken Heart

Language gradually varies, and with it fade away the writings of authors who have flourished their allotted time.

Ibid. The Mutabilities of Literature

There rise authors now and then, who seem proof against the mutability of

language, because they have rooted themselves in the unchanging principles of human nature.

The Sketch-Book. The Mutabilities of Literature

His [the author's] renown has been purchased, not by deeds of violence and blood, but by the diligent dispensation of pleasure.

Ibid. Westminster Abbey [The Poets' Corner]

The sorrow for the dead is the only sorrow from which we refuse to be divorced. Every other wound we seek to heal, every other affliction to forget; but this wound we consider it a duty to keep open; this affliction we cherish and brood over in solitude.

Ibid. Rural Funerals

Whenever a man's friends begin to compliment him about looking young, he may be sure that they think he is growing old.

Bracebridge Hall [1822].

Bachelors

The land of literature is a fairy land to those who view it at a distance, but, like all other landscapes, the charm fades on a nearer approach, and the thorns and briars become visible. The republic of letters is the most factious and discordant of all republics, ancient or modern.

Tales of a Traveller [1824].

Notoriety

The almighty dollar,¹ that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.

Wolfert's Roost [1855]. The Creole Village

Those calm, sunny seasons in the commercial world, which are known by the name of "times of unexampled prosperity."

Ibid. "A Time of Unexampled Prosperity"

[Captain Delaplace²] gazed at [Ethan] Allen in bewildered astonish-

¹ See Jonson, page 219a.

² Commandant at Fort Ticonderoga, New York, May 10, 1775.

ment. "By whose authority do you act?" exclaimed he. "In the name of the great Jehovah, and the Continental Congress!" replied Allen.

Life of Washington [1855-1859].
Vol. I, Chap. 38

HENRI BEYLE
(STENDHAL)
[1783-1842]

One can acquire everything in solitude — except character.

Fragments. I

Prudery is a kind of avarice, the worst of all.

Ibid. V

In matters of sentiment, the public has very crude ideas; and the most shocking fault of women is that they make the public the supreme judge of their lives.

Ibid. IX

A wise woman never yields by appointment. It should always be an unforeseen happiness.

De l'Amour [1822]. Chap. 60

The Baron could not produce epigrams; he required at least four sentences of six lines each to be brilliant.

The Red and the Black [1831].

Chap. 34

I see but one rule: *to be clear*. If I am not clear, all *my world* crumbles to nothing.

Reply to Balzac. October 30,
1840¹

Wit lasts no more than two centuries.

Ibid.

It is the nobility of their style which will make our writers of 1840 unreadable forty years from now.

Manuscript Note [1840]

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM
[1784-1842]

A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast,

¹ In reference to *The Charterhouse of Parma* [1839].

And fills the white and rustling sail,
And bends the gallant mast.

The Songs of Scotland [1825].

A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea,

Stanza 1

While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.

Ibid. Stanza 3

When looks were fond and words were few.

Ibid. Poet's Bridal-day Song,

Stanza 2

John Grumlie swore by the light o' the moon,

And the green leaves on the tree,
That he could do more work in a day
Than his wife could do in three.

*Ibid. John Grumlie,*¹ Stanza 1

But henceforth I maun mind the plow,
And ye maun bide at hame.

Ibid. Stanza 6

It's hame and it's hame, hame fain wad I be,
O, hame, hame, hame to my ain countree!

Ibid. It's Hame and It's Hame

LEIGH HUNT
[1784-1859]

This Adonis in loveliness was a corpulent man of fifty.²

The Examiner [March 22, 1812]

Where the light woods go seaward from the town.

The Story of Rimini [1816].

Canto I, Line 18

But most he loved a happy human face.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 110

¹ Adapted from the old ballad *The Wife of Auchtermuchty*. Another adaptation is *Darby and Joan*, by St. JOHN HONEYWOOD [1763-1798]:

When Darby saw the setting sun,
He swung his scythe and home he run,
Sat down, drank off his quart, and said:
"My work is done, I'll go to bed."

² For this reference to the Prince Regent, Hunt was imprisoned. But he was allowed to redecorate the walls of his prison with a trellis of roses, had his family with him, and visitors were freely admitted — Byron, indeed, gave a dinner party in his honor at the jail.

With spots of sunny openings, and with
nooks

To lie and read in, sloping into brooks.
The Story of Rimini. Canto III,
Line 418

The world was all forgot, the struggle
o'er,

Desperate the joy. — That day they
read no more.¹

Ibid. Line 607

Green little vaulter in the sunny grass.
To the Grasshopper and the

Cricket [1817]

About Ben Adhem (may his tribe in-
crease!)

Awoke one night from a deep dream
of peace.

About Ben Adhem [1838]

An angel writing in a book of gold.

Ibid.

Write me as one who loves his fellow-
men.

Ibid.

And show'd the names whom love of
God had bless'd,

And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the
rest.

Ibid.

Jenny kissed me when we met,
Jumping from the chair she sat in;
Time, you thief, who love to get
Sweets into your list, put that in:
Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,
Say that health and wealth have
missed me,
Say I'm growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me.²

Rondeau [1838]

Stolen sweets are always sweeter,
Stolen kisses much completer,
Stolen looks are nice in chapels,
Stolen, stolen, be your apples.

*Song of Fairies Robbing an
Orchard*

Oh for a seat in some poetic nook,

¹ See Dante, page 75b.

² The "Jenny" was Jane Welsh Carlyle, who
kissed Hunt when he brought Carlyle good
news.

Just hid with trees and sparkling with
a brook!

Politics and Poetics. Line 72
"No love," quoth he, "but vanity, sets
love a task like that."

The Glove and the Lions.¹
Stanza 4

Learn the right
Of coining words in the quick mint of
joy.

A Rustic Walk and Dinner.
Line 33

Some people say it is a very easy
thing to get up of a cold morning. You
have only, they tell you, to take the
resolution; and the thing is done.

Getting Up on Cold Mornings

She thinks the young women of the
present day too forward, and the men
not respectful enough; but hopes her
grandchildren will be better; though
she differs with her daughter in several
points respecting their management.

The Old Lady

Those who have lost an infant are
never, as it were, without an infant
child. They are the only persons who,
in one sense, retain it always.

Deaths of Little Children

A fireside is a great opiate.

A Few Thoughts on Sleep

It has been said of ladies when they
write letters, that they put their minds
in their postscripts — let out the real
objects of their writing, as if it were
a second thought, or a thing compara-
tively indifferent.

Anacreon

The only place a new hat can be car-
ried into with safety is a church, for
there is plenty of room there.

A Chapter on Hats

The maid-servant, the sailor, and
the schoolboy, are the three beings that
enjoy a holiday beyond all the rest of
the world.

The Maid-Servant

¹ SCHILLER wrote a poem on the same
theme, and BROWNING's *The Glove* [1845] is
a later version of the familiar legend.

JAMES SHERIDAN KNOWLES
[1784-1862]

A sound so fine, there's nothing lives
'Twixt it and silence.

Virginius [1820]. *Act V, Sc. 2*

LADY CAROLINE LAMB
[1785-1828]

Mad, bad, and dangerous to know.
Of Byron, in her Journal

THOMAS DE QUINCEY
[1785-1859]

It is notorious that the memory
strengthens as you lay burdens upon
it, and becomes trustworthy as you
trust it.

*Confessions of an English Opium-
Eater*¹ [1822-1856]. *Page 30*

Call for the grandest of all earthly
spectacles, what is that? It is the sun
going to his rest. Call for the grandest
of all human sentiments, what is that?
It is that man should forget his anger
before he lies down to sleep.²

Ibid. *Page 86*

The reception one meets with from
the women of a family generally de-
termines the tenor of one's whole en-
tertainment.

Ibid. *Page 132*

Mails from the North—the East
—the West—the South—whence,
according to some curious etymologists,
comes the magical word NEWS.

Ibid. *Page 145*

Oxford Street, stony-hearted step-
mother, thou that listenest to the sighs
of orphans, and drinkest the tears of
children.

Ibid. *Page 174*

Dyspepsy is the ruin of most things:
empires, expeditions, and everything
else.

Letter to Hessey [1823]

If once a man indulges himself in
murder, very soon he comes to think
little of robbing; and from robbing he

next comes to drinking and Sabbath-
breaking, and from that to incivility
and procrastination.

*Murder Considered as One of the
Fine Arts* [1827]

Worlds of fine thinking lie buried in
that vast abyss [newspapers]; never to
be disentombed or restored to human
admiration.

*Reminiscences of the English
Lake Poets.* Coleridge

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK
[1785-1866]

How troublesome is day!
It calls us from our sleep away;
It bids us from our pleasant dreams
awake,

And sends us forth to keep or break
Our promises to pay.

How Troublesome Is Day

None better knew the feast to sway,
Or keep mirth's boat in better trim;
For Nature had but little clay
Like that of which she moulded him.

Headlong Hall [1816]. *Chap. 5,*

In His Last Binn Sir Peter Lies,
Stanza 2

A heeltap! a heeltap! I never could
bear it!

So fill me a bumper, a bumper of
claret!

Ibid. *Song.*

Not drunk is he who from the floor
Can rise alone and still drink more;
But drunk is he, who prostrate lies,
Without the power to drink or rise.

The Misfortunes of Elphin

[1829]. *Heading, Chap. 3,*
translated from the Welsh

The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter;
We therefore deemed it meet
To carry off the latter.

Ibid. *Chap. 11*

Ancient sculpture is the true school
of modesty. But where the Greeks had
modesty, we have cant; where they had
poetry, we have cant; where they had
patriotism, we have cant; where they
had anything that exalts, delights, or

¹ Everyman edition.

² See *Ephesians*, IV, 26, at page 1062b.

adorns humanity, we have nothing but
cant, cant, cant.

Crotchet Castle [1831]. *Chap. 7*
He remembered too late, on his thorny
green bed,
Much that well may be thought cannot
wisely be said.

*Ibid. The Priest and the Mulberry
Tree, Stanza 5*

OLIVER HAZARD PERRY [1785-1820]

We have met the enemy, and they
are ours.

Letter to General Harrison
[dated "United States Brig Ni-
agara. Off the Western Sisters.
Sept. 10, 1813, 4 P. M."]

JOHN PIERPONT [1785-1866]

The Yankee boy, before he's sent to
school,
Well knows the mystery of that magic
tool,
The pocket-knife.

Whittling, A Yankee Portrait.
Stanza 1

SAMUEL WOODWORTH [1785-1842]

How dear to this heart are the scenes
of my childhood,
When fond recollection presents them
to view.

The Old Oaken Bucket
Then soon with the emblem of truth
overflowing,
And dripping with coolness, it rose from
the well.

Ibid.

The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound
bucket,
The moss-covered bucket, which hung
in the well.

Ibid.

Pickaxe, shovel, spade, crowbar, hoe,
and barrow,

Better not invade, Yankees have the
marrow.

The Patriotic Diggers [1814].
Stanza 1

We'll show him that Kentucky boys
Are Alligator-horses.

*The Hunters of Kentucky.*¹
Stanza 2

So Pakenham he made his brags
If he in fight was lucky,
He'd have their gals and cotton bags,
In spite of old Kentucky.

Ibid. Stanza 4

DAVID CROCKETT [1786-1836]

I leave this rule for others when I'm
dead,
Be always sure you're right — then go
ahead.²

Autobiography [1834]

Don't shoot, colonel, I'll come down:
I know I'm a gone coon.³

*Story told by Crockett of a
treed raccoon*

WILLIAM LEARNED MARCY [1786-1857]

They see nothing wrong in the rule
that to the victors belong the spoils of
the enemy.

Speech, U. S. Senate
[January, 1832]

WINFIELD SCOTT [1786-1866]

Say to the seceded States, "Wayward
sisters, depart in peace."

Letter to W. H. Seward
[March 3, 1861]

¹ This ballad, having the subtitle *Half Horse and Half Alligator*, celebrates the participation of the Kentuckians, under the command of General John Coffee, in the Battle of New Orleans, January 8, 1815. It was published as a broadside in Boston, and, in 1826, collected in a volume, *Melodies, Duets, Trios, Songs, and Ballads*, by JAMES M. CAMPBELL.

² Crockett's motto in the War of 1812.

³ The expression "gone coon" was current during the Revolutionary War, originating in the plea of a spy, dressed in raccoon skins, to his discoverer, an English rifleman. — *Century Cyclopaedia of Names*

RICHARD HENRY DANA

[1787-1879]

A voice within us speaks the startling
word,

"Man, thou shalt never die!"

Immortality

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER

("BARRY CORNWALL")

[1787-1874]

The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!

The Sea. Stanza 1

Touch us gently, Time!¹

Let us glide adown thy stream
Gently, — as we sometimes glide
Through a quiet dream.

A Petition to Time. Stanza 1

Humble voyagers are we,
O'er life's dim, unsounded sea.

Ibid. Stanza 2

EMMA WILLARD

[1787-1870]

Rocked in the cradle of the deep,
I lay me down in peace to sleep.

The Cradle of the Deep [1831]

RICHARD HARRIS BARHAM

[1788-1845]

The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair.

*Ingoldsby Legends [1840]. The
Knight and the Lady*

The Devil must be in that little Jack-
daw!

Ibid. The Jackdaw of Rheims

The Cardinal rose with a dignified look,
He call'd for his candle, his bell, and
his book!

In holy anger, and pious grief,
He solemnly cursed that rascally
thief!

He cursed him at board, he cursed
him in bed;

From the sole of his foot to the crown
of his head;

He cursed him in sleeping, that every
night

He should dream of the devil, and
wake in a fright;

He cursed him in living, he cursed
him in drinking,

He cursed him in coughing, in sneez-
ing, in winking;

He cursed him in sitting, in stand-
ing, in lying;

He cursed him in walking, in riding,
in flying,

He cursed him living, he cursed
him dying! —

Never was heard such a terrible curse!

But what gave rise to no little
surprise,

Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
*Ingoldsby Legends. The Jackdaw
of Rheims*

Heedless of grammar, they all cried,
That's him!

Ibid.

GEORGE NOEL GORDON,

LORD BYRON

[1788-1824]

Friendship is Love without his wings.

L'Amitié est l'Amour sans Ailes

[1806]

I only know we loved in vain;

I only feel — farewell! farewell!

*Farewell! If Ever Fondest
Prayer [1808]. Stanza 2*

When we two parted

In silence and tears,

Half broken-hearted,

To sever for years.

When We Two Parted [1808].

Stanza 1

Near this spot are deposited the re-
mains of one who possessed Beauty
without Vanity, Strength without In-
solence, Courage without Ferocity, and
all the Virtues of Man, without his
Vices. This Praise, which would be un-
meaning Flattery if inscribed over hu-
man ashes, is but a just tribute to the
Memory of Boatswain, a Dog.

*Inscription on the Monument of
a Newfoundland Dog [1808]*

The poor dog, in life the firmest friend,

¹ See Crabbe, page 383b.

The first to welcome, foremost to defend.

*Inscription on the Monument of
a Newfoundland Dog*

I'll publish right or wrong:

Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.

*English Bards and Scotch
Reviewers [1809]. Line 5*

'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name
in print;

A book's a book, although there's nothing
in 't.

Ibid. Line 51

A man must serve his time to every
trade

Save censure — critics are all ready
made.

Ibid. Line 63

With just enough of learning to mis-
quote.

Ibid. Line 66

As soon

Seek roses in December, ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in
chaff;

Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics.

Ibid. Line 75

Better to err with Pope, than shine
with Pye.

Ibid. Line 102

'Twas thine own genius gave the final
blow,

And help'd to plant the wound that laid
thee low:

So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the
plain,

No more through rolling clouds to soar
again,

View'd his own feather on the fatal
dart,

And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in
his heart.¹

Ibid. Line 826

Though Nature's sternest painter, yet
the best.²

Ibid. Line 839

¹ See Aesop, page 11b.

² Crabbe.

Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!

Maid of Athens [1810]. Stanza 1
Vex'd with mirth the drowsy ear of
night.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.

Canto I [1812], Stanza 2

Had sigh'd to many, though he loved
but one.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Maidens, like moths, are ever caught
by glare,

And Mammon wins his way where
seraphs might despair.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Might shake the saintship of an an-
chorite.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Adieu! adieu! my native shore

Fades o'er the waters blue.

Ibid. Stanza 13

My native land, good night!

Ibid.

Still from the fount of joy's delicious
springs

Some bitter o'er the flowers its bub-
bling venom flings.¹

Ibid. Stanza 82

War, war is still the cry, — "war even
to the knife!"²

Ibid. Stanza 86

The dome of thought, the palace of
the soul.³

Ibid. Canto II [1812],

Stanza 6

Once more upon the waters, yet once
more!

And the waves bound beneath me as a
steed

That knows his rider!

Ibid. Canto III [1816], Stanza 2

There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd

then

Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and

brave men.

¹ See Lucretius, page 35a.

² "War even to the knife" was the reply
of Palafox, the governor of Saragossa, when
summoned to surrender by the French, who
besieged that city in 1808.

³ See Waller, page 242b.

A thousand hearts beat happily; and
when

Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which
spake again,

And all went merry as a marriage bell.
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes
like a rising knell!

*Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.
Canto III, Stanza 21*

Did ye not hear it? — No! 'twas but
the wind,

Or the car rattling o'er the stony street.
On with the dance! let joy be uncon-
fined;

No sleep till morn, when Youth and
Pleasure meet

To chase the glowing hours with flying
feet.

Ibid. Stanza 22

And there was mounting in hot haste.

Ibid. Stanza 25

Or whispering, with white lips, "The
foe! They come! they come!"

Ibid.

Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's
shore,

All ashes to the taste.

Ibid. Stanza 34

He who ascends to mountain-tops, shall
find

The loftiest peaks most wrapt in clouds
and snow;

He who surpasses or subdues mankind
Must look down on the hate of those
below.

Ibid. Stanza 45

All tenantless, save to the crannying
wind.

Ibid. Stanza 47

History's purchased page to call them
great.

Ibid. Stanza 48

The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding
Rhine.

Ibid. Stanza 55

To fly from, need not be to hate, man-
kind.

Ibid. Stanza 69

By the blue rushing of the arrowy
Rhone.

*Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.
Canto III, Stanza 71*

I live not in myself, but I become
Portion of that around me: ¹ and to me
High mountains are a feeling, but the
hum

Of human cities torture.

Ibid. Stanza 72

The sky is changed, — and such a
change! O night

And storm, and darkness! ye are
wondrous strong,

Yet lovely in your strength, as is the
light

Of a dark eye in woman!

Ibid. Stanza 92

Exhausting thought,
And hiving wisdom with each studious
year.

Ibid. Stanza 107

Sapping a solemn creed with solemn
sneer.

Ibid.

Fame is the thirst of youth.

Ibid. Stanza 112

I have not loved the world, nor the
world me; ²

I have not flatter'd its rank breath,
nor bow'd

To its idolatries a patient knee.

Ibid. Stanza 113

I stood

Among them, but not of them; in a
shroud

Of thoughts which were not their
thoughts.

Ibid.

I stood in Venice on the Bridge of
Sighs,

A palace and a prison on each hand.

Ibid. Canto IV [1818], Stanza 1

Where Venice sate in state, throned on
her hundred isles.

Ibid.

The thorns which I have reap'd are of
the tree

¹ I am a part of all that I have met. —
TENNYSON: *Ulysses* [1842]

² See Johnson, page 343a, and Emerson,
pages 502b-503a.

I planted; they have torn me, and I bleed.

I should have known what fruit would spring from such a seed.

*Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.
Canto IV, Stanza 10*

Parting day
Dies like the dolphin, whom each pang imbues

With a new colour as it gasps away,
The last still loveliest, till — 'tis gone,
and all is gray.

Ibid. Stanza 29

Italia! O Italia! thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty.¹

Ibid. Stanza 42

Let these describe the undescribable.

Ibid. Stanza 53

The starry Galileo, with his woes.

Ibid. Stanza 54

Ungrateful Florence! Dante sleeps
afar,
Like Scipio, buried by the upbraiding
shore.

Ibid. Stanza 57

The poetry of speech.

Ibid. Stanza 58

Then farewell Horace, whom I hated
so,
Not for thy faults, but mine.

Ibid. Stanza 77

O Rome! my country! city of the soul!

Ibid. Stanza 78

The Niobe of nations! there she stands,
Childless and crownless, in her voiceless
woe.

Ibid. Stanza 79

I speak not of men's creeds — they
rest between
Man and his Maker.

Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn,
but flying,
Streams like the thunder-storm against
the wind.

Ibid. Stanza 98

'Tis but the same rehearsal of the
past . . .

¹ Based on the famous sonnet of VINCENZO
DA FILICAJA [1642-1707]:
Italia, Italia! O tu cui feo la sorte.

And History, with all her volumes vast,
Hath but one page.

*Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.
Canto IV, Stanza 108*

Egeria! sweet creation of some heart
Which found no mortal resting-place
so fair

As thine ideal breast:

Ibid. Stanza 115

Death, the sable smoke where vanishes
the flame.

Ibid. Stanza 124

Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday!
Ibid. Stanza 141

"While stands the Coliseum, Rome
shall stand;

When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall
fall;

And when Rome falls — the world."¹

Ibid. Stanza 145

Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-
place,²

With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human
race,

And, hating no one, love but only her!

Ibid. Stanza 177

There is a pleasure in the pathless
woods,

There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar:
I love not man the less, but Nature
more.

Ibid. Stanza 178

Roll on, thou deep and dark blue ocean,
roll!

Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in
vain;

Man marks the earth with ruin, — his
control

Steps with the shore.

Ibid. Stanza 179

Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure
brow —

¹ The saying of the ancient pilgrims, quoted
from BEDE by GIBBON, *The Decline and Fall
of the Roman Empire* [1781], Chap. LXXI.

² Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-
place of wayfaring men! — *Jeremiah, IX, 2*
See Cowper, page 364a.

Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou
rollest now.¹

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.

Canto IV, Stanza 182

Thou glorious mirror, where the Al-
mighty's form

Glasses itself in tempests.

Ibid. Stanza 183

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my
joy

Of youthful sports was on thy breast
to be

Borne, like thy bubbles, onward; from
a boy

I wantoned with thy breakers, . . .

And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane,² —

as I do here.

Ibid. Stanza 184

I awoke one morning and found my-
self famous.

Entry in Memoranda after pub-

lication of first two cantos of

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage.

Quoted by THOMAS MOORE,

Life of Byron [1830], Chap. 14

Such is the aspect of this shore;

'Tis Greece, but living Greece no more!

So coldly sweet, so deadly fair,

We start, for soul is wanting there.

The Giaour [1813]. Line 90

Shrine of the mighty! can it be

That this is all remains of thee?

Ibid. Line 106

And lovelier things have mercy shown

To every failing but their own;

And every woe a tear can claim,

Except an erring sister's shame.

Ibid. Line 418

The keenest pangs the wretched find

Are rapture to the dreary void,

The leafless desert of the mind,

The waste of feelings unemployed.

Ibid. Line 957

¹ And thou vast ocean, on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace.

ROBERT MONTGOMERY: *The Omni-*
presence of the Deity [1830]

² He laid his hand upon "the Ocean's mane,"
And played familiar with his hoary locks.

ROBERT POLLOK [1798-1827]: *The*
Course of Time, Book IV, L. 689

Better to sink beneath the shock

Than moulder piecemeal on the rock.

The Giaour. Line 969

The cold in clime are cold in blood,

Their love can scarce deserve the name.

Ibid. Line 1099

I die, — but first I have possess'd,

And come what may, I *have been*
bless'd.

Ibid. Line 1114

She was a form of life and light

That, seen, became a part of sight,

And rose, where'er I turn'd mine eye,

The morning-star of memory!

Ibid. Line 1127

Know ye the land where the cypress
and myrtle

Are emblems of deeds that are done
in their clime;

Where the rage of the vulture, the love
of the turtle,

Now melt into sorrow, now madden
to crime? ¹

The Bride of Abydos [1813].

Canto I, Stanza 1

Where the virgins are soft as the roses
they twine,

And all save the spirit of man is divine?

Ibid.

The fatal facility of the octosyllabic
verse.

The Corsair [1814]. Dedication

He left a corsair's name to other times,

Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand
crimes.

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 24

The Cincinnatus of the West,

Whom envy dared not hate,

Bequeathed the name of Washington

To make man blush there was but
one! ²

Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte

[1814]. II

Lord of himself, — that heritage of
woe!

Lara [1814]. Canto I,

Stanza 2

¹ See Goethe, page 378b.

² See *Don Juan*, page 459a, and *The Age of*
Bronze, page 460b.

The hand that kindles cannot quench
the flame.

Lara. Canto II, Stanza 11

She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes;
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which Heaven to gaudy day denies.

Hebrew Melodies [1815]. She

Walks in Beauty, Stanza 1

The Assyrian came down like the wolf
on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;
And the sheen of their spears was like
stars on the sea,
When the blue wave rolls nightly on
deep Galilee.

Ibid. The Destruction of Sennacherib,¹ Stanza 1

For the Angel of Death spread his wings
on the blast.

Ibid. Stanza 3

And the might of the Gentile, unsmote
by the sword,
Hath melted like snow in the glance
of the Lord!

Ibid. Stanza 6

Fare thee well! and if forever,
Still forever, fare thee well.

Fare Thee Well [1816]. Stanza 1

Sighing that Nature form'd but one
such man,

And broke the die, in moulding Sheridan.²

*Monody on the Death of Sheridan
[1816]. Line 117*

My hair is gray, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,

¹ And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. — 2 Kings, XIX, 35

² Natura il fece, e poi ruppe la stampa (Nature made him, and then broke the mould). — ARIOSTO: *Orlando Furioso* [1532], *Canto X, St. 84*

As men's have grown from sudden fears.
The Prisoner of Chillon [1816].

Stanza 1

O God! it is a fearful thing
To see the human soul take wing
In any shape, in any mood.

Ibid. Stanza 8

A light broke in upon my brain, —

It was the carol of a bird;
It ceased, and then it came again,
The sweetest song ear ever heard.

Ibid. Stanza 10

I had a dream which was not all a
dream.

Darkness [1816]

Though the day of my destiny's over,
And the star of my fate hath declined.

Stanzas to Augusta [1816].

Stanza 1

My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee!

To Thomas Moore [1817].

Stanza 1

Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate;
And, whatever sky's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate.¹

Ibid. Stanza 2

So we'll go no more a-roving
So late into the night.

Letter to Thomas Moore

[February 26, 1817]

Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains;

They crowned him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of
clouds,

With a diadem of snow.

Manfred [1817]. Act I, Sc. 1

She was not old, nor young, nor at the
years

Which certain people call a "certain
age,"

Which yet the most uncertain age appears.

Beppo [1818]. Stanza 22

For most men (till by losing rendered
sager)

¹ See Longfellow, page 521a.

Will back their own opinions by a
wager.

Beppo. Stanza 27

Besides, they always smell of bread
and butter.

Ibid. Stanza 39

That soft bastard Latin,
Which melts like kisses from a female
mouth.

Ibid. Stanza 44

One hates an author that's all author.

Ibid. Stanza 75

O Mirth and Innocence! O milk and
water!

Ye happy mixtures of more happy
days.

Ibid. Stanza 80

And if we do but watch the hour,
There never yet was human power
Which could evade, if unforgiven,
The patient search and vigil long
Of him who treasures up a wrong.

Mazeppa [1819]. Stanza 10

In virtues nothing earthly could sur-
pass her,
Save thine "incomparable oil," Macas-
sar!

*Don Juan. Canto I [1819],
Stanza 17*

But, oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, — have they not hen-
peck'd you all? ¹

Ibid. Stanza 22

The languages, especially the dead,
The sciences, and most of all the
abstruse,

The arts, at least all such as could be
said

To be the most remote from common
use.

Ibid. Stanza 40

Her maids were old, and if she took a
new one,
You might be sure she was a perfect
fright.

Ibid. Stanza 48

Her stature tall, — I hate a dumpy
woman.

Ibid. Stanza 61

What men call gallantry, and gods
adultery,

Is much more common where the
climate's sultry.

Don Juan. Canto I, Stanza 63

Christians have burnt each other, quite
persuaded

That all the Apostles would have done
as they did.

Ibid. Stanza 83

A little still she strove, and much re-
pentent,

And whispering, "I will ne'er consent,"
— consented.

Ibid. Stanza 117

'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's hon-
est bark

Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw
near home;

'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will
mark

Our coming, and look brighter when
we come.

Ibid. Stanza 123

Sweet is revenge — especially to
women.¹

Ibid. Stanza 124

Man's love is of man's life a thing
apart;

'Tis woman's whole existence.

Ibid. Stanza 194

There's nought, no doubt, so much the
spirit calms

As rum and true religion.

*Ibid. Canto II [1819],
Stanza 34*

A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony.

Ibid. Stanza 53

'Tis very certain the desire of life
Prolongs it.

Ibid. Stanza 64

'Tis said that persons living on an-
nuities

Are longer lived than others.

Ibid. Stanza 65

All who joy would win
Must share it, — happiness was born
a twin.

Ibid. Stanza 172

¹ See Addison, page 301a.

¹ See Milton, page 258a.

Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,

Sermons and soda-water the day after:¹

Don Juan. Canto II, Stanza 178

In her first passion woman loves her lover,

In all the others, all she loves is love.²

Ibid. Canto III [1821], Stanza 3

Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife,

He would have written sonnets all his life?

Ibid. Stanza 7

All tragedies are finished by a death,

All comedies are ended by a marriage.

Ibid. Stanza 9

He was the mildest manner'd man
That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat.

Ibid. Stanza 41

Even good men like to make the public stare.

Ibid. Stanza 81

The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung. . . .

Eternal summer gilds them yet,

But all, except their sun, is set.

Ibid. Stanza 86, 1

The mountains look on Marathon,
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dreamed that Greece might still be free.

Ibid. 3

And where are they? and where art thou,

My country? On thy voiceless shore

The heroic lay is tuneless now —

The heroic bosom beats no more!

And must thy lyre, so long divine,

Degenerate into hands like mine?

Ibid. 5

Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!

Of the three hundred grant but three,

To make a new Thermopylae.

Ibid. 7

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?

¹ See Dickens, page 577a, and George Ade, page 829a.

² See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

Of two such lessons, why forget

The nobler and the manlier one?

You have the letters Cadmus gave —

Think ye he meant them for a slave?

Don Juan. Canto III, Stanza 86, 10

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!

Ibid. 11

Place me on Sunium's marble steep,

Where nothing save the waves and I

May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;

There, swan-like, let me sing and die.¹

A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine —

Dash down yon cup of Samian wine!

Ibid. 16

But words are things, and a small drop
of ink,

Falling like dew upon a thought, produces

That which makes thousands, perhaps
millions, think.

Ibid. Stanza 88

And glory long has made the sages
smile,

'Tis something, nothing, words, illusion,
wind —

Depending more upon the historian's
style

Than on the name a person leaves
behind.

Ibid. Stanza 90

Ah, surely nothing dies but something
mourns.

Ibid. Stanza 108

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'Tis that I may not weep.²

Ibid. Canto IV [1821], Stanza 4

And her face so fair

Stirr'd with her dream, as rose-leaves
with the air.³

Ibid. Stanza 29

These two hated with a hate
Found only on the stage.

Ibid. Stanza 93

¹ See Socrates, page 21a.

² See Beaumarchais, page 367b, and Lincoln, page 540a.

³ All her innocent thoughts

Like rose-leaves scatter'd.

JOHN WILSON ("CHRISTOPHER NORTH"): *On the Death of a Child* [1812]

"Arcades ambo," — *id est*, blackguards both.

Don Juan. Canto IV, Stanza 93

I've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted: time will
doubt of Rome.

Ibid. Stanza 101

There's not a sea the passenger e'er
pukes in,
Turns up more dangerous breakers than
the Euxine.

Ibid. Canto V [1821], Stanza 5

And put himself upon his good be-
haviour.

Ibid. Stanza 47

That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul — the dinner
bell.

Ibid. Stanza 49

The women pardon'd all except her
face.

Ibid. Stanza 113

Polygamy may well be held in dread,
Not only as a sin, but as a bore.

*Ibid. Canto VI [1823],
Stanza 12*

The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame than shedding seas of
gore.

*Ibid. Canto VIII [1823],
Stanza 3*

Not so Leonidas and Washington,
Whose every battle-field is holy ground,
Which breathes of nations saved, not
worlds undone.¹

Ibid. Stanza 5

Half-pay for life makes mankind worth
destroying.

Ibid. Stanza 14

George Washington had thanks and
nought beside,
Except the all-cloudless glory (which
few men's is)
To free his country.¹

Ibid. Canto IX [1823], Stanza 8
"Gentlemen farmers" — a race worn
out quite.

Ibid. Stanza 32

¹ See *Ode to Napoleon*, page 455b, and *The Age of Bronze*, page 460b.

When Bishop Berkeley said "there was
no matter,"

And proved it, — 'twas no matter what
he said.

*Don Juan. Canto XI [1823],
Stanza 1*

And, after all, what is a lie? 'Tis but
The truth in masquerade; and I defy
Historians, heroes, lawyers, priests, to
put

A fact without some leaven of a lie.

Ibid. Stanza 37

'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery
particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an
article.

Ibid. Stanza 60

Ready money is Aladdin's lamp.

*Ibid. Canto XII [1823],
Stanza 12*

Cervantes smil'd Spain's chivalry
away.

*Ibid. Canto XIII [1823],
Stanza 11*

Society is now one polish'd horde,
Formed of two mighty tribes, the Bored
and Bored.

Ibid. Stanza 95

All human history attests
That happiness for man, — the hungry
sinner! —
Since Eve ate apples, much depends on
dinner.¹

Ibid. Stanza 99

Death, so called, is a thing which makes
men weep,
And yet a third of life is passed in
sleep.

*Ibid. Canto XIV [1823],
Stanza 3*

Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight
blast,
Is that portentous phrase, "I told you
so."

Ibid. Stanza 50

¹ For a man seldom thinks with more earnestness of anything than he does of his dinner. — Piozzi: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson* [1786]

'Tis strange, but true; for truth is al-
ways strange, —
Stranger than fiction.¹

*Don Juan. Canto XIV,
Stanza 101*

The Devil hath not, in all his quiver's
choice,
An arrow for the heart like a sweet
voice.

*Ibid. Canto XV [1824],
Stanza 13*

A lovely being, scarcely formed or
moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet
folded.

Ibid. Stanza 43

The antique Persians taught three
useful things, —
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak
the truth.

*Ibid. Canto XVI [1824],
Stanza 1*

All farewells should be sudden.
Sardanapalus [1821]. Act V
The best of prophets of the future is
the past.

Journal [January 28, 1821]

The world is a bundle of hay;
Mankind are the asses that pull,
Each tugs in a different way, —
And the greatest of all is John Bull!

*Letter to Thomas Moore
[June 22, 1821]*

He seems
To have seen better days, as who has
not
Who has seen yesterday?

Werner [1822]. Act I, Sc. 1

The "good old times" — all times when
old are good.

*The Age of Bronze [1823].
Stanza 1*

Whose² game was empires and whose
stakes were thrones,

¹ Le vrai peut quelquefois n'être pas vrai-
semblable (Truth may sometimes be improb-
able). — BOILEAU [1636-1711]: *L'Art Poéti-
que*, III, L. 48

See Daniel Webster, page 444a.

Truth is stranger than fiction, but not so
popular. — AUTHOR UNKNOWN

² Napoleon.

Whose table earth, whose dice were hu-
man bones.

The Age of Bronze. Stanza 3

While Franklin's quiet memory climbs
to heaven,
Calming the lightning which he thence
had riven,
Or drawing from the no less kindled
earth
Freedom and peace to that which
boasts his birth;
While Washington's a watchword, such
as ne'er
Shall sink while there's an echo left to
air.¹

Ibid. Stanza 5

How often we forget all time, when
alone,
Admiring Nature's universal throne,
Her woods, her wilds, her waters, the
intense
Reply of hers to our intelligence.

*The Island [1823]. Canto II,
Stanza 16*

Sublime tobacco! which from east to
west
Cheers the tar's labour or the Turk-
man's rest.²

Ibid. Stanza 19

Divine in hookas, glorious in a pipe
When tipp'd with amber, mellow, rich,
and ripe;

Like other charmers, wooing the caress
More dazzlingly when daring in full
dress;

Yet thy true lovers more admire by far
Thy naked beauties — give me a cigar!

Ibid.

What's drinking?

A mere pause from thinking!

*The Deformed Transformed
[1824]. Act III, Sc. 1*

My days are in the yellow leaf;³

¹ See *Ode to Napoleon*, page 455b, and
Don Juan, page 459a.

² Whatever Aristotle, and his worthy cabal,
may say of it,

Tobacco is divine, there is nothing to
equal it.

PIERRE CORNEILLE: *Le Festin
de Pierre* [1673], Act I, Sc. 1

³ See Shakespeare, pages 199a and 205b-
206a.

The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone!

On My Thirty-sixth Year [1824].

Stanza 2

Seek out—less often sought than found—

A soldier's grave, for thee the best;
Then look around, and choose thy ground,

And take thy rest.

Ibid. Stanza 10

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER

[1788–1860]

Hatred comes from the heart; contempt from the head; and neither feeling is quite within our control.

*Studies in Pessimism.*¹

Psychological Observations

If a man sets out to hate all the miserable creatures he meets, he will not have much energy left for anything else; whereas he can despise them, one and all, with the greatest ease.

Ibid.

Every man takes the limits of his own field of vision for the limits of the world.

Ibid.

Not to go to the theatre is like making one's toilet without a mirror.

Ibid.

Every parting gives a foretaste of death;² every coming together again a foretaste of the resurrection.

Ibid.

There is no absurdity so palpable but that it may be firmly planted in the human head if you only begin to inculcate it before the age of five, by constantly repeating it with an air of great solemnity.

Ibid.

It is a curious fact that in bad days we can very vividly recall the good time

¹ Translated by T. BAILEY SAUNDERS, Modern Library edition.

² *Partir c'est mourir un peu.* — French proverb

that is now no more; but that in good days we have only a very cold and imperfect memory of the bad.

Studies in Pessimism. Psychological Observations

The fundamental fault of the female character is that it has no sense of justice.

Ibid. On Women

Dissimulation is innate in woman, and almost as much a quality of the stupid as of the clever.

Ibid.

Noise is the most impertinent of all forms of interruption. It is not only an interruption, but also a disruption of thought.

Ibid. On Noise

The most general survey shows us that the two foes of human happiness are pain and boredom.

Essays. Personality, or What a Man Is

A man who has no mental needs, because his intellect is of the narrow and normal amount, is, in the strict sense of the word, what is called a *philistine*.¹

Ibid.

Pride is an established conviction of one's own paramount worth in some particular respect; while vanity is the desire of rousing such a conviction in others. Pride works from within; it is the direct appreciation of oneself. Vanity is the desire to arrive at this appreciation indirectly, from without.

Ibid. Pride

Ignorance is degrading only when found in company with riches.

Ibid. On Books and Reading

Intellect is invisible to the man who has none.²

Ibid. Our Relation to Others,

Sect. 23

There is no more mistaken path to happiness than worldliness, revelry, high life.

Ibid. Our Relation to Ourselves,

Sect. 24

To be alone is the fate of all great

¹ See Matthew Arnold, page 621b.

² See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

minds — a fate deplored at times, but still always chosen as the less grievous of two evils.

Essays. Our Relation to Ourselves, Sect. 24

Do not shorten the morning by getting up late; look upon it as the quintessence of life, as to a certain extent sacred.

Counsels and Maxims. Chap. 2

Speak without emphasizing your words. Leave other people to discover what it is that you have said; and as their minds are slow, you can make your escape in time.

Ibid. Chap. 3

HANNAH FLAGG GOULD

[1789-1865]

Alone I walked the ocean strand;
A pearly shell was in my hand;
I stooped and wrote upon the sand
My name — the year — the day.

A Name on the Sand. Stanza 1

A wave came rolling high and fast,
And washed my lines away.

Ibid.

WILLIAM KNOX

[1789-1825]

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud?

Like a fast-flitting meteor, a fast-flying cloud,

A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,

He passes from life to his rest in the grave.

*Songs of Israel [1824]. Mortality,¹
Stanza 1*

'Tis the wink of an eye, 'tis the draught of a breath,

From the blossom of health to the paleness of death.

Ibid. Stanza 14

CHARLES PHILLIPS

[1789-1859]

Grand, gloomy, and peculiar, he sat upon the throne a sceptred hermit,

¹ This poem was a favorite of Abraham Lincoln.

wrapped in the solitude of his own originality.

The Character of Napoleon

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE

[1790-1879]

Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And everywhere that Mary went
The lamb was sure to go;

He followed her to school one day,
That was against the rule;
It made the children laugh and play
To see a lamb in school.

Mary's Lamb. In the Juvenile Miscellany [September, 1830]

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK

[1790-1867]

Strike — till the last armed foe expires;
Strike — for your altars and your fires;
Strike — for the green graves of your sires;

God — and your native land!

Marco Bozzaris.¹ Stanza 3

But to the hero, when his sword
Has won the battle for the free,
Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word,
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.

Ibid. Stanza 6

One of the few, the immortal names
That were not born to die.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Green be the turf above thee,

Friend of my better days!

None knew thee but to love thee,²

Nor named thee but to praise.

*On the Death of Joseph Rodman
Drake*

They love their land because it is their own,

And scorn to give aught other reason why;

Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,

¹ A Greek patriot, born about 1788, killed in a night attack against the Turks, near Missolonghi, Greece, August 20, 1823.

² See Burns, page 392a, and Rogers, page 396b.

And think it kindness to his Majesty.
Connecticut
 This bank-note world.

Alnwick Castle. Stanza 7

ALPHONSE DE LAMARTINE
 [1790-1869]

"O time, arrest your flight! and you,
 propitious hours, arrest your course!
 Let us savor the fleeting delights of our
 most beautiful days!"¹

The Lake [1820]. Stanza 6

I say to this night: "Pass more
 slowly"; and the dawn will come to
 dispel the night.²

Ibid. Stanza 8

Limited in his nature, infinite in his
 desires, man is a fallen god who re-
 members the heavens.

Méditations Poétiques [1820].

Sermon 2

What is our life but a succession of
 preludes to that unknown song whose
 first solemn note is sounded by Death?³

Ibid. Second Series, Sermon 15

Man, it seems, is not able to bear
 the languid rest on Nature's bosom,
 and when the trumpet sounds the signal
 of danger, he hastens to join his com-
 rades, no matter what the cause that
 calls him to arms. He rushes into the
 thickest of the fight and amid the up-
 roar of the battle regains confidence in
 himself and his powers.

Ibid.

Experience is the only prophecy of
 wise men.

Speech, at Mâcon [1847]

To love for the sake of being loved is
 human, but to love for the sake of lov-
 ing is angelic.

*Graziella [1849]. Part IV,
 Chap. 5*

¹ "O temps, suspends ton vol! et vous,
 heures propices,
 Suspendez votre cours!

Laissez-nous savourer les rapides délices
 Des plus beaux de nos jours!"

² Je dis à cette nuit: "Sois plus lente"; et
 l'aurore

Va dissiper la nuit.

³ This passage was used by Liszt as a head-
 ing for his tone poem *Les Préludes*.

The more I see of the representatives
 of the people, the more I admire my
 dogs.

From COUNT D'ORSAY: *Letter
 to John Forster [1850]*

SAMUEL GILMAN
 [1791-1858]

Fair Harvard! Thy sons to thy Jubilee
 throng,

And with blessings surrender thee
 o'er,

By these festival rites, from the age
 that is past,

To the age that is waiting before.

*Ode, Bicentennial, Harvard Uni-
 versity [September 8, 1836].*

Stanza 1

First flower of their wilderness, star of
 their night,

Calm rising through change and
 through storm.

Ibid.

HENRY HART MILMAN
 [1791-1868]

And the cold marble leapt to life a
 god.

The Belvedere Apollo

Too fair to worship, too divine to love.

Ibid.

LYDIA HUNTLEY SIGOURNEY
 [1791-1865]

Ye say that all have passed away —

That noble race and brave . . .

But their name is on your waters¹ —

Ye may not wash it out.

Indian Names. Stanza 1

Your mountains build their monu-
 ment,

Though ye destroy their dust.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Through the open window's space

Behold, a camel thrust his face.

¹ We will give the names of our fearless race
 To each bright river whose course we
 trace.

FELICIA D. HEMANS [1793-1835]:
Song of Emigration

"My nose is cold," he meekly cried,
 "Oh, let me warm it by thy side."

The Camel's Nose. Stanza 1

To evil habit's earliest wile
 Lend neither ear, nor glance, nor
 smile —

Choke the dark fountain ere it flows,
 Nor e'en admit the camel's nose.

Ibid. Stanza 4

CHARLES SPRAGUE

[1791-1875]

Here lived and loved another race
 of beings. Beneath the same sun that
 rolls over your heads the Indian hunter
 pursued the panting deer. . . . The
 Indian of falcon glance and lion bear-
 ing, the theme of the touching ballad,
 the hero of the pathetic tale, is gone.

The American Indian

CHARLES WOLFE

[1791-1823]

Not a drum was heard, not a funeral
 note,

As his corse to the rampart we hurried.

*The Burial of Sir John Moore
 at Corunna [1817]. Stanza 1*

But he lay like a warrior taking his
 rest

With his martial cloak around him.

Ibid. Stanza 3

We carved not a line, and we raised
 not a stone,

But we left him alone with his glory.

Ibid. Stanza 8

JOHN KEBLE

[1792-1866]

The trivial round, the common task,
 Would furnish all we ought to ask.

*The Christian Year [1827].
 Morning, Stanza 10*

Abide with me from morn till eve,

For without Thee I cannot live;

Abide with me when night is nigh,

For without Thee I dare not die.

Ibid. Evening, Stanza 4

JOHN HOWARD PAYNE

[1792-1852]

'Mid pleasures and palaces though we
 may roam,

Be it ever so humble, there's no place
 like home;¹

A charm from the skies seems to hal-
 low us there,

Which sought through the world is
 ne'er met with elsewhere.

*Home, Sweet Home (From the opera
 Clari, the Maid of Milan [1823])*

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

[1792-1822]

Once, early in the morning,

Beelzebub arose,

With care his sweet person adorning,

He put on his Sunday clothes.²

*The Devil's Walk, A Ballad
 [1812]. Stanza 1*

How wonderful is Death,

Death and his brother Sleep.³

Queen Mab [1813]. I

Power, like a desolating pestilence,
 Pollutes whate'er it touches; and obe-
 dience,

Bane of all genius, virtue, freedom,
 truth,

Makes slaves of men, and, of the hu-
 man frame,

A mechanized automaton.

Ibid. III

Heaven's ebon vault,
 Studded with stars unutterably bright,
 Through which the moon's unclouded
 grandeur rolls,
 Seems like a canopy which love had
 spread

To curtain her sleeping world.

Ibid. IV

The awful shadow of some unseen
 Power

Floats though unseen among us,
 — visiting

¹ Home is home, be it never so homely. —
English Proverb [circa 1300]

² See Southey, page 427a.

³ See Hesiod, page 7a, and Daniel, page
 122a.

This various world with as inconstant
wing
As summer winds that creep from
flower to flower.

Hymn to Intellectual Beauty
[1816]. Stanza 1

Spirit of Beauty, that dost consecrate
With thine own hues all thou dost shine
upon

Of human thought or form.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Some say that gleams of a remoter
world

Visit the soul in sleep, — that death is
slumber,

And that its shapes the busy thoughts
outnumber

Of those who wake and live.

Mont Blanc [1816]. Stanza 3

I met a traveller from an antique land
Who said: "Two vast and trunkless legs
of stone

Stand in the desert. Near them, on the
sand,

Half sunk, a shattered visage lies,
whose frown,

And wrinkled lip, and sneer of cold
command,

Tell that its sculptor well those pas-
sions read."

Ozymandias [1817]

"My name is Ozymandias, king of
kings:

Look on my works, ye Mighty, and
despair!"

Nothing beside remains. Round the
decay

Of that colossal wreck, boundless and
bare

The lone and level sands stretch far
away.

Ibid.

With hue like that when some great
painter dips

His pencil in the gloom of earthquake
and eclipse.

The Revolt of Islam [1817].

Canto V, Stanza 23

I could lie down like a tired child,

And weep away the life of care

Which I have borne and yet must bear.

*Stanzas Written in Dejection near
Naples* [1818]. Stanza 4

Forms more real than living man,

Nurslings of immortality!

Prometheus Unbound [1818-
1819]. Act I

Like stars half quencht in mists of sil-
ver dew.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

All love is sweet,

Given or returned. Common as light
is love,

And its familiar voice wearies not
ever.

They who inspire it most are fortunate,
As I am now; but those who feel it
most

Are happier still.¹

Ibid. Sc. 5

Death is the veil which those who live
call life;

They sleep, and it is lifted.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

Good, great and joyous, beautiful and
free;

This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, and
Victory.

Ibid. Act IV, closing lines

I love all waste

And solitary places; where we taste
The pleasure of believing what we see
Is boundless, as we wish our souls to be.

Julian and Maddalo [1819].

Line 14

Thou Paradise of exiles, Italy!

Ibid. Line 57

It is our will

That thus enchains us to permitted
ill —

We might be otherwise — we might be
all

We dream of happy, high, majestic.

Where is the love, beauty and truth
we seek,

But in our mind?

Ibid. Line 170

Me — who am as a nerve o'er which do
creep

¹ See La Rochefoucauld, page 265b.

The else unfelt oppressions of this earth.

Julian and Maddalo. Line 449

Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach
in song.¹

Ibid. Line 543

Chameleons feed on light and air:
Poets' food is love and fame.

An Exhortation [1819]. Stanza 1

O wild West Wind, thou breath of
Autumn's being,
Thou, from whose unseen presence the
leaves dead
Are driven, like ghosts from an en-
chanter fleeing,
Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic
red,

Pestilence-stricken multitudes.

*Ode to the West Wind [1819].
Stanza 1*

Wild Spirit, which art moving every-
where;
Destroyer and preserver; hear, oh,
hear!

Ibid.

Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:
What if my leaves are falling like its
own!

The tumult of thy mighty harmonies
Will take from both a deep, autumnal
tone,

Sweet though in sadness. Be thou,
Spirit fierce,

My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!
Ibid. Stanza 5

O Wind,
If Winter comes, can Spring be far
behind?

Ibid.

The seed ye sow, another reaps;
The wealth ye find, another keeps;
The robes ye weave, another wears;
The arms ye forge, another bears.

*Song to the Men of England
[1819]. Stanza 5*

Nothing in the world is single,
All things by a law divine

¹ See Butler, page 239b.

In one spirit meet and mingle.

*Love's Philosophy [1819].
Stanza 1*

I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night,
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright.

*The Indian Serenade [1819].
Stanza 1*

The Champak odours fail,
Like sweet thoughts in a dream.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Hell is a city much like London —
A populous and smoky city.

*Peter Bell the Third [1819].
Part III, Stanza 1*

Teas,
Where small talk dies in agonies.

Ibid. Stanza 12

He had as much imagination
As a pint-pot.

Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 8

A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty.

*The Witch of Atlas [1820].
Stanza 5*

A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew,
And the young winds fed it with silver
dew.

*The Sensitive Plant [1820].
I, Stanza 1*

For love and beauty and delight,
There is no death nor change.

Ibid. Conclusion, Stanza 6
I bring fresh showers for the thirsting
flowers,

From the seas and the streams.

*The Cloud [1820].
Stanza 1*

That orbèd maiden with white fire
laden,

Whom mortals call the moon.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursling of the Sky;

I pass through the pores of the ocean
and shores,

I change, but I cannot die.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Hail to thee, blithe spirit!
Bird thou never wert.

That from Heaven, or near it,
 Pourest thy full heart
 In profuse strains of unpremeditated
 art.

To a Skylark [1821]. Stanza 1
 And singing still dost soar, and soaring
 ever singest.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Thou art unseen, — but yet I hear thy
 shrill delight.

Ibid. Stanza 4

We look before and after,
 And pine for what is not;
 Our sincerest laughter
 With some pain is fraught;
 Our sweetest songs are those that tell
 of saddest thought.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Teach me half the gladness
 That thy brain must know,
 Such harmonious madness
 From my lips would flow,
 The world should listen then, as I am
 listening now.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Kings are like stars — they rise and
 set, they have
 The worship of the world, but no re-
 pose.¹

Hellas [1821]. Line 195

The world's great age begins anew,
 The golden years return,
 The earth doth like a snake renew
 Her winter weeds outworn.

Ibid. Line 1060

The world is weary of the past,
 Oh, might it die or rest at last!

Ibid. Final Chorus

What! alive, and so bold, O earth?
*Written on Hearing the News of
 the Death of Napoleon [1821].*
Stanza 1

I weep for Adonais — he is dead!
 Oh, weep for Adonais! though our tears
 Thaw not the frost which binds so dear
 a head!

Adonais [1821]. I

Till the Future dares
 Forget the Past, his fate and fame shall
 be

¹ See Bacon, page 120b.

An echo and a light unto eternity!

Adonais. I

Most musical of mourners, weep again!

Ibid. IV

But now, thy youngest, dearest one has
 perished,

The nursling of thy widowhood.

Ibid. VI

To that high Capital, where kingly
 Death

Keeps his pale court in beauty and
 decay,

He came.

Ibid. VII

Lost Angel of a ruined Paradise!
 She knew not 't was her own; as with
 no stain

She faded, like a cloud which had out-
 wept the rain.

Ibid. X

Desires and Adorations,
 Winged Persuasions and veiled Desti-
 nies,

Splendours, and Glooms, and glimmer-
 ing Incarnations

Of hopes and fears, and twilight Fan-
 tasies;

And Sorrow, with her family of Sighs,
 And Pleasure, blind with tears, led by
 the gleam

Of her own dying smile instead of eyes,
 Came in slow pomp.

Ibid. XIII

Ah woe is me! Winter is come and gone,
 But grief returns with the revolving
 year.

Ibid. XVIII

Alas! that all we loved of him should
 be,

But for our grief, as if it had not been,
 And grief itself be mortal!

Ibid. XXI

As long as skies are blue, and fields
 are green,

Evening must usher night, night urge
 the morrow,

Month follow month with woe, and
 year wake year to sorrow.

Ibid.

Why didst thou leave the trodden paths
 of men

Too soon, and with weak hands though
mighty heart
Dare the unpastured dragon in his den?
Defenceless as thou wert, oh, where was
then
Wisdom the mirrored shield, or scorn
the spear?

Adonais. XXVII

The Pilgrim of Eternity,¹ whose fame
Over his living head like heaven is
bent,
An early but enduring monument,
Came, veiling all the lightnings of his
song
In sorrow.

Ibid. XXX

A pard-like spirit, beautiful and swift.

Ibid. XXXII

In mockery of monumental stone.

Ibid. XXXV

Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth
not sleep —

He hath awakened from the dream of
life.

Ibid. XXXIX

He has outsoared the shadow of our
night;

Envy and calumny and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall
delight

Can touch him not and torture not
again;

From the contagion of the world's
slow stain

He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, a head grown gray
in vain.

Ibid. XL

He lives, he wakes — 'tis Death is dead,
not he.

Ibid. XLI

He is made one with Nature: there is
heard

His voice in all her music, from the
moan

Of thunder to the song of night's sweet
bird.

Ibid. XLII

He is a portion of the loveliness
Which once he made more lovely.

Ibid. XLIII

¹ Byron.

And many more, whose names on
Earth are dark,
But whose transmitted effluence can
not die
So long as fire outlives the parent
spark,
Rose, robed in dazzling immortality.

Adonais. XLVI

The One remains, the many change and
pass;

Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's
shadows fly;

Life, like a dome of many-coloured
glass,

Stains the white radiance of Eternity,
Until Death tramples it to fragments.

Ibid. LII

The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the
Eternal are.

Ibid. LV

Music, when soft voices die,
Vibrates in the memory;
Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
Live within the sense they quicken.

Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,
Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
And so thy thoughts, when thou art
gone,

Live itself shall slumber on.

*To — : Music, When Soft Voices
Die [1821]*

The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,

The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow.

*To — : One Word Is Too Often
Profaned [1821]. Stanza 2*

Rarely, rarely, comest thou,
Spirit of Delight!

*Song: Rarely, Rarely, Comest
Thou [1821]. Stanza 1*

I love tranquil solitude

And such society

As is quiet, wise, and good.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Poets are the hierophants of an un-
apprehended inspiration; the mirrors

of the gigantic shadows which futurity
casts upon the present.¹

A Defence of Poetry [1821]

Poetry is the record of the best and
happiest moments of the happiest and
best minds.

Ibid.

Poets are the unacknowledged legis-
lators of the world.

Ibid.

We rest. A dream has power to poison
sleep;

We rise. One wandering thought pol-
lutes the day.

Mutability [1821]. I, Stanza 3

Man's yesterday may ne'er be like his
morrow;

Naught may endure but Mutability.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The flower that smiles today

Tomorrow dies;

All that we wish to stay

Tempts and then flies.

What is this world's delight?

Lightning that mocks the night,

Brief even as bright.

Ibid. II, Stanza 1

There is no sport in hate when all the
rage

Is on one side.

Lines to a Reviewer [1821]

When the lamp is shattered

The light in the dust lies dead: —

When the cloud is scattered

The rainbow's glory is shed.

When the Lamp is Shattered [1822].

Stanza 1

Best and brightest, come away!

Fairer far than this fair day.

To Jane. An Invitation [1822]

Sing again, with your dear voice re-
vealing

A tone

Of some world far from ours,

Where music and moonlight and feeling
Are one.

*To Jane: The Keen Stars Were
Twinkling* [1822]. Stanza 4

¹ See Campbell, page 432b.

FREDERICK MARRYAT

[1792–1848]

I haven't the gift of the gab, my sons —
because I'm bred to the sea.

The Old Navy. Stanza 1

JOHN CLARE

[1793–1864]

I am! yet what I am who cares, or
knows?

My friends forsake me like a memory
lost.

*Written in Northampton
County Asylum*

The world was on thy page
Of victories but a comma.

To Napoleon

The wind and clouds, now here, now
there,

Hold no such strange dominion

As woman's cold, perverted will,

And soon estranged opinion.

When Lovers Part

If life had a second edition, how
I would correct the proofs.¹

In a letter to a friend.

Quoted in Foreword to

*J. W. AND ANNE TIBBLE'S
John Clare: A Life* [1932]

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS

[1793–1835]

The stately homes of England!

How beautiful they stand,

Amidst their tall ancestral trees,

O'er all the pleasant land!²

The Homes of England. Stanza 1

¹ Compare the epitaph written for himself (at the age of twenty-two) by BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: "Benjamin Franklin, Printer . . . Will Appear Once More, In a New and More Elegant Edition, Revised and Corrected by the Author."

² Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums, which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England. — VIRGINIA

The breaking waves dashed high
On a stern and rock-bound coast,
And the woods, against a stormy sky,
Their giant branches tossed.

*The Landing of the Pilgrim
Fathers. Stanza 1*

A band of exiles moored their bark
On a wild New England shore.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Ay, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there
they found —
Freedom to worship God.

Ibid. Stanza 10

The boy¹ stood on the burning deck,
Whence all but he had fled;
The flame that lit the battle's wreck
Shone round him o'er the dead.

Casabianca. Stanza 1

There came a burst of thunder sound;
The boy, — oh! where was he?

Ibid. Stanza 9

In the busy haunts of men.
Tale of the Secret Tribunal.
Part I

Oh, call my brother back to me!
I cannot play alone:
The summer comes with flower and
bee, —

Where is my brother gone?
The Child's First Grief. Stanza 1

Wave may not foam nor wild wind
sweep

Where rest not England's Dead.
England's Dead

WOOLF [1882-1941]: *The Common Reader*:
Lady Dorothy Nevill

The stately homes of England,
How beautiful they stood
Before their recent owners
Relinquished them for good.

E. V. KNOX [1881-]: *The
Stately Homes*

¹ Giacomo Casabianca, whose father, Louis, at the battle of the Nile, 1798, commanded the flagship *Orient*. It took fire and blew up, the commander was mortally wounded, and when most of the crew fled, Giacomo remained aboard, in an effort to help his gallant father.

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT
[1794-1878]

To him who in the love of Nature holds
Communion with her visible forms,
she speaks

A various language.

Thanatopsis [1817-1821]

Go forth, under the open sky, and list
To Nature's teachings.

Ibid.

The hills,
Rock-ribbed, and ancient as the sun.
Ibid.

Old ocean's gray and melancholy
waste.

Ibid.

All that tread
The globe are but a handful to the
tribes
That slumber in its bosom.

Ibid.

So live, that when thy summons comes
to join
The innumerable caravan which
moves

To that mysterious realm, where each
shall take

His chamber in the silent halls of
death,

Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at
night,

Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained
and soothed

By an unfaltering trust, approach thy
grave,

Like one that wraps the drapery of his
couch

About him, and lies down to pleasant
dreams.

Ibid.

He who, from zone to zone,
Guides through the boundless sky thy
certain flight,

In the long way that I must tread alone,
Will lead my steps aright.

To a Waterfowl [1818]. *Stanza 8*

Here the free spirit of mankind, at
length,

Throws its last fetters off; and who
shall place

A limit to the giant's unchained
strength,
Or curb his swiftness in the forward
race?

The Ages [1821]. Stanza 33

The stormy March has come at last,
With wind, and cloud, and changing
skies;

I hear the rushing of the blast,
That through the snowy valley flies.

March. Stanza 1

The groves were God's first temples.

A Forest Hymn

Rogue's Island once — but when the
rogues were dead,
Rhode Island was the name it took
instead.

A Meditation on Rhode Island

Coal. Stanza 1

The melancholy days are come, the
saddest of the year,
Of wailing winds, and naked woods,
and meadows brown and sere.

The Death of the Flowers [1832].

Stanza 1

Chained in the market-place he stood,
A man of giant frame,
Amid the gathering multitude
That shrunk to hear his name.

The African Chief. Stanza 1

Loveliest of lovely things are they,
On earth, that soonest pass away.
The rose that lives its little hour
Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.

*A Scene on the Banks of the
Hudson. Stanza 3*

Thou blossom bright with autumn dew,
And colored with the heaven's own
blue,

That openest when the quiet light
Succeeds the keen and frosty night.

To the Fringed Gentian [1832].

Stanza 1

These are the gardens of the Desert,
these

The unshorn fields, boundless and
beautiful,

For which the speech of England has
no name —

The Prairies.

The Prairies

The praise of those who sleep in earth,
The pleasant memory of their worth,
The hope to meet when life is past,
Shall heal the tortured mind at last.

The Living Lost. Stanza 3

Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise
again;

The eternal years of God are hers;
But Error, wounded, writhes in pain,
And dies among his worshippers.

The Battle-Field. Stanza 9

The fiercest agonies have shortest reign.

Mutation

Oh mother of a mighty race,
Yet lovely in thy youthful grace!

Oh Mother of a Mighty Race.

Stanza 1

Man foretells afar

The courses of the stars; the very hour
He knows when they shall darken or
grow bright;

Yet doth the eclipse of Sorrow and of
Death

Come unforewarned.

An Evening Revery

Oh, slow to smite and swift to spare,
Gentle and merciful and just!

Who, in the fear of God, didst bear

The sword of power, a nation's
trust!

The Death of Lincoln. Stanza 1

EDWARD EVERETT

[1794-1865]

As a work of art, I know few things
more pleasing to the eye, or more ca-
pable of affording scope and gratifica-
tion to a taste for the beautiful, than
a well-situated, well-cultivated farm.

Address at Buffalo, New York

[October 9, 1857]

I am no aristocrat. I do not own a
quadruped larger than a cat, and she
an indifferent mouser; nor any kind of
vehicle, with the exception, possibly, of
a wheelbarrow.

Mount Vernon Papers. No. 7

The days of palmy prosperity are
not those most favorable to the display
of public virtue or the influence of wise
and good men. In hard, doubtful, un-

prosperous, and dangerous times, the disinterested and patriotic find their way, by a species of public instinct, unopposed, joyfully welcomed, to the control of affairs.

Mount Vernon Papers. No. 14

When I contemplate the extent to which the moral sentiments, the intelligence, the affections of so many millions of people, — sealed up by a sacred charm within the cover of a letter, — daily circulate through a country, I am compelled to regard the Post-office, next to Christianity, as the right arm of our modern civilization.

Ibid. No. 27

WILLIAM WHEWELL

[1794-1866]

And so no force, however great, can stretch a cord, however fine, into a horizontal line which shall be absolutely straight.¹

Elementary Treatise on Mechanics [1819]. *The Equilibrium of Forces on a Point*

JOHN GARDINER CALKINS BRAINARD

[1795-1828]

Death has shaken out the sands of thy glass.

Lament for Long Tom

NARCISSE ACHILLE, COMTE DE SALVANDY

[1795-1856]

We are dancing on a volcano.

At a fête given by the Duc d'Orléans to the King of Naples [1830]

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES

[1795-1886]

D' ye ken John Peel with his coat so gay?

D' ye ken John Peel at the break of day?

¹ Reputed to be an example of unconscious but perfect rhyme.

D' ye ken John Peel when he's far far away

With his hounds and his horn in the morning?

'Twas the sound of his horn brought me from my bed,

And the cry of his hounds, which he oft-times led,

For Peel's view-hallo would waken the dead,

Or the fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel [1832]

THOMAS CARLYLE

[1795-1881]

He who would write heroic poems should make his whole life a heroic poem.

Life of Schiller [1823-1824]

The only thing connected with him [Richter], we think, that has reached this country is his saying, — imported by Madame de Staël, and thankfully pocketed by most newspaper critics, — "Providence has given to the French the empire of the land; to the English that of the sea; to the Germans that of — the air!"

Richter [1827]

True humour springs not more from the head than from the heart; it is not contempt, its essence is love; it issues not in laughter, but in still smiles, which lie far deeper.

Ibid.

The great law of culture is: Let each become all that he was created capable of being.

Ibid.

Literary men are . . . a perpetual priesthood.

State of German Literature [1827]. *Fichte*

In every man's writings, the character of the writer must lie recorded.

Goethe [1828]

We are firm believers in the maxim that, for all right judgment of any man or thing, it is useful, nay essential,

to see his good qualities before pronouncing on his bad.

Goethe

How does the poet speak to men, with power, but by being still more a man than they?

Burns [1828]

A poet without love were a physical and metaphysical impossibility.

Ibid.

Aesop's Fly, sitting on the axle of the chariot, has been much laughed at for exclaiming: What a dust I do raise!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson
[1832]

Whoso belongs only to his own age, and reverences only its gilt Popinjays or soot-smeared Mumbojumbos, must needs die with it.

Ibid.

The stupendous Fourth Estate, whose wide world-embracing influences what eye can take in?¹

Ibid.

Of all outward evils Obscurity is perhaps in itself the least.

Ibid.

Loud clamor is always more or less insane.

Ibid.

All work is as seed sown; it grows and spreads, and sows itself anew.

Ibid.

Love is ever the beginning of Knowledge, as fire is of light.

Essays. Death of Goethe [1832]

Music is well said to be the speech of angels.

Ibid. The Opera

¹ The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a fourth estate of the realm. — MACAULAY: *On Hallam's Constitutional History* [1828]

Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a Fourth Estate more important far than they all. It is not a figure of speech, or witty saying; it is a literal fact, — very momentous to us in these times. — *Heroes and Hero-Worship* [1841], *The Hero as Man of Letters*

A mystic bond of brotherhood makes all men one.

Essays. Goethe's Works [1832]

Everywhere the human soul stands between a hemisphere of light and another of darkness on the confines of two everlasting hostile empires, — Necessity and Free Will.

Ibid.

Man makes the circumstances, and spiritually as well as economically is the artificer of his own fortune. . . . Man's circumstances are the element he is appointed to live and work in; . . . so that in another no less genuine sense, it can be said circumstances make the man.¹

Diderot [1833]

No man who has once heartily and wholly laughed can be altogether irreclaimably bad.

Sartor Resartus [1833-1834].
Book I, Chap. 4

The man who cannot laugh is not only fit for treasons, stratagems and spoils; but his whole life is already a treason and a stratagem.

Ibid.

He who first shortened the labor of Copyists by device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired Armies, and cashiering most Kings and Senates, and creating a whole new Democratic world: he had invented the Art of printing.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Be not the slave of Words.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Wonder is the basis of Worship.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Biography is by nature the most universally profitable, universally pleasant of all things: especially biography of distinguished individuals.

Ibid. Chap. 11

What you see, yet can not see over, is as good as infinite.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

Sarcasm I now see to be, in general, the language of the Devil; for which

¹ See Disraeli, page 511a.

reason I have, long since, as good as renounced it.

Sartor Resartus. Book II, Chap. 4

To consume your own choler, as some chimneys consume their own smoke; ¹ to keep a whole Satanic School spouting, if it must spout, inaudibly, is a negative yet no slight virtue, nor one of the commonest in these times.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Alas! the fearful Unbelief is unbelief in yourself.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Produce! Were it but the pitifulest infinitesimal fraction of a product, produce it in God's name.

Ibid. Chap. 9

As the Swiss inscription says: *Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden*, — "Speech is silvern, Silence is golden"; or, as I might rather express it, Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity.²

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Wouldst thou plant for Eternity, then plant into the deep infinite faculties of man.

Ibid.

Two men I honour, and no third. First, the toilworn craftsman that with earth-made implement laboriously conquers the earth, and makes her man's. . . . A second man I honour, and still more highly: Him who is seen toiling for the spiritually indispensable; not daily bread, but the bread of life.

Ibid. Chap. 4

That there should one man die ignorant who had capacity for knowledge, this I call a tragedy.

Ibid.

¹ See *Heroes and Hero-Worship*, page 475b.

Consume your own smoke. — BROWNING: *Pacchiarotto* [1876], XXV

Would that he consumed his own smoke. — MELVILLE: *Moby Dick* [1851], Chap. XCVI
See Osler, page 743b.

² Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time. — CARLYLE: *Sir Walter Scott* [1838]

Trust not the heart of that man for whom old clothes are not venerable.

Sartor Resartus. Book III, Chap. 6

The Public is an old woman. Let her maunder and mumble.

Journal [1835]

It is now almost my sole rule of life to clear myself of cants and formulas, as of poisonous Nessus shirts.

Letter to His Wife [1835]

No lie you can speak or act but it will come, after longer or shorter circulation, like a bill drawn on Nature's Reality, and be presented there for payment, — with the answer, No effects.

The French Revolution [1837].

Vol. I, Book III, Chap. 1

To a shower of gold most things are penetrable.

Ibid. Chap. 7

"The people may eat grass": ¹ hasty words, which fly abroad irrevocable, — and will send back tidings.

Ibid. Chap. 9

O poor mortals, how ye make this earth bitter for each other.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 5

Battles, in these ages, are transacted by mechanism; with the slightest possible development of human individuality or spontaneity; men now even die, and kill one another, in an artificial manner.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 4

There were certain runaways whom Fritz the Great bullied back into the battle with a: "*R —, wollt ihr ewig leben*, Unprintable Offscouring of Scoundrels, would ye live forever!" ²

Ibid. Vol. II, Book I, Chap. 4

There is no heroic poem in the world but is at bottom a biography, the life of a man; also, it may be said, there is no life of a man, faithfully recorded,

¹ The remark of Foullon, when his finance scheme raised the question: What will the people do?

² A similar phrase was current during both World Wars. See Sandburg, page 898b.

but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.

Sir Walter Scott [1838]

There is a great discovery still to be made in Literature, that of paying literary men by the quantity they do not write.

Ibid.

No man lives without jostling and being jostled; in all ways he has to elbow himself through the world, giving and receiving offence.

Ibid.

All greatness is unconscious, or it is little and naught.

Ibid.

The uttered part of a man's life, let us always repeat, bears to the un-uttered, unconscious part a small unknown proportion. He himself never knows it, much less do others.

Ibid.

It can be said of him, when he departed he took a Man's life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.

Ibid.

The Christian religion of late ages has been continually dissipating itself into Metaphysics; and threatens now to disappear, as some rivers do, in deserts of barren sand.

Ibid.

Nothing that was worthy in the past departs; no truth or goodness realized by man ever dies, or can die.

Ibid.

The barrenest of all mortals is the sentimentalist.

Ibid.

Democracy is, by the nature of it, a self-cancelling business; and gives in the long run a net result of zero.

Chartism [1839]. Chap. 6,
Laissez-Faire

No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.

Heroes and Hero-Worship [1841].
The Hero as Divinity

The history of the world is but the biography of great men.¹

Heroes and Hero-Worship. The Hero as Divinity

We must get rid of Fear.

Ibid.

A vein of poetry exists in the hearts of all men.

Ibid. The Hero as Poet

The Age of Miracles is forever here!

Ibid. The Hero as Priest

In books lies the soul of the whole Past Time: the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and material substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream.

Ibid. The Hero as Man of Letters

All that mankind has done, thought, gained or been: it is lying as in magic preservation in the pages of books.

Ibid.

The true University of these days is a Collection of Books.

Ibid.

The suffering man ought really to consume his own smoke; there is no good in emitting smoke till you have made it into fire.²

Ibid.

Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity.

Ibid.

"A fair day's-wages for a fair day's-work": it is as just a demand as governed men ever made of governing. It is the everlasting right of man.

Past and Present [1843].

Book I, Chap. 3

Fire is the best of servants; but what a master!³

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

All work, even cotton-spinning, is noble; work is alone noble. . . . A

¹ History is the essence of innumerable biographies. — *On History* [1830]

See Emerson, page 501b.

² See Sartor Resartus, page 474a.

³ Mammon is like fire: the usefulest of all servants, if the frightfulest of all masters! — *Book IV, Chap. 7*

life of ease is not for any man, nor for any god.

*Past and Present. Book III,
Chap. 4*

Every noble crown is, and on earth will forever be, a crown of thorns.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Even in the meanest sorts of Labor, the whole soul of a man is composed into a kind of real harmony the instant he sets himself to work.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.

Ibid.

There is endless merit in a man's knowing when to have done.

Francia [1845]

He that works and *does* some Poem, not he that merely *says* one, is worthy of the name of Poet.

*Introduction to Cromwell's
Letters and Speeches [1845]*

Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science.¹

Latter Day Pamphlets. No. 1 [1850]

A Parliament speaking through reporters to Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions, mostly fools.

Ibid. No. 6

The fine arts once divorcing themselves from *truth* are quite certain to fall mad, if they do not die.

Ibid. No. 8

A healthy hatred of scoundrels.

Ibid. No. 12

Genius . . . which is the transcendent capacity for taking trouble first of all.²

Life of Frederick the Great [1858-1865]. Book IV, Chap. III

¹ Referring to political economy and social science, Carlyle also in his *Occasional Discourse on the Negro Question* [1849] speaks of "What we might call, by way of Eminence, the Dismal Science."

² The more widely current version is "an infinite capacity for taking pains."

See Buffon, page 334a.

Happy the people whose annals are blank in history-books.¹

*Life of Frederick the Great.
Book XVI, Chap. I*

So here hath been dawning

Another blue day:

Think, wilt thou let it

Slip useless away?

Today

What is Man? A foolish baby,

Vainly strives, and fights, and frets.

Demanding all, deserving nothing,

One small grave is what he gets.

Cui Bono. Stanza 3

My whinstone house my castle is;

I have my own four walls.

My Own Four Walls

Lord Bacon could as easily have created the planets as he could have written Hamlet.

Remark in discussion

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE

[1795-1820]

When Freedom from her mountain-height

Unfurled her standard to the air,

She tore the azure robe of night,

And set the stars of glory there.

She mingled with its gorgeous dyes

The milky baldric of the skies,

And striped its pure, celestial white

With streakings of the morning light.

The American Flag [1819]. Stanza 1

Forever float that standard sheet!

Where breathes the foe but falls before us,

With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,

And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

Ibid. Stanza 5

JOHN KEATS

[1795-1821]

I stood tip-toe upon a little hill,

The air was cooling, and so very still.

*Poems [1817]. I Stood Tip-toe,
Line 1*

¹ Carlyle identifies this as "Montesquieu's aphorism."

And then there crept
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,
Born of the very sigh that silence
heaves.

Poems. I Stood Tip-toe, Line 10
Open afresh your round of starry folds,
Ye ardent marigolds!

Ibid. Line 47
Where swarms of minnows show their
little heads,
Staying their wavy bodies 'gainst the
streams.

Ibid. Line 72
Sometimes goldfinches one by one will
drop

From low hung branches; little space
they stop;

But sip, and twitter, and their feathers
sleek;

Then off at once, as in a wanton freak:
Or perhaps, to show their black, and
golden wings,

Pausing upon their yellow flutterings.
Ibid. Line 87

Woman! when I behold thee flippant,
vain,
Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of
fancies.

*Ibid. Woman! When I Behold
Thee Flippant, Vain*

To one who has been long in city pent,
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven.

*Ibid. Sonnet, To One Who Has
Been Long in City Pent*
E'en like the passage of an angel's tear
That falls through the clear ether si-
lently.

Ibid.

Much have I travell'd in the realms of
gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms
seen;

Round many western islands have I
been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.

*Ibid. Sonnet, On First Looking
into Chapman's Homer*

Then felt I like some watcher of the
skies

When a new planet swims into his ken;

Or like stout Cortez when with eagle
eyes

He star'd at the Pacific — and all his
men

Look'd at each other with a wild sur-
mise —

Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

*Poems. Sonnet, On First Looking
into Chapman's Homer*

Hear ye not the hum
Of mighty workings? —

Listen awhile ye nations, and be dumb.
*Ibid. Sonnet, Addressed to
Haydon*

The poetry of earth is never dead.

*Ibid. On the Grasshopper and
the Cricket*

Life is but a day;
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit.

Ibid. Sleep and Poetry, Line 85

O for ten years, that I may overwhelm
Myself in poesy.

Ibid. Line 96

A drainless shower
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of
power;

'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own
right arm.

Ibid. Line 235

But strength alone though of the Muses
born

Is like a fallen angel: trees uptorn,
Darkness, and worms, and shrouds, and
sepulchres

Delight it; for it feeds upon the burrs,
And thorns of life; forgetting the great
end

Of poesy, that it should be a friend
To soothe the cares, and lift the
thoughts of man.

Ibid. Line 241

My spirit is too weak — mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling
sleep,

And each imagin'd pinnacle and steep
Of godlike hardship, tells me I must die
Like a sick Eagle looking at the sky.

*Sonnet, On Seeing the Elgin
Marbles [Written 1817]*

It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty
swell
Gluts twice ten thousand Caverns.

Sonnet, On the Sea [Written
1817]

In a drear-nighted December
Too happy, happy tree
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.

Stanzas [Written 1817]

I am certain of nothing but the holi-
ness of the heart's affections and the
truth of imagination — what the im-
agination seizes as beauty must be truth
— whether it existed before or not.

Letter to Benjamin Bailey
[November 22, 1817]

O for a life of Sensations rather than
of Thoughts!

Ibid.

At once it struck me what quality
went to form a Man of Achievement,
especially in Literature, and which
Shakespeare possessed so enormously
— I mean *Negative Capability*, that is,
when a man is capable of being in un-
certainties, mysteries, doubts, without
any irritable reaching after fact and
reason.

*Letter to George and Thomas
Keats* [December 22, 1817]

We hate poetry that has a palpable
design upon us — and if we do not
agree, seems to put its hand in its
breeches pocket. Poetry should be great
and unobtrusive, a thing which enters
into one's soul, and does not startle or
amaze with itself, but with its subject.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds
[February 3, 1818]

Poetry should surprise by a fine ex-
cess, and not by singularity. It should
strike the reader as a wording of his
own highest thoughts, and appear al-
most as a remembrance.

Letter to John Taylor [February
27, 1818]

If poetry comes not as naturally as
leaves to a tree it had better not come
at all.

Ibid.

Axioms in philosophy are not axioms
until they are proved upon our pulses:
we read fine things but never feel them
to the full until we have gone the same
steps as the author.¹

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds
[May 3, 1818]

Shed no tear — O shed no tear!
The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more — O weep no more!
Young buds sleep in the root's white
core.

Faery Songs. I [Written 1818]

Blue! Gentle cousin of the forest-green,
Married to green in all the sweetest
flowers, —
Forget-me-not, — the blue bell, —
and, that Queen
Of secrecy, the violet.

Sonnet, Blue [Written 1818]

There is not a fiercer hell than the
failure in a great object.

Endymion [1818]. *Preface*

The imagination of a boy is healthy,
and the mature imagination of a man is
healthy; but there is a space of life be-
tween, in which the soul is in a ferment,
the character undecided, the way of life
uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted:
thence proceeds mawkishness, and the
thousand bitters which those men I
speak of must necessarily taste in going
over the following pages.

Ibid.

A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never
Pass into nothingness; but still will
keep

A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and
quiet breathing.

Ibid. Book I, Line 1

The grandeur of the dooms
We have imagined for the mighty dead.

Ibid. Line 20

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,

¹ Nothing ever becomes real till it is experi-
enced — even a proverb is no proverb to you
till your life has illustrated it. — *Letter to
George and Georgiana Keats* [February 14-
May 3, 1819]

That broadest o'er the troubled sea of
the mind

Till it is hush'd and smooth!

Endymion. Book I, Line 453

Time, that aged nurse,
Rock'd me to patience.

Ibid. Line 705

Wherein lies happiness? In that which
becks

Our ready minds to fellowship divine,
A fellowship with essence; till we
shine,

Full alchemiz'd, and free of space. Be-
hold

The clear religion of heaven!

Ibid. Line 777

The crown of these
Is made of love and friendship, and sits
high

Upon the forehead of humanity.

Ibid. Line 800

A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.

Ibid. Line 857

Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain
Clings cruelly to us.

Ibid. Line 906

'Tis the pest

Of love, that fairest joys give most un-
rest.

Ibid. Book II, Line 365

To sorrow,

I bade good-morrow,

And thought to leave her far away
behind;

But cheerly, cheerly,

She loves me dearly;

She is so constant to me, and so kind.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 173

There is an awful warmth about my
heart like a load of immortality.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds
[September 22, 1818]

I begin to get a little acquainted
with my own strength and weakness.
Praise or blame has but a momentary
effect on the man whose love of beauty
in the abstract makes him a severe
critic on his own works.

Letter to James Hessey
[October 9, 1818]

In *Endymion*, I leaped headlong into
the sea, and thereby have become bet-
ter acquainted with the soundings, the
quicksands, and the rocks, than if I
had stayed upon the green shore, and
piped a silly pipe, and took tea and
comfortable advice.

Letter to James Hessey

[October 9, 1818]

I would sooner fail than not be
among the greatest.

Ibid.

When I have fears that I may cease to
be

Before my pen has glean'd my teeming
brain:

Sonnet, When I Have Fears

[Written 1818]

When I behold, upon the night's starr'd
face,

Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance.

Ibid.

Then on the shore

Of the wide world I stand alone, and
think

Till love and fame to nothingness do
sink.

Ibid.

Bright star, would I were stedfast as
thou art —

Not in lone splendour hung aloft the
night

And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priestlike
task

Of pure ablution round earth's human
shores.

Sonnet, Bright Star [Written

1819]

Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening
breast,

To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,

Still, still to hear her tender-taken
breath,

And so live ever — or else swoon to
death.

Ibid.

The day is gone, and all its sweets are
gone!

Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and
softer breast.

Sonnet, The Day Is Gone
[Written 1819]

O what can ail thee, knight at arms,
Alone and palely loitering?
The sedge has withered from the lake,
And no birds sing!

La Belle Dame Sans Merci
[Written 1819]. Stanza 1

I met a lady in the meads
Full beautiful, a faery's child;
Her hair was long, her foot was light,
And her eyes were wild.

Ibid. Stanza 4

She looked at me as she did love,
And made sweet moan.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"La belle dame sans merci
Thee hath in thrall!"

Ibid. Stanza 10

A man's life of any worth is a continual Allegory — and very few eyes can see the mystery of his life — a life like the Scriptures, figurative. . . . Lord Byron cuts a figure, but he is not figurative. Shakespeare led a life of allegory: his works are the comments on it.

Letter to George and Georgiana
Keats [February 14–May 3,
1819]

This living hand, now warm and capable

Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold

And in the icy silence of the tomb,
So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights

That thou would wish thine own heart dry of blood

So in my veins red life might stream again,

And thou be conscience-calm'd — see here it is —

I hold it towards you.

Lines Supposed to Have Been Addressed to Fanny Brawne
[Written 1819]

Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is — Love, forgive us! — cinders,
ashes, dust.

Poems [1820]. Lamia, Part II,
Line 1

There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:

We know her woof, her texture; she is given

In the dull catalogue of common things.

Philosophy will clip an angel's wings.
Ibid. Line 231

Too many tears for lovers have been shed,

Too many sighs give we to them in fee,
Too much of pity after they are dead,
Too many doleful stories do we see,
Whose matter in bright gold were best be read.

Ibid. Isabella (The Pot of Basil), Stanza 12

St. Agnes' Eve — Ah, bitter chill it was!

The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold.
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,

And silent was the flock in woolly fold.
Ibid. The Eve of St. Agnes, Stanza 1

The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide.

Ibid. Stanza 4

She sigh'd for Agnes' dreams, the sweetest of the year.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Asleep in lap of legends old.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,

Flushing his brow, and in his pained heart

Made purple riot.

Ibid. Stanza 16

A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, church-yard thing.

Ibid. Stanza 18

As though a tongueless nightingale should swell

Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled in her dell.

Ibid. Stanza 23

Full on this casement shone the wintry
moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's
fair breast.

*Poems. The Eve of St. Agnes,
Stanza 25*

Uncasps her warmed jewels one by
one;
Loosens her fragrant bodice; by de-
grees
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her
knees.

Ibid. Stanza 26

And still she slept an azure-lidded
sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 30

And the long carpets rose along the
gusty floor.

Ibid. Stanza 40

And they are gone: aye, ages long ago
These lovers fled away into the storm.

Ibid. Stanza 42

My heart aches, and a drowsy numb-
ness pains

My sense, as though of hemlock I
had drunk,

Or emptied some dull opiate to the
drains

One minute past, and Lethe-wards
had sunk.

*Ibid. Ode to a Nightingale,
Stanza 1*

Thou, light-winged Dryad of the
trees,

In some melodious plot

Of beechen green, and shadows num-
berless,

Singest of summer in full-throated
ease.

Ibid.

O, for a draught of vintage! that hath
been

Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved
earth,

Tasting of Flora and the country green,
Dance, and Provençal song, and sun-
burnt mirth!

O, for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hip-
pocrene,

With beaded bubbles winking at
the brim,

And purple-stained mouth.

*Poems. Ode to a Nightingale,
Stanza 2*

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite for-
get

What thou among the leaves hast
never known,

The weariness, the fever, and the fret
Here, where men sit and hear each
other groan.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Where youth grows pale, and spectre-
thin, and dies;

Where but to think is to be full of sor-
row

And leaden-eyed despairs.

Ibid.

Already with thee! tender is the night.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon
the boughs,

But, in embalmed darkness, guess each
sweet.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The murmurous haunt of flies on sum-
mer eves.

Ibid.

Darkling I listen; and, for many a time

I have been half in love with easeful
Death,

Call'd him soft names in many a mused
rhyme,

To take into the air my quiet breath;

Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
To cease upon the midnight with no
pain,

While thou art pouring forth thy
soul abroad

In such an ecstasy!
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears
in vain —

To thy high requiem become a sod.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Thou wast not born for death, immortal
Bird!

No hungry generations tread thee
down;

The voice I hear this passing night was
heard

In ancient days by emperor and
clown:

Perhaps the self-same song that found
a path

Through the sad heart of Ruth,
when, sick for home,

She stood in tears amid the alien
corn;

The same that oft-times hath
Charm'd magic casements, opening on
the foam

Of perilous seas, in faery lands for-
lorn.

Poems. Ode to a Nightingale,
Stanza 7

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
To toll me back from thee to my sole
self!

Ibid. Stanza 8

Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music: — Do I wake or
sleep?

Ibid.

Thou still unravish'd bride of quiet-
ness,

Thou foster-child of silence and slow
time,

Sylvan historian, who canst thus ex-
press

A flowery tale more sweetly than our
rhyme:

What leaf-fring'd legend haunts about
thy shape?

Ibid. Ode on a Grecian Urn,
Stanza 1

What men or gods are these? What
maidens loth?

What mad pursuit? What struggle to
escape?

What pipes and timbrels? What
wild ecstasy?

Ibid.

Heard melodies are sweet, but those
unheard
Are sweeter.

Ibid. Stanza 2

For ever wilt thou love, and she be
fair!

Ibid.

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?
To what green altar, O mysterious
priest,

Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the
skies,

And all her silken flanks with gar-
lands drest?

Poems. Ode on a Grecian Urn,
Stanza 4

O Attic shape! Fair attitude!
Ibid. Stanza 5

"Beauty is truth, truth beauty," —
that is all

Ye know on earth, and all ye need to
know.

Ibid.

To make delicious moan
Upon the midnight hours.

Ibid. Ode to Psyche, Stanza 3

A bright torch, and a casement ope at
night,

To let the warm Love in!
Ibid. Stanza 5

Ever let the fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home.

Ibid. Fancy, Line 1

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,
Ye have left your souls on earth!

Have ye souls in heaven too?

Ibid. Ode Written on the Blank
Page before Beaumont and
Fletcher's Fair Maid of the Inn

Souls of Poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Have ye tippled drink more fine
Than mine host's Canary wine?

Ibid. Lines on the Mermaid
Tavern

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun.

Ibid. To Autumn, Stanza 1

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy
store?

Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may
find

Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnow-
ing wind;

Or on a half-reap'd furrow sound
asleep,

Drows'd with the fume of poppies,
while thy hook

Spares the next swath and all its twined
flowers.

Poems. To Autumn, Stanza 2

Then in a wailful choir the small gnats
mourn

Among the river salallows.

Ibid. Stanza 3

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poi-
sonous wine.

*Ibid. Ode on Melancholy,
Stanza 1*

Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth
be

Your mournful Psyche.

Ibid.

Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose.

Ibid. Stanza 2

She dwells with Beauty — Beauty that
must die.

Ibid. Stanza 3

His soul shall taste the sadness of her
might,

And be among her cloudy trophies hung.

Ibid.

Deep in the shady sadness of a vale
Far sunken from the healthy breath of
morn,

Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one
star,

Sat gray-hair'd Saturn, quiet as a stone.

Ibid. Hyperion, Book I, Line 1

That large utterance of the early Gods!

Ibid. Line 51

For to bear all naked truths,
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty.

Ibid. Book II, Line 203

Here lies one whose name was writ
in water.¹

Epitaph for himself [1821]

¹ Among the many things he has requested of me to-night, this is the principal, — that on his gravestone shall be this inscription. — *Letter from Severn, in* RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES: *Life, Letters, and Literary Remains of John Keats* [1848]

See Sir Thomas More, page 86a.

SIR THOMAS NOON TALFOURD

[1795-1854]

'Tis a little thing.

To give a cup of water; yet its draught
Of cool refreshment, drained by fevered lips,

May give a shock of pleasure to the
frame

More exquisite than when nectarean
juice

Renews the life of joy in happiest
hours.

Ion [1835]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

ALFRED BUNN

[1796-1860]

I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side.

The Bohemian Girl [1843].

Act II, Song

But — I also dreamt, which pleas'd me
most,

That you loved me still the same.

Ibid.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE

[1796-1849]

The soul of man is larger than the sky,
Deeper than ocean, or the abysmal dark
Of the unfathomed center.

To Shakespeare

She is not fair to outward view

As many maidens be;

Her loveliness I never knew

Until she smiled on me:

Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,

A well of love, a spring of light.

Song, She Is Not Fair

Her very frowns are fairer far

Than smiles of other maidens are.

Ibid.

THOMAS CHANDLER HALI- BURTON ("SAM SLICK")

[1796-1865]

I want you to see Peel, Stanley, Gra-
ham, Shiel, Russell, Macauley, Old Joe,

and so on. These men are all upper-crust here.¹

*Sam Slick in England.*² Chap. XXIV
Circumstances alter cases.

The Old Judge. Chap. XV

We can do without any article of luxury we have never had; but when once obtained, it is not in human nature to surrender it voluntarily.

The Clockmaker

HORACE MANN

[1796-1859]

Lost, yesterday, somewhere between sunrise and sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty diamond minutes. No reward is offered, for they are gone forever.

Aphorism

Be ashamed to die until you have won some victory for humanity.

*Commencement Address,
Antioch College [1859]*

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ

[1796-1880]

Gentle Zitella, whither away?

Love's ritornella list, while I play.

The Brigand. Love's Ritornella

WILLIAM HICKLING

PRESCOTT

[1796-1859]

The surest test of the civilization of a people — at least, as sure as any — afforded by mechanical art is to be found in their architecture, which presents so noble a field for the display of the grand and the beautiful, and which, at the same time, is so intimately connected with the essential comforts of life.

*The Conquest of Peru [1847].
Book I, Chap. 5*

Where there is no free agency, there can be no morality. Where there is no

¹ Those families, you know, are our upper-crust, — not upper ten thousand. — JAMES FENIMORE COOPER: *The Ways of the Hour* [1850], Chap. VI

² The "Sam Slick" papers first appeared in a weekly paper in Nova Scotia in 1836.

temptation; there can be little claim to virtue.¹ Where the routine is rigorously proscribed by law, the law, and not the man, must have the credit of the conduct.

*The Conquest of Peru. Book I,
Chap. 5*

Drawing his sword he [Pizarro] traced a line with it on the sand from East to West. Then, turning towards the South, "Friends and comrades!" he said, "on that side are toil, hunger, nakedness, the drenching storm, desertion, and death; on this side ease and pleasure. There lies Peru with its riches; here, Panama and its poverty. Choose, each man, what best becomes a brave Castilian. For my part, I go to the South." So saying, he stepped across the line.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 4

RICHARD RYAN

[1796-1849]

O, saw ye the lass wi' the bonnie blue een?

Her smile is the sweetest that ever was seen,

Her cheek like the rose is, but fresher, I ween,

She's the loveliest lassie that trips on the green.

O, Saw Ye the Lass

JOSEPH AUGUSTINE WADE

[1796-1845]

Meet Me by Moonlight Alone.

Title of Poem

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY

[1797-1839]

Those who have wealth must be watchful and wary,

Power, alas! naught but misery brings!

I'd Be a Butterfly. Stanza 2

¹ There's many a life of sweet content
Whose virtue is environment.

WALTER LEARNED [1847-1915]: *On the Fly-Leaf of Manon Lescaut*

Oh no! we never mention her, —
 Her name is never heard;
 My lips are now forbid to speak
 That once familiar word.

Oh No! We Never Mention Her

Why don't the men propose, Mamma?
 Why don't the men propose?

Why Don't the Men Propose?

She wore a wreath of roses
 The first night that we met.

She Wore a Wreath

Friends depart, and memory takes them
 To her caverns, pure and deep.

Teach Me to Forget

Tell me the tales that to me were so
 dear,

Long, long ago, long, long ago.

*Long, Long Ago*¹

Oh pilot, 'tis a fearful night!
 There's danger on the deep.

The Pilot

Absence makes the heart grow fonder: ²
 Isle of Beauty, fare thee well!

Isle of Beauty

My fond affection thou hast seen,
 Then judge of my regret
 To think more happy thou hadst been
 If we had never met.

To My Wife

I'm saddest when I sing.

You Think I Have a Merry Heart

SAMUEL LOVER

[1797-1868]

Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her
 eye.

Rory O'More [1836]. *Stanza 1*

For dhramas always go by contrairies,
 my dear.

Ibid. *Stanza 2*

¹ A popular temperance song, *Where Are the Friends That to Me Were So Dear?* was set to the tune of *Long, Long Ago*.

² I find that absence still increases love. — CHARLES HOPKINS: *To C. C.* [1694]

Distance sometimes endears friendship, and absence sweeteneth it. — JAMES HOWELL: *Familiar Letters* [1650], *Book I, Sect. 1, No. 6*

"That's eight times today that you've
 kissed me before."

"Then here goes another," says he, "to
 make sure,

For there's luck in odd numbers," says
 Rory O'More.¹

Rory O'More. Stanza 3

As she sat in the low-backed car

The man at the turn-pike bar

Never asked for the toll

But just rubbed his old poll

And looked after the low-backed car.

The Low-Backed Car. Stanza 1

And with my advice, faith I wish you'd
 take me.

Widow Machree [1839]

Sure the shovel and tongs

To each other belongs.

Ibid.

HEINRICH HEINE ²

[1797-1856]

"Oh, 'tis Love that makes us grateful,
 Oh, 'tis Love that makes us rich!"

So sings man, and every fateful

Echo bears his amorous speech.

O, die Liebe macht uns selig.

Stanza 1

Toward France there journeyed two
 grenadiers

Who had been captured in Russia;

And they hung their heads and their
 eyes had tears

As they came to the border of Prus-
 sia.

Nach Frankreich zogen zwei

Grenadier'. Stanza 1

A pine tree stands so lonely

In the North where the high winds
 blow,

He sleeps; and the whitest blanket

Wraps him in ice and snow.

Ein Fichtenbaum steht einsam.

Stanza 1

¹ See Pliny, page 50b.

² Translated by LOUIS UNTERMEYER.

Therefore a secret unrest

Tortured thee, brilliant and bold.

MATTHEW ARNOLD: *Heine's Grave*

[1867]

From grief too great to banish
Come songs, my lyric minions.¹
Aus meinen grossen Schmerzen.

Stanza 1

When two who love are parted,
They talk, as friend to friend,
Clasp hands and weep a little,
And sigh without an end.
Wenn zwei von einander scheiden.

Stanza 1

I do not know why this confronts me,
This sadness, this echo of pain;
A curious legend still haunts me,
Still haunts and obsesses my brain.²
Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten (The Lorelei).

Stanza 1
The years keep coming and going,
Men will arise and depart;
Only one thing is immortal:
The love that is in my heart.

Die Jahre kommen und gehen.

Stanza 1
Child, you are like a flower,
So sweet and pure and fair.³
Du bist wie eine Blume.

Stanza 1
He who, for the first time, loves,
Even vainly, is a God.
But the man who loves again,
And still vainly, is a fool.

Wer zum erstenmale liebt.
Stanza 1
Oh what lies there are in kisses!

In den Küssen, welche Lüge.
Stanza 1

The sea has its pearls,
The heaven its stars,
But my heart, my heart,
My heart has its love.

Das Meer hat seine Perlen.

Stanza 1

The deep, blue eyes of Springtime
Peer from the grass beneath;

¹ Out of my own great woe
I make my little songs.

Translated by ELIZABETH BARRETT
BROWNING

See Butler, page 239b.

² Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten,
Dass ich so traurig bin;
Ein Märchen aus alten Zeiten,
Das kommt mir nicht aus dem Sinn.

³ Du bist wie eine Blume,
So hold und schön und rein.

They are the tender violets
That I will twine in a wreath.
Die blauen Frühlingsaugen.
Stanza 1

Your eyes' blue depths are lifted,
With love and friendship stirred.
They smile; and, lost in dreaming,
I cannot speak a word.¹
Mit deinen blauen Augen.
Stanza 1

Good-Fortune is a giddy maid,
Fickle and restless as a fawn;
She smooths your hair; and then the
jade
Kisses you quickly, and is gone.²
Das Glück ist eine leichte Dirne.
Stanza 1

But Madam Sorrow scorns all this,
She shows no eagerness for flitting;
But with a long and fervent kiss
Sits by your bed and brings her
knitting.

Ibid, Stanza 2
This is America!
This is the new world!

Not the present European
Wasted and withering sphere.
Vitzliputzli. Prelude, Dieses ist Amerika! Stanza 1

For Sleep is good, but Death is better
still —
The best is never to be born at all.³

Gross ist die Ähnlichkeit der beiden schönen

If one has no heart, one cannot write
for the masses.

Letter to Julius Campe
[March 18, 1840]

¹ Mit deinen blauen Augen
Siehst du mich lieblich an,
Da wird mir so träumend zu Sinne,
Dass ich nicht sprechen kann.

² See Dryden, page 278a.
Good Luck is the gayest of all gay girls,
Long in one place she will not stay,
Back from your brow she strokes the curls,
Kisses you quick and flies away.

But Madame Bad Luck soberly comes
And sits by your bed, and brings her knitting.

JOHN HAY [1838-1905]: *Good and Bad Luck (After Heine)*

³ See Sophocles, page 16a.

Ordinarily he is insane, but he has lucid moments when he is only stupid.

Of Savoye, appointed ambassador to Frankfurl by Lamartine
[1848]

To publish even one line of an author which he himself has not intended for the public at large — especially letters which are addressed to private persons — is to commit a despicable act of felony.

Quoted by SWINBURNE as heading for In Sepulcretis

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL

[1797-1835]

I've wandered east, I've wandered west,
Through mony a weary way;
But never, never can forget
The luve o' life's young day!

Jeannie Morrison. Stanza 1

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT
SHELLEY

[1797-1851]

I beheld the wretch — the miserable monster whom I had created.

Frankenstein [1818]. Chap. 5

MACDONALD CLARKE

[1798-1842]

Whilst twilight's curtain spreading far,
Was pinned with a single star.

Death in Disguise. Line 227

Ha! see where the wild-blazing Grog-shop appears,
As the red waves of wretchedness swell;

How it burns on the edge of tempestuous years —

The horrible Light-house of Hell!

The Rum-hole

JOHN ADAMS DIX

[1798-1879]

If any one attempts to haul down the American flag, shoot him on the spot.

Official Dispatch to Treasury Officer in New Orleans [January 29, 1861]

ROBERT GILFILLAN

[1798-1850]

There's a hope for every woe,
And a balm for every pain,
But the first joys of our heart
Come never back again!

The Exile's Song. Stanza 4

THOMAS HOOD

[1798-1845]

Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms;
But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms!

Faithless Nellie Gray [1826].

Stanza 1

His death, which happened in his berth,

At forty-odd befell:

They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton tolled the bell.

Faithless Sally Brown [1826].

Stanza 17

There is a silence where hath been no sound,

There is a silence where no sound may be,

In the cold grave — under the deep,
deep sea,

Or in wide desert where no life is found.

Sonnet, Silence [1827]

We watched her breathing through the night,

Her breathing soft and low,
As in her breast the wave of life

Kept heaving to and fro.

The Death-Bed [1827]. *Stanza 1*

Our very hopes belied our fears,

Our fears our hopes belied; —

We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I remember, I remember

The house where I was born,

The little window where the sun

Came peeping in at morn;

He never came a wink too soon

Nor brought too long a day.

I Remember, I Remember

[1827]. *Stanza 1*

I remember, I remember
 The fir-trees dark and high;
 I used to think their slender tops
 Were close against the sky:
 It was a childish ignorance,
 But now 'tis little joy
 To know I'm farther off from heaven
 Than when I was a boy.

I Remember, I Remember. Stanza 4
 She stood breast-high amid the corn,¹
 Clasped by the golden light of morn,
 Like the sweetheart of the sun,
 Who many a glowing kiss had won.

Ruth [1827]. Stanza 1
 Thus she stood amid the stooks,
 Praising God with sweetest looks.

Ibid. Stanza 4
 And there is even a happiness
 That makes the heart afraid.

Ode to Melancholy [1827]
 There's not a string attuned to mirth
 But has its chord in melancholy.

Ibid.
 But evil is wrought by want of thought,
 As well as want of heart.

*The Lady's Dream [1827].
 Stanza 16*
 I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
 Stand shadowless like silence, listening
 To silence.

Ode, Autumn [1827]. Stanza 1
 Peace and rest at length have come,
 All the day's long toil is past,
 And each heart is whispering, "Home,
 Home at last."

Home at Last [1827]
 Straight down the Crooked Lane,
 And all round the Square.

A Plain Direction. Stanza 1
 Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn
 Through the cold and heavy mist,
 And Eugene Aram walked between,
 With gyves upon his wrist.

*The Dream of Eugene Aram
 [1829]. Stanza 36*
 Never go to France
 Unless you know the lingo,
 If you do, like me,
 You will repent, by jingo.

*French and English [1839].
 Stanza 1*

No warmth, no cheerfulness, no health-
 ful ease,
 No comfortable feel in any member —
 No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no
 bees,
 No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no
 birds,
 November!

No
 Seem'd washing his hands with invis-
 ible soap
 In imperceptible water.

*Miss Kilmansegg and Her Pre-
 cious Leg [1841-1843]. Her
 Christening, Stanza 10*

O bed! O bed! delicious bed!
 That heaven upon earth to the weary
 head!

Ibid. Her Dream, Stanza 7
 He lies like a hedgehog rolled up the
 wrong way,
 Tormenting himself with his prickles.

Ibid. Stanza 14
 There's a double beauty whenever a
 swan
 Swims on a lake, with her double
 thereon.¹

Ibid. Her Honeymoon, Stanza 9
 Home-made dishes that drive one from
 home.

Ibid. Her Misery, Stanza 1
 Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!
 Bright and yellow, hard and cold.

Ibid. Her Moral
 Spurned by the young, but hugged by
 the old
 To the very verge of the churchyard
 mould.

Ibid.
 How widely its agencies vary, —
 To save — to ruin — to curse — to
 bless, —

As even its minted coins express,
 Now stamped with the image of Good
 Queen Bess,
 And now of a Bloody Mary.

Ibid.

¹ The swan on still St. Mary's lake
 Float double, swan and shadow!

WORDSWORTH: *Yarrow Unvisited*
 [1803], St. 6

¹ See Keats, page 482a.

Another tumble! — that's his precious
nose!

Parental Ode to My Infant Son.

Stanza 3

Boughs are daily rifled
By the gusty thieves,
And the book of Nature
Getteth short of leaves.

The Season. Stanza 2

With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat in unwomanly rags
Plying her needle and thread —
Stitch! stitch! stitch!

The Song of the Shirt [1843].

Stanza 1

O men, with sisters dear!
O men, with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives! ¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

Sewing at once with a double thread,
A shroud as well as a shirt.

Ibid.

O God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap!

Ibid. Stanza 5

No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief.

Ibid. Stanza 10

My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread.

Ibid.

A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress.

The Surplice Question. Stanza 2

One more unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!

The Bridge of Sighs [1844].

Stanza 1

Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care;
Fashioned so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ See Scott, page 416a.

Alas for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun! ¹

The Bridge of Sighs. Stanza 9

O'er the earth there comes a bloom;
Sunny light for sullen gloom;
Warm perfume for vapour cold —
I smell the rose above the mould!

Farewell, Life [1845]. Stanza 2

GEORGE LINLEY

[1798–1865]

Among our ancient mountains,
And from our lovely vales,
Oh, let the prayer re-echo:
“God bless the Prince of Wales!”

God Bless the Prince of Wales.

Stanza 1

Tho' lost to sight, to memory dear
Thou ever wilt remain;
One only hope my heart can cheer, —
The hope to meet again.

Song 2

ROBERT POLLOK

[1798–1827]

Sorrows remembered sweeten present
joy.

The Course of Time. Book I, Line 464

HENRY SCOTT RIDDELL

[1798–1870]

Then Scotland's dales and Scotland's
vales,

And Scotland's hills for me;
I'll drink a cup to Scotland yet,
Wi' a' the honours three.

Scotland Yet. Stanza 2

¹ See Southey, page 427b, and O'Reilly, page 729b.

² This song was written and composed, probably about 1830, by Linley for the well-known tenor Augustus Braham, and sung by him.

Absent or dead, still let a friend be dear. —
ALEXANDER POPE: *Epistle to Robert, Earl of Oxford and Mortimer* [1721]

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT

[1799-1888]

Greater is he who is above temptation than he who being tempted overcomes.

Orphic Sayings [1840]. No. 12

The true teacher defends his pupils against his own personal influence. He inspires self-distrust. He guides their eyes from himself to the spirit that quickens him. He will have no disciple.

Ibid. *The Teacher*

Who loves a garden still his Eden keeps, Perennial pleasures plants, and wholesome harvests reaps.

Tablets [1868]

Nature is thought immersed in matter.

Ibid.

I press thee to my heart as Duty's faithful child.

Sonnet to Louisa May Alcott
[1882]

RUFUS CHOATE

[1799-1859]

The courage of New England was the "courage of Conscience." It did not rise to that insane and awful passion, the love of war for itself.

Address at Ipswich Centennial
[1834]

The final end of Government is not to exert restraint but to do good.

Speech, U. S. Senate
[July 2, 1841]

There was a state without king or nobles; there was a church without a bishop; ¹ there was a people governed by grave magistrates which it had

¹ See Junius, page 1002a.

It [Calvinism] established a religion without a prelate, a government without a king. — GEORGE BANCROFT: *History of the United States* [1834-1876], Vol. III, Chap. VI

Compare the anonymous poem, *The Puritans' Mistake*, published by Oliver Ditson in 1844:

Oh, we are weary pilgrims; to this wilderness we bring

A Church without a bishop, a State without a King.

selected, and by equal laws which it had framed.

Speech before the New England Society [December 22, 1843]

We join ourselves to no party that does not carry the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.

Letter to the Whig Convention, Worcester [October 1, 1855]

Its constitution the glittering and sounding generalities ¹ of natural right which make up the Declaration of Independence.

Letter to the Maine Whig Committee [1856]

HONORÉ DE BALZAC

[1799-1850]

I believe in the incomprehensibility of God.

Letter to Madame de Hanska
[1837]

Those sweetly smiling angels with pensive looks, innocent faces, and cash-boxes for hearts.

Cousin Bette [1846]. Chap. 15

Love and hate are emotions that feed on themselves; but of the two hate is the more enduring. Love is limited by our limited strength — it draws its power from living and giving; but hate is like death and avarice — it is a sort of active abstraction, apart from people and things.

Ibid. Chap. 16

MARY HOWITT

[1799-1888]

Old England is our home, and Englishmen are we;

¹ Six years earlier, Choate gave a lecture in Providence, a review of which, by FRANKLIN J. DICKMAN, appeared in the *Journal* of December 14, 1849. Dickman wrote: "We fear that the glittering generalities of the speaker have left an impression more delightful than permanent." It would seem that Dickman must have the credit of inventing the phrase "glittering generalities," unless his report was merely echoing words used by Choate in the lecture.

Our tongue is known in every clime,
our flag in every sea.

Old England Is Our Home

"Will you walk into my parlour?" said
the spider to the fly;

"'Tis the prettiest little parlour that
ever you did spy."

The Spider and the Fly

Buttercups and daisies,

Oh, the pretty flowers;

Coming ere the Springtime;

To tell of sunny hours.

Buttercups and Daisies

GEORGE PAYNE

RAINSFORD JAMES

[1799-1860]

Thou'rt an ass, Robin, thou'rt an ass,

To think that great men be

More gay than I that lie on the grass

Under the greenwood tree.

I tell thee no, I tell thee no,

The Great are slaves to their gilded
show.

Richelieu [1829]. *Chap. 3,*

Robber's Song, Stanza 1

Turning over a page or two in the
book of Nature, I found that the most
brilliant actions and the greatest events
were generally brought about from the
meanest motives and most petty
causes.

Ibid. Chap. 5

A single word has sometimes lost or
won an empire—even less than a
single word, if we may believe the his-
tory of Darius's horse, who proclaimed
his master emperor without speaking.¹

Ibid. Chap. 6

Age is the most terrible misfortune
that can happen to any man; other
evils will mend, this is every day get-
ting worse.

Ibid. Chap. 14

¹ The seven candidates for the throne of
Persia agreed that he should be king whose
horse neighed first. The horse of Darius was
the first.

THOMAS NOEL

[1799-1861]

Rattle his bones over the stones!

He's only a pauper, whom nobody
owns!

The Pauper's Drive. Stanza 1

Let him push at the door,—in the
chimney roar,

And rattle the window-pane;

Let him in at us spy with his icicle eye,
But he shall not entrance gain.

Old Winter. Stanza 5

JULIA CRAWFORD

[1800-1885]

Kathleen mavourneen! the grey dawn
is breaking,

The horn of the hunter is heard on the
hill,

Kathleen Mavourneen [1835].

Stanza 1

Hast thou forgotten how soon we must
sever?

Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we
must part?

It may be for years, and it may be
forever;

Then why art thou silent, thou voice
of my heart?

Ibid.

THOMAS BABINGTON,

LORD MACAULAY

[1800-1859]

That is the best government which
desires to make the people happy, and
knows how to make them happy.

*On Mitford's History of
Greece* [1824]

Free trade, one of the greatest bless-
ings which a government can confer on
a people, is in almost every country un-
popular.

Ibid.

Press where ye see my white plume
shine, amidst the ranks of war,

And be your oriflamme today the hel-
met of Navarre.

Ivry [1824]. *Line 29*

Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand.

On Milton [1825]

The dust and silence of the upper shelf.

Ibid.

Perhaps no person can be a poet, or even can enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind.

Ibid.

Nothing is so useless as a general maxim.

On Niccolo de Machiavelli [1827]

The English Bible, — a book which if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power.

On John Dryden [1828]

His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar.

Ibid.

Ye diners-out from whom we guard our spoons.¹

Political Georgics

Men are never so likely to settle a question rightly as when they discuss it freely.

Southey's Colloquies [1830]

Nothing is so galling to a people, not broken in from the birth, as a paternal or, in other words, a meddling government, a government which tells them what to read and say and eat and drink and wear.

Ibid.

He had a head which statuary loved to copy, and a foot the deformity of which the beggars in the streets mimicked.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron

[1831]

We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality.

Ibid.

¹ The louder he talked of his honor, the faster we counted our spoons. — EMERSON: *Conduct of Life* [1860], *Worship*

From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness, — a system in which the two great commandments were to hate your neighbour and to love your neighbour's wife.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron

What a singular destiny has been that of this remarkable man! — To be regarded in his own age as a classic, and in ours as a companion! To receive from his contemporaries that full homage which men of genius have in general received only from posterity; to be more intimately known to posterity than other men are known to their contemporaries!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson

[1831]

That wonderful book, while it obtains admiration from the most fastidious critics, is loved by those who are too simple to admire it.

On Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress

[1831]

The conformation of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.

On Horace Walpole [1833]

Such night in England ne'er had been, nor ne'er again shall be.

The Armada [1833]. *Line 34*

An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia.¹

On Lord Bacon [1837]

Every schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma, and who strangled Atahualpa.

On Lord Clive [1840]

She [the Roman Catholic Church] may still exist in undiminished vigour when some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St. Paul's.²

On Ranke's History of the Popes [1840]

¹ See Tennyson, page 549a.

² Macaulay used a similar image in 1824 in the concluding paragraph of a review of MIT-

She [the Catholic Church] thoroughly understands what no other Church has ever understood, how to deal with enthusiasts.

On Ranke's History of the Popes

The Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and infamous.

On Warren Hastings [1841]

I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies.

*Letter to Macvey Napier
[November 5, 1841]*

In order that he might rob a neighbour whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America.

On Frederic the Great [1842]

We hardly know an instance of the strength and weakness of human nature

FORD'S *Greece* and in his review of MILL'S *Essay on Government* in 1829.

Who knows but that hereafter some traveller like myself will sit down upon the banks of the Seine, the Thames, or the Zuyder Zee, where now, in the tumult of enjoyment, the heart and the eyes are too slow to take in the multitude of sensations? Who knows but he will sit down solitary amid silent ruins, and weep a people inurned and their greatness changed into an empty name? — CONSTANTIN DE VOLNEY [1757–1820]: *Ruins, Chap. II*

The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucydides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, in time a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at Peru. At last some curious traveller from Lima will visit England, and give a description of the ruins of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balbec and Palmyra. — HORACE WALPOLE: *Letter to Sir Horace Mann* [November 24, 1774]

In the firm expectation that when London shall be a habitation of bitterns, when St. Paul and Westminster Abbey shall stand shapeless and nameless ruins in the midst of an unpeopled marsh, when the piers of Waterloo Bridge shall become the nuclei of islets of reeds and osiers, and cast the jagged shadows of their broken arches on the solitary stream, some Transatlantic commentator will be weighing in the scales of some new and now unimagined system of criticism the respective merits of the Bells and the Fudges and their historians. — SHELLEY: *Dedication to Peter Bell the Third* [1819]

so striking and so grotesque as the character of this haughty, vigilant, resolute, sagacious blue-stockings, half Mithridates and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a quire of bad verses in the other.

On Frederic the Great

Lars Porsena of Clusium

By the Nine Gods he swore

That the great house of Tarquin

Should suffer wrong no more.

By the Nine Gods he swore it,

And named a trysting day,

And bade his messengers ride forth

East and west and south and north,

To summon his array.

Lays of Ancient Rome [1842].

Horatius, Stanza 1

To every man upon this earth

Death cometh soon or late;

And how can man die better

Than facing fearful odds

For the ashes of his fathers,

And the temples of his gods?

Ibid. Stanza 27

Those behind cried "Forward!"

And those before cried "Back!"

Ibid. Stanza 50

Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!

To whom the Romans pray,

A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,

Take thou in charge this day.

Ibid. Stanza 59

A man who has never looked on Niagara has but a faint idea of a cataract; and he who has not read Barrère's *Memoirs* may be said not to know what it is to lie.

*Mémoires de Bertrand Barère
[1843]*

The highest proof of virtue is to possess boundless power without abusing it.

*Review of Aikin's Life of
Addison [1843]*

There you sit,¹ doing penance for the disingenuousness of years.

*Speech, House of Commons
[April 14, 1845]*

¹ Sir Robert Peel.

Forget all feuds, and shed one English
tear

O'er English dust. A broken heart lies
here.

Epitaph on a Jacobite [1845]

Those who compare the age in which
their lot has fallen with a golden age
which exists only in imagination, may
talk of degeneracy and decay; but no
man who is correctly informed as to the
past, will be disposed to take a morose
or desponding view of the present.

History of England [1849-1861].

Vol. I, Chap. 1

I shall cheerfully bear the reproach
of having degenerated below the dignity
of history if I can succeed in placing
before the English of the nineteenth
century a true picture of the life of
their ancestors.

Ibid.

The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not
because it gave pain to the bear, but
because it gave pleasure to the spec-
tators.

Ibid. Chap. 2

There were gentlemen and there
were seamen in the navy of Charles II.
But the seamen were not gentlemen, and
the gentlemen were not seamen.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The ambassador [of Russia] and
the grandees who accompanied him
were so gorgeous that all London
crowded to stare at them, and so filthy
that nobody dared to touch them. They
came to the court balls dropping pearls
and vermin.

Ibid. Vol. V, Chap. 23

Your Constitution is all sail and no
anchor.

*Letter to H. S. Randall, author
of a Life of Thomas Jefferson
[May 23, 1857]*

I met Sir Bulwer Lytton, or Lytton
Bulwer. He is anxious about some
scheme for some association of literary
men. I detest all such associations. I

¹ Even bear-baiting was esteemed heathen-
ish and unchristian: the sport of it, not the
inhumanity, gave offence.—HUME: *History
of England [1754-1757], Vol. I, Chap. LXII*

hate the notion of gregarious authors.
The less we have to do with each other,
the better.

*Quoted in GEORGE OTTO TRE-
VELYAND: Life and Letters of
Lord Macaulay [1877]. Vol. II,
Page 245*

Soon fades the spell, soon comes the
night;

Say will it not be then the same,
Whether we played the black or white,
Whether we lost or won the game?

Sermon in a Churchyard. Stanza 8

Who never forgot that the end of
Government is the happiness of the
governed.

*Inscription for the Statue of
Lord William Bentinck*

SIR HENRY TAYLOR

[1800-1886]

His food
Was glory, which was poison to his
mind

And peril to his body.

Philip Van Artevelde [1834].

Part I, Act I, Sc. 5

The world knows nothing of its great-
est men.

Ibid.

He that lacks time to mourn, lacks
time to mend.

Eternity mourns that.

Ibid.

We figure to ourselves
The thing we like; and then we build
it up,

As chance will have it, on the rock or
sand, —

For thought is tired of wandering o'er
the world.

And homebound Fancy runs her bark
ashore.

Ibid.

Such souls,
Whose sudden visitations daze the
world,
Vanish like lightning, but they leave
behind

A voice that in the distance far away
Wakens the slumbering ages.

Ibid.

RICHARD BETHELL,
LORD WESTBURY

[1800-1873]

Take a note of that; his Lordship says he will turn it over in what he is pleased to call his mind.¹

NASH: *Life of Lord Westbury*
[1888]. Vol. I, Page 158

JANE WELSH CARLYLE

[1801-1866]

Medical men all over the world having merely entered into a tacit agreement to call all sorts of maladies people are liable to, in cold weather, by one name; so that one sort of treatment may serve for all, and their practice be thereby greatly simplified.

Letter to John Welsh
[March 4, 1837]

Some new neighbours, that came a month or two ago, brought with them an accumulation of all the things to be guarded against in a London neighbourhood, viz., a pianoforte, a lap-dog, and a parrot.

Letter to Mrs. Carlyle
[May 6, 1839]

Never does one feel oneself so utterly helpless as in trying to speak comfort for great bereavement. I will not try it. Time is the only comforter for the loss of a mother.

Letter to Thomas Carlyle
[December 27, 1853]

If peace and quietness be not in one's own power, one can always give oneself at least bodily fatigue — no such bad succedaneum after all.

Journal. October 23, 1855

When one has been threatened with a great injustice, one accepts a smaller as a favour.

Ibid. November 21, 1855

¹ Reported to have been spoken in an audible whisper, from the barristers' table, in reference to a presiding judge. According to Nash, Lord Westbury always disclaimed invention of the mot.

DAVID GLASGOW
FARRAGUT

[1801-1870]

Damn the torpedoes! Captain Drayton, go ahead! Jouett, full speed!

At Mobile Bay [August 5, 1864]

JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL
NEWMAN

[1801-1890]

Time hath a taming hand.

Persecution [1832]. Stanza 3

Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom;

Lead thou me on!

The night is dark, and I am far from home;

Lead thou me on!

Keep thou my feet: I do not ask to see

The distant scene; one step enough for me.

The Pillar of the Cloud [1833]. Stanza 1

And with the morn, those angel faces smile

Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Growth is the only evidence of life.

Apologia pro Vita Sua [1864]

It is thy very energy of thought

Which keeps thee from thy God.

Dream of Gerontius [1866]. Part III

Who lets his feelings run

In soft luxurious flow,

Shrinks when hard service must be done,

And faints at every woe.

Flowers Without Fruit [1868]

Living Nature, not dull Art

Shall plan my ways and rule my heart.

Nature and Art [1868]. Stanza 12

Weep not for me:

Be blithe as wont, nor tinge with gloom

The stream of love that circles home,
Light hearts and free!

Joy in the gifts Heaven's bounty lends,
Nor miss my face, dear friends!

I still am near.

A Voice from Afar [Knowledge]

[1868]. Stanza 1

It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say he is one who never inflicts pain.

Idea of a University [1873]. *The Man of the World*

If he be an unbeliever, he will be too profound and large-minded to ridicule religion or to act against it; he is too wise to be a dogmatist or fanatic in his infidelity. He respects piety and devotion; he even supports institutions as venerable, beautiful, or useful, to which he does not assent; he honours the ministers of religion, and it contents him to decline its mysteries without assailing or denouncing them.

Ibid.

A great memory does not make a philosopher, any more than a dictionary can be called a grammar.

Ibid. Knowledge in Relation to Learning

Ex Umbris et Imaginibus in Veritatem! (From shadows and symbols into the truth.)

Epitaph at Edgbaston, composed by himself

BRIGHAM YOUNG

[1801-1877]

This is the place!

*On first seeing the valley of the Great Salt Lake, July 24, 1847*¹

ALLEN C. SPOONER

[*Floruit* 1846]

I mused upon the Pilgrim flock
Whose luck it was to land

¹ Brigham Young and 142 men, three women and two children were the vanguard of Mormon pioneers who explored westward from Nebraska to find a new home for their Church. Mahonri M. Young, noted sculptor and grandson of Brigham Young, designed the "This is The Place Monument," which was dedicated on the spot on the centennial, July 24, 1947.

Upon almost the only rock
Among the Plymouth sand.

Old Times and New. Stanza 2
(Written for the New England Society Festival, New York, December 22, 1846)

ALEXANDRE DUMAS

THE ELDER

[1802-1870]

There are virtues which become crimes by exaggeration.

The Count of Monte Cristo

[1841-1845]. Chap. 90

Great is truth. Fire cannot burn, nor water drown it.

Ibid. Chap. 113

All human wisdom is summed up in two words, — wait and hope.

Ibid. Chap. 117

All for one, one for all, that is our device.¹

The Three Musketeers [1844].

Chap. 9

Nothing succeeds like success.²

Ange Pitou [1854]. Vol. I, Page 72

Let us look for the woman.³

The Mohicans of Paris

[1854-1855]. Vol. III,

Chaps. 10 and 11

VICTOR HUGO

[1802-1885]

Let us, while waiting for new monuments, preserve the ancient monuments.

Note added to the Definitive Edition of Notre Dame de Paris

[1832]

Popularity? It is glory's small change.

Ruy Blas [1838]. Act III, Sc. 5

The three problems of the age — the degradation of man by poverty, the ruin of woman by starvation, and the

¹ See Shakespeare, page 131b.

² Rien ne réussit comme le succès. — French proverb

³ Cherchons la femme. "Cherchez la femme" is attributed to Joseph Fouché [1759-1820].

dwarfing of childhood by physical and spiritual night.

*Les Misérables*¹ [1862].
Preface

The supreme happiness of life is the conviction that we are loved.

Ibid. Fantine, Book V, Chap. 4

For prying into any human affairs, none are equal to those whom it does not concern.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The malicious have a dark happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Great grief is a divine and terrible radiance which transfigures the wretched.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Napoleon . . . mighty somnambulist of a vanished dream.

Ibid. Cosette, Book I, Chap. 13

Thank heaven, nations are great aside from the dismal chances of the sword.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Waterloo is a battle of the first rank won by a captain of the second.

Ibid.

Would you realize what Revolution is, call it Progress; and would you realize what Progress is, call it Tomorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 17

What is that to the Infinite?

Ibid. Chap. 18

Great blunders are often made, like large ropes, of a multitude of fibres.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 10

Upon the first goblet he read this inscription: Monkey wine; upon the second: lion wine; upon the third: sheep wine; upon the fourth: swine wine. These four inscriptions expressed the four descending degrees of drunkenness: the first, that which enlivens; the second, that which irritates; the third, that which stupefies; finally the last, that which brutalizes.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 9

¹ Translated by CHARLES E. WILBOUR, Modern Library Giant.

A man is not idle because he is absorbed in thought. There is a visible labour and there is an invisible labour.

Les Misérables. Cosette, Book VII, Chap. 8

To be buried in Père Lachaise is like having mahogany furniture.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 5

No one ever keeps a secret so well as a child.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The peculiarity of prudery is to multiply sentinels, in proportion as the fortress is less threatened.¹

Ibid. Marius, Book II, Chap. 8

Nothing will mix and amalgamate more easily than an old priest and an old soldier. In reality, they are the same kind of man. One has devoted himself to his country upon earth, the other to his country in heaven; there is no other difference.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 2

He had the appearance of a caryatid in vacation; he was supporting nothing but his reverie.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 2

Life, misfortunes, isolation, abandonment, poverty, are battlefields which have their heroes; obscure heroes, sometimes greater than the illustrious heroes.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

A creditor is worse than a master; for a master owns only your person, a creditor owns your dignity, and can belabour that.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Social prosperity means man happy, the citizen free, the nation great.

Ibid. Saint Denis, Book I, Chap. 4

Nothing is more dangerous than discontinued labour; it is habit lost. A habit easy to abandon, difficult to resume.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

¹ That is the refuge of all old coquettes; it is hard for them to be deserted by the gallants, and from such a desertion, in their spite, they take refuge in the trade of a prude.—MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], Act I, Sc. 1

Thought is the labour of the intellect,
reverie is its pleasure.

*Les Misérables. Saint Denis,
Book II, Chap. 1*

Where the telescope ends, the micro-
scope begins. Which of the two has the
grander view?

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3
A compliment is something like a kiss
through a veil.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 1
Great perils have this beauty, that
they bring to light the fraternity of
strangers.

Ibid. Book XII, Chap. 4
Philosophy is the microscope of
thought.

*Ibid. Jean Valjean, Book II,
Chap. 2*
When grace is joined with wrinkles,
it is adorable. There is an unspeakable
dawn in happy old age.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 2
Nothing is more gentle than smoke,
nothing more frightful. . . . Smoke
rising through the trees may signify the
most charming thing in the world, the
hearth; or the most terrible, a con-
flagration.

*Ninety-Three [1879]. Part I,
Book IV, Chap. 7*
The sublimest song to be heard on
earth is the lisping of the human soul
on the lips of children.

Ibid. Part III, Book III, Chap. 1
Nothing is so like a soul as a bee. It
goes from flower to flower as a soul
from star to star, and it gathers honey
as a soul gathers light.

Ibid. Chap. 3
To rise at six, to dine at ten,
To sup at six, to sleep at ten,
Makes a man live for ten times ten.

*Inscription over the door
of Hugo's study*

I represent a party which does not
yet exist: the party of revolution, civili-
zation.

This party will make the twentieth
century.

There will issue from it first the

United States of Europe, then the
United States of the World.

*Prophecy in autograph on the
wall of the room in which Hugo
died, Place des Vosges, Paris*

LYDIA MARIA CHILD

[1802-1880]

Genius hath electric power
Which earth can never tame,
Bright suns may scorch and dark
clouds lower,

Its flash is still the same.
Marius Amid the Ruins of Carthage
Over the river and through the wood,
To grandfather's house we'll go;

The horse knows the way
To carry the sleigh,
Through the white and drifted snow.
Thanksgiving Day, Stanza 1

ALBERT GORTON GREENE

[1802-1868]

Old Grimes is dead, that good old man
We never shall see more;
He used to wear a long black coat
All buttoned down before.

Old Grimes, Stanza 1
He had no malice in his mind,
No ruffles on his shirt.

Ibid. Stanza 8
His knowledge hid from public gaze,
He did not bring to view,
Nor made a noise town-meeting days,
As many people do.

Ibid. Stanza 10

LETITIA ELIZABETH

LANDON

[1802-1838]

Few, save the poor, feel for the poor.
The Poor
Were it not better to forget
Than but remember and regret?

Despondency

GEORGE POPE MORRIS

[1802-1864]

Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough! ¹

¹ See Campbell, page 433a.

In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now.

Woodman, Spare That Tree
[1830]. Stanza 1

The iron-armed soldier, the true-
hearted soldier,

The gallant old soldier of Tippecanoe.¹
Campaign Song for William

Henry Harrison [1840]
A song for our banner! The watchword
recall

Which gave the Republic her station:
"United we stand, divided we fall!"²

It made and preserves us a nation!³
The Flag of Our Union.

'Tis ever thus, when in life's storm
Hope's star to man grows dim,

An angel kneels, in woman's form,
And breathes a prayer for him.

Pocahontas. Stanza 3

EDWARD COOTE PINKNEY

[1802-1828]

I fill this cup to one made up

Of loveliness alone,

A woman, of her gentle sex

The seeming paragon;

To whom the better elements

And kindly stars have given

A form so fair, that, like the air,

'Tis less of earth than heaven.

A Health [1825]. Stanza 1

Her every tone is music's own,

Like those of morning birds,

And something more than melody

Dwells ever in her words.

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ Morris's words, sung to the tune of "The Old Oaken Bucket," were immensely popular. For the first time in our land the power of song was invoked to aid a Presidential candidate. — BEN PERLEY POORE: *Reminiscences* [1886]

² See Aesop, page 11a.

Then join hand in hand, brave Americans all!
By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.

JOHN DICKINSON: *The Liberty Song*
[1768]

³ Bless'd with victory and peace,
may our Heaven-rescued land

Praise the Power that hath made
and preserved us a nation.

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY: *The Star-Spangled*
Banner [1814], St. 4

Look out upon the stars, my love,
And shame them with thine eyes.

A Serenade [1825]

WINTHROP MACKWORTH

PRAED

[1802-1839]

And oh! I shall find how, day by day,

All thoughts and things look older;

How the laugh of pleasure grows less

gay,

And the heart of friendship colder.

Twenty-eight and Twenty-nine

She was our queen, our rose, our star;

And then she danced — O Heaven, her

dancing!

The Belle of the Ball

His talk was like a stream which runs

With rapid change from rocks to roses,

It slipped from politics to puns;

It passed from Mahomet to Moses.

The Vicar. Stanza 5

Events are writ by History's pen:

Though causes are too much to care

for:—

Fame talks about the where and when,

While folly asks the why and where-

fore.

Epitaph on the Late King of

the Sandwich Islands. Stanza 4

Dame Fortune is a fickle gipsy,

And always blind, and often tipsy;

Sometimes for years and years together,

She'll bless you with the sunniest

weather,

Bestowing honour, pudding, pence,

You can't imagine why or whence;

Then in a moment — Presto, pass! —

Your joys are withered like the grass.

The Haunted Tree

DAVID CHRISTY

[1802-?]]

Cotton is King; or, The Economical
Relations of Slavery.

Title of Book [1855]¹

¹ Take away *time is money*, and what is
left of England? take away *cotton is king*,

and what is left of America? — VICTOR HUGO:

Les Misérables [1862], *Marius*, Book IV,
Chap. 4

THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES
[1803-1849]

The anchor heaves, the ship swings
free,

The sails swell full. To sea, to sea!
Sailor's Song. Stanza 2

If there were dreams to sell,
What would you buy?
Some cost a passing-bell;
Some a light sigh.

Dream-Pedlary

That divinest hope, which none can
know of
Who have not laid their dearest in the
grave.

Death's Jest Book [1850]

If thou wilt ease thine heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then sleep, dear, sleep.

But wilt thou cure thy heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then die, dear, die.

Ibid.

WILLIAM ALLEN
[1803-1879]

Fifty-four forty, or fight! ¹
Speech, U. S. Senate [1844]

GEORGE BORROW
[1803-1881]

O England! long, long may it be ere
the sun of thy glory sink beneath the
wave of darkness! Though gloomy and
portentous clouds are now gathering
rapidly around thee, still, still may it
please the Almighty to disperse them,
and to grant thee a futurity longer in
duration and still brighter in renown
than thy past! Or, if thy doom be at
hand, may that doom be a noble one,

¹ This phrase was adopted as the slogan of the war party, in the presidential election of 1844. At the time, war with England regarding the Oregon question seemed imminent. The Democratic convention of 1844 had demanded the reoccupation of the whole of Oregon up to 54° 40', but the new president, James K. Polk, compromised with Great Britain on the forty-ninth parallel.

and worthy of her who has been styled
the Old Queen of the waters!

The Bible in Spain [1842]

O ye gifted ones, follow your calling,
for, however various your talents may
be, ye can have but one calling capable
of leading ye to eminence and renown;
follow resolutely the one straight path
before you, it is that of your good
angel, let neither obstacles nor tempta-
tions induce ye to leave it; bound along
if you can; if not, on hands and knees
follow in it, perish in it, if needful; but
ye need not fear that; no one ever yet
died in the true path of his calling be-
fore he had attained the pinnacle.

Lavengro [1851]. Chap. 21

Trust not a man's words if you
please, or you may come to very erro-
neous conclusions; but at all times
place implicit confidence in a man's
countenance in which there is no deceit;
and of necessity there can be none. If
people would but look each other more
in the face, we should have less cause
to complain of the deception of the
world; ¹ nothing so easy as physiog-
nomy nor so useful.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Translation is at best an echo.

Ibid. Chap. 25

There's night and day, brother, both
sweet things; sun, moon, and stars,
brother, all sweet things; there's like-
wise a wind on the heath. Life is very
sweet, brother; who would wish to
die?

Ibid.

I learnt . . . to fear God, and to
take my own part.

Ibid. Chap. 86

Youth is the only season for enjoy-
ment, and the first twenty-five years
of one's life are worth all the rest of
the longest life of man, even though
those five-and-twenty be spent in pen-
ury and contempt, and the rest in the
possession of wealth, honours, respect-
ability.

The Romany Rye [1857]. Chap. 30

¹ See Dickens, page 580a.

WILLIAM DRIVER

[1803-1886]

I name thee Old Glory.

*Words on Hoisting the Flag*¹

RALPH WALDO EMERSON

[1803-1882]

Four snakes gliding up and down a hollow for no purpose that I could see — not to eat, not for love, but only gliding.

Journal. April 11, 1834

Give me health and a day, and I will make the pomp of emperors ridiculous.

Nature [1836]. *Chap. 3, Beauty*

He who has mastered any law in his private thoughts, is master to that extent of all men whose language he speaks, and of all into whose language his own can be translated.

The American Scholar [1837]

Wherever Macdonald sits, there is the head of the table.²

Ibid.

If the single man plant himself indomitably on his instincts, and there abide, the huge world will come round to him.³

Ibid.

Men grind and grind in the mill of a truism, and nothing comes out but what was put in. But the moment they desert the tradition for a spontaneous thought, then poetry, wit, hope, virtue, learning, anecdote, all flock to their aid.

Literary Ethics [1838]

¹ On August 10, 1831, a large American flag was presented to Captain William Driver of the brig *Charles Doggett* by a band of women, in recognition of his humane service in bringing back the British mutineers of the ship *Bounty* from Tahiti to their former home, Pitcairn Island. As the flag was hoisted to the masthead, Captain Driver proclaimed, "I name thee Old Glory." The flag is now in the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.

² Emerson's sentence is usually quoted with the substitution of "Macgregor" for "Macdonald."

³ See Disraeli, page 512a.

All things come round to him who will but wait. — LONGFELLOW: *Tales of a Wayside Inn, The Student's Tale* [1863]

I wish to write such rhymes as shall not suggest a restraint, but contrariwise the wildest freedom.

Journal. June 27, 1839

Time dissipates to shining ether the solid angularity of facts.

Essays: First Series [1841]. *History*

There is properly no History; only Biography.¹

Ibid.

Nature is a mutable cloud, which is always and never the same.

Ibid.

A man is a bundle of relations, a knot of roots, whose flower and fruitage is the world.

Ibid.

The virtue in most request is conformity. Self-reliance is its aversion. It loves not realities and creators, but names and customs.

Ibid. Self-Reliance

Whoso would be a man must be a non-conformist.

Ibid.

A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds, adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines.

Ibid.

To be great is to be misunderstood.

Ibid.

An institution is the lengthened shadow of one man.

Ibid.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Ibid.

Every sweet has its sour; every evil its good.

Ibid. Compensation

For every thing you have missed, you have gained something else; and for every thing you gain, you lose something.

Ibid.

Everything in Nature contains all the powers of Nature. Everything is made of one hidden stuff.

Ibid.

¹ See Carlyle, page 475b.

It is as impossible for a man to be cheated by any one but himself, as for a thing to be, and not to be, at the same time.

Essays: First Series. Compensation

There is no luck in literary reputation. They who make up the final verdict upon every book are not the partial and noisy readers of the hour when it appears; but a court as of angels, a public not to be bribed, not to be entreated, and not to be overawed, decides upon every man's title to fame.

Ibid. Spiritual Laws

All mankind love a lover.

Ibid. Love

No man ever forgot the visitations of that power to his heart and brain, which created all things new; which was the dawn in him of music, poetry, and art.

Ibid.

Thou art to me a delicious torment.

Ibid. Friendship

Happy is the house that shelters a friend.

Ibid.

A friend is a person with whom I may be sincere. Before him, I may think aloud.

Ibid.

A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature.

Ibid.

Two may talk and one may hear, but three cannot take part in a conversation of the most sincere and searching sort.

Ibid.

The only reward of virtue is virtue; the only way to have a friend is to be one.

Ibid.

I do then with my friends as I do with my books. I would have them where I can find them, but I seldom use them.

Ibid.

Do what we can, summer will have its flies. If we walk in the woods, we must feed mosquitoes.

Ibid. Prudence

In skating over thin ice our safety is in our speed.

Essays: First Series. Prudence

Heroism feels and never reasons and therefore is always right.

Ibid. Heroism

Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.

Ibid. Circles

Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing.

Ibid. Art

There is always a certain meanness in the argument of conservatism, joined with a certain superiority in its fact.

The Conservative [1842]

Nature and Books belong to the eyes that see them.

Essays: Second Series [1844].

Experience

No house, though it were the Tuileries, or the Escorial, is good for anything without a master.

Ibid. Manners

The only gift is a portion of thyself.¹

Ibid. Gifts

The less government we have, the better — the fewer laws, and the less confided power.

Ibid. Politics

Money, which represents the prose of life, and which is hardly spoken of in parlors without an apology, is, in its effects and laws, as beautiful as roses.

Ibid. Nominalist and Realist

Every man is wanted, and no man is wanted much.

Ibid.

And with Caesar to take in his hand the army, the empire, and Cleopatra, and say, "All these will I relinquish if you will show me the fountains of the Nile."

Ibid. New England Reformers

The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it.

Ibid.

Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home;

¹ See J. R. LOWELL, page 600a, and Whittman, page 608a-608b.

Thou art not my friend and I'm not
thine.¹

Poems [1847]: Good-bye, Stanza 1

Oh, when I am safe in my sylvan home,
I tread on the pride of Greece and
Rome;

And when I am stretched beneath the
pines

Where the evening star so holy shines,
I laugh at the lore and the pride of
man,

At the sophist schools, and the learned
clan;

For what are they all in their high conceit,

When man in the bush with God may
meet?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has
lent.

All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone.

Ibid. Each and All, Stanza 1

I wiped away the weeds and foam,
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things
Had left their beauty on the shore,
With the sun and the sand and the wild
uproar.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart-monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains or pensive
smiles;

Yet not for all his faith can see
Would I that cowl'd churchman be.

Ibid. The Problem, Stanza 1

Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian
Rome,

Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew; —
The conscious stone to beauty grew.

Ibid.

Earth proudly wears the Parthenon
As the best gem upon her zone!

Poems. The Problem, Stanza 3

The passive Master lent his hand
To the vast soul that o'er him planned.¹

Ibid.

Enclosed
In a tumultuous privacy of storm.

Ibid. The Snow-Storm

To mimic in slow structures, stone by
stone,

Built in an age, the mad wind's night-
work,

The frolic architecture of the snow.

Ibid.

Life is too short to waste

In critic peep or cynic bark,

Quarrel or reprimand:

'Twill soon be dark;

Up! mind thine own aim, and

God speed the mark!

Ibid. To J. W.

There's no rood has not a star above it.

Ibid. Musket and

All sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year
And a Sphere.

*Ibid. Fable, The Mountain and
the Squirrel*

If eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for be-
ing.²

Ibid. The Rhodora

Things are in the saddle,

And ride mankind.

Ibid. Ode Inscribed to

W. H. Channing

There are two laws discrete,

Not reconciled, —

Law for man, and law for thing.

Ibid.

Olympian bards who sung

Divine ideas below,

Which always find us young,

And always keep us so.

Ibid. Ode to Beauty

¹ This couplet is inscribed on the boulder marking Emerson's grave in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Concord, Massachusetts.

² See Elizabeth Barrett Browning, page 519b, and Whittier, page 526b.

¹ See Johnson, page 343a.

Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive.

Poems. Give All to Love, Stanza 4

Love not the flower they pluck, and
know it not,
And all their botany is Latin names.
Ibid. Blight

By the rude bridge that arched the
flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the
world.

*Ibid. Hymn Sung at the Com-
pletion of the Battle Monu-
ment, Concord [July 4, 1837],
Stanza 1*

Hast thou named all the birds without
a gun? ¹
Loved the wood-rose, and left it on its
stalk?

Ibid. Forbearance

I hate quotations. Tell me what you
know.

Journal. May, 1849

He is great who is what he is from
Nature, and who never reminds us of
others.

Representative Men [1850].

Uses of Great Men

When nature removes a great man,
people explore the horizon for a suc-
cessor; but none comes, and none will.
His class is extinguished with him. In
some other and quite different field, the
next man will appear.

Ibid.

Every hero becomes a bore at last.

Ibid.

Great geniuses have the shortest bi-
ographies.

Ibid. Plato, or, The Philosopher

Keep cool: it will be all one a hun-
dred years hence.²

Ibid. Montaigne, or, The Skeptic

¹ See S. W. Foss, page 777b.

² What matters what anybody thinks? "It
will be all the same a hundred years hence."

Is not marriage an open question,
when it is alleged, from the beginning
of the world, that such as are in the in-
stitution wish to get out, and such as
are out wish to get in? ¹

*Representative Men. Montaigne,
or, The Skeptic*

Thought is the property of him who
can entertain it, and of him who can
adequately place it.

Ibid. Shakespeare, or, The Poet

"There shall be no Alps," he said.

*Ibid. Napoleon, or, The Man of
the World*

[Napoleon] directed Bourrienne to
leave all his letters unopened for three
weeks, and then observed with satis-
faction how large a part of the cor-
respondence had thus disposed of itself,
and no longer required an answer.

Ibid.

The word *liberty* in the mouth of Mr.
Webster sounds like the word *love* in
the mouth of a courtesan.

Journal. February 12 (?) , 1851

I trust a good deal to common fame,
as we all must. If a man has good corn,
or wood, or boards, or pigs, to sell, or
can make better chairs or knives, cru-
cibles or church organs, than anybody
else, you will find a broad hard-beaten
road to his house, though it be in the
woods.²

Ibid. February, 1855

That is the most sensible proverb ever in-
vented. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ib-
betson* [1891]

¹ See Montaigne, page 100a.

² The editors, E. W. EMERSON and W. E.
FORBES, appended a footnote: "There has
been much inquiry in the newspapers recently
as to whether Mr. Emerson wrote a sentence
very like the above which has been attributed
to him in print. The Editors do not find the
latter in his works, but there can be little
doubt that it was a memory quotation by
some hearer, or, quite probably, correctly
reported from one of his lectures, the same
image in differing words."

If a man can write a better book, preach a
better sermon, or make a better mouse-trap
than his neighbor, though he builds his
house in the woods the world will make a
beaten path to his door. — SARAH S. B. YULE
AND MARY S. KEENE: *Borrowings* [1889], re-

Classics which at home are drowsily read have a strange charm in a country inn, or in the transom of a merchant brig.

English Traits [1856]

I find the Englishman to be him of all men who stands firmest in his shoes.

Ibid. Manners

A creative economy is the fuel of magnificence.

Ibid. Aristocracy

Coal is a portable climate.

Conduct of Life [1860]. *Wealth*

The world is his, who has money to go over it.

Ibid.

The farmer is covetous of his dollar, and with reason. . . . He knows how many strokes of labor it represents. His bones ache with the day's work that earned it.

Ibid.

Art is a jealous mistress,¹ and, if a man have a genius for painting, poetry, music, architecture, or philosophy, he makes a bad husband, and an ill-provider.

Ibid.

One of the benefits of a college education is to show the boy its little avail.

Ibid. Culture

All educated Americans, first or last, go to Europe.

Ibid.

Solitude, the safeguard of mediocrity, is to genius the stern friend.

Ibid.

A man known to us only as a celebrity in politics or in trade, gains largely in our esteem if we discover that he has some intellectual taste or skill.

Ibid.

There is always a best way of doing everything, if it be to boil an egg. Manners are the happy ways of doing things.

Ibid. Behavior

Your manners are always under examination, and by committees little sus-

ported by Mrs. Yule as having been used by Emerson in an address

¹ See Sharswood, page 560b.

pected, — a police in citizens' clothes, — but are awarding or denying you very high prizes when you least think of it.

Conduct of Life. Behavior

The alleged power to charm down insanity, or ferocity in beasts, is a power behind the eye.

Ibid.

Fine manners need the support of fine manners in others.

Ibid.

The highest compact we can make with our fellow is, — "Let there be truth between us two forevermore."

Ibid.

It is sublime to feel and say of another, I need never meet, or speak, or write to him: we need not reinforce ourselves, or send tokens of remembrance: I rely on him as on myself: if he did thus or thus, I know it was right.

Ibid.

There is no beautifier of complexion, or form, or behavior, like the wish to scatter joy and not pain around us.

Ibid.

We must be as courteous to a man as we are to a picture, which we are willing to give the advantage of a good light.

Ibid.

There is one topic peremptorily forbidden to all well-bred, to all rational mortals, namely, their distempers. If you have not slept, or if you have slept, or if you have headache, or sciatica, or leprosy, or thunder-stroke, I beseech you, by all angels, to hold your peace.

Ibid.

Shallow men believe in luck.¹

Ibid. Worship

'Tis a Dutch proverb, that "paint costs nothing," such are its preserving qualities in damp climates.

Ibid. Considerations by the Way

Our chief want in life is somebody who shall make us do what we can.

Ibid.

¹ Luck is infatuated with the efficient.
—Persian proverb

Make yourself necessary to somebody.

Conduct of Life. Considerations by the Way

Beauty without grace is the hook without the bait.

Ibid. Beauty

Never read any book that is not a year old.

Ibid. In Praise of Books

I should as soon think of swimming across Charles River, when I wish to go to Boston, as of reading all my books in originals, when I have them rendered for me in my mother tongue.

Ibid.

Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force; that thoughts rule the world.

Progress of Culture, Phi Beta

Kappa Address [July 18, 1867]

And striving to be man, the worm Mounts through all the spires of form.

May-Day and Other Pieces [1867].

May-Day

God said, I am tired of kings,
I suffer them no more.

Ibid. Boston Hymn [Read January 1, 1863], Stanza 2

Oh, tenderly the haughty day
Fills his blue urn with fire.

Ibid. Ode [Sung July 4, 1857],

Stanza 1

Go put your creed into your deed,
Nor speak with double tongue.

Ibid. Stanza 5

I think no virtue goes with size.

Ibid. The Titmouse

For well the soul, if stout within,
Can arm impregnably the skin.

Ibid.

So nigh is grandeur to our dust,

So near is God to man,

When Duty whispers low, *Thou must,*
The youth replies, *I can.*

Ibid. Voluntaries, III

Nor sequent centuries could hit
Orbit and sum-of Shakespeare's wit.

Ibid. Solution

Born for success he seemed,
With grace to win, with heart to hold,

With shining gifts that took all eyes.

May-Day and Other Pieces.

In Memoriam E. B. E.

Nor mourn the unalterable Days

That Genius goes and Folly stays.

Ibid.

Fear not, then, thou child infirm,
There's no god dare wrong a worm.

Ibid. Compensation, I

He thought it happier to be dead,

To die for Beauty, than live for bread.

Ibid. Beauty

Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?

Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill.

Ibid. "Suum Cuique"

Too busied with the crowded hour to
fear to live or die.

Ibid. Nature

Damsels of Time, the hypocritic Days,
Muffled and dumb like barefoot der-
vishes,

And marching single in an endless file,
Bring diadems and fagots in their
hands.

Ibid. Days

I, too late,

Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

Ibid.

It is time to be old,

To take in sail.

Ibid. Terminus

Obeys the voice at eve obeyed at prime.

Ibid.

Though love repine, and reason chafe,

There came a voice without reply;

" 'Tis man's perdition to be safe,

When for the truth he ought to die."

Ibid. Sacrifice

For what avail the plough or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

Ibid. Boston, Stanza 5

What care though rival cities soar

Along the stormy coast;

Penn's town, New York, and Baltimore,

If Boston knew the most!

Ibid. Stanza 9

If the red slayer think he slays,

Or if the slain think he is slain,

They know not well the subtle ways

I keep, and pass, and turn again.

Ibid. Brahma

They reckon ill who leave me out;
 When me they fly, I am the wings;
 I am the doubter and the doubt,
 And I the hymn the Brahmin sings.
May-Day and Other Pieces.

Brahma
 Draw, if thou canst, the mystic line,
 Severing rightly his from thine,
 Which is human, which divine.

Ibid. Worship

That book is good
 Which puts me in a working mood.
 Unless to Thought is added Will,
 Apollo is an imbecile.

Ibid. Fragments on the Poetic Gift
 In the vaunted works of Art
 The master-stroke is Nature's part.¹

Ibid. Art

I am the owner of the sphere,
 Of the seven stars and the solar year,
 Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
 Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shake-
 speare's strain.

Ibid. History

Ever from one who comes tomorrow
 Men wait their good and truth to bor-
 row.

Ibid. Merlin's Song

The music that can deepest reach,
 And cure all ill, is cordial speech.

Ibid.

A day for toil, an hour for sport,
 But for a friend is life too short.

Ibid.

Some of your hurts you have cured,
 And the sharpest you still have sur-
 vived,

But what torments of grief you en-
 dured

From evils which never arrived!²

Ibid. Borrowing [From the French]

A ruddy drop of manly blood
 The surging sea outweighs,

¹ Nature paints the best part of a picture, carves the best part of the statue, builds the best part of the house, and speaks the best part of the oration. — *Society and Solitude* [1870], *Art*

² Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which never come. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *Democracy and Addresses* [1884]

The world uncertain comes and goes,
 The lover rooted stays.

May-Day and Other Pieces.

Friendship

Me too thy nobleness has taught
 To master my despair;
 The fountains of my hidden life
 Are through thy friendship fair.

Ibid.

God may forgive sins, he said, but
 awkwardness has no forgiveness in
 heaven or earth.

Society and Solitude [1870]

The most advanced nations are al-
 ways those who navigate the most.

Ibid. Civilization

Hitch your wagon to a star.

Ibid.

The true test of civilization is, not
 the census, nor the size of cities, nor
 the crops — no, but the kind of man
 the country turns out.

Ibid.

Raphael paints wisdom; Handel sings
 it, Phidias carves it, Shakespeare writes
 it, Wren builds it, Columbus sails it,
 Luther preaches it, Washington arms
 it, Watt mechanizes it.

Ibid. Art

Every genuine work of art has as
 much reason for being as the earth and
 the sun.

Ibid.

We boil at different degrees.

Ibid. Eloquence

The ornament of a house is the
 friends who frequent it.

Ibid. Domestic Life

We have the newspaper, which does
 its best to make every square acre of
 land and sea give an account of itself
 at your breakfast-table.

Ibid. Works and Days

Can anybody remember when the
 times were not hard and money not
 scarce?

Ibid.

A man builds a fine house; and now
 he has a master, and a task for life; he
 is to furnish, watch, show it, and keep
 it in repair the rest of his days.

Ibid.

'Tis the good reader that makes the good book.

Society and Solitude. Success

We do not count a man's years until he has nothing else to count.

Ibid. Old Age

Poetry teaches the enormous force of a few words, and, in proportion to the inspiration, checks loquacity.

Parnassus [1874]. Preface

There are two classes of poets, — the poets by education and practice, these we respect; and poets by nature, these we love.

Ibid.

No lover of poetry can spare Chaucer, or should grudge the short study required to command the archaisms of his English, and the skill to read the melody of his verse.

Ibid.

Life is not so short but that there is always time enough for courtesy.

Letters and Social Aims [1876].

Social Aims

I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being perfectly well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow.

Ibid.

Do not say things. What you are stands over you the while, and thunders so that I cannot hear what you say to the contrary.

Ibid.

Abraham Lincoln . . . who was at home and welcome with the humblest, and with a spirit and a practical vein in the times of terror that commanded the admiration of the wisest. His heart was as great as the world, but there was no room in it to hold the memory of a wrong.

Ibid. Greatness

Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it.¹

Ibid. Quotation and Originality

¹ There is not less wit nor less invention in applying rightly a thought one finds in a book, than in being the first author of that

When Shakespeare is charged with debts to his authors, Landor replies, "Yet he was more original than his originals. He breathed upon dead bodies and brought them into life."

Letters and Social Aims. Quotation and Originality

In fact, it is as difficult to appropriate the thoughts of others as it is to invent.

Ibid.

By necessity, by proclivity, and by delight, we all quote.

Ibid.

Every good poem that I know I recall by its rhythm also. Rhyme is a pretty good measure of the latitude and opulence of a writer. If unskilled, he is at once detected by the poverty of his chimes.

Ibid. Poetry and Imagination

Wit makes its own welcome, and levels all distinctions.

Ibid. The Comic

The perception of the comic is a tie of sympathy with other men.

Ibid.

What is a weed? A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered.¹

Fortune of the Republic [1878]

All thoughts of a turtle are turtles, and of a rabbit, rabbits.

The Natural History of Intellect [1893]

When you strike at a king, you must kill him.

Recollected by OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, JR. Quoted in MAX LERNER: The Mind and Faith of Justice Holmes [1943]

thought. — BAYLE: *Dictionnaire Historique et Critique* [1697-1702]

Though old the thought and oft exprest,
'Tis his at last who says it best.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *For an Autograph* [1868]

¹ A weed is no more than a flower in disguise. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *A Fable for Critics* [1848]

A weed is but an unloved flower! — ELLA WHEELER WILCOX [1850-1919]: *The Weed*, St. I

ROBERT STEPHEN
HAWKER

[1803-1875]

And shall Trelawny die?
Here's twenty thousand Cornish men
Will know the reason why.

*The Song of the Western Men.*¹
Stanza 1

RICHARD HENRY HENGIST
HORNE

[1803-1884]

'Tis always morning somewhere in the
world.

Orion [1843]. *Book III,*
Canto II

A sweet content
Passing all wisdom or its fairest flower.
Ibid.

The wisdom of mankind creeps slowly
on,
Subject to every doubt that can retard
Or fling it back upon an earlier time.
Ibid.

DOUGLAS JERROLD

[1803-1857]

He is one of those wise philanthro-
pists who in a time of famine would
vote for nothing but a supply of tooth-
picks.

Wit and Opinions of Douglas
Jerrold [1859]

Dogmatism is puppyism come to its
full growth.

Ibid.

The surest way to hit a woman's
heart is to take aim kneeling.

Ibid.

That fellow would vulgarize the day
of judgment.

Ibid. A Comic Author

¹ This ballad commemorates the commit-
ment to the Tower of London of Sir Jona-
than Trelawny [1650-1721], with six other
prelates, in 1688, for refusing to recognize the
Declaration of Indulgence issued by James II.
"And shall Trelawny die?" has been a popular
phrase throughout Cornwall since the im-
prisonment of the seven bishops. Hawker
wrote the ballad in 1825.

The best thing I know between
France and England is the sea.

Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jer-
rold. The Anglo-French Alliance

Some people are so fond of ill-luck
that they run half-way to meet it.

Ibid. Meeting Troubles Half-Way
Earth is here [Australia] so kind,
that just tickle her with a hoe and she
laughs with a harvest.

Ibid. A Land of Plenty

The ugliest of trades have their mo-
ments of pleasure. Now, if I were a
grave-digger, or even a hangman, there
are some people I could work for with
a great deal of enjoyment.

Ibid. Ugly Trades

He was so good he would pour rose-
water on a toad.

Ibid. A Charitable Man

As for the brandy, "nothing extenu-
ate"; and the water, put nought in in
malice.

Ibid. Shakespeare Grog

Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and
he would ask the number of the steps.

Ibid. A Matter-of-fact Man

CHARLES SWAIN

[1803-1874]

Let tomorrow take care of tomor-
row,—

Leave things of the future to fate;
What's the use to anticipate sorrow? —

Life's troubles come never too late!

Imaginary Evils. Stanza 1

SARAH HELEN POWER
WHITMAN

[1803-1878]

Star of splendid front! Thy glorious
eye

Shines on me still from out yon clouded
sky.

Arcturus (To Edgar Allan Poe)

The summer skies are darkly blue,

The days are still and bright,

And Evening trails her robes of gold

Through the dim halls of Night.¹

Summer's Call

¹ See Longfellow, page 520b.

ROBERT SMITH SURTEES

[1803-1864]

Full o' beans and benevolence.

Handley Cross [1843]. *Chap. 27*Three things I never lends — my
'oss, my wife, and my name.*Hillingdon Hall* [1845]. *Chap. 33*More people are flattered into virtue
than bullied out of vice.*The Analysis of the Hunting Field*
[1846]. *Chap. 1*Better be killed than frightened to
death.*Mr. Facey Romford's Hounds*
[1865]. *Chap. 32*

EDWARD BULWER LYTTON

[1803-1873]

A good heart is better than all the
heads in the world.*The Disowned* [1828]. *Chap. 33*The easiest person to deceive is one's
own self.*Ibid.* *Chap. 42*The magic of the tongue is the most
dangerous of all spells.*Eugene Aram* [1832]. *Book I,*
Chap. 7

When stars are in the quiet skies,

Then most I pine for thee;

Bend on me then thy tender eyes,

As stars look on the sea.

Ernest Maltravers [1837].*Book III, Chap. 1*

Rank is a great beautifier.

The Lady of Lyons [1838].
Act II, Sc. 1

Love, like Death,

Levels all ranks, and lays the shep-
herd's crook

Beside the sceptre.

Ibid. *Act III, Sc. 2*

You speak

As one who fed on poetry.

Richelieu [1839]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

The mate for beauty

Should be a man, and not a money-
chest.*Ibid.* *Sc. 2*Great men gain doubly when they
make foes their friends.*Richelieu. Act I, Sc. 2*Beneath the rule of men entirely great,
The pen is mightier than the sword.¹*Ibid.* *Act II, Sc. 2*In the lexicon of youth, which fate re-
serves

For a bright manhood, there is no such

word
As "fail."*Ibid.*

To what a reed

We bind our destinies, when man we
love.²*The Duchess de la Vallière.*
*Act III, Sc. 3*What's affection, but the power we
give another to torment us?*Darnley. Act II, Sc. 1*A good cigar is as great a comfort to
a man as a good cry to a woman.*Ibid.* *Act III, Sc. 2*He who has little silver in his pouch
must have the more silk on his tongue.*The Last of the Barons* [1843].
*Book I, Chap. 3*Out-babying Wordsworth and out-
glittering Keats.³*The New Timon* [1846]. *Part I*

Alone! — that worn-out word,

So idly spoken, and so coldly heard;

Yet all that poets sing and grief hath
known.Of hopes laid waste, knells in that word
ALONE!*Ibid.* *Part II*That should be a warning to you
never again to fall into the error of
the would-be scholar — namely, quote
second-hand.*My Novel* [1853]. *Chap. 19*The worst part of an eminent man's
conversation is, nine times out of ten,¹ See Burton, page 222b.Eloquence a hundred times has turned the
scale of war and peace at will. — EMERSON:
Progress of Culture [1867]² See Pascal, page 272b.³ Tennyson.

to be found in that part which he means to be clever.

Caxtonia. Differences Between the Urban and Rural Temperament

In science, read, by preference, the newest works; in literature, the oldest. The classic literature is always modern.

Ibid. Hints on Mental Culture

In science, address the few, in literature the many. In science, the few must dictate opinion to the many; in literature, the many, sooner or later, force their judgment on the few.

Ibid. Readers and Writers

BENJAMIN DISRAELI,
EARL OF BEACONSFIELD
[1804-1881]

The microcosm of a public school.

Vivian Grey [1826]. *Book I*,
Chap. II

I hate definitions.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. VI

Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We can not learn men from books.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. I

Variety is the mother of Enjoyment.

Ibid. Chap. IV

There is moderation even in excess.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. I

I repeat . . . that all power is a trust; that we are accountable for its exercise; that from the people and for the people all springs, and all must exist.¹

Ibid. Chap. VII

Man is not the creature of circumstances. Circumstances are the creatures of men.²

Ibid.

The disappointment of manhood succeeds to the delusion of youth: let us hope that the heritage of old age is not despair.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. IV

A dark horse which had never been thought of, and which the careless St.

¹ See Webster, page 443b, Lincoln, page 541a, and Parker, page 560a.

² See Carlyle, page 473b.

James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph.

The Young Duke [1831].
Book I, Chap. V

Yes, I am a Jew, and when the ancestors of the right honourable gentleman were brutal savages in an unknown island, mine were priests in the temple of Solomon.¹

*Reply to a taunt by Daniel O'Connell*²

What we anticipate seldom occurs; ³ what we least expected generally happens.

Henrietta Temple [1837].
Book II, Chap. IV

Nature has given us two ears but only one mouth.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. XXIV

Though I sit down now, the time will come when you will hear me.⁴

Maiden Speech in the House of Commons [1837]

¹ In his *Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis* [1886], BEN PERLEY POORE quotes this reply of Senator Judah P. Benjamin [1811-1884] to a Senator of German extraction who taunted him with being a Jew: "The gentleman will please remember that when his half-civilized ancestors were hunting the wild boar in the forests of Silesia, mine were the Princes of the earth."

² Disraeli's name shows he is by descent a Jew. His father became a convert. He is the better for that in this world, and I hope he will be the better for it in the next. I have the happiness of being acquainted with some Jewish families in London, and among them more accomplished ladies, or more humane, cordial, high-minded, or better-educated gentlemen I have never met. It will not be supposed, therefore, that when I speak of Disraeli as the descendant of a Jew, that I mean to tarnish him on that account. They were once the chosen people of God. There were miscreants among them, however, also, and it must certainly have been from one of these that Disraeli descended. He possesses just the qualities of the impenitent thief who died upon the Cross, whose name, I verily believe, must have been Disraeli. — DANIEL O'CONNELL: *Speech*, at trades union meeting in Dublin [1835]

³ See Emerson, page 507a.

⁴ See William Lloyd Garrison, page 517a.

Free trade is not a principle, it is an expedient.¹

On Import Duties [April 25, 1843]

The noble lord² is the Rupert of debate.

Speech [April, 1844]

Youth is a blunder; manhood a struggle; old age a regret.

Coningsby [1844]. *Book III, Chap. I*

Property has its duties as well as its rights.³

Sybil [1845]. *Book II, Chap. XI*

Little things affect little minds.

Ibid. *Book III, Chap. II*

We all of us live too much in a circle.⁴

Ibid. *Chap. VII*

Mr. Kremlin was distinguished for ignorance; for he had only one idea, and that was wrong.⁵

Ibid. *Book IV, Chap. V*

The right honorable gentleman⁶ caught the Whigs bathing and walked away with their clothes.

Speech, House of Commons
[February 28, 1845]

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

Speech on Agricultural Interests
[March 17, 1845]

He was fresh and full of faith that "something would turn up."⁷

Tancred [1847]. *Book III, Chap. VI*

Everything comes if a man will only wait.⁸

Ibid. *Book IV, Chap. VIII*

¹ It is a condition which confronts us, not a theory. — GROVER CLEVELAND: *Annual Message* [1887], referring to the tariff

² Lord Stanley.

³ Property has its duties as well as its rights. — CAPTAIN THOMAS DRUMMOND (inventor of the Drummond light): *Letter to the Lords of Tipperary* [May 22, 1838]

⁴ The life of man is a self-evolving circle. — EMERSON: *Essays, First Series* [1841], *Circles*

⁵ See Johnson, page 340b.

⁶ Sir Robert Peel.

⁷ See Dickens, page 579a.

⁸ See Emerson, page 501a.

A precedent embalms a principle.

Speech on the Expenditures of the Country [February 22, 1848]

Justice is truth in action.

Speech [February 11, 1851]

This shows how much easier it is to be critical than to be correct.

Speech [January 24, 1860]

Posterity is a most limited assembly. Those gentlemen who reach posterity are not much more numerous than the planets.

Speech [June 3, 1862]

The characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.

Speech at Oxford Diocesan Conference [November 25, 1864]

Is man an ape or an angel? ¹ I, my lord, I am on the side of the angels. I repudiate with indignation and abhorrence those new fangled theories.

Ibid.

In the character of the victim [Lincoln], and even in the accessories of his last moments, there is something so homely and innocent that it takes the question, as it were, out of all the pomp of history and the ceremonial of diplomacy — it touches the heart of nations and appeals to the domestic sentiment of mankind.

Address, House of Commons
[May 1, 1865]

Ignorance never settles a question.

Ibid. [May 14, 1866]

Individualities may form communities, but it is institutions alone that can create a nation.

Speech at Manchester [1866]

However gradual may be the growth of confidence, that of credit requires still more time to arrive at maturity.

Speech [November 9, 1867]

The secret of success is constancy to purpose.

Speech [June 24, 1870]

When a man fell into his anecdoteage, it was a sign for him to retire.

Lothair [1870]. *Chap. XXVIII*

¹ See Charles Darwin, page 530b.

Every woman should marry — and no man.

Lothair. Chap. XXX

You know who the critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art.¹

Ibid. Chap. XXXV

"My idea of an agreeable person," said Hugo Bohun, "is a person who agrees with me."

Ibid.

Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man.

Speech to the Conservatives of Manchester [April 3, 1872]

A university should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.

Speech, House of Commons [March 11, 1873]

The author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.

Speech [November 19, 1873]

The health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their powers as a State depend.

Speech [July 24, 1877]

A sophistical rhetorician [Gladstone], inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity, and gifted with an egotistical imagination that can at all times command an interminable and inconsistent series of arguments to malign an opponent and to glorify himself.

Speech at Riding School, London [July 27, 1878]

A series of congratulatory regrets.

Lord Hartington's Resolution on the Berlin Treaty [July 27, 1878]

The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.

Speech, Guildhall, London [November 9, 1878]

His Christianity was muscular.

Endymion [1880]. Chap. XIV

The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.

Ibid. Chap. LII

¹ See Coleridge, page 423b.

The world is a wheel, and it will all come round right.

Endymion. Chap. LXX

"As for that," said Waldershare, "sensible men are all of the same religion." "And pray, what is that?" inquired the prince. "Sensible men never tell."

Ibid. Chap. LXXXI

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE

[1804-1864]

Sleeping or waking, we hear not the airy footsteps of the strange things that almost happen.

Twice-Told Tales [1837].

David Swan

The sky, now gloomy as an author's prospects.

Ibid. Sights from a Steeple

Our Creator would never have made such lovely days, and have given us the deep hearts to enjoy them, above and beyond all thought, unless we were meant to be immortal.

Mosses from an Old Manse [1846].

The Old Manse

That lack of energy that distinguishes the occupants of almshouses, and all other human beings who depend for subsistence on charity, on monopolized labor, or anything else, but their own independent exertions.

The Scarlet Letter [1850].

The Custom-House

Human nature will not flourish, any more than a potato, if it be planted and replanted, for too long a series of generations, in the same worn-out soil.

Ibid.

Neither the front nor the back entrance of the Custom-House opens on the road to Paradise.

Ibid.

It is a good lesson — though it may often be a hard one — for a man who has dreamed of literary fame . . . to step aside out of the narrow circle in which his claims are recognized, and to find how utterly devoid of significance,

beyond that circle, is all that he achieves, and all he aims at.

The Scarlet Letter. The Custom-House

The black flower of civilized society, a prison!

Ibid. Chap. 1

On the breast of her gown, in red cloth, surrounded with an elaborate embroidery and fantastic flourishes of gold-thread, appeared the letter A.

Ibid. Chap. 2

It is to the credit of human nature, that, except where its selfishness is brought into play, it loves more readily than it hates.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Let men tremble to win the hand of woman, unless they win along with it the utmost passion of her heart.

Ibid. Chap. 15

No man, for any considerable period, can wear one face to himself, and another to the multitude, without finally getting bewildered as to which may be the true.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Life is made up of marble and mud.

The House of the Seven Gables

[1851]. Chap. 2

Providence seldom vouchsafes to mortals any more than just that degree of encouragement which suffices to keep them at a reasonably full exertion of their powers.

Ibid. Chap. 3

A stale article, if you dip it in a good, warm, sunny smile, will go off better than a fresh one that you've scowled upon.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Life, within doors, has few pleasanter prospects than a neatly arranged and well-provisioned breakfast-table.

Ibid. Chap. 7

What other dungeon is so dark as one's own heart! What jailer so inexorable as one's self!

Ibid. Chap. 11

There is no greater bugbear than a strong-willed relative, in the circle of his own connections.

The House of the Seven Gables.

Chap. 11

Once in every half-century, at longest, a family should be merged into the great, obscure mass of humanity, and forget all about its ancestors.

Ibid. Chap. 12

The world owes all its onward impulses to men ill at ease. The happy man inevitably confines himself within ancient limits.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Of all the events which constitute a person's biography, there is scarcely one to which the world so easily reconciles itself as to his death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

A revolution, or anything that interrupts social order, may afford opportunities for the individual display of eminent virtues; but its effects are pernicious to general morality.

The Snow Image [1851].

Old News, Chap. 3

It is a token of healthy and gentle characteristics, when women of high thoughts and accomplishments love to sew; especially as they are never more at home with their own hearts than while so occupied.

The Marble Faun [1860].

Chap. 5

Every young sculptor seems to think that he must give the world some specimen of indecorous womanhood, and call it Eve, Venus, a Nymph, or any name that may apologize for a lack of decent clothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

This greatest mortal consolation, which we derive from the transitoriness of all things — from the right of saying, in every conjuncture, — "This, too, will pass away,"¹

Ibid. Chap. 16

At no time are people so sedulously careful to keep their trifling appoint-

¹ See Lincoln, page 538b.

ments, attend to their ordinary occupations, and thus put a commonplace aspect on life, as when conscious of some secret that if suspected would make them look monstrous in the general eye.

The Marble Faun, Chap. 20

Nobody, I think, ought to read poetry, or look at pictures or statues; who cannot find a great deal more in them than the poet or artist has actually expressed.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Caskets! — a vile modern phrase, which compels a person of sense and good taste to shrink more disgustfully than ever before from the idea of being buried at all.

Our Old Home [1863].

About Warwick

That odd state of mind wherein we fitfully and teasingly remember some previous scene or incident, of which the one now passing appears to be but the echo and reduplication.

Ibid. Near Oxford

Old soldiers, I know not why, seem to be more accostable than old sailors.

Ibid. Up the Thames

It is not the statesman, the warrior, or the monarch that survives, but the despised poet, whom they may have fed with their crumbs, and to whom they owe all that they now are or have — a name.

Ibid.

Mountains are earth's undecaying monuments.

Sketches from Memory [1868]. The Notch of the White Mountains

THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY

[1804-1859]

Like ships, that sailed for sunny isles,
But never came to shore.

The Devil's Progress

¹ Every book is written with a constant secret reference to the few intelligent persons whom the writer believes to exist in the million. . . . The artist has always the masters in his eye. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture* [1867]

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS

[1805-1848]

Though like the wanderer,

The sun gone down,

Darkness be over me,

My rest a stone;

Yet in my dreams I'd be

Nearer, my God, to Thee,

Nearer to Thee.

Nearer, My God, to Thee. Stanza 2

He sendeth sun, he sendeth shower;

Alike they're needful to the flower;

And joys and tears alike are sent

To give the soul fit nourishment.

As comes to me or cloud or sun,

Father! thy will, not mine, be done.

He Sendeth Sun, He Sendeth Shower

Once have a priest for enemy, good bye

To peace.

Vivia Perpetua. Act III, Sc. 2

WILLIAM HARRISON

AINSWORTH

[1805-1884]

She must be seen to be appreciated.

Old Saint Paul's [1841].

Book I, Chap. 3

ALEXIS DE TOCQUEVILLE

[1805-1859]

I know of no country, indeed, where the love of money has taken stronger hold on the affections of men and where a profounder contempt is expressed for the theory of the permanent equality of property.

Democracy in America.¹ Part I

[1835], Chap. 3

Within these limits the power vested in the American courts of justice of pronouncing a statute to be unconstitutional forms one of the most powerful barriers that have ever been devised against the tyranny of political assemblies.

Ibid. Chap. 6

I have never been more struck by the

¹ The Henry Reeve text, as revised by Francis Bowen, corrected and edited by Phillips Bradley [1945].

good sense and the practical judgment of the Americans than in the manner in which they elude the numberless difficulties resulting from their Federal Constitution.

*Democracy in America. Part I,
Chap. 8*

In this question, therefore, there is no medium between servitude and license; in order to enjoy the inestimable benefits that the liberty of the press ensures, it is necessary to submit to the inevitable evils that it creates.

Ibid. Chap. 9

An American cannot converse, but he can discuss, and his talk falls into a dissertation. He speaks to you as if he was addressing a meeting; and if he should chance to become warm in the discussion, he will say "Gentlemen" to the person with whom he is conversing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I cannot believe that a republic could hope to exist at the present time if the influence of lawyers in public business did not increase in proportion to the power of the people.

Ibid. Chap. 16

They [the Americans] have all a lively faith in the perfectibility of man, they judge that the diffusion of knowledge must necessarily be advantageous, and the consequences of ignorance fatal; they all consider society as a body in a state of improvement, humanity as a changing scene, in which nothing is, or ought to be, permanent; and they admit that what appears to them today to be good, may be superseded by something better tomorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 18

America is a land of wonders, in which everything is in constant motion and every change seems an improvement. The idea of novelty is there indissolubly connected with the idea of amelioration. No natural boundary seems to be set to the efforts of man; and in his eyes what is not yet done is only what he has not yet attempted to do.

Ibid.

Democratic nations care but little for what has been, but they are haunted by visions of what will be; in this direction their unbounded imagination grows and dilates beyond all measure. . . . Democracy, which shuts the past against the poet, opens the future before him.

*Democracy in America. Part II
[1840], First Book, Chap. 17*

Thus not only does democracy make every man forget his ancestors, but it hides his descendants and separates his contemporaries from him; it throws him back forever upon himself alone and threatens in the end to confine him entirely within the solitude of his own heart.

Ibid. Second Book, Chap. 2

It is strange to see with what feverish ardor the Americans pursue their own welfare, and to watch the vague dread that constantly torments them lest they should not have chosen the shortest path which may lead to it.

Ibid. Chap. 13

If I were asked . . . to what the singular prosperity and growing strength of that people [the Americans] ought mainly to be attributed, I should reply: To the superiority of their women.

Ibid. Third Book, Chap. 12

The love of wealth is therefore to be traced, as either a principal or accessory motive, at the bottom of all that the Americans do; this gives to all their passions a sort of family likeness. . . . It may be said that it is the vehemence of their desires that makes the Americans so methodical; it perturbs their minds, but it disciplines their lives.

Ibid. Chap. 17

SAMUEL WILBERFORCE ¹

[1805–1873]

If I were a cassowary

On the plains of Timbuctoo,

¹ Bishop of Oxford, and later of Winchester — nicknamed "Soapy Sam."

I would eat a missionary,
Coat and bands and hymn-book, too.¹
Impromptu

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON
[1805-1879]

My country is the world; my countrymen are mankind.²

Prospectus of The Public Liberator
[1830]

I am in earnest. I will not equivocate;
I will not excuse; I will not retreat a
single inch; and I will be heard!³

Salutatory of The Liberator
[January 1, 1831]

I will be as harsh as truth and as
uncompromising as justice.

The Liberator. Vol. I, No. 1
[1831]

The compact which exists between
the North and the South is a covenant
with death and an agreement with hell.⁴

*Resolution adopted by the
Anti-Slavery Society [January
27, 1843]*

With reasonable men, I will reason;
with humane men I will plead; but to
tyrants I will give no quarter, nor waste
arguments where they will certainly be
lost.

W. P. AND F. J. T. GARRISON:
*William Lloyd Garrison [1885-
1889]. Vol. I, Page 188*

Since the creation of the world there
has been no tyrant like Intemperance,
and no slaves so cruelly treated as his.

Ibid. Page 268

We may be personally defeated, but
our principles never.

Ibid. Page 402

Wherever there is a human being, I
see God-given rights inherent in that
being, whatever may be the sex or com-
plexion.

Ibid. Vol. III, Page 390

¹ Variant: Skin and bones and hymn-book, too.

² See Plutarch, page 61b, and Paine, page 371a.

³ See Disraeli, page 511b.

⁴ We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement. — *Isaiah, XXVIII, 15*

The success of any great moral enter-
prise does not depend upon numbers.

W. P. AND F. J. T. GARRISON: *Wil-
liam Lloyd Garrison. Vol. III,
Page 473*

You can not possibly have a broader
basis for any government than that
which includes all the people, with all
their rights in their hands, and with an
equal power to maintain their rights.¹

Ibid. Vol. IV, Page 224

WILLIAM PITT PALMER
[1805-1884]

I couldn't stand it, sir, at all,
But up and kissed her on the spot!
I know — boo-hoo — I ought to not,
But, somehow, from her looks — boo-
hoo —

I thought she kind o' wished me to!

The Smack in School

COLONEL SIDNEY
SHERMAN
[1805-1873]

Remember the Alamo!
*Battle Cry, San Jacinto [April
21, 1836]*

JOHN STUART MILL
[1806-1873]

The sole end for which mankind are
warranted, individually or collectively,
in interfering with the liberty of action
of any of their number is self-protection.

Liberty [1859]. Introduction

If all mankind minus one, were of
one opinion, and only one person were
of the contrary opinion, mankind would
be no more justified in silencing that
one person, than he, if he had the
power, would be justified in silencing
mankind.

Ibid. Chap. 2

We can never be sure that the opinion
we are endeavoring to stifle is a false
opinion; and if we were sure, stifling
it would be an evil still.

Ibid.

¹ See Webster, page 443b, Lincoln, page 541a, and Parker, page 560a.

To question all things; — never to turn away from any difficulty; to accept no doctrine either from ourselves or from other people without a rigid scrutiny by negative criticism; letting no fallacy, or incoherence, or confusion of thought, step by unperceived; above all, to insist upon having the meaning of a word clearly understood before using it, and the meaning of a proposition before assenting to it; — these are the lessons we learn from ancient dialecticians.

*Inaugural Address as Rector,
University of St. Andrews
[February 1, 1867]*

ELIZABETH BARRETT
BROWNING
[1806-1861]

Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward into souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this:
"He giveth his beloved — sleep."¹

The Sleep [1838]. Stanza 1

Thou large-brained woman and large-
hearted man.

To George Sand, A Desire [1844]

Or from Browning some "Pome-
granate," which, if cut deep down
the middle,

Shows a heart within blood-tinctured
of a veined humanity.

Lady Geraldine's Courtship
[1844]. Stanza 41

Poets ever fail in reading their own
verses to their worth.

Ibid. Stanza 42

There Shakespeare, on whose forehead
climb

The crowns o' the world; O eyes sub-
lime

With tears and laughters for all time!

A Vision of Poets [1844].

Line 298

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart.

*A Vision of Poets. Conclusion,
Line 820*

Knowledge by suffering entereth,
And life is perfected by death.

Ibid. Line 929

And I smiled to think God's greatness
flowed around our incomplete-
ness,

Round our restlessness, His rest.

Rhyme of the Duchess May
[1844]. Conclusion, Stanza 11

Do ye hear the children weeping, O my
brothers,

Ere the sorrow comes with years?

The Cry of the Children
[1844]. Stanza 1

The child's sob in the silence curses
deeper

Than the strong man in his wrath.

Ibid. Stanza 13

I tell you hopeless grief is passionless.

Grief [1844]

Therefore to this dog will I,

Tenderly not scornfully,

Render praise and favor:

With my hand upon his head,

Is my benediction said

Therefore and for ever.

To Flush, My Dog [1844].

Stanza 14

And lips say "God be pitiful,"

Who ne'er said "God be praised."

The Cry of the Human [1844].

Stanza 1

But since he had

The genius to be loved, why let him have

The justice to be honoured in his grave.

Crowned and Buried [1844].

Stanza 27

"Yes," I answered you last night;

"No," this morning, sir, I say:

Colors seen by candle-light

Will not look the same by day.¹

The Lady's "Yes" [1844].

Stanza 1

¹ To say why gals acts so or so, or don't, 'ould be presumin'.

¹ Psalm CXXVII, 2

By thunders of white silence, over-
thrown.

Hiram Powers's Greek Slave
[1850]

Unless you can muse in a crowd all day
On the absent face that fixed you;
Unless you can love, as the angels may,
With the breadth of heaven betwixt
you;

Unless you can dream that his faith is
fast,

Through behoving and unbehoving;
Unless you can die when the dream is
past —

Oh, never call it loving!

A Woman's Shortcomings
[1850]. Stanza 5

"Guess now who holds thee?" —
"Death," I said. But there
The silver answer rang, — "Not Death,
but Love."

Sonnets from the Portuguese
[1850]. I

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand
Henceforward in thy shadow.

Ibid. VI

The widest land
Doom takes to part us, leaves thy hand
in mine

With pulses that beat double. What I do
And what I dream include thee, as the
wine

Must taste of its own grapes.

Ibid.

If thou must love me, let it be for
nought

Except for love's sake only.

Ibid. XIV

Mebby to mean yes an' say no
Comes natural to women.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Biglow*
Papers, Series II [1867], St. 18

You gave me the key to your heart, my
love;

Then why do you make me knock?

"Oh, that was yesterday; Saints above,
Last night I changed the lock!"

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY [1844-
1890]: *Constancey*

And if I loved you Wednesday,
Well, what is that to you?

I do not love you Thursday —
So much is true.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY [1892-
1950]: *Thursday*

When our two souls stand up erect and
strong,

Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and
nigher.

Sonnets from the Portuguese. XXII
To drop some golden orb of perfect song
Into our deep, dear silence.

Ibid.

God only, who made us rich, can make
us poor.

Ibid. XXIV

How do I love thee? Let me count the
ways.

Ibid. XLIII

I shall but love thee better after death.
Ibid.

Women know
The way to rear up children (to be
just),

They know a simple, merry, tender
knack

Of tying sashes, fitting baby-shoes,
And stringing pretty words that make
no sense.

Aurora Leigh ¹ [1857]. Book I,
Line 47

Life, struck sharp on death,
Makes awful lightning.

Ibid. Line 210

The beautiful seems right
By force of Beauty, and the feeble
wrong

Because of weakness.

Ibid. Line 753

As sings the lark when sucked up out
of sight

In vortices of glory and blue air.

Ibid. Line 1055

Men do not think
Of sons and daughters, when they fall
in love.

Ibid. Book II, Line 608

I should not dare to call my soul my
own.

Ibid. Line 786

God answers sharp and sudden on some
prayers,

And thrusts the thing we have prayed
for in our face,

A gauntlet with a gift in 't.

Ibid. Line 952

¹ See Edward Fitzgerald, page 533b.

Every wish
Is like a prayer, with God.¹
Aurora Leigh. Book II, Line 954

Is the blue in eyes
As awful as in stockings?
Ibid. Book III, Line 379

How many desolate creatures on the
earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellow-
ship
And social comfort, in a hospital.
Ibid. Line 1122

A little sunburnt by the glare of life.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 1140

Let no one till his death
Be called unhappy. Measure not the
work
Until the day's out and the labor done.
Ibid. Book V, Line 76

Men get opinions as boys learn to spell,
By reiteration chiefly.
Ibid. Book VI, Line 6

Since when was genius found respecta-
ble?
Ibid. Line 275

Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with
God;
But only he who sees takes off his
shoes—
The rest sit round it and pluck black-
berries.
Ibid. Book VII, Line 820

We walked too straight for fortune's
end,
We loved too true to keep a friend;
At last we're tired, my heart and I.

My Heart and I [1862]. Stanza 2
Grief may be joy misunderstood;
Only the Good discerns the good.
De Profundis [1862]. Stanza 21

CHARLES FENNO HOFFMAN
[1806-1884]

We were not many — we who stood
Before the iron sleet that day;
Yet than a gallant spirit would

¹ See James Montgomery, page 413a.

Give half his years, if he but could
Have been with us at Monterey.
Monterey. Stanza 1

NATHANIEL PARKER
WILLIS
[1806-1867]

The shadows lay along Broadway,
'Twas near the twilight tide.
Unseen Spirits. Stanza 1

The sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
By man is cursed away.
Ibid. Stanza 5

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS
[1807-1886]

It would be superfluous in me to point
out to your Lordship that this is war.
Dispatch to Earl Russell
[September 5, 1863]

CHARLES JEFFERYS
[1807-1885]

Oh! if I were Queen of France, or still
better, Pope of Rome,
I'd have no fighting men abroad, no
weeping maids at home;
All should be at peace; or, if kings must
show their might,
Why, let them who make the quarrel be
the only men to fight.
Jeannette and Jeannot. Stanza 4
Were only kings themselves to fight,
there'd be an end of war.
Jeannot's Answer. Stanza 4

HENRY WADSWORTH
LONGFELLOW
[1807-1882]

Music is the universal language of
mankind, — poetry their universal
pastime and delight.

Outre-Mer [1833-1834]
I heard the trailing garments of the
Night¹

Sweep through her marble halls.
Hymn to Night [1839]. Stanza 1
Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!

¹ See Sarah Whitman, page 509b.

For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.¹

A Psalm of Life [1839]. Stanza 1
Life is real! Life is earnest!

And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.

Ibid. Stanza 2
Art is long, and Time is fleeting,²

And our hearts, though stout and
brave,

Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.³

Ibid. Stanza 4
Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!

Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act, act in the living present!

Heart within, and God o'erhead!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.

Ibid. Stanza 7
Let us, then, be up and doing,

With a heart for any fate;⁴
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labour and to wait.

Ibid. Stanza 9
There is a Reaper whose name is
Death,

And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.

The Reaper and the Flowers
[1839]. Stanza 1

The hooded clouds, like friars,
Tell their beads in drops of rain.

Midnight Mass for the Dying
Year [1839]. Stanza 4

Who ne'er his bread in sorrow ate,
Who ne'er the mournful midnight hours
Weeping upon his bed has sate,
He knows you not, ye Heavenly
Powers.⁵

Hyperion [1839]. Book I, Motto

¹ See Phaedrus, page 48b.

² See Hippocrates, page 22a.

³ Our lives are but our marches to the grave. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Humorous Lieutenant* [1619], Act III, Sc. 5

⁴ See Byron, page 456b.

⁵ Wer nie sein Brod mit Thränen ass,

Look not mournfully into the Past.
It comes not back again. Wisely im-
prove the Present. It is thine. Go forth
to meet the shadowy Future, without
fear, and with a manly heart.¹

Hyperion. Book IV, Chap. 8

It was the schooner Hesperus,
That sailed the wintry sea;
And the skipper had taken his little
daughter,
To bear him company.

The Wreck of the Hesperus
[1842]. Stanza 1

Blue were her eyes as the fairy-flax.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Christ save us all from a death like this,
On the reef of Norman's Woe!

Ibid. Stanza 22

Under the spreading chestnut-tree
The village smithy stands;
The smith a mighty man is he
With large and sinewy hands.
The Village Blacksmith [1842].
Stanza 1

His brow is wet with honest sweat,
He earns whate'er he can,
And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.

Ibid. Stanza 2
Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.

Ibid. Stanza 7
No one is so accursed by fate,
No one so utterly desolate,
But some heart, though unknown,
Responds unto his own.

Endymion [1842]. Stanza 8

Wer nicht die kummervollen Nächte
Auf seinem Bette weinend sass,
Der kennt euch nicht, ihr himmlischen
Mächte.

GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Ap-
prenticeship* [1786-1830], Book
II, Chap. 13

¹ Blicke nicht trauernd in die Vergangen-
heit,
Sie kommt nicht wieder, nutze weise die
Gegenwart,
Sie ist dein, der düsteren Zukunft geh
ohne

Furcht mit männliche Sinne entgegen.
*Inscription on Chapel of St. Gilgen,
near Salzburg*

Into each life some rain must fall,
Some days must be dark and dreary.

The Rainy Day [1842]. Stanza 3
I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which
calls

The burial-ground God's-Acre!
God's-Acre [1842]. Stanza 1

Standing with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood fleet!
Maidenhood [1842]. Stanza 3

A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior!
Excelsior [1842]. Stanza 1

Stars of the summer night!
Far in yon azure deeps,
Hide, hide your golden light!
She sleeps.

The Spanish Student [1842].
Act I, Sc. 3, Serenade
She floats upon the river of his thoughts.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3
Were half the power, that fills the world
with terror,
Were half the wealth, bestowed on
camps and courts,
Given to redeem the human mind from
error,
There were no need of arsenals or
forts.

The Arsenal at Springfield
[1845]. Stanza 9

The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight.

The Day Is Done [1845].
Stanza 1

A feeling of sadness and longing
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Some simple and heartfelt lay.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The bards sublime,
Whose distant footsteps echo
Through the corridors of Time.

Ibid. Stanza 5
And the night shall be filled with music,
And the cares, that infest the day,

Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away.

The Day Is Done. Stanza 11
The horologe of Eternity
Sayeth this incessantly, —

"Forever — never!
Never — forever!"

The Old Clock on the Stairs
[1845]. Stanza 9
I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where.

The Arrow and the Song
[1845]. Stanza 1
Though the mills of God grind slowly,
yet they grind exceeding small;¹
Though with patience He stands wait-
ing, with exactness grinds He all.

Retribution
This is the forest primeval. The mur-
muring pines and the hemlocks.

Evangeline [1847]. *Prelude*
Alike were they free from
Fear, that reigns with the tyrant, and
envy, the vice of republics.

Ibid. Part I, 1
When she had passed, it seemed like
the ceasing of exquisite music.

Ibid.
Silently one by one, in the infinite
meadows of heaven

Blossomed the lovely stars, the forget-
me-nots of the angels.

Ibid. 3
Talk not of wasted affection! affection
never was wasted;

If it enrich not the heart of another, its
waters, returning

Back to their springs, like the rain, shall
fill them full of refreshment:

That which the fountain sends forth
returns again to the fountain.

Ibid. Part II, 1
Give what you have. To some one,
it may be better than you dare to think.

Kavanaugh [1849]
Sail on, O Ship of State!

Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate!

The Building of the Ship [1849]

¹ See George Herbert, page 234b.

Our hearts, our hopes, are all with thee,
Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our
tears;

Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee, — are all with thee!

The Building of the Ship
There is no flock, however watched and
tended;

But one dead lamb is there!
There is no fireside, howso'er de-
fended,

But has one vacant chair!
Resignation [1849]. Stanza 1
There is no Death! What seems so is
transition;

This life of mortal breath
Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
Whose portal we call Death.

Ibid. Stanza 5
Nothing useless is, or low;
Each thing in its place is best;
And what seems but idle show
Strengthens and supports the rest.

The Builders [1849]. Stanza 2
God sent his Singers upon earth
With songs of sadness and of mirth.

The Singers [1849]. Stanza 1
But the great Master said, "I see
No best in kind, but in degree;
I gave a various gift to each,
To charm, to strengthen, and to teach."

Ibid. Stanza 6
All your strength is in your union.
All your danger is in discord;
Therefore be at peace henceforward,
And as brothers live together.

The Song of Hiawatha
[1855]. Part I
By the shore of Gitche Gumee,
By the shining Big-Sea-Water,
Stood the wigwam of Nokomis,
Daughter of the Moon, Nokomis.

Ibid. Part III
From the waterfall he named her,
Minnehaha, Laughing Water.

Ibid. Part IV
As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman,
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows,
Useless each without the other!

Ibid. Part X

If we could read the secret history
of our enemies, we should find in each
man's life sorrow and suffering enough
to disarm all hostility.

Driftwood [1857]
If I am not worth the wooing, I
surely am not worth the winning.
The Courtship of Miles Standish
[1858]. Part III

"Why don't you speak for yourself,
John?"
Ibid.

God had sifted three kingdoms to find
the wheat for this planting.
Ibid. Part IV

Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame
A ladder, if we will but tread

Beneath our feet each deed of shame.¹
The Ladder of Saint Augustine
[1858]. Stanza 1

The heights by great men reached and
kept

Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night.

Ibid. Stanza 10
All houses wherein men have lived and
died
Are haunted houses.

Haunted Houses [1858]. Stanza 1
The long mysterious Exodus of death.
The Jewish Cemetery at Newport
[1858]. Stanza 1

Pride and humiliation hand in hand
Walked with them through the world
where'er they went;

Trampled and beaten were they as the
sand,
And yet unshaken as the continent.

Ibid. Stanza 12
A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long,
long thoughts.

My Lost Youth [1858]. Stanza 1
Spanish sailors with bearded lips,
And the beauty and mystery of the
ships,
And the magic of the sea.

Ibid. Stanza 3

¹ See Tennyson, page 551b.

A Lady with a Lamp¹ shall stand
In the great history of the land,
A noble type of good,
Heroic womanhood.

Santa Filomena [1858]. *Stanza 10*
Ye are better than all the ballads

That ever were sung or said;
For ye are living poems,
And all the rest are dead.

Children [1858]. *Stanza 9*
Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day's occupations,
That is known as the Children's
Hour.

The Children's Hour [1860].
Stanza 1
I hear in the chamber above me
The patter of little feet.

Ibid. *Stanza 2*
Grave Alice, and laughing Allegra,
And Edith with golden hair.

Ibid. *Stanza 3*
Listen, my children, and you shall hear,
Of the midnight ride of Paul Revere,
On the eighteenth of April, in Seventy-
five;
Hardly a man is now alive
Who remembers that famous day and
year.

Tales of a Wayside Inn [1863-
1874]. *Paul Revere's Ride*,
Stanza 1

One if by land, and two if by sea;
And I on the opposite shore will be,
Ready to ride and spread the alarm
Through every Middlesex village and
farm.

Ibid. *Stanza 2*
The fate of a nation was riding that
night.

Ibid. *Stanza 8*
A voice in the darkness, a knock at the
door,
And a word that shall echo forever-
more!

Ibid. *Stanza 14*
A town that boasts inhabitants like me
Can have no lack of good society.

Ibid. *The Birds of Killingworth*,
Stanza 6

¹ Florence Nightingale [1820-1910].

His form was ponderous, and his step
was slow;

There never was so wise a man before:
He seemed the incarnate "Well, I told
you so!"

*Tales of a Wayside Inn. The Birds
of Killingworth*, *Stanza 9*

How can I tell the signals and the signs
By which one heart another heart di-
vines?

How can I tell the many thousand ways
By which it keeps the secret it betrays?

Ibid. *Emma and Eginhard*, *Stanza 8*
Ships that pass in the night, and speak
each other in passing,

Only a signal shown and a distant voice
in the darkness;

So on the ocean of life we pass and
speak one another,¹

Only a look and a voice; then darkness
again and a silence.

Ibid. *Elizabeth*, *IV*

Time has laid his hand
Upon my heart, gently, not smiting it,
But as a harper lays his open palm
Upon his harp to deaden its vibrations.

The Golden Legend [1872].

IV, The Cloisters

The grave itself is but a covered bridge
Leading from light to light, through a
brief darkness.²

Ibid. *V, A Covered Bridge at
Lucerne*

Don't cross the bridge till you come
to it,

Is a proverb old, and of excellent wit.
Ibid. *VI, The School of Salerno*

¹ And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
To sail o'er silent seas again.

THOMAS MOORE [1779-1852]: *Meet-
ing of the Ships*

Two lives that once part are as ships that
divide. — EDWARD BULWER LYTTON [1805-
1873]: *A Lament*

As vessels starting from ports thousands of
miles apart pass close to each other in the
naked breadths of the ocean, nay, sometimes
even touch in the dark. — HOLMES: *Professor
at the Breakfast Table* [1860]

² Death seems but a covered way
Which opens into light.

WHITTIER [1807-1892]: *My
Psalm*, *St. 14*

"O Cæsar, we who are about to die
Salute you!" was the gladiators' cry
In the arena, standing face to face
With death and with the Roman popu-
lace.

Morituri Salutamus [1875].
Stanza 1

Let him not boast who puts his armor on
As he who puts it off, the battle done.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Better like Hector in the field to die,
Than like a perfumed Paris turn and
fly.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Ye, against whose familiar names not
yet

The fatal asterisk of death is set.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The love of learning, the sequestered
nooks,

And all the sweet serenity of books.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Ah, nothing is too late,
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpi-
tate.

Cato learned Greek at eighty; Sopho-
cles

Wrote his grand Oedipus, and Simoni-
des

Bore off the prize of verse from his
compeers,

When each had numbered more than
fourscore years.

Ibid. Stanza 22

For age is opportunity no less
Than youth itself, though in another
dress,

And as the evening twilight fades away
The sky is filled with stars, invisible
by day.

Ibid. Stanza 24

So when a great man dies,
For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men.

From Collections [1875-1882].

Charles Sumner, Stanza 9

Sweet the memory is to me
Of a land beyond the sea,
Where the waves and mountains meet,

Where, amid her mulberry-trees
Sits Amalfi in the heat.

From Collections. Amalfi, Stanza 1

The birds, God's poor who cannot wait.

Ibid. The Sermon of St. Francis,
Stanza 3

She knew the life-long martyrdom,

The weariness, the endless pain

Of waiting for some one to come

Who nevermore would come again.

Ibid. Vittoria Colonna, Stanza 6

Stay, stay at home, my heart, and rest;
Home-keeping hearts are happiest.

Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

So Nature deals with us, and takes
away

Our playthings one by one, and by the
hand

Leads us to rest.

Ibid. Nature

Not in the clamor of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the
throng,

But in ourselves, are triumph and de-
feat.

Ibid. The Poets

Nothing that is can pause or stay;
The moon will wax, the moon will wane,
The mist and cloud will turn to rain,
The rain to mist and cloud again,
Tomorrow be today.

Kéramos [1878]

Turn, turn, my wheel! 'Tis nature's
plan

The child should grow into the man.

Ibid.

The willow pattern, that we knew

In childhood, with its bridge of blue.

Ibid.

Three Silences there are: the first of
speech,

The second of desire, the third of
thought;

This is the lore a Spanish monk, dis-
traught

With dreams and visions, was the first
to teach.

The Three Silences of Molinos ¹

¹ Miguel Molinos [1640-1696], Spanish mystic, one of the early Quietists.

In the long, sleepless watches of the night.

The Cross of Snow [1879]
The holiest of all holidays are those
Kept by ourselves in silence and apart;
The secret anniversaries of the heart.

Holidays
Your silent tents of green¹

We deck with fragrant flowers;
Yours has the suffering been,
The memory shall be ours.

Decoration Day. Stanza 6
Great is the art of beginning, but greater
the art is of ending;

Many a poem is marred by a superfluous verse.

Elegiac Verse. Stanza 14
Out of the shadows of night
The world rolls into light;
It is daybreak everywhere.

The Bells of San Blas.² Stanza 11
There was a little girl
Who had a little curl
Right in the middle of her forehead;
And when she was good
She was very, very good,
But when she was bad she was horrid.

There Was a Little Girl³

ROBERT MONTGOMERY

[1807-1855]

The soul aspiring pants its source to mount,
As streams meander level with their fount.⁴

The Omnipresence of the Deity
[1828]. Part I

¹ The low green tent
Whose curtain never outward swings.

WHITTIER: *Snow-Bound* [1866]

² The last poem written by Longfellow, dated March 15, 1882. He died March 24.

³ BLANCHE ROOSEVELT TUCKER, in *The Home Life of Henry W. Longfellow* [1882], states that these lines were written by the poet for his children on a day when Edith did not want to have her hair curled.

⁴ We take this to be, on the whole, the worst similitude in the world. In the first place, no stream meanders or can possibly meander level with the fount. In the next place, if streams did meander level with their founts, no two motions can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that

RICHARD CHENEVIX

TRENCH

[1807-1886]

True servant's title he may wear,
He only who has not
For his lord's gifts, how rich soe'er,
His lord himself forgot.

The Spilt Pearls. Stanza 8
Lord, what a change within us one
short hour

Spent in Thy presence will prevail to
make!

Prayer
We kneel, how weak! we rise, how full
of power!

Ibid.
Make channels for the stream of love
Where they may broadly run,
And love has overflowing streams
To fill them every one.

The Law of Love

JOHN GREENLEAF

WHITTIER

[1807-1892]

The Present, the Present is all thou hast
For thy sure possessing;
Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.¹

My Soul and I. Stanza 34
The Night is mother of the Day,
The Winter of the Spring,
And ever upon old Decay
The greenest mosses cling.

A Dream of Summer. Stanza 4
Art's perfect forms no moral need,
And beauty is its own excuse;²
But for the dull and flowerless weed
Some healing virtue still must plead.

Songs of Labor [1850].
Dedication, Stanza 5

Heap high the farmer's wintry hoard!
Heap high the golden corn!

of mounting upwards. — MACAULAY: *Review of Montgomery's Poems* [1830]

These lines were omitted in the subsequent edition of the poem.

¹ See Cotton, page 330a.

² In a footnote, Whittier acknowledges his indebtedness for this line to EMERSON'S *The Rhodora*. See Emerson, page 503b.

No richer gift has Autumn poured
From out her lavish horn!

The Corn-Song, Stanza 1

What calls back the past, like the rich
pumpkin pie?

The Pumpkin, Stanza 3

The tissue of the Life to be
We weave with colors all our own,
And in the field of Destiny
We reap as we have sown.

Raphael, Stanza 16

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!
The glory from his gray hairs gone
Forevermore!

Ichabod¹ [1850], Stanza 1

From those great eyes
The soul has fled:
When faith is lost, when honor dies,
The man is dead!

Ibid. Stanza 8

Yet sometimes glimpses on my sight,
Through present wrong the eternal
right;
And, step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.

The Chapel of the Hermits

[1853], Stanza 11

Search thine own heart. What paineth
thee
In others in thyself may be.

Ibid. Stanza 85

Blessings on thee, little man,
Barefoot boy, with cheek of tan!

The Barefoot Boy [1856],

Stanza 1

Health that mocks the doctor's rules,
Knowledge never learned of schools.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The age is dull and mean. Men creep,
Not walk.

Lines Inscribed to Friends under

Arrest for Treason Against the

Slave Power [1856], Stanza 1

¹ This poem was the outcome of the surprise and grief and forecast of evil consequences which I felt on reading the seventh of March speech of Daniel Webster in support of the "compromise," and the Fugitive Slave Law. — WHITTIER'S Note

God's ways seem dark, but, soon or
late,
They touch the shining hills of day.

Lines Inscribed to Friends under

Arrest for Treason Against the

Slave Power, Stanza 5

Nature speaks in symbols and in signs.

To Charles Sumner

Tradition wears a snowy beard, romance
is always young.

Mary Garvin, Stanza 4

Better heresy of doctrine, than heresy
of heart.

Ibid. Stanza 22

For of all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these: "It might have
been!"

Maud Muller [1856], Stanza 53

Old Floyd Ireson, for his hard heart,
Tarred and feathered and carried in a
cart

By the women of Marblehead.

Skipper Ireson's Ride

[1860], Stanza 1

Round the silver domes of Lucknow,
Moslem mosque and Pagan shrine,
Breathed the air to Britons dearest,
The air of Auld Lang Syne.¹

The Pipes at Lucknow, Stanza 9

The windows of my soul I throw
Wide open to the sun.

My Psalm, Stanza 2

No longer forward nor behind
I look in hope or fear;
But, grateful, take the good I find,
The best of now and here.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Perish with him the folly that seeks
through evil good.

Brown of Ossawatimie, Stanza 6

"Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag," she said.

Barbara Frietchie [1864],

Stanza 18

A shade of sadness, a blush of shame,
Over the face of the leader came.

Ibid. Stanza 19

¹ It was the pipes of the Highlanders,
And now they played "Auld Lang Syne."
ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE LOWELL
[1816-1891]: *The Relief of Lucknow*, September 25, 1857

"Who touches a hair of yon gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!" he said.

Barbara Frietchie. Stanza 21
Shut in from all the world without,
We sat the clean-winged hearth about.

Snow-Bound [1866]

Melt not in an acid sect
The Christian pearl of charity.

Ibid.
Angel of the backward look.

Ibid.
Life is ever lord of Death
And Love can never lose its own.

Ibid.
To eat the lotus of the Nile
And drink the poppies of Cathay.

The Tent on the Beach
[1867]. Stanza 4

And so beside the Silent Sea
I wait the muffled oar.

The Eternal Goodness
[1867]. Stanza 19

I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air;

I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.

Ibid. Stanza 20
Flowers spring to blossom where she
walks

The careful ways of duty;
Our hard, stiff lines of life with her
Are flowing curves of beauty.¹

Among the Hills [1869].
Stanza 52

If woman lost us Eden, such
As she alone restore it.

Ibid. Stanza 60
Sweeter than any sung
My songs that found no tongue;
Nobler than any fact
My wish that failed of act.

My Triumph. Stanza 9
Others shall sing the song,
Others shall right the wrong, —
Finish what I begin,
And all I fail of win.

Ibid. Stanza 10

¹ Straight is the line of Duty,
Curved is the line of Beauty,
Follow the straight line, thou shalt see
The curved line ever follow thee.

WILLIAM MACCALL [1812-1888]: *Duty*

Dear Lord and Father of mankind,
Forgive our foolish ways!

Reclothe us in our rightful mind,
In purer lives Thy service find,
In deeper reverence, praise.

The Brewing of Soma [1872]

God is and all is well.¹
My Birthday. Stanza 2

He brings cool dew in his little bill,
And lets it fall on the souls of sin:
You can see the mark on his red breast
still

Of fires that scorch as he drops it in.²
The Robin. Stanza 4

SALMON PORTLAND CHASE [1808-1873]

The Constitution, in all its provisions,
looks to an indestructible Union
composed of indestructible States.

Decision in Texas v. White,
7 Wallace 725 [1868]

The only way to resumption is to resume.

Letter to Horace Greeley
[March 17, 1866]

¹ See Browning, page 567a.

² Far, far away, is a land of woe and darkness, spirits of evil and fire. Day after day a little bird flies there, bearing in his bill a drop of water to quench the flame. So near the burning stream does he fly that his feathers are scorched by it, and hence he is named "Bron-rhuddyn" — breast-burned. — *Carmarthenshire Legend of the Robin*

Sweet Robin, I have heard them say
That thou wert there upon the day
That Christ was crowned in cruel scorn,
And bore away one bleeding thorn;
That so the blush upon thy breast
In shameful sorrow was imprest,
And thence thy genial sympathy
With our redeemed humanity.

WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE [1832-
1913]: *Robin Redbreast*

When Christ was taken from the rood,
One thorn upon the ground,
Still moistened with the Precious Blood,
An early robin found,
And wove it crosswise in his nest,
Where, lo, it reddened all his breast!

JOHN BANISTER TABB [1845-1909]:
Robin Redbreast

FRANCES DANA GAGE

[1808-1884]

The home we first knew on this beautiful earth,
 The friends of our childhood, the place of our birth,
 In the heart's inner chamber sung always will be,
 As the shell ever sings of its home in the sea! ¹

Home

MAURICE DE MACMAHON

[1808-1893]

Here I am, and here I stay.²
At Sevastopol [September, 1855]

ANDREW JOHNSON

[1808-1875]

We are swinging round the circle.
On the Presidential Re-construction Tour [August, 1866]

THOMAS MILLER

[1808-1874]

What though upon his hoary head
 Have fallen many a winter's snow?
 His wreath is still as green and red
 As 'twas a thousand years ago.
 For what has he to do with care!
 His wassail-bowl and old arm-chair
 Are ever standing ready there,
 For Christmas comes but once a year.
Christmas Comes but Once a Year

¹ As a sea-shell of the sea
 Ever shall I sing of thee.

GEORGE MEREDITH [1828-1909]:
Love Within the Lover's Breast

Gather a shell from the strown beach
 And listen at its lips: they sigh
 The same desire and mystery,
 The echo of the whole sea's speech.

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI [1828-1882]: *The Sea Limits, St. 4*

See Wordsworth, page 411a.

² J'y suis, j'y reste. Reply to the Commander-in-Chief, from the trenches before Malakoff, in the siege of Sevastopol, when warned to beware of an explosion which might follow the retreat of the Russians.

CAROLINE ELIZABETH

SHERIDAN NORTON,

LADY MAXWELL

[1808-1877]

Love not! love not! ye hapless sons of clay;
 Hope's gayest wreaths are made of earthly flowers —
 Things that are made to fade and fall away,
 Ere they have blossomed for a few short hours.

Love Not

A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers;
 There was lack of woman's nursing, there was dearth of woman's tears.
Bingen on the Rhine. Stanza 1

GEORGE WASHINGTON

PATTEN

[1808-1882]

Keep honor, like your sabre, bright,
 Shame coward fear — and then,
 If we must perish in the fight,
 Oh! let us die like men.
Oh! Let Us Die Like Men. Stanza 4
 Joys that we've tasted
 May sometimes return,
 But the torch when once wasted,
 Ah! how can it burn?
Joys That We've Tasted. Stanza 1

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH

[1808-1895]

My country, 'tis of thee,
 Sweet land of liberty,
 Of thee I sing:
 Land where my fathers died,
 Land of the pilgrims' pride,
 From every mountain-side
 Let freedom ring.

America [1831]

Our fathers' God, to thee,
 Author of liberty,
 To thee I sing;
 Long may our land be bright
 With freedom's holy light;

Protect us by thy might,
Great God, our King!
America

CHARLES ROBERT DARWIN
[1809-1882]

I have called this principle, by which each slight variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term Natural Selection.

The Origin of Species
[1859]. Chap. 3

The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer, of the Survival of the Fittest, is more accurate, and is sometimes equally convenient.¹

Ibid.
We will now discuss in a little more detail the Struggle for Existence.²

Ibid.
Even when we are quite alone, how often do we think with pleasure or pain of what others think of us — of their imagined approbation or disapprobation.

The Descent of Man
[1871]. Chap. 4

The highest possible stage in moral culture is when we recognize that we ought to control our thoughts.

Ibid.
The presence of a body of well-instructed men, who have not to labor for their daily bread, is important to a degree which cannot be overestimated; as all high intellectual work is carried on by them, and on such work material progress of all kinds mainly depends, not to mention other and higher advantages.

Ibid. Chap. 5
Progress has been much more general than retrogression.

Ibid.
¹ This survival of the fittest which I have here sought to express in mechanical terms, is that which Mr. Darwin has called "natural selection," or the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life." — HERBERT SPENCER: *Principles of Biology* [1864-1867], *Indirect Equilibration*

² The perpetual struggle for room and food.
— MALTHUS: *On Population* [1798], Chap. III

The Simiadae then branched off into two great stems, the New World and Old World monkeys; and from the latter at a remote period, Man, the wonder and the glory of the universe, proceeded.¹

The Descent of Man. Chap. 6

False facts are highly injurious to the progress of science, for they often endure long; but false views, if supported by some evidence, do little harm, for every one takes a salutary pleasure in proving their falseness.

Ibid. Chap. 21
Physiological experiment on animals is justifiable for real investigation, but not for mere damnable and detestable curiosity.²

Letter to E. Ray Lankester
I love fools' experiments. I am always making them.

Remark cited in Life of Darwin
As for a future life, every man must judge for himself between conflicting vague probabilities.

Life and Letters, Edited by
FRANCIS DARWIN [1887]

Believing as I do that man in the distant future will be a far more perfect creature than he now is, it is an intolerable thought that he and all other sentient beings are doomed to

¹ I confess freely to you, I could never look long upon a monkey, without very mortifying reflections. — CONGREVE: *Letter to Dennis* [1695]

Pouter, tumbler and fantail are from the same source;

The racer and hack may be traced to one horse;

So men were developed from monkeys, of course,

Which nobody can deny.

LORD CHARLES NEAVES [1800-1876]:

The Origin of Species

See Benjamin Disraeli, page 512b.

² The main cause of this unparalleled progress in physiology, pathology, medicine and surgery has been the fruitful application of the experimental method of research, just the same method which has been the great lever of all scientific advance in modern times. — DR. WILLIAM H. WELCH [1850-1934]: *Argument against Antivivisection Bill* (Senate No. 34), Fifty-sixth Congress, First Session [February 21, 1900].

complete annihilation after such long-continued slow progress. To those who fully admit the immortality of the human soul, the destruction of our world will not appear so dreadful.

Life and Letters, Edited by

FRANCIS DARWIN

EDWARD FITZGERALD

[1809-1883]

Wake! For the Sun who scatter'd into flight

The Stars before him from the Field of night,

Drives Night along with them from Heav'n and strikes

The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light.

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám.¹ Stanza 1

Awake! for Morning in the Bowl of Night

Has flung the Stone that puts the Stars to flight:

And Lo! the Hunter of the East has caught

The Sultan's Turret in a Noose of Light.

Ibid. Stanza 1, First Edition

Now the New Year reviving old Desires,

The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Iram indeed is gone with all his Rose.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring

Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:

The Bird of Time has but a little way To flutter—and the Bird is on the Wing.

Ibid. Stanza 7

The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say:

¹ Translated in four editions, 1859, 1868, 1872, and 1879. The fourth edition is used here, unless otherwise stated.

Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 9

A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,

A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou

Beside me, singing in the Wilderness—

Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!

Ibid. Stanza 12

Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!

Ibid. Stanza 13

The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon

Turns Ashes—or it prospers; and anon,

Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face,

Lighting a little hour or two—is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 16

Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,

How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp

Abode his destin'd Hour, and went his way.

Ibid. Stanza 17

They say the Lion and the Lizard keep
The Courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:

And Bahram, that great Hunter—the Wild Ass

Stamps o'er his Head, but cannot break his sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 18

I sometimes think that never blows so red

The Rose as where some buried Caesar bled;

That every Hyacinth the Garden wears

Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.¹

Ibid. Stanza 19

Ah, my Belovèd, fill the Cup that clears

Ah, my Belovèd, fill the Cup that clears

¹ See Shakespeare, page 179a, and Tennyson, page 551b.

TODAY of past Regrets and future
Fears:

Tomorrow! — Why, Tomorrow I
may be

Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thou-
sand Years.

The Rubāiyāt of Omar Khayyām.

Stanza 21

For some we loved, the loveliest and the
best

That from his Vintage rolling Time
hath prest.

Ibid. Stanza 22

Ah, make the most of what we yet may
spend,

Before we too into the Dust descend;
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to
lie,

Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and
— sans End!

Ibid. Stanza 24

Myself when young did eagerly fre-
quent

Doctor and Saint, and heard great argu-
ment

About it and about: but evermore
Came out by the same door where in I
went.

Ibid. Stanza 27

And this was all the Harvest that I
reap'd —

"I came like Water, and like Wind I
go."

Ibid. Stanza 28

There was the Door to which I found no
Key;

There was the Veil through which I
might not see.

Some little talk awhile of ME and
THEE

There was — and then no more of
THEE and ME.

Ibid. Stanza 32

"While you live,

Drink! — for, once dead, you never
shall return."

Ibid. Stanza 35

Tomorrow's tangle to the winds resign.

Ibid. Stanza 41

So when that Angel of the darker Drink
At last shall find you by the river-brink,

And, offering his Cup, invite your
Soul

Forth to your Lips to quaff — you shall
not shrink.

The Rubāiyāt of Omar Khayyām.

Stanza 43

And fear not lest Existence closing your
Account, and mine, should know the
like no more;

The Eternal Sákí from that Bowl
has pour'd

Millions of Bubbles like us, and will
pour.¹

Ibid. Stanza 46

A Hair perhaps divides the False and
True.

Ibid. Stanza 49

Waste not your Hour, nor in the vain
pursuit

Of This and That endeavour and dis-
pute.

Ibid. Stanza 54

Striking from the Calendar

Unborn Tomorrow and dead Yester-
day.

Ibid. Stanza 57

The Grape that can with Logic abso-
lute

The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects
confute.

Ibid. Stanza 59

The Flower that once has blown for
ever dies.

Ibid. Stanza 63

Strange, is it not? that of the myriads
who

Before us pass'd the door of Darkness
through,

Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too.

Ibid. Stanza 64

I sent my Soul through the Invisible,
Some letter of that After-life to spell:

And by and by my Soul return'd to
me,

And answer'd "I Myself am Heav'n and
Hell."²

Ibid. Stanza 66

¹ See Tennyson, page 546b.

² See Milton, page 252b.

Heav'n but the Vision of fulfill'd Desire,
And Hell the Shadow from a Soul on fire.

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám.
Stanza 67

We are no other than a moving row
Of Magic Shadow-shapes that come and go.

Ibid. Stanza 68

This Chequer-board of Nights and Days.

Ibid. Stanza 69

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,

Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,

Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of it.

Ibid. Stanza 71

That inverted Bowl they call the Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live and die.

Ibid. Stanza 72

And this I know: whether the one True
Light

Kindle to Love, or Wrath-consume me quite,

One Flash of It within the Tavern caught

Better than in the Temple lost outright.

Ibid. Stanza 77

"And He that with his hand the Vessel made

Will surely not in after Wrath destroy."

Ibid. Stanza 85

Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World much wrong:

Have drown'd my Glory in a shallow Cup,

And sold my Reputation for a Song.

Ibid. Stanza 93

I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!

That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript
should close!

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám.
Stanza 96

Ah Love! could you and I with Him
conspire

To grasp this Sorry Scheme of Things
entire,

Would not we shatter it to bits —
and then

Remould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!

Ibid. Stanza 99

Yon rising Moon that looks for us
again —

How oft hereafter will she wax and
wane;

How oft hereafter rising look for us
Through this same Garden — and for
one in vain!

Ibid. Stanza 100

And when like her, O Sáki, you shall
pass

Among the Guests Star-scatter'd on the
Grass,

And in your joyous errand reach the
spot

Where I made One — turn down an
empty Glass!

Ibid. Stanza 101

The King in a carriage may ride,
And the Beggar may crawl at his side;

But in the general race,
They are traveling all the same pace.

Chronomoros

Mrs. Browning's death was rather a
relief to me, I must say; no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!

*Letter [July 15, 1861]*¹

Taste is the feminine of genius.

Letter to James Russell Lowell
[October, 1877]

¹ Aye, dead! and were yourself alive, good
Fitz,

How to return your thanks would pass
my wits.

Kicking you seems the common lot of
curs,

While more appropriate greeting lends you
grace.

Surely to spit there glorifies your face,
Spitting with lips once sanctified by hers.

ROBERT BROWNING in *The Athenaeum* [July 13, 1889]

WILLIAM EWART
GLADSTONE

[1809-1898]

To be engaged in opposing wrong affairs, under the conditions of our mental constitution, but a slender guarantee for being right.

Time and Place of Homer
[1858]. *Introduction*

Decision by majorities is as much an expedient as lighting by gas.

Speech, House of Commons [1858]

The disease of an evil conscience is beyond the practice of all the physicians of all the countries in the world.

Speech, Plumstead [1878]

National injustice is the surest road to national downfall.

Ibid.

All the world over, I will back the masses against the classes.

Speech, Liverpool
[June 28, 1886]

I have always regarded that Constitution as the most remarkable work known to me in modern times to have been produced by the human intellect, at a single stroke (so to speak), in its application to political affairs.¹

Letter to the committee in charge of the celebration of the Centennial Anniversary of the American Constitution [July 20, 1887]

Selfishness is the greatest curse of the human race.

Speech, Hawarden [May 28, 1890]

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES²
[1809-1894]

Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,

¹ As the British Constitution is the most subtle organism which has proceeded from progressive history, so the American Constitution is the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man. — *Kin Beyond the Sea* [North American Review, September, 1878]

² The most successful combination the world has ever seen, of physician and man of

And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky.

Old Ironsides [1830]. *Stanza 1*

Nail to the mast her holy flag,
Set every threadbare sail,
And give her to the god of storms,
The lightning and the gale!

Ibid. *Stanza 3*

Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way.

To an Insect. *Stanza 7*

One sad, ungathered rose
On my ancestral tree.

My Aunt. *Stanza 6*

You think they are crusaders, sent

From some infernal clime,

To pluck the eyes of Sentiment

And dock the tail of Rhyme,

To crack the voice of Melody

And break the legs of Time.

The Music Grinders. *Stanza 9*

And silence, like a poultice, comes

To heal the blows of sound.

Ibid. *Stanza 10*

And since, I never dare to write
As funny as I can.

The Height of the Ridiculous.

Stanza 8

When the last reader reads no more.

The Last Reader

Age, like distance, lends a double
charm.¹

A Rhymed Lesson. *Urania*

And when you stick on conversation's
burs,

Don't strew your pathway with those
dreadful urs.

Ibid.

Be sure your tailor is a man of sense.

Ibid.

Wear seemly gloves; not black, nor yet
too light,

And least of all the pair that once was
white.

Ibid.

Have a good hat; the secret of your
looks

letters. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER, quoted in HARVEY CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler* [1925], Vol. I, Chap. 15

¹ See Campbell, page 432a.

Lives with the beaver in Canadian
brooks;

Virtue may flourish in an old cravat,
But man and nature scorn the shock-
ing hat.¹

A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

Learn the sweet magic of a cheerful
face;

Not always smiling, but at least serene.

The Morning Visit

Wake in our breast the living fires,

The holy faith that warmed our sires;

Thy hand hath made our Nation free;

To die for her is serving Thee.

Army Hymn. Stanza 2

The lusty days of long ago,

When you were Bill and I was Joe.

Bill and Joe. Stanza 1

Where are the Marys, and Anns, and

Elizas,

Loving and lovely of yore?

Questions and Answers. Stanza 3

Oh for one hour of youthful joy!

Give back my twentieth spring!

The Old Man Dreams. Stanza 1

Old Time is a liar! We're twenty to-

night!

The Boys. Stanza 1

Where the snow-flakes fall thickest

there's nothing can freeze!

Ibid. Stanza 2

One flag, one land, one heart, one hand,

One Nation, evermore!

Voyage of the Good Ship Union.

Stanza 12

Good to the heels the well-worn slipper

feels

When the tired player shuffles off the

buskin;

A page of Hood may do a fellow good

After a scolding from Carlyle or

Ruskin.

How Not to Settle It. Stanza 3

When lawyers take what they would

give

And doctors give what they would take.

Latter-day Warnings. Stanza 4

Learn to give

Money to colleges while you live.

Don't be silly and think you'll try

¹ See *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, page 536a.

To bother the colleges, when you die,
With codicil this, and codicil that,
That Knowledge may starve while Law
grows fat;

For there never was a pitcher that
wouldn't spill,

And there's always a flaw in a donkey's
will.

Parson Turell's Legacy

Where we love is home,
Home that our feet may leave, but not
our hearts.

Homesick in Heaven. Stanza 5

There is no time like the old time, when
you and I were young.¹

No Time Like the Old Time.

Stanza 1

'Tis like stirring living embers when,

at eighty, one remembers

All the achings and the quakings of "the

times that tried men's souls."²

Grandmother's Story of Bunker

Hill Battle. Stanza 1

The style's the man, so books avow;

The style's the woman, anyhow.

How the Old Horse Won the Bet.

Stanza 2

I read it in the story-book, that, for to

kiss his dear,

Leander swam the Hellespont, -- and

I will swim this here.

The Ballad of the Oysterman.

Stanza 3

Lean, hungry, savage, anti-everythings.

A Modest Request. The Speech.

This body in which we journey

across the isthmus between the two

oceans is not a private carriage, but an

omnibus.

The Guardian Angel. Chap. 3

A thought is often original, though

you have uttered it a hundred times.

The Autocrat of the Break-

fast-Table [1858]. 1

¹ The good old times, the grand old times, the great old times! -- DICKENS: *The Chimes* [1844], *First Quarter*

There are no days like the good old days, The days when we were youthful!

EUGENE FIELD [1850-1895]: *Old Times, Old Friends, Old Love*

² See Thomas Paine, page 370a.

Everybody likes and respects self-made men. It is a great deal better to be made in that way than not to be made at all.

The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table. I

Insanity is often the logic of an accurate mind overtaxed.

Ibid.

Put not your trust in money, but put your money in trust.

Ibid. II

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all.

Ibid. VI

There is that glorious epicurean paradox uttered by my friend the historian,¹ in one of his flashing moments: "Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with its necessities,"²

Ibid.

Boston State-house is the hub of the solar system. You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man, if you had the tire of all creation straightened out for a crowbar.

Ibid.

The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the centre of each and every town or city.

Ibid.

The world's great men have not commonly been great scholars, nor its great scholars great men.

Ibid.

Knowledge and timber shouldn't be much used till they are seasoned.

Ibid.

The hat is the *ultimum moriens* of respectability.³

Ibid. XIII

Little I ask; my wants are few,

I only wish a hut of stone,

¹ John Lothrop Motley [1814-1877].

² Said Scopas of Thessaly, "We rich men count our felicity and happiness to lie in these superfluities, and not in those necessary things." — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120]: *On the Love of Wealth*

³ See *A Rhymed Lesson*, pages 534b-535a.

(A very plain brown stone will do,) That I may call my own.¹

Contentment [1858]. Stanza 1
Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,

As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,

Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,

Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

The Chambered Nautilus
[1858]. Stanza 5

Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,

That was built in such a logical way?
It ran a hundred years to a day?

The Deacon's Masterpiece
[1858]. Stanza 1

A general flavor of mild decay.
Ibid. Stanza 10

It went to pieces all at once, —
All at once, and nothing first,
Just as bubbles do when they burst.

Ibid. Stanza 11

I firmly believe that if the whole *materia medica* as now used could be sunk to the bottom of the sea, it would be all the better for mankind — and all the worse for the fishes.²

Address, Massachusetts Medical Society [May 30, 1860]

He comes of the Brahmin caste of New England. This is the harmless, inoffensive, untitled aristocracy.

The Brahmin Caste of New England
[1860]

It makes men imperious to sit a horse.
Elsie Venner [1861]

¹ See Goldsmith, page 354b.

² Stir the mixture well
Lest it prove inferior,
Then put half a drop
Into Lake Superior.
Every other day
Take a drop in water,
You'll be better soon

Or at least you oughter.

BISHOP WILLIAM CROSWELL
DOANE [1832-1913]: *Lines on Homoeopathy*

To be seventy years young is sometimes far more cheerful and hopeful than to be forty years old.

On the Seventieth Birthday of Julia Ward Howe [May 27, 1889]

ABRAHAM LINCOLN

[1809-1865]

If the good people, in their wisdom, shall see fit to keep me in the background, I have been too familiar with disappointments to be very much chagrined.

Address, New Salem, Illinois [March 9, 1832]

I go for all sharing the privileges of the government who assist in bearing its burdens.

Letter to Editor of the Sangamon Journal, New Salem, Illinois [June 13, 1836]

If destruction be our lot we must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of freemen we must live through all time, or die by suicide.

Address, Young Men's Lyceum, Springfield, Illinois [January 27, 1838]

There is no grievance that is a fit object of redress by mob law.

Ibid.

Towering genius disdains a beaten path. It seeks regions hitherto unexplored.

Ibid.

I am not a Know-Nothing; that is certain. How could I be? How can any one who abhors the oppression of Negroes be in favor of degrading classes of white people? Our progress in degeneracy appears to me to be pretty rapid. As a nation we began by declaring that "all men are created equal." We now practically read it "all men are created equal, except Negroes." When the Know-Nothings get control, it will read "all men are created equal, except Negroes and foreigners and Catholics." When it comes to this, I shall prefer emigrating to some country where they make no pretense of loving liberty — to

Russia, for instance, where despotism can be taken pure, and without the base alloy of hypocrisy.

Letter to Joshua F. Speed [August 24, 1855]

"A house divided against itself cannot stand."¹ I believe this government cannot endure permanently half slave and half free. I do not expect the Union to be dissolved — I do not expect the house to fall — but I do expect it will cease to be divided. It will become all one thing, or all the other. Either the opponents of slavery will arrest the further spread of it, and place it where the public mind shall rest in the belief that it is in the course of ultimate extinction; or its advocates will push it forward till it shall become alike lawful in all the States, old as well as new, North as well as South.

Speech, Republican State Convention, Springfield, Illinois [June 16, 1858]

Nobody has ever expected me to be President. In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabages were sprouting out.

Second Campaign Speech against Douglas,² Springfield, Illinois [July 17, 1858]

As I would not be a *slave*, so I would not be a *master*. This expresses my idea of democracy. Whatever differs from this, to the extent of the difference, is no democracy.³

Fragment [August 1, 1858?], in Roy P. BASLER: The Collected Works of Abraham Lincoln [1953]. Vol. II, Page 532

When . . . you have succeeded in dehumanizing the Negro; when you

¹ If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. — *Mark, III, 25*

² They have seen in his [Douglas's] round, jolly, fruitful face, post-offices, land-offices, marshalships and cabinet appointments, chargeships and foreign missions, bursting and sprouting out in wonderful exuberance, ready to be laid hold of by their greedy hands. — *Ibid.*

³ See *Address to Indiana Regiment*, page 542a-542b.

have put him down and made it impossible for him to be but as the beasts of the field; when you have extinguished his soul in this world and placed him where the ray of hope is blown out as in the darkness of the damned, are you quite sure that the demon you have roused will not turn and rend you? What constitutes the bulwark of our own liberty and independence? It is not our frowning battlements, our bristling sea coasts, our army and our navy. These are not our reliance against tyranny. All of those may be turned against us without making us weaker for the struggle. Our reliance is in the love of liberty which God has planted in us. Our defence is in the spirit which prized liberty as the heritage of all men, in all lands everywhere. Destroy this spirit and you have planted the seeds of despotism at your own doors. Familiarize yourselves with the chains of bondage and you prepare your own limbs to wear them. Accustomed to trample on the rights of others, you have lost the genius of your own independence and become the fit subjects of the first cunning tyrant who rises among you.

Speech, Edwardsville, Illinois
[September 11, 1858]

That is the issue that will continue in this country when these poor tongues of Judge Douglas and myself shall be silent. It is the eternal struggle between these two principles — right and wrong — throughout the world. They are the two principles that have stood face to face from the beginning of time; and will ever continue to struggle. The one is the common right of humanity, and the other the divine right of kings. It is the same principle in whatever shape it develops itself. It is the same spirit that says, "You toil and work and earn bread, and I'll eat it." No matter in what shape it comes, whether from the mouth of a king who seeks to bestride the people of his own nation and live by the fruit of their labor, or from one race of men as an

apology for enslaving another race, it is the same tyrannical principle.

Reply, Seventh and Last Joint Debate, Alton, Illinois [October 15, 1858]

This is a world of compensation; and he who would be no slave must consent to have no slave. Those who deny freedom to others deserve it not for themselves, and, under a just God, cannot long retain it.

Letter to H. L. Pierce and Others [April 6, 1859]

It is said an Eastern monarch once charged his wise men to invent him a sentence to be ever in view, and which should be true and appropriate in all times and situations. They presented him the words: "And this, too, shall pass away."¹ How much it expresses! How chastening in the hour of pride! How consoling in the depths of affliction! . . . And yet, let us hope, it is not quite true. Let us hope, rather, that by the best cultivation of the physical world beneath and around us, and the best intellectual and moral world within us, we shall secure an individual, social, and political prosperity and happiness, whose course shall be onward and upward, and which, while the earth endures, shall not pass away.

Address, Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee [September 30, 1859]

Let us have faith that right makes might, and in that faith let us to the end dare to do our duty as we understand it.

Address, Cooper Union, New York [February 27, 1860]

No one, not in my situation, can appreciate my feeling of sadness at this parting. To this place, and the kindness of these people, I owe everything. Here I have lived a quarter of a century, and have passed from a young to an old man. Here my children have been born, and one is buried. I now leave, not knowing when or whether ever I may return, with a task before

¹ See Hawthorne, page 514b.

me greater than that which rested upon Washington. Without the assistance of that Divine Being who ever attended him, I cannot succeed. With that assistance I cannot fail. Trusting in Him who can go with me, and remain with you, and be everywhere for good, let us confidently hope that all will yet be well.

Farewell Address, Springfield, Illinois [February 11, 1861]

If we do not make common cause to save the good old ship of the Union on this voyage, nobody will have a chance to pilot her on another voyage.

Address, Cleveland, Ohio [February 15, 1861]

I have never had a feeling, politically, that did not spring from the sentiments embodied in the Declaration of Independence. . . . I have often inquired of myself what great principle or idea it was that kept this Confederacy so long together. . . . It was that which gave promise that in due time the weights would be lifted from the shoulders of all men, and that all should have an equal chance.

Speech in Independence Hall, Philadelphia [February 22, 1861]

It is safe to assert that no government proper ever had a provision in its organic law for its own termination.

First Inaugural Address [March 4, 1861]

This country, with its institutions, belongs to the people who inhabit it. Whenever they shall grow weary of the existing government, they can exercise their constitutional right of amending it, or their revolutionary right to dismember or overthrow it.

Ibid.

Why should there not be a patient confidence in the ultimate justice of the people? Is there any better or equal hope in the world?

Ibid.

While the people retain their virtue and vigilance, no administration, by any extreme of wickedness or folly, can

very seriously injure the government in the short space of four years.

First Inaugural Address

We are not enemies, but friends. We must not be enemies. Though passion may have strained, it must not break our bonds of affection. The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriot grave to every living heart and hearth-stone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union when again touched, as surely they will be, by the better angels of our nature.

Ibid.

I think the necessity of being ready increases. — Look to it.

Letter (this is the whole message) to Governor Andrew G. Curtin of Pennsylvania [April 8, 1861]

Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed. Labor is the superior of capital, and deserves much the higher consideration. Capital has its rights, which are as worthy of protection as any other rights.

First Annual Message to Congress [December 3, 1861]

It is difficult to make a man miserable while he feels he is worthy of himself and claims kindred to the great God who made him.

Address on Colonization to a Negro Deputation at Washington [August 14, 1862]

My paramount object in this struggle is to save the Union, and is not either to save or to destroy slavery. If I could save the Union without freeing any slave, I would do it; and if I could do it by freeing all the slaves, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing some and leaving others alone, I would also do that.

Letter to Horace Greeley [August 22, 1862]

I shall try to correct errors when shown to be errors, and I shall adopt new views so fast as they shall appear

to be true views. . . . and I intend no modification of my oft-expressed personal wish that all men everywhere could be free.

Letter to Horace Greeley
[August 22, 1862]

The President takes the result of the New York elections philosophically, and will, doubtless, profit by the lesson. When Colonel Forney inquired of him how he felt about New York, he replied: "Somewhat like the boy in Kentucky, who stubbed his toe while running to see his sweetheart. The boy said he was too big to cry, and far too badly hurt to laugh."¹

Frank Leslie's Illustrated Weekly
[November 22, 1862]

A nation may be said to consist of its territory, its people, and its laws. The territory is the only part which is of certain durability.

Second Annual Message to Congress
[December 1, 1862]

If there ever could be a proper time for mere catch arguments, that time surely is not now. In times like the present, men should utter nothing for which they would not willingly be responsible through time and in eternity.

Ibid.

Fellow-citizens, we cannot escape history. We of this Congress and this administration will be remembered in spite of ourselves. No personal significance or insignificance can spare one or another of us. The fiery trial through which we pass will light us down, in honor or dishonor, to the last generation. We say we are for the Union. The world will not forget that we say this. We know how to save the Union. The world knows we do

¹ The election referred to resulted in a victory for Horatio Seymour, Democratic candidate for governor of New York. Moreover, throughout the North the Democrats picked up a number of congressional seats and won a number of state elections.

Adlai E. Stevenson, Democratic candidate for the presidency in 1952, quoted this remark of Lincoln's in a television speech after losing the election.

know how to save it. We — even we here — hold the power and bear the responsibility. In giving freedom to the slave, we assure freedom to the free — honorable alike in what we give and what we preserve. We shall nobly save or meanly lose the last, best hope of earth. Other means may succeed; this could not fail. The way is plain, peaceful, generous, just — a way which, if followed, the world will forever applaud, and God must forever bless.

Second Annual Message
to Congress

Beware of rashness, but with energy and sleepless vigilance go forward and give us victories.

Letter to Major-General Joseph Hooker [January 26, 1863]

The Father of Waters¹ again goes unvexed to the sea.

Letter to James C. Conkling
[August 26, 1863]

Among freemen there can be no successful appeal from the ballot to the bullet, and . . . they who take such appeal are sure to lose their case and pay the cost.

Ibid.

I have endured a great deal of ridicule without much malice; and have received a great deal of kindness, not quite free from ridicule. I am used to it.

Letter to James H. Hackett
[November 2, 1863]

Fourscore and seven years ago our fathers brought forth on this continent a new nation, conceived in liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.

Now we are engaged in a great civil war, testing whether that nation, or any nation so conceived and so dedicated, can long endure. We are met on a great battlefield of that war. We have come to dedicate a portion of that field as a final resting-place for those who here gave their lives that that nation might live. It is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this.

But, in a larger sense, we cannot

¹ See Stephen Vincent Benét, page 979b.

dedicate — we cannot consecrate — we cannot hallow — this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it far above our poor power to add or detract. The world will little note nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us, the living, rather to be dedicated here to the unfinished work which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us — that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain; that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.¹

Address at Gettysburg
[November 19, 1863]

I claim not to have controlled events, but confess plainly that events have controlled me.

Letter to A. G. Hodges
[April 4, 1864]

The world has never had a good definition of the word liberty, and the American people, just now, are much in want of one.

Address, Sanitary Fair, Baltimore
[April 18, 1864]

It is no fault in others that the Methodist Church sends more soldiers to the field, more nurses to the hospital, and more prayers to heaven than any. God bless the Methodist Church. Bless all the churches, and blessed be God, who, in this our great trial, giveth us the churches.

To a Methodist Delegation
[May 14, 1864]

I do not allow myself to suppose that either the convention or the League have concluded to decide that I am either the greatest or best man in Amer-

ica, but rather they have concluded that it is not best to swap horses while crossing the river, and have further concluded that I am not so poor a horse that they might not make a botch of it in trying to swap.

Reply to the National Union League [June 9, 1864]

Truth is generally the best vindication against slander.

Letter to Secretary Stanton, refusing to dismiss Postmaster-General Montgomery Blair
[July 18, 1864]

It has long been a grave question whether any government, not too strong for the liberties of its people, can be strong enough to maintain its existence in great emergencies.

Response to a Serenade
[November 10, 1864]

Human nature will not change. In any future great national trial, compared with the men of this, we shall have as weak and as strong, as silly and as wise, as bad and as good.

Ibid.

DEAR MADAM: I have been shown in the files of the War Department a statement of the Adjutant-General of Massachusetts that you are the mother of five sons who have died gloriously on the field of battle. I feel how weak and fruitless must be any words of mine which should attempt to beguile you from the grief of a loss so overwhelming. But I cannot refrain from tendering to you the consolation that may be found in the thanks of the Republic they died to save. I pray that our heavenly Father may assuage the anguish of your bereavement, and leave you only the cherished memory of the loved and lost, and the solemn pride that must be yours to have laid so costly a sacrifice upon the altar of freedom.

*Letter to Mrs. Bixby, whose five sons were reported killed in battle*¹ [November 21, 1864]

¹ In reality, only two of Mrs. Bixby's sons had died in action, but Lincoln was unaware of this when he wrote the letter.

¹ See Webster, page 443b, Garrison, page 517b, and Theodore Parker, page 560a.

It may seem strange that any men should dare to ask a just God's assistance in wringing their bread from the sweat of other men's faces; but let us judge not, that we be not judged.

Second Inaugural Address

[March 4, 1865]

The Almighty has His own purposes.

Ibid.

Fondly do we hope — fervently do we pray — that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth piled by the bondsman's two hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years ago, so still it must be said, "The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether."

Ibid.

With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right,¹ let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have borne the battle, and for his widow, and his orphan — to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and lasting peace among ourselves, and with all nations.

Ibid.

Men are not flattered by being shown that there has been a difference of purpose between the Almighty and them. To deny it, however, in this case, is to deny that there is a God governing the world. It is a truth which I thought needed to be told, and, as whatever of humiliation there is in it falls most directly on myself, I thought others might afford for me to tell it.

Letter to Thurlow Weed

[March 15, 1865]

I have always thought that all men should be free; but if any should be slaves, it should be first those who desire it for themselves, and secondly

those who desire it for others. Whenever I hear any one arguing for slavery, I feel a strong impulse to see it tried on him personally.¹

Address to an Indiana Regiment

[March 17, 1865]

Important principles may and must be flexible.

Last public address, Washington

[April 11, 1865]

If you once forfeit the confidence of your fellow citizens, you can never regain their respect and esteem. It is true that you may fool all the people some of the time; you can even fool some of the people all the time; but you can't fool all of the people all the time.

To a caller at the White House.

In ALEXANDER K. MCCLURE:

Lincoln's Yarns and Stories

[1904], Page 124

One night he dreamed that he was in a crowd, when someone recognized him as the President, and exclaimed in surprise, "He is a very common-looking man." Whereupon he answered, "Friend, the Lord prefers common-looking people. That is the reason he makes so many of them."

JAMES MORGAN: *Our Presidents*

[1924], Chap. 6

If I were to try to read, much less answer, all the attacks made on me, this shop might as well be closed for any other business. I do the very best I know how — the very best I can; and I mean to keep doing so until the end. If the end brings me out all right, what is said against me won't amount to anything. If the end brings me out wrong, ten angels swearing I was right would make no difference.

Conversation at the White

House, reported by FRANCIS B.

CARPENTER: Six Months at the

White House with Abraham

Lincoln [1866]

If you call a tail a leg, how many legs has a dog? Five? No, calling a tail a leg don't make it a leg.

Traditionally attributed to Lincoln

¹ See John Quincy Adams, page 398b.

¹ See Fragment, page 537b.

RICHARD MONCKTON
MILNES (BARON
HOUGHTON)
[1809-1885]

I wandered by the brookside,
I wandered by the mill;
I could not hear the brook flow,
The noisy wheel was still.
The Brookside. Stanza 1
The beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard.

Ibid.

The hills of manhood wear a noble face
When seen from far;
The mist of light from which they take
their grace
Hides what they are.

Carpe Diem

Mohammed's truth lay in a holy Book,
Christ's in a sacred Life.

Mohammedanism

A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see;
Then smoothed her work, and folded it
right,
And said, "Dear work, good-night,
good-night."

Good-Night and Good-Morning.

Stanza 1

They who have steeped their souls in
prayer
Can every anguish calmly bear.

The Sayings of Rabia. IV

Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are
you roving?
Over the sea.
Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are
you loving?
All that love me!

A Child's Song

The sense of humour is the just bal-
ance of all the faculties of man, the
best security against the pride of
knowledge and the conceits of the
imagination, the strongest inducement
to submit with a wise and pious pa-
tience to the vicissitudes of human
existence.

Memoir of Thomas Hood

EDGAR ALLAN POE
[1809-1849]

O, human love! thou spirit given,
On Earth, of all we hope in Heaven!
Which fall'st into the soul like rain
Upon the Siroc-wither'd plain.

Tamerlane [1827]

All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream.

A Dream Within a Dream [1827]

Sound loves to revel in a summer night.

Al Aaraaf [1829]. Part II

It is with literature as with law or
empire—an established name is an
estate in tenure, or a throne in pos-
session.

*Poems [1831]. Preface, Letter
to Mr. B—*

Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nicean barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.

To Helen [1831]. Stanza 1

On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece,
And the grandeur that was Rome.

Ibid. Stanza 2

In Heaven a spirit doth dwell
"Whose heart-strings are a lute";¹
None sing so wildly well
As the angel Israfil.

Israfil [1831]. Stanza 1

If I could dwell
Where Israfil
Hath dwelt, and he where I,
He might not sing so wildly well
A mortal melody,
While a bolder note than this might
swell

From my lyre within the sky.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Whose wreathed friezes intertwine
The viol, the violet, and the vine.

The City in the Sea [1831].

Stanza 2

¹ And the angel Israfil, whose heart-strings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God's creatures.—*The Koran*

While from a proud tower in the town
Death looks gigantically down.

The City in the Sea. Stanza 3

Ah, broken is the golden bowl! ¹ — the
spirit flown forever!

Let the bell toll! — a saintly soul floats
on the Stygian river;

And, Guy De Vere, hast *thou* no tear?
— weep now or never more!

Lenore [1831]. Stanza 1

A dirge for her the doubly dead in that
she died so young.

Ibid.

Vastness! and Age! and Memories of
Eld!

Silence! and Desolation! and dim
Night!

The Coliseum [1833]. Stanza 1

Thou wast that all to me, love,

For which my soul did pine —

A green isle in the sea, love,

A fountain and a shrine,

All wreathed with fairy fruits and
flowers,

And all the flowers were mine.

To One in Paradise [1834].

Stanza 1

And all my days are trances,

And all my nightly dreams

Are where thy grey eye glances,

And where thy footstep gleams —

In what ethereal dances,

By what eternal streams.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Those who dream by day are cognizant of many things which escape those who dream only by night.

Eleonora [1841]

There are chords in the hearts of the most reckless which can not be touched without emotion. Even with the utterly lost, to whom life and death are equally jests, there are matters of which no jest can be made.

The Masque of the Red Death [1842]

And much of Madness, and more of Sin,
And Horror the soul of the plot.

The Conqueror Worm [1843].

Stanza 3

While the angels, all pallid and wan,
Uprising, unveiling, affirm

That the play is the tragedy, "Man,"

And its hero, the Conqueror Worm.

The Conqueror Worm. Stanza 5

There is something in the unselfish and self-sacrificing love of a brute, which goes directly to the heart of him who has had frequent occasion to test the paltry friendship and gossamer fidelity of mere Man.

The Black Cat [1843]

Perverseness is one of the primitive impulses of the human heart.

Ibid.

The boundaries which divide Life from Death are at best shadowy and vague. Who shall say where the one ends, and where the other begins?

The Premature Burial [1844]

With me poetry has been not a purpose, but a passion; and the passions should be held in reverence: they must not — they cannot at will be excited, with an eye to the paltry compensations, or the more paltry commendations, of mankind.

The Raven and Other Poems

[1845]. Preface

Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten lore —

While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a tapping,

As of some one gently rapping, rapping at my chamber door.

The Raven [1845].

Stanza 1

Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the bleak December;

And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost upon the floor.

Eagerly I wished the morrow; — vainly I had sought to borrow

From my books surcease of sorrow — sorrow for the lost Lenore —

For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name Lenore —

Nameless *here* for evermore.

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ See *Ecclesiastes*, XII, 6, on page 1043b.

And the silken sad uncertain rustling of
each purple curtain
Thrilled me — filled me with fantastic
terrors never felt before.

The Raven. Stanza 3

Deep into that darkness peering, long
I stood there, wondering, fearing,
Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal
ever dared to dream before.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Perched upon a bust of Pallas just
above my chamber door —

Perched, and sat, and nothing more.

Ibid. Stanza 7

“Ghastly grim and ancient Raven wan-
dering from the Nightly shore —
Tell me what thy lordly name is on the
Night’s Plutonian shore!”

Quoth the Raven, “Nevermore.”

Ibid. Stanza 8

Whom unmerciful Disaster
Followed fast and followed faster.

Ibid. Stanza 11

“Prophet!” said I, “thing of evil! —
prophet still, if bird or devil!
By that Heaven that bends above us —
by that God we both adore —
Tell this soul with sorrow laden.”

Ibid. Stanza 16

“Take thy beak from out my heart, and
take thy form from off my door!”
Quoth the Raven, “Nevermore.”

Ibid. Stanza 17

And the Raven, never flitting, still is
sitting, *still* is sitting

On the pallid bust of Pallas just above
my chamber door;

And his eyes have all the seeming of a
demon’s that is dreaming,

And the lamp-light o’er him streaming
throws his shadow on the floor;

And my soul from out that shadow that
lies floating on the floor

Shall be lifted — nevermore!

Ibid. Stanza 18

The Imp of the Perverse.

Title of Story [1845]

The object Truth, or the satisfaction
of the intellect, and the object Passion,
or the excitement of the heart, are, al-
though attainable, to a certain extent,

in poetry, far more readily attainable
in prose.

The Philosophy of Composition
[1846]

The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crispèd and
sere —

The leaves they were withering and
sere;

It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year.

Ulalume [1847]. Stanza 1

It was down by the dank tarn of
Auber,

In the ghoul-haunted woodland of
Weir.

Ibid.

Here once, through an alley Titanic,
Of cypress, I roamed with my soul —
Of cypress, with Psyche, my soul.

Ibid. Stanza 2

And now, as the night was senescent
And star-dials pointed to morn —

As the star-dials hinted of morn —

At the end of our path a liquescent
And nebulous lustre was born.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Thus I pacified Psyche and kissed her,
And tempted her out of her gloom.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Can it be fancied that Deity ever vin-
dictively

Made in his image a mannikin merely
to madden it? ¹

The Rationale of Verse [1848]

A Quixotic sense of the honorable —
of the chivalrous.

Letter to Mrs. Whitman
[October 18, 1848]

And o’er his heart a shadow

Fell as he found

No spot of ground

That looked like Eldorado.

Eldorado [1849]

And the fever called “Living”

Is conquered at last.

For Annie [1849]

¹ What! out of senseless Nothing to provoke
A conscious Something to resent the yoke.

FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyât of Omar*
Khayyâm [1859-1879], St. 78

And this maiden she lived with no
other thought
Than to love and be loved by me.

Annabel Lee [1849]. *Stanza 1*
She was a child and I was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea,
But we loved with a love that was more
than love —

I and my Annabel Lee —
With a love that the wingèd seraphs
of Heaven
Coveted her and me.

Ibid. Stanza 2
And neither the angels in Heaven above
Nor the demons down under the sea,
Can ever dissever my soul from the
soul

Of the beautiful Annabel Lee.

Ibid. Stanza 5
In her sepulchre there by the sea —
In her tomb by the side of the sea.

Ibid. Stanza 6
Keeping time, time, time,
In a sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musi-
cally wells

From the bells, bells, bells, bells,
Bells, bells, bells.

The Bells [1849]. *Stanza 1*

Hear the loud alarum bells —
Brazen bells!

What a tale of terror, now, their
turbulency tells!

Ibid. Stanza 3
I would define, in brief, the Poetry
of words as the Rhythmical Creation of
Beauty. Its sole arbiter is Taste.

The Poetic Principle [1850]

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON
[1809–1892]

Dowered with the hate of hate, the
scorn of scorn,
The love of love.

The Poet [1830]. *Stanza 1*
For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.

*Recollections of the Arabian
Nights* [1830]. *Stanza 2*

She said, "I am weary, aweary,
I would that I were dead!"

Mariana [1830]. *Refrain*
A still small voice spake unto me,
"Thou art so full of misery,
Were it not better not to be?"

The Two Voices [1833]. *Stanza 1*
This truth within thy mind rehearse,
That in a boundless universe
Is boundless better, boundless worse.

Ibid. Stanza 9
Tho' thou wert scattered to the wind,
Yet is there plenty of the kind.¹

Ibid. Stanza 11
I know that age to age succeeds,
Blowing a noise of tongues and deeds,
A dust of systems and of creeds.

Ibid. Stanza 69
Like glimpses of forgotten dreams.
Ibid. Stanza 127

No life that breathes with human
breath
Has ever truly longed for death.

Ibid. Stanza 132
In after-dinner talk,
Across the walnuts and the wine.

The Miller's Daughter [1833].
Stanza 4
O mother Ida, many-fountained Ida,
Dear mother Ida, hearken ere I die.

Oenone [1833]. *Line 22*
Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-
control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign
power.

Ibid. Line 142
I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.

The Palace of Art [1833].
Stanza 1

At me you smiled, but unbeguiled
I saw the snare, and I retired:
The daughter of a hundred Earls,
You are not one to be desired.

Lady Clara Vere de Vere [1833].
Stanza 1

A simple maiden in her flower
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.
Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ See Fitzgerald, page 532b.

The lion on your old stone gates
Is not more cold to you than I.

Lady Clara Vere de Vere. Stanza 3
Her manners had not that repose
Which stamps the caste of Vere de
Vere.

Ibid. Stanza 5
From yon blue heavens above us bent,
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent.

Ibid. Stanza 7
Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.

Ibid.
If time be heavy on your hands,
Are there no beggars at your gate,
Nor any poor about your lands?
Oh! teach the orphan-boy to read,
Or teach the orphan-girl to sew.

Ibid. Stanza 9
You must wake and call me early, call
me early, mother dear;
Tomorrow 'ill be the happiest time of
all the glad New Year,—
Of all the glad New Year, mother, the
maddest, merriest day;
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother,
I'm to be Queen o' the May.

*The May Queen [1833].
Stanza 1*

There is sweet music here that softer
falls
Than petals from blown roses on the
grass.

*The Lotos-Eaters [1833]. Choric
Song, Stanza 1*
Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes;
Music that brings sweet sleep down
from the blissful skies.

Ibid.
Ah, why
Should life all labour be?

Ibid. Stanza 4
Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and be-
come
Portions and parcels of the dreadful
Past.

Ibid.

Give us long rest or death, dark death
or dreamful ease.

*The Lotos-Eaters. Choric Song.
Stanza 4*
A daughter of the gods, divinely tall,
And most divinely fair.

*A Dream of Fair Women [1833].
Stanza 22*

God gives us love. Something to love
He lends us; but when love is grown
To ripeness, that on which it throve
Falls off, and love is left alone.

To J. S. [1833]. Stanza 4
Sleep sweetly, tender heart, in peace;
Sleep, holy spirit, blessed soul,
While the stars burn, the moons in-
crease,
And the great ages onward roll.

Ibid. Stanza 18
Willows whiten, aspens quiver,
Little breezes dusk and shiver.

*The Lady of Shalott [1833].
Part I, Stanza 1*

But who hath seen her wave her hand?
Or at the casement seen her stand?
Or is she known in all the land,
The Lady of Shalott?

Ibid. Stanza 3
All in the blue unclouded weather.

Ibid. Part III, Stanza 3
"Tirra lirra," by the river
Sang Sir Lancelot.

Ibid. Stanza 4
She left the web, she left the loom,
She made three paces thro' the room,
She saw the water-lily bloom,
She saw the helmet and the plume,
She looked down to Camelot.

Ibid. Stanza 5
But Lancelot mused a little space;
He said, "She has a lovely face;
God in his mercy lend her grace,
The Lady of Shalott."

Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 6
The old order changeth, yielding place
to new;
And God fulfills himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt
the world.

*Morte d'Arthur [1842].
Line 408*

More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore,
let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and
day.

Morte d'Arthur. Line 415

More black than ashbuds in the front
of March.

The Gardener's Daughter [1842]

The long mechanic paces to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end.

Love and Duty [1842]

Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land?

The Golden Year [1842]. Line 47
Thro' all the circle of the golden year.

Ibid. Line 50

It little profits that an idle king,
By this still hearth, among these
barren crags,

Match'd with an aged wife, I mete and
dole

Unequal laws unto a savage race.

Ulysses [1842]. Line 1

Much have I seen and known; cities of
men

And manners, climates, councils, gov-
ernments,

Myself not least, but honour'd of them
all;

And drunk delight of battle with my
peers,

Far on the ringing plains of windy
Troy.

Ibid. Line 13

How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnished, not to shine in
use,

As tho' to breathe were life!

Ibid. Line 22

This gray spirit yearning in desire
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,
Beyond the utmost bound of human
thought.

Ibid. Line 30

This is my son, mine own Telemachus.

Ibid. Line 33

The deep
Moans round with many voices. Come,
my friends,

'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.

Ulysses. Line 55

It may be we shall touch the Happy
Isles,

And see the great Achilles, whom we
knew.

Ibid. Line 63

To strive, to seek, to find, and not to
yield.¹

Ibid. Line 70

Comrades, leave me here a little, while
as yet 'tis early morn:

Leave me here, and when you want me,
sound upon your bugle horn.

Locksley Hall [1842]. Line 1

In the spring a livelier iris changes on
the burnished dove;

In the spring a young man's fancy
lightly turns to thoughts of love.

Ibid. Line 19

He will hold thee, when his passion
shall have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little
dearer than his horse.

Ibid. Line 49

The many-winter'd crow that leads the
clanging rookery home.

Ibid. Line 68

Like a dog, he hunts in dreams.

Ibid. Line 79

With a little hoard of maxims preach-
ing down a daughter's heart.

Ibid. Line 94

But the jingling of the guinea helps the
hurt that Honour feels.

Ibid. Line 105

For I dipt into the future, far as human
eye could see,

Saw the Vision of the world, and all
the wonder that would be;

Saw the heavens fill with commerce,
argosies of magic sails,

Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping
down with costly bales;

Heard the heavens fill with shouting,
and there rain'd a ghastly dew

¹ Inscribed on the memorial cross erected to the memory of Captain Robert Falcon Scott and his men at Hut Point in the Antarctic.

From the nations' airy navies grappling
in the central blue.

Locksley Hall. Line 119

Till the war drum throbb'd no longer
and the battle flags were furled
In the Parliament of Man, the Federa-
tion of the world.

Ibid. Line 127

Yet I doubt not through the ages one
increasing purpose runs,
And the thoughts of men are widened
with the process of the suns.

Ibid. Line 137

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers.

Ibid. Line 141

Woman is the lesser man, and all thy
passions, match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as
water unto wine.

Ibid. Line 151

I will take some savage woman, she
shall rear my dusky race.

Ibid. Line 168

I the heir of all the ages, in the fore-
most files of time.

Ibid. Line 178

Let the great world spin forever down
the ringing grooves of change.

Ibid. Line 182

Better fifty years of Europe than a
cycle of Cathay.

Ibid. Line 184

And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old.

The Day-Dream [1842]. The

Departure, Stanza 1

And o'er the hills, and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she followed him.

Ibid. Stanza 4

My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.

Sir Galahad [1842]. Stanza 1

Others' follies teach us not,
Nor much their wisdom teaches;
And most, of sterling worth, is what
Our own experience preaches.

*Will Waterproof's Lyrical Mon-
ologue [1842]. Stanza 22*

And wheresoe'r thou move, good luck
Shall fling her old shoe after.

*Will Waterproof's Lyrical Mono-
logue. Stanza 27*

As she fled fast through sun and shade
The happy winds upon her played,
Blowing the ringlet from the braid.

*Sir Launcelot and Queen Guine-
vere [1842]. Stanza 5*

Cophetua sware a royal oath;
"This beggar maid shall be my
queen!"¹

*The Beggar Maid [1842].
Stanza 2*

For now the poet can not die,
Nor leave his music as of old,
But round him ere he scarce be cold
Begins the scandal and the cry.

*To —, after Reading a Life and
Letters [1842]. Stanza 4*

He gave the people of his best:
His worst he kept, his best he gave.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me.

*Break, Break, Break [1842].
Stanza 1*

O well for the fisherman's boy,
That he shouts with his sister at
play!

O well for the sailor lad,
That he sings in his boat on the bay!

Ibid. Stanza 2

And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill;
But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!

Ibid. Stanza 3

But the tender grace of a day that is
dead

Will never come back to me.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Veneer'd with sanctimonious theory.
*The Princess [1847]. Prologue,
Line 117*

With prudes for proctors, dowagers for
deans,

¹ See *Ballads*, page 1011b.

And sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.

The Princess. Prologue, Line 141

A rosebud set with little willful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make
her, she

Ibid. Line 153

A little street half garden and half house.

Ibid. Part I, Line 211

When we fall out with those we love
And kiss again with tears!

Ibid. Part II, Song

And quoted odes, and jewels five-words-
long

That on the stretched forefinger of all
Time

Sparkle forever.

Ibid. Line 355

Sweet and low, sweet and low,

Wind of the western sea,

Low, low, breathe and blow,

Wind of the western sea!

Over the rolling waters go,

Come from the dying moon, and blow,

Blow him again to me;

While my little one, while my pretty
one, sleeps.

Ibid. Part III, Song

The splendour falls on castle walls

And snowy summits old in story.

The long light shakes across the lakes,
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.

Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes
flying,

Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying,
dying, dying.

Ibid. Part IV, Song, Stanza 1

The horns of Elfhind faintly blowing.

Ibid. Stanza 2

O Love, they die in yon rich sky,

They faint on hill or field or river:

Our echoes roll from soul to soul,

And grow forever and forever.

Ibid. Stanza 3

There sinks the nebulous star we call
the sun.

Ibid. Line 1

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they
mean,

Tears from the depth of some divine
despair

Rise in the heart, and gather to the
eyes,

In looking on the happy autumn-fields,
And thinking of the days that are no
more.

*The Princess. Part IV, Song,
Stanza 1*

Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy
feign'd

On lips that are for others; deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all
regret;

O Death in Life, the days that are no
more.

Ibid. Stanza 4

O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying
South,

Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded
eaves,

And tell her, tell her, what I tell to thee.

Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

Man is the hunter; woman is his game.

Ibid. Part V, Line 147

Man for the field and woman for the
hearth:

Man for the sword and for the needle
she:

Man with the head and woman with
the heart:

Man to command and woman to obey;
All else confusion.

Ibid. Line 427

Home they brought her warrior dead.

She nor swoon'd, nor utter'd cry:

All her maidens, watching, said,

"She must weep or she will die."

Ibid. Part VI, Song, Stanza 1

The woman is so hard

Upon the woman.

Ibid. Line 205

Ask me no more: thy fate and mine are
seal'd:

I strove against the stream and all
in vain:

Let the great river take me to the
main:

No more, dear love, for at a touch I
yield;

Ask me no more.

Ibid. Part VII, Song, Stanza 3

Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the
white;
Nor waves the cypress in the palace
walk;
Nor winks the gold fin in the porphyry
font:
The fire-fly wakens: waken thou with
me.

*The Princess. Part VII, Song,
Stanza 1*

Now lies the Earth all Danaë to the
stars,
And all thy heart lies open unto me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is
sweet;

Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the
lawn,

The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees.

Ibid. Line 203

Happy he
With such a mother! faith in woman-
kind

Beats with his blood, and trust in all
things high

Comes easy to him; and tho' he trip
and fall,

He shall not blind his soul with clay.

Ibid. Line 308

Some sense of duty, something of a
faith,

Some reverence for the laws ourselves
have made,

Some patient force to change them
when we will,

Some civic manhood firm against the
crowd.

Ibid. Conclusion, Line 54

Strong Son of God, immortal Love,

Whom we, that have not seen thy
face,

By faith, and faith alone, embrace,
Believing where we cannot prove.

*In Memoriam [1850]. Prologue,
Stanza 1*

Our little systems have their day.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Let knowledge grow from more to more,

But more of reverence in us dwell;

That mind and soul, according well,
May make one music as before.

In Memoriam. Prologue, Stanza 7

I held it truth, with him who sings
To one clear harp in divers tones,
That men may rise on stepping-stones
Of their dead selves to higher things.

Ibid. Part I, Stanza 1

I sometimes hold it half a sin
To put in words the grief I feel;
For words, like Nature, half reveal
And half conceal the Soul within.

Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

But, for the unquiet heart and brain
A use in measured language lies;
The sad mechanic exercise,
Like dull narcotics numbing pain.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.

Ibid. Part VI, Stanza 2

And topples round the dreary west
A looming bastion fringed with fire.

Ibid. Part XV, Stanza 5

And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.¹

Ibid. Part XVIII, Stanza 1

I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.²

Ibid. Part XXI, Stanza 6

The shadow cloaked from head to foot.

Ibid. Part XXIII, Stanza 1

Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.

Ibid. Stanza 2

And Thought leapt out to wed with
Thought

Ere Thought could wed itself with
Speech.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And round us all the thicket rang
To many a flute of Arcady.

Ibid. Stanza 6

'Tis better to have loved and lost
Than never to have loved at all.³

Ibid. Part XXVII, Stanza 4

¹ See Shakespeare, page 179a, and Fitzgerald, page 531b.

² Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt
Der in den Zweigen wohnet.

GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship* [1786-1830], Book II, Chap. 11

³ Say what you will, 'tis better to be left

Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.

*In Memoriam. Part XXXII,
Stanza 1*

Thrice blest whose lives are faithful
prayers,

Whose loves in higher love endure;
What souls possess themselves so
pure,

Or is there blessedness like theirs?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Whose faith has centre everywhere,
Nor cares to fix itself to form.

Ibid. Part XXXIII, Stanza 1

How fares it with the happy dead?

Ibid. Part XLIV, Stanza 1

Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away.

Ibid. Part XLVIII, Stanza 4

Be near me when my light is low.

Ibid. Part L, Stanza 1

And Time, a maniac scattering dust,
And Life, a Fury slinging flame.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Do we indeed desire the dead

Should still be near us at our side?

Ibid. Part LI, Stanza 1

Hold thou the good; define it well;

For fear divine Philosophy

Should push beyond her mark, and
be

Procuress to the Lords of Hell.

Ibid. Part LIII, Stanza 4

Oh yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill.

Ibid. Part LIV, Stanza 1

But what am I?

An infant crying in the night:

An infant crying for the light:

And with no language but a cry.¹

Ibid. Stanza 5

than never to have been loved. — CONGREVE:
The Way of the World [1700], Act II, Sc. 6

Better to love amiss than nothing to have
loved. — CRABBE: *Tales* [1812], XIV, *The
Struggles of Conscience*

What voice did on my spirit fall,

Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost?

'Tis better to have fought and lost

Than never to have fought at all.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH [1819-1861]:
Peschiera

¹ See Pliny, page 49b.

So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.

*In Memoriam. Part LV,
Stanza 2*

The great world's altar-stairs,
That slope through darkness up to God.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And faintly trust the larger hope.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Nature, red in tooth and claw.

Ibid. Part LVI, Stanza 4

Who battled for the True, the Just.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The sweetest soul

That ever look'd with human eyes.

Ibid. Part LVII, Stanza 3

Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,
And grasps the skirts of happy chance,
And breasts the blows of circumstance.

Ibid. Part LXIV, Stanza 2

And lives to clutch the golden keys,
To mould a mighty state's decrees,
And shape the whisper of the throne.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be.¹

Ibid. Part LXXIII, Stanza 1

O last regret, regret can die!

Ibid. Part LXXVIII, Stanza 5

The little speedwell's darling blue.

Ibid. Part LXXXIII, Stanza 2

God's finger touch'd him, and he slept.

Ibid. Part LXXXV, Stanza 5

There lives more faith in honest doubt,²
Believe me, than in half the creeds.

Ibid. Part XCVI, Stanza 3

He seems so near, and yet so far.

Ibid. Part XCVII, Stanza 6

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky!

Ibid. Part CVI, Stanza 1

Ring out the old, ring in the new,

Ring, happy bells, across the snow!

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.

WHITTIER [1807-1892]: *My Triumph*,
St. 7

² Who never doubted never half believed.
Where doubt there truth is — 'tis her
shadow.

P. J. BAILEY [1816-1902]: *Festus*:
A Country Town

Ring in the nobler modes of life
With sweeter manners, purer laws.

*In Memoriam. Part CVI,
Stanza 4*

Ring out old shapes of foul disease,
Ring out the narrowing lust of gold;
Ring out the thousand wars of old,
Ring in the thousand years of peace!

Ibid. Stanza 7

Ring in the valiant man and free,
The larger heart, the kindlier hand!
Ring out the darkness of the land,
Ring in the Christ that is to be!

Ibid. Stanza 8

The blind hysterics of the Celt.

Ibid. Part CIX, Stanza 4

And thus he bore without abuse
The grand old name of gentleman,
Defamed by every charlatan,
And soiled with all ignoble use.

Ibid. Part CXI, Stanza 6

Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower.

Ibid. Conclusion, Stanza 10

One God, one law, one element,
And one far-off divine event,
To which the whole creation moves.

Ibid. Stanza 36

He clasps the crag with crooked hands;
Close to the sun in lonely lands,
Ring'd with the azure world he stands.

The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls;
He watches from his mountain walls,
And like a thunderbolt he falls.

The Eagle [1851]

This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base.¹

To the Queen [1851]. Stanza 2

Broad-based upon her people's will,
And compass'd by the inviolate sea.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.

Oh good gray head which all men knew!

*Ode on the Death of the Duke of
Wellington [1852]. Stanza 4*

¹ Wordsworth, Tennyson's predecessor as poet laureate.

O iron nerve to true occasion true,
O fall'n at length, that tower of strength

Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew.

*Ode on the Death of the Duke
of Wellington. Stanza 4*

Not once or twice in our rough island story

The path of duty was the way to glory.¹

Ibid. Stanza 8

We are not cotton-spinners all.

*The Third of February, 1852.
Stanza 8*

Half a league, half a league,

Half a league onward,

All in the valley of death

Rode the six hundred.

*The Charge of the Light Brigade
[1854]. Stanza 1*

Some one had blundered:

Theirs not to make reply,

Theirs not to reason why,

Theirs but to do and die.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Cannon to right of them,

Cannon to left of them,

Cannon in front of them

Volley'd and thunder'd. . . .

Into the jaws of death,

Into the mouth of hell

Rode the six hundred.

Ibid. Stanza 3

For men may come and men may go,
But I go on forever.

*Song from The Brook [1855].
Stanza 6*

Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null.

Maud [1855]. Part I, II

That jewelled mass of millinery,
That oiled and curled Assyrian Bull.

Ibid. VI, Stanza 6

One still strong man in a blatant land.

Ibid. X, Stanza 5

Gorgonized me from head to foot,

With a stony British stare.

Ibid. XIII, Stanza 2

Come into the garden, Maud,

For the black bat, night, has flown,

¹ See Thomas Gray, page 348a-348b.

Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone.

Maud. Part I, XXII, Stanza 1

All night have the roses heard

The flute, violin, bassoon;
All night has the casement jessamine
stirr'd

To the dancers dancing in tune;
Till a silence fell with the waking bird,
And a hush with the setting moon.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Queen rose of the rosebud garden of
girls.

Ibid. Stanza 9

She is coming, my own, my sweet;

Were it ever so airy a tread,

My heart would hear her and beat,

Were it earth in an earthy bed;

My dust would hear her and beat,

Had I lain for a century dead;

Would start and tremble under her feet,

And blossom in purple and red.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Ah Christ, that it were possible

For one short hour to see

The souls we loved, that they might
tell us

What and where they be.

Ibid. Part II, IV, Stanza 3

And after many a summer dies the
swan.

Tithonus [1860]. Line 4

Here at the quiet limit of the world.

Ibid. Line 7

Wearing the white flower of a blame-
less life,

Before a thousand peering littlenesses,

In that fierce light which beats upon a
throne,

And blackens every blot.

Idylls of the King [1859-1885].

Dedication, Line 24

Man's word is God in man.

Ibid. The Coming of Arthur,

Line 132

Large divine and comfortable words.¹

Ibid. Line 267

Live pure, speak true, right wrong, fol-
low the King—

¹ Hear what comfortable words our Saviour
Christ saith unto all who truly turn to him.—
Book of Common Prayer, Holy Communion

Else, wherefore born?

Idylls of the King. Gareth and

Lynette, Line 117

A damsel of high lineage, and a brow
May-blossom, and a cheek of apple-
blossom,

Hawk-eyes; and lightly was her slen-
der nose

Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower.

Ibid. Line 574

Our hoard is little, but our hearts are
great.

Ibid. The Marriage of Geraint,

Line 352

For man is man and master of his fate.¹

Ibid. Line 355

The useful trouble of the rain.

Ibid. Geraint and Enid, Line 770

The world will not believe a man re-
pents;

And this wise world of ours is mainly
right.

Ibid. Line 899

The whole wood-world is one full peal
of praise.

Ibid. Balin and Balan, Line 444

Mere white truth in simple nakedness.

Ibid. Line 509

As love, if love be perfect, casts out
fear,

So hate, if hate be perfect, casts out
fear.

Ibid. Merlin and Vivien, Line 41

Faith and unfaith can ne'er be equal
powers:

Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all.

Ibid. Line 384

It is the little rift within the lute,

That by and by will make the music
mute,

And ever widening slowly silence all.

Ibid. Line 386

Blind and naked Ignorance

Delivers brawling judgments, un-
ashamed,

On all things all day long.

Ibid. Line 662

For men at most differ as heaven and
earth,

¹ See Sallust, page 35b.

But women, worst and best, as heaven
and hell.

*Idylls of the King. Merlin and
Vivien, Line 812*

Elaine the fair, Elaine the loveable,
Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat.

Ibid. Lancelot and Elaine. Line 1
But, friend, to me

He is all fault who hath no fault at all.
For who loves me must have a touch
of earth.

Ibid. Line 131

In me there dwells

No greatness, save it be some far-off
touch

Of greatness to know well I am not
great.

Ibid. Line 447

The shackles of an old love straitened
him,

His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely
true.

Ibid. Line 870

Sweet is true love tho' given in vain,
in vain;

And sweet is death who puts an end
to pain.

Ibid. Line 1000

He makes no friend who never made
a foe.

Ibid. Line 1082

Figs out of thistles.

*Ibid. The Last Tournament,
Line 356*

The greater man the greater courtesy.

Ibid. Line 628

The vow that binds too strictly snaps
itself.

Ibid. Line 652

For courtesy wins woman all as well
As valor may.

Ibid. Line 702

For manners are not idle, but the fruit
Of loyal nature and of noble mind.

Ibid. Guinevere, Line 333

To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of golden
deeds.

Ibid. Line 472

No more subtle master under heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a maid,

Not only to keep down the base in man,
But teach high thought, and amiable
words

And courtliness, and the desire of fame,
And love of truth, and all that makes
a man.

*Idylls of the King. Guinevere,
Line 475*

To where beyond these voices there is
peace.

Ibid. Line 692

I found Him in the shining of the stars,
I mark'd Him in the flowering of His
fields,

But in His ways with men I find Him
not.

*Ibid. The Passing of Arthur,
Line 9*

For why is all around us here

As if some lesser god had made the
world,

But had not force to shape it as he
would?

Ibid. Line 13

Clothed in white samite, mystic, won-
derful.

Ibid. Line 199

Cast all your cares on God; that an-
chor holds.

Enoch Arden [1864]

Inspid as the queen upon a card.

Aylmer's Field [1864]

Marriages are made in Heaven,¹

Ibid.

He that wrongs his friend

Wrongs himself more, and ever bears
about

A silent court of justice in his breast,
Himself the judge and jury, and him-
self

The prisoner at the bar, ever con-
demn'd.

Ibid.

The worst is yet to come.²

Ibid.

¹ Marriage is Destiny, made in heaven.

—LYLY: *Mother Bombie* [1594]

If marriages

Are made in Heaven, they should be happier.

SOUTHERNE: *The Fatal Marriage* [1694]

See Heywood, page 91a.

² See Browning, page 572a, and Philander
Johnson, page 830a.

That a lie which is half a truth is ever
the blackest of lies,
That a lie which is all a lie may be met
and fought with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a
harder matter to fight.

The Grandmother [1864].
Stanza 8

Doänt thou marry for munny, but goä
wheer munny is!

Northern Farmer: New Style
[1869]. Stanza 5

Speak to Him thou for He hears, and
Spirit with Spirit can meet —
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer
than hands and feet.

The Higher Pantheism [1869].
Stanza 6

Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my
hand,

Little flower — but *if* I could under-
stand

What you are, root and all, and all in
all,

I should know what God and man is.
Flower in the Crannied Wall

[1869]

At Flores in the Azores Sir Richard
Grenville lay,

And a pinnace, like a flutter'd bird,
came flying from far away;

"Spanish ships of war at sea! we have
sighted fifty-three!"

The Revenge [1878]. Stanza 1

Then sware Lord Thomas Howard:

"'Fore God I am no coward."

Ibid.

"I should count myself the coward if I
left them, my Lord Howard,

To these Inquisition dogs and the devil-
doms of Spain."

Ibid. Stanza 2

All the charm of all the Muses often
flowering in a lonely word.

To Virgil [1882]

Old men must die, or the world would
grow mouldy, would only breed
the past again.

Becket [1884]. Prologue

Cleave ever to the sunnier side of
doubt,
And cling to Faith beyond the forms
of Faith.

The Ancient Sage [1885]

The shell must break before the bird
can fly.

Ibid.

Slav, Teuton, Kelt, I count them all
My friends and brother souls,

With all the peoples, great and small,
That wheel between the poles.

*The Charge of the Heavy
Brigade. Epilogue* [1885]

The song that nerves a nation's heart
Is in itself a deed.

Ibid.

That man's the best Cosmopolite
Who loves his native country best.

Hands All Round [1885]

Love your enemy, bless your haters,
said the Greatest of the great;

Christian love among the Churches
looked the twin of heathen hate.

*Locksley Hall Sixty Years
After* [1886]. Line 85

Charm us, orator, till the lion look no
larger than the cat.

Ibid. Line 112

Authors — essayist, atheist, novelist,
realist, rhymester, play your part,
Paint the mortal shame of nature with
the living hues of art.

Ibid. Line 139

Not of the sunlight,
Not of the moonlight,
Not of the starlight!
O young Mariner,
Down to the haven,
Call your companions,
Launch your vessel
And crowd your canvas,
And, ere it vanishes
Over the margin,
After it, follow it,
Follow the Gleam.¹

Merlin and the Gleam [1889].
Stanza 10

¹ The Gleam . . . signifies in my poem
the higher poetic imagination. — In HALLAM
TENNYSON: *Alfred, Lord Tennyson, A
Memoir* [1897], Vol. II, P. 366

Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the
bar,

When I put out to sea.

Crossing the Bar [1889].

Stanza 1

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the
boundless deep
Turns again home.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have crossed the bar.

Ibid. Stanza 4

ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP

[1809-1894]

Our Country, — whether bounded
by the St. John's and the Sabine, or
however otherwise bounded¹ or de-
scribed, and be the measurements more
or less, — still our Country, to be
cherished in all our hearts, to be de-
fended by all our hands.

Toast at Faneuil Hall [Fourth
of July, 1845]

A star for every State, and a State
for every star.

Address on Boston Common [1862]

Slavery is but half abolished, eman-
cipation is but half completed, while
millions of freemen with votes in their
hands are left without education. Jus-
tice to them, the welfare of the States
in which they live, the safety of the
whole Republic, the dignity of the elec-
tive franchise, — all alike demand that
the still remaining bonds of ignorance
shall be unloosed and broken, and the

¹The United States — bounded on the
north by the Aurora Borealis, on the south by
the precession of the equinoxes, on the east
by the primeval chaos, and on the west by the
Day of Judgment. — JOHN FISKE [1842-
1901]: *Bounding the United States*

minds as well as the bodies of the eman-
cipated go free.

Yorktown Oration [1881]

SAMUEL DODGE

[*Floruit* 1868]

You may go through this world, but
'twill be very slow

If you listen to all that is said as you
go;

You'll be worried and fretted and kept
in a stew,

For meddlesome tongues must have
something to do,

For people will talk, you know.

People Will Talk. Stanza 1

PHINEAS TAYLOR

BARNUM

[1810-1891]

There's a sucker born every minute.

Attributed

WILLIAM HENRY

CHANNING

[1810-1884]

To live content with small means; to
seek elegance rather than luxury, and
refinement rather than fashion; to be
worthy, not respectable, and wealthy,
not rich; to study hard, think quietly,
talk gently, act frankly; to listen to
stars and birds, to babes and sages,
with open heart; to bear all cheerfully,
do all bravely, await occasions, hurry
never. In a word, to let the spiritual,
unbidden and unconscious, grow up
through the common. This is to be my
symphony.

My Symphony

DANIEL CLEMENT

COLESWORTHY

[1810-1893]

A little word in kindness spoken,

A motion or a tear,

Has often healed the heart that's
broken,
And made a friend sincere.

A Little Word. Stanza 1

Then deem it not an idle thing
A pleasant word to speak;
The face you wear — the thoughts you
bring —
The heart may heal or break.

Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS

DOYLE

[1810-1888]

Last night, among his fellow roughs,
He jested, quaffed, and swore;
A drunken private of the Buffs,
Who never looked before.
Today, beneath the foeman's frown,
He stands in Elgin's place,
Ambassador from Britain's crown,
And type of all her race.

The Private of the Buffs. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH CLEGHORN

GASKELL

[1810-1865]

A man is so in the way in the house.
Cranford [1851-1853]. *Chap. 1*

Correspondence, which bears much
the same relation to personal inter-
course that the books of dried plants
I sometimes see ("Hortus Siccus," I
think they call the thing) do to the
living and fresh flowers in the lanes
and meadows.

Ibid. Chap. 3

One gives people in grief their own
way.

Ibid. Chap. 6

A little credulity helps one on
through life very smoothly.

Ibid. Chap. 11

I'll not listen to reason. . . . Rea-
son always means what some one else
has got to say.

Ibid. Chap. 14

GENERAL PIERRE BOSQUET

[1810-1861]

It is magnificent, but it is not war.¹
*Said of the charge of the Light
Brigade at the battle of Bala-
klava* [October 25, 1854]

ALFRED DE MUSSET

[1810-1857]

How glorious it is — and also how
painful — to be an exception.

Le Merle Blanc. I

Things they don't understand always
cause a sensation among the English.

Ibid. VIII

Never were there so many sleepless
nights as in the time of this man [Na-
poleon]. Never did one see so many
anguished mothers gaze from the ram-
parts of the towns. Never was there
such silence when one spoke of death.
And yet there was never so much joy,
life, warlike music, in all hearts. There
was never such pure sunshine as that
which dried all this blood. People said
that God made it for this man; they
called it Austerlitz weather. But he
made it himself with his incessant gun-
fire, and the only clouds were on the
morrow of his battles.

*Confession d'un Enfant du
Siècle* [1836]. *Chap. 2*

POPE LEO XIII

(GIACCHINO PECCI)

[1810-1903]

Every man has by nature the right to
possess property as his own.

*Encyclical Letter on the Condi-
tion of Labor* [May 15, 1891]

It is impossible to reduce human so-
ciety to one level.

Ibid.

It is one thing to have a right to the
possession of money, and another to
have a right to use money as one
pleases.

Ibid.

¹ C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la
guerre.

See Tennyson, page 553b.

When a society is perishing, the true advice to give to those who would restore it is to recall it to the principles from which it sprung.

Encyclical Letter on the Condition of Labor

Among the purposes of a society should be to try to arrange for a continuous supply of work at all times and seasons.

Ibid.

JAMES SLOANE GIBBONS

[1810-1892]

We are coming, Father Abraham, three hundred thousand more,
From Mississippi's winding stream and from New England's shore;
We leave our ploughs and workshops, our wives and children dear,
With hearts too full for utterance, with but a silent tear.

*Three Hundred Thousand More.*¹

Stanza 1

WILLIAM MILLER

[1810-1872]

Wee Willie Winkie rins through the toun,
Upstairs and dounstairs, in his nightgoun,
Tirlin' at the window, cryin' at the lock,
"Are the weans in their bed? for it's nou ten o'clock."

Willie Winkie

MARGARET FULLER

(OSSOLI)

[1810-1850]

I myself am more divine than any I see.

Letter to Emerson
[March 1, 1838]

The golden-rod is one of the fairy, magical flowers; it grows not up to seek human love amid the light of day, but

¹ First printed in the *New York Evening Post*, July 16, 1862.

to mark to the discerning what wealth lies hid in the secret caves of earth.

Journal [September, 1840]

Beware of over-great pleasure in being popular or even beloved. As far as an amiable disposition and powers of entertainment make you so, it is happiness, but if there is one grain of plausibility, it is a poison.

Letter to her brother Arthur

[December 20, 1840]

What I mean by the Muse is that unimpeded clearness of the intuitive powers, which a perfectly truthful adherence to every admonition of the higher instincts would bring to a finely organized human being. . . . Should these faculties have free play, I believe they will open new, deeper and purer sources of joyous inspiration than have yet refreshed the earth.

Woman in the Nineteenth

Century [1845]

It does not follow because many books are written by persons born in America that there exists an American literature. Books which imitate or represent the thoughts and life of Europe do not constitute an American literature. Before such can exist, an original idea must animate this nation and fresh currents of life must call into life fresh thoughts along its shores.

In the New York Tribune [1846]

Truth is the nursing mother of genius. No man can be absolutely true to himself, eschewing cant, compromise, servile imitation, and complaisance, without becoming original for there is in every creature a fountain of life which, if not choked back by stones and other dead rubbish, will create a fresh atmosphere, and bring to life fresh beauty.

Ibid.

When an immortal poet was secure only of a few copyists to circulate his works, there were princes and nobles to patronize literature and the arts. Here is only the public, and the public must learn how to cherish the nobler and rarer plants, and to plant the aloe, able

to wait a hundred years for its bloom,
or its garden will contain, presently,
nothing but potatoes and pot-herbs.

In the New York Tribune

This was one of the rye-bread days,
all dull and damp without.

Diary. Quoted by THOMAS
WENTWORTH HIGGINSON: *Life*
of Margaret Fuller Ossoli
[1884], Chap. 7

For precocity some great price is al-
ways demanded sooner or later in life.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius will live and thrive without
training, but it does not the less reward
the watering-pot and pruning-knife.

Ibid.

I accept the universe.¹

Attributed

THEODORE PARKER

[1810-1860]

Truth never yet fell dead in the
streets; it has such affinity with the
soul of man, the seed however broad-
cast will catch somewhere and produce
its hundredfold.

*A Discourse of Matters Per-
taining to Religion* [1842]

Truth stood on one side and Ease
on the other; it has often been so.

Ibid.

Man never falls so low that he can
see nothing higher than himself.

Essay, A Lesson for the Day

All men desire to be immortal.

A Sermon on the Immortal Life
[September 20, 1846]

A democracy, — that is a govern-
ment of all the people, by all the peo-
ple, for all the people;² of course, a
government of the principles of eternal

¹ By God! she'd better. — CARLYLE'S *re-
ported comment*

² See Daniel Webster, page 443b, William
Lloyd Garrison, page 517b, and Lincoln,
page 541a.

Parker used the same phrase in a speech de-
livered in Boston [May 31, 1854] and in a
sermon in Music Hall, Boston [July 4, 1858].
WILLIAM H. HERNDON visited Boston and on

justice, the unchanging law of God; for
shortness' sake I will call it the idea
of Freedom.

*The American Idea*¹ [1850]

We look to Thee; Thy truth is still the
Light

Which guides the nations, groping on
their way,

Stumbling and falling in disastrous
night,

Yet hoping ever for the perfect day.

The Way, the Truth, and the Life.

Stanza 2

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS

[1810-1876]

Calm on the listening ear of night

Come Heaven's melodious strains,

Where wild Judea stretches far

Her silver-mantled plains.

Christmas Song [1834]

It came upon the midnight clear,

That glorious song of old,

From Angels bending near the earth

To touch their harps of gold;

"Peace on the earth, good will to men

From Heaven's all gracious King."

The world in solemn stillness lay

To hear the angels sing.

The Angels' Song [1850]

When Peace shall over all the earth

Its ancient splendors fling

And the whole world send back the
song

Which now the angels sing.

Ibid.

GEORGE SHARSWOOD

[1810-1883]

It is not uncommon to hear the ex-
pression, "The law is a jealous mis-
tress." It is true that this profession,
like all others, demands of those who

his return to Springfield, Illinois, took with
him some of Parker's sermons and addresses.
In his *Abraham Lincoln*, Vol. II, P. 65, Her-
ndon says that Lincoln marked with pencil the
portion of the Music Hall address, "Democ-
racy is direct self-government, over all the
people, by all the people, for all the people."

¹ Speech at the New England Anti-Slavery
Convention, Boston [May 29, 1850].

would succeed in it an earnest and entire devotion.¹

*Memoir of William Blackstone,
Blackstone's Commentaries
[1860]*

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER

[1810-1889]

A babe in a house is a well-spring of pleasure.

Proverbial Philosophy [1838-1842]. Of Education

Analogy is milk for babes, but abstract truths are strong meat.

Ibid.

God, from a beautiful necessity, is Love.

Ibid. Of Immortality

Error is a hardy plant: it flourisheth in every soil.

Ibid. Of Truth in Things False

Wait, thou child of hope, for Time shall teach thee all things.

Ibid. Of Good in Things Evil

Clamorous pauperism feasteth

While honest Labor, pining, hideth his sharp ribs.

Ibid. Of Discretion

Well-timed silence hath more eloquence than speech.

Ibid.

It is well to lie fallow for a while.

Ibid. Of Recreation

A good book is the best of friends, the same today and for ever.

Ibid. Of Reading

Who can wrestle against Sleep? —

Yet is that giant very gentleness.

Ibid. Of Beauty

Nature's own Nobleman, friendly and frank,

Is a man with his heart in his hand!

*Nature's Nobleman [1844].
Stanza 1*

¹ I will not say with Lord Hale, that "The Law will admit of no rival," . . . but I will say that it is a jealous mistress, and requires a long and constant courtship. It is not to be won by trifling favors, but by lavish homage. — JOSEPH STORY: *The Value and Importance of Legal Studies* [1829]

See Emerson, page 505a.

Hope and be happy that all's for the best!

*All's for the Best [1844].
Stanza 3*

Never go gloomily, man with a mind!
Hope is a better companion than fear.

Cheer Up [1844]. Stanza 1

JOHN BRIGHT

[1811-1889]

And even if I were alone, if mine were a solitary voice, raised amid the din of arms and the clamours of a venal press, I should have the consolation I have tonight — and which I trust will be mine to the last moment of my existence — the priceless consolation that no word of mine has tended to the squandering of my country's treasure or the spilling of one single drop of my country's blood.¹

*Speech on the Crimean War,
House of Commons [December
22, 1854]*

The Angel of Death has been abroad throughout the land; you may almost hear the beating of his wings.

*Speech, House of Commons
[February 23, 1855]*

Force is no remedy.

On the Irish Troubles [1880]

My opinion is that the Northern States will manage somehow to muddle through.

Said during the American Civil War. Quoted in JUSTIN MC-CARTHY: Reminiscences [1899]

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

[1811-1872]

Everything passes. Robust art alone is eternal. The bust outlasts the citadel.²

L'Art

¹ See Jefferson, page 375b.

² Tout passe. L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité;
Le buste
Survit à la cité.

HORACE GREELEY

[1811-1872]

A widow of doubtful age will marry almost any sort of a white man.

Letter to Dr. Rufus Wilmot Griswold

If, on a full and final review, my life and practice shall be found unworthy of my principles, let due infamy be heaped on my memory; but let none be thereby led to distrust the principles to which I proved recreant, nor yet the ability of some to adorn them by a suitable life and conversation. To unerring time be all this committed.

Statement [1846], *quoted in* JAMES PARTON: *Life of Horace Greeley* [1855]

The best business you can go into you will find on your father's farm or in his workshop. If you have no family or friends to aid you, and no prospect opened to you there, turn your face to the great West,¹ and there build up a home and fortune.

To Aspiring Young Men.

Ibid. Page 414

The illusion that times that were are better than those that are, has probably pervaded all ages.

The American Conflict
[1864-1866]

Wisdom is never dear, provided the article be genuine.

Address on Agriculture, Houston, Texas [May 23, 1871]

FRANCES SARGENT OSGOOD

[1811-1850]

Work — for some good, be it ever so slowly;

Cherish some flower; be it ever so lowly;

Labor! — all labor is noble and holy!
Let thy great deeds be thy prayer to thy God!

*Laborare est Orare.*² Stanza 6

¹ See J. B. L. Soule, page 585a.

² To labor is to pray. — Motto of BENEDICT [480-543], founder of the Benedictine Order

WENDELL PHILLIPS

[1811-1884]

Take the whole range of imaginative literature, and we are all wholesale borrowers. In every matter that relates to invention, to use, or beauty or form, we are borrowers.

Lecture, The Lost Arts [1838]

We live under a government of men — and morning newspapers.

Speech [January 28, 1852]

Revolutions are not made; they comē. A revolution is as natural a growth as an oak. It comes out of the past. Its foundations are laid far back.
Ibid.

The best use of laws is to teach men to trample bad laws under their feet.

Speech [April 12, 1852]

What the Puritans gave the world was not thought, but action.

Speech [December 21, 1855]

One on God's side is a majority.

Speech [November 1, 1859]

Every man meets his Waterloo at last.

Ibid.

Truth is one forever absolute, but opinion is truth filtered through the moods, the blood, the disposition of the spectator.

Idols [October 4, 1859]

Difference of religion breeds more quarrels than difference of politics.

Speech [November 7, 1860]

Governments exist to protect the rights of minorities. The loved and the rich need no protection, — they have many friends and few enemies.

Speech [December 21, 1860]

Revolutions never go backward.¹

Speech [February 17, 1861]

Some doubt the courage of the Negro. Go to Haiti and stand on those fifty thousand graves of the best sol-

¹ I know, and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backward. — WILLIAM HENRY SEWARD: *Speech at Rochester on the Irrepressible Conflict* [October, 1858]

diers France ever had, and ask them what they think of the Negro's sword.

Address on Toussaint L'Ouverture
[1861]

Aristocracy is always cruel.
Ibid.

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE¹
[1811-1896]

Eliza made her desperate retreat across the river just in the dusk of twilight. The grey mist of evening, rising slowly from the river, enveloped her as she disappeared up the bank, and the swollen current and floundering masses of ice presented a hopeless barrier between her and her pursuer.

Uncle Tom's Cabin [1852].
Chap. 8

I 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never made me.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I's wicked — I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow. I can't help it.

Ibid.

Whipping and abuse are like laudanum: you have to double the dose as the sensibilities decline.

Ibid.

It lies around us like a cloud,

A world we do not see;

Yet the sweet closing of an eye

May bring us there to be.

The Other World [1867].
Stanza 1

CHARLES SUMNER
[1811-1874]

There is the National flag. He must be cold, indeed, who can look upon its folds rippling in the breeze without pride of country. If in a foreign land,

¹ We have seen an American woman write a novel of which a million copies were sold in all languages, and which had one merit, of speaking to the universal heart, and was read with equal interest to three audiences, namely, in the parlor, in the kitchen, and in the nursery of every house. — EMERSON: *Society and Solitude* [1870], *Success*

the flag is companionship, and country itself, with all its endearments.

Are We a Nation? [November 19, 1867]

White is for purity; red, for valor; blue for justice. And altogether, bunting, stripes, stars, and colors, blazing in the sky, make the flag of our country, to be cherished by all our hearts, to be upheld by all our hands.

Ibid.

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE
THACKERAY
[1811-1863]

Although I enter not,
Yet round about the spot

Ofttimes I hover;

And near the sacred gate,
With longing eyes I wait,

Expectant of her.

*At the Church Gate*¹

The play is done; the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:

A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.

It is an irksome word and task;

And when he's laughed and said his
say,

He shows, as he removes the mask,

A face that's anything but gay.

*Doctor Birch and His Young
Friends. Epilogue, The End of
the Play, Stanza 1*

Christmas is here:

Winds whistle shrill,

Icy and chill.

Little care we;

Little we fear

Weather without;

Sheltered about

The Mahogany Tree.

The Mahogany Tree. Stanza 1

Though more than half the world was
his,

He² died without a rood his own;

¹ In *Pendennis* [1848-1850], Vol. I, Chap. 31, the third and fourth lines read:

Sometimes I hover,

And at the sacred gate.

² Napoleon Bonaparte; the ballad was written in Paris at the time of the second funeral of Napoleon [1840].

And borrow'd from his enemies
Six foot of ground to lie upon.

The Chronicle of the Drum. Part II

Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.¹

Sorrows of Werther. Stanza 1

Charlotte was a married lady,
And a moral man was Werther,
And for all the wealth of Indies,
Would do nothing for to hurt her.

Ibid. Stanza 2

So he sighed and pined and ogled,
And his passion boiled and bubbled,
Till he blew his silly brains out
And no more was by it troubled.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Away from the world and its toils and
its cares,
I've a snug little kingdom up four pairs
of stairs.

The Cane-Bottom'd Chair. Stanza 1

A man — I let the truth out —
Who's had almost every tooth out,
Cannot sing as once he sung,
When he was young as you are young,
When he was young and lutes were
strung,

And love-lamps in the casement hung.
Mrs. Katherine's Lantern. Stanza 6

The rose upon my balcony the morning
air perfuming,
Was leafless all the winter time and
pining for the spring.

*The Rose Upon My Balcony.
Stanza 1*

There lived a sage in days of yore,
And he a handsome pigtail wore;

¹ Charlotte held a brown loaf in her hand, and was cutting slices for the little ones all round in proportion to their age and appetite. — GOETHE: *The Sorrows of Werther* [1774]

But wondered much and sorrowed more
Because it hung behind him.

A Tragic Story (from von Chamisso). Stanza 1

In the brave days when I was twenty-one.

The Garret. Refrain

There were three sailors of Bristol City
Who took a boat and went to sea.
But first with beef and captain's biscuits

And pickled pork they loaded she.
There was gorging Jack and guzzling
Jimmy,

And the youngest he was little Billee.
Now when they got as far as the
Equator

They'd nothing left but one split pea.
Little Billee

Says gorging Jim to guzzling Jacky,
We have no wittles, so we must eat *we*.
Ibid.

There's little Bill as is young and
tender,

We're old and tough — so let's eat *he*.
Ibid.

This I set down as a positive truth.
A woman with fair opportunities, and
without a positive hump, may marry
whom she likes.¹

Vanity Fair [1847-1848].

Vol. I, Chap. 4

Them's my sentiments.

Ibid. Chap. 21

Everybody in Vanity Fair must have
remarked how well those live who are
comfortably and thoroughly in debt;
how they deny themselves nothing;
how jolly and easy they are in their
minds.

Ibid. Chap. 22

When we say of a gentleman that he
lives elegantly on nothing a year, we
use the word "nothing" to signify some-

¹ I should like to see any kind of a man, distinguishable from a gorilla, that some good and even pretty woman could not shape a husband out of. — OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES: *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table* [1860]

The whole world is strewn with snares, traps, gins and pitfalls for the capture of men by women. — BERNARD SHAW: *Man and Superman* [1903], *Epistle Dedicatory*

thing unknown; meaning, simply, that we don't know how the gentleman in question defrays the expenses of his establishment.

Vanity Fair. Vol. I, Chap. 35

How to Live Well on Nothing a Year.

Ibid. Title of Chap. 36

Mother is the name for God in the lips and hearts of little children.¹

Ibid. Chap. 37

I think I could be a good woman if I had five thousand a year.²

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 1

A comfortable career of prosperity, if it does not make people honest, at least keeps them so.

Ibid.

By economy and good management, — by a sparing use of ready money and by paying scarcely anybody, — people can manage, for a time at least, to make a great show with very little means.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Ah! *Vanitas Vanitatum!* Which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied? — Come, children, let us shut up the box and the puppets, for our play is played out.

Ibid. Chap. 27

He who meanly admires mean things is a Snob.

The Book of Snobs [1848]. Chap. 2

Rake's Progress.³

Pendennis [1848-1850]. Title of Chap. 19

Yes, I am a fatal man, Madame Fribsbi. To inspire hopeless passion is my destiny.

Ibid. Chap. 23

¹ The mother's face and voice are the first conscious objects as the infant soul unfolds, and she soon comes to stand in the very place of God to her child. — GRANVILLE STANLEY HALL: *Article in Pedagogical Seminary* [June, 1891]

² See Huxley, page 633b.

³ *The Rake's Progress* is the title of one of the famous series of paintings and engravings by William Hogarth [1697-1764].

Remember, it's as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.

Pendennis. Chap. 28

Of the Corporation of the Goose-quill — of the Press, . . . of the fourth estate.¹ . . . There she is — the great engine — she never sleeps. She has her ambassadors in every quarter of the world — her courtiers upon every road. Her officers march along with armies, and her envoys walk into statesmen's cabinets. They are ubiquitous.

Ibid. Chap. 30

The best way is to make your letters safe. I never wrote a letter in all my life that would commit me, and demmy, sir, I have had some experience of women.

Ibid. Chap. 64

How hard it is to make an Englishman acknowledge that he is happy!

Ibid. Chap. 69

This Bouillabaisse a noble dish is —
A sort of soup, or broth, or brew.

The Ballad of Bouillabaisse [1849].

Stanza 2

Ho, pretty page, with the dimpled chin,
That never has known the barber's
shear,

All your wish is woman to win,
This is the way that boys begin, —

Wait till you come to Forty Year.

Rebecca and Rowena [1850]. The Age of Wisdom, Stanza 1

'Tis not the dying for a faith that's
so hard, Master Harry — every man
of every nation has done that — 'tis
the living up to it that's difficult.²

Henry Esmond [1852]. Book I, Chap. 6

'Tis strange what a man may do, and
a woman yet think him an angel.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Fiction carries a greater amount of
truth in solution than the volume which
purports to be all true.

The English Humorists [1853].
Steele

Harlequin without his mask is known
to present a very sober countenance,

¹ See Carlyle, page 473a.

² See Adlai E. Stevenson, page 986b.

and was himself, the story goes, the melancholy patient whom the Doctor advised to go and see Harlequin.¹

The English Humorists. Swift

The true pleasure of life is to live with your inferiors.

The Newcomes [1853-1855].

Chap. 9

The wicked are wicked, no doubt, and they go astray and they fall, and they come by their deserts; but who can tell the mischief which the very virtuous do?

Ibid. Chap. 20

Just as the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile shone over his face, and he lifted up his head a little, and quickly said "Adsum!" and fell back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called; and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of The Master.

Ibid. Chap. 80

A pedigree reaching as far back as the Deluge.

The Rose and the Ring [1855].

Chap. 2

The book of female logic is blotted all over with tears, and Justice in their courts is forever in a passion.

The Virginians [1857-1859].

Chap. 4

Heaven does not choose its elect from among the great and wealthy.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Women like not only to conquer, but to be conquered.

Ibid.

Next to the very young, I suppose the very old are the most selfish.

Ibid. Chap. 61

'Tis hard with respect to Beauty, that its possessor should not have even

¹ A patient one day presented himself to Abernethy; after careful examination the celebrated practitioner said, "You need amusement; go and hear Grimaldi; he will make you laugh, and that will be better for you than any drugs." "My God," exclaimed the invalid, "but I am Grimaldi!" — CESARE LOMBRÒSO [1836-1909]: *The Man of Genius, Part I, Chap. 2*

a life-enjoyment of it, but be compelled to resign it after, at the most, some forty years' lease.

The Virginians. Chap. 73

For a steady self-esteem and indomitable confidence in our own courage, greatness, magnanimity, who can compare with Britons, except their children across the Atlantic?

Ibid. Chap. 89

Through all the doubt and darkness, the danger and long tempest of the war, I think it was only the American leader's indomitable soul that remained entirely steady.

Ibid. Chap. 90

To endure is greater than to dare; to tire out hostile fortune; to be daunted by no difficulty; to keep heart when all have lost it; to go through intrigue spotless; to forego even ambition when the end is gained — who can say this is not greatness?

Ibid. Chap. 92

Bravery never goes out of fashion.

The Four Georges [1860].

George II

As we go on the downhill journey, the milestones are gravestones, and on each more and more names are written; unless haply you live beyond man's common age, when friends have dropped off, and, tottering, and feeble, and unpitied, you reach the terminus alone.

The Roundabout Papers [1861-1862]. On Letts' Diary

ROBERT BROWNING

[1812-1889]

Sun-treader,² life and light be thine forever!

Pauline [1833]

I go to prove my soul!
I see my way as birds their trackless way.

I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,

I ask not; but unless God send his hail

¹ George Washington.

² Shelley.

Or blinding fire-balls, sleet or stifling
snow,

In some time, his good time, I shall
arrive:

He guides me and the bird: In his good
time!

Paracelsus [1835]. *Part I*

Measure your mind's height by the
shade it casts!

Ibid. Part III

Every joy is gain

And gain is gain, however small.

Ibid. Part IV

Over the sea our galleys went.

Ibid.

The sad rhyme of the men who proudly
clung

To their first fault, and withered in
their pride.

Ibid.

I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.

I want to be forgotten even by God.

Ibid. Part V

Would you have your songs endure?

Build on the human heart.

Sordello [1840]. *II*

Thoughts may be

Over-poetical for poetry.

Ibid. III

'Twere too absurd to slight

For the hereafter the today's delight!

Ibid. VI

Any nose

May ravage with impunity a rose.

Ibid.

Day!

Faster and more fast,

O'er night's brim, day boils at last.

Pippa Passes [1841]. *Introduction*

The year's at the spring

And day's at the morn;

Morning's at seven;

The hillside's dew-pearled;

The lark's on the wing;

The snail's on the thorn:

God's in his heaven —

All's right with the world.¹

Ibid. Part I

¹ See Voltaire, page 324b, and Whittier,
page 528b.

One may do whate'er one likes
In Art: the only thing is, to make sure
That one does like it.

Pippa Passes. Part II

Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas.

Ibid.

In the morning of the world,

When earth was nigher heaven than
now.

Ibid. Part III

All service ranks the same with God:
With God, whose puppets, best and
worst,

Are we; there is no last nor first.

Ibid. Part IV

Marching along, fifty-score strong,
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this
song.

Bells and Pomegranates [1841-
1846]. *Cavalier Tunes, I,*
Marching Along

Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!

Ibid. III, Boot and Saddle

Just for a handful of silver he left us,

Just for a riband to stick in his coat.

*Ibid. The Lost Leader*¹

We that had loved him so, followed
him, honoured him,

Lived in his mild and magnificent
eye,

Learned his great language, caught his
clear accents,

Made him our pattern to live and to
die!

Ibid.

Shakespeare was of us, Milton was for
us,

Burns, Shelley, were with us — they
watch from their graves!

Ibid.

One more devils'-triumph and sorrow
for angels,

One more wrong to man, one more insult
to God!

Ibid.

We shall march prospering, — not thro'
his presence;

Songs may inspirit us, — not from
his lyre;

Deeds will be done, — while he boasts
his quiescence,

¹ Often taken as reference to Wordsworth.

Still bidding crouch whom the rest
bade aspire.

Bells and Pomegranates.

The Lost Leader

Never glad confident morning again!

Ibid.

I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and
he;

I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped
all three.

Ibid. How They Brought the

Good News from Ghent to Aix,

Stanza 1

And into the midnight we galloped
abreast.

Ibid.

Round the cape of a sudden came the
sea,

And the sun looked over the moun-
tain's rim:

And straight was a path of gold for
him,

And the need of a world of men for
me.

Ibid. Parting at Morning

Let's contend no more, Love,

Strive nor weep:

All be as before, Love,

— Only sleep!

Ibid. A Woman's Last Word,

Stanza 1

Where the apple reddens

Never pry —

Lest we lose our Edens,

Eve and I.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Teach me, only teach, Love!

As I ought

I will speak thy speech, Love,

Think thy thought.

Ibid. Stanza 7

That shall be tomorrow

Not tonight:

I must bury sorrow

Out of sight.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead!

Ibid. Evelyn Hope, Stanza 1

You will wake, and remember, and
understand.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Where the quiet-coloured end of eve-
ning smiles.

Bells and Pomegranates. Love

Among the Ruins, Stanza 1

Earth's returns

For whole centuries of folly, noise and
sin!

Ibid. Stanza 7

This world, and the wrong it does.

Ibid. Old Pictures in Florence,

Stanza 7

What a man's work comes to! So he
plans it,

Performs it, perfects it, makes amends
For the toiling and moiling, and then,

sic transit!

Ibid. Stanza 10

What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall prac-
tise in heaven:

Works done least rapidly, Art most
cherishes.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Your ghost will walk, you lover of trees,
(If our loves remain)

In an English lane.

Ibid. De Gustibus

Italy! my Italy!

Queen Mary's saying serves for me —

(When fortune's malice

Lost her — Calais):

Open my heart, and you will see

Graved inside of it, "Italy."

Ibid.

Oh, to be in England,

Now that April's there,

And whoever wakes in England

Sees, some morning, unaware,

That the lowest boughs and the brush-
wood sheaf

Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny
leaf,

While the chaffinch sings on the orchard
bough

In England — now!

Ibid. Home-Thoughts, from

Abroad, Stanza 1

That's the wise thrush; he sings each
song twice over,

Lest you should think he never could
recapture

The first fine careless rapture!

*Bells and Pomegranates. Home-
Thoughts, from Abroad, Stanza 2*

Nobly, nobly Cape St. Vincent to the
North-west died away;

Sunset ran, one glorious blood-red,
reeking into Cadiz Bay.

Ibid. Home-thoughts, from the Sea
How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn evenings
come.

Ibid. By the Fireside, Stanza 1
O woman-country! ¹ wooed not wed.

Ibid. Stanza 6
Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds
away!

Ibid. Stanza 39
If two lives join, there is oft a scar.
They are one and one, with a shadowy
third;
One near one is too far.

Ibid. Stanza 46
Only I discern
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn.

*Ibid. Two in the Campagna,
Stanza 12*
This is a spray the Bird clung to,
Making it blossom with pleasure.

Ibid. Misconceptions, Stanza 1
Room after room,
I hunt the house through
We inhabit together.

Ibid. Love in a Life, Stanza 1
Escape me?
Never —
Beloved!

While I am I, and you are you.
Ibid. Life in a Love, Stanza 1
To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And baffled, get up and begin again.

Ibid. Stanza 2
Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you,
And did you speak to him again?

How strange it seems and new! ²
Ibid. Memorabilia, I

¹ Italy.

² And did you once find Browning plain?

There's a woman like a dewdrop, she's
so purer than the purest.

*Bells and Pomegranates. A Blot
in the 'Scutcheon, Act I, Sc. 3*

When is man strong until he feels
alone? ¹

Ibid. Colombe's Birthday, Act III

You know, we French stormed Ratis-
bon.

*Ibid. Incident of the French Camp,
Stanza 1*

"You're wounded!" "Nay," the soldier's
pride

Touched to the quick, he said:
"I'm killed, Sire!" And his chief beside,
Smiling the boy fell dead.

Ibid. Stanza 5
That's my last Duchess painted on the
wall.

Ibid. My Last Duchess
She had
A heart — how shall I say? — too soon
made glad.

Ibid.
The lie was dead,
And damned, and truth stood up in-
stead.

Ibid. Count Gismond, Stanza 13
Morning, evening, noon and night,
"Praise God!" sang Theocrite.

Ibid. The Boy and the Angel
Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and
prayed!

—So, I was afraid!
*Ibid. Instans Tyrannus,
Stanza 7*

When a man's busy, why, leisure
Strikes him as wonderful pleasure:
'Faith, and at leisure once is he?
Straightway he wants to be busy.

Ibid. The Glove, Stanza 1

And did he really seem quite clear?
And did you read the book again?
How strange it seems and queer.

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS [1845-1912]:
Parody

¹ The strongest man on earth is he who
stands most alone. — IBSEN: *An Enemy of
the People* [1882], Act V

Who knows but the world may end
tonight?

Bells and Pomegranates. The Last

Ride Together, Stanza 2

Fail I alone, in words and deeds?

Why, all men strive, and who succeeds?

Ibid. Stanza 5

All labor, yet no less

Bear up beneath their unsuccess.

Look at the end of the work, contrast

The petty done, the undone vast,

This present of theirs with the hopeful
past!

Ibid.

What hand and brain went ever paired?

What heart alike conceived and dared?

What act proved all its thought had

been?

Ibid. Stanza 6

Sing, riding's a joy! For me I ride.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Earth being so good, would heaven

seem best?

Ibid. Stanza 9

Hamelin Town's in Brunswick,

By famous Hanover city.

Ibid. The Pied Piper of Hamelin,

Stanza 1

Rats!

They fought the dogs and killed the
cats,

And bit the babies in the cradles,

And ate the cheeses out of the vats,

And licked the soup from the cooks'
own ladles.

Ibid. Stanza 2

With shrieking and squeaking

In fifty different sharps and flats.

Ibid.

When the liquor's out, why clink the

cannikin?

Ibid. The Flight of the

Duchess, XVI

It's a long lane that knows no turnings.

Ibid. XVII

That low man seeks a little thing to do,

Sees it and does it;

This high man, with a great thing to

pursue,

Dies ere he knows it.

That low man goes on adding one to
one,

His hundred's soon hit;

This high man, aiming at a million,

Misses an unit.

That has the world here — should he

need the next,

Let the world mind him!

This throws himself on God, and un-
perplexed

Seeking shall find Him.

Bells and Pomegranates. A

Grammarians's Funeral

And inasmuch as feeling, the East's
gift,

Is quick and transient, — comes, and
lo, is gone —

While Northern thought is slow and
durable.

Ibid. Luria, Act V

Ah, but a man's reach should exceed
his grasp,

Or what's a heaven for?

Men and Women [1855].

*Andrea del Sarto*¹

How I shall lie through centuries,

And hear the blessed mutter of the
mass,

And see God made and eaten all day
long,

And feel the steady candle-flame, and
taste

Good strong thick stupefying incense
smoke!

Ibid. The Bishop Orders His Tomb

at Saint Praxed's Church

Truth that peeps

Over the glass's edge when dinner's
done,

And body gets its sop and holds its
noise

And leaves soul free a little.

Ibid. Bishop Blougram's Apology

The common problem, yours, mine,
every one's,

Is — not to fancy what were fair in life

Provided it could be, — but, finding
first

¹ The poem is based on the account of the
artist given in VASARI'S *Lives of the Painters*.

What may be, then find how to make it
fair

Up to our means.

*Men and Women. Bishop
Blougram's Apology*

Just when we are safest, there's a sun-
set-touch,

A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's
death,

A chorus-ending from Euripides.

Ibid.

One wise man's verdict outweighs all
the fools'.

Ibid.

Our interest's on the dangerous edge of
things.

The honest thief, the tender murderer,
The superstitious atheist, demirep

That loves and saves her soul in new
French books.

Ibid.

You call for faith:

I show you doubt, to prove that faith
exists.

The more of doubt, the stronger faith,
I say,

If faith o'ercomes doubt.

Ibid.

When the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something.

Ibid.

Dear dead women, with such hair, too
— what's become of all the gold

Used to hang and brush their bosoms?

I feel chilly and grown old.

Ibid. A Toccata of Galuppi's,

Stanza 15

The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is — the unlit lamp and the ungirl loin.

Ibid. The Statue and the Bust,

Stanza 83

God made all the creatures, and gave
them our love and our fear,

To give sign, we and they are his chil-
dren, one family here.

Ibid. Saul, VI

How good is man's life, the mere liv-
ing! how fit to employ

All the heart and the soul and the senses
forever in joy!

Ibid. IX

I have lived, seen God's hand through
a lifetime, and all was for best.

Men and Women. Saul, IX

God is seen God

In the star, in the stone, in the flesh,
in the soul and the clod.

Ibid. XVII

'Tis not what man Does which exalts
him, but what man Would do!

Ibid. XVIII

The sprinkled isles,

Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.

Ibid. Cleon

And I have written three books on the
soul,

Proving absurd all written hitherto,

And putting us to ignorance again.

Ibid.

Rafael made a century of sonnets.

Ibid. One Word More, II

Does he paint? he fain would write a
poem, —

Does he write? he fain would paint a
picture.

Ibid. VIII

Where my heart lies, let my brain lie
also.

Ibid. XIV

God be thanked, the meanest of his
creatures

Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the
world with,

One to show a woman when he loves
her!

Ibid. XVII

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,

Wrote one song — and in my brain I
sing it,

Drew one angel — borne, see, on my
bosom!

Ibid. XIX

Was there naught better than to enjoy?

No feat which, done, would make
time break,

And let us pent-up creatures through
Into eternity, our due?

No forcing earth teach heaven's em-
ploy?

*Dramatis Personae [1864]. Dis
Aliter Visum, Stanza 24*

That out of three sounds he frame, not
a fourth sound, but a star.

Dramatis Personae. Abt Vogler,¹

Stanza 7

What was good shall be good, with for
evil so much good more;

On the earth the broken arcs; in the
heaven, a perfect round.

Ibid. Stanza 9

The high that proved too high, the
heroic for earth too hard,

The passion that left the ground to lose
itself in the sky.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Sorrow is hard to bear, and doubt is
slow to clear,

Each sufferer says his say, his scheme
of the weal and woe:

But God has a few of us whom he
whispers in the ear;

The rest may reason and welcome:
'tis we musicians know.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Grow old along with me!

The best is yet to be,

The last of life, for which the first was
made.

Our times are in his hand.

Ibid. Rabbi Ben Ezra, Stanza 1

Irks care the crop-full bird? Frets
doubt the maw-crammed beast?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Then welcome each rebuff

That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand,
but go!

Be our joys three-parts pain!

Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare,
never grudge the throe!

Ibid. Stanza 6

What I aspired to be,

And was not, comforts me.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Therefore I summon age

To grant youth's heritage.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Thou waitedst age: wait death nor be
afraid!

Ibid. Stanza 19

¹ The Abt or Abbé George Joseph Vogler

Look not thou down but up!

Dramatis Personae. Rabbi

Ben Ezra, Stanza 30

Stung by the splendour of a sudden
thought.

Ibid. A Death in the Desert

Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is,
they are;

Man partly is, and wholly hopes to be.

Ibid.

Letting the rank tongue blossom into
speech.

Ibid. Caliban upon Setebos

How sad and bad and mad it was —¹

But then, how it was sweet!

Ibid. Confessions, Stanza 9

Fear death? — to feel the fog in my
throat,

The mist in my face.

Ibid. Prospice

No! let me taste the whole of it, fare
like my peers,

The heroes of old,

Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad
life's arrears

Of pain, darkness, and cold.

Ibid.

Hold me but safe again within the bond
Of one immortal look.

Ibid. Eurydice to Orpheus

This could but have happened once, —
And we missed it, lost it forever.

Ibid. Youth and Art, Stanza 17

All that I own is a print,

An etching, a mezzotint.

Ibid. A Likeness

He never saw, never before today,
What was able to take his breath away.
A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with.²

Ibid.

We find great things are made of little
things,

And little things go lessening till at last

[1749–1824] was a composer, professor, Kapellmeister, and writer on music.

¹ See Swinburne, page 695a.

² A face that a man might die for. — SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE: *The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes: A Scandal in Bohemia* [1892]

Comes God behind them.

*Dramatis Personae. Mr. Sludge,
"The Medium"*

I'm — now the President, now Jenny
Lind,

Now Emerson, now the Benicia Boy.¹
Ibid.

Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is
wide,

V-notes are something, liberty still
more.

Beside, is he the only fool in the world?
Ibid.

It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce;

It's fitter being sane than mad.

My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;

That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be

fetched;
That what began best can't end

worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove

accurst.
Ibid. Apparent Failure, Stanza 7

O Lyric Love, half angel and half bird,
And all a wonder and a wild desire.

The Ring and the Book
[1868-1869]. I

Call in law when a neighbor breaks
your fence,

Cribs from your field, tampers with
rent or lease,

Touches the purse or pocket, — but
woos your wife?

No: take the old way trod when men
were men!

Ibid. II, Half-Rome

There is but one way to browbeat this
world,

Dumb-founder doubt, and repay scorn
in kind, —

To go on trusting, namely, till faith
move

Mountains.

Ibid. III, The Other Half-Rome
"The serpent tempted me and I did

eat."

So much of paradisaal nature, Eve's!
¹The Benicia Boy was John C. Heenan, a
prizefighter of Benicia, California.

Her daughters ever since prefer to urge
"Adam so starved me I was fain accept
The apple any serpent pushed my
way."

*The Ring and the Book. IV,
Tertium Quid*

The truth was felt by instinct here,
— Process which serves a world of

trouble and time.
Ibid.

'Twas a thief said the last kind word
to Christ:

Christ took the kindness and forgave
the theft.

Ibid. VI, Giuseppe Caponsacchi
All poetry is difficult to read,

— The sense of it is, anyhow.
Ibid. VII, Pompilia

No work begun shall ever pause for
death!

Ibid.
So, let him wait God's instant men call

years;
Meantime hold hard by truth and his

great soul,
Do out the duty! Through such souls

alone
God stooping shows sufficient of his

light
For us i' the dark to rise by.

Ibid.
Faultless to a fault.

*Ibid. IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-
Baptista Bottinius*

The curious crime, the fine
Felicity and flower of wickedness.

Ibid. X, The Pope
What I call God,

And fools call Nature.¹
Ibid.

Why comes temptation, but for man to
meet

And master and make crouch beneath
his foot,

And so be pedestaled in triumph?
Ibid.

¹Some call it Evolution,
And others call it God.

Some of us call it Autumn,
And others call it God.

W. H. CARRUTH [1859-1924]: *Each in
His Own Tongue*

White shall not neutralize the black,
nor good
Compensate bad in man, absolve him
so:

Life's business being just the terrible
choice.

The Ring and the Book: X,
The Pope
You never know what life means till
you die:

Even throughout life, 'tis death that
makes life live,
Gives it whatever the significance.

Ibid. XI, Guido

Save the squadron, honor France, love
thy wife the Belle Aurore!

Hervé Riel [1871]. Stanza 11

A man in armor is his armor's slave.

Herakles [1871]

Life's a little thing!

Such as it is, then, pass life pleasantly
From day to night, nor once grieve all
the while.

Ibid.

In God's good time,
Which does not always fall on Satur-
day

When the world looks for wages.¹

Ibid.

The great mind knows the power of
gentleness,
Only tries force, because persuasion
fails.

Ibid.

'Twas not for every Gawain to gaze
upon the Grail!

Fifine at the Fair [1872]. IV

No creature's made so mean
But that, some way, it boasts, could we
investigate,
Its supreme worth.

Ibid. XXIX

So absolutely good is truth, truth never
hurts
The teller.

Ibid. XXXII

¹ The old Tuscan proverb, "*Iddio non paga sabato*"; "God does not pay Saturdays."—*Life in Letters of William Dean Howells*, Vol. II, P. 169, Letter to Mrs. James T. Fields [February 23, 1903]

Death reads the title clear —
What each soul for itself conquered
from out things here.

Fifine at the Fair. LV
Clash forth life's common chord,
whence, list how there ascend
Harmonics far and faint, till our per-
ception end.

Ibid. LXII

That far land we dream about,
Where every man is his own architect.

Red Cotton Night-Cap

Country [1873]. II

A secret's safe
'Twixt you, me, and the gate-post!

The Inn Album [1875]. II

Ignorance is not innocence but sin.

Ibid. V

No ear! or if ear, so tough-gristled —
He thought that he sung while he
whistled.

Pacchiarotto [1876]. XXVI

Have you found your life distasteful?

My life did and does smack sweet.

Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?

Mine I saved and hold complete.

Do your joys with age diminish?

When mine fail me, I'll complain.

Must in death your daylight finish?

My sun sets to rise again.

At the "Mermaid" [1876]. Stanza 10

I find earth not gray but rosy,

Heaven not grim but fair of hue.

Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.

Do I stand and stare? ¹ All's blue.

Ibid. Stanza 12

"With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart" ² once
more!

Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shake-
speare he!

House [1876]. Stanza 10

Because a man has shop to mind

In time and place, since flesh must

live,

Needs spirit lack all life behind,

¹ What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare?

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES [1871-1940]:
Leisure

² See Wordsworth, page 412a.

All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,
All loves except what trade can give?

Shop [1876]. *Stanza 20*

Good, to forgive;

Best, to forget!

Living, we fret;

Dying, we live.

La Saisiaz [1877]. *Introduction,*

Stanza 1

Can we love but on condition that the
thing we love must die?

Ibid.

Such a starved bank of moss

Till, that May-morn,

Blue ran the flash across:

Violets were born!

The Two Poets of Croisic [1878].

Introduction, Stanza 1

Sky — what a scowl of cloud

Till, near and far,

Ray on ray split the shroud:

Splendid, a star!

Ibid. Stanza 2

As if true pride

Were not also humble!

Lines Written in an Album [1882]

Wanting is — what?

Summer redundant,

Blueness abundant,

— Where is the blot?

*Wanting is — What?*¹ [1883]

Out of the wreck I rise.

Exion [1883]

Climb the rounds

Of life's long ladder, one by slippery
one.

Jochanan Hakkadosh [1883].

Stanza 27

What Youth deemed crystal, Age finds

out was dew

Morn set a-sparkle, but which noon
quick dried.

Ibid. Stanza 101

Never the time and the place

And the loved one all together!

*Never the Time and the
Place* [1883]

¹ Browning is — what?

Riddle redundant,

Baldness abundant,

Sense, who can spot?

ANONYMOUS, in *Punch* [April 21, 1883]

Help me with knowledge — for Life's
Old — Death's New!

Epitaph on Levi Lincoln

Thaxter, 1824-1884

What if the rose-streak of morning

Pale and depart in a passion of tears?

Once to have hoped is no matter for
scorning!

Love once — e'en love's disappoint-
ment endears!

A minute's success pays the failure of
years.

Apollo and the Fates [1886].

Stanza 42

Oh, fancies that might be, oh, facts
that are!

Asolando [1889].

Inapprehensiveness

Songs, Spring thought perfection,

Summer criticizes:

What in May escaped detection,

August, past surprises;

Notes, and names each blunder.

Ibid. Flute-Music, with an

Accompaniment, Stanza 11

One who never turned his back but
marched breast forward,

Never doubted clouds would break,

Never dreamed, though right were
worsted, wrong would triumph,

Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight
better,

Sleep to wake.

Ibid. Epilogue, Stanza 3

No, at noonday in the bustle of man's
work-time

Greet the unseen with a cheer!

Ibid. Stanza 4

SAMUEL DICKINSON

BURCHARD

[1812-1891]

We are Republicans, and don't pro-
pose to leave our party and identify
ourselves with the party whose ante-
cedents have been Rum, Romanism,
and Rebellion.

*Speaking for a deputation of
clergymen calling upon James
G. Blaine, the Republican
Presidential candidate, New
York* [October 29, 1884]

CHARLES DICKENS
[1812-1870]

I hold my inventive faculty on the stern condition that it must master my whole life, often have complete possession of me, make its own demands upon me, and sometimes for months together put everything else away from me.

Letters [1833-1870]. (Edited by MAMIE DICKENS AND GEORGINA HOGARTH)

He had used the word in its Pickwickian sense.

Pickwick Papers [1836-1837]. Chap. 1

Did it ever strike you on such a morning as this that drowning would be happiness and peace?

Ibid. Chap. 5

"It wasn't the wine," murmured Mr. Snodgrass, in a broken voice. "It was the salmon."

Ibid. Chap. 8

I wants to make your flesh creep.

Ibid.

"Can I unmoved see thee dying

On a log

Expiring frog!"

Ibid. Chap. 15

Tongue; well that's a very good thing when it an't a woman's.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Be wery careful o' vidders all your life.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The wictim o' connubiality, as Blue Beard's domestic chaplain said, with a tear of pity, ven he buried him.

Ibid.

Despair seldom comes with the first severe shock of misfortune. A man has confidence in untried friends, he remembers the many offers of service so freely made by his boon companions when he wanted them not; he has hope — the hope of happy inexperience.

Ibid. Chap. 21

I have heerd how many ord'nary women one vidder's equal to, in pint o' comin' over you. I think it's five-and-

twenty, but I don't rightly know vether it a'n't more.

Pickwick Papers. Chap. 23

Bold Turpin vunce, on Hounslow Heath,

His bold mare Bess bestrode.

Ibid. Chap. 43, Romance

Please, sir, I want some more.

Oliver Twist [1837-1838]. Chap. 2

There are books of which the backs and covers are by far the best parts.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I'll eat my head.

Ibid.

I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys, and beef-faced boys.

Ibid.

There is something about a roused woman, especially if she add to all her other strong passions, the fierce impulses of recklessness and despair, which few men like to provoke.

Ibid. Chap. 16

There's light enough for wot I've got to do.

Ibid. Chap. 47

"If the law supposes that," said Mr. Bumble, . . . "the law is a ass, a idiot."

Ibid. Chap. 51

He had but one eye, and the popular prejudice runs in favour of two.

Nicholas Nickleby [1838-1839].

Chap. 4

Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've conquered human natur.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are only two styles of portrait painting; the serious and the smirk.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Oh! they're too beautiful to live, much too beautiful!

Ibid. Chap. 14

I pity his ignorance and despise him.

Ibid. Chap. 15

The two countesses had no outlines at all, and the dowager's was a demd outline.

Ibid. Chap. 34

A demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body!

Ibid.

Bring in the bottled lightning, a clean tumbler, and a corkscrew.

Nicholas Nickleby. Chap. 49

All is gas and gaiters.

Ibid.

My life is one demd horrid grind.

Ibid. Chap. 64

He has gone to the demnition bow-wows.

Ibid.

What is the odds so long as the fire of soul is kindled at the taper of conviviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather . . . and the present moment is the least happiest of our existence.

The Old Curiosity Shop [1841].

Chap. 2

She's the ornament of her sex.

Ibid. Chap. 5

In love of home, the love of country has its rise.

Ibid. Chap. 38

That vague kind of penitence which holidays awaken next morning.

Ibid. Chap. 40

The memory of those who lie below passes away so soon. At first they tend them, morning, noon, and night; they soon begin to come less frequently; from once a day, to once a week; from once a week to once a month; then at long and uncertain intervals; then, not at all.

Ibid. Chap. 54

"Did you ever taste beer?" "I had a sip of it once," said the small servant. "Here's a state of things!" cried Mr. Swiveller. . . . "She *never* tasted it — it can't be tasted in a sip!"

Ibid. Chap. 57

It was a maxim with Foxey — our revered father, gentlemen — "Always suspect everybody."

Ibid. Chap. 66

When Death strikes down the innocent and young, for every fragile form from which he lets the panting spirit free, a hundred virtues rise, in shapes of mercy, charity, and love, to walk the world, and bless it.

Ibid. Chap. 72

Oh gracious, why wasn't I born old and ugly?

Barnaby Rudge [1841]. Chap. 70

Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he's well dressed. There an't much credit in that.

Martin Chuzzlewit [1843-1844].

Chap. 5

With affection beaming in one eye, and calculation shining out of the other.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Regrets are the natural property of gray hairs.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Keep up appearances whatever you do.

Ibid. Chap. 11

"Do other men for they would do you." That's the true business precept.

Ibid.

Buy an annuity cheap, and make your life interesting to yourself and everybody else that watches the speculation.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Leave the bottle on the chimley-piece, and don't ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so disposed.

Ibid. Chap. 19

"She's the sort of woman now," said Mould, . . . "one would almost feel disposed to bury for nothing: and do it neatly, too!"

Ibid. Chap. 25

He'd make a lovely corpse.

Ibid.

What we've got to do, is to keep up our spirits, and be neighbourly. We shall come all right in the end, never fear.

Ibid. Chap. 33

A man ain't got no right to be a public man, unless he meets the public views.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Here are all kinds of employers wanting all sorts of servants, and all sorts of servants wanting all kinds of

employers, and they never seem to come together.

Martin Chuzzlewit. Chap. 36
Oh Sairey, Sairey, little do we know
wot lays afore us!

Ibid. Chap. 40
I don't believe there's no sich a person!

Ibid. Chap. 49
Old Marley was as dead as a door-nail. The wisdom of our ancestors is in the simile.

A Christmas Carol [1843].
Stave One

Secret, and self-contained, and solitary as an oyster.

Ibid.
I wear the chain I forged in life.

Ibid.
In came a fiddler—and tuned like fifty stomach-aches. In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile.

Ibid. Stave Two
Let's have the shutters up . . . before a man can say Jack Robinson.¹

Ibid.
As good as gold.

Ibid. Stave Three
"God bless us every one!" said Tiny Tim, the last of all.

Ibid.
It was a turkey! He could never have stood upon his legs, that bird! He would have snapped 'em off short in a minute, like sticks of sealing-wax.

Ibid. Stave Five
It was always said of him, that he knew how to keep Christmas well if any man alive possessed the knowledge.

Ibid. Stave Five
Facts and Figures! Put 'em down!

The Chimes [1844]. First Quarter
The New Year, like an Infant Heir to the whole world, was waited for, with welcomes, presents, and rejoicings.

Ibid. Second Quarter

¹ I'd do it as soon as say Jack Robinson. — FANNY BURNEY: *Evelina* [1778], *Letter 82*
I'd get her off before you could say Jack Robinson. — MARIA EDGEWORTH: *The Absentee* [1812], *Chap. 2*

O let us love our occupations,
Bless the squire and his relations,
Live upon our daily rations,
And always know our proper stations.

The Chimes. Second Quarter
Oh the nerves, the nerves; the mysteries of this machine called Man! Oh the little that unhinges it: poor creatures that we are!

Ibid. Third Quarter
Give us, in mercy, better homes when we're a-lying in our cradles; give us better food when we're a-working for our lives; give us kinder laws to bring us back when we're a-going wrong; and don't set Jail, Jail, Jail afore us, everywhere we turn.

Ibid.
He's tough, ma'am, tough, is J. B. Tough and devilish sly.

Dombey and Son [1848]. Chap. 7
I want to know what it says. The sea, Floy, what it is that it keeps on saying.¹

Ibid. Chap. 8
"Wal'r, my boy," replied the Captain, "in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words, 'May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him!' When found, make a note of."

Ibid. Chap. 15
Cows are my passion.

Ibid. Chap. 21
A mind equal to any undertaking that he puts it alongside of.

Ibid. Chap. 23
The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it.

Ibid.
You'll find us rough, Sir, but you'll find us ready.

David Copperfield [1849-1850].
Chap. 3

I am a lone lorn creetur . . . and everythink goes contrairy with me.

Ibid.
I'd better go into the house, and die and be a riddance!

Ibid.

¹ See Joseph Edwards Carpenter, page 582b.

Barkis is willin' to do any thing for you.

David Copperfield. Chap. 5

That he may be ready — in case of anything turning up.¹

Ibid. Chap. 12

I never will desert Mr. Micawber.

Ibid.

Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

Ibid.

It's a mad world. Mad as Bedlam.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I'm a very umble person.²

Ibid. Chap. 16

The winds you are going to tempt, have wafted thousands upon thousands to fortune, and brought thousands upon thousands happily back.

Ibid.

The mistake was made of putting some of the trouble out of King Charles's head into my head.³

Ibid. Chap. 17

I only ask for information.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It was as true . . . as turnips is. It was as true . . . as taxes is. And nothing's truer than them.

Ibid. Chap. 21

What a world of gammon and spin-nach it is, though, ain't it!

Ibid. Chap. 22

Nobody's enemy but his own.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Accidents will occur in the best-regulated families.

Ibid. Chap. 28

Ride on! Rough-shod if need be, smooth-shod if that will do, but ride

¹ See Disraeli, page 512a.

² Not only humble but umble, which I look upon to be the comparative, or, indeed, superlative degree. — ANTHONY TROLLOPE: *Doctor Thorne* [1858], Chap. 4

³ "King Charles's Head" has passed into common use in the English language as a phrase meaning some whimsical obsession. — G. B. STERN [1890-]: *Monogram*

on! Ride on over all obstacles, and win the race!

David Copperfield. Chap. 28

A long pull, and a strong pull, and a pull all together.

Ibid. Chap. 30

People can't die, along the coast . . . except when the tide's pretty nigh out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty nigh in — not properly born, till flood. He's a going out with the tide.¹

Ibid.

There wasn't room to swing a cat there.

Ibid. Chap. 35

I ate umble pie with an appetite.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Let sleeping dogs lie — who wants to rouse 'em?

Ibid.

Skewered through and through with office-pens, and bound hand and foot with red tape.

Ibid. Chap. 43

It's only my child-wife.

Ibid. Chap. 44

A man must take the fat with the lean.

Ibid. Chap. 51

Trifles make the sum of life.

Ibid. Chap. 53

The seamen said it blew great guns.

Ibid. Chap. 55

This is a London particular. . . . A fog, miss.

Bleak House [1852-1853], Chap. 3

Not to put too fine a point upon it.

Ibid. Chap. 32

One always begins to forgive a place as soon as it's left behind.

Little Dorrit [1857-1858].

Book I, Chap. 2

Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving — HOW NOT TO DO IT.

Ibid. Chap. 10

¹ See Sir James Frazer, page 759a.

A person who can't pay, gets another person who can't pay, to guarantee that he can pay.

Little Dorrit. Book I, Chap. 23

Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism, are all very good words for the lips: especially prunes and prism.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 5

It is at least as difficult to stay a moral infection as a physical one.

Ibid. Chap. 13

It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair.

A Tale of Two Cities [1859].

Book I, Chap. 1

A wonderful fact to reflect upon, that every human creature is constituted to be that profound secret and mystery to every other.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The calm that must follow all storms — emblem to humanity of the rest and silence into which the storm called Life must hush at last.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Detestation of the high is the involuntary homage of the low.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 15

I have known a vast quantity of nonsense talked about bad men not looking you in the face. Don't trust that conventional idea. Dishonesty will stare honesty out of countenance, any day in the week, if there is anything to be got by it.

Hunted Down [1859]. Chap. 2

In the little world in which children have their existence, whosoever brings

them up, there is nothing so finely perceived and so finely felt, as injustice.

Great Expectations [1860-1861].

Chap. 9

Probably every new and eagerly expected garment ever put on since clothes came in, fell a trifle short of the wearer's expectation.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Throughout life, our worst weaknesses and meannesses are usually committed for the sake of the people whom we most despise.

Ibid. Chap. 27

My best of wishes for your merry Christmases and your happy New Years, your long lives and your true prosperities. Worth twenty pound good if they are delivered as I send them. Remember? Here's a final prescription added, "To be taken for life."

Doctor Marigold's Prescriptions [1865]. Chap. 1

EDWARD LEAR

[1812-1888]

There was an Old Man with a beard,
Who said: "It is just as I feared!

Two Owls and a Hen,

Four Larks and a Wren

Have all built their nests in my beard."

Book of Nonsense [1846]. Limerick
How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!

Who has written such volumes of
stuff!

Some think him ill-tempered and queer,

But a few think him pleasant enough.

Nonsense Songs [1871].

Preface, Stanza 1

His body is perfectly spherical,

He weareth a runcible hat.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The Owl and the Pussy-cat went to sea

In a beautiful pea-green boat,

They took some honey, and plenty of
money,

Wrapped up in a five-pound note.

The Owl looked up to the stars above,

And sang to a small guitar,

"O lovely Pussy! O Pussy, my love,

What a beautiful Pussy you are,
 You are,
 You are!

What a beautiful Pussy you are!"
*Nonsense Songs. The Owl and
 the Pussy-cat, Stanza 1*

Pussy said to the Owl, "You elegant
 fowl!

How charmingly sweet you sing!
 O let us be married! too long we have
 tarried:

But what shall we do for a ring?"
 They sailed away, for a year and a day,
 To the land where the Bong-tree
 grows

And there in a wood a Piggy-wig stood
 With a ring at the end of his nose.

Ibid. Stanza 2

"Dear Pig, are you willing to sell for
 one shilling

Your ring?" Said the Piggy, "I will."
Ibid. Stanza 3

They dined on mince, and slices of
 quince,

Which they ate with a runcible
 spoon;

And hand in hand, on the edge of the
 sand,

They danced by the light of the
 moon.

Ibid.

They went to sea in a Sieve, they did,
 In a Sieve they went to sea:

In spite of all their friends could say.
Ibid. The Jumblies, Stanza 1

But we don't care a button! we don't
 care a fig!

In a Sieve we'll go to sea!
 Far and few, far and few,

Are the lands where the Jumblies
 live;

Their heads are green, and their hands
 are blue,

And they went to sea in a Sieve.

Ibid.

Calico Pie,
 The little Birds fly

Down to the calico tree,
 Their wings were blue,

And they sang "Tilly-loo!"
 Till away they flew, —

And they never came back to me!

They never came back!

They never came back!

They never came back to me!

*Nonsense Songs. Calico Pie,
 Stanza 1*

Calico Jam,
 The little Fish swam,
 Over the syllabub sea.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Who, or why, or which, or what,
 Is the Akond of Swat?

*The Akond of Swat*¹ [1873]

She sate upon her Dobie,
 To watch the Evening Star,
 And all the Punkahs as they passed,
 Cried, "My! how fair you are!"

The Cummerbund [1874].
Stanza 1

On the top of the Crumpetty Tree
 The Quangle Wangle sat,
 But his face you could not see,
 On account of his Beaver Hat.

Nonsense Songs [1877]. *The
 Quangle Wangle's Hat, Stanza 1*

On the coast of Coromandel
 Where the early pumpkins blow,
 In the middle of the woods
 Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.

Two old chairs, and half a candle,
 One old jug without a handle, —

These were all his worldly goods.

*Ibid. The Courtship of the
 Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, Stanza 1*

¹ What, what, what,
 What's the news from Swat?
 Sad news,
 Bad news,
 Comes by cable led.
 Through the Indian Ocean's bed,
 Through the Persian Gulf, the Red
 Sea and the Med-
 iterranean — he's dead;
 The Ahkoond is dead!

GEORGE THOMAS LANIGAN: *A
 Threnody* [1878], *St. 1*

Now the Ahkoond of Swat is a vague sort of
 man

Who lives in a country far over the sea;
 Pray tell me, good reader, if tell me you can,
 What's the Ahkoond of Swat to you folks
 or to me?

EUGENE FIELD: *The Ahkoond of Swat*
 [1884]

There he heard a Lady talking,
To some milk-white Hens of Dork-
ing, —

"Tis the Lady Jingly Jones!

*Nonsense Songs. The Courtship of
the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, Stanza 2*

"I would be your wife most gladly!"

(Here she twirled her fingers madly,)

"But in England I've a mate!"

Ibid. Stanza 5

When awful darkness and silence reign
Over the great Gromboolian plain,

Through the long, long wintry nights.

Ibid. The Dong with the

Luminous Nose, Stanza 1

The Pobble who has no toes

Had once as many as we;

When they said, "Some day you may
lose them all;" —

He replied, — "Fish fiddle de-dee!"

Ibid. The Pobble Who Has No

Toes, Stanza 1

Ploffskin, Pluffskin, Pelican jee!

We think no Birds so happy as we!

Plumpskin, Ploshkin, Pelican jill!

We think so then, and we thought so
still.

Ibid. The Pelican Chorus

WILLIAM JAMES LINTON

[1812-1898]

He boasts nor wealth nor high descent,
yet he may claim to be

A gentleman to match the best of any
pedigree:

His blood hath run in peasant veins
through many a noteless year;

Yet, search in every prince's court,
you'll rarely find his peer.

For he's one of Nature's Gentlemen,
the best of every time.

Nature's Gentleman.¹ Stanza 1

NORMAN MACLEOD

[1812-1872]

Courage, brother! do not stumble,

Though thy path be dark as night;

There's a star to guide the humble,

Trust in God and do the Right.

Trust in God [1857]. Stanza 1

¹ See Eliza Cook, page 591a.

WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE AYTOUN

[1813-1865]

News of battle! — news of battle!

Hark! 'tis ringing down the street;

And the archways and the pavement

Bear the clang of hurrying feet.

Edinburgh after Flodden

[1849]. Stanza 1

Nowhere beats the heart so kindly

As beneath the tartan plaid!

Charles Edward at Versailles

on the Anniversary of Culloden

[1849]. Line 219

They bore within their breasts the grief

That fame can never heal —

The deep, unutterable woe

Which none save exiles feel.

The Island of the Scots

[1849]. Stanza 12

HENRY WARD BEECHER

[1813-1887]

A thoughtful mind, when it sees a
Nation's flag, sees not the flag only,
but the Nation itself; and whatever
may be its symbols, its insignia, he
reads chiefly in the flag the Govern-
ment, the principles, the truths, the
history which belongs to the Nation
that sets it forth.

The American Flag

Where is human nature so weak as
in the book-store!

*Star Papers. Subtleties of Book
Buyers*

You cannot forget if you would,
those golden kisses all over the cheeks
of the meadow, queerly called dande-
lions.

Ibid. A Discourse on Flowers

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER

[1813-1885]

What are the wild waves saying,¹

Sister, the whole day long,

¹ See Dickens, page 578b.

That ever amid our playing
 I hear but their low, lone song?
What Are the Wild Waves
Saying? Stanza 1
 Yes! but there's something greater
 That speaks to the heart alone:
 'Tis the voice of the great Creator
 Dwells in that mighty tone.
Ibid. Refrain

CHRISTOPHER PEARSE
 CRANCH
 [1813-1892]

Thought is deeper than all speech,
 Feeling deeper than all thought;
 Souls to souls can never teach
 What unto themselves was taught.
Thought [Gnosis]. Stanza 1
 We are spirits clad in veils;
 Man by man was never seen;
 All our deep communing fails
 To remove the shadowy screen.
Ibid. Stanza 2
 O Light divine! we need no fuller test
 That all is ordered well;
 We know enough to trust that all is
 best
 Where Love and Wisdom dwell.
Oh, Love Supreme

JOHN SULLIVAN DWIGHT
 [1813-1893]

Is not true leisure
 One with true toil? ¹
Rest. Stanza 1
 Rest is not quitting
 The busy career,
 Rest is the fitting
 Of self to its sphere.
Ibid. Stanza 4
 'Tis the brook's motion,
 Clear without strife,
 Fleeing to ocean
 After its life.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Work, and thou wilt bless the day
 Ere the toil be done;
 They that work not, can not pray,
 Can not feel the sun.
 God is living, working still,

¹ See Cowper, page 363a.

All things work and move;
 Work, or lose the power to will,
 Lose the power to love.

Working

JOSEPH HOOKER

[1813-1879]

Well, General, we have not had many
 dead cavalymen lying about lately.
Remark to General William
Woods Averell, of the Cavalry
[November, 1862]

ELIJAH KELLOGG

[1813-1901]

If ye are men, follow me! Strike
 down your guard, gain the mountain
 passes, and then do bloody work; as
 did your sires at old Thermopylae! Is
 Sparta dead? Is the old Grecian spirit
 frozen in your brains, that you do
 cower like a belabored hound beneath
 his master's lash? O comrades, war-
 riors, Thracians! If we must fight, let
 us fight for ourselves. If we must
 slaughter, let it be under the clear sky,
 by the bright waters, in noble, honor-
 able battle!

Spartacus to the Gladiators
 [1846]

EPES SARGENT

[1813-1880]

A life on the ocean wave,
 A home on the rolling deep;
 Where the scattered waters rave,
 And the winds their revels keep!
 Like an eagle caged I pine
 On this dull, unchanging shore:
 Oh, give me the flashing brine,
 The spray and the tempest's roar!
A Life on the Ocean Wave
 [1847]. Stanza 1

HENRY STEVENSON

WASHBURN

[1813-1903]

We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
 There will be one vacant chair;

We shall linger to caress him
When we breathe our evening prayer.¹
The Vacant Chair. Stanza 1

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS

[1814-1845]

Come in the evening, or come in the
morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come
without warning.

The Welcome. Stanza 1

FREDERICK WILLIAM
FABER

[1814-1863]

The sea, unmated creature, tired and
lone,
Makes on its desolate sands eternal
moan.

The Sorrowful World

Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs
are swelling
O'er earth's green fields, and ocean's
wave-beat shore;
How sweet the truth those blessed
strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no
more!

Pilgrims of the Night

O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest?
Who would not seek the happy land
Where they that love are blest?

Paradise

CHARLES MACKAY

[1814-1889]

But the sunshine aye shall light the
sky,
As round and round we run;
And the truth shall ever come upper-
most,
And justice shall be done.

Eternal Justice. Stanza 4

Cannon-balls may aid the truth,
But thought's a weapon stronger;
We'll win our battles by its aid; —
Wait a little longer.

The Good Time Coming. Stanza 1

¹ See Longfellow, page 523a.

The smallest effort is not lost,
Each wavelet on the ocean tost
Aids in the ebb-tide or the flow;
Each rain-drop makes some floweret
blow;
Each struggle lessens human woe.

The Old and the New

There is no such thing as death.

In Nature nothing dies.

From each sad remnant of decay

Some forms of life arise.

There Is No Such Thing as Death

Old Tubal Cain was a man of might,
In the days when earth was young.

Tubal Cain. Stanza 1

Not alone for the blade was the bright
steel made,

And he fashioned the first plowshare.¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

To the West! to the West! to the land
of the free,

Where the mighty Missouri rolls down
to the sea.

To the West. Stanza 1

Where the prairies, like seas where the
billows have rolled,

Are broad as the kingdoms and em-
pires of old.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Make my coffee strong!

The Quarrel

If happy I and wretched he,
Perhaps the king would change with
me.

Differences

MICHAEL WENTWORTH
BECK

[1815-1843]

This world is not so bad a world
As some would like to make it;
Though whether good, or whether bad,
Depends on how we take it.

The World As It Is. Stanza 1

¹ Tubal fashioned the hand-flung spears
And showed his neighbours peace.

KIPLING [1865-1936]: *Jubal and Tubal
Cain, St. 3*

RICHARD HENRY DANA

[1815-1882]

Six days shalt thou labor and do all
thou art able,

And on the seventh—holystone the
decks and scrape the cable.

Two Years Before the Mast
[1840]. Chap. 3, *Philadelphia*
Catechism

Like a true ship, committed to her
element once for all at her Launching,
she perished at sea.

Ibid. Twenty-Four Years After
[1869]

DANIEL DECATUR EMMETT

[1815-1904]

I wish I was in de land ob cotton,
Old times dar am not forgotten.

Look away, look away,
Look away, Dixie Land.

Dixie [1859]

In Dixie's land, we'll took our stand,
To lib an' die in Dixie!

Away, away,
Away down South in Dixie.

Ibid.

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE

[1815-1891]

Go west, young man.¹

Article in the Terre Haute,
Indiana, Express [1851]

ANTHONY TROLLOPE

[1815-1882]

He argued that the principal duty
which a parent owed to a child was to
make him happy.

Doctor Thorne [1858]. Chap. 3

¹ Horace Greeley [1811-1872] used the expression in an editorial in *The New York Tribune* (see Greeley, page 562a). As the saying, "Go west, young man, and grow up with the country," gained popularity, Greeley printed Soule's article, to show the source of his inspiration.

Many men have stated that the advice was given to them by Greeley, among them William S. Verity [1837-1930], who said Greeley had given it to him in 1859.

In these days a man is nobody unless his biography is kept so far posted up that it may be ready for the national breakfast-table on the morning after his demise.

Doctor Thorne. Chap. 25

How I do hate those words, "an excellent marriage." In them is contained more of wicked worldliness than any other words one ever hears spoken.

The Small House at Allington
[1864]. Chap. 39

Those who offend us are generally punished for the offence they give; but we so frequently miss the satisfaction of knowing that we are avenged!

Ibid. Chap. 50

She understood how much louder a cock can crow in its own farmyard than elsewhere.

The Last Chronicle of Barset
[1867]. Vol. I, Chap. 17

Always remember that when you go into an attorney's office door, you will have to pay for it, first or last.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It is a comfortable feeling to know that you stand on your own ground. Land is about the only thing that can't fly away.

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 58

It's dogged as does it.

Ibid. Chap. 61

Nothing reopens the springs of love so fully as absence, and no absence so thoroughly as that which must needs be endless.

Ibid. Chap. 67

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY

[1816-1902]

Let each man think himself an act of
God,

His mind a thought, his life a breath of
God;

And let each try, by great thoughts and
good deeds,

To show the most of Heaven he hath
in him.

Festus [1839]. *Proem*

Evil and good are God's right hand
and left.

Festus. Proem
Art is man's nature; nature is God's
art.

Ibid.
It matters not how long we live, but
how.

Ibid. Wood and Water
The world must have great minds, even
as great spheres
Or suns, to govern lesser restless minds.

Ibid. Water and Wood
Men might be better if we better
deemed

Of them. The worst way to improve the
world
Is to condemn it.¹

Ibid. A Mountain, Sunrise
It is much less what we do
Than what we think, which fits us for
the future.

Ibid. Alcove and Garden
The first and worst of all frauds is to
cheat
Oneself.

Ibid. Anywhere
We live in deeds, not years; in
thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
We should count time by heart-throbs.
He most lives
Who thinks most — feels the noblest
— acts the best.

Ibid. A Country Town
Envy's a coal comes hissing hot from
hell.

Ibid.
The sole equality on earth is death.

Ibid.
America, thou, half-brother of the
world;
With something good and bad of every
land.

Ibid. The Surface
Who can mistake great thoughts?
They seize upon the mind — arrest,
and search,

¹ The surest plan to make a Man
Is, think him so.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Biglow
Papers* [1848], *Jonathan to John*, St. 9

And shake it.

Festus. A Village Feast
The worst men often give the best ad-
vice.

Ibid.
Man is a military animal,
Glories in gunpowder, and loves pa-
rade.

Ibid. A Metropolis
There is no disappointment we endure
One half so great as that we are to our-
selves.¹

Ibid. The Sun

CHARLOTTE BRONTË

[1816–1855]

Life, believe, is not a dream
So dark as sages say;
Oft a little morning rain
Foretells a pleasant day.

Life [1846]. *Stanza 1*
The human heart has hidden treasures,
In secret kept, in silence sealed;
The thoughts, the hopes, the dreams,
the pleasures,
Whose charms were broken if re-
vealed.

Evening Solace [1846]. *Stanza 1*
Reader, I married him.

Jane Eyre [1847]. *Chap. 38*
An abundant shower of curates has
fallen upon the north of England.

Shirley [1849]. *Chap. 1*

FRANCES BROWN

[1816–1864]

Oh! those blessed times of old! with
their chivalry and state;
I love to read their chronicles, which
such brave deeds relate;
I love to sing their ancient rhymes, to
hear their legends told —
But, Heaven be thanked! I live not in
those blessed times of old!

Oh! the Pleasant Days of Old.
Stanza 7

¹ Every really able man, if you talk sin-
cerely with him, considers his work, however
much admired, as far short of what it should
be. — EMERSON: *Immortality* [1875]

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS

[1816-1881]

How sweet and gracious, even in common speech,
Is that fine sense which men call Courtesy!

Courtesy

It transmutes aliens into trusting friends,
And gives its owner passport round the globe.

Ibid.

Just then, with a wink and a sly normal lurch,

The owl, very gravely, got down from his perch,
Walked round, and regarded his fault-finding critic
(Who thought he was stuffed) with a glance analytic.

The Owl-Critic

"I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good day!"
And the barber kept on shaving.

Ibid.

The skipper stormed, and tore his hair,
Hauled on his boots and roared to Marden,

"Nantucket's sunk, and here we are
Right over old Marm Hackett's garden!"

The Nantucket Skipper. Stanza 10

'Tis a fearful thing in winter
To be shattered in the blast,
And to hear the rattling trumpet
—Thunder, "Cut away the mast!"

Ballad of the Tempest. Stanza 2

Is not God upon the ocean,
Just the same as on the land?¹

Ibid. Stanza 5

¹ Sir Humphrey Gilbert [1539?-1583], on embarking on his ill-fated voyage homeward, "We are as near to Heaven by sea as by land." — J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People* [1874], Chap. 8

"Do not fear! Heaven is as near,"
He said, "by water as by land!"
LONGFELLOW: *Sir Humphrey Gilbert* [1849], St. 6

ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER

[1816-1841]

I slept and dreamed that life was beauty.

I woke — and found that life was duty;

Was my dream, then, a shadowy lie?
Toil on, sad heart, courageously,
And thou shalt find thy dream shall be
A noonday light and truth to thee.

Beauty and Duty

JOHN GODFREY SAXE

[1816-1887]

There's a castle in Spain, very charming to see,

Though built without money or toil;
Of this handsome estate I am owner in fee,

And paramount lord of the soil.

My Castle in Spain. Stanza 1

Though we may think we are specially blest,

We are certain to pay for the favors we get!

The Gifts of the Gods. Stanza 1

I wish that practising was not
So different from preaching.

Wishing. Stanza 4

I'm growing fonder of my staff;

I'm growing dimmer in the eyes;

I'm growing fainter in my laugh;

I'm growing deeper in my sighs;

I'm growing careless of my dress;

I'm growing frugal of my gold;

I'm growing wise; I'm growing —
yes, —

I'm growing old!

I'm Growing Old. Stanza 3

He takes the strangest liberties, —
But never takes his leave!

My Familiar. Stanza 2

A frown is no extinguisher —

It does not put him out!

Ibid. Stanza 6

In battle or business, whatever the game,

In law or in love, it is ever the same;

In the struggle for power, or the scramble for pelf,

Let this be your motto, — Rely on yourself!

For, whether the prize be a ribbon or throne,

The victor is he who can go it alone!¹

The Game of Life. Stanza 7

It was six men of Indostan

To learning much inclined,

Who went to see the Elephant

(Though all of them were blind),

That each by observation

Might satisfy his mind.

The Blind Men and the Elephant.

Stanza 1

'Tis wise to learn; 'tis God-like to create.

The Library

I asked of Echo, 't other day

(Whose words are few and often funny),

What to a novice she could say

Of courtship, love, and matrimony?

Quoth Echo, plainly: — "Matter-o'-money."

Echo. Stanza 1

MICHAEL JOSEPH BARRY

[1817-1889]

But whether on the scaffold high

Or in the battle's van,

The fittest place where man can die

Is where he dies for man!

*The Place Where Men Should Die.*²

Stanza 5

JOHN BARTHOLOMEW

GOUGH

[1817-1886]

What is a minority? The chosen heroes of this earth have been in a minority. There is not a social, political, or religious privilege that you enjoy to-day that was not bought for you by the blood and tears and patient suffering of the minority. It is the minority that have stood in the van of every moral

¹ He travels the fastest who travels alone.

— KIPLING [1865-1936]: *The Winners*

² Printed in *The Dublin Nation*, September 28, 1844.

conflict, and achieved all that is noble in the history of the world.

What Is a Minority?

TOM TAYLOR

[1817-1880]

You lay a wreath on murdered Lincoln's bier,

You, who, with mocking pencil, wont to trace,

Broad for the self-complacent British sneer,

His length of shambling limb, his furrowed face.

Abraham Lincoln Foully

*Assassinated.*¹ *Stanza 1*

HENRY DAVID THOREAU

[1817-1862]

I am a parcel of vain strivings tied

By a chance bond together.

Sic Vita [1841]. *Stanza 1*

Great God, I ask thee for no meaner pelf

Than that I may not disappoint myself,

That in my action I may soar as high

As I can now discern with this clear eye.

A Prayer [1842]. *Stanza 1*

Any man more right than his neighbors constitutes a majority of one.

Civil Disobedience [1849]

My life is like a stroll upon the beach,

As near the ocean's edge as I can go.

My Life Is Like a Stroll upon

the Beach [1849]. *Stanza 1*

It takes two to speak the truth, — one to speak, and another to hear.

A Week on the Concord and

Merrimack Rivers [1849].

Wednesday

I saw a delicate flower had grown up two feet high between the horses' feet and the wheel track. An inch more to right or left had sealed its fate, or an inch higher. Yet it lived to flourish, and

¹ Printed in *Punch*, London, May 6, 1865. (Taylor became editor of *Punch* in 1874.) It was at a performance of Taylor's play, *Our American Cousin*, that Lincoln was shot.

never knew the danger it incurred. It did not borrow trouble, nor invite an evil fate by apprehending it.

Journal. September, 1850

Nothing is so much to be feared as fear.¹

Ibid. September 7, 1851

The blue-bird carries the sky on his back.

Ibid. April 3, 1852

The perception of beauty is a moral test.

Ibid. June 21, 1852

The youth gets together his materials to build a bridge to the moon, or, perchance, a palace or temple on the earth, and, at length, the middle-aged man concludes to build a woodshed with them.²

Ibid. July 14, 1852

Fire is the most tolerable third party.

Ibid. January 2, 1853

Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.

Ibid. November 11, 1854

That man is the richest whose pleasures are the cheapest.

Ibid. March 11, 1856

When the playful breeze drops in the pool, it springs to right and left, quick as a kitten playing with dead leaves.

Ibid. April 9, 1859

The savage in man is never quite eradicated.

Ibid. September 26, 1859

The fate of the country . . . does not depend on what kind of paper you drop into the ballot-box once a year, but on what kind of man you drop from your chamber into the street every morning.

Slavery in Massachusetts [1854]

I have travelled a good deal in Concord.

Walden [1854]. I, Economy

¹ See F. D. Roosevelt, page 918b.

² At noon he bounded out for food, and nothing less than roast lion would content him. But by suppertime milk toast would do. — Quoted without provenance in *We Accept With Pleasure*, by BERNARD DE VOTO [1897-]

Public opinion is a weak tyrant compared with our own private opinion. What a man thinks of himself, that it is which determines, or rather indicates, his fate.

Walden. I, Economy

The mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation.

Ibid.

It is a characteristic of wisdom not to do desperate things.

Ibid.

As if you could kill time without injuring eternity.

Ibid.

Most of the luxuries, and many of the so-called comforts, of life are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind.

Ibid.

It is true, I never assisted the sun materially in his rising; but, doubt not, it was of the last importance only to be present at it.

Ibid.

For many years I was self-appointed inspector of snow-storms and rain-storms, and did my duty faithfully.

Ibid.

Beware of all enterprises that require new clothes.

Ibid.

The swiftest traveller is he that goes afoot.

Ibid.

It is not necessary that a man should earn his living by the sweat of his brow, unless he sweats easier than I do.

Ibid.

The man who goes alone can start today; but he who travels with another must wait till that other is ready.

Ibid.

There is no odor so bad as that which arises from goodness tainted.

Ibid.

There are a thousand hacking at the branches of evil to one who is striking at the root.

Ibid.

Philanthropy is almost the only virtue which is sufficiently appreciated by mankind.

Walden I, Economy

To him whose elastic and vigorous thought keeps pace with the sun, the day is a perpetual morning.

Ibid. II, Where I Lived, and What I Lived For

To be awake is to be alive.

Ibid.

I went to the woods because I wished to live deliberately, to front only the essential facts of life, and see if I could not learn what it had to teach, and not, when I came to die, discover that I had not lived.

Ibid.

Our life is frittered away by detail. Simplify, simplify.

Ibid.

Time is but the stream I go a-fishing in.

Ibid.

Books must be read as deliberately and reservedly as they were written.

Ibid. III, Reading

What is called eloquence in the forum is commonly found to be rhetoric in the study.

Ibid.

The works of the great poets have never yet been read by mankind, for only great poets can read them.

Ibid.

How many a man has dated a new era in his life from the reading of a book.

Ibid.

I love a broad margin to my life.

Ibid. IV, Sounds

Our horizon is never quite at our elbows.

Ibid. V, Solitude

I never found the companion that was so companionable as solitude. We are for the most part more lonely when we go abroad among men than when we stay in our chambers. A man thinking or working is always alone, let him be where he will.

Ibid.

I had three chairs in my house: one for solitude, two for friendship, three for society.

Walden. VI, Visitors

Ministers who spoke of God as if they enjoyed a monopoly of the subject.

Ibid.

I was determined to know beans.

Ibid. VII, The Beanfield

There is never an instant's truce between virtue and vice. Goodness is the only investment that never fails.

Ibid. XI, Higher Laws

While men believe in the infinite, some ponds will be thought to be bottomless.

Ibid. XVI, The Pond in Winter

Through our own recovered innocence we discern the innocence of our neighbors.

Ibid. XVII, Spring

If one advances confidently in the direction of his dreams, and endeavors to live the life which he has imagined, he will meet with a success unexpected in common hours.

Ibid. XVIII, Conclusion

If a man does not keep pace with his companions, perhaps it is because he hears a different drummer. Let him step to the music which he hears, however measured or far away.

Ibid.

Love your life, poor as it is. You may perhaps have some pleasant, thrilling, glorious hours, even in a poorhouse. The setting sun is reflected from the windows of the almshouse as brightly as from the rich man's abode.

Ibid. Conclusion

It is life near the bone where it is sweetest.

Ibid.

Rather than love, than money, than fame, give me truth.

Ibid.

Men will lie on their backs, talking about the fall of man, and never make an effort to get up.

Life Without Principle [1863]

Whate'er we leave to God, God does
And blesses us,

Inspiration [1894]. Proem

I hear beyond the range of sound,

I see beyond the range of sight,

New earths and skies and seas around,

And in my day the sun doth pale his
light.

Ibid. Stanza 7

She with one breath attunes the spheres,
And also my poor human heart.

Ibid. Stanza 15

ELIZA COOK

[1818-1889]

Whom do we dub as Gentlemen? The
knave, the fool, the brute —

If they but own full tithe of gold, and
wear a courtly suit.

Nature's Gentleman. Stanza 1

They hold the rank no king can give,
no station can disgrace;

Nature puts forth her Gentleman, and
monarchs must give place.¹

Ibid. Stanza 6

I love it, I love it; and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old arm-
chair?

The Old Arm-Chair

How cruelly sweet are the echoes that
start

When memory plays an old tune on the
heart!

Old Dobbin. Stanza 16

Better build schoolrooms for "the boy"
Than cells and gibbets for "the man."²

A Song for the Ragged Schools.

Stanza 12

How busy we are on Tom Tiddler's
ground

Looking for gold and silver.³

Tom Tiddler's Ground. Stanza 1

Whenever you find your heart despair
Of doing some goodly thing,

¹ See Linton, page 582a.

² Give them a chance — if you stint them
now, tomorrow you'll have to pay
A larger bill for a darker ill.

DENIS A. MCCARTHY [1870-1931]:

Give Them a Place to Play, St. 4

³ Here we are on Tom Tiddler's ground,
picking up gold and silver. — *A children's*
game

Con over this strain, try bravely again,
And remember the Spider and King.¹

Try Again. Stanza 16

CECIL FRANCES

ALEXANDER

[1818-1895]

All things bright and beautiful,

All creatures great and small,

All things wise and wonderful,

The Lord God made them all.

All Things Bright and Beautiful

[1848], Stanza 1

The rich man in his castle,

The poor man at his gate,

God made them, high or lowly,

And ordered their estate.

Ibid. Stanza 3

There is a green hill far away

Without a city wall,

Where the dear Lord was crucified,

Who died to save us all.

There Is a Green Hill [1848].

Stanza 1

Once in royal David's city

Stood a lowly cattle shed,

Where a Mother laid her Baby

In a manger for his bed;

Mary was that Mother mild,

Jesus Christ her little Child.

Once in Royal David's City

[1848]. Stanza 1

EMILY BRONTË

[1818-1848]

Sleep not, dream not; this bright day

Will not, cannot last for aye;

Bliss like thine is bought by years

Dark with torment and with tears.

Sleep Not [1846]. Stanza 1

The Bluebell is the sweetest flower

That waves in summer air:

Its blossoms have the mightiest power

To soothe my spirit's care.

The Bluebell [1846]. Stanza 1

Love is like the wild rose-briar;

Friendship like the holly-tree.

¹ Robert Bruce, liberator and king [1306-
1329] of Scotland.

The holly is dark when the rose-briar
blooms;

But which will bloom most constantly?

Love and Friendship [1846].

Stanza 1

I'll walk where my own nature would
be leading—

It vexes me to choose another guide—
Where the grey flocks in ferny glens are
feeding,

Where the wild wind blows on the
mountain-side.

Often Rebuked [1846]. *Stanza 4*

Cold in the earth—and fifteen wild
Decembers

From those brown hills have melted
into spring:

Faithful, indeed, is the spirit that re-
members

After such years of change and suffer-
ing!

Remembrance [1846]

No coward soul is mine,

No trembler in the world's storm-
troubled sphere:

I see Heaven's glories shine,

And faith shines equal, arming me
from fear.

Last Lines [1846]. *Stanza 1*

There is not room for Death.¹

Ibid. *Stanza 7*

I lingered round them, under that
benign sky: watched the moths flut-
tering among the heath and hare-bells;
listened to the soft wind breathing
through the grass; and wondered how
any one could ever imagine unquiet
slumbers for the sleepers in that quiet
earth.

Wuthering Heights [1847].

Last Words

WILLIAM ELLERY

CHANNING

[1818–1901]

Habitant of castle gray,
Creeping thing in sober way,

¹ See Dylan Thomas, page 996b.

Visible sage mechanician,
Skillfulest arithmetician.

The Spider

Most joyful let the Poet be;

It is through him that all men see.

The Poet of the Old and

New Times

A wail in the wind is all I hear;

A voice of woe for a lover's loss.

Lament for Thoreau

The hills are reared, the seas are
scooped in vain

If learning's altar vanish from the
plain.

*Inscription for the Alcott House*¹

GEORGE DUFFIELD

[1818–1888]

Stand up! — stand up for Jesus!

Hymn

WILLIAM MAXWELL EVARTS

[1818–1901]

The pious ones of Plymouth, who,
reaching the Rock, first fell upon their
own knees and then upon the aborig-
ines.²

*Quoted by HENRY WATTERSON
in The Louisville Courier-
Journal* [July 4, 1913]

JOHN JAMES ROBERT

MANNERS, DUKE

OF RUTLAND

[1818–1906]

Let wealth and commerce, laws and
learning die,

But leave us still our old nobility.

England's Trust. Part III, Line 231

JOHN MASON NEALE

[1818–1866]

Good King Wenceslas look'd out,
On the Feast of Stephen;

¹ This couplet is painted over the mantel
in Alcott House, Concord, Massachusetts.

² This pun has also been attributed to Oliver
Wendell Holmes, Bill Nye, and George Fris-
bie Hoar.

When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.

Good King Wenceslas. Stanza 1
"Bring me flesh and bring me wine,
Bring me pine-logs hither."

Ibid. Stanza 3
Page and monarch, forth they went,
Forth they went together,
Through the rude winds' wild lament
And the bitter weather.

Ibid.
In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.
Wherefore, Christian men, be sure,
Wealth or rank possessing,
Ye who now do bless the poor
Shall yourselves find blessing.

Ibid. Stanza 5
O' come, O come, Emmanuel,
And ransom captive Israel.

O Come, O Come, Emmanuel
(translated from the Latin,
Veni, Veni, Emmanuel)

Jerusalem the golden, with milk and
honey blest,
Beneath thy contemplation sink heart
and voice oppressed.

Hymn (translated from the
Latin, Urbs Syon Aurea)
Brief life is here our portion.

Hymn

KARL MARX

[1818-1883]

Religion . . . is the opium of the
people.

Critique of the Hegelian Phi-
losophy of Right [1844]. In-
troduction

The history of all hitherto existing
society is the history of class struggles.

Manifesto of the Communist
*Party*¹ [1848]. I

Of all the classes that stand face to
face with the bourgeoisie today the
proletariat alone is a really revolution-
ary class. The other classes decay and

¹ Written in collaboration with FRIEDRICH
ENGELS. Translated by SAMUEL MOORE.

finally disappear in the race of modern
industry; the proletariat is its special
and essential product.¹

Manifesto of the Communist
Party. I

Pauperism develops more rapidly
than population and wealth.

Ibid.

In proportion as the antagonism be-
tween classes within the nation van-
ishes, the hostility of one nation to an-
other will come to an end.

Ibid. II

The ruling ideas of each age have
ever been the ideas of its ruling class.

Ibid.

Christian Socialism is but the holy
water with which the priest consecrates
the heartburnings of the aristocrat.

Ibid. III

The proletarians have nothing to lose
but their chains. They have a world to
win. Workers of the world, unite!

Ibid. IV

Nothing can have value without be-
ing an object of utility. If it be use-
less, the labor contained in it is useless,
cannot be reckoned as labor, and can-
not therefore create value.

*Capital*² [1867-1883]. Part II,
Chap. 3, Page 33

The capitalist himself is a practical
man, who, it is true, does not always
reflect on what he says outside his office,
but who always knows what he does
inside the latter.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 43

Constant labor of one uniform kind
destroys the intensity and flow of a
man's animal spirits, which find recrea-

¹ By bourgeoisie is meant the class of modern capitalists, owners of the means of social production and employers of wage-labor. By proletariat, the class of modern wage-laborers who, having no means of production of their own, are reduced to selling their labor-power in order to live. — FRIEDRICH ENGELS [1820-1895]: *Footnote to Manifesto of the Communist Party*

² Abridged edition prepared by JULIAN BORCHARDT, translated by STEPHEN L. TRASK, Modern Library edition.

tion and delight in mere change of activity.

Capital. Part II, Chap. 9,

Page 74

The intellectual desolation, artificially produced by converting immature human beings into mere machines.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 102

The battle of competition is fought by cheapening of commodities.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 168

The only part of the so-called national wealth that actually enters into the collective possessions of modern peoples is their national debt.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 199

Capitalist production begets, with the inexorability of a law of nature, its own negation.

Ibid. Chap. 15, Page 204

When commercial capital occupies a position of unquestioned ascendancy, it everywhere constitutes a system of plunder.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 262

From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs.

*Critique of the Gotha Program*¹
[1875]

IVAN SERGEYEVICH TURGENIEV

[1818-1883]

That air of superiority to the rest of the world which usually disappears when once the twenties have been passed.

*Fathers and Sons*² [1862].
Chap. 4

That awkwardness which overtakes a young man when, just ceased to be a boy, he returns to the spot where hitherto he has ranked as a mere child.

Ibid.

That dim, murky period when regrets come to resemble hopes, and hopes are beginning to resemble regrets.

Ibid. Chap. 7

¹ Modern Library edition.

² Translated by C. J. HOGARTH.

I agree with no man's opinions. I have some of my own.

Fathers and Sons. Chap. 13

The temerity to believe in nothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A picture may instantly present what a book could set forth only in a hundred pages.

Ibid. Chap. 16

The sensuous joy of magnanimity.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Whatever a man prays for, he prays for a miracle. Every prayer reduces itself to this: "Great God, grant that twice two be not four."

Prayer

Don't forget me, but do not call me to mind either, in the midst of daily cares, pleasures and needs. . . . I do not want to disturb your life, I do not want to impede its quiet course.

Literary Remains [published in 1930]. *When I Shall Be No More*

HENRY WHEELER SHAW

("JOSH BILLINGS")

[1818-1885]

A sekret ceases tew be a sekret if it iz once confided — it iz like a dollar bill, once broken, it iz never a dollar agin.

*Affurisms*¹ [1865]

Love iz like the meazles; we kant have it bad but onst, and the later in life we have it the tuffer it goes with us.

Ibid.

Put an Englishman into the garden of Eden, and he would find fault with the whole blarsted consarn; — put a Yankee in, and he would see where he could alter it to advantage; — put an Irishman in, and he would want tew boss the thing; — put a Dutchman in, and he would proceed tew plant it.

Ibid.

Better make a weak man your enemy than your friend.

Ibid.

¹ From *Josh Billings: His Sayings*.

I never knu a man trubbled with
melankolly, who had plenty to dew,
and did it.

Affurisms

Poverty iz the step-mother ov genius.

Ibid.

Manifest destiny iz the science ov
going tew bust, or enny other place be-
fore yu git thare.

Manifest Destiny

Thare iz such a thing az manifest
destiny, but when it occurs it iz like the
number ov rings on the rakoon's tale,
ov no great consequense only for orna-
ment.

Ibid.

The wheel that squeaks the loudest
Is the one that gets the grease.

The Kicker

It is better to know nothing than to
know what ain't so.¹

Proverb [1874]

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER

[1819-1849]

So long as blood shall warm our veins,
While for the sword one hand remains,
One arm to bear a gun, — no more
Shall foot of foeman tread thy shore!
Dear Fatherland, no fear be thine,
Firm stands thy guard along the Rhine.

*The Watch on the Rhine.*²

Stanza 4

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH

[1819-1861]

Grace is given of God, but knowledge
is bought in the market.

The Bothie of Tober-nà-Vuolich

A world where nothing is had for noth-
ing.

Ibid. Part VIII

As ships; becalmed at eve, that lay
With canvas drooping, side by side,
Two towers of sail, at dawn of day

¹ Better know nothing than half-know
many things. — NIETZSCHE: *Thus Spake Zara-
thustra* [1883-1891], Part IV, 64

² Translated by JOHN R. THOMPSON [1823-
1873].

Are scarce long leagues apart de-
sried.

Qua Cursum Ventus [1849].

Stanza 1

It fortifies my soul to know
That, though I perish, Truth is so:
That, howsoe'er I stray and range,
Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.
I steadier step when I recall
That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.

*"With Whom Is No Variableness"*¹

[1862]

Because we can't do all we would,
Does it follow, to do nothing's good?

Dipsychus [1862]. Part I, Sc. 4

And almost every one when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him.

Ibid. Sc. 5

This world is very odd we see,
We do not comprehend it;
But in one fact we all agree,
God won't, and we can't, mend it.

Ibid. Part II, Sc. 2

How pleasant it is to have money!

Ibid.

Haunt not the fringy edges of the fight
But the pell-mell of men.

Ibid. Sc. 4

That out of sight is out of mind;
Is true of most we leave behind;
It is not sure, nor can be true,
My own and only love, of you.

Songs of Absence [1862]

Say not, the struggle naught availeth,
The labour and the wounds are vain,
The enemy faints not, nor faileth,
And as things have been they remain.

Say Not the Struggle Naught

Availeth [1862]. *Stanza 1*

For while the tired waves, vainly break-
ing,

Seem here no painful inch to gain,
Far back, through creeks and inlets
making,

Comes silent, flooding in, the main.

Ibid. Stanza 3

¹ James, I, 17.

² See Thomas à Kempis, page 83a.

And not by eastern windows only,
 When daylight comes, comes in the
 light;
 In front, the sun climbs slow, how
 slowly,
 But westward, look, the land is
 bright.
Say Not the Struggle Naught
Availeth. Stanza 4

GEORGE ELIOT
 (MARIAN EVANS CROSS)
 [1819-1880]

'Tis God gives skill,
 But not without men's hands: He could
 not make
 Antonio Stradivari's violins
 Without Antonio.

Stradivarius
 O may I join the choir invisible
 Of those immortal dead who live again
 In minds made better by their presence.

O May I Join the Choir Invisible
 May I reach
 That purest heaven, be to other souls
 The cup of strength in some great
 agony.

Ibid.
 Life is too precious to be spent in
 this weaving and unweaving of false
 impressions, and it is better to live
 quietly under some degree of misrep-
 resentation than to attempt to remove
 it by the uncertain process of letter-
 writing.

Letter to Mrs. Peter Taylor
 [June 8, 1856]

Boots and shoes are the greatest
 trouble of my life! Everything else one
 can turn and turn about, and make old
 look like new; but there's no coaxing
 boots and shoes to look better than
 they are.

Amos Barton [1857]. Chap. 2
 It's no trifle at her time of life to
 part with a doctor who knows her con-
 stitution.

Janet's Repentance [1857].
 Chap. 3
 Any coward can fight a battle when
 he's sure of winning; but give me the

man who has pluck to fight when he's
 sure of losing. That's my way, sir; and
 there are many victories worse than a
 defeat.

Janet's Repentance. Chap. 6
 Opposition may become sweet to a
 man when he has christened it perse-
 cution.

Ibid. Chap. 8
 It's but little good you'll do a-water-
 ing the last year's crops.

Adam Bede [1859]. Chap. 18
 He was like a cock who thought the
 sun had risen to hear him crow.

Ibid. Chap. 33
 I've never any pity for conceited
 people, because I think they carry their
 comfort about with them.¹

The Mill on the Floss [1860].
 Book V, Chap. 4
 Below their names it was written:
 "In their death they were not di-
 vided."²

Ibid. Last line of book
 The years seem to rush by now, and
 I think of death as a fast approaching
 end of a journey—double and treble
 reason for loving as well as working
 while it is day.

Letter to Miss Sara Hennell
 [November 22, 1861]
 It seems to me much better to read
 a man's own writing than to read what
 others say about him, especially when
 the man is first-rate and the "others"
 are third-rate.

Letter to Miss Hennell
 [October 28, 1865]
 I have the conviction that excessive
 literary production is a social offence.

Letter to Alexander Main
 [September 11, 1871]
 I like not only to be loved, but also
 to be told that I am loved. I am not sure
 that you are of the same kind. But
 the realm of silence is large enough
 beyond the grave. This is the world of

¹ There is not enough of love and good-
 ness in the world to throw any of it away
 on conceited people.—NIETZSCHE [1844-
 1900]: *Human, All Too Human*, 129

² 2 Samuel, I, 23

light and speech, and I shall take leave to tell you that you are very dear.

Letter to Mrs. Burne-Jones
[May 11, 1875]

All biography diminishes in interest when the subject has won celebrity — or some reputation that hardly comes up to a celebrity. But autobiography at least saves a man or woman that the world is curious about from the publication of a string of mistakes called "Memoirs."

Letter to Miss Sara Hennell
[November 22, 1876]

Blessed is the man who, having nothing to say, abstains from giving in words evidence of the fact.

Impressions of Theophrastus
Such [1879]

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH

[1819-1902]

Oh! don't you remember sweet Alice,
Ben Bolt?

Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,
Who wept with delight when you gave
her a smile,

And trembled with fear at your frown?
*Ben Bolt*¹

Though little dangers they may fear,
When greater dangers men environ
Then women show a front of iron;
And, gentle in their manner, they
Do bold things in a quiet way.

*Betty Zane.*² *Stanza 1*

JOSIAH GILBERT HOLLAND

[1819-1881]

Heaven is not reached at a single
bound;

¹ First published in *The New York Mirror*, September 2, 1843. It was set to music, an adaptation of an old German melody, by NELSON KNEASS, and sung in the play *The Battle of Buena Vista*. In 1894 GEORGE DU MAURIER used the song in his novel *Tribby* and it at once became popular.

² Fort Henry (now Wheeling, West Virginia) was attacked by Simon Girty and a band of Wyandot Indians, September 27-28, 1777. Betty Zane ran from the blockhouse to the log hut on the hill, and returned with a cask of gunpowder wrapped in her apron.

But we build the ladder by which we
rise.

From the lowly earth to the vaulted
skies,

And we mount to its summit round by
round.¹

Gradatim. Stanza 1

He could see naught but vanity in
beauty,

And naught but weakness in a fond
caress,

And pitied men whose views of Chris-
tian duty

Allowed indulgence in such foolishness.

Daniel Gray. Stanza 9

God give us men! A time like this de-
mands

Strong minds, great hearts, true faith,
and ready hands;

Men whom the lust of office does not
kill;

Men whom the spoils of office cannot
buy;

Men who possess opinions and a will;

Men who have honor; men who will
not lie.

The Day's Demand

JULIA WARD HOWE

[1819-1910]

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the
coming of the Lord;

He is trampling out the vintage where
the grapes of wrath are stored;

He hath loosed the fateful lightning
of His terrible, swift sword;

His truth is marching on.

Battle Hymn of the Republic

[1862]. *Stanza 1*

In the beauty of the lilies Christ was
born across the sea,

With a glory in His bosom that trans-
figures you and me;

As He died to make men holy, let us die
to make men free.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Weave no more silks, ye Lyons looms,
To deck our girls for gay delights!

¹ Step after step the ladder is ascended. —
GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

The crimson flower of battle blooms,
And solemn marches fill the nights.
Our Orders

CHARLES KINGSLEY

[1819-1875]

Oh! that we two were Maying.
The Saint's Tragedy [1848].
Act II, Sc. 9

"O Mary, go and call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
Across the sands of Dee;"
The western wind was wild and dank
with foam,
And all alone went she.

The Sands of Dee. Stanza 1

The cruel crawling foam.

Ibid. Stanza 4

For men must work, and women must
weep,
And there's little to earn and many to
keep,
Though the harbor bar be moaning.

The Three Fishers. Stanza 1

For men must work, and women must
weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to
sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its
moaning.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Be good, sweet maid, and let who will
be clever;
Do noble things, not dream them, all
day long;
And so make Life, Death, and that vast
Forever
One grand sweet song.

A Farewell. Stanza 3

The world goes up and the world goes
down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;
And yesterday's sneer and yesterday's
frown
Can never come over again.

Dolcino to Margaret

Oh England is a pleasant place for
them that's rich and high,

But England is a cruel place for such
poor folks as I.

The Last Buccaneer. Stanza 1

In the light of fuller day,
Of purer science, holier laws.¹

*On the Death of a Certain Journal*²

[1848-1849]. Stanza 5

A lone man's companion, a bachelor's
friend, a hungry man's food, a sad man's
cordial, a wakeful man's sleep, and a
chilly man's fire . . . there's no herb
like unto it [tobacco] under the canopy
of heaven.

Westward Ho [1855]. Chap. 7

More ways of killing a cat than chok-
ing her with cream.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Thank God every morning when you
get up that you have something to do
that day which must be done, whether
you like it or not. Being forced to work,
and forced to do your best, will breed
in you temperance and self-control,
diligence and strength of will, cheerful-
ness and content, and a hundred vir-
tues which the idle never know.

Town and Country Sermons [1861]

Clear and cool, clear and cool,
By laughing shallow, and dreaming
pool;
Cool and clear, cool and clear,
By shining shingle, and foaming wear;
Under the crag where the ouzel sings,
And the ivied wall where the church-bell
rings;

Undeified, for the undeified;
Play by me, bathe in me, mother and
child.

Water Babies [1863]. Song I,
Stanza 1

When all the world is young, lad,
And all the trees are green;
And every goose a swan, lad,
And every lass a queen;
Then hey for boot and horse, lad,
And round the world away:
Young blood must have its course, lad,
And every dog his day.³

Ibid. Song II, Stanza 1

¹ See Tennyson, page 553a.

² *The Christian Socialist*, 30 (1848), 100.

³ See Shakespeare, page 179a.

When all the world is old, lad,
And all the trees are brown;
And all the sport is stale, lad,
And all the wheels run down.

Water Babies. Song II, Stanza 2

God grant you find one face there
You loved when all was young!

Ibid.

I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world;
Her cheeks were so red and so white,
Dears,

And her hair was so charmingly curled.

Ibid. Song IV, Stanza 1

We were crawling slowly along, look-
ing out for Virgin Garda; the first of
those numberless isles which Columbus,
so goes the tale, discovered on St.
Ursula's day, and named them after
the saint and her eleven thousand
mythical virgins. Unfortunately, Eng-
lish buccaneers have since given to most
of them less poetic names. The Dutch-
man's Cap, Broken Jerusalem, The
Dead Man's Chest,¹ Rum Island, and so
forth, mark a time and race more pro-
saic.

At Last [1870]. Chap. 1

To be discontented with the divine
discontent, and to be ashamed with the
noble shame, is the very germ and first
upgrowth of all virtue.

Health and Education [1874].

The Science of Health

Some say that the age of chivalry is
past, that the spirit of romance is dead.
The age of chivalry is never past, so
long as there is a wrong left unredressed
on earth.

Life [1879]. Vol. II, Chap. 28

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL

[1819-1891]

She doeth little kindnesses
Which most leave undone, or despise.

My Love [1840]. Stanza 4

Be noble! and the nobleness that lies
In other men, sleeping, but never dead,
Will rise in majesty to meet thine own.

Sonnet IV [1840]

¹ See R. L. Stevenson, pages 749b-750a.

Great Truths are portions of the soul
of man;

Great souls are portions of Eternity.

Sonnet VI [1841]

His words were simple words enough,
And yet he used them so,
That what in other mouths was rough
In his seemed musical and low.

The Shepherd of King Admetus

[1842]. Stanza 5

All thoughts that mould the age begin
Deep down within the primitive soul.

An Incident in a Railroad Car

[1842]. Stanza 13

Who speaks the truth stabs Falsehood
to the heart.

L'Envoi [1843]

No man is born into the world whose
work

Is not born with him; there is always
work,

And tools to work withal, for those who
will;

And blessed are the horny hands of toil.

A Glance Behind the Curtain

[1843]

They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak.

They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three.

Stanzas on Freedom [1843]. IV

The nurse of full-grown souls is soli-
tude.

Columbus [1844]

Once to every man and nation comes
the moment to decide,

In the strife of Truth with Falsehood,
for the good or evil side.

The Present Crisis [1844].

Stanza 5.

Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong
forever on the throne.¹

Ibid. Stanza 8

Then it is the brave man chooses, while
the coward stands aside,

¹ Worth on foot, and rascals in the coach.

—DRYDEN: *Art of Poetry* [1685], L. 376

Wrong rules the land, and waiting Justice
sleeps. — J. G. HOLLAND [1819-1881]: *The
Day's Demand*

Doubting in his abject spirit, till his
Lord is crucified.

The Present Crisis. Stanza 11
They must upward still, and onward,
who would keep abreast of Truth.

Ibid. Stanza 18
Dear common flower, that grow'st be-
side the way,
Fringing the dusty road with harmless
gold.

To the Dandelion [1845].
Stanza 1

The birch, most shy and ladylike of
trees.

An Indian-Summer Reverie [1846].
Stanza 8

Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.

The Vision of Sir Launfal [1848].
Part I, Prelude, Stanza 2

'Tis heaven alone that is given away;
'Tis only God may be had for the ask-
ing.

Ibid. Stanza 4
And what is so rare as a day in June?

Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in
tune,

And over it softly her warm ear lays.
Ibid. Stanza 5

He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.

Ibid. Part I, Stanza 6
The gift without the giver is bare;¹

Who gives himself with his alms feeds
three,—

Himself, his hungering neighbor, and
me.

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 8
Got the ill name of augurs, because
they were bores—

A Fable for Critics [1848]
There comes Emerson first, whose rich
words, every one,

Are like gold nails in temples to hang
trophies on;

Whose prose is grand verse, while his
verse, the Lord knows,

¹ See Emerson, page 502b.

Is some of it pr—No, 'tis not even
prose.¹

A Fable for Critics
And I honor the man who is willing to
sink

Half his present repute for the freedom
to think;

And, when he has thought, be his cause
strong or weak,

Will risk t' other half for the freedom
to speak.

Ibid.
There comes Poe, with his raven, like
Barnaby Rudge,

Three fifths of him genius and two
fifths sheer fudge.

Ibid.
Nature fits all her children with some-
thing to do,

He who would write and can't write,
can surely review.²

Ibid.
Ez fer war, I call it murder, —

There you hey it plain an' flat;
I don't want to go no furdur

Than my Testyment fer that.

An' you've gut to git up airly
Ef you want to take in God.

The Biglow Papers. Series I
[1848], No. 1, Stanza 5

Laborin' man an' laborin' woman
Hev one glory an' one shame;

Ev'y thin' thet's done inhuman
Injers all on 'em the same.

Ibid. Stanza 10
This goin' ware glory waits ye haint
one agreeable feetur.

Ibid. No. 2, Stanza 6
But John P.

Robinson, he
Sez they didn't know everythin' down

in Judee.

Ibid. No. 3, Stanza 8
A marciful Providunce fashioned us
holler

O' purpose thet we might our principles
swaller.

Ibid. No. 4, Stanza 2

¹ Meredith is a prose Browning, and so
is Browning — OSCAR WILDE [1854-1900]:
The Critic as Artist

² See Disraeli, page 513a.

I should like to shoot
The holl gang, by the gret horn spoon!
The Biglow Papers. Series I,
No. 5, Stanza 2
I du believe with all my soul
In the gret Press's freedom,
To pint the people to the goal
An' in the traces lead 'em.

Ibid. No. 6, Stanza 7
I don't believe in princerple,
But oh I du in interest.

Ibid. Stanza 9
It ain't by princerples nor men
My preudunt course is steadied, —
I scent wich pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.

Ibid. Stanza 10
Of my merit
On that pint you yourself may jedge;
All is, I never drink no sperit,
Nor I haint never signed no pledge.

Ibid. No. 7, Stanza 9
Ez to my princerples, I glory
In hevin' nothin' o' the sort.

Ibid. Stanza 10
God makes sech nights, all white an'
still,
Fur'z you can look or listen.

*Ibid. Series II [1866], The
Courtin', Stanza 1*
His heart kep' goin' pity-pât,
But hern went pity-Zekle.

Ibid. Stanza 15
All kin' o' smily round the lips,
An' teary round the lashes.

Ibid. Stanza 21
My gran'ther's rule was safer 'n 'tis
to crow:
Don't never prophesy — onless ye
know.

Ibid. No. 2
It's 'most enough to make a deacon
swear.

Ibid.
Folks never understand the folks they
hate.

Ibid.
Ef you want peace, the thing you've
gut tu du

Is jes' to show you're up to fightin', tu.¹
Ibid.

Bad work follers ye ez long's ye live!
The Biglow Papers. Series II,
No. 2

Our papers don't purtend to print on'y
wut Guv'ment choose,
An' thet insures us all to git the very
best o' noose.

Ibid. No. 3
No, never say nothin' without you're
compelled tu,
An' then don't say nothin' thet you can
be held tu.

Ibid. No. 5
Wut's words to them whose faith an'
truth
On War's red techstone rang true
metal,

Who ventered life an' love an' youth
For the gret prize o' death in battle?
Ibid. No. 10, Stanza 17

They came three thousand miles, and
died,

To keep the Past upon its throne;
Unheard, beyond the ocean tide,
Their English mother made her moan.¹
*Graves of Two English Sol-
diers on Concord Battle-
ground [1849]. Stanza 3*

Slowly the Bible of the race is writ,
And not on paper leaves nor leaves of
stone;

Each age, each kindred, adds a verse
to it,

Texts of despair or hope, of joy or
moan.

Bibliolatres [1849]. Stanza 6
There is nothing so desperately mo-
notonous as the sea, and I no longer
wonder at the cruelty of pirates.

Fireside Travels [1864]. At Sea
It is by presence of mind in untried
emergencies that the native metal of a
man is tested.

Abraham Lincoln [1864]
What men call treasure and the Gods
call dross.

*Ode Recited at the Harvard
Commemoration [1865]. IV*

¹ Inscribed on the memorial to the two
British soldiers, Concord, Massachusetts.

¹ See Washington, page 367a.

Each year to ancient friendships adds
a ring,
As to an oak.

Under the Willows [1868]
The shell disdained a soul had gained,
The lyre had been discovered.

The Finding of the Lyre [1868].

Stanza 4

Not failure, but low aim, is crime.

For an Autograph [1868]. *Stanza 5*

When I was a beggarly boy,
And lived in a cellar damp,

I had not a friend nor a toy,
But I had Aladdin's lamp.

Aladdin [1868]. *Stanza 1*

Safe in the hallowed quiet of the past.

*The Cathedral*¹ [1869]. *Stanza 9*

The one thing finished in this hasty
world.

Ibid.

The wisest man could ask no more of
Fate

Than to be simple, modest, manly, true,
Safe from the Many, honored by the
Few;

To count as naught in World, or
Church, or State;

But inwardly in secret to be great.

Sonnet, Jeffries Wyman [1874]

For me Fate gave, whate'er she else
denied,

A nature sloping to the southern side;
I thank her for it, though when clouds
arise

Such Natures double-darken gloomy
skies.

Epistle to George William Curtis

[1874]. *Postscript*

Like him who, in the desert's awful
frame,

Notches his cockney initials on the
Sphinx.

Sonnet on Being Asked for an

Autograph in Venice [1875]

The Maple puts her corals on in May.

The Maple [1875]

In vain we call old notions fudge,
And bend our conscience to our deal-
ing;

¹ Chartres.

The Ten Commandments will not
budge,

And stealing will continue stealing.¹

International Copyright

[November 20, 1885]

These pearls of thought in Persian gulfs
were bred,

Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from

their bed,

Fitzgerald strung them on an English
thread.

In a Copy of Omar Khayyám

[1888]. *Stanza 1*

As brief

As a dragon-fly's repose.

Scherzo [1888]. *Stanza 3*

In life's small things be resolute and
great

To keep thy muscle trained: know'st
thou when Fate

Thy measure takes, or when she'll say
to thee,

"I find thee worthy; do this deed for
me?"

Sayings [1888]. *I*

As life runs on, the road grows strange

With faces new, and near the end

The milestones into headstones change,

'Neath every one a friend.

Sixty-Eighth Birthday [1889]

Solitude is as needful to the imagi-
nation as society is wholesome for the
character.

Dryden

A wise scepticism is the first attribute
of a good critic.

Shakespeare Once More

Truly there is a tide in the affairs of
men, but there is no gulf-stream set-
ting forever in one direction.

New England Two Centuries Ago

There is no better ballast for keeping
the mind steady on its keel, and saving
it from all risk of crankiness, than busi-
ness.

Ibid.

Puritanism, believing itself quick
with the seed of religious liberty, laid,

¹ Motto of the American Copyright League.

without knowing it, the egg of democracy.

New England Two Centuries Ago

It was in making education not only common to all, but in some sense compulsory on all, that the destiny of the free republics of America was practically settled.

Ibid.

Talent is that which is in a man's power; genius is that in whose power a man is.

Rousseau and the Sentimentalists

Every man feels instinctively that all the beautiful sentiments in the world weigh less than a single lovely action.

Ibid.

It is singular how impatient men are with over-praise of others, how patient with over-praise of themselves; and yet the one does them no injury, while the other may be their ruin.

*Literary Remains of the Reverend
Homer Wilbur*

Things always seem fairer when we look back at them, and it is out of that inaccessible tower of the past that Longing leans and beckons.

A Few Bits of Roman Mosaic

An umbrella is of no avail against a Scotch Mist.

*On a Certain Condescension
in Foreigners*

The soil out of which such men as he are made is good to be born on, good to live on, good to die for and to be buried in.

Garfield

Mishaps are like knives, that either serve us or cut us, as we grasp them by the blade or the handle.

Cambridge Thirty Years Ago

No man, I suspect, ever lived long in the country without being bitten by these meteorological ambitions. He likes to be hotter and colder, to have been more deeply snowed up, to have more trees and larger blown down than his neighbors.

My Garden Acquaintance

As if old age were never kindly as well as frosty; as if it had no reverend

graces of its own as good in their way as the noisy impertinence of childhood, the elbowing self-conceit of youth, or the pompous mediocrity of middle life!

A Good Word for Winter

What a sense of security in an old book which Time has criticised for us!

A Library of Old Authors

There is no good in arguing with the inevitable. The only argument available with an east wind is to put on your overcoat.

Democracy and Addresses

It is curious how tyrannical the habit of reading is, and what shifts we make to escape thinking.¹ There is no bore we dread being left alone with so much as our own minds.

A Moosehead Journal

There are few brains that would not be better for living on their own fat a little while.

Ibid.

HERMAN MELVILLE

[1819-1891]

Sailor or landsman, there is some sort of Cape Horn for all. Boys! beware of it; prepare for it in time. Grey-beards! thank God it is passed.

White-Jacket [1850]. Chap. 26

Call me Ishmael.

Moby Dick [1851]. Chap. 1

But oh! shipmates! on the starboard hand of every woe, there is a sure delight; and higher the top of that delight, than the bottom of the woe is deep. Is not the main-truck higher than the keelson is low? Delight is to him—a far, far upward, and inward delight—who against the proud gods and commodores of this earth, ever stands forth his own inexorable self.

Ibid. Chap. 9

And eternal delight and deliciousness will be his, who coming to lay him down, can say with his final breath—O Father!—chiefly known to me by Thy rod—mortal or immortal, here I

¹ See Sheridan, page 382a; and Bryce, page 698a.

die. I have striven to be Thine, more than to be this world's, or mine own. Yet this is nothing; I leave eternity to Thee; for what is man that he should live out the lifetime of his God?

Moby Dick. Chap. 9

The Nantucketer, out of sight of land, furls his sails and lays him to his rest, while under his very pillow rush herds of walruses and whales.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A whale ship was my Yale College and my Harvard.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Thou great democratic God! who didst not refuse to the swart convict, Bunyan, the pale poetic pearl; Thou who didst clothe with doubly hammered leaves of finest gold, the stumped and paupered arm of old Cervantes; Thou who didst pick up Andrew Jackson from the pebbles; who didst hurl him upon a warhorse; who didst thunder him higher than a throne!

Ibid. Chap. 26

The starred and stately nights seemed haughty dames in jewelled velvets, nursing at home in lonely pride the memory of their absent conquering Earls, the golden helmeted suns!

Ibid. Chap. 29

This it is, that for ever keeps God's true princes of the Empire from the world's hustings; and leaves the highest honors that this air can give, to those men who become famous more through their infinite inferiority to the choice hidden handful of the Divine Inert, than through their undoubted superiority over the dead level of the mass.

Ibid. Chap. 33

For as this appalling ocean surrounds the verdant land, so in the soul of man there lies one insular Tahiti, full of peace and joy, but encompassed by all the horrors of the half known life.

Ibid. Chap. 58

Give me a condor's quill! Give me Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand! . . . To produce a mighty book, you must choose a mighty theme.

Ibid. Chap. 104

And meet it is, that over these seapastures, wide-rolling watery prairies and Potters' Fields of all four continents, the waves should rise and fall, and ebb and flow unceasingly; for here, millions of mixed shades and shadows, drowned dreams, somnambulisms, reveries; all that we call lives and souls, lie dreaming, dreaming, still; tossing like slumberers in their beds; the ever-rolling waves but made so by their restlessness.

Moby Dick. Chap. 111

Where lies the final harbor, whence we unmoor no more?

Ibid. Chap. 114

But if the great sun move not of himself; but is as an errand-boy in heaven; nor one single star can revolve, but by some invisible power; how then can this one small heart beat; this one small brain think thoughts; unless God does that beating, does that thinking, does that living, and not I. By heaven, man, we are turned round and round in this world, like yonder windlass, and Fate is the handspike.

Ibid. Chap. 132

Thinking is, or ought to be, a coolness and a calmness; and our poor hearts throb, and our poor brains beat too much for that.

Ibid. Chap. 135

An old, old sight, and yet somehow so young; aye, and not changed a wink since I first saw it, a boy, from the sandhills of Nantucket! The same! — the same! — the same to Noah as to me. There's a soft shower to leeward. Such lovely leewardings! They must lead somewhere — to something else than common land, more palmy than the palms.

Ibid.

Now small fowls flew screaming over the yet yawning gulf; a sullen white surf beat against its steep sides; then all collapsed, and the great shroud of the sea rolled on as it rolled five thousand years ago.

Ibid.

There is no faith, and no stoicism, and no philosophy, that a mortal man can possibly evoke, which will stand the final test in a real impassioned onset of Life and Passion upon him. Faith and philosophy are air, but events are brass.

Pierre [1852]

All dies! and not alone
The aspiring trees and men and grass;
The poets' forms of beauty pass,
And noblest deeds they are undone,
Even truth itself decays, and lo,
From truth's sad ashes pain and falsehood grow.

The Lake

THOMAS WILLIAM PARSONS
[1819-1892]

Sorrow and the scarlet leaf,
Sad thoughts and sunny weather:
Ah me, this glory and this grief
Agree not well together!
A Song for September

JOHN RUSKIN
[1819-1900]

He is the greatest artist who has embodied, in the sum of his works, the greatest number of the greatest ideas.
Modern Painters. Vol. I [1843],
Part I, Chap. 2, Sect. 9

The greatest thing a human soul ever does in this world is to see something, and tell what it saw in a plain way. Hundreds of people can talk for one who can think, but thousands can think for one who can see. To see clearly is poetry, prophecy, and religion, all in one.

Ibid. Vol. III [1856], *Part IV, Chap. 16, Sect. 28*

In order that people may be happy in their work, these three things are needed: They must be fit for it: They must not do too much of it: And they must have a sense of success in it.

Pre-Raphaelitism [1851]

Remember that the most beautiful things in the world are the most useless; peacocks and lilies for instance.

The Stones of Venice [1851-1853].
Vol. I, Chap. 2

It is chiefly by private, not by public, effort that your city must be adorned.

Lectures on Architecture and Painting [1853]. *I*

Blue colour is everlastingly appointed by the Deity to be a source of delight.

Ibid.

There is no Wealth but Life.

Unto This Last [1862]. *Sect. 77*

That country is the richest which nourishes the greatest number of noble and happy human beings; that man is richest who, having perfected the functions of his own life to the utmost, has also the widest helpful influence, both personal, and by means of his possessions, over the lives of others.

Ibid.

Life being very short, and the quiet hours of it few, we ought to waste none of them in reading valueless books.¹

Sesame and Lilies [1865]. *Preface*

The greatest efforts of the race have always been traceable to the love of praise, as its greatest catastrophes to the love of pleasure.

Ibid. Of Kings' Treasuries, Sect. 3

All books are divisible into two classes: the books of the hour, and the books of all time.

Ibid. Sect. 8

There are masked words abroad, I say, which nobody understands, but which everybody uses, and most people will also fight for, live for, or even die for, fancying they mean this, or that, or the other, of things dear to them.

Ibid. Sect. 16

The very cheapness of literature is making even wise people forget that if a book is worth reading, it is worth buying. No book is worth anything which is not worth much; nor is it

¹ Life is too short for reading inferior books. — JAMES BRYCE: *Address at Rutgers College* [November 10, 1911]

serviceable, until it has been read, and re-read, and loved, and loved again; and marked, so that you can refer to the passages you want in it.

Sesame and Lilies. Of Kings' Treasuries, Sect. 32

When men are rightly occupied, their amusement grows out of their work, as the colour-petals out of a fruitful flower.

Ibid. Sect. 39

He only is advancing in life, whose heart is getting softer, whose blood warmer, whose brain quicker, whose spirit is entering into living peace. And the men who have this life in them are the true lords or kings of the earth — they, and they only.

Ibid. Sect. 42

This is the true nature of home — it is the place of Peace; the shelter, not only from all injury, but from all terror, doubt, and division.

Ibid. Of Queens' Gardens, Sect. 68

Borrowers are nearly always ill-spenders, and it is with lent money that all evil is mainly done, and all unjust war protracted.

The Crown of Wild Olive [1866]. Work, Sect. 34

Give a little love to a child, and you get a great deal back.

Ibid. Sect. 49

There's no music in a "rest," Katie, that I know of: but there's the making of music in it. And people are always missing that part of the life-melody.

Ethics of the Dust [1866]. Lecture 4, The Crystal Orders

Life without industry is guilt, industry without art is brutality.

Lectures on Art [1870]. III, The Relation of Art to Morals

Engraving, then, is, in brief terms, the Art of Scratch.

Ariadne Florentina [1873-1876]. Lecture I

Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud, is she not sweet?

Trust thou thy Love: if she be mute, is she not pure?

Lay thou thy soul full in her hands, low at her feet;

Fail, Sun and Breath! — yet, for thy peace, she shall endure.

Trust Thou Thy Love

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY
[1819-1895]

Give me the old enthusiasms back,
Give me the ardent longings that I lack, —

The glorious dreams that fooled me in my youth,

The sweet mirage that lured me on its track, —

And take away the bitter, barren truth.
Ah, yes! Success, I fear, has come too late!

Girolamo, Detto Il Fiorentino

Mosquito critics with a poisonous sting.
Ibid.

Of every noble work the silent part is best,

Of all expression that which can not be expressed.

The Unexpressed

We live as much in all that we have lost

As what we own.

Sonnet, After Long Days of Dull Perpetual Rain

QUEEN VICTORIA
[1819-1901]

We are not amused.

Comment, upon seeing an imitation of herself by the Honorable Alexander Grantham Yorke, Groom-in-Waiting to the Queen

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE
[1819-1881]

The hand that rocks the cradle is the hand that rules the world.

The Hand That Rules the World. Stanza 1

WALT WHITMAN

[1819-1892]

The United States themselves are essentially the greatest poem. . . . Here at last is something in the doings of man that corresponds with the broad-cast doings of the day and night.

Preface to Leaves of Grass [1855],
First Edition

The proof of a poet is that his country absorbs him as affectionately as he has absorbed it.

Ibid.

Once fully enslaved, no nation, state, city of this earth, ever afterward resumes its liberty:

Leaves of Grass [1855-1892].¹

To the States

I hear America singing, the varied carols I hear.

Ibid. I Hear America Singing

Shut not your doors to me proud libraries.

Ibid. Shut Not Your Doors

I will write the evangel-poem of comrades and of love.

Ibid. Starting from Paumanok, 6

I say the whole earth and all the stars in the sky are for religion's sake.

Ibid. 7

None has begun to think how divine he himself is, and how certain the future is.

Ibid.

I say the real and permanent grandeur of these States must be their religion.

Ibid.

¹ The first edition of *Leaves of Grass* consisted of 94 quarto pages and included the preface which set forth Whitman's faith and his poetic theory. Enlarged and revised editions followed. The tenth edition (from which the text used here is taken) was the last edition supervised by Whitman himself, literally from his deathbed, and hence it is sometimes called the "Deathbed Edition." Whitman wrote of it, "as there are now several editions of *Leaves of Grass*, different texts and dates, I wish to say that I prefer and recommend this present one."

Nothing can happen more beautiful than death.¹

Leaves of Grass. Starting from Paumanok, 12

I celebrate myself and sing myself,
And what I assume you shall assume.

Ibid. Song of Myself, 1
I loafe and invite my soul.

Ibid.

Creeds and schools in abeyance.

Ibid.

Urge and urge and urge,

Always the procreant urge of the world.

Ibid. 3

I have no mockings or arguments; I witness and wait.

Ibid. 4

A kelson of the creation is love.

Ibid. 5

A child said *What is grass?*—fetching it to one with full hands.

Ibid. 6

Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord.

Ibid.

And now it seems to me the beautiful uncut hair of graves.

Ibid.

All goes onward and outward, nothing collapses,

And to die is different from what any one supposed, and luckier.

Ibid.

I find no sweeter fat than sticks to my own bones.

Ibid. 20

Whether I come to my own² today or in ten thousand or ten million years,

¹ Why fear death? Death is only a beautiful adventure. — CHARLES FROHMAN [1860-1915]: Last words to a group of friends as the *Lusitania* was sinking [May 7, 1915]

Why should I fear Death's call? Can there e'er be

In life more beautiful adventure than
To re-embark upon that unknown sea?

JAMES TERRY WHITE [1845-1920]:
Why Fear? St. 1

² Nor time, nor space, nor deep, nor high,
Can keep my own away from me.

JOHN BURROUGHS [1837-1931]:
Waiting, St. 6

I can cheerfully take it now, or with
equal cheerfulness I can wait.

*Leaves of Grass. Song of
Myself, 20*

I am he that walks with the tender and
growing night,

I call to the earth and sea half-held by
the night.

Press close bare-bosom'd night — press
close magnetic nourishing night!

Night of south winds — night of the
large few stars!

Still nodding night — mad naked sum-
mer night.

Ibid. 21

I dote on myself, there is that lot of
me and all so luscious.

Ibid. 24

I hear the violoncello, ('tis the young
man's heart's complaint).

Ibid. 26

I believe a leaf of grass is no less than
the journey-work of the stars.

Ibid. 31

And the tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre
for the highest. . . .

And a mouse is miracle enough to stag-
ger sextillions of infidels.

Ibid.

I think I could turn and live with
animals, they are so placid and
self-contain'd,

I stand and look at them long and long.
They do not sweat and whine about
their condition,

They do not lie awake in the dark and
weep for their sins,

They do not make me sick discussing
their duty to God,

Not one is dissatisfied, not one is de-
mented with the mania of owning
things,

Not one kneels to another, nor to his
kind that lived thousands of years
ago,

Not one is respectable or unhappy over
the whole earth.

Ibid. 32

Behold, I do not give lectures or a little
charity,

When I give I give myself.¹

*Leaves of Grass. Song of
Myself, 40*

And when you rise in the morning you
will find what I tell you is so.

Ibid.

I have said that the soul is not more
than the body,

And I have said that the body is not
more than the soul,

And nothing, not God, is greater to one
than one's self is.

Ibid. 48

In the faces of men and women I see
God.

Ibid.

Do I contradict myself?

Very well then I contradict myself,
(I am large, I contain multitudes.)

Ibid. 51

I sound my barbaric yawp over the
roofs of the world.

Ibid. 52

If any thing is sacred the human body
is sacred.

*Ibid. Children of Adam, I Sing
the Body Electric, 8*

I hear it was charged against me that
I sought to destroy institutions,

But really I am neither for nor against
institutions.

*Ibid. I Hear It Was Charged
Against Me*

When I peruse the conquer'd fame of
heroes and the victories of mighty
generals, I do not envy the gen-
erals.

*Ibid. When I Peruse the
Conquer'd Fame*

Afoot and light-hearted I take to
the open road,

Healthy, free, the world before me,
The long brown path before me lead-
ing wherever I choose.

Ibid. Song of the Open Road, 1

Henceforth I ask not good-fortune, I
myself am good-fortune,

Henceforth I whimper no more, post-
pone no more, need nothing,

Done with indoor complaints, libraries,
querulous criticisms,

¹ See Emerson, page 502b.

Strong and content I travel the open road.

Leaves of Grass. Song of the Open Road, 1

The earth, that is sufficient,
I do not want the constellations any nearer,
I know they are very well where they are,
I know they suffice for those who belong to them.

Ibid.

A great city is that which has the greatest men and women.

Ibid. Song of the Broad-Axe, 4

In this broad earth of ours,
Amid the measureless grossness and the slag,
Enclosed and safe within its central heart,
Nestles the seed perfection.

Ibid. Song of the Universal, 1

Through the battle, through defeat,
moving yet and never stopping,
Pioneers! O pioneers!

Ibid. Pioneers! O Pioneers! 13

Youth, large, lusty, loving — Youth,
full of grace, force, fascination,
Do you know that Old Age may come
after you, with equal grace, force,
fascination?

Ibid. Youth, Day, Old Age and Night, 1

Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle.

Ibid. Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking

Soothe! soothe! soothe!

Close on its wave soothes the wave behind,

And again another behind embracing
and lapping every one close,

But my love soothes not me, not me.

Ibid.

O darkness! O in vain!

O I am very sick and sorrowful.

Ibid.

Whereto answering, the sea,
Delaying not, hurrying not,
Whisper'd me through the night, and
very plainly before daybreak,

Lisp'd to me the low and delicious word death.

Leaves of Grass. Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking

Roaming in thought over the Universe,
I saw the little that is Good steadily hastening towards immortality,
And the vast that is Evil I saw hastening to merge itself and become lost and dead.¹

Ibid. Roaming in Thought After Reading Hegel

Over all the sky — the sky! far, far out
of reach, studded, breaking out,
the eternal stars.

Ibid. Bivouac on a Mountain Side

Give me the splendid silent sun, with
all his beams full-dazzling!

Ibid. Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun, 1

Beautiful that war and all its deeds of
carnage must in time be utterly
lost,

That the hands of the sisters Death and
Night incessantly softly wash
again and ever again, this soiled
world;

For my enemy is dead, a man divine as
myself is dead.

Ibid. Reconciliation

When lilacs last in the door-yard
bloom'd,

And the great star early droop'd in the
western sky in the night,

I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with
ever-returning spring.

Ibid. When Lilacs Last in the Door-yard Bloom'd, 1

O sane and sacred death.

Ibid. 7

Come lovely and soothing death,²

Undulate round the world, serenely
arriving, arriving,

In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later, delicate death.

Ibid. 14

Prais'd be the fathomless universe,

¹ Evil perpetually tends to disappear. —
HERBERT SPENCER [1820-1903]: *The Evanescence of Evil*

² See Shakespeare, page 148a.

For life and joy, and for objects and
knowledge curious,
And for love, sweet love — But praise!
praise! praise!

For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-
enfolding Death.

*Leaves of Grass. When Lilacs Last
in the Door-yard Bloom'd, 14*

O Captain! my Captain! our fearful
trip is done!

The ship has weather'd every rack,
the prize we sought is won,

The port is near, the bells I hear, the
people all exulting.

Ibid. O Captain! My Captain! 1

The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its
voyage closed and done,

From fearful trip the victor ship comes
in with object won.

Ibid. 3

Exult O shores, and ring O bells!

But I with mournful tread,

Walk the deck my Captain lies,

Fallen cold and dead.

Ibid.

This dust was once the man,
Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under
whose cautious hand,

Against the foulest crime in history
known in any land or age,

Was saved the Union of these States.

Ibid. This Dust Was Once the Man

The whole theory of the universe is
directed unerringly to one single
individual — namely to You.

Ibid. By Blue Ontario's Shore, 15

Not till the sun excludes you do I ex-
clude you.

Ibid. To a Common Prostitute

Liberty is to be subserved whatever
occurs.

*Ibid. To a Foil'd European
Revolutionaire, 1*

O we can wait no longer,

We too take ship O soul,

Joyous we too launch out on trackless
seas,

Fearless for unknown shores.

Ibid. Passage to India, 8

What do you suppose will satisfy the

soul, except to walk free and own
no superior?

*Leaves of Grass. Laws for
Creations, 3*

To me every hour of the light and dark
is a miracle,

Every cubic inch of space is a miracle.

Ibid. Miracles, 2

Sail, sail thy best, ship of Democracy.
Of value is thy freight, 'tis not the
Present only,

The Past is also stored in thee.

*Ibid. Thou Mother with Thy
Equal Brood, 4*

Society waits unform'd, and is for a
while between things ended and
things begun.

Ibid. Thoughts, 1

Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she leaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy.

Ibid. Joy, Shipmate, Joy!

Camerado, this is no book,

Who touches this touches a man.

Ibid. So Long!

The world, the race, the soul — in
space and time the universes,

All bound as is befitting each — all
surely going somewhere.

Ibid. Going Somewhere

I am the Poem of Earth, said the voice
of the rain,

Eternal I rise impalpable out of the
land and the bottomless sea.

Ibid. The Voice of the Rain

Soon to be lost for aye in the darkness
— loth, O so loth to depart!

Garrulous to the very last.

Ibid. After the Supper and Talk

None of the artists or pictures has
caught the deep, though subtle and in-
direct expression of this man's face.
There is something else there. One of
the great portrait painters of two or
three centuries ago is needed.

*Specimen Days. Of Lincoln,
August 12, 1863*

I never see that man [Lincoln] with-
out feeling that he is one to become per-
sonally attach'd to, for his combination

of purest, heartiest tenderness, and native western form of manliness.

*Specimen Days. The Inauguration,
March 4, 1865*

He leaves for America's history and biography, so far, not only its most dramatic reminiscence — he leaves, in my opinion, the greatest, best, most characteristic, artistic, moral personality.

*Ibid. Death of President
Lincoln, April 16, 1865*

The real war will never get in the books.

Ibid. The Real War, etc.

Tone your wants and tastes down low enough, and make much of negatives, and of mere daylight and the skies.

Ibid. An Interregnum Paragraph

After you have exhausted what there is in business, politics, conviviality, and so on — have found that none of these finally satisfy, or permanently wear — what remains? Nature remains.

Ibid. New Themes Entered Upon

In the civilization of to-day it is undeniable that, over all the arts, literature dominates, serves beyond all.

Democratic Vistas [1871]

The main social, political spine-character of the States will probably run along the Ohio, Missouri and Mississippi rivers, and west and north of them, including Canada.

Ibid.

Political democracy, as it exists and practically works in America, with all its threatening evils, supplies a training-school for making first-class men. It is life's gymnasium, not of good only, but of all.

Ibid.

It is native personality, and that alone, that endows a man to stand before presidents or generals, or in any distinguish'd collection, with *aplomb* — and *not* culture, or any knowledge or intellect whatever.

Ibid.

To have great poets, there must be great audiences, too.

*Notes Left Over. Ventures, on
an Old Theme*

Hast Thou, pellucid, in Thy azure depths, medicine for case like mine?

*Specimen Days. The Sky,
October 20, 1876*

One is never entirely without the instinct of looking around.

Ibid. One of the Human Kinks

You must not know too much, or be too precise or scientific about birds and trees and flowers and water-craft; a certain free margin, and even vagueness — perhaps ignorance, credulity — helps your enjoyment of these things.

Ibid. Birds, May 14, 1881

No really great song can ever attain full purport till long after the death of its singer — till it has accrued and incorporated the many passions, many joys and sorrows, it has itself aroused.

November Boughs [1888].

The Bible as Poetry

No one will ever get at my verses who insists upon viewing them as a literary performance.

*Goodbye, My Fancy [1891]. A
Backward Glance O'er Travel'd
Roads*

There is no week nor day nor hour, when tyranny may not enter upon this country, if the people lose their roughness and spirit of defiance — Tyranny may always enter — there is no charm, no bar against it — the only bar against it is a large resolute breed of men.

*Notes for Lecturers on Democracy and "Adhesiveness." C. J.
FURNES: Walt Whitman's
Workshop [1928]*

URANIA LOCKE STOUGHTON
BAILEY ("JULIA GILL")
[1820-1882]

I want to be an angel,
And with the angels stand,
A crown upon my forehead,
A harp within my hand.

I Want to Be an Angel. Stanza 1

WILLIAM COX BENNETT

[1820-1895]

"God wills but ill," the doubter said,

"Lo, time doth evil only bear;

Give me a sign His love to prove,

His vaunted goodness to declare!"

The poet pointed where a flower,

A simple daisy, starred the sod,

And answered, "Proof of love and
power

Behold, behold a smile of God!"

*A Thought*Oh! come you from the Indies, and,
soldier, can you tellAught of the gallant Ninetieth, and
who are safe and well?O soldier, say my son is safe — for
nothing else I care,And you shall have a mother's thanks
— shall have a widow's prayer.*From India. Stanza 1*

HENRY HOWARD

BROWNELL

[1820-1872]

As vonce I valked by a dismal svamp,
There sot an Old Cove in the dark and
damp,And at everybody as passed that road
A stick or a stone this Old Cove
threwed.And venever he flung his stick or his
stone,He'd set up a song of "Let me alone."¹*Let Us Alone*

ALICE CARY

[1820-1871]

Work, and your house shall be duly fed:
Work, and rest shall be won;
I hold that a man had better be dead
Than alive when his work is done.*Work*

Kiss me, though you make believe;

Kiss me, though I almost know

You are kissing to deceive.

*Make Believe*¹ All we ask is to be let alone. — JEFFERSON DAVIS: *First Message to the Confederate Congress* [March, 1861]

Three little bugs in a basket,

And hardly room for two. *Three Bugs*

JEAN INGELow

[1820-1897]

But two are walking apart forever,
And wave their hands for a mute
farewell.*Divided. VI, 5*A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth.*High Tide on the Coast of
Lincolnshire, 1571. Stanza 11*Man dwells apart, though not alone,
He walks among his peers unread;
The best of thoughts which he hath
known

For lack of listeners are not said.

*Afterthought. Stanza 1*It is a comely fashion to be glad, —
Joy is the grace we say to God.*Dominion*Like coral insects multitudinous
The minutes are whereof our life is
made.*Work*Blondel, when his lay
Pierced the strong tower, and Richard
answered it.¹*Wishing*I marked my love by candle-light
Sewing her long white seam.*The Long White Seam. Stanza 1*A land where all the men are stones,
Or all the stones are men.*A Land That Living
Warmth Disowns*

THEODORE O'HARA

[1820-1867]

On Fame's eternal camping-ground
Their silent tents are spread,¹ There is a tradition that Blondel, a French troubadour, attendant and friend of Richard Coeur de Lion, discovered Richard, imprisoned in the castle of Dürrenstein, by singing beneath the tower window a song which they had composed and to which the king responded.

And Glory guards, with solemn round,
The bivouac of the dead.

*The Bivouac of the Dead.*¹

Stanza 1

Sons of the Dark and Bloody ground,²

Ye must not slumber there,
Where stranger steps and tongues re-
sound

Along the heedless air.

Ibid. Stanza 9

GEORGE FREDERICK ROOT

[1820-1895]

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! the boys are
marching,

Cheer up, comrades, they will come,

And beneath the starry flag

We shall breathe the air again

Of the free land in our own beloved
home.

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! [1862]

Yes, we'll rally round the flag, boys,
we'll rally once again,

Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom,

We will rally from the hill-side, we'll
gather from the plain,

Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom.

The Battle-Cry of Freedom [1863]

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD

RUSSELL

[1820-1907]

The Russians dashed on towards
that thin red-line streak tipped with a
line of steel.³

*Correspondence to the London
Times from the Crimea, describ-
ing the British infantry at
Balaklava* [October 25, 1854]

¹ Written in August, 1847, to commemorate
the Americans slain in the battle of Buena
Vista, February 22-23, 1847.

² Translation of the Indian name Ken-
tucky.

³ Soon the men of the column began to
see that though the scarlet line was slender,
it was very rigid and exact. — A. W. KING-
LAKE [1809-1891]: *Invasion of the Crimea*,
Vol. III, P. 455

It's "Thin red line of 'eroes" when the
drums begin to roll. — KIPLING [1865-1936]:
Tommy, St. 3

WILLIAM TECUMSEH

SHERMAN

[1820-1891]

War is cruel and you cannot refine it.

*Reply to the protest of the
Atlanta, Georgia, city govern-
ment on invasion* [1864]

Hold the fort! I am coming!

*Signaled to General Corse in
Allatoona from the top of Ken-
esaw* [October 5, 1864]

I am tired and sick of war. Its glory
is all moonshine. It is only those who
have neither fired a shot nor heard the
shrieks and groans of the wounded who
cry aloud for blood, more vengeance,
more desolation. War is hell.

*Attributed to an address before
the graduating class, Michigan
Military Academy* [June 19,
1879], in a letter published in
The National Tribune, Wash-
ington, D. C., November 26,
1914

JOHN TYNDALL

[1820-1893]

Heat Considered as a Mode of Mo-
tion.

Title of Treatise [1863]

It is not my habit of mind to think
otherwise than solemnly of the feeling
which prompts prayer. It is a power
which I should like to see guided, not
extinguished — devoted to practicable
objects instead of wasted upon air.

*Fragments of Science. Vol. II,
Prayer as a Form of Physical
Energy*

Life is a wave, which in no two con-
secutive moments of its existence is
composed of the same particles.

Ibid. Vitality

We are truly heirs of all the ages;
but as honest men it behooves us to
learn the extent of our inheritance, and
as brave ones not to whimper if it should
prove less than we had supposed.

Ibid. Matter and Force

The mind of man may be compared
to a musical instrument with a certain

range of notes, beyond which in both directions we have an infinitude of silence.

Fragments of Science. Vol. II, Matter and Force

The brightest flashes in the world of thought are incomplete until they have been proved to have their counterparts in the world of fact.

Ibid. Scientific Materialism
Believing, as I do, in the continuity of nature, I cannot stop abruptly where our microscopes cease to be of use. Here the vision of the mind authoritatively supplements the vision of the eye. By a necessity engendered and justified by science I cross the boundary of the experimental evidence, and discern in that Matter which we, in our ignorance of its latent powers, and notwithstanding our professed reverence for its Creator, have hitherto covered with opprobrium, the promise and potency of all terrestrial Life.

Ibid. Address at Belfast
[August 19, 1874]

It is as fatal as it is cowardly to blink facts because they are not to our taste.

Ibid. Science and Man
Charles Darwin, the Abraham of scientific men—a searcher as obedient to the command of truth as was the patriarch to the command of God.

Ibid.
Superstition may be defined as constructive religion which has grown incongruous with intelligence.

Ibid.
Religious feeling is as much a verity as any other part of human consciousness; and against it, on the subjective side, the waves of science beat in vain.

Ibid. Professor Virchow and Evolution

HERBERT SPENCER

[1820-1903]

Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a necessity. . . . It is a part of nature.

Social Statics [1851]. Part I, Chap. 2

Education has for its object the formation of character.

Social Statics. Part II, Chap. 17
Opinion is ultimately determined by the feelings, and not by the intellect.

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 30
Morality knows nothing of geographical boundaries or distinctions of race.

Ibid.
No one can be perfectly free till all are free; no one can be perfectly moral till all are moral; no one can be perfectly happy till all are happy.

Ibid.
Architecture, sculpture, painting, music, and poetry, may truly be called the efflorescence of civilized life.

Essays on Education [1861].
Education: What Knowledge Is of Most Worth?

Every cause produces more than one effect.

Ibid. On Progress: Its Law and Cause

The tyranny of Mrs. Grundy¹ is worse than any other tyranny we suffer under.

Ibid. On Manners and Fashion
Old forms of government finally grow so oppressive that they must be thrown off even at the risk of reigns of terror.

Ibid.
Music must take rank as the highest of the fine arts—as the one which, more than any other, ministers to human welfare.

Ibid. On the Origin and Function of Music

We too often forget that not only is there “a soul of goodness in things evil,”² but very generally a soul of truth in things erroneous.

First Principles [1861]
The fact disclosed by a survey of the past that majorities have been wrong must not blind us to the complemen-

¹ See Thomas Morton, page 397a.

² There is some soul of goodness in things evil

Would men observingly distill it out.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598-1600], Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 4

tary fact that majorities have usually not been entirely wrong.

First Principles

Volumes might be written upon the impiety of the pious.

Ibid.

We have unmistakable proof that throughout all past time, there has been a ceaseless devouring of the weak by the strong.

Ibid.

This survival of the fittest.

Principles of Biology [1864-1867].

Part III, Chap. 12

The Republican form of government is the highest form of government: but because of this it requires the highest type of human nature — a type nowhere at present existing.

Essays [1891]. *The Americans*

The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects of folly is to fill the world with fools.

Ibid. State Tamperings with Money Banks

GUSTAVE NADAUD

[1820-1893]

I'm growing old, I've sixty years;

I've labored all my life in vain.

In all that time of hopes and fears,

I've failed my dearest wish to gain.

I see full well that here below

Bliss unalloyed there is for none,

My prayer would else fulfillment know —

Never have I seen Carcassonne! ¹

*Carcassonne.*² *Stanza 1*

They tell me every day is there

Not more nor less than Sunday gay;

In shining robes and garments fair

The people walk upon their way.

Ibid. Stanza 3

¹ I can scarce believe the tale

Borne to me on every gale!

You have been to Carcassonne?

Looked its stately towers upon?

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR [1825-

1913]: *To One Who Went to Carcas-*
sonne, St. 1

² Translated by JOHN R. THOMPSON [1823-1873].

SIR RICHARD FRANCIS BURTON

[1821-1890]

Why meet we on the bridge of Time to
'change one greeting and to part?

The Kasidah of Haji Abdu

El-Yazdi. I, 11

Why must we meet, why must we part,
why must we bear this yoke of
MUST,

Without our leave or asked or given,
by tyrant Fate on victim thrust?

Ibid. 13

Hardly we learn to wield the blade be-
fore the wrist grows stiff and old;
Hardly we learn to ply the pen ere
Thought and Fancy faint with
cold.

Ibid. III, 32

Life, atom of that Infinite Space
that stretcheth, 'twixt the Here
and There.

Ibid. 36

Indeed he knows not how to know who
knows not also how to un-know.

Ibid. VI, 18

Mankind a future life must have to
balance life's unequal lot.

Ibid. VIII, 9

Do what thy manhood bids thee do,
from none but self expect ap-
plause;

He noblest lives and noblest dies who
makes and keeps his self-made
laws.

Ibid. 37

JOSEPH WARREN FABENS

[1821-1875]

I've seen the land of all I love

Fade in the distance dim;

I've watched above the blighted heart,

Where once proud hope had been;

But I've never known a sorrow

That could with that compare,

When off the blue Canaries

I smoked my last cigar.

My Last Cigar. Stanza 4

FREDERICK LOCKER—

LAMPSON

[1821-1895]

"Vanitas vanitatum" has rung in the ears

Of gentle and simple for thousands of years;

The wail still is heard, yet its notes never scare

Either simple or gentle from Vanity Fair.

Vanity Fair

What an arm — what a waist

For an arm!

To My Grandmother

The world's as ugly, ay, as Sin, —
And almost as delightful.

The Jester's Plea

And many are afraid of God —

And more of Mrs. Grundy.¹

Ibid.

WILLIAM H. VANDERBILT

[1821-1885]

The public be damned.²

Reply to a newspaper reporter
[circa 1883]

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE—
MELVILLE

[1821-1878]

When you sleep in your cloak there's
no lodging to pay.

Boots and Saddles

For everything created

In the bounds of earth and sky
Has such longing to be mated,
It must couple or must die.

Like to Like

In the choice of a horse and a wife,
a man must please himself, ignoring
the opinion and advice of friends.

Riding Recollections [1878]

Education should be as gradual as
the moonrise, perceptible not in progress but in result.

Ibid.

¹ See Thomas Morton, page 397a.

² There are various versions of the occasion of this remark. See letters in *New York Times*, August 25, 1918, and *New York Herald*, October 1, 1918.

Pluck takes us into a difficulty,
nerve brings us out of it. Both are comprised in the noble quality we call valor.

Riding Recollections

MARY BAKER EDDY

[1821-1910]

The prayer that reforms the sinner
and heals the sick is an absolute faith
that all things are possible to God, —
a spiritual understanding of Him, an
unselfed love.

*Science and Health with Key to
the Scriptures* [1875]. Page 1

In the year 1866, I discovered the
Christ Science or divine laws of Life,
Truth, and Love, and named my discovery
Christian Science.¹

Ibid. Page 107

Jesus of Nazareth was the most scientific
man that ever trod the globe. He
plunged beneath the material surface
of things, and found the spiritual cause.

Ibid. Page 313

The basis of all health, sinlessness,
and immortality is the great fact that
God is the only Mind; and this Mind
must be not merely believed, but it
must be understood.

Ibid. Page 339

Spirit is the real and eternal; matter
is the unreal and temporal.

Ibid. Page 468

Sickness, sin and death, being in-
harmonious, do not originate with God,
nor belong to His government.

Ibid. Page 472

Being is holiness, harmony, immor-
tality. It is already proved that a knowl-
edge of this, even in small degree, will
uplift the physical and moral standard
of mortals, will increase longevity, will
purify and elevate character. Thus

¹ The words "Christian Science" were not original with Mary Baker Eddy, but she was the first to give them wide circulation. In 1840, Abraham Coles used the words in verse, as also did Sara Josepha Hale, in 1848. In 1850, William Adams published a series of addresses on Moral Philosophy and called his work *Christian Science*. — NORMAN BEASLEY: *The Cross and the Crown* [1952], P. 13n

progress will finally destroy all error,
and bring immortality to light.

*Science and Health with Key to
the Scriptures. Page 492*

Divine Love always has met and al-
ways will meet every human need.

Ibid. Page 494

How would you define Christian
Science?

As the law of God, the law of good,
interpreting and demonstrating the
divine Principle and rule of universal
harmony.

*Rudimental Divine Science [1891].
Page 1*

To live and let live, without clamor
for distinction or recognition; to wait
on divine Love; to write truth first on
the tablet of one's own heart,—this
is the sanity and perfection of living,
and my human ideal.

*Message to the Mother Church
for 1902. Page 2*

To live so as to keep human con-
sciousness in constant relation with the
divine, the spiritual, and the eternal, is
to individualize infinite power; and this
is Christian Science.

*The First Church of Christ,
Scientist, and Miscellany
[1906]. Page 160*

It matters not what be thy lot,

So Love doth guide;

For storm or shine, pure peace is thine,
Whate'er betide.

Satisfied. Stanza 1

Blest Christmas morn, though murky
clouds

Pursue thy way,

Thy light was born where storm en-
shrouds

Nor dawn nor day!

Christmas Morn. Stanza 1

O'er waiting harp-strings of the mind
There sweeps a strain,

Low, sad, and sweet, whose measures
bind

The pow'r of pain.

*O'er Waiting Harp-strings of
the Mind. Stanza 1*

My prayer, some daily good to do

To Thine, for Thee—

An off'ring pure of Love, whereto

God leadeth me.

*O'er Waiting Harp-strings of
the Mind. Stanza 7*

HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC AMIEL

[1821-1881]

Truth is the secret of eloquence and
of virtue, the basis of moral authority;
it is the highest summit of art and of
life.

Journal [1883]

Doing easily what others find diffi-
cult is talent; doing what is impossible
for talent is genius.

Ibid.

A man without passion is only a
latent force, only a possibility, like a
stone waiting for the blow from the iron
to give forth sparks.

Ibid.

If ignorance and passion are the foes
of popular morality, it must be con-
fessed that moral indifference is the
malady of the cultivated classes.

Ibid.

Pure truth cannot be assimilated by
the crowd; it must be communicated
by contagion.

Ibid.

FYODOR DOSTOYEVSKY

[1821-1881]

Man is a pliable animal, a being who
gets accustomed to everything!

*The House of the Dead (Prison
Life in Siberia) ¹ [1861-1862].
Part I, Chap. 2*

With ready-made opinions one can-
not judge of crime. Its philosophy is a
little more complicated than people
think. It is acknowledged that neither
convict prisons, nor the hulks, nor any
system of hard labour ever cured a
criminal.

Ibid.

Humane treatment may raise up one
in whom the divine image has long been

¹ Everyman edition.

obscured. It is with the unfortunate, above all, that humane conduct is necessary.

The House of the Dead (Prison Life in Siberia). Part I, Chap. 9

Tyranny is a habit capable of being developed, and at last becomes a disease. . . . The man and the citizen disappear for ever in the tyrant.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 3

Even those who have renounced Christianity and attack it, in their inmost being still follow the Christian ideal, for hitherto neither their subtlety nor the ardour of their hearts has been able to create a higher ideal of man and of virtue than the ideal given by Christ of old. When it has been attempted, the result has been only grotesque.

*The Brothers Karamazov*¹ [1880].
Part II, Book IV, Chap. 1

Until you have become really, in actual fact, a brother to every one, brotherhood will not come to pass. No sort of scientific teaching, no kind of common interest, will ever teach men to share property and privileges with equal consideration for all. Every one will think his share too small and they will be always envying, complaining and attacking one another.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 2

The true security is to be found in social solidarity rather than in isolated individual effort.

Ibid.

Be not forgetful of prayer. Every time you pray, if your prayer is sincere, there will be new feeling and new meaning in it, which will give you fresh courage, and you will understand that prayer is an education.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Love all God's creation, the whole and every grain of sand in it. Love every leaf, every ray of God's light. Love the animals, love the plants, love

¹ Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library edition.

everything. If you love everything, you will perceive the divine mystery in things. Once you perceive it, you will begin to comprehend it better every day. And you will come at last to love the whole world with an all-embracing love.

*The Brothers Karamazov. Part II,
Book VI, Chap. 3*

Men reject their prophets and slay them, but they love their martyrs and honour those whom they have slain.

Ibid.

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE

[1821-1867]

The poet is like the prince of the clouds who haunts the tempest and laughs at the man with the bow; exiled on the ground amid the hue and cry, his giant's wings prevent him from walking.¹

Fleurs du Mal [1861]. *L'Albatros*,
Stanza 4

Mother of memories, mistress of mistresses.²

Ibid. Le Balcon, Stanza 1

My child, my sister, think of the sweetness of going away there to live together!³

Ibid. L'Invitation au Voyage,
Stanza 1

There, all is order and beauty, luxury, calm, and voluptuousness.⁴

Ibid. Refrain

I have more memories than if I were a thousand years old.⁵

Ibid. Spleen, Line 1

¹ Le Poète est semblable au prince des nuées
Qui hante la tempête et se rit de l'archer;
Exilé sur le sol au milieu des huées,
Ses ailes de géant l'empêchent de marcher.
² Mère des souvenirs, maîtresse des maîtresses.

³ Mon enfant, ma soeur,
Songe à la douceur
D'aller là-bas vivre ensemble!

⁴ Là, tout n'est qu'ordre et beauté,
Luxe, calme et volupté.

⁵ J'ai plus de souvenirs que si j'avais mille ans.

To the best, to the most beautiful
who is my joy and my well-being.¹

Les Epaves [1866]. *Hymne*,
Stanza 5

What do I care that you are good?
Be beautiful! and be sad!²

Nouvelles Fleurs du Mal [1866–
1868]. *Madrigal Triste*, Stanza 1

There can be no progress (real, that
is, moral) except in the individual and
by the individual himself.

Mon Cœur Mis à Nu [1887]. XV

There are in every man, at every
hour, two simultaneous postulations,
one towards God, the other towards
Satan.

Ibid. XIX

There exist only three beings worthy
of respect: the priest, the soldier, the
poet. To know, to kill, to create.

Ibid. XXII

To be a great man and a saint for
oneself, that is the one important thing.

Ibid. LII

MATTHEW ARNOLD

[1822–1888]

One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee.

Sonnet 1, Quiet Work [1849]

Be his

My special thanks, whose even-
balanced soul,

From first youth tested up to extreme
old age,

Business could not make dull, nor pas-
sion wild:

Who saw life steadily and saw it whole.³

Sonnet 2, To a Friend [1849]

Others abide our question. Thou art
free.

We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art
still,

Out-topping knowledge.

Sonnet 3, Shakespeare [1849]

The will is free:

Strong is the Soul, and wise, and beau-
tiful:

¹ A la très-bonne, à la très-belle

Qui fait ma joie et ma santé.

² Que m'importe que tu sois sage?

Sois belle! et sois triste!

³ Sophocles.

The seeds of godlike power are in us
still:

Gods are we, Bards, Saints; Heroes, if
we will.

Sonnet 4, Written in Emerson's
Essays [1849]

France, famed in all great arts, in none
supreme.

Sonnet 10, To a Republican
Friend, 1848 [1849]

To its own impulse every creature stirs:
Live by thy light, and Earth will live by
hers.

Sonnet 11, Religious Isolation
[1849]

Come, dear children, let us away;

Down and away below.

Now my brothers call from the bay;

Now the great winds shorewards blow;

Now the salt tides seawards flow;

Now the wild white horses play;

Champ and chafe and toss in the spray.

The Forsaken Merman
[1849]. Stanza 1

One last look at the white-wall'd town,
And the little grey church on the windy
shore.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,

Where the winds are all asleep;

Where the spent lights quiver and
gleam;

Where the salt weed sways in the
stream;

Where the sea-beasts rang'd all round
Feed in the ooze of their pasture-
ground.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Children dear, were we long alone?

The sea grows stormy, the little ones
moan.

Ibid. Stanza 6

She will start from her slumber

When gusts shake the door;

She will hear the winds howling,

Will hear the waves roar.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Here came a mortal,

But faithless was she.

And alone dwell for ever

The kings of the sea.

Ibid.

From grief that is but passion;
 From mirth that is but feigning;
 From tears that bring no healing;
 From wild and weak complaining;
 Thine old strength revealing;
 Save, oh, save.

Stagirius [1849]
 Fate gave, what Chance shall not control,
 His sad lucidity of soul.

Resignation [1849]
 Yet they, believe me, who await
 No gifts from Chance, have conquered Fate.

Ibid.
 Resolve to be thyself: and know, that he
 Who finds himself, loses his misery.

Self-Dependence [1852].
Stanza 8

We cannot kindle when we will
 The fire that in the heart resides.
Morality [1852]. *Stanza 1*
 But tasks in hours of insight will'd
 Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd.

Ibid.
 With aching hands and bleeding feet
 We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
 We bear the burden and the heat
 Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.

Not till the hours of light return
 All we have built do we discern.

Ibid. Stanza 2
 Calm Soul of all things! make it mine
 To feel, amid the city's jar,
 That there abides a peace of thine,
 Man did not make, and can not mar.

Lines Written in Kensington Gardens [1852]. *Stanza 10*
 Physician of the Iron Age,
 Goethe has done his pilgrimage.
 He took the suffering human race,
 He read each wound, each weakness clear —

And struck his finger on the place
 And said — Thou ailest here, and here.
Memorial Verses [1852].

Stanza 3
 Time may restore us in his course
 Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force;

But where will Europe's latter hour
 Again find Wordsworth's healing power?

Memorial Verses. Stanza 5
 Children of men! not that your age excel

In pride of life the ages of your sires;
 But that ye think clear, feel deep, bear fruit well,
 The Friend of man desires.

Progress [1852]
 Still bent to make some port he knows not where,
 Still standing for some false impossible shore.

A Summer Night [1852]
 Be neither saint nor sophist-led, but be a man.

Empedocles on Etna [1852].
Act I, Sc. 2, Line 136

We do not what we ought;
 What we ought not, we do;
 And lean upon the thought
 That Chance will bring us through.

Ibid. Line 237
 Nature, with equal mind,
 Sees all her sons at play,
 Sees man control the wind,
 The wind sweep man away.

Ibid. Line 257
 Is it so small a thing
 To have enjoyed the sun,
 To have lived light in the spring,
 To have loved, to have thought, to have done;

To have advanced true friends, and
 beat down baffling foes?
Ibid. Act II, Line 397

The day in its hotness,
 The strife with the palm;
 The night in its silence,
 The stars in their calm.

Ibid. Line 465
 The same heart beats in every human breast.

The Buried Life [1852]. *Stanza 2*
 But often in the world's most crowded streets,

But often, in the din of strife,
 There rises an unspeakable desire
 After the knowledge of our buried life.

Ibid. Stanza 6

A man becomes aware of his life's flow.

The Buried Life. Stanza 7

And then he thinks he knows
The Hills where his life rose,
And the Sea where it goes.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Go, for they call you, Shepherd, from
the hill.

The Scholar Gypsy [1853].

Stanza 1

Crossing the stripling Thames at Bab-
lock-hithe,

Trailing in the cool stream thy fingers
wet,

As the slow punt swings round.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Thou waitest for the spark from
heaven! and we,

Light half-believers in our casual
creeds.

Who hesitate and falter life away,
And lose tomorrow the ground won
today.

Ibid. Stanza 18

This strange disease of modern life.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Still nursing the unconquerable hope,
Still clutching the inviolable shade.

Ibid. Stanza 22

Strew on her roses, roses,

And never a spray of yew!

In quiet she reposes;

Ah, would that I did too!

Requiescat [1853]. Stanza 1

Her cabin'd, ample spirit,

It flutter'd and fail'd for breath.

Tonight it doth inherit

The vasty hall of death.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Hark! ah, the nightingale —

The tawny-throated!

Hark, from that moonlit cedar what a
burst!

What triumph! hark! — what pain!

Philomela [1853]. Stanza 1

Eternal passion!

Eternal pain!

Ibid. Stanza 3

What shelter to grow ripe is ours?

What leisure to grow wise?

*Stanzas in Memory of the
Author of "Obermann" ¹ [1853].*

Stanza 18

We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line;

Can neither, when we will, enjoy;

Nor, when we will, resign.

Ibid. Stanza 34

Truth sits upon the lips of dying men.

Sohrab and Rustum [1853].

Line 656

Wandering between two worlds, one
dead,

The other powerless to be born.

*Stanzas from the Grande Char-
treuse [1855]. Stanza 15*

Peace, peace is what I seek, and public
calm;

Endless extinction of unhappy hates.

Merope [1858]

With women the heart argues, not the
mind.

Ibid.

Whispering from her towers the last
enchantments of the Middle Age [Ox-
ford]. . . . Home of lost causes, and
forsaken beliefs, and unpopular names,
and impossible loyalties!

*Essays in Criticism, First Series
[1865]. Preface*

I am bound by my own definition of
criticism: a disinterested endeavor to
learn and propagate the best that is
known and thought in the world.

*Ibid. Functions of Criticism at
the Present Time*

Poetry is simply the most beautiful,
impressive and widely effective mode
of saying things, and hence its im-
portance.

Ibid. Heinrich Heine

Philistine must have originally
meant, in the mind of those who in-
vented the nickname, a strong, dogged,
unenlightened opponent of the children
of the light.

Ibid.

¹ Étienne Pivert de Sénancour [1770-1846],
French author. His most notable work, *Ober-
mann*, was published in 1804.

On the breast of that huge Mississippi of falsehood called history, a foam-bell more or less is of no consequence.¹

Essays in Criticism, First Series.
Literary Influence of Academies

The great apostle of the Philistines,
Lord Macaulay.

Ibid. Joubert

The sea is calm tonight,
The tide is full, the moon lies fair
Upon the Straits.

Dover Beach [1867]. Stanza 1

Begin, and cease, and then again begin,
With tremulous cadence slow, and bring
The eternal note of sadness in.

Ibid.

The sea of faith
Was once, too, at the full, and round
earth's shore
Lay like the folds of a bright girdle
furl'd;
But now I only hear
Its melancholy, long, withdrawing roar,
Retreating to the breath
Of the night-wind down the vast edges
drear
And naked shingles of the world.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Ah, love, let us be true
To one another! for the world, which
seems
To lie before us like a land of dreams,
So various, so beautiful, so new,
Hath really neither joy, nor love, nor
light,
Nor certitude, nor peace, nor help for
pain;
And we are here as on a darkling plain

¹ History never embraces more than a small part of reality. — LA ROCHEFOUCAULD [1613-1680]: *Paul Sabatier*

How oft we sigh
When histories charm to think that histories
lie!

THOMAS MOORE [1780-1852]:
The Skeptic

History is nothing more than the belief
in the senses, the belief in falsehood. —
NIETZSCHE [1844-1900]: *The Twilight of the
Idols, "Reason" in Philosophy, I*

History is bunk. — HENRY FORD [1863-1947]

Swept with confused alarms of struggle
and flight,

Where ignorant armies clash by night.

Dover Beach. Stanza 4

It is — last stage of all —

When we are frozen up within, and
quite

The phantom of ourselves,

To hear the world applaud the hollow
ghost

Which blamed the living man.

Growing Old [1867]. Stanza 7

Hear it, O Thyrsis, still our Tree is
there!

Ah, vain! These English fields, this up-
land dim,

These brambles pale with mist engar-
landed,

That lone, sky-pointing tree, are not
for him.

To a boon southern country he is fled,

And now in happier air,

Wandering with the great Mother's
train divine . . .

Within a folding of the Apennine.

Thyrsis [1867]. Stanza 18

Creep into thy narrow bed,

Creep, and let no more be said!

Vain thy onset! all stands fast;

Thou thyself must break at last.

The Last Word [1867]. Stanza 1

Let the long contention cease!

Geese are swans, and swans are geese.¹

Ibid. Stanza 2

Charge once more, then, and be dumb!

Let the victors, when they come,

When the forts of folly fall,

Find thy body by the wall.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Was Christ a man like us? — Ah! let
us try

If we then, too, can be such men as he!

The Better Part [1867]

Spare me the whispering; crowded
room,

The friends who come and gape and go,

The ceremonious air of gloom —

All, which makes death a hideous show.

A Wish [1867]. Stanza 4

¹ See Burton, page 222b.

Cruel, but composed and bland,
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,
So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat.

Poor Matthias [1867]

Coldly, sadly descends
The autumn evening. The Field
Strewn with its dank yellow drifts
Of withered leaves, and the elms,
Fade into dimness apace.

Rugby Chapel [1867]. Stanza 1

Most men eddy about
Here and there — eat and drink,
Chatter and love and hate,
Gather and squander, are raised
Aloft, are hurl'd in the dust,
Striving blindly, achieving
Nothing; and then they die.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Friends who set forth at our side
Falter, are lost in the storm!
We, we only, are left!

Ibid. Stanza 8

Then, in such hour of need
Of your fainting, dispirited race,
Ye, like angels, appear,
Beacons of Hope ye appear!
Languor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Our society distributes itself into
Barbarians, Philistines, and Populace;
and America is just ourselves, with the
Barbarians quite left out, and the
Populace nearly.

Culture and Anarchy [1869].

Preface

The pursuit of perfection, then, is the
pursuit of sweetness and light.¹ . . .
He who works for sweetness and light
united, works to make reason and the
will of God prevail.

Ibid.

One has often wondered whether
upon the whole earth there is anything
so unintelligent, so unapt to perceive
how the world is really going, as an
ordinary young Englishman of our
upper class.

Ibid.

¹ See Swift, page 294b.

Below the surface stream, shallow and
light,
Of what we say and feel — below the
stream,

As light, of what we think we feel, there
flows

With noiseless current, strong, obscure
and deep,

The central stream of what we feel in-
deed.

St. Paul and Protestantism ¹
[1870]

Culture, the acquainting ourselves
with the best that has been known and
said in the world.

Literature and Dogma [1873].
Preface

Conduct is three-fourths of our life
and its largest concern.

Ibid. Chap. 1

A beautiful and ineffectual angel,
beating in the void his luminous wings
in vain.

*Essays in Criticism, Second
Series* [1888]. Shelley

ULYSSES S. GRANT

[1822–1885]

No terms except an unconditional
and immediate surrender can be ac-
cepted. I propose to move immediately
upon your works.

*To General S. B. Buckner, Fort
Donelson* [February 16, 1862]

I propose to fight it out on this line,
if it takes all summer.

*Dispatch to Washington, Be-
fore Spottsylvania Court House*
[May 11, 1864]

Let us have peace.

*Accepting a Nomination for the
Presidency* [May 29, 1868]

I know no method to secure the re-
peal of bad or obnoxious laws so effec-
tive as their stringent execution.

Inaugural Address
[March 4, 1869]

Let no guilty man escape, if it can
be avoided. No personal considerations

¹ For an acknowledgment of Arnold's au-
thorship of this interpolated verse, see his
Letters, Vol. II, P. 32, February 21, 1870.

should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

Indorsement of a Letter relating to the Whiskey Ring [July 29, 1875]

Leave the matter of religion to the family altar, the church, and the private school, supported entirely by private contributions. Keep the church and the State for ever separate.

Speech at Des Moines, Iowa [1875]

Labor disgraces no man; unfortunately you occasionally find men disgrace labor.

Speech at Midland International Arbitration Union, Birmingham, England [1877]

They [the Pilgrim Fathers] fell upon an ungenial climate, where there were nine months of winter and three months of cold weather and that called out the best energies of the men, and of the women too, to get a mere subsistence out of the soil, with such a climate. In their efforts to do that they cultivated industry and frugality at the same time — which is the real foundation of the greatness of the Pilgrims.

Speech at New England Society Dinner [December 22, 1880]

EDWARD EVERETT HALE

[1822–1909]

I am only one,
But still I am one.
I cannot do everything,
But still I can do something;
And because I cannot do everything
I will not refuse to do the something
that I can do.

For the Lend-a-Hand Society

Its pink and white are everywhere,
A ray of sun — and all the slope
Laughs with its white and red.
"It is the Mayflower of our hope;
The spring is come."

The Finding of the First Mayflower. Stanza 3

Behind all these men you have to do with, behind officers, and government, and people even, there is the Country Herself, your Country, and . . . you belong to Her as you belong to your own mother. Stand by Her, boy, as you would stand by your mother.

The Man Without a Country [1865]

He loved his country as no other man has loved her, but no man deserved less at her hands.

Ibid. Epitaph of Philip Nolan

I taught him four speeches. . . .

1. "Very well, thank you. And you?"
This for an answer to casual salutations.

2. "I am very glad you liked it."

3. "There has been so much said, and, on the whole, so well said, that I will not occupy the time."

4. "I agree, in general, with my friend the other side of the room."

My Double and How He Undid Me [1868]

It is not necessary to finish your sentences in a crowd, but by a sort of mumble, omitting sibilants and dentals. This, indeed, if your words fail you, answers even in public extempore speech, but better where other talking is going on.

Ibid.

To look up and not down,
To look forward and not back,
To look out and not in, and
To lend a hand.¹

Ten Times One Is Ten [1870]

Let the scroll

Fill as it may as years unroll;
But when again she calls her youth
To serve her in the ranks of Truth,
May she find all one heart, one soul —
At home or on some distant shore —
"All present, or accounted for!"

Alma Mater's Roll [For a Harvard dinner, 1875]

¹ Rule of the Harry Wadsworth Club.

THOMAS HUGHES

[1822-1896]

Life isn't all beer and skittles; ¹ but
beer and skittles, or something better
of the same sort, must form a good part
of every Englishman's education.

Tom Brown's School-days

[1857]. *Part I, Chap. 2*

He never wants anything but what's
right and fair; only when you come to
settle what's right and fair, it's every-
thing that he wants and nothing that
you want. And that's his idea of a
compromise. Give me the Brown com-
promise when I'm on his side.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

GEORGE LIPPARD

[1822-1854]

There was tumult in the city,
In the quaint old Quaker town,
And the streets were rife with people
Pacing restless up and down.

Independence Bell, Stanza 1

When a nation's life's at hazard,
We've no time to think of men!

Ibid. Stanza 3

"IK. MARVEL" (DONALD
GRANT MITCHELL)

[1822-1908]

Ashes follow blaze inevitably as
death follows life. Misery treads on the
heels of joy; anguish rides swift after
pleasure.

Reveries of a Bachelor [1850].

First Reverie, Part III

Blessed be letters—they are the
monitors, they are also the comforters,
and they are the only true heart-talkers.

Ibid. Second Reverie

JOHN TYLER PETTEE

[1822-1907]

Pray for peace and grace and spiritual
food,

¹ It's a regular holiday to them—all porter
and skittles. . . . Down-hearted fellers as

For wisdom and guidance, for all these
are good,

But don't forget the potatoes.

Prayer and Potatoes

EDWARD JOHN PHELPS

[1822-1900]

Waiting for that delusive train
That, always coming, never comes,
Till weary and worn, cold and forlorn,
And paralyzed in every function,

I hope in hell

Their souls may dwell

Who first invented Essex Junction.

Essex Junction. Stanza 1

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ

[1822-1872]

The old, old sea, as one in tears,
Comes murmuring with its foamy lips,
And knocking at the vacant piers,
Calls for its long-lost multitude of
ships.

Come, Gentle Trembler. Stanza 5

I stood by the open casement
And looked upon the night,
And saw the westward-going stars
Pass slowly out of sight.

The Celestial Army. Stanza 1

Boone, the pioneer,
Whose statue, in the eternal niche of
fame,

Leans on his gleaming rifle; and whose
name

Is carved so deep in the Kentuckian
rocks,

It may not be effaced.

The New Pastoral. Book XXVII

The terrible grumble, and rumble, and
roar,

Telling the battle was on once more,
And Sheridan twenty miles away.

Sheridan's Ride. Stanza 1

I hate the sin, but I love the sinner.

What a Word May Do. Stanza 1

can't svig away at the beer, nor play at skit-
tles neither.—DICKENS: *Pickwick Papers*
[1836-1837], *Chap. 41*

BERNARD ELLIOTT BEE

[1823-1861]

See, there is Jackson, standing like
a stone-wall.

*Of General T. J. Jackson, at the
Battle of Bull Run*¹ [July 21,
1861]

GEORGE HENRY BOKER

[1823-1890]

"Freedom!" their battle-cry,—
"Freedom! or leave to die!"

The Black Regiment. Stanza 5

Lay him low, lay him low,
In the clover or the snow!
What cares he? he cannot know.

*Dirge for a Soldier.*² Stanza 1

"Give me but two brigades," said
Hooker, frowning at fortified
Lookout.

*Battle of Lookout Mountain.*³

Stanza 1

All through the long, long polar day,
The vessels westward sped;
And wherever the sail of Sir John was
blown,

The ice gave way and fled.

*The Ballad of Sir John Franklin.*⁴

Stanza 7

And there, while thread shall hang to
thread,

Oh, let that ensign fly!

The noblest constellation set

Against the Northern sky.

*The Cumberland.*⁵ Stanza 37

I am that blessing which men fly from
— Death.

Countess Laura. Stanza 13

Love is that orbit of the restless soul
Whose circle grazes the confines of
space,

¹ Bee was killed in this battle.

² General Philip Kearny, killed near Chantilly, Virginia, September 1, 1862.

³ Chattanooga, Tennessee, November 24, 1863.

⁴ Arctic explorer [1786-1847].

⁵ Sunk by the *Merrimac*, off Hampton Roads, Virginia [March 8, 1862]. Commanded by Lieutenant George U. Morris, she went down with all on board and colors flying. Most of the crew were lost.

Bounding within the limits of its race
Utmost extremes.

Sonnet, Love

WILLIAM BRIGHTY RANDS
("MATTHEW BROWNE")

[1823-1882]

Never do today what you can
Put off till tomorrow.¹

Lilliput Levee

Great wide, beautiful, wonderful world,
With the wonderful waters round you
curled,

And the wonderful grass upon your
breast,

World, you are beautifully drest.

The Child's World. Stanza 1

You are more than the earth, though
you are such a dot;

You can love and think, and the earth
cannot!

Ibid. Stanza 5

JULIA A. FLETCHER
CARNEY

[1823-1908]

Little drops of water, little grains of
sand,

Make the mighty ocean and the pleas-
ant land.

So the little moments, humble though
they be,

Make the mighty ages of eternity.

Little Things [1845]

Little deeds of kindness, little words of
love,

Help to make earth happy like the
heaven above.

Ibid.

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY

[1823-1892]

All beauteous things for which we live
By laws of time and space decay.

¹ No idleness, no laziness, no procrastination; never put off till tomorrow what you can do today. — LORD CHESTERFIELD: *Letters*, December 26, 1749.

But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die.

Mimnermus in Church. Stanza 4

Somewhere beneath the sun,
These quivering heart-strings prove it,
Somewhere there must be one
Made for this soul, to move it.

Amaturus

For waste of scheme and toil we grieve,
For snowflakes on the wave we sigh,
For writings on the sand that leave
Naught for tomorrow's passer-by.

On Livermead Sands. Stanza 1

They told me, Heraclitus, they told me
you were dead;

They brought me bitter news to hear
and bitter tears to shed.

I wept, as I remembered, how often you
and I

Had tired the sun with talking and sent
him down the sky.

And now that thou art lying, my dear
old Carian guest,

A handful of grey ashes, long long ago
at rest,

Still are thy pleasant voices, thy
Nightingales,¹ awake,

For Death, he taketh all away, but
them he cannot take.

*Heraclitus,² Paraphrase from
Callimachus³*

BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING

[1823-1863]

We meet 'neath the sounding rafter,
And the walls around are bare;

¹ *The Nightingales* was the title of the poems left by HERACLITUS [floruit 500 B.C.].

² They tell me, Heraclitus, thou art dead,
And many are the tears for thee I shed,
With memories of those summer nights
oppress

When we together talked the sun to rest.
Alas! my guest, my friend! no more art
thou;

Long, long ago wert ashes, and yet now
Thy Nightingales live on, I hear them
sing,

E'en death spares them, who spares not
anything.

LILLA CABOT PERRY [1848-1933]:
translated from CALLIMACHUS, *Greek
Anthology, Book VII, Epigram 80*

³ *Floruit* 260 B.C.

As they shout back our peals of laugh-
ter

It seems that the dead are there.

Then stand to your glasses steady!

We drink in our comrades' eyes:

One cup to the dead already—

Hurrah for the next that dies!

The Revel.¹ Stanza 1

THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON

[1823-1911]

The test of an author is not to be
found merely in the number of his
phrases that pass current in the corner
of newspapers . . . but in the number
of passages that have really taken root
in younger minds.

Margaret Fuller Ossoli [1884].

Chap. 18

When a thought takes one's breath
away, a lesson on grammar seems an
impertinence.

Preface to EMILY DICKINSON'S

Poems, First Series [1890]

An easy thing, O Power Divine,
To thank Thee for these gifts of Thine,
For summer's sunshine, winter's snow,
For hearts that kindle, thoughts that
glow;

But when shall I attain to this—

To thank Thee for the things I miss?

The Things I Miss

Age, I make light of it,

Fear not the sight of it,

Time's but our playmate, whose toys
are divine.

*Sixty and Six: A Fountain
of Youth*

JOHN KELLS INGRAM

[1823-1907]

Who fears to speak of Ninety-eight?

Who blushes at the name?

When cowards mock the patriot's fate,

Who hangs his head for shame?

The Memory of the Dead.²

Stanza 1

¹ Commemorating those who died in a great
cholera epidemic in India.

² First published anonymously in *The Dub-
lin Nation*, April 1, 1843.

GEORGE MARTIN LANE
[1823-1897]

The waiter he to him doth call,
And gently whispers — "One Fishball."
The waiter roars it through the hall,
The guests they start at "One Fish-
ball!"

The guest then says, quite ill at ease,
"A piece of bread, sir, if you please."

The waiter roars it through the hall:
"We don't give bread with one Fish-
ball!"

One Fish-ball,¹ Couplets 7-10
[*Harper's Monthly*, July, 1855]

FRANCIS PARKMAN
[1823-1893]

The growth of New England was a result of the aggregate efforts of a busy multitude, each in his narrow circle toiling for himself, to gather competence or wealth. The expansion of New France was the achievement of a gigantic ambition striving to grasp a continent. It was a vain attempt.

Pioneers of France in the New World [1865]. Introduction

A boundless vision grows upon us; an untamed continent; vast wastes of forest verdure; mountains silent in primeval sleep; river, lake, and glimmering pool; wilderness oceans mingling with the sky. Such was the domain which France conquered for Civilization. Plumed helmets gleamed in the shade of its forests, priestly vestments in its dens and fastnesses of ancient barbarism. Men steeped in antique learning, pale with the close breath of the cloister, here spent the noon and evening of their lives, ruled savage hordes with a mild, parental sway, and stood serene before the direst shapes of death. Men of courtly nurture, heirs to the polish of a far-reaching ancestry, here, with their

¹ The author was Professor of Latin at Harvard; PROFESSOR MORGAN's memoir of him says that the embarrassment of the "lone fish-ball" was an actual experience.

dauntless hardihood, put to shame the boldest sons of toil.

Pioneers of France in the New World. Introduction

Faithfulness to the truth of history involves far more than a research, however patient and scrupulous, into special facts. Such facts may be detailed with the most minute exactness, and yet the narrative, taken as a whole, may be unmeaning or untrue. The narrator must seek to imbue himself with the life and spirit of the time. He must study events in their bearings near and remote; in the character, habits, and manners of those who took part in them. He must himself be, as it were, a sharer or a spectator of the action he describes.

Ibid.

If any pale student, glued to his desk, here seek an apology for a way of life whose natural fruit is that pallid and emasculate scholarship of which New England has had too many examples, it will be far better that this sketch had not been written. For the student there is, in its season, no better place than the saddle, and no better companion than the rifle or the oar.

Autobiography [1868] (*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Vol. VIII, Page 353)

The most momentous and far-reaching question ever brought to issue on this continent was: Shall France remain here or shall she not?

Montcalm and Wolfe [1884]. Introduction

The French Revolution began at the top — in the world of fashion, birth, and intellect — and propagated itself downwards.

Ibid.

Versailles was a gulf into which the labor of France poured its earnings, and it was never full.

Ibid., Page 11

France built its best colony on a prin-

ciple of exclusion, and failed: England reversed the system, and succeeded.

Montcalm and Wolfe. Page 22

JAMES MATTHEWS LEGARÉ

[1823-1859]

Go bow thy head in gentle spite,
Thou lily white,
For she who spies thee waving here,
With thee in beauty can compare
As day with night.

To a Lily

Thou in thy lake dost see
Thyself: so she
Beholds her image in her eyes
Reflected. Thus did Venus rise
From out the sea.

Ibid.

CAROLINE ATHERTON

BRIGGS MASON

[1823-1890]

Do they miss me at home — do they
miss me?

'Twould be an assurance most dear,
To know that this moment some loved
one

Were saying, "I wish he were here."

Do They Miss Me at Home?

Stanza 1

His grave a nation's heart shall be,
His monument a people free!

President Lincoln's Grave

EDWARD HAZEN PARKER

[1823-1896]

Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,
Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.

Funeral Ode on James A. Garfield.

Stanza 1

COVENTRY PATMORE

[1823-1896]

Life is not life at all without delight.

Victory in Defeat

None thrives for long upon the happiest
dream.

Tired Memory

Grant me the power of saying things
Too simple and too sweet for words!

The Angel in the House [1854-1856]. Book I, Canto 1, Prelude 1, The Impossibility

Love, sole mortal thing

Of worth immortal.

Ibid. Prelude 2, Love's Reality

Ah, wasteful woman! she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapened Paradise!
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoiled the bread and spilled the
wine,

Which, spent with due respective thrift,
Had made brutes men and men divine!

Ibid. Canto 3, Prelude 3, Unthrift

Love wakes men, once a lifetime each;
They lift their heavy lids, and look;
And, lo, what one sweet page can teach
They read with joy, then shut the book.

Ibid. Canto 8, Prelude 2, The Revelation

Why, having won her, do I woo?
Because her spirit's vestal grace
Provokes me always to pursue,
But, spirit-like, eludes embrace.

Ibid. Book II, Canto 12, Prelude 1, The Married Lover

For want of me the world's course will
not fail:

When all its work is done, the lie shall
rot;

The truth is great, and shall prevail,
When none cares whether it prevail or
not.

The Unknown Eros [1877]. Book I, Canto 12, Magna est Veritas

If I were dead, you'd sometimes say,
"Poor Child!"

Ibid. Canto 14, If I Were Dead

A Woman is a foreign land,
Of which, though there he settle young,
A man will ne'er quite understand
The customs, politics, and tongue.

Woman

Some who do not consider that
Christianity has proved a failure, do,
nevertheless, hold that it is open to
question whether the race, as a race,

has been much affected by it, and whether the external and visible evil and good which have come of it do not pretty nearly balance one another.

Christianity and Progress

Atheism in art, as well as in life, has only to be pressed to its last consequences in order to become ridiculous.

Emotional Art

The poet, as a rule, should avoid religion altogether as a direct subject.

Bad Morality Is Bad Art

It is a great consolation to reflect that, among all the bewildering changes to which the world is subject, the character of woman cannot be altered.

Ibid.

EDWARD POLLOCK

[1823-1858]

There's something in the parting hour
Will chill the warmest heart,
Yet kindred, comrades, lovers, friends,
Are fated all to part.

The Parting Hour

The one who goes is happier
Than those he leaves behind.

Ibid.

THEODORE DE BANVILLE

[1823-1891]

We'll to the woods no more, the
laurel-trees are cut.¹

Nous n'irons plus aux bois

PHOEBE CARY

[1824-1874]

I think true love is never blind,
But rather brings an added light,
An inner vision quick to find
The beauties hid from common sight.

True Love. Stanza 1

Give plenty of what is given to you,
And listen to pity's call;
Don't think the little you give is great
And the much you get is small.

A Legend of the Northland. I, Stanza 8

¹ Nous n'irons plus aux bois, les lauriers sont coupés. (From an old nursery rhyme.)

Sometimes, I think, the things we see
Are shadows of the things to be;

That what we plan we build;
That every hope that hath been crossed,
And every dream we thought was lost,
In heaven shall be fulfilled.

Dreams and Realities. Stanza 7

And though hard be the task,
"Keep a stiff upper lip."

Keep a Stiff Upper Lip

One sweetly solemn thought

Comes to me o'er and o'er;
I am nearer home today
Than I ever have been before.

Nearer Home. Stanza 1

For of all the hard things to bear and
grin,
The hardest is being taken in.

*Kate Ketcham (Parody on
WHITTIER'S Maud Muller)*

LUCY LARCOM

[1824-1893]

Oh, her heart's adrift, with one
On an endless voyage gone!
Night and morning

Hannah's at the window binding shoes.

Hannah Binding Shoes. Stanza 2

I do not own an inch of land,
But all I see is mine.

A Strip of Blue

If the world seems cold to you,
Kindle fires to warm it!

Three Old Saws

If the world's a wilderness,
Go, build houses in it!

Ibid.

If the world's a vale of tears,
Smile, till rainbows span it!

Ibid.

There is light in shadow and shadow in
light,
And black in the blue of the sky.

Black in Blue Sky. Stanza 2

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS

[1824-1892]

While we read history we make his-
tory.

The Call of Freedom

Every great crisis of human history is a pass of Thermopylae, and there is always a Leonidas and his three hundred to die in it, if they can not conquer.

The Call of Freedom

Imagination is as good as many voyages — and how much cheaper.

Prue and I [1856]. *Preface*

Happiness is speechless.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The pride of ancestry increases in the ratio of distance.

Ibid. Chap. 6

It is a great pity that men and women forget that they have been children. Parents are apt to be foreigners to their sons and daughters. Maturity is the gate of Paradise which shuts behind us; and our memories are gradually weaned from the glories in which our nativity was cradled.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Love is the coldest of critics.

Ibid.

Gentlemen, this is the convention of free speech, and I have been given the floor. I have only a few words to say to you, but I shall say them if I stand here until tomorrow morning.

At the Republican National Convention [1860]

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND

[1824-1903]

Hans Breitmann gife a barty —
Where ish dat barty now?

Hans Breitmann's Barty [1857]

If all the world must see the world
As the world the world hath seen,
Then it were better for the world
That the world had never been.

The World and the World

"A New Year's gift to the world," said
the Frost,

"Rich lace curtains which nothing
cost."

Frost Pictures. Stanza 4

They saw a Dream of Loveliness descending from the train.

The Masher

The brave deserve the lovely — every
woman may be won.

The Masher

ALEXANDRE DUMAS

THE YOUNGER

[1824-1895]

Business? It's quite simple. It's other
people's money.

La Question d'Argent [1857].

Act II, Sc. 7

GEORGE MACDONALD

[1824-1905]

Alas! how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping
rain,

And life is never the same again.

Phantastes. Song

Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into the here.

At the Back of the North Wind.

Baby, Stanza 1

Where did you get those eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through.

Ibid. Stanza 2

They were all looking for a king
To slay their foes and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing
That made a woman cry.

That Holy Thing. Stanza 1

Said the Wind to the Moon, "I will
blow you out!"

The Wind and the Moon.

Stanza 1

WALTER CHALMERS SMITH

[1824-1908]

And all through life I see a cross —
Where sons of God yield up their
breath;

There is no gain except by loss;
There is no life except by death;
There is no vision but by faith.

Olrig Grange. Book 6

JOHN WHITTAKER
WATSON
[1824-1890]

O the snow, the beautiful snow,
Filling the sky and the earth below.
Over the house-tops, over the street,
Over the heads of the people you meet,
Dancing,
Flirting,
Skimming along,
Beautiful snow, it can do nothing
wrong.

Beautiful Snow [1869]. *Stanza 1*

HENRY DE LAFAYETTE
WEBSTER
[1824-1896]

The years creep slowly by, Lorena,
The snow is on the grass again.

*Lorena.*¹ *Stanza 1*

ADELINE DUTTON TRAIN
WHITNEY
[1824-1906]

The sun of life has crossed the line;
The summer-shine of lengthened light
Faded and failed — till, where I stand,
'Tis equal day and equal night.

Equinoctial. *Stanza 1*

I bow me to the threatening gale:
I know when that is overpast,
Among the peaceful harvest days
An Indian Summer comes at last.

Ibid. *Stanza 6*

EDWARD HENRY
BICKERSTETH, BISHOP OF
EXETER
[1825-1906]

Give us men!
Men from every rank,
Fresh and free and frank;
Men of thought and reading,
Men of light and leading,
Men of loyal breeding,
The nation's welfare speeding.

Give Us Men. *Stanza 1*

¹ One of the most popular songs of the Civil War period.

RICHARD DODDRIDGE
BLACKMORE
[1825-1900]

Women, who are, beyond all doubt,
the mothers of all mischief, also nurse
that babe to sleep when he is too noisy.

Lorna Doone [1869]. *Chap. 57*

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER
[1825-1902]

Dresses for breakfasts, and dinners,
and balls;
Dresses to sit in, and stand in, and
walk in;
Dresses to dance in, and flirt in, and
talk in;
Dresses in which to do nothing at all;
Dresses for Winter, Spring, Summer,
and Fall.

*Nothing to Wear*¹

This same Miss McFlinsey of Madison
Square,
The last time we met was in utter de-
spair,
Because she had nothing whatever to
wear!

Ibid.

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY
DORR
[1825-1913]

Under thy hooded mantle I can see
Thy wavelets of soft hair, like those
that lie
On a girl's forehead; and thy unlined
brow,
Pregnant with thought inbreathed, be-
trayeth not

One of thy secrets saving this alone, —
That thou hast loved and suffered.²

In Rock Creek Cemetery

¹ *Harper's Weekly*, February 7, 1857.

² The sculpture by Augustus Saint-Gaudens for the grave of Mrs. Henry Adams, Rock Creek Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

This is not death, nor sorrow, nor sad Hope;
Nor rest that follows strife, but oh, more
dread!

'Tis Life, for all its agony, serene,
Immortal, and unmoorful and content.

RICHARD WATSON GILDER [1844-1909]:
The Saint-Gaudens Memorial

HENRIETTA A. HEATHORN
(MRS. THOMAS H. HUXLEY)

[1825-1914]

Be not afraid, ye waiting hearts that weep,

For God still giveth His beloved sleep,¹
And if an endless sleep He wills — so best.²

Browning's Funeral, December 31,
1889

To all the gossip that I hear
I'll give no faith; to what I see
But only half, for it is clear
All that led up is dark to me.

Learn we the larger life to live,
To comprehend is to forgive.

"*Tout Comprendre, C'est Tout
Pardonner*"

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY

[1825-1895]

I cannot but think that he who finds
a certain proportion of pain and evil
inseparably woven up in the life of the
very worms, will bear his own share
with more courage and submission.

*On the Educational Value of
the Natural History Sciences*
[1854]

To a person uninstructed in natural
history, his country or seaside stroll is
a walk through a gallery filled with
wonderful works of art, nine-tenths of
which have their faces turned to the
wall.

Ibid.

Education is the instruction of the
intellect in the laws of Nature, under
which name I include not merely things
and their forces, but men and their
ways; and the fashioning of the affec-
tions and of the will into an earnest and
loving desire to move in harmony with
those laws.

A Liberal Education [1868]

For every man the world is as fresh
as it was at the first day, and as full of

¹ He giveth his beloved sleep. — *Psalm CXXVII*, 2

² These lines were carved on Huxley's tomb
by his own request.

untold novelties for him who has the
eyes to see them.

A Liberal Education

The chess-board is the world, the
pieces are the phenomena of the uni-
verse, the rules of the game are what
we call the laws of Nature. The player
on the other side is hidden from us.
We know that his play is always fair,
just, and patient. But also we know, to
our cost, that he never overlooks a mis-
take, or makes the smallest allowance
for ignorance.

Ibid.

If some great Power would agree to
make me always think what is true
and do what is right, on condition of
being turned into a sort of clock and
wound up every morning before I got
out of bed, I should instantly close with
the offer.

On Descartes' Discourse on Method
[1870]. *Method and Results*

There is the greatest practical benefit
in making a few failures early in life.

On Medical Education [1870]

That mysterious independent varia-
ble of political calculation, Public
Opinion.

Universities, Actual and Ideal
[1874]

Veracity is the heart of morality.
Ibid.

Becky Sharp's acute remark that it
is not difficult to be virtuous on ten
thousand a year¹ has its application to
nations; and it is futile to expect a
hungry and squalid population to be
anything but violent and gross.

Joseph Priestley [1874]

Logical consequences are the scare-
crows of fools and the beacons of wise
men.

Animal Automatism [1874]

Size is not grandeur, and territory
does not make a nation.

On University Education [1876]

Perhaps the most valuable result of
all education is the ability to make
yourself do the thing you have to do,

¹ See Thackeray, page 565a.

when it ought to be done, whether you like it or not; it is the first lesson that ought to be learned; and however early a man's training begins, it is probably the last lesson that he learns thoroughly.

Technical Education [1877]
The great end of life is not knowledge but action.

Ibid.
If a little knowledge is dangerous, where is the man who has so much as to be out of danger?

On Elemental Instruction in Physiology [1877]
Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than reasoned errors.

The Coming of Age of "The Origin of Species" [1880]
It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

Ibid.

FRANCIS TURNER
PALGRAVE
[1825-1897]

Time's corrosive dewdrop eats
The giant warrior to a crust
Of earth in earth and rust in rust.
A Danish Barrow

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTER
[1825-1864]

One by one the sands are flowing,
One by one the moments fall;
Some are coming, some are going;
Do not strive to grasp them all.

One by One. Stanza 1
Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.

A Lost Chord. Stanza 1
But I struck one chord of music
Like the sound of a great Amen.

Ibid. Stanza 2
It seemed the harmonious echo
From our discordant life.

Ibid. Stanza 4

RICHARD HENRY
STODDARD
[1825-1903]

Pale in her fading bowers the Summer
stands,
Like a new Niobe with clasped hands,
Silent above the flowers, her children
lost,
Slain by the arrows of the early Frost.
Ode

Joy may be a miser,
But Sorrow's purse is free.
Persian Song

BAYARD TAYLOR
[1825-1878]

Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book
unfold.

Bedouin Song
They sang of love, and not of fame;
Forgot was Britain's glory;
Each heart recalled a different name,
But all sang "Annie Laurie."
The Song of the Camp. Stanza 5
The bravest are the tenderest,
The loving are the daring.

Ibid. Stanza 11
The violet loves a sunny bank,
The cowslip loves the lea;
The scarlet creeper loves the elm,
But I love — thee.

Proposal. Stanza 1
Learn to live, and live to learn,
Ignorance like a fire doth burn,
Little tasks make large return.
To My Daughter. Stanza 1

WILLIAM WHITING
[1825-1878]

Eternal Father! strong to save,
Whose arm hath bound the restless
wave,
Who bidd'st the mighty ocean deep
Its own appointed limits keep:
O, hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea.
Eternal Father, Strong to Save.
Stanza 1

G. W. HUNT
[Floruit 1878]

We don't want to fight, but, by jingo,
if we do,

We've got the ships, we've got the men,
we've got the money, too.

We've fought the Bear before, and
while Britons shall be true,

The Russians shall not have Con-
stantinople.

*Song*¹ [1878]

FREDERICK TEMPLE
HAMILTON BLACKWOOD,
LORD DUFFERIN
[1826-1902]

In the market-place lay a dead dog.
Of the group gathered around it, one
said: "This carcass is disgusting." An-
other said, "The sight of it is torment."
Every man spoke in this strain. But
Jesus drew near and said, "Pearls are
not equal in whiteness to his teeth.
Look not on the failures of others and
the merits of thyself; cast thine eye on
thine own fault."

*Installation Address as Lord
Rector of St. Andrew's Univer-
sity* [1891]

GEORGE W. BUNGAY
[1826-1892]

In rituals and faith excel!
Chimed out the Episcopalian bell.

The Creeds of the Bells. Stanza 2
All is well! is well! is well!

Pealed out the good old Dutch church
bell.

Ibid. Stanza 3

O swell! ye rising waters, swell!
Pealed out the clear-toned Baptist bell.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Do well!
Rang out the Unitarian bell.

Ibid. Stanza 5

¹ Sung by Gilbert Hastings Macdermott
(Farrell) [1845-1901], "the great Macder-
mott." The song gave the terms "jingo" and
"jingoism" to the political vocabulary, though
the phrase "by jingo" had been used earlier
by Goldsmith and Thomas Hood.

Salvation's free, we tell! we tell!
Shouted the Methodistic bell.

The Creeds of the Bells. Stanza 6
No hell!

Rang out the Universalist bell.

Ibid. Stanza 7
All hail, ye saints, the chorus swell!

Chimed in the Roman Catholic bell.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Drink from the well!

In rapture rang the Temperance bell.

Ibid. Stanza 11

DINAH MARIA MULOCK
CRAIK
[1826-1887]

Two hands upon the breast,
And labour's done;¹

Two pale feet crossed in rest,
The race is won.

Now and Afterwards

Love that asketh love again

Finds the barter nought but pain;

Love that giveth in full store

Aye receives as much, and more.

Love that Asketh Love Again

God rest ye, merry gentlemen! let
nothing you dismay,

For Jesus Christ, our Saviour, was
born on Christmas day.

A Christmas Carol. Stanza 1

Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!

*Douglas, Tender and True.*²

Stanza 1

Oh, my son's my son till he gets him a
wife,

But my daughter's my daughter all her
life.

Young and Old

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER
[1826-1864]

The day goes by like a shadow o'er the
heart,

With sorrow where all was delight;

¹ Two hands upon the breast, and labor is
past. — *Russian proverb*

² O Douglas, O Douglas!

Tendir and trewe.

SIR RICHARD HOLLAND: *The Buke of
the Howlat* [circa 1450], St. 31

The time has come when the darkies
have to part:
Then my old Kentucky Home, good
night!

My Old Kentucky Home.
Stanza 2

Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more today!
We will sing one song for the old Ken-
tucky Home,
For the old Kentucky Home far away.
Ibid. Chorus

Way down upon the Swanee River,
Far, far away,
There's where my heart is turning ever;
There's where the old folks stay.
All up and down the whole creation,
Sadly I roam,
Still longing for the old plantation,
And for the old folks at home.

The Old Folks at Home. Stanza 1

All the world is sad and dreary
Ev'rywhere I roam,
Oh! darkies, how my heart grows
weary,
Far from the old folks at home.

Ibid. Chorus

I'm coming, I'm coming, for my head is
bending low;
I hear those gentle voices calling, "Old
Black Joe."

Old Black Joe. Stanza 3

O, Susanna! O, don't you cry for me,
I've come from Alabama, wid my banjo
on my knee.

O, Susanna. Chorus

I come down dah wid my hat caved in,
Doodah! doodah!
I go back home wid a pocket full of tin,
Oh! doodah day!

Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I'll bet my money on de bobtail nag —
Somebody bet on de bay.

Camptown Races

I dream of Jeanie with the light brown
hair,
Borne like a vapor on the summer air;
I see her tripping where the bright
streams play,

Happy as the daisies that dance on her
way.

*Jeanie with the Light Brown
Hair. Stanza 1*

Beautiful dreamer, wake unto me,
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting for
thee;
Sounds of the rude world heard in the
day,
Lulled by the moonlight have all
passed away.

Beautiful Dreamer. Stanza 1

COATES KINNEY
[1826-1904]

What a bliss to press the pillow
Of a cottage-chamber bed,
And to listen to the patter
Of the soft rain overhead!

Rain on the Roof. Stanza 1

That subdued, subduing strain
Which is played upon the shingles
By the patter of the rain.

Ibid. Stanza 6

ETHEL LYNN BEERS
[1827-1879]

All quiet along the Potomac tonight,
No sound save the rush of the river,
While soft falls the dew on the face of
the dead, —

The picket's off duty forever.

*The Picket Guard [1861].
Stanza 6*

EDWARD STUYVESANT
BRAGG
[1827-1912]

They love him most for the enemies
he has made.¹

*Speech seconding the nomina-
tion of Grover Cleveland for
the Presidency, Democratic
National Convention, Chicago
[July 9, 1884]*

¹ An adaptation of Governor Bragg's ex-
pression became a Cleveland campaign slogan:
"We love him for the enemies he has made."

MORTIMER COLLINS

[1827-1876]

There was an Ape in the days that were
earlier;

Centuries passed, and his hair became
curlier;

Centuries more gave a thumb to his
wrist—

Then he was Man—and a Positivist.

The Positivists

A man is as old as he's feeling,

A woman as old as she looks.

How Old Are You?

ROSE TERRY COOKE

[1827-1892]

Yet courage, soul! nor hold thy
strength in vain,

In hope o'ercome the steeps God set
for thee;

For past the Alpine summits of great
pain,

Lieth thine Italy.¹

Beyond. Stanza 4

CHARLES B. FAIRBANKS

("AGUECHEEK")

[1827-1859]

Cleanliness is a great virtue; but
when it is carried to such an extent that
you cannot find your books and papers
which you left carefully arranged on
your table—when it gets to be a mon-
omania with man or woman—it be-
comes a bore.

*My Unknown Chum. Antwerp
and Brussels*

Slander, like Death, loves a shining
mark.²

Ibid. Napoleon the Third

Foreign travel ought to soften preju-
dices, religious or political, and liberal-
ize a man's mind; but how many there
are who seem to have travelled for the
purpose of getting up their rancour

¹ Hannibal, encouraging his men: Quarum
alterum latus Italiae sit. — LIVY [59 B.C.—
A.D. 17]: *Ab Urbe Condita Libri, XXI, 30, 5*

² See Edward Young, page 306a.

against all that is opposed to their no-
tions.

*My Unknown Chum. The Philo-
sophy of Foreign Travel*

FRANCIS MILES FINCH

[1827-1907]

These in the robings of glory,

Those in the gloom of defeat,

All with the battle-blood gory,

In the dusk of eternity meet:

Under the sod and the dew,

Waiting the judgment-day;

Under the laurel, the Blue,

Under the willow, the Gray.

The Blue and the Gray. Stanza 2

CHARLES ELIOT NORTON

[1827-1908]

I think that a knowledge of Greek
thought and life, and of the arts in
which the Greeks expressed their
thought and sentiment, essential to
high culture. A man may know every-
thing else, but without this knowledge
he remains ignorant of the best intel-
lectual and moral achievements of his
own race.

Letter to F. A. Tupper [1885]

Whatever your occupation may be
and however crowded your hours with
affairs, do not fail to secure at least a
few minutes every day for refreshment
of your inner life with a bit of poetry.

*Used by a Boston newspaper as
a heading for a column of re-
printed poems*

JOHN TOWNSEND
TROWBRIDGE

[1827-1916]

Men are polished, through act and
speech,

Each by each,

As pebbles are smoothed on the rolling
beach.

A Home Idyl

With years a richer life begins,
The spirit mellows:
Ripe age gives tone to violins,
Wine, and good fellows.

Three Worlds

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM

[1828-1889]

Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting
For fear of little men.

The Fairies. Stanza 1

ROBERT BARNABAS

BROUGH

[1828-1860]

My Lord Tomnoddy is thirty-four;
The Earl can last but a few years more.
My Lord in the Peers will take his
place:

Her Majesty's councils his words will
grace.

Office he'll hold and patronage sway;
Fortunes and lives he will vote away;
And what are his qualifications? —
ONE!

He's the Earl of Fitzdotterel's eldest
son.

My Lord Tomnoddy

ELIZABETH RUNDLE

CHARLES

[1828-1896]

To know how to say what other peo-
ple only think, is what makes men poets
and sages; and to dare to say what
others only dare to think, makes men
martyrs or reformers.

*Chronicles of the Schönberg-
Cotta Family, XIV*

GERALD MASSEY

[1828-1907]

Where our vanguard camps Today
Our rear shall march Tomorrow.

Today and Tomorrow

GEORGE MEREDITH

[1828-1913]

I expect that Woman will be the last
thing civilized by Man.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel
[1859]. Chap. 1

Who rises from prayer a better man,
his prayer is answered.

Ibid. Chap. 12

The sun is coming down to earth,
and the fields and the waters shout to
him golden shouts.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Kissing don't last: cookery do!

Ibid. Chap. 28

See ye not, Courtesy

Is the true Alchemy,

Turning to gold all it touches and tries?

The Song of Courtesy [1859]. IV

The old hound wags his shaggy tail,

And I know what he would say:

It's over the hills we'll bound, old
hound,

Over the hills, and away.

Over the Hills [1859]

I've studied men from my topsy-turvy

Close, and, I reckon, rather true.

Some are fine fellows: some, right
scurvy:

Most, a dash between the two.

Juggling Jerry [1859]. VII

Two of a trade, lass, never agree.

Ibid. IX

Life is but the pebble sunk;

Deeds, the circle growing!

The Head of Bran the Blest

[1860]. IV, Stanza 4

Not till the fire is dying in the grate,

Look we for any kinship with the stars.

Oh, wisdom never comes when it is gold,

And the great price we pay for it full
worth;

We have it only when we are half earth.

Modern Love [1862]. IV

And if I drink oblivion of a day,

So shorten I the stature of my soul.

Ibid. XII

The actors are, it seems, the usual
three:

Husband, and wife, and lover.

Ibid. XXV

That rarest gift
To Beauty, Common Sense.

Modern Love. XXXII

How many a thing which we cast to
the ground,
When others pick it up becomes a
gem!

Ibid. XLI

In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the
plot:

We are betrayed by what is false
within.

Ibid. XLIII

Their sense is with their senses all
mixed in,
Destroyed by subtleties these women
are!

Ibid. XLVIII

Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our
life!

Ibid. L

Into the breast that gives the rose
Shall I with shuddering fall?

The Spirit of Earth in Autumn

[1862]. Stanza 1

Earth knows no desolation.
She smells regeneration
In the moist breath of decay.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Cynicism is intellectual dandyism.

The Egoist [1879]. Chap. 7

In . . . the book of Egoism, it is
written, Possession without obligation
to the object possessed approaches
felicity.

Ibid. Chap. 14

On a starred night Prince Lucifer up-
rose.

Tired of his dark dominion swung the
fiend . . .

He reached a middle height, and at the
stars,

Which are the brain of heaven, he
looked, and sank.

Around the ancient track marched, rank
on rank,

The army of unalterable law.

Lucifer in Starlight [1883]

Enter these enchanted woods,
You who dare.

The Woods of Westernmain

[1883]. Stanza 1

She whom I love is hard to catch and
conquer,

Hard, but O the glory of the winning
were she won!

Love in the Valley [1883].

Stanza 2

Darker grows the valley, more and
more forgetting:

So were it with me if forgetting could
be willed.

Tell the grassy hollow that holds the
bubbling well-spring,

Tell it to forget the source that keeps
it filled.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Love that so desires would fain keep
her changeless;

Fain would fling the net, and fain have
her free.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Thence had he the laugh . . .

Broad as ten thousand beeves

At pasture.

The Spirit of Shakespeare [1883]

Civil limitation daunts

His utterance never; the nymphs blush,
not he.

An Orson of the Muse [Walt

Whitman] [1883]

A witty woman is a treasure; a witty
beauty is a power.

Diana of the Crossways

[1885]. Chap. 1

The well of true wit is truth itself.

Ibid.

Ireland gives England her soldiers,
her generals too.

Ibid. Chap. 2

With patient inattention hear him
prate.

Bellerophon [1887]. Stanza 4

Full lasting is the song, though he,

The singer, passes.

The Thrush in February

[1888]. Stanza 17

Cannon his name,

Cannon his voice, he came.

Napoleon [1891]. I

For Order's cause he laboured, as inclined
A soldier's training and his Euclid mind. . . .

That creature, woman, was the sofa soft,
When warriors their dusty armour doffed,
And read their manuals for the making truce
With rosy frailties framed to reproduce.

Napoleon. IX

Evermore shall tyrant Force
Beget the greater for its overthrow.

Ibid. XIII
For iron Winter held her firm;
Across her sky he laid his hand;
And bird he starved, he stiffened worm;
A sightless heaven, a shaven land.

Tardy Spring [1891]
Now the North wind ceases,
The warm South-west awakes,
The heavens are out in fleeces,
And earth's green banner shakes.

Ibid.
Sword of Common Sense! . . .
Bright, nimble of the marrow-nerve
To wield thy double edge, retort
Or hold the deadlier reserve.

Ode to the Comic Spirit [1892]

FITZ-JAMES O'BRIEN
[1828-1862]

The enchanted circle of the Upper
Ten.¹

*The Diamond Lens [1858].
Chap. 2*

It was of a famous vintage, that of
1848, a year when war and wine throve
together.

Ibid. Chap. 4

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI
[1828-1882]

The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven:
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even;

¹ See Haliburton, page 483b.

She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven.
*The Blessed Damozel [1850].
Stanza 1*

And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames.
Ibid. Stanza 7

I have been here before,
But when or how I can not tell;
I know the grass beyond the door,
The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around
the shore.

Sudden Light [1881]. Stanza 1
Still we say as we go, —
"Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day."

*The Cloud Confines [1881].
Stanza 1*

Was it a friend or foe that spread these
lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such
wise,
'Twas one of my most intimate en-
emies.

Fragment [1881]
A Sonnet is a moment's monument, —
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.

*The House of Life [1881].
Proem*

And though thy soul sail leagues and
leagues beyond, —
Still, leagues beyond those leagues,
there is more sea.

Ibid. 73, The Choice, III
Look in my face: my name is Might-
have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late,
Farewell.

Ibid. 97, A Superscription

GEORGE WALTER
THORNBURY
[1828-1876]

The fool that eats till he is sick must
fast till he is well,
The wooer who can flatter most will
bear away the belle.

The Jester's Sermon

HENRIK IBSEN

[1828-1906]

A lie, turned topsy-turvy, can be prinked and tinselled out, decked in plumage new and fine, till none knows its lean old carcass.

Peer Gynt [1867]. Act I

For fortune such as I've enjoyed I have to thank America. My amply furnished library I owe to Germany's later schools. From France, again, I get my waistcoats, my manners, and my spice of wit — from England an industrious hand, and keen sense for my own advantage. The Jew has taught me how to wait. Some taste for *dolce far niente* I have received from Italy — and one time, in a perilous pass, to eke the measure of my days, I had recourse to Swedish steel.

Ibid. Act IV

Marriage is a thing you've got to give your whole mind to.

The League of Youth [1869].

Act IV

These heroes of finance are like beads on a string — when one slips off, all the rest follow.

Ibid.

He has the luck to be unhampered by either character, or conviction, or social position; so that Liberalism is the easiest thing in the world for him.

Ibid. Act V

Look into any man's heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed.

Pillars of Society [1877].

Act III

The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom — they are the pillars of society.

Ibid. Act IV

There can be no freedom or beauty about a home life that depends on borrowing and debt.

A Doll's House [1879]. Act I

A barrister's profession is such an

uncertain thing, especially if he won't undertake unsavory cases.

A Doll's House. Act I

There are some people one loves best, and others whom one would almost always rather have as companions.

Ibid. Act II

To crave for happiness in this world is simply to be possessed by a spirit of revolt. What right have we to happiness?

Ghosts [1881]. Act I

It is not only what we have inherited from our fathers that exists again in us, but all sorts of old dead ideas and all kinds of old dead beliefs and things of that kind. They are not actually alive in us; but there they are dormant, all the same, and we can never be rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper and read it, I fancy I see ghosts creeping between the lines. There must be ghosts all over the world.

Ibid. Act II

I hold that man is in the right who is most closely in league with the future.

Letter to Georg Brandes

[January 3, 1882]

A community is like a ship; every one ought to be prepared to take the helm.

An Enemy of the People

[1882]. Act I

The most crying need in the humbler ranks of life is that they should be allowed some part in the direction of public affairs. That is what will develop their faculties and intelligence and self-respect.

Ibid. Act II

The public doesn't require any new ideas. The public is best served by the good, old-fashioned ideas it already has.

Ibid.

An editor cannot always act as he would prefer. He is often obliged to bow to the wishes of the public in unimportant matters. Politics are the most important thing in life — for a newspaper.

Ibid. Act III

The most dangerous enemy to truth

and freedom among us is the compact majority.

An Enemy of the People. Act. IV

You should never wear your best trousers when you go out to fight for freedom and truth.

Ibid. Act V
Rob the average man of his life-illusion, and you rob him of his happiness at the same stroke.

The Wild Duck [1884]. Act V

Vine-leaves in his hair.

Hedda Gabler [1890]. Act II

COUNT LYOF NIKOLAYE-
VITCH TOLSTOI

[1828-1910]

The Frenchman is conceited from supposing himself mentally and physically to be inordinately fascinating both to men and to women. An Englishman is conceited on the ground of being a citizen of the best-constituted state in the world, and also because he as an Englishman always knows what is the correct thing to do, and knows that everything that he, as an Englishman, does do is indisputably the correct thing. An Italian is conceited from being excitable and easily forgetting himself and other people. A Russian is conceited precisely because he knows nothing and cares to know nothing, since he does not believe it possible to know anything fully. A conceited German is the worst of them all, and the most hardened of all, and the most repulsive of all; for he imagines that he possesses the truth in a science of his own invention, which is to him absolute truth.

War and Peace [1865-1872].¹

Part IX, Chap. 10

The subject of history is the life of peoples and of humanity. To catch and pin down in words—that is, to describe directly the life, not only of humanity, but even of a single people, appears to be impossible.²

Ibid. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. i

¹ Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library Giant.

² See Francis Parkman, page 628b.

If the will of every man were free, that is, if every man could act as he chose, the whole of history would be a tissue of disconnected accidents.

War and Peace. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. 8

The most powerful weapon of ignorance—the diffusion of printed matter.

Ibid.

Time is infinite movement without one moment of rest.

Ibid. Chap. 10

All happy families resemble one another; every unhappy family is unhappy in its own fashion.

*Anna Karenina [1875-1876].¹
Part I, Chap. 1*

War on the one hand is such a terrible, such an atrocious, thing, that no man, especially no Christian man, has the right to assume the responsibility of beginning it.

Ibid. Part VIII, Chap. 15

Error is the force that welds men together; truth is communicated to men only by deeds of truth.

My Religion [1884]. Chap. 12

The happiness of men consists in life. And life is in labor.

*What Shall We Do Then?
[1886]. Chap. 38*

The vocation of every man and woman is to serve other people.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Note

The whole trade in the luxuries of life is brought into existence and supported by the requirements of women.

*The Kreutzer Sonata [1890].
Chap. 9*

His face was of that insipidly pleasing kind which women call “not bad-looking.”

Ibid. Chap. 19

The more is given the less the people will work for themselves, and the less

¹ Translated by NATHAN HASKELL DOLE [1852-1935].

they work the more their poverty will increase.¹

Help for the Starving. Part III
[January, 1892]

The only significance of life consists in helping to establish the kingdom of God; and this can be done only by means of the acknowledgment and profession of the truth by each one of us.

The Kingdom of God [1893].
Chap. 12

Art is a human activity having for its purpose the transmission to others of the highest and best feelings to which men have risen.

What Is Art? [1898]. Chap. 8

GEORGE WILLIAM CHILDS
[1829-1894]

Do not keep the alabaster boxes of your love and tenderness sealed up until your friends are dead. Fill their lives with sweetness. Speak approving, cheering words while their ears can hear them, and while their hearts can be thrilled and made happier by them.

A Creed

ROSCOE CONKLING
[1829-1888]

He will hew to the line of right, let the chips fall where they may.

Speech nominating General Grant for a third term, National Republican Convention, Chicago [June 5, 1880]

CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE
("MILES O'REILLY")
[1829-1868]

And if asked what state he hails from,
This our sole reply shall be,
"From near Appomattox Court-house,
With its famous apple-tree."²

A Bumper to Grant. Stanza 8

¹ If you stop supporting that crowd, it will support itself. — SENECA [8 B.C.-A.D. 65]: *Epistle 20*, 7

² Quoted by Roscoe Conkling in his speech nominating Grant for the Presidency, Republican Convention [June, 1880].

There's never a bond, old friend, like this, —

We have drunk from the same canteen!

The Canteen. Stanza 1

The constellation of O'Ryan, ignorantly and falsely spelled Orion.

Subtitle of poem, Irish Astronomy

JOSEPH JEFFERSON
[1829-1905]

God bless the little church around the corner.¹

In GEORGE MACADAM: The Little Church Around the Corner [1925]

SILAS WEIR MITCHELL
[1829-1914]

Death's but one more tomorrow.

Of One Who Seemed to Have Failed

Show me his friends and I the man shall know;

This wiser turn a larger wisdom lends:
Show me the books he loves and I shall know

The man far better than through mortal friends.

Books and the Man. Stanza 1

The first thing to be done by a biographer in estimating character is to examine the stubs of the victim's cheque-books.

Quoted in CUSHING: Life of Sir William Osler [1925]. Vol. I, Chap. 21, Page 583

JOSHUA DAVENPORT
ROBINSON
[1829-1866]

I shall see his toys and his empty chair,
And the horse he used to ride,

¹ Said after the death of George Holland, a well-loved old actor, in December, 1870. A certain New York rector declined to hold the funeral in his church and recommended Jefferson to "a little church around the corner." This was the Church of the Transfiguration, East 29th Street, popularly known ever since by that term of affection.

And they will speak with a silent speech
Of the little boy that died.

The Little Boy That Died.
Stanza 3

CARL SCHURZ
[1829-1906]

Ideals are like stars; you will not
succeed in touching them with your
hands. But like the seafaring man on
the desert of waters, you choose them
as your guides, and following them you
will reach your destiny.¹

Address, Faneuil Hall, Boston
[April 18, 1859]

You are underrating the President
[Lincoln]. I grant that he lacks higher
education and his manners are not in
accord with European conceptions of
the dignity of a chief magistrate. He
is a well-developed child of nature and
is not skilled in polite phrases and
poses. But he is a man of profound feel-
ing, correct and firm principles and in-
corruptible honesty. His motives are
unquestionable, and he possesses to a
remarkable degree the characteristic,
God-given trait of this people, sound
common sense.

Letter to Theodore Petrasch
[October, 1864]

Our country, right or wrong.² When
right, to be kept right; when wrong, to
be put right.

*Address, Anti-Imperialistic Con-
ference, Chicago [October 17,
1899]*

HENRY TIMROD
[1829-1867]

Spring, with that nameless pathos in
the air

Which dwells with all things fair,
Spring, with her golden suns and silver
rain,

Is with us once again.

Spring. Stanza 1

¹ See Emerson, page 507b.

² See Charles Churchill, page 362b.

There is no holier spot of ground
Than where defeated valor lies,
By mourning beauty crowned!

*Ode, Decorating the Graves of
the Confederate Dead, Magnolia
Cemetery, Charleston, South
Carolina [1867]. Stanza 5*

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER
[1829-1900]

To own a bit of ground, to scratch it
with a hoe, to plant seeds, and watch
the renewal of life,—this is the com-
monest delight of the race, the most
satisfactory thing a man can do.

My Summer in a Garden [1870].
Preliminary

Broad acres are a patent of nobility;
and no man but feels more of a man in
the world if he have a bit of ground
that he can call his own. However small
it is on the surface, it is four thousand
miles deep; and that is a very hand-
some property.

Ibid.

What a man needs in gardening is a
cast-iron back, with a hinge in it.

Ibid. Third Week

If you wish to save men from any
particular vice, set up a tremendous
cry of warning about some other, and
they will all give their special efforts to
the one to which attention is called.¹

Ibid. Tenth Week

If you do things by the job, you
are perpetually driven: the hours are
scourges. If you work by the hour, you
gently sail on the stream of Time,
which is always bearing you on to the
haven of Pay, whether you make any
effort, or not.

Ibid. Eleventh Week

The toad, without which no garden
would be complete.

Ibid. Thirteenth Week

¹ When classes are exasperated against each
other, the peace of the world is always kept
by striking a new note. Instantly the units
part, and form in a new order, and those
who were opposed are now side by side.—
EMERSON: *Progress of Culture* [1883]

True it is that politics makes strange
bedfellows.

My Summer in a Garden.

Fifteenth Week

What small potatoes we all are, com-
pared with what we might be!

Ibid.

Public opinion is stronger than the
legislature, and nearly as strong as the
ten commandments.

Ibid. Sixteenth Week

The thing generally raised on city
land is taxes.

Ibid.

CHARLES HAMILTON AÏDÉ

[1830-1906]

I sit beside my lonely fire
And pray for wisdom yet:
For calmness to remember
Or courage to forget.

Remember or Forget

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON

BARNARD ("CLARIBEL")

[1830-1869]

I cannot sing the old songs I sang long
years ago,

For heart and voice would fail me, and
foolish tears would flow.

*I Cannot Sing the Old Songs*¹

Take back the heart that thou gavest,
What is my anguish to thee?

Take back the freedom thou cravest,
Leaving the fetters to me.

Take Back the Heart

NOAH BROOKS

[1830-1903]

Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.
A blue trip slip for an eight cent fare,
A buff trip slip for a six cent fare,
A pink trip slip for a five cent fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.

¹ I can not sing the old songs now!

It is not that I deem them low;

'Tis that I can't remember how

They go.

C. S. CALVERLEY [1831-1884]: *Changed*

Punch, brothers, punch with care,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.
*Inspired by a notice to conduc-
tors, posted in New York horse-
cars*¹

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN

[1830-1897]

A Garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!

Rose plot,

Fringed pool,

Ferned grot —

The veriest school

Of Peace; and yet the fool

Contents that God is not —

Not God! in Gardens! when the eve is
cool?

Nay, but I have a sign:

'Tis very sure God walks in mine.

My Garden

EMILY DICKINSON²

[1830-1886]

This is my letter to the world,
That never wrote to me, —
The simple news that Nature told,
With simple majesty.

Part I, Life. Fly-leaf, Stanza 1

Success is counted sweetest

By those who ne'er succeed.

Ibid. I, Stanza 1

Our share of night to bear,

Our share of morning.

Ibid. II, Stanza 1

Here a star, and there a star,

Some lose their way.

Here a mist, and there a mist,

Afterwards — day!

Ibid. Stanza 2

If I can stop one heart from breaking;

I shall not live in vain;

If I can ease one life the aching,

Or cool one pain,

Or help one fainting robin

¹ The jingle attained celebrity following its publication in MARK TWAIN'S *Literary Nightmare* (*Punch, Brothers, Punch*) [1876]. An account of its origin is given in A. B. PAINE'S *Mark Twain* [1912], Vol. I, P. 555.

² *The Poems of Emily Dickinson*, edited by BIANCHI AND HAMPSON [1937].

Unto his nest again,
I shall not live in vain.

Part I, Life. VI

Much madness is divinest sense
To a discerning eye;
Much sense the starkest madness.
'Tis the majority
In this, as all, prevails.
Assent, and you are sane;
Demur, — you're straightway danger-
ous,
And handled with a chain.

Ibid. XI

The soul selects her own society,
Then shuts the door.

Ibid. XIII, Stanza 1

To fight aloud is very brave,
But gallanter, I know,
Who charge within the bosom,
The cavalry of woe.

Ibid. XVI, Stanza 1

I taste a liquor never brewed,
From tankards scooped in pearl.

Ibid. XX, Stanza 1

Inebriate of air am I,
And debauchee of dew,
Reeling, through endless summer days,
From inns of molten blue.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Till seraphs swing their snowy hats,
And saints to windows run,
To see the little tippler
Leaning against the sun!

Ibid. Stanza 4

He ate and drank the precious words,
His spirit grew robust;
He knew no more that he was poor,
Nor that his frame was dust.
He danced along the dingy days,
And this bequest of wings
Was but a book. What liberty
A loosened spirit brings.

Ibid. XXI

I'm nobody! Who are you?
Are you nobody, too?
Then there's a pair of us — don't tell!
They'd banish us, you know.

Ibid. XXVII, Stanza 1

How dreary to be somebody!
How public, like a frog

To tell your name the livelong day
To an admiring bog!

Part I, Life. XXVII, Stanza 2

Hope is the thing with feathers
That perches in the soul,
And sings the tune without the words,
And never stops at all.

Ibid. XXXII, Stanza 1

For each ecstatic instant
We must an anguish pay
In keen and quivering ratio
To the ecstasy.

Ibid. XXXVII, Stanza 1

The thought beneath so slight a film
Is more distinctly seen, —
As laces just reveal the surge,
Or mists the Apennine.

Ibid. XL

The soul unto itself
Is an imperial friend, —
Or the most agonizing spy
An enemy could send.

Ibid. XLI, Stanza 1

God gave a loaf to every bird,
But just a crumb to me.

Ibid. LIII, Stanza 1

Just lost when I was saved!
Just felt the world go by!
Just girt me for the onset with eternity,
When breath blew back,
And on the other side
I heard recede the disappointed tide!

Ibid. LXXXIII, Stanza 1

A word is dead
When it is said,
Some say.
I say it just
Begins to live
That day.

Ibid. LXXXIX

My life closed twice before its close;
It yet remains to see
If Immortality unveil
A third event to me.

So huge, so hopeless to conceive,
As these that twice befell.
Parting is all we know of heaven,
And all we need of hell.

Ibid. XCVI

We never know how high we are
Till we are called to rise;
And then, if we are true to plan,
Our stature touch the skies.

Part I, Life. XCVII, Stanza 1

There is no frigate like a book
To take us lands away,
Nor any coursers like a page
Of prancing poetry.

This traverse may the poorest take
Without oppress of toll;
How frugal is the chariot
That bears a human soul!

Ibid. XCIX

A bird came down the walk:
He did not know I saw;
He bit an angle-worm in halves
And ate the fellow, raw.

Part II, Nature. XXIII, Stanza 1

God made a little gentian;
It tried to be a rose
And failed, and all the summer laughed.

Ibid. XLVIII

Besides the autumn poets sing,
A few prosaic days
A little this side of the snow
And that side of the haze.

Ibid. XLIX, Stanza 1

The pedigree of honey
Does not concern the bee;
A clover, any time, to him
Is aristocracy.

Ibid. LVI

Some keep the Sabbath going to church;
I keep it staying at home,
With a bobolink for a chorister,
And an orchard for a dome.

Ibid. LVII, Stanza 1

I'll tell you how the sun rose, —
A ribbon at a time.
The steeples swam in amethyst,
The news like squirrels ran.

Ibid. LXXIII, Stanza 1

These are the days when birds come
back,
A very few, a bird or two,
To take a backward look.

Ibid. LXXVIII, Stanza 1

These are the days when skies put on
The old, old sophistries of June, —
A blue and gold mistake.

*Part II, Nature. LXXVIII,
Stanza 2*

The morns are meeker than they were,
The nuts are getting brown;
The berry's cheek is plumper,
The rose is out of town.

Ibid. LXXIX, Stanza 1

The sky is low, the clouds are mean,
A travelling flake of snow
Across a barn or through a rut
Debates if it will go.

A narrow wind complains all day
How some one treated him;
Nature, like us, is sometimes caught
Without her diadem.

Ibid. LXXX

There's a certain slant of light,
On winter afternoons,
That oppresses, like the weight
Of cathedral tunes.

Ibid. LXXXII, Stanza 1

Alter? When the hills do.
Falter? When the sun
Question if his glory
Be the perfect one.

Part III, Love. III, Stanza 1

Elysium is as far as to
The very nearest room,
If in that room a friend await
Felicity or doom.

Ibid. IV, Stanza 1

"Going to him! Happy letter! Tell
him —

Tell him the page I didn't write;
Tell him I only said the syntax,
And left the verb and pronoun out."

Ibid. XXIII, Stanza 1

Love is anterior to life,
Posterior to death,
Initial of creation, and
The exponent of breath.

Ibid. XXXVII

Heart, we will forget him!
You and I, to-night!
You may forget the warmth he gave,
I will forget the light.

XLVII, Stanza 1

That short, potential stir
That each can make but once,
That bustle so illustrious
'Tis almost consequence,

Is the *éclat* of death.
Oh, thou unknown renown
That not a beggar would accept,
Had he the power to spurn!

Part IV, Time and Eternity. XIII

I never saw a moor,
I never saw the sea;
Yet know I how the heather looks,
And what a wave must be.

I never spoke with God,
Nor visited in heaven;
Yet certain am I of the spot
As if the chart were given.

Ibid. XVII

The sweeping up the heart,
And putting love away
We shall not want to use again
Until eternity.

Ibid. XXII, Stanza 2

Afraid? Of whom am I afraid?
Not death; for who is he?
The porter of my father's lodge
As much abasheth me.

Ibid. XXIV, Stanza 1

Because I could not stop for Death,
He kindly stopped for me;
The carriage held but just ourselves
And Immortality.

Ibid. XXVII, Stanza 1

If I shouldn't be alive
When the robins come,
Give the one in red cravat
A memorial crumb.

Ibid. XXXVII, Stanza 1

Adventure most unto itself
The Soul condemned to be;
Attended by a Single Hound —
Its own Identity.

Part V, The Single Hound. I

Glory is that bright tragic thing,
That for an instant
Means Dominion,
Warms some poor name
That never felt the sun,

Gently replacing
In oblivion.

Part V, The Single Hound. XX
This quiet Dust was Gentlemen and
Ladies,
And Lads and Girls;
Was laughter and ability and sighing,
And frocks and curls.

Ibid. LXXIV

Eden is that old-fashioned House
We dwell in every day,
Without suspecting our abode
Until we drive away.

Ibid. CVIII

Of course I prayed —
And did God care?
He cared as much
As on the air
A bird had stamped her foot
And cried "Give me!"

*Part VI, Further Poems. 2,
XXXVIII, Stanza 1*

A bayonet's contrition
Is nothing to the Dead!

*Part VII, Additional Poems. 1, I,
Stanza 4*

I thought that nature was enough
Till human nature came,
But that the other did absorb
As firmament a flame.

New Poems.¹ 149, Stanza 1

I tasted careless then.
I did not know the wine
Came once a world, did you?
Oh, had you told me so,
This thirst would blister easier now!

Ibid. 292, Stanza 3

The dying is a trifle, past,
But living — this include
The dying multifold without
The respite to be dead.

Ibid. 305, Stanza 2

But blossom were I,
I would rather be
Thy moment
Than a bee's eternity.

Ibid. 311, Stanza 2

The poets light but lamps,
Themselves go out;

¹ *Bolts of Melody* [1945] edited by MABEL LOOMIS TODD AND MILLICENT TODD BINGHAM.

The wicks they stimulate,
If vital light

Inhere as do the suns,
Each age a lens
Disseminating their
Circumference.

New Poems. 432

If I read a book and it makes my whole body so cold no fire can ever warm me, I know that is poetry. If I feel physically as if the top of my head were taken off, I know that is poetry. These are the only ways I know it. Is there any other way?

Quoted in Life and Letters of Emily Dickinson [1924], by MARTHA GILBERT DICKINSON BIANCHI

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE

[1830–1886]

I see the cloud-born squadrons of the gale,
Their lines of rain like glittering spears deprest.

A Storm in the Distance. Stanza 1

JAMES PROCTOR KNOTT

[1830–1911]

Duluth! The word fell upon my ear with a peculiar and indescribable charm, like the gentle murmur of a low fountain stealing forth in the midst of roses, or the soft sweet accent of an angel's whisper in the bright, joyous dream of sleeping innocence. 'Twas the name for which my soul had panted for years, as the hart panteth for the water-brooks.¹

Speech on the St. Croix & Bay-field Railroad Bill, U. S. House of Representatives [January 27, 1871]

¹ Congressman Knott's ironic eulogy of Duluth—then a mere wilderness village—helped to defeat the railroad bill and, paradoxically, furnished Duluth its title of "zenith city of the unsalted seas."

CHRISTINA GEORGINA
ROSSETTI

[1830–1894]

Hope is like a harebell trembling from its birth,

Love is like a rose the joy of all the earth,

Faith is like a lily lifted high and white,
Love is like a lovely rose the world's delight.

Harebells and sweet lilies show a thornless growth,

But the rose with all its thorns excels them both.

Hope Is Like a Harebell

Does the road wind up-hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end.

Up-Hill [1861]. Stanza 1

My heart is like a singing bird.

A Birthday [1861]. Stanza 1

When I am dead, my dearest,

Sing no sad songs for me;

Plant thou no roses at my head,

Nor shady cypress tree.

Song [1862]. Stanza 1

I shall not see the shadows,

I shall not feel the rain.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land.

Remember [1862]

Better by far you should forget and smile

Than that you should remember and be sad.

Ibid.

All earth's full rivers can not fill
The sea, that drinking thirsteth still.

By the Sea

One day in the country

Is worth a month in town.

Summer

O Earth, lie heavily upon her eyes;
Seal her sweet eyes weary of watching,
Earth.

Rest [1862]

Silence more musical than any song.

Ibid.

In the bleak mid-winter

Frosty wind made moan,

Earth stood hard as iron,

Water like a stone;
Snow had fallen, snow on snow,
Snow on snow,
In the bleak mid-winter,
Long ago.

Mid-Winter

ALEXANDER SMITH

[1830-1867]

Some books are drenched sands
On which a great soul's wealth lies all
in heaps,
Like a wrecked argosy.

A Life Drama [1853]. *Sc. 2*
Like a pale martyr in his shirt of fire.

Ibid.

In winter, when the dismal rain
Came down in slanting lines,
And Wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.

Ibid.

A poem round and perfect as a star.

Ibid.

The saddest thing that can befall a soul
Is when it loses faith in God and
woman.

Ibid. Sc. 12

The soul of man is like the rolling
world,
One half in day, the other dipt in night;
The one has music and the flying cloud,
The other, silence and the wakeful
stars.

Horton

Each time we love,
We turn a nearer and a broader mark
To that keen archer, Sorrow, and he
strikes.

A Boy's Dream

Time has fallen asleep in the after-
noon sunshine.

Dreamthorp [1863]. *First Essay*

It is not of so much consequence
what you say, as how you say it. Mem-
orable sentences are memorable on ac-
count of some single irradiating word.

Ibid. On the Writing of Essays

The world is not so much in need
of new thoughts as that when thought
grows old and worn with usage it
should, like current coin, be called in,

and, from the mint of genius, reissued
fresh and new.

*Dreamthorp. On the
Writing of Essays*

Death is the ugly fact which Nature
has to hide, and she hides it well.

*Ibid. Of Death and the
Fear of Dying*

Everything is sweetened by risk.

Ibid.

In life there is nothing more unex-
pected and surprising than the arrivals
and departures of pleasure. If we find
it in one place today, it is vain to seek
it there tomorrow. You can not lay a
trap for it.

Ibid.

A man's real possession is his mem-
ory. In nothing else is he rich, in noth-
ing else is he poor.

Ibid.

Scotland had invaded England more
than once, but the blue bonnets never
went over the border¹ so triumphantly
as when they did so in the shape of
songs and ballads.

Ibid. William Dunbar

Just consider what a world this would
be if ruled by the best thoughts of men
of letters! Ignorance would die at once,
war would cease, taxation would be
lightened, not only every Frenchman,
but every man in the world, would have
his hen in the pot.²

Ibid. Men of Letters

To be occasionally quoted is the only
fame I care for.

Ibid.

A man gazing on the stars is pro-
verbially at the mercy of the puddles
on the road.

Ibid.

Trifles make up the happiness or the
misery of mortal life. The majority of
men slip into their graves without hav-
ing encountered on their way thither

¹ When the Blue Bonnets came over the
Border. — SCOTT: *The Monastery*. [1820],
Chap. 25, *Border Ballad*

² See Henry IV, page 115a-115b.
A chicken in every pot. — *Republican cam-
paign slogan* [1932]

any signal catastrophe or exaltation of fortune or feeling.

Dreamthorp. Men of Letters

The skin of the man of letters is peculiarly sensitive to the bite of the critical mosquito; and he lives in a climate in which such mosquitoes swarm. He is seldom stabbed to the heart — he is often killed by pin-pricks.

Ibid.

Every man's road in life is marked by the graves of his personal likings.

Ibid. On the Importance of a Man to Himself

In the wide arena of the world, failure and success are not accidents as we so frequently suppose, but the strictest justice. If you do your fair day's work, you are certain to get your fair day's wage — in praise or pudding, whichever happens to suit your taste.

Ibid.

The great man is the man who does a thing for the first time.

Ibid.

How deeply seated in the human heart is the liking for gardens and gardening.¹

Ibid. Books and Gardens

A man does not plant a tree for himself, he plants it for posterity.

Ibid.

A good portrait is a kind of biography, and neither painter nor biographer can carry out his task satisfactorily unless he be admitted behind the scenes.

Ibid. On Vagabonds

CHARLES STUART
CALVERLEY
[1831-1884]

I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told,
Not to thy credit!

Ode to Tobacco. Stanza 2

I sit alone at present, dreaming darkly
of a Dun.

In the Gloaming

¹ See Charles Dudley Warner, page 644b.

The farmer's daughter hath soft brown
hair

(Butter and eggs and a pound of
cheese)

And I met with a ballad, I can't say
where,

That wholly consisted of lines like
these.

*Ballad, after William Morris
[The Auld Wife]. Part I,
Stanza 6*

And this song is considered a perfect
gem,

And as to the meaning, it's what you
please.

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 4

Mine was a joke for the ages;

Full of intricate meaning and pith;

A feast for your scholars and sages —

How it would have rejoiced Sydney
Smith!

'Tis such thoughts that ennoble a
mortal;

And, singling him out from the herd,

Fling wide immortality's portal —

— But what was the word?

Flight. Stanza 9

As the flight of a bird in the air

Is the flight of a joke.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Forever; 'tis a single word!

Our rude forefathers deemed it two:

Can you imagine so absurd

A view?

Forever

When the forest-nymphs are beading

Fern and flower with silvery dew

My infallible proceeding

Is to wake, and think of you.

The 14th of February

MARY MAPES DODGE
[1831-1905]

Whimpy, little Whimpy,

Cried so much one day,

His grandma couldn't stand it,

And his mother ran away.

Little Whimpy. Stanza 1

Whenever a snowflake leaves the sky,

It turns and turns to say "Good-by!

Good-by, dear clouds, so cool and
gray!"

Then lightly travels on its way.

Snowflakes

Life is a mystery as deep as ever death
can be;

Yet oh, how sweet it is to us, this life
we live and see!

The Two Mysteries. Stanza 3

But I believe that God is overhead;
And as life is to the living, so death is to
the dead.

Ibid. Stanza 5

JAMES ABRAM GARFIELD

[1831-1881]

Fellow-citizens! God reigns, and the
Government at Washington still lives!

*Speech on Assassination of
Lincoln, New York [April 15,
1865]*

For mere vengeance I would do nothing.
This nation is too great to look for
mere revenge. But for the security of
the future I would do everything.

Ibid.

I am not willing that this discussion
should close without mention of the
value of a true teacher. Give me a log
hut, with only a simple bench, Mark
Hopkins¹ on one end and I on the
other, and you may have all the build-
ings, apparatus and libraries without
him.

*Address to Williams College
Alumni, New York [December
28, 1871]*²

HELEN HUNT JACKSON

[1831-1885]

O suns and skies and clouds of June,
And flowers of June together,

¹ Mark Hopkins [1802-1887], president of
Williams College [1836-1872], and president
of the American Board of Commissioners for
Foreign Missions [1857-1881].

For Education is, Making Men;

So is it now, so was it when

Mark Hopkins sat on one end of a log
And James Garfield sat on the other.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871-1943]:
Education

² In BURKE A. HINSDALE: *President Gar-
field and Education* [1882], P. 43.

Ye cannot rival for one hour
October's bright blue weather.

October's Bright Blue Weather.

Stanza 1

Find me the men on earth who care

Enough for faith or creed today

To seek a barren wilderness

For simple liberty to pray.

The Pilgrim Forefathers. Stanza 5

On the king's gate the moss grew gray;

The king came not. They called him
dead

And made his eldest son one day

Slave in his father's stead.

Coronation. Stanza 10

Oh, write of me, not "Died in bitter
pains,"

But "Emigrated to another star!"

Emigravit

Father, I scarcely dare to pray,

So clear I see, now it is done,

How I have wasted half my day,

And left my work but just begun.

A Last Prayer. Stanza 1

My body, eh. Friend Death, how now?

Why all this tedious pomp of writ?

Thou hast reclaimed it sure and slow

For half a century, bit by bit.

Habeas Corpus.¹ Stanza 1

There is nothing so skilful in its own
defence as imperious pride.

Ramona [1884]. *Chap. 13*

Wounded vanity knows when it is
mortally hurt; and limps off the field,
piteous, all disguises thrown away. But
pride carries its banner to the last.

Ibid.

There cannot be found in the animal
kingdom a bat, or any other creature, so
blind in its own range of circumstance
and connection, as the greater majority
of human beings are in the bosoms of
their families.

Ibid.

That indescribable expression peculiar
to people who hope they have not
been asleep, but know they have.

Ibid. Chap. 14

¹ Her last poem, left unfinished.

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER
LYTTON, EARL OF LYTTON
("OWEN MEREDITH")¹

[1831-1891]

Love thou the rose, yet leave it on its
stem.²

The Wanderer [1857]. *Prologue*,
Part I, 19

But I am sick of all the din

That's made in praising Verdi,

Who only know a violin

Is not a hurdy-gurdy.

The Wanderer in France.

"*Prensus in Aegaeo*"

My life is a torn book. But at the end

A little page, quite fair, is saved, my
friend,

Where thou didst write thy name.

The Wanderer in Holland.

Jacqueline

The heart of a man's like that delicate
weed

Which requires to be trampled on,
boldly indeed,

Ere it gives forth the fragrance you
wish to extract.

Lucile [1860]. *Part I*, *Canto 1*, IV

Whene'er I hear French spoken as I
approve,

I feel myself quietly falling in love.

Ibid. *Canto 2*, XII

We may live without poetry, music and
art;

We may live without conscience and
live without heart;

We may live without friends; we may
live without books;

But civilized man can not live without
cooks.

Ibid. XIX

He may live without books, — what is
knowledge but grieving?

He may live without hope, — what is
hope but deceiving?

He may live without love, — what is
passion but pining?

¹ Lord Lytton, the Viceroy, who still lives
in the literary hall of fame as the author of
Lucile — a vast, stale Victorian piece of po-
etry. — WILLIAM E. WOODWARD: *Meet Gen-
eral Grant* [1928], *Part 4*, *Chap. 30*

² See Emerson, page 504a.

But where is the man that can live
without dining?

Lucile. Part I, Canto 2, XXIV

The face the most fair to our vision
allowed

Is the face we encounter and lose in the
crowd.

The thought that most thrills our ex-
istence is one

Which, before we can frame it in lan-
guage, is gone.

Ibid. Canto 5, I

Ay, there are some good things in life,
that fall not away with the rest.

And, of all best things upon earth, I
hold that a faithful friend is the
best.

Last Words of a Sensitive

Second-Rate Poet

Talk not of genius baffled. Genius is
master of man.

Genius does what it must, and talent
does what it can.

Ibid.

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN

[1831-1888]

The only good Indians I ever saw
were dead.¹

Remark at Fort Cobb, Indian
Territory [January, 1869]

ROWLAND HOWARD

[*Floruit* 1876]

Waste not, want not, is a maxim I would
teach.

Let your watchword be dispatch, and
practise what you preach;

Do not let your chances like sunbeams
pass you by,

For you never miss the water till the
well runs dry.

*You Never Miss the Water*²

¹ Edward Sylvester Ellis [1840-1916] re-
ported that after Custer's fight with Black
Kettle's band of Cheyenne Indians, the Co-
manche Chief Toch-a-way (Turtle Dove)
was presented to General Sheridan. The Indian
said: "Me Toch-a-way, me good Indian." The
General's reply, as reported by Ellis, is given
in the text; the phrase is more often heard in
the version "The only good Indian is a dead
Indian."

² In *Peterson's Magazine*, 1876.

LOUISA MAY ALCOTT

[1832-1888]

Christmas won't be Christmas without any presents.

Little Women [1868]. Chap. 1.
A little kingdom I possess,
Where thoughts and feelings dwell;
And very hard the task I find
Of governing it well.

Quoted in EDNAH D. CHENEY:

Louisa May Alcott, Her Life, Letters, and Journals [1889].

Chap. 3, *My Kingdom*,¹ Stanza 1

I do not ask for any crown
But that which all may win;
Nor try to conquer any world
Except the one within.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I had a pleasant time with my mind,
for it was happy.

Ibid.

Resolved to take Fate by the throat
and shake a living out of her.

Ibid.

For such as he there is no death; —
His life the eternal life commands;
Above man's aims his nature rose.
The wisdom of a just content
Made one small spot a continent,
And tuned to poetry Life's prose.²

Ibid. Chap. 7, *Thoreau's Flute*,³

Stanza 2

My definition [of a philosopher] is
of a man up in a balloon, with his family
and friends holding the ropes which
confine him to earth and trying to haul
him down.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Now I am beginning to live a little,
and feel less like a sick oyster at low tide.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Philosophers sit in their sylvan hall
And talk of the duties of man,
Of Chaos and Cosmos, Hegel and Kant,
With the Oversoul well in the van;
All on their hobbies they amble away

¹ Written at the age of thirteen.

² The word "tuned" is frequently misprinted as "turned."

³ In *The Atlantic Monthly*, September, 1863.

And a terrible dust they make;
Disciples devout both gaze and adore,
As daily they listen and bake.

*Philosophers*¹

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN

[1832-1911]

Backward, turn backward, O Time, in
your flight,

Make me a child again just for to-
night!

Rock Me to Sleep [1860].

Stanza 1

Behold, we live through all things —
famine, thirst,

Bereavement, pain; all grief and
misery,

All woe and sorrow; life inflicts its
worst

On soul and body — but we can not die,
Though we be sick, and tired, and faint,
and worn, —

Lo, all things can be borne!

Endurance. Stanza 5

Unremembered and afar
I watched you as I watched a star,
Through darkness struggling into view,
And loved you better than you knew.

Left Behind. Stanza 5

Let all unselfish spirits heed
The story of Johnny Appleseed.
He had another and prouder name
In far New England, whence he came,
But by this title, and this alone,
Was the kindly wanderer loved and
known.

*Johnny Appleseed.*² Stanza 1

Carve not upon a stone when I am dead
The praises which remorseful mourners
give

¹ Quoted in FLORENCE WHITING BROWN:
Alcott and the Concord School of Philosophy
[1926], P. 46.

² John Chapman [1774-1847].

Remember Johnny Appleseed,
All ye who love the apple;
He served his kind by Word and Deed,
In God's grand greenwood chapel.

WILLIAM HENRY VENABLE [1836-1918]:

Johnny Appleseed, St. 25

See Vachel Lindsay, page 903b.

To women's graves — a tardy recompense —

But speak them while I live.¹

Till Death. Stanza 6

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD

[1832–1904]

Shall any gazer see with mortal eyes,
Or any searcher know by mortal mind?
Veil after veil will lift — but there must be

Veil upon veil behind.

The Light of Asia [1879].
Book VIII

Weep awhile, if ye are fain, —
Sunshine still must follow rain;
Only not at death, for death,
Now I know, is that first breath
Which our souls draw when we enter
Life, which is of all life centre.

After Death In Arabia

Nor ever once ashamed

So we be named

Press-men; Slaves of the Lamp; Servants of Light.

The Tenth Muse. Stanza 18

Not an eye, however dull,
But seems — somewhere — beautiful.

Facies Non Omnibus Una

We are they who will not take
From palace, priest, or code,
A meaner Law than "Brotherhood" —
A lower Lord than God.

*Armageddon: A War Song of
the Future. Stanza 4*

¹ I fancy when I go to rest some one will
bring to light

Some kindly word or goodly act long buried
out of sight;

But, if it's all the same to you, just give to
me, instead,

The bouquets while I'm living and the knocking
when I'm dead.

LOUIS EDWIN THAYER [1878–]:
Of Post-Mortem Praises, St. 1

If with pleasure you are viewing any work a
man is doing,

If you like him or you love him, tell him now.

Do not wait till life is over and he's under-
neath the clover,

For he cannot read his tombstone when he's
dead!

BERTON BRALEY [1882–]: *Do It
Now, St. 1 and 2*

Somewhere there waiteth in this world
of ours

For one lone soul, another lonely soul —
Each chasing each through all the
weary hours,

And meeting strangely at one sudden
goal;

Then blend they — like green leaves
with golden flowers,

Into one beautiful and perfect whole —
And life's long night is ended, and the
way

Lies open onward to eternal day.¹

Destiny

We are the voices of the wandering
wind,

Which moan for rest and rest can never
find;

Lo! as the wind is, so is mortal life,
A moan, a sigh, a sob, a storm, a strife.

The Deva's Song

WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE

[1832–1913]

Their Lent is over, and their Easter
won.

Death

I am quite sure he thinks that I am
God —

Since he is God on whom each one de-
pends

For life and all things that His bounty
sends —

My dear old dog, most constant of all
friends.

Cluny

LEWIS CARROLL
(CHARLES LUTWIDGE

DODGSON)

[1832–1898]

All in the golden afternoon

Full leisurely we glide

For both our oars, with little skill

By little arms are plied

¹ A sublime hope cheers ever the faithful
heart, that elsewhere, in other regions of the
universal powers, souls are now acting, endur-
ing and daring, which can love us, and which
we can love. — EMERSON: *Friendship* [1841]

While little hands make vain pretence
Our wanderings to guide.

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland
[1865]. Introduction,
Stanza 1

"What is the use of a book," thought
Alice, "without pictures or conversa-
tions?"

Ibid. Chap. 1

Do cats eat bats? . . . Do bats eat
cats?

Ibid.

Curiouser and curiouser!

Ibid. Chap. 2

How doth the little crocodile
Improve his shining tail,
And pour the waters of the Nile
On every golden scale! ¹

How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws!

Ibid.

"I'll be judge, I'll be jury," said
cunning old Fury; "I'll try the whole
cause, and condemn you to death."

Ibid. Chap. 3

Oh my fur and whiskers!

Ibid. Chap. 4

"I can't explain *myself*, I'm afraid,
sir," said Alice, "because I'm not my-
self, you see."

"I don't see," said the Caterpillar.

Ibid. Chap. 5

"You are old, Father William," the
young man said,

"And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your
head —

Do you think, at your age, it is right?" ²

Ibid. Stanza 1

"In my youth," said his father, "I took
to the law,

And argued each case with my wife;
And the muscular strength, which it
gave to my jaw,
Has lasted the rest of my life."

Ibid. Stanza 6

"I have answered three questions, and
that is enough,"

¹ See Isaac Watts, page 302b.

² See Southey, page 426a.

Said his father. "Don't give yourself
airs!

Do you think I can listen all day to
such stuff?

Be off, or I'll kick you down-stairs!"

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland.

Chap. 5, Stanza 8

"I shall sit here," he said, "on and off,
for days and days."

Ibid. Chap. 6

"If everybody minded their own
business," said the Duchess in a hoarse
growl, "the world would go round a deal
faster than it does."

Ibid.

"Talking of axes," said the Duchess,
"chop off her head!"

Ibid.

Speak roughly to your little boy,

And beat him when he sneezes:

He only does it to annoy,

Because he knows it teases.

Ibid.

"All right," said the Cat; and this
time it vanished quite slowly, begin-
ning with the end of the tail, and end-
ing with the grin, which remained some
time after the rest of it had gone.

Ibid.

"Then you should say what you
mean," the March Hare went on.

"I do," Alice hastily replied; "at
least — at least I mean what I say —
that's the same thing, you know."

"Not the same thing a bit!" said the
Hatter. "Why, you might just as well
say that 'I see what I eat' is the same
thing as 'I eat what I see'!"

Ibid. Chap. 7

"It was the *best* butter," the March
Hare meekly replied.

Ibid.

Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly,
Like a tea-tray in the sky.

Ibid.

"Take some more tea," the March
Hare said to Alice, very earnestly.

"I've had nothing yet," Alice replied
in an offended tone: "so I can't take
more."

"You mean you can't take *less*," said the Hatter: "it's very easy to take *more* than nothing."

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland.

Chap. 7

They drew all manner of things — everything that begins with an M . . . , such as mouse-traps, and the moon, and memory, and muchness — you know you say things are "much of a muchness."

Ibid.

The Queen turned crimson with fury, and after glaring at her for a moment like a wild beast, began screaming, "Off with her head! Off with —"

Ibid. Chap. 8

"Tut, tut, child," said the Duchess. "Everything's got a moral if only you can find it."

Ibid. Chap. 9

And the moral of that is — "Oh, 'tis love, 'tis love, that makes the world go round!"

Ibid.

Take care of the sense and the sounds will take care of themselves.

Ibid.

"We called him Tortoise because he taught us," said the Mock Turtle angrily. "Really you are very dull!"

Ibid.

"Reeling and Writhing, of course, to begin with," the Mock Turtle replied, "and the different branches of Arithmetic — Ambition, Distraction, Uglification, and Derision."

Ibid.

"Will you walk a little faster?" said a whiting to a snail,

"There's a porpoise close behind us, and he's treading on my tail."

Ibid. Chap. 10

"Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, will you join the dance?"

Ibid.

"The further off from England the nearer is to France —

Then turn not pale, beloved snail, but come and join the dance."

Ibid. Stanza 3

'Tis the voice of the Lobster: I heard him declare

"You have baked me too brown, I must sugar my hair."¹

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland.

Chap. 10, Stanza 3

Soup of the evening, beautiful soup!

Ibid.

Sentence first — verdict afterwards.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Child of the pure, unclouded brow

And dreaming eyes of wonder!

Though time be fleet and I and thou

Are half a life asunder,

Thy loving smile will surely hail

The love-gift of a fairy-tale.

Alice Through the Looking-Glass [1872]. *Introduction,*

Stanza 1

"The horror of that moment," the King went on, "I shall never, *never* forget!"

"You will, though," the Queen said, "if you don't make a memorandum of it."

Ibid. Chap. 1

'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves

Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;

All mimsy were the borogoves,

And the mome raths outgrabe.

Ibid. Jabberwocky, Stanza 1

"Beware the Jabberwock, my son!

The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!

Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun

The frumious Bandersnatch!"

Ibid. Stanza 2

And, as in uffish thought he stood,

The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,

Came whiffing through the tulgey wood,

And burred as it came!

Ibid. Stanza 4

One, two! One, two! And through and through

The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!

He left it dead, and with its head

He went galumphing back.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?

Come to my arms, my beamish boy!

¹ See Isaac Watts, page 302b.

O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!"
He chortled in his joy.

Alice Through the Looking-Glass.

Chap. I, Jabberwocky, Stanza 6

Curtsey while you're thinking what
to say. It saves time.

Ibid. Chap. 2

"Now! Now!" cried the Queen.
"Faster! Faster!"

Ibid.

"A slow sort of country!" said the
Queen. "Now, *here*, you see, it takes all
the running you can do, to keep in the
same place. If you want to get some-
where else, you must run at least twice
as fast as that!"

Ibid.

Speak in French when you can't
think of the English for a thing — turn
out your toes when you walk — and re-
member who you are!

Ibid.

"If you think we're wax-works," he
said, "you ought to pay, you know.
Wax-works weren't made to be looked
at for nothing. Nohow!"

Ibid. Chap. 4

"Contrariwise," continued Tweedle-
dee, "if it was so, it might be; and if it
were so, it would be; but as it isn't, it
ain't. That's logic."

Ibid.

The sun was shining on the sea,
Shining with all his might:
He did his very best to make
The billows smooth and bright —
And this was odd, because it was
The middle of the night.

*Ibid. The Walrus and the
Carpenter, Stanza 1*

The Walrus and the Carpenter
Were walking close at hand:
They wept like anything to see
Such quantities of sand:

"If this were only cleared away,"
They said, "it would be grand!"

Ibid. Stanza 4

"If seven maids with seven mops
Swept it for half a year,
Do you suppose," the Walrus said,
"That they could get it clear?"

"I doubt it," said the Carpenter,
And shed a bitter tear.

*Alice Through the Looking-
Glass. Chap. 4, The Walrus and
the Carpenter, Stanza 5*

"O Oysters, come and walk with us!"
The Walrus did beseech.

"A pleasant walk, a pleasant talk,
Along the briny beach."

Ibid. Stanza 6

And thick and fast they came at last,
And more, and more, and more —
All hopping through the frothy waves,
And scrambling to the shore.

Ibid. Stanza 9

"The time has come," the Walrus said,
"To talk of many things:

Of shoes — and ships — and sealing-
wax —

Of cabbages — and kings —
And why the sea is boiling hot —
And whether pigs have wings."

Ibid. Stanza 11

"But wait a bit," the Oysters cried,

"Before we have our chat;
For some of us are out of breath,
And all of us are fat!"

Ibid. Stanza 12

The Carpenter said nothing but
"The butter's spread too thick!"

Ibid. Stanza 16

"I weep for you," the Walrus said:

"I deeply sympathize."
With sobs and tears he sorted out
Those of the largest size,
Holding his pocket-handkerchief
Before his streaming eyes.

Ibid. Stanza 17

But answer came there none —
And this was scarcely odd, because
They'd eaten every one.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Twopence a week, and jam every
other day.

Ibid. Chap. 5

"The rule is, jam to-morrow, and
jam yesterday — but never jam to-
day."

"It must come sometimes to 'jam to-
day,'" Alice objected.

"No, it can't," said the Queen. "It's

jam every other day: to-day isn't any other day, you know."

Alice Through the Looking-Glass.

Chap. 5

"It's a poor sort of memory that only works backwards," the Queen remarked.

Ibid.

Consider anything, only don't cry!

Ibid.

"There's no use trying," she said: "one *can't* believe impossible things."

"I daresay you haven't had much practice," said the Queen. "When I was your age, I always did it for half-an-hour a day. Why, sometimes I've believed as many as six impossible things before breakfast."

Ibid.

They gave it me—for an un-birthday present.

Ibid. Chap. 6

"But 'glory' doesn't mean 'a nice knock-down argument,'" Alice objected.

"When *I* use a word," Humpty Dumpty said, in rather a scornful tone, "it means just what I choose it to mean—neither more nor less."

"The question is," said Alice, "whether you *can* make words mean so many different things."

"The question is," said Humpty Dumpty, "which is to be master—that's all."

Ibid.

It's as large as life and twice as natural.

Ibid. Chap. 7

His answer trickled through my head,
Like water through a sieve.

Ibid. Chap. 8

What's the French for fiddle-de-dee?

Ibid. Chap. 9

It isn't etiquette to cut any one you've been introduced to. Remove the joint!

Ibid.

He would answer to "Hi!" or to any loud cry

Such as "Fry me!" or "Fritter my wig!"
To "What-you-may-call-um!" or

"What-was-his-name!"

But especially "Thing-um-a-jig!"

The Hunting of the Snark [1876].

Fit I, Stanza 9

"What's the good of Mercator's North Poles and Equators,

Tropics, Zones and Meridian Lines?"

So the Bellman would cry: and the crew would reply

"They are merely conventional signs!"

Ibid. Fit II, Stanza 3

It frequently-breakfasts at five-o'clock tea,

And dines on the following day.

Ibid. Stanza 17

There was silence supreme! Not a shriek, not a scream,

Scarcely even a howl or a groan,

As the man they called "Ho!" told his story of woe

In an antediluvian tone.

Ibid. Fit III, Stanza 3

It is this, it is this that oppresses my soul.

Ibid. Stanza 11

And my heart is like nothing so much as a bowl

Brimming over with quivering curds.

Ibid.

You may charge me with murder—or want of sense—

(We are all of us weak at times):

But the slightest approach to a false pretence

Was never among my crimes!

Ibid. Fit IV, Stanza 4

They sought it with thimbles, they sought it with care;

They pursued it with forks and hope;

They threatened its life with a railway-share;

They charmed it with smiles and soap.

Ibid. Fit V, Stanza 1

For the Snark was a Boojum, you see.

Ibid. Fit VIII, Stanza 9

He thought he saw an Elephant,

That practised on a fife:

He looked again, and found it was

A letter from his wife.

"At length I realize," he said,

"The bitterness of Life!"

Sylvie and Bruno [1889]. Chap. 5

He thought he saw a Buffalo
 Upon the chimney-piece:
 He looked again, and found it was
 His sister's husband's niece.
Sylvie and Bruno. Chap. 6
 He thought he saw an Albatross
 That fluttered round the lamp:
 He looked again, and found it was
 A penny-postage-stamp.
 "You'd best be getting home," he said,
 "The nights are very damp."
Ibid. Chap. 12

BENJAMIN H. HILL
 [1832-1882]

He was a foe without hate, a friend
 without treachery, a soldier without
 cruelty, and a victim without murmur-
 ing. He was a public officer without
 vices, a private citizen without wrong,
 a neighbor without reproach, a Chris-
 tian without hypocrisy, and a man with-
 out guilt. He was Caesar without his tyr-
 anny, Napoleon without his selfishness,
 and Washington without his reward.
*Tribute to Robert E. Lee*¹

NORA PERRY
 [1832-1896]

Tying her bonnet under her chin,
 She tied her raven ringlets in;
 But not alone in the silken snare
 Did she catch her lovely floating hair,
 For, tying her bonnet under her chin,
 She tied a young man's heart within.
The Love-Knot. Stanza 1
 What silences we keep, year after year,
 With those who are most near to us,
 and dear!

Too Late. Stanza 1
 Some day of days, threading the street
 With idle, heedless pace,
 Unlooking for such grace,
 I shall behold your face!
Some Day of Days. Stanza 1
 Who knows the thoughts of a child?
Who Knows? Stanza 1

¹ Quoted in *Robert E. Lee* [1911], by
 THOMAS NELSON PAGE.

They sat and combed their beautiful
 hair,
 Their long, bright tresses, one by one,
 As they laughed and talked in the
 chamber there,
 After the revel was done.
After the Ball. Stanza 1

HENRY CLAY WORK
 [1832-1884]

Father, dear father, come home with
 me now,
 The clock in the belfry strikes one;
 You said you were coming right home
 from the shop
 As soon as your day's work was done.
Come Home, Father [1864].
Stanza 1

Bring the good old bugle, boys, we'll
 sing another song;
 Sing it with a spirit that will start the
 world along,
 Sing it as we used to sing it — fifty
 thousand strong,
 As we were marching through
 Georgia.

Marching Through Georgia
 [1865]. *Stanza 1*

"Hurrah! hurrah! we bring the Jubilee!
 Hurrah! Hurrah! the flag that makes
 you free!"
 So we sang the chorus from Atlanta to
 the sea,
 As we were marching through
 Georgia.

Ibid. Chorus

WILHELM BUSCH¹
 [1832-1908]

Youth should heed the older-witted
 When they say, don't go too far —
 Now their sins are all committed,
 Lord, how virtuous they are!
*Pious Helen (Die fromme
 Helene)*

¹ Famous artist and cartoonist, author of
 the German classic for children, *Max and
 Moritz* [1865].

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY

[1833-1898]

Listen! John A. Logan is the Head
Center, the Hub, the King Pin, the
Main Spring, Mogul and Mugwump¹
of the final plot by which partisanship
was installed in the Commission.

Editorial in New York Tribune
[February 16, 1877]

Bring me honey of Hymettus, bring me
stores of Attic salt;

I am weary of the commonplace, to dull-
ness call a halt!

These dinner speeches tire me, they are
tedious, flat, and stale:

From a hundred thousand banquet ta-
bles comes a melancholy wail,

As a hundred thousand banqueters sit
up in evening dress

And salute each mouldy chestnut with
a signal of distress.

*Our Chauncey.*² Stanza 2

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE

("GAIL HAMILTON")

[1833-1896]

Whatever an author puts between
the two covers of his book is public
property; whatever of himself he does
not put there is his private property, as
much as if he had never written a word.

Country Living and Country
Thinking [1862]. Preface

The moment an audacious head is
lifted one inch above the general level,
pop! goes the unerring rifle of some
biographical sharpshooter, and it is all
over with the unhappy owner.

Skirmishes and Sketches. The
New School of Biography

What's virtue in man can't be vice in a
cat.

Both Sides

¹ A mugwump is a person educated beyond
his intellect. — HORACE PORTER [1837-1921]
in the Cleveland-Blaine campaign [1884]

² In praise of Chauncey M. Depew, read at
the annual dinner of the New York Yale
Alumni Association [January 23, 1891].

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON

[1833-1870]

Question not, but live and labour

Till yon goal be won,

Helping every feeble neighbour,

Seeking help from none;

Life is mostly froth and bubble,¹

Two things stand like stone —

Kindness in another's trouble,

Courage in our own.

Ye Wearie Wayfarer. Finis

Exoptatus, Stanza 8

For good undone and gifts misspent
and resolutions vain,

'Tis somewhat late to trouble. This I
know —

I should live the same life over, if I had
to live again;

And the chances are I go where most
men go.

The Sick Stockrider

A little season of love and laughter,
Of light and life, and pleasure and pain,

And a horror of outer darkness after,

And dust returneth to dust again.

The Swimmer

In a thousand years we shall all forget
The things that trouble us now.

After the Quarrel

On earth there's little worth a sigh,

And nothing worth a tear!

To My Sister. Stanza 8

Lay me low, my work is done,

I am weary. Lay me low.

Valedictory

JOHN JAMES INGALLS

[1833-1900]

Every man is the center of a circle,
whose fatal circumference he can not
pass.

Eulogy on Benjamin Hill, U. S.

Senate [January 23, 1882]

The purification of politics is an iri-
descent dream.

Article in New York World

[1890]

Next in profusion to the divine pro-
fusion of water, light and air, those
three physical facts which render exist-

¹ See Gay, page 309a.

ence possible, may be reckoned the universal beneficence of grass.

Blue Grass

I knock unbidden once at every gate!
If sleeping, wake; if feasting, rise before

I turn away. It is the hour of fate.

Opportunity [1891]

ROBERT GREEN INGERSOLL
[1833-1899]

Like an armed warrior, like a plumed knight, James G. Blaine marched down the halls of the American Congress and threw his shining lance full and fair against the brazen forehead of every traitor to his country and every maligner of his fair reputation.

Speech, nominating Blaine for President, at the National Republican Convention, Cincinnati
[June 15, 1876]

Though Scotland boasts a thousand names,

Of patriot, king and peer,
The noblest, grandest of them all

Was loved and cradled here.

*The Birthplace of Burns, Ayr*¹
[August 19, 1878]

These heroes are dead. They died for liberty—they died for us. They are at rest. They sleep in the land they made free, under the flag they rendered stainless, under the solemn pines, the sad hemlocks, the tearful willows, the embracing vines. They sleep beneath the shadows of the clouds, careless alike of sunshine or storm, each in the windowless palace of rest. Earth may run red with other wars—they are at peace. In the midst of battles, in the roar of conflict, they found the serenity of death.

Vision of War [Speech at Indianapolis, September 21, 1876]

I am the inferior of any man whose rights I trample under foot. Men are not superior by reason of the accidents

¹This poem hangs in Burns's birthplace, Ayr.

of race or color. They are superior who have the best heart—the best brain.

Liberty

The superior man is the providence of the inferior. He is eyes for the blind, strength for the weak, and a shield for the defenseless. He stands erect by bending above the fallen. He rises by lifting others.

Ibid.

Every cradle asks us, "Whence?" and every coffin, "Whither?" The poor barbarian, weeping above his dead, can answer these questions as intelligently as the robed priest of the most authentic creed.

Address at a Little Boy's Grave

We, too, have our religion, and it is this: Help for the living, hope for the dead.

Ibid.

Few rich men own their own property. The property owns them.

Address to the McKinley League, New York [October 29, 1896]

An honest God is the noblest work of man.

The Gods

In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments—there are consequences.

Some Reasons Why

Justice is the only worship.

Love is the only priest.

Ignorance is the only slavery.

Happiness is the only good.

The time to be happy is now,

The place to be happy is here,

The way to be happy is to make others so.

Creed

DAVID ROSS LOCKE
("PETROLEUM V. NASBY")
[1833-1888]

The contract 'twixt Hannah, God and me,

Was not for one or twenty years, but for eternity.

Hannah Jane [1871]. Stanza 29

SIR LEWIS MORRIS

[1833-1907]

The wind that sighs before the dawn
Chases the gloom of night,
The curtains of the East are drawn,
And suddenly — 'tis light.

Le Vent de l'Esprit. Stanza 1

Call no faith false which e'er hath
brought

Relief to any laden life,
Cessation from the pain of thought,
Refreshment 'mid the dust of strife.

Tolerance. Stanza 1

EDMUND CLARENCE

STEDMAN

[1833-1908]

Prison-mate and dock-yard fellow,
Blades to Meg and Molly dear,

Off to capture Porto Bello

Sailed with Morgan the Buccaneer!

Morgan.¹ Stanza 1

Crops failed; wealth took a flight;
house, treasure, land,

Slipped from my hold — thus plenty
comes and goes.

One friend I had, but he too loosed his
hand

(Or was it I?) the year I met with Rose.

The World Well Lost. Stanza 2

"Oh, anywhere! Forward! 'Tis all the
same, Colonel:

You'll find lovely fighting along the
whole line!"

Kearny² at Seven Pines. Stanza 3

Look on this cast, and know the hand
That bore a nation in its hold:

From this mute witness understand

What Lincoln was, — how large of
mould.

The Hand of Lincoln. Stanza 1

Give us a man of God's own mould,

Born to marshal his fellow-men;

One whose fame is not bought and sold
At the stroke of a politician's pen.

Wanted — A Man. Stanza 2

¹ The old bold mate of Henry Morgan. —
JOHN MASEFIELD [1878-...]: *Captain Strat-
ton's Fancy*

² General Philip Kearny [1815-1862].

Not thou, not thou — 'tis we
Are deaf, are dumb, are blind!

*Helen Keller. Stanza 4*JULIA LOUISE MATILDA
WOODRUFF

[1833-1909]

Out of the strain of the Doing,
Into the peace of the Done.

*Harvest Home [1910]*JOHN EMERICH EDWARD
DALBERG, LORD ACTON

[1834-1902]

Power tends to corrupt; absolute
power corrupts absolutely.

*Letter to Bishop Mandell
Creighton, 1887*

HORATIO ALGER

[1834-1899]

'Twas on Lake Erie's broad expanse,

One bright midsummer day,

The gallant steamer Ocean Queen

Swept proudly on her way.

John Maynard.¹ Stanza 1

Three hundred grateful voices rise

In praise to God that He

Hath saved them from the fearful fire,

And from the engulging sea.

Ibid. Stanza 11

GEORGE ARNOLD

[1834-1865]

"Learn while you're young," he often
said,

"There is much to enjoy down here be-
low;

Life for the living, and rest for the
dead!"

Said the jolly old pedagogue, long ago.

The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 2

¹ John Maynard was a pilot on a steamboat
plying between Detroit and Buffalo. The
steamer did not carry boats, and one summer
afternoon, when proceeding with large quan-
tities of resin and tar on board, it caught fire,
seven miles from Buffalo. Passengers and crew
crowded the forward part of the ship. John
Maynard stayed at the helm and beached the

"The living need charity more than the dead."

The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 3

I,
Being dry,
Sit, idly sipping here
My Beer.

Beer

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK,

LORD AVEBURY

[1834-1913]

The world would be better and brighter if our teachers would dwell on the Duty of Happiness as well as on the Happiness of Duty, for we ought to be as cheerful as we can, if only because to be happy ourselves is a most effectual contribution to the happiness of others.

The Pleasures of Life

[1887-1889]

The idle man does not know what it is to enjoy rest. Hard work, moreover, not only tends to give us rest for the body, but, what is even more important, peace to the mind.

Ibid.

SABINE BARING-GOULD

[1834-1924]

Onward, Christian soldiers,
Marching as to war,
With the Cross of Jesus
Going on before.

Onward, Christian Soldiers

Through the night of doubt and sorrow
Onward goes the pilgrim band,
Singing songs of expectation,
Marching to the Promised Land.

*Through the Night of Doubt
and Sorrow: Translated from
the Danish of B. S. INGEMANN*

Now the day is over,
Night is drawing nigh;
Shadows of the evening
Steal across the sky.

Now the Day Is Over. Stanza 1

ship, all lives being saved except his own.—
JOHN B. GOUGH [1817-1886]: *Sermon*

Comfort every sufferer

Watching late in pain;
Those who plan some evil,
From their sin restrain.

Now the Day Is Over. Stanza 5

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE
("ARTEMUS WARD")

[1834-1867]

The Puritans nobly fled from a land of despotism to a land of freedom, where they could not only enjoy their own religion, but could prevent everybody else from enjoyin' *his*.

*The London Punch Letters.*¹

No. V [1866]

My pollertics, like my religion, be-
ing of an exceedin' accommodatin'
character.

The Crisis

The fack can't be no longer dis-
gised that a Krysis is onto us.

Ibid.

I am not a politician, and my other
habits are good.

Fourth of July Oration

The prevailin' weakness of most pub-
lic men is to Slop over. G. Washington
never slopt over.

Ibid.

I can't sing. As a singist I am not a
success. I am saddest when I sing. So
are those who hear me. They are sad-
der even than I am.

Artemus Ward's Lecture

N. B. This is rote Sarcastikul.

A Visit to Brigham Young

Did you ever have the measels, and
if so, how many?

The Census

I have alreddy given Two cousins to
the war, & I stand red-
dy to sacrificss my
wife's brother ruther 'n not see the re-
belyin krusht. And if wuss comes to
wuss, I'll shed ev'ry drop of blud my
able-bodid relations has got.

To the Prince of Wales

¹ The Puritan's idea of Hell is a place where everybody has to mind his own business.—
Attributed to WENDELL PHILLIPS [1811-1884]

Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thushness?

Moses, the Sassy

He is dreadfully married. "He's the most married man I ever saw in my life."

Ibid.

Let us all be happy and live within our means, even if we have to borrow the money to do it with.

Natural History

The sun has a right to "set" where it wants to, and so, I may add, has a hen.

A Morman Romance. IV

They cherish his mem'ry, and them as sell picturs of his birth-place, etc., make it prof'tible cherishin' it.

At the Tomb of Shakespeare

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA

BUSSON DU MAURIER

[1834-1896]

That aristocratic flavor, so grateful and comforting to scholar and ignoramus alike, which the costly British public-school system (and the British accent) alone can impart to a dead language.

Peter Ibbetson [1891]. Page 49

The wretcheder one is, the more one smokes; and the more one smokes, the wretcheder one gets — a vicious circle!

Ibid. Page 135

Songs without words are best.

Ibid. Page 162

Happiness is like time and space — we make and measure it ourselves; it is a fancy — as big, as little, as you please; just a thing of contrasts and comparisons.

Ibid. Page 399

All will be well for us all, and of such a kind that all who do not sigh for the moon will be well content.

Ibid. Page 415

He had never heard such music as this, never dreamt such music was possible. He was conscious, while it lasted, that he saw deeper into the beauty, the sadness of things, the very heart of

them, and their pathetic evanescence, as with a new inner eye — even into eternity itself, beyond the veil.

Trilby.¹ Part I

Lovely female shapes are terrible complicators of the difficulties and dangers of this earthly life, especially for their owner.

Ibid.

A wave of religious emotion rolled over Little Billee and submerged him; swept him off his little legs, swept him out of his little self, drowned him in a great seething surge of love — love of his kind, love of love, love of life, love of death, love of all that is and ever was and ever will be.

Ibid. Part III

That is the worst of those dear people who have charm; they are so terrible to do without, when once you have got accustomed to them and all their ways.

Ibid. Part V

She was one of those rarely gifted beings who cannot look or speak or even stir without waking up (and satisfying) some vague longing that lies dormant in the hearts of most of us.

Ibid. Part VII

There can be prayers without words just as well as songs, I suppose.

Ibid. Part VIII

Grief tires more than anything, and brings a deeper slumber.

Ibid.

A little work, a little play,
To keep us going — and so, good-day!

A little warmth, a little light,
Of love's bestowing — and so, good-night! ²

¹ *Trilby* was published serially in *Harper's Monthly*, beginning with the January, 1894, issue.

²

La vie est vaine:
Un peu d'amour,
Un peu de haine . . .
Et puis — Bonjour!

La vie est brève:
Un peu d'espoir,
Un peu de rêve

A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing — and so, good-
morrow!

A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so — good-
by!

Trilby. Part VIII

CHARLES WILLIAM ELIOT

[1834-1926]

In the modern world the intelligence
of public opinion is the one indis-
pensable condition of social progress.

Inaugural Address [1869]

Enter to grow in wisdom.

*Inscription on the Outside of the
1890 Gate to Harvard Yard*

Depart better to serve thy country
and mankind.

*Inscription on the Inside of the
1890 Gate to Harvard Yard*
To the Fifty-fourth Regiment of
Massachusetts Infantry:

The white officers, taking life and
honor in their hands, cast in their lot
with men of a despised race unproved
in war, and risked death as inciters of
servile insurrection if taken prisoners,
besides encountering all the common
perils of camp march and battle.

The black rank and file volunteered
when disaster clouded the Union cause,
served without pay for eighteen months
till given that of white troops, faced
threatened enslavement if captured,
were brave in action, patient under
heavy and dangerous labors, and cheer-
ful amid hardships and privations.

Together they gave to the nation and
the world undying proof that Americans
of African descent possess the pride,
courage, and devotion of the patriot
soldier. One hundred and eighty thou-
sand such Americans enlisted under the
Union flag in 1863-1865.

*Inscription on Robert Gould
Shaw Monument, Boston Com-
mon [1897]*

Et puis — Bon soir!

LEON MONTENAEKEN [1859-?]:

Peu de Chose

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and commerce
Promoter of mutual acquaintance
Among men and nations and hence
Of peace and good will.

Carrier of love and sympathy
Messenger of friendship
Consoler of the lonely
Servant of the scattered family
Enlarger of the public life.

*Inscriptions for the East and
West Pavilions, Post Office,
Washington, D. C.¹*

WALTER KITTREDGE

[1834-1905]

We're tenting tonight on the old camp-
ground,

Give us a song to cheer
Our weary hearts, a song of home
And friends we love so dear.

Tenting on the Old Camp-ground.
Stanza 1

WILLIAM MORRIS

[1834-1896]

I know a little garden-close,
Set thick with lily and red rose,
Where I would wander if I might
From dewy morn to dewy night.

*The Life and Death of Jason
[1867]. A Garden by the Sea,*
Stanza 1

The idle singer of an empty day.

*The Earthly Paradise [1868-
1870]. An Apology, Stanza 1*

Dreamer of dreams, born out of my
due time,

¹ These inscriptions were edited by Wood-
row WILSON, to read:

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and
Promoter of mutual acquaintance
Of peace and good will
Among men and nations.

Messenger of sympathy and love
Servant of parted friends
Consoler of the lonely
Bond of the scattered family
Enlarger of the common life.

Why should I strive to set the crooked
straight?

*The Earthly Paradise. An
Apology, Stanza 4*

Forget six counties overhung with
smoke,

Forget the snorting steam and piston
stroke,

Forget the spreading of the hideous
town;

Think rather of the pack-horse on the
down,

And dream of London, small, and white,
and clean.

Ibid. Prologue

Love is enough, though the world be
a-waning.

Love Is Enough

RODEN BERKELEY
WRIOTHESLEY NOEL

[1834-1894]

After battle sleep is best,
After noise, tranquillity.

The Old

The bass eternal of the sea.

Beatrice

RICHARD REALF

[1834-1878]

Back of the canvas that throbs, the
painter is hinted and hidden;

Into the statue that breathes, the soul
of the sculptor is bidden.

Indirection. Stanza 3

Back of the sound broods the silence,
back of the gift stands the giving;

Back of the hand that receives thrill
the sensitive nerves of receiving.

Ibid. Stanza 4

ABRAM JOSEPH RYAN

[1834-1886]

But far on the deep there are billows
That never shall break on the beach;
And I have heard songs in the Silence
That never shall float into speech.

Song of the Mystic. Stanza 9

Hearts that are great are always lone,
They never will manifest their best;
Their greatest greatness is unknown —
Earth knows a little — God, the rest.

A Thought. Stanza 3

A land without ruins is a land with-
out memories — a land without mem-
ories is a land without history.

A Land Without Ruins.

Foreword

Crowns of roses fade — crowns of
thorns endure. Calvaries and crucifix-
ions take deepest hold of humanity —
the triumphs of might are transient —
they pass and are forgotten — the suf-
ferings of right are graven deepest on
the chronicle of nations.

Ibid.

FRANK RICHARD STOCKTON

[1834-1902]

He could open either door he pleased.
. . . If he opened the one, there came
out of it a hungry tiger, the fiercest and
most cruel that could be procured,
which immediately sprang upon him,
and tore him to pieces, as a punishment
for his guilt. . . . But if the accused
person opened the other door, there
came forth from it a lady, the most
suitable to his years and station that
his Majesty could select among his fair
subjects. . . . So I leave it with all of
you: Which came out of the opened
door — the lady or the tiger?

The Lady or the Tiger? [1884]

JAMES THOMSON

[1834-1882]

Give a man a horse he can ride,

Give a man a boat he can sail;

And his rank and wealth, his strength
and health

On sea nor shore shall fail.

Sunday Up the River [1869].

XV, Stanza 1

Give a man a pipe he can smoke,

Give a man a book he can read:

And his home is bright with a calm de-
light,

Though the room be poor indeed.

Sunday Up the River. XV,

Stanza 2

The City is of Night; perchance of
Death,

But certainly of Night.

The City of Dreadful Night

[1874]. *Proem*

Dateless oblivion and divine repose.

Ibid. XIII

The wine of Love is music,

And the feast of Love is song:

And when Love sits down to the banquet,
Love sits long.

The Vine. Stanza 1

CHARLES HENRY WEBB

("JOHN PAUL")

[1834-1905]

Turn out more ale, turn up the light;
I will not go to bed tonight.

Of all the foes that man should dread

The first and worst one is a bed.

Dum Vivimus Vigilamus.

Stanza 1

Friends I have had both old and young,
And ale we drank and songs we sung:

Enough you know when this is said,

That, one and all, — they died in bed.

In bed they died and I'll not go

Where all my friends have perished so.

Ibid.

That 'tis well to be off with the old love

Before one is on with the new

Has somehow passed into a proverb,¹

But who follows its teaching may rue.

Proverbium Sap. Stanza 1

Were the proverb not wiser if mended,

And the fickle and wavering told

To be sure that they're on with the new
love

Before being off with the old?

Ibid. Stanza 3

¹ It's gude to be merry and wise,

It's gude to be honest and true;

It's gude to be off with the old love,

Before you are on with the new.

ANONYMOUS [1816]: Quoted by ANTHONY TROLLOPE in *Barchester Towers* [1857], *Chap. 46*.

See Bernard Shaw, page 764a.

Of Christian souls more have been
wrecked on shore

Than ever were lost at sea.

With a Nantucket Shell. Stanza 3

JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER

[1834-1903]

Two and two continue to make four,
in spite of the whine of the amateur for
three, or the cry of the critic for five.

*Whistler v. Ruskin*¹ [1878]

Nature sings her exquisite song to the
artist alone, her son and her master —
her son in that he loves her, her master
in that he knows her.

Ten O'Clock [1888]

The rare Few, who, early in Life,
have rid Themselves of the Friendship
of the Many.

The Gentle Art of Making Enemies
[1890]. *Dedication*

To say of a picture, as is often said
in its praise, that it shows great and
earnest labour, is to say that it is in-
complete and unfit for view.

Ibid. Propositions, 2

Industry in Art is a necessity — not
a virtue — and any evidence of the
same, in the production, is a blemish,
not a quality; a proof, not of achieve-
ment, but of absolutely insufficient
work, for work alone will efface the
footsteps of work.²

Ibid.

The masterpiece should appear as
the flower to the painter — perfect in
its bud as in its bloom — with no reason
to explain its presence — no mission to
fulfill — a joy to the artist, a delusion
to the philanthropist — a puzzle to the
botanist — an accident of sentiment
and alliteration to the literary man.

Ibid.

¹ In Whistler's lawsuit for libel. Ruskin had written of Whistler's *Nocturne in Black and Gold*, "I have seen, and heard, much of Cockney impudence before now; but never expected to hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint in the public's face." — *Fors Clavigera, Letter 79* [1877]

² *Ars est celare artem* (Art lies in concealing art). — *Latin proverb*

Art should be independent of all clap-trap—should stand alone, and appeal to the artistic sense of eye and ear, without confounding this with emotions entirely foreign to it, as devotion, pity, love, patriotism, and the like. All these have no kind of concern with it.

The Gentle Art of Making Enemies.

Propositions, 2

The imitator is a poor kind of creature. If the man who paints only the tree, or flower, or other surface he sees before him were an artist, the king of artists would be the photographer. It is for the artist to do something beyond this: in portrait painting to put on canvas something more than the face the model wears for that one day; to paint the man, in short, as well as his features.

Ibid.

One cannot continually disappoint a Continent.¹

Ibid.

Wilde. I wish I'd said that.

Whistler. You will, Oscar, you will.

Quoted in L. C. INGLEBY: Oscar Wilde [1907]

I am not arguing with you—I am telling you.

Quoted by JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH ROBINS PENNELL in Life of Whistler [1908]

"I only know of two painters in the world," said a newly introduced feminine enthusiast to Whistler, "yourself and Velasquez." "Why," answered Whistler in dulcet tones, "why drag in Velasquez?"

D. C. SEITZ: Whistler Stories [1913]

ALFRED AUSTIN

[1835-1913]

So long as Faith with Freedom reigns,

And loyal Hope survives,

And gracious Charity remains

To leaven lowly lives;

¹ Referring to a contemplated visit to the United States.

While there is one untrodden tract

For intellect or will,

And men are free to think and act,

Life is worth living still.

Is Life Worth Living? ¹

Why should we lodge in marble or in bronze

Spirits more vast than earth, or sea, or sky?

Wiser the silent worshiper who cons

Their page for Wisdom that will never die.

On the Proposal to Erect a Statue to Shakespeare in London

Gods for themselves are monuments enough.

Ibid.

An earl by right, by courtesy a man.

The Season

THOMAS BRIGHAM BISHOP

[1835-1905]

John Brown's body lies a-mouldering in the grave,

His soul goes marching on.

John Brown's Body

Shoo, fly! don't bodder me! I belong to Company G,

I feel like a morning star.

Shoo, Fly. Refrain

PHILLIPS BROOKS

[1835-1893]

O little town of Bethlehem!

How still we see thee lie;

Above thy deep and dreamless sleep

The silent stars go by;

Yet in thy dark streets shineth

The everlasting Light;

The hopes and fears of all the years

Are met in thee tonight.

O Little Town of Bethlehem.

Stanza 1

While mortals sleep, the angels keep

Their watch of wond'ring love.

O morning stars together

¹ See William James, page 715b.

Proclaim the holy birth,
And praises sing to God the King
And peace to men on earth.

O Little Town of Bethlehem.

Stanza 2

Life comes before literature, as the
material always comes before the work.
The hills are full of marble before the
world blooms with statues.

Literature and Life

Do not pray for easy lives. Pray to
be stronger men! Do not pray for tasks
equal to your powers. Pray for powers
equal to your tasks.

Sermons. Going up to Jerusalem

Greatness, after all, in spite of its
name, appears to be not so much a cer-
tain size as a certain quality in human
lives. It may be present in lives whose
range is very small.

Ibid. Purpose and Use of Comfort

May I try to tell you again where
your only comfort lies? It is not in for-
getting the happy past. People bring
us well-meant but miserable consolati-
on when they tell what time will do
to help our grief. We do not want to
lose our grief, because our grief is
bound up with our love and we could
not cease to mourn without being
robbed of our affections.

*Letter to a friend on the death
of his mother [November 19,
1891]*

SAMUEL BUTLER

[1835-1902]

The man who lets himself be bored
is even more contemptible than the
bore.

*The Fair Haven [1873]. Memoir,
Chap. 3*

Stowed away in a Montreal lumber
room

The Discobolus standeth and turneth
his face to the wall;

Dusty, cobweb-covered, maimed and
set at naught,

Beauty crieth in an attic and no man
regardeth.

O God! O Montreal!

A Psalm of Montreal.¹ Stanza 1

The Discobolus is put here because he
is vulgar —

He has neither vest nor pants with
which to cover his limbs;

I, Sir, am a person of most respectable
connections. —

My brother-in-law is haberdasher to
Mr. Spurgeon.

O God! O Montreal!

Ibid. Stanza 5

A hen is only an egg's way of mak-
ing another egg.

Life and Habit [1877]. Chap. 8

It is far safer to know too little than
too much. People will condemn the one,
though they will resent being called
upon to exert themselves to follow the
other.

*The Way of All Flesh² [1903].
Chap. 5*

Adversity, if a man is set down to it
by degrees, is more supportable with
equanimity by most people than any
great prosperity arrived at in a single
lifetime.³

Ibid.

It is our less conscious thoughts and
our less conscious actions which mainly
mould our lives and the lives of those
who spring from us.

Ibid.

To me it seems that youth is like
spring, an over-praised season — de-
lightful if it happen to be a favoured
one, but in practice very rarely fa-
voured and more remarkable, as a gen-
eral rule, for biting east winds than
genial breezes.

Ibid. Chap. 6

In old age we live under the shadow
of Death, which, like a sword of Dam-

¹ This satirical presentation of the conflict
between Greek art and modern gospels was
evoked by the discovery of a plaster cast of
the Discobolus in a Montreal storeroom. The
poem was written in Canada in 1875, and
published in 1884.

² See John Webster, page 225b.

³ See Carlyle, page 475b.

ocles, may descend at any moment, but we have so long found life to be an affair of being rather frightened than hurt that we have become like the people who live under Vesuvius, and chance it without much misgiving.

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 6

A pair of lovers are like sunset and sunrise: there are such things every day but we very seldom see them.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Taking numbers into account, I should think more mental suffering had been undergone in the streets leading from St. George's, Hanover Square, than in the condemned cells of Newgate.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Every man's work, whether it be literature or music or pictures or architecture or anything else, is always a portrait of himself, and the more he tries to conceal himself the more clearly will his character appear in spite of him.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A virtue, to be serviceable, must, like gold, be alloyed with some commoner but more durable metal.

Ibid. Chap. 19

One great reason why clergymen's households are generally unhappy is because the clergyman is so much at home and close about the house.

Ibid. Chap. 24

The advantage of doing one's praising for oneself is that one can lay it on so thick and exactly in the right places.

Ibid. Chap. 34

The best liar is he who makes the smallest amount of lying go the longest way — who husbands it too carefully to waste it where it can be dispensed with.

Ibid. Chap. 39

If people would dare to speak to one another unreservedly, there would be a good deal less sorrow in the world a hundred years hence.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Everyone has a mass of bad work in him which he will have to work off and get rid of before he can do better — and indeed, the more lasting a man's ultimate good work, the more sure he is to pass through a time, and perhaps a very long one, in which there seems very little hope for him at all. We must all sow our spiritual wild oats.

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 51

It is in the uncompromisingness with which dogma is held and not in the dogma or want of dogma that the danger lies.

Ibid. Chap. 68

When people get it into their heads that they are being specially favoured by the Almighty, they had better as a general rule mind their p's and q's.

Ibid. Chap. 71

An empty house is like a stray dog or a body from which life has departed.¹

Ibid. Chap. 72

A man's friendships are, like his will, invalidated by marriage — but they are also no less invalidated by the marriage of his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 75

I reckon being ill as one of the great pleasures of life, provided one is not too ill and is not obliged to work till one is better.

Ibid. Chap. 80

Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from insufficient premises.

Note-Books [1912]. Lord, What Is Man?

All progress is based upon a universal innate desire on the part of every organism to live beyond its income.

Ibid.

Though analogy is often misleading, it is the least misleading thing we have.

Ibid. Music, Pictures, and Books

I have gone in for posthumous fame.

... Posterity will give a man a fair

¹ I suppose I've passed it a hundred times, but I always stop for a minute And look at the house, the tragic house, the house with nobody in it.

JOYCE KILMER [1886-1918]: *The House With Nobody In It*

hearing; his own times will not do so if he is attacking vested interests, and I have attacked two powerful sets of vested interests at once — the Church and Science.

Note-Books. Homo Unius Libri

Ideas and opinions, like living organisms, have a normal rate of growth which cannot be either checked or forced beyond a certain point. The more unpopular an opinion is, the more necessary is it that the holder should be somewhat punctilious in his observance of conventionalities generally.

Ibid. The Art of Propagating Opinion

I do not think America is a good place in which to be a genius. A genius can never expect to have a good time anywhere, but America is about the last place in which life will be endurable at all for an inspired writer.

Ibid. Cash and Credit

Genius . . . has been defined as a supreme capacity for taking trouble. . . . It might be more fitly described as a supreme capacity for getting its possessors into trouble of all kinds and keeping them therein so long as the genius remains.

Ibid. Genius

An apology for the Devil: It must be remembered that we have only heard one side of the case. God has written all the books.

Ibid. Higgledey-Piggledey: An Apology for the Devil

God is Love, I dare say. But what a mischievous devil Love is.

Ibid. God Is Love

To live is like love, all reason is against it, and all healthy instinct for it.

Ibid. Life and Love

The Ancient Mariner would not have taken so well if it had been called *The Old Sailor*.

Ibid. Titles and Subjects

The public buys its opinions as it buys its meat, or takes in its milk, on the principle that it is cheaper to do

this than to keep a cow. So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered.

Note-Books. Sequel to "Alps and Sanctuaries"

I do not mind lying, but I hate inaccuracy.

Ibid. Truth and Convenience: Falsehood

How holy people look when they are sea-sick!

Ibid. The Channel Passage

O Critics, Cultured Critics!

Who will praise me after I am dead, Who will see in me both more and less than I intended,

But who will swear that whatever it was it was all perfectly right;

You will think you are better than the people who, when I was alive, swore that whatever I did was wrong,

And damned my books for me as fast as I could write them;

But you will not be better, you will be just the same, neither better nor worse,

And you will go for some future Butler as your fathers have gone for me; Oh, how I should have hated you!

To Critics and Others

RICHARD GARNETT

[1835-1906]

Man and Woman may only enter Paradise hand in hand. Together, the myth tells us, they left it and together must they return.

De Flagello Myrteo [1905]. Preface, XII

Evergreens are said to be associated with Death as emblems of immortality, and this is true. But there is another and perhaps a deeper symbol: that all seasons are alike to him, as to them.

Ibid. Preface, XXXI

The three eldest children of Necessity: God, the World, and Love.

Ibid. I

Love is God's essence; Power but

his attribute; therefore is his love
greater than his power.

De Flagello Myrteo. IV

To become Love, Friendship needs
what Morality needs to become Reli-
gion — the fire of emotion.

Ibid. LV

Perfect Love casts out Prudery to-
gether with Fear.

Ibid. LIX

Joy to forgive and joy to be forgiven
Hang level in the balances of Love.

Ibid. LXII

When Silence speaks for Love she
has much to say.

Ibid. XCIX

Is life worth living? This if thou in-
quire,

'Tis probable that thou hast never
lived,

And palpable that thou hast never
loved.¹

Ibid. CCVII

Sweet are the words of Love, sweeter
his thoughts:

Sweetest of all what Love nor says nor
thinks.

Ibid. CCL

Ascend above the restrictions and
conventions of the World, but not so
high as to lose sight of them.

Ibid. CCCXXXIII

"Let the man that woos to win

Woo with an unhairly chin."

Thus she said, and as she bid

Each devoted Vizier did.

The Fair Circassian. Stanza 3

SIR ALFRED COMYN LYALL

[1835-1911]

"I think till I'm weary of thinking,"

Said the sad-eyed Hindu King,

"And I see but shadows around me,

Illusion in everything."

*The Hindu King's Reply to
the Missionary*

¹ See Alfred Austin, page 669a-669b, and
William James, page 715b.

JOHN LUCKEY McCREERY

[1835-1906]

There is no death! The stars go down
To rise upon some other shore,
And bright in heaven's jeweled crown
They shine for evermore.

There Is No Death [1863].

Stanza 1

ADAH ISAACS MENKEN

[1835-1868]

Where is the promise of my years,

Once written on my brow?

Ere errors, agonies, and fears

Brought with them all that speaks in
tears,

Ere I had sunk beneath my peers; —

Where sleeps that promise now?

El Suspiro (Infelix) [1868]

I stand a wreck on Error's shore,

A spectre not within the door,

A houseless shadow evermore,

An exile lingering here.

Ibid.

LOUISE CHANDLER

MOULTON

[1835-1908]

Bend low, O dusky Night,

And give my spirit rest,

Hold me to your deep breast,

And put old cares to flight.

Give back the lost delight

That once my soul possest,

When Love was loveliest.

Tonight

I hied me off to Arcady —

The month it was the month of May,

And all along the pleasant way,

The morning birds were mad with glee,

And all the flowers sprang up to see,

As I went on to Arcady.

The Secret of Arcady

BISHOP HENRY CODMAN

POTTER

[1835-1908]

We have exchanged the Washing-
tonian dignity for the Jeffersonian

simplicity, which was in truth only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.

Address at the Washington Centennial Service in St. Paul's Chapel, New York [April 30, 1889]

HARRIET PRESCOTT
SPOFFORD
[1835-1921]

The awful phantom of the hungry poor.
Sonnet, A Winter's Night

CELIA LAIGHTON THAXTER
[1835-1894]

Sad soul, take comfort, nor forget
That sunrise never failed us yet.
The Sunrise Never Failed Us Yet. Stanza 4

Across the narrow beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I;
And fast I gather, bit by bit,
The scattered drift-wood, bleached
and dry.

The wild waves reach their hands for it,
The wild wind raves, the tide runs
high,

As up and down the beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I.
The Sand-Piper

MARK TWAIN¹
(SAMUEL LANGHORNE
CLEMENS)
[1835-1910]

I'll resk forty dollars that he can out-
jump any frog in Calaveras county.

*The Celebrated Jumping
Frog [1865]*

¹ I was a fresh, new journalist, and needed a *nom de guerre*; so I confiscated the ancient mariner's discarded one ["Mark Twain"], and have done my best to make it remain what it was in his hands—a sign and symbol and warrant that whatever is found in its company may be gambled on as being the petrified truth.—*Life on the Mississippi* [1883], Chap. 50 (The earlier use of the pen name was by Captain Isaiah Sellers, in *The New Orleans Picayune*.)

The phrase "mark twain," meaning "two

I don't see no p'int's about that frog that's any better'n any other frog.

The Celebrated Jumping Frog
Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre, but they are more deadly in the long run.

*The Facts Concerning the Recent
Resignation [1867]*

Tomorrow night I appear for the first time before a Boston audience — 4000 critics.

Letter to Pamela Clemens Moffet
[November 9, 1869]

They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy; foreigners always spell better than they pronounce.

The Innocents Abroad [1869].
Chap. 19

I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast — for luncheon — for dinner — for tea — for supper — for between meals.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Lump the whole thing! say that the Creator made Italy from designs by Michael Angelo!

Ibid.

Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American joke.

Ibid.

There's millions in it!
*The Gilded Age*¹ [1873]

Barring that natural expression of villainy which we all have, the man looked honest enough.

A Mysterious Visit [1875]

This poor little one-horse town.
The Undertaker's Chat [1875]

Tom appeared on the sidewalk with a bucket of whitewash and a long-handled brush. He surveyed the fence, and all gladness left him and a deep

fathoms deep," was employed in making soundings on the Mississippi river boats.

By American literature in the proper sense we ought to mean literature written in an American way, with an American turn of language and an American cast of thought. The test is that it couldn't have been written anywhere else.—STEPHEN LEACOCK [1869-1944]: *Mark Twain as a National Asset*

¹ Written in collaboration with CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER.

melancholy settled down upon his spirit. Thirty yards of board fence nine feet high. Life to him seemed hollow, and existence but a burden.

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer
[1876]. Chap. 2

Work consists of whatever a body is obliged to do . . . Play consists of whatever a body is not obliged to do.
Ibid.

The minister gave out his text and droned along monotonously through an argument that was so prosy that many a head by and by began to nod — and yet it was an argument that dealt in limitless fire and brimstone and thinned the predestined elect down to a company so small as to be hardly worth the saving.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There was no getting around the stubborn fact that taking sweetmeats was only "hooking," while taking bacon and hams and such valuables was plain simple *stealing* — and there was a command against that in the Bible. So they inwardly resolved that so long as they remained in the business, their piracies should not again be sullied with the crime of stealing.

Ibid. Chap. 13

To promise not to do a thing is the surest way in the world to make a body want to go and do that very thing.

Ibid. Chap. 22

She makes me wash, they comb me all to thunder . . . The widdier eats by a bell; she goes to bed by a bell; she gits up by a bell — everything's so awful reg'lar a body can't stand it.

Ibid. Chap. 35

A baby is an inestimable blessing and bother.

Letter to Annie Webster
[September 1, 1876]

There is a sumptuous variety about the New England weather that compels the stranger's admiration — and regret. The weather is always doing something there; always attending strictly to business; always getting up new designs and trying them on people to see how

they will go. But it gets through more business in Spring than in any other season. In the Spring I have counted one hundred and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of twenty-four hours.

New England Weather, Speech at dinner of New England Society, New York [December 22, 1876]

Probable nor'-east to sou'-west winds, varying to the southard and westard and eastard and points between; high and low barometer, sweeping round from place to place; probable areas of rain, snow, hail, and drought, succeeded or preceded by earthquakes with thunder and lightning.

Ibid.

We haven't all had the good fortune to be ladies; we haven't all been generals, or poets, or statesmen; but when the toast works down to the babies, we stand on common ground.

Answering a Toast to the Babies, Banquet in Honor of General U. S. Grant, Palmer House, Chicago [November 14, 1879]

Among the three or four million cradles now rocking in the land are some which this nation would preserve for ages as sacred things, if we could know which ones they are.

Ibid.

It is the longest river in the world — four thousand three hundred miles. . . . It is also the crookedest river in the world, since in one part of its journey it uses up one thousand three hundred miles to cover the same ground that the crow would fly over in six hundred and seventy-five.

Life on the Mississippi [1883].
Chap. 1

The world and the books are so accustomed to use, and over-use, the word "new" in connection with our country, that we early get and permanently retain the impression that there is nothing old about it.

Ibid.

Sired by a hurricane, dam'd by an earthquake.

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 3

When I'm playful I use the meridians of longitude and parallels of latitude for a seine, and drag the Atlantic Ocean for whales. I scratch my head with the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the thunder.

Ibid.

The Child of Calamity.

Ibid.

I was gratified to be able to answer promptly, and I did. I said I didn't know.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Your true pilot cares nothing about anything on earth but the river, and his pride in his occupation surpasses the pride of kings.

Ibid. Chap. 7

By the Shadow of Death, but he's a lightning pilot!

Ibid.

A limb of Satan.¹

Ibid. Chap. 8

I'll learn him or kill him.

Ibid.

Give an Irishman lager for a month, and he's a dead man. An Irishman is lined with copper, and the beer corrodes it. But whiskey polishes the copper and is the saving of him.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Spread open on the rack, where the plaintive singer had left it, *Ro-holl* on, silver *moo-hoon*, guide the *trav-el-ler* his way.

Ibid. Chap. 38

All the modern inconveniences.

Ibid. Chap. 43

The educated Southerner has no use for an *r*, except at the beginning of a word.

Ibid. Chap. 44

The Northern word "guess" — imported from England, where it used to be common, and now regarded by satirical Englishmen as a Yankee original —

¹ Also in *The Prince and the Pauper*, Chap. 13.

is but little used among Southerners. They say "reckon."

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 44

In the South the war is what A. D. is elsewhere; they date from it.

Ibid. Chap. 45

War talk by men who have been in a war is always interesting; whereas moon talk by a poet who has not been in the moon is likely to be dull.

Ibid.

Sir Walter [Scott] had so large a hand in making Southern character as it existed before the war that he is in great measure responsible for the war.

Ibid. Chap. 46

It was without a compeer among swindles. It was perfect, it was rounded, symmetrical, complete, colossal.

Ibid. Chap. 52

When I retired from the rebel army in '61 I retired upon Louisiana in good order; at least in good enough order for a person who had not yet learned how to retreat according to the rules of war, and had to trust to native genius.

Ibid. Chap. 53

Persons attempting to find a motive in this narrative will be prosecuted; persons attempting to find a moral in it will be banished; persons attempting to find a plot in it will be shot.

BY ORDER OF THE AUTHOR.

Adventures of Huckleberry

Finn [1884]. Notice

You don't know about me without you have read a book by the name of *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*; but that ain't no matter. That book was made by Mr. Mark Twain, and he told the truth, mainly. There was things which he stretched, but mainly he told the truth.

Ibid. Chap. 1

Jim was most ruined for a servant, because he got stuck up on account of having seen the devil and been rode by witches.

Ibid. Chap. 2

We caught fish and talked, and we took a swim now and then to keep off sleepiness. It was kind of solemn, drift-

ing down the big, still river, laying on our backs looking up at the stars, and we didn't ever feel like talking loud, and it warn't often that we laughed — only a little kind of a low chuckle. We had mighty good weather as a general thing, and nothing ever happened to us at all.

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn.

Chap. 12

It most froze me to hear such talk.

... Thinks I, this is what comes of my not thinking. Here was this nigger, which I had as good as helped to run away, coming right out flat-footed and saying he would steal his children — children that belonged to a man I didn't even know, a man that hadn't ever done me no harm.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Pilgrim's Progress, about a man that left his family, it didn't say why. I read considerable in it now and then. The statements was interesting but tough.

Ibid. Chap. 17

There warn't anybody at the church, except maybe a hog or two, for there warn't any lock on the door, and hogs likes a puncheon floor in summer-time because it's cool. If you notice, most folks don't go to church only when they've got to; but a hog is different.

Ibid. Chap. 18

We said there warn't no home like a raft, after all. Other places do seem so cramped up and smothery, but a raft don't. You feel mighty free and easy and comfortable on a raft.

Ibid.

A monstrous big river.

Ibid. Chap. 19

I was trying to make my mouth say I would do the right thing and the clean thing, and go and write to that nigger's owner and tell where he was; but deep down in me I knowed it was a lie, and He knowed it. You can't pray a lie — I found that out.

Ibid. Chap. 21

I was a-trembling because I'd got to decide forever betwixt two things, and I knowed it. I studied for a minute, sort

of holding my breath, and then says to myself, "All right, then, I'll go to hell."

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn.

Chap. 21

Hain't we got all the fools in town on our side? And ain't that a big enough majority in any town? ¹

Ibid. Chap. 26

An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often quite picturesque liar.

The Private History of a Campaign That Failed [1885]

He is now fast rising from affluence to poverty.

Henry Ward Beecher's Farm [1885]

He [George Washington Cable] has taught me to abhor and detest the Sabbath-day and hunt up new and troublesome ways to dishonor it.

Letter to William Dean Howells [February 27, 1885]

Whenever the literary German dives into a sentence, that is the last you are going to see of him till he emerges on the other side of his Atlantic with his verb in his mouth.

A Connecticut Yankee at King Arthur's Court [1889]. Chap.

22

Weather is a literary speciality, and no untrained hand can turn out a good article on it.

The American Claimant [1892].

Foreword

Tell the truth or trump — but get the trick.

Pudd'nhead Wilson [1894].

Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 1

Adam was but human — this explains it all. He did not want the apple for the apple's sake, he wanted it only because it was forbidden.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Whoever has lived long enough to find out what life is, knows how deep a debt of gratitude we owe to Adam, the

¹ See *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*, page 679a.

first great benefactor of our race. He brought death into the world.

Pudd'nhead Wilson. Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 3

Training is everything. The peach was once a bitter almond; cauliflower is nothing but cabbage with a college education.

Ibid. Chap. 5
Habit is habit, and not to be flung out of the window by any man, but coaxed down-stairs a step at a time.

Ibid. Chap. 6
One of the most striking differences between a cat and a lie is that a cat has only nine lives.

Ibid. Chap. 7
The holy passion of Friendship is of so sweet and steady and loyal and enduring a nature that it will last through a whole lifetime, if not asked to lend money.

Ibid. Chap. 8
Why is it that we rejoice at a birth and grieve at a funeral? It is because we are not the person involved.

Ibid. Chap. 9
All say, "How hard it is that we have to die" — a strange complaint to come from the mouths of people who have had to live.

Ibid. Chap. 10
When angry, count four; when very angry, swear.¹

Ibid.
Courage is resistance to fear, mastery of fear — not absence of fear.

Ibid. Chap. 12
Nothing so needs reforming as other people's habits.

Ibid. Chap. 15
Put all your eggs in the one basket and — WATCH THAT BASKET.

Ibid.
If you pick up a starving dog and make him prosperous, he will not bite you. This is the principal difference between a dog and a man.

Ibid. Chap. 16

¹ See Jefferson, page 376a.

Few things are harder to put up with than the annoyance of a good example.

Pudd'nhead Wilson. Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 19

It were not best that we should all think alike; it is difference of opinion that makes horse-races.

Ibid.
Be good and you will be lonesome.

Following the Equator [1897]. Caption for Author's Photograph on Shipboard, Frontispiece of First Edition

When in doubt tell the truth.
Ibid. Vol. I, Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, Chap. 2

Truth is the most valuable thing we have. Let us economize it.

Ibid. Chap. 7
It could probably be shown by facts and figures that there is no distinctly native American criminal class except Congress.

Ibid. Chap. 8
Everything human is pathetic. The secret source of Humor itself is not joy but sorrow. There is no humor in heaven.

Ibid. Chap. 10
We should be careful to get out of an experience only the wisdom that is in it — and stop there; lest we be like the cat that sits down on a hot stove-lid. She will never sit down on a hot stove-lid again — and that is well; but also she will never sit down on a cold one anymore.

Ibid. Chap. 11
We can secure other people's approval, if we do right and try hard; but our own is worth a hundred of it, and no way has been found out of securing that.

Ibid. Chap. 14
It is easier to stay out than get out.

Ibid. Chap. 18
Pity is for the living, envy is for the dead.

Ibid. Chap. 19
It is by the goodness of God that in our country we have those three unspeakably precious things: freedom of

speech, freedom of conscience, and the prudence never to practise either of them.

Following the Equator. Vol. I, Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, Chap. 20

"Classic." A book which people praise and don't read.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Man is the Only Animal that blushes. Or needs to.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Let us be thankful for the fools. But for them the rest of us could not succeed.¹

Ibid. Chap. 28

There are several good protections against temptations, but the surest is cowardice.

Ibid. Chap. 36

There is an old time toast which is golden for its beauty. "When you ascend the hill of prosperity may you not meet a friend."

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 5

Each person is born to one possession which outvalues all his others — his last breath.

Ibid. Chap. 6

It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart; the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Grief can take care of itself, but to get the full value of a joy you must have somebody to divide it with.

Ibid. Chap. 12

In statesmanship get the formalities right, never mind about the moralities.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Everyone is a moon, and has a dark side which he never shows to anybody.

Ibid. Chap. 30

The reports of my death are greatly exaggerated.

Cable from London to the Associated Press [1897]

A round man cannot be expected to

¹ See *Huckleberry Finn*, page 677b.

fit in a square hole right away. He must have time to modify his shape.

More Tramps Abroad [1897]

In Boston they ask, How much does he know? In New York, How much is he worth? In Philadelphia, Who were his parents?

What Paul Bourget Thinks of Us [1899]

The silent colossal National Lie that is the support and confederate of all the tyrannies and shams and inequalities and unfairnesses that afflict the peoples — that is the one to throw bricks and sermons at.

My First Lie, and How I Got Out of It [1906]

Always do right. This will gratify some people, and astonish the rest.¹

To the Young People's Society, Greenpoint Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn [February 16, 1901]

A powerful agent is the right word. Whenever we come upon one of those intensely right words in a book or a newspaper the resulting effect is physical as well as spiritual, and electrically prompt.

Essay on William Dean Howells [1906]

It may be called the Master Passion, the hunger for self-approval.

What Is Man? [1906]. Chap. 6

The fact that man knows right from wrong proves his *intellectual* superiority to the other creatures; but the fact that he can *do* wrong proves his *moral* inferiority to any creature that *cannot*.

Ibid.

Thunder is good, thunder is impressive; but it is lightning that does the work.

Letter to an Unidentified Person [1908]

As out of place as a Presbyterian in Hell.

Quoted in ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE: Mark Twain [1912]

¹ President Truman kept this saying on his desk in the White House.

"You tell me whar a man gits his corn pone, en I'll tell you what his 'pinions is."

*Europe and Elsewhere [1925].
Corn Pone Opinions*

Its name is Public Opinion. It is held in reverence. It settles everything. Some think it is the voice of God.

Ibid.
Biographies are but the clothes and buttons of the man — the biography of the man himself cannot be written.

*Autobiography [1924]. Vol. I,
Page 2*

Of all the creatures that were made he [man] is the most detestable. Of the entire brood he is the only one — the solitary one — that possesses malice. That is the basest of all instincts, passions, vices — the most hateful.

... He is the only creature that inflicts pain for sport, knowing it to be pain. ... Also — in all the list he is the only creature that has a nasty mind.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 7
The trade of critic, in literature, music, and the drama, is the most degraded of all trades.

Ibid. Page 69
I believe that our Heavenly Father invented man because he was disappointed in the monkey.

*Quoted in BERNARD DE VOTO: Mark
Twain in Eruption [1940]*
Familiarity breeds contempt — and children.

Notebooks
Good breeding consists in concealing how much we think of ourselves and how little we think of the other person.

Ibid.
Death, the only immortal who treats us all alike, whose pity and whose peace and whose refuge are for all — the soiled and the pure, the rich and the poor, the loved and the unloved.

*Ibid. Memorandum written on
his deathbed*
Loyalty to petrified opinion never yet broke a chain or freed a human soul.

*Inscription beneath his bust in
the Hall of Fame*

The calm confidence of a Christian with four aces.

Attributed

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH
[1836-1907]

Somewhere — in desolate wind-swept space —

In Twilight-land — in No-man's land —

Two hurrying Shapes met face to face,
And bade each other stand.

Identity. Stanza 1
So precious life is! Even to the old
The hours are as a miser's coins!

Broken Music. Stanza 4
A man should live in a garret aloof,
And have few friends, and go poorly clad,

With an old hat stopping a chink in the roof,

To keep the Goddess constant and glad.
The Flight of the Goddess.

Stanza 1
We knew it would rain, for the poplars showed

The white of their leaves.
Before the Rain. Stanza 3

You do poets and their song
A grievous wrong,
If your own soul does not bring
To their high imagining
As much beauty as they sing.

Appreciation. Stanza 2
It has become almost an honor
Not to be crowned.

Popularity
Some weep because they part,
And languish broken-hearted,
And others — O my heart! —
Because they never parted.

The Difference
Sweet courtesy has done its most
If you have made each guest forget
That he himself is not the host.

Hospitality
My mind lets go a thousand things,
Like dates of wars and deaths of kings.

Memory
I vex me not with brooding on the years

That were ere I drew breath: why
 should I then
 Distrust the darkness that may fall
 again
 When life is done?

I Vex Me Not

What is more cheerful, now, in the
 fall of the year, than an open-wood-
 fire? Do you hear those little chirps
 and twitters coming out of that piece
 of apple-wood? Those are the ghosts of
 the robins and blue-birds that sang
 upon the bough when it was in blos-
 som last Spring. In Summer whole
 flocks of them come fluttering about
 the fruit-trees under the window: so I
 have singing birds all the year round.

Miss Mehitabel's Son

It was very pleasant to me to get a
 letter from you the other day. Perhaps
 I should have found it pleasanter if I
 had been able to decipher it. I don't
 think that I mastered anything beyond
 the date (which I knew) and the sig-
 nature (which I guessed at). There's
 a singular and a perpetual charm in a
 letter of yours; it never grows old, it
 never loses its novelty. Other
 letters are read and thrown away and
 forgotten, but yours are kept forever
 — unread. One of them will last a
 reasonable man a lifetime.

*Letter to Professor Edward
 Sylvester Morse*

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN

[1836-1901]

Forty years on, when afar and asunder
 Parted are those who are singing today.

*Forty Years On, Harrow Foot-
 ball Song [1872]*

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN

[1836-1914]

I never like being hit without striking
 back.

*Speech on Tariff Reform,
 Greenock, Scotland [October 7,
 1903]*

Provided that the City of London re-
 mains as it is at present, the clearing-
 house of the world.

Speech, Guildhall, London

[January 19, 1904]

The day of small nations has long
 passed away. The day of Empires has
 come.

Speech, Birmingham

[May 12, 1904]

JOHN CLIFFORD

[1836-1923]

And so, I thought, the anvil of God's
 Word

For ages skeptic blows have beat upon;
 Yet, though the noise of falling blows
 was heard,

The anvil is unharmed — the hammers
 gone.

Hammer and Anvil. Stanza 3

WILLIAM SCHWENCK

GILBERT¹

[1836-1911]

Of all the ships upon the blue,

No ship contain'd a better crew

Than that of worthy Captain Reece,

Commanding of The Mantelpiece.

The "Bab" Ballads [1866-

1871]. Captain Reece, Stanza 1

The Times and Saturday Review

Beguiled the leisure of the crew.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I write the pretty mottoes which you
 find inside the crackers.

Ibid. Ferdinando and Elvira

And down in fathoms many went the
 captain and the crew;

Down went the owners — greedy men
 whom hope of gain allured:

Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were
 heavily insured.

Ibid. Etiquette, Stanza 1

Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold

And the mate of the Nancy brig,

¹ His foe was folly and his weapon wit. —
 ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS, *Inscription on Gil-
 bert Memorial, Victoria Embankment, Lon-
 don*

And a bo'sun tight, and a midshipmite,
And the crew of the captain's gig.

*The "Bab" Ballads. The Yarn of
the "Nancy Bell," Stanza 3*

As innocent as a new-laid egg.

Engaged [1877]. Act I

I'm called Little Buttercup — dear
little Buttercup,

Though I could never tell why.

H. M. S. Pinafore [1878]. Act I

I am the Captain of the *Pinafore*;

And a right good captain too!

Ibid.

And I'm never, never sick at sea!

What, never?

No, never!

What, *never*?

Hardly ever!

He's hardly ever sick at sea!

Then give three cheers, and one cheer
more

For the hardy Captain of the *Pinafore*!

Ibid.

Bad language or abuse,

I never, never use,

Whatever the emergency;

Though "Bother it" I may

Occasionally say,

I never never use a big, big D.

Ibid.

And so do his sisters, and his cousins,
and his aunts!

His sisters and his cousins,

Whom he reckons up by dozens,

And his aunts!

Ibid.

When I was a lad I served a term

As office boy to an Attorney's firm.

I cleaned the windows and I swept the
floor

And I polished up the handle of the big
front door.

I polished up that handle so care-
fullee

That now I am the Ruler of the
Queen's Navee!

Ibid.

Now landsmen all, whoever you may be,
If you want to rise to the top of the tree
If your soul isn't fettered to an office
stool,

Be careful to be guided by this golden
rule —

Stick close to your desks and *never go
to sea*,

And you all may be Rulers of the
Queen's Navee!

H. M. S. Pinafore. Act I

Things are seldom what they seem,

Skim milk masquerades as cream.¹

Ibid. Act II

He is an Englishman!

For he himself has said it,

And it's greatly to his credit,

That he is an Englishman!

Ibid.

For he might have been a Roosian,

A French or Turk or Proosian,

Or perhaps Itali-an.

But in spite of all temptations

To belong to other nations,

He remains an Englishman.

Ibid.

It is, it is a glorious thing

To be a Pirate King.

Pirates of Penzance [1879].

Act I

I am the very model of a modern

Major-General.

Ibid.

I know the Kings of England, and I

quote the fights historical,

From Marathon to Waterloo, in order
categorical.

Ibid.

When the foeman bares his steel,

Tarantara, tarantara!

We uncomfortable feel,

Tarantara.

Ibid. Act II

When constabulary duty's to be done,

The policeman's lot is not a happy one!

Ibid.

Come, friends, who plough the sea,

Truce to navigation,

Take another station;

Let's vary piracee

With a little burglaree.²

Ibid.

¹ See Phaedrus, page 48b, and Longfellow,
page 521a.

² The roistering chorus "Hail, hail, the

Twenty love-sick maidens we,
Love-sick all against our will.

Patience [1881]. *Act I*

You must lie upon the daisies and dis-
course in novel phrases of your
complicated state of mind,
The meaning doesn't matter if it's only
idle chatter of a transcendental
kind.

And everyone will say,

As you walk your mystic way,
"If this young man expresses himself in
terms too deep for me,

Why, what a very singularly deep
young man this deep young man
must be!"

Ibid.

Then a sentimental passion of a veg-
etable fashion must excite your
languid spleen,

An attachment à la Plato for a bashful
young potato, or a not too French
French bean!

Though the Philistines may jostle, you
will rank as an apostle in the high
aesthetic band,

If you walk down Piccadilly with a
poppy or a lily in your medieval
hand.

And everyone will say,

As you walk your flowery way,
"If he's content with a vegetable love
which would certainly not suit me,
Why, what a most particularly pure
young man this pure young man
must be!"

Ibid.

Prithee, pretty maiden, will you marry
me?

(Hey, but I'm hopeful, willow, willow,
waly!)

Ibid.

While this magnetic,
Peripatetic
Lover, he lived to learn,
By no endeavor,
Can magnet ever
Attract a Silver Churn!

Ibid. Act II

gang's all here" is sung to Sir Arthur Sulli-
van's music for these lines.

Sing "Hey to you — good day to
you" —

Sing "Bah to you — ha! ha! to you" —

Sing "Booh to you — pooh, pooh, to
you."

Patience. Act II

"High diddle diddle"

Will rank as an idyll,

If I pronounce it chaste!

Ibid.

Francesca di Rimini, miminy, piminy,
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man!

Ibid.

A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery,
Foot-in-the-grave young man!

Ibid.

I see no objection to stoutness, in
moderation.

Iolanthe [1882]. *Act I*

None shall part us from each other,

One in life and death are we:

All in all to one another —

I to thee and thou to me!

Thou the tree and I the flower —

Thou the idol; I the throng —

Thou the day and I the hour —

Thou the singer; I the song!

Ibid.

Bow, bow, ye lower middle classes!

Bow, bow, ye tradesmen, bow, ye
masses.

Ibid.

The Law is the true embodiment

Of everything that's excellent.

It has no kind of fault or flaw,

And I, my Lords, embody the Law.

Ibid.

Pretty young wards in Chancery.

Ibid.

A pleasant occupation for
A rather susceptible Chancellor!

Ibid.

For I'm not so old, and not so plain,

And I'm quite prepared to marry again.

Ibid.

Spurn not the nobly-born

With love affected,

Nor treat with virtuous scorn

The well-connected.

Ibid.

Hearts just as pure and fair
May beat in Belgrave Square

As in the lowly air
Of Seven Dials.

Iolanthe. Act I
Here's a pretty kettle of fish!

Ibid. Act II

When I went to the Bar as a very young
man,
(Said I to myself, said I).

Ibid.

I am an intellectual chap,
And think of things that would astonish
you.

I often think it's comical
How nature always does contrive
That every boy and every gal,
That's born into the world alive,
Is either a little Liberal,
Or else a little Conservative!

Ibid.

The House of Peers, throughout the
war,

Did nothing in particular,
And did it very well.

Ibid.

Oh, Captain Shaw!
Type of true love kept under!
Could thy Brigade
With cold cascade
Quench my great love, I wonder!

Ibid.

When you're lying awake with a dismal
headache, and repose is taboo'd by
anxiety,

I conceive you may use any language
you choose to indulge in, without
impropriety.

Ibid.

For you dream you are crossing the
Channel, and tossing about in a
steamer from Harwich —

Which is something between a large
bathing machine and a very small
second class carriage.

Ibid.

Faint heart never won fair lady!
Nothing venture, nothing win —
Blood is thick, but water's thin —
In for a penny, in for a pound —
It's Love that makes the world go
round!

Ibid.

Politics we bar,
They are not our bent:
On the whole we are
Not intelligent.

Princess Ida [1884]. Act I

I love my fellow-creatures — I do all
the good I can —

Yet everybody says I'm such a disagree-
able man!

And I can't think why!

Ibid.

Darwinian Man, though well-behaved,
At best is only a monkey shaved!

Ibid. Act II

A wandering minstrel I —
A tangle of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby!

The Mikado [1885]. Act I

I can't help it. I was born sneering.

Ibid.

As some day it may happen that a vic-
tim must be found,
I've got a little list — I've got a little
list.

Of society offenders who might well be
under ground,

And who never would be missed —
who never would be missed.

Ibid.

The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic
tone,

All centuries but this, and every coun-
try but his own.¹

Ibid.

Three little maids from school are we,
Pert as a schoolgirl well can be,
Filled to the brim with girlish glee.

Ibid.

Ah, pray make no mistake,
We are not shy;
We're very wide awake,
The moon and I!

Ibid.

Here's a pretty state of things!
Here's a pretty how-de-do.

Ibid.

¹ See Overbury, page 226b, and Canning, page 401a.

My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time —
To make the punishment fit the crime.

The Mikado. Act II

A source of innocent merriment!
Of innocent merriment.

Ibid.

On a cloth untrue
With a twisted cue
And elliptical billiard balls.

Ibid.

I drew my snickersnee!

Ibid.

The flowers that bloom in the spring,
Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.

Ibid.

On a tree by a river a little tom-tit
Sang "Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"
And I said to him, "Dicky-bird, why do
you sit
Singing 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow!'"

Ibid.

"Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?" I
cried,
"Or a rather tough worm in your little
inside?"

With a shake of his poor little head he
replied,
"Oh, Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"

Ibid.

There's a fascination frantic
In a ruin that's romantic;
Do you think you are sufficiently de-
cayed?

Ibid.

Hail the Bridegroom — hail the Bride!
When the nuptial knot is tied.

Ruddigore [1887]. Act I

I have a song to sing O!
Sing me your song, O!

*The Yeomen of the Guard
[1888]. Act I*

It's a song of a merryman, moping
mum,
Whose soul was sad, and whose glance
was glum,
Who sipped no sup, and who craved no
crumb,
As he sighed for the love of a ladye.

Ibid.

He led his regiment from behind —
He found it less exciting.

The Gondoliers [1889]. Act I

That celebrated,
Cultivated,
Underrated
Nobleman,
The Duke of Plaza Toro!

Ibid.

No soldier in that gallant band
Hid half as well as he did.

He lay concealed throughout the war,
And this preserved his gore, O!

Ibid.

Of that there is no manner of doubt —
No probable, possible shadow of
doubt —
No possible doubt whatever.

Ibid.

Life's a pudding full of plums;
Care's a canker that benumbs,
Wherefore waste our elocution
On impossible solution?
Life's a pleasant institution,
Let us take it as it comes!

Ibid.

Life's perhaps the only riddle
That we shrink from giving up.

Ibid.

The gratifying feeling that our duty has
been done.

Ibid.

Take a pair of sparkling eyes.

Ibid.

The world has joked incessantly for
over fifty centuries,
And every joke that's possible has long
ago been made.

*His Excellency: The Played-
Out Humorist [1894]*

Humour is a drug which it's the fashion
to abuse.

Ibid.

WASHINGTON GLADDEN [1836-1918]

In the darkest night of the year,
When the stars have all gone out,
That courage is better than fear,
That faith is truer than doubt.

Ultima Veritas. Stanza 4

BRET HARTE (FRANCIS

BRETT HARTE)

[1836-1902]

The patient stars
 Lean from their lattices, content to wait.
 All is illusion till the morning bars
 Slip from the levels of the Eastern gate.
 Night is too young, O friend! day is too
 near;
 Wait for the day that maketh all things
 clear.

Not yet, O friend, not yet!

Cadet Grey. Song, Not Yet

All is not true,
 All is not ever as it seemeth now.

Ibid.

What lieth dark, O love, bright day will
 fill;

Wait for thy morning, be it good or ill.

Ibid.

Fades the light,

And afar

Goeth day, cometh night;

And a star

Leadeth all,

Speedeth all

To their rest.¹

Ibid. Bugle Song

Love, good-night!

Must thou go

When the day

And the light

Need thee so?

Ibid.

Until points of gravest import yielded
 slowly one by one,

And by Love was consummated what
 Diplomacy begun.

Concepcion de Arguello

Never a tear bedims the eye

That time and patience will not dry;

Never a lip is curved with pain

That can't be kissed into smiles again.

The Lost Galleon [1867]

¹ Fading light

Dims the sight,

And the stars gem the sky,

Gleaming bright,

From afar drawing nigh,

Falls the night.

JOSEPH BERG ESENWEIN [1867-1946]:

Taps, St. 1

Which I wish to remark,

And my language is plain,

That for ways that are dark

And for tricks that are vain,

The heathen Chinese is peculiar.

Plain Language from Truthful

James [1870]. Stanza 1

Ah Sin was his name.

Ibid. Stanza 2

With the smile that was childlike and
 bland.

Ibid. Stanza 4

We are ruined by Chinese cheap labor.

Ibid. Stanza 7

And ever since then, when the clock
 strikes two,

She walks unbidden from room to
 room,

And the air is filled that she passes
 through

With a subtle, sad perfume.

A Newport Romance. Stanza 6

And on that grave where English oak
 and holly

And laurel wreaths entwine,

Deem it not all a too presumptuous
 folly,

This spray of Western pine!

Dickens in Camp. Stanza 10

These things are managed so well in
 France.¹

The Tale of a Pony

Brief words, when actions wait, are
 well:

The prompter's hand is on his bell;

The coming heroes, lovers, kings,

Are idly lounging in the wings;

Behind the curtain's mystic fold

The glowing future lies unrolled.

*Address at opening of the Cali-
 fornia Theatre, San Francisco*

[January 19, 1870]

What was it the Engines said,

Pilots touching, — head to head

Facing on the single track,

Half a world behind each back?

*What the Engines Said (Open-
 ing of the Pacific Railroad) ²*

¹ See Sterne, page 346b.

² Drill, ye tarriers, drill,

And it's work all day

Without sugar in your tay,

I reside at Table Mountain, and my
name is Truthful James;
I am not up to small deceit, or any sin-
ful games.

The Society upon the Stanislaus

He smiled a kind of sickly smile, and
curled up on the floor,
And the subsequent proceedings inter-
ested him no more.

Ibid.

For there be women, fair as she,
Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.

Mrs. Judge Jenkins

Oh, yer's yer good old whiskey,
Drink it down.

*Two Men of Sandy Bar [1876].
Act IV*

One big vice in a man is apt to keep
out a great many smaller ones.

Ibid.

Give me a man that is capable of a
devotion to anything, rather than a
cold, calculating average of all the vir-
tues!

Ibid.

I'm acquainted with affliction,
Chiefly in the form of fiction,
As 'tis offered up by strangers
At the consul's open door.

*At the Consul's Open Door*¹

I think I know all fancy
Styles of active mendicancy.

Ibid.

I know the worthy tourist,
Who by accident the purest,
Lost his letters, watch and wallet,
From the cold deck coming o'er.

Ibid.

When you're working for the U.P. Rail-
way.

*Laborers' song during the construc-
tion of the Union Pacific Railway*

¹ Written while Harte was United States
consul at Glasgow [1880-1885], after re-
ceiving a note of warning from Bristol, Eng-
land, that an impostor pretending to be a
destitute American had been procuring money
from United States consuls.

FRANCES RIDLEY
HAVERGAL
[1836-1879]

Silence is no certain token
That no secret grief is there;
Sorrow which is never spoken
Is the heaviest load to bear.

Misunderstood. Stanza 15

FITZHUGH LUDLOW
[1836-1870]

While we wait for the napkin, the soup
gets cold,
While the bonnet is trimming, the face
grows old,
When we've matched our buttons, the
pattern is sold,
And everything comes too late—too
late.

Too Late. Stanza 2

SARAH MORGAN BRYANT
PIATT
[1836-1919]

Other suns will shine as golden,
Other skies be just as blue;
Other south winds blow as softly,
Gently drinking up the dew.

Today. Stanza 1

WILLIAM JEFFREY PROWSE
[1836-1870]

Though the latitude's rather uncertain,
And the longitude likewise is vague,
Still the people I pity who know not the
City,
The beautiful City of Prague.

The City of Prague. Stanza 5

MARY ASHLEY TOWNSEND
[1836-1901]

I believe if I should die
And you should kiss my eyelids when I
lie
Cold, dead, and dumb to all the world
contains,

The folded orbs would open at thy
breath,
And, from its exile in the isles of death,
Life would come gladly back along my
veins.

Creed. Stanza 1

WILLIAM WINTER

[1836-1917]

Who cares for nothing alone is free, —
Sit down, good fellow, and drink with
me!

Orgia

His love was like the liberal air, —
Embracing all, to cheer and bless;
And every grief that mortals share
Found pity in his tenderness.

I. H. Bromley

Fierce for the right, he bore his part
In strife with many a valiant foe;
But Laughter winged his polished dart,
And kindness tempered every blow.

Ibid.

Cold the stars are, cold the earth is,
Everything is grim and cold!
Strange and drear the sound of mirth is
— Life and I are old.

Age

CESARE LOMBROSO

[1836-1909]

Klopstock was questioned regarding
the meaning of a passage in his poem.
He replied, "God and I both knew what
it meant once; now God alone knows."¹

*The Man of Genius. Part I,
Chap. 2*

The appearance of a single great
genius is more than equivalent to the
birth of a hundred mediocrities.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

"Lawsuit mania" . . . a continual
craving to go to law against others,
while considering themselves the in-
jured party.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. 3

The ignorant man always adores
what he cannot understand.

Ibid.

¹ Also attributed to Browning, apropos of
his *Sordello*.

Men in general, but more particu-
larly the insane, love to speak of them-
selves, and on this theme they even
become eloquent.

*The Man of Genius.
Part IV, Chap. 1*

MARY GARDINER

BRAINARD

[1837-1905]

I see not a step before me as I tread on
another year;

But I've left the Past in God's keeping,
— the Future His mercy shall
clear;

And what looks dark in the distance,
may brighten as I draw near.

Not Knowing. Stanza 2

JOHN BURROUGHS

[1837-1921]

In sorrow he learned this truth —
One may return to the place of his
birth,

He cannot go back to his youth.

The Return. Stanza 3

Serene, I fold my hands and wait,
Nor care for wind, nor tide, nor sea;
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,
For lo! my own shall come to me.

Waiting. Stanza 1

I was born with a chronic anxiety
about the weather.

Is It Going to Rain?

Literature is an investment of genius
which pays dividends to all subsequent
times.

Literary Fame

It is always easier to believe than to
deny. Our minds are naturally affirma-
tive.

*The Light of Day. The Modern
Skeptic*

Time does not become sacred to us
until we have lived it.

The Spell of the Past

Nature teaches more than she
preaches. There are no sermons in

stones. It is easier to get a spark out of a stone than a moral.

Time and Change. The Gospel of Nature

I go to books and to nature as a bee goes to the flower, for a nectar that I can make into my own honey.

The Summit of the Years

Life is a struggle, but not a warfare.

Ibid.

GROVER CLEVELAND

[1837-1908]

Public officers are the servants and agents of the people, to execute the laws which the people have made.

Letter accepting the nomination for Governor of New York. [October, 1882]

Your every voter, as surely as your chief magistrate, exercises a public trust.¹

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1885]

However plenty silver dollars may become, they will not be distributed as gifts among the people.

First Annual Message [December 8, 1885]

The so-called debtor class . . . are not dishonest because they are in debt. *Ibid.*

After an existence of nearly twenty years of almost innocuous desuetude these laws are brought forth.

Message [March 1, 1886]

When more of the people's sustenance is exacted through the form of taxation than is necessary to meet the just obligations of Government and expenses of its economical administration, such exaction becomes ruthless extor-

¹ The familiar saying "Public office is a public trust" seems to have been paraphrased from various campaign speeches by Cleveland in 1884.

See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

tion and a violation of the fundamental principles of a free Government.

Second Annual Message [December, 1886]

It is a condition which confronts us — not a theory.¹

Third Annual Message [December 6, 1887]

The lessons of paternalism ought to be unlearned and the better lesson taught that while the people should patriotically and cheerfully support their Government, its functions do not include the support of the people.

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1893]

I have tried so hard to do the right.

Last Words

ADMIRAL GEORGE DEWEY

[1837-1917]

You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.

Addressed to the Captain of Dewey's Flagship, at the Battle of Manila Bay, May 1, 1898

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS

[1837-1920]

We live, but a world has passed away
With the years that perished to make
us men.

The Mulberries

Lord, for the erring thought
Not into evil wrought:
Lord, for the wicked will
Betrayed and baffled still:
For the heart from itself kept,
Our thanksgiving accept.

Thanksgiving

Though I move with leaden feet,
Light itself is not so fleet;
And before you know me gone
Eternity and I are one.

Time

I know his name, I know his note,
That so with rapture takes my soul;
Like flame the gold beneath his throat,
His glossy cope is black as coal.

The Song the Oriole Sings

¹ See Disraeli, page 512a.

He who sleeps in continual noise is
wakened by silence.

Pordenone. IV

See how today's achievement is only
tomorrow's confusion;

See how possession always cheapens the
thing that was precious.

Ibid.

Yes, death is at the bottom of the cup,
And every one that lives must drink it
up;

And yet between the sparkle at the top
And the black lees where lurks that bit-
ter drop,

There swims enough good liquor,
Heaven knows,

To ease our hearts of all their other
woes.

If

The first night, when at night I went
about

Locking the doors and windows every-
where,

After she died, I seemed to lock her out
In the starred silence and the homeless
air.

Experience

Tossing his mane of snows in wildest
eddie and tangles,

Lion-like March cometh in, hoarse,
with tempestuous breath.

Earliest Spring. Stanza 1

They were Americans, and they knew
how to worship a woman.

The Lady of the Aroostook
[1879]

The Bostonian who leaves Boston
ought to be condemned to perpetual
exile.

The Rise of Silas Lapham [1885].
Chap. 5

The man of letters must make up his
mind that in the United States the fate
of a book is in the hands of the women.

Literature and Life [1902]

Does it afflict you to find your books
wearing out? I mean literally. . . .
The mortality of all inanimate things is
terrible to me, but that of books most
of all.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton
[April 6, 1903]

I am not sorry for having wrought in
common, crude material so much; that
is the right American stuff; and per-
haps hereafter, when my din is done,
if any one is curious to know what that
noise was, it will be found to have pro-
ceeded from a small insect which was
scraping about on the surface of our
life and trying to get into its meaning
for the sake of the other insects larger
or smaller. That is, such has been my
unconscious work; consciously, I was
always, as I still am, trying to fashion
a piece of literature out of the life next
at hand.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton
[April 26, 1903]

Last night, after I got back from my
Balfour tailor, I expressed my surprise
that B. should go to such a simple shop.
"Well, I don't think, sir, Mr. Balfour
cares much for his clothes, sir. Them
distinguished men can't, sir. Their
thoughts soars to 'igher things, sir."

Letter to Mrs. Howells [April
12, 1904], quoting his London
landlord

Spain, where most of my boyhood
was passed while I was working at case
in my father's printing-office in North-
ern Ohio.

Letter to Brander Matthews
[July 22, 1911], referring to his
love for Don Quixote

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH
[1837-1883]

In form and feature, face and limb,

I grew so like my brother,
That folks got taking me for him
And each for one another.

The Twins. Stanza 1

And when I died the neighbors came
And buried brother John.

Ibid. Stanza 5

My love she is a kitten,
And my heart's a ball of string.

My Love and My Heart. Stanza 1

JOHN L. PARKER

[1837-1917]

The little brown button,
The sacred bronze button,
The Grand Army button
He wears on his coat.

The Little Bronze Button

INNES RANDOLPH

[1837-1887]

I am a good old rebel —

Yes; that's just what I am —
And for this land of freedom

I do not give a dam'.

I'm glad I fit agin 'em,

And I only wish we'd won;

And I don't ax no pardon

For anything I've done.

A Good Old Rebel (Unreconstructed). Stanza 1

ALGERNON CHARLES
SWINBURNE

[1837-1909]

Maiden and mistress of the months and
stars

Now folded in the flowerless fields of
heaven.

*Atalanta in Calydon [1865].
Line 1*

When the hounds of spring are on
winter's traces,

The mother of months in meadow or
plain

Fills the shadows and windy places
With lisp of leaves and ripple of rain;

And the brown bright nightingale
amorous

Is half assuaged for Itylus,

For the Thracian ships and the foreign
faces,

The tongueless vigil, and all the pain.
Ibid. Chorus, Stanza 1

Come with bows bent and with empty-
ing of quivers,

Maiden most perfect, lady of light,
With a noise of winds and many rivers,

With a clamour of waters, and with
might;

Bind on thy sandals, O thou most fleet,

Over the splendour and speed of thy
feet;

For the faint east quickens, the wan
west shivers,

Round the feet of the day and the feet
of the night.

*Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus,
Stanza 2*

For winter's rains and ruins are over,
And all the season of snows and sins;

The days dividing lover and lover,

The light that loses, the night that wins;

And time remembered is grief forgotten.

And frosts are slain and flowers begotten,

And in green underwood and cover

Blossom by blossom the spring begins.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Before the beginning of years

There came to the making of man

Time, with a gift of tears;

Grief, with a glass that ran;

Pleasure, with pain for leaven;

Summer, with flowers that fell;

Remembrance fallen from heaven,

And madness risen from hell;

Strength without hands to smite;

Love that endures for a breath;

Night, the shadow of light,

And life, the shadow of death.

Ibid. Chorus, Stanza 1

Eyesight and speech they wrought

For the veils of the soul therein,

A time for labour and thought,

A time to serve and to sin;¹

They gave him light in his ways,

And love, and a space for delight,

And beauty and length of days,

And night, and sleep in the night.

His speech is a burning fire;

With his lips he travaileth;

In his heart is a blind desire,

In his eyes foreknowledge of death;

He weaves, and is clothed with derision;

Sows, and he shall not reap;

His life is a watch or a vision

Between a sleep and a sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 3

We have seen thee, O Love, thou art
fair; thou art goodly, O Love.

Ibid. Chorus

¹ See *Ecclesiastes*, III, 2, on page 1042b.

For words divide and rend;
But silence is most noble till the end.
Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus

O wise among women, and wisest,
Our Lady of Pain.
Dolores [1866]. Stanza 5

Change in a trice
The lilies and languors of virtue
For the raptures and roses of vice.
Ibid. Stanza 9

O splendid and sterile Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain.
Ibid.

Ah beautiful passionate body
That never has ached with a heart!
Ibid. Stanza 11

The delight that consumes the desire,
The desire that outruns the delight.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Despair the twin-born of devotion.
Ibid.

I have passed from the outermost portal
To the shrine where a sin is a prayer.
Ibid. Stanza 17

For the crown of our life as it closes
Is darkness, the fruit thereof dust;
No thorns go as deep as a rose's,
And love is more cruel than lust.
Time turns the old days to derision,
Our loves into corpses or wives;
And marriage and death and division
Make barren our lives.
Ibid. Stanza 20

What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain.
Ibid. Stanza 35

Then love was the pearl of his oyster,
And Venus rose red out of wine.
Ibid. Stanza 39

Lo, this is she that was the world's delight.
Laus Veneris [1866]. Stanza 3

Ah yet would God this flesh of mine
might be

Where air might wash and long leaves
cover me,

Where tides of grass break into foam of
flowers,

Or where the wind's feet shine along the
sea.

Laus Veneris. Stanza 14
O sad kissed mouth, how sorrowful it
is!

Ibid. Stanza 79
To have known love, how bitter a thing
it is.

Ibid. Stanza 103
There will no man do for your sake, I
think,

What I would have done for the least
word said.

I had wrung life dry for your lips to
drink,

Broken it up for your daily bread.
The Triumph of Time [1866].
Stanza 12

I wish we were dead together today,
Lost sight of, hidden away out of sight,
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay,
Out of the world's way, out of the light.

Ibid. Stanza 15
At the door of life, by the gate of breath,
There are worse things waiting for men
than death.

Ibid. Stanza 20
I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.

Ibid. Stanza 33
There lived a singer in France of old,
By the tideless dolorous midland sea.
In a land of sand and ruin and gold
There shone one woman, and none but
she.

Ibid. Stanza 41
O brother, the gods were good to you.
Sleep, and be glad while the world en-
dures.

Be well content as the years wear
through;

Give thanks for life, and the loves and
lures.

Ibid. Stanza 43
I shall never be friends again with
roses;

I shall loathe sweet tunes.
Ibid. Stanza 45

Marvellous mercies and infinite love.
Les Noyades [1866].
Stanza 1

I am sick of singing; the bays burn deep
and chafe: I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous
pleasure and pain.

*Hymn to Proserpine: After the
Proclamation in Rome of the
Christian Faith [1866]*

Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean;
the world has grown grey from thy
breath;

We have drunken of things Lethean,
and fed on the fullness of death.

Laurel is green for a season, and love is
sweet for a day; -

But love grows bitter with treason, and
laurel outlives not May.

Sleep, shall we sleep after all? for the
world is not sweet in the end;

For the old faiths loosen and fall, the
new years ruin and rend.

Ibid.

I shall die as my fathers died, and sleep
as they sleep; even so.

For the glass of the years is brittle
wherein we gaze for a span.

Ibid.

For there is no God found stronger than
death; and death is a sleep.

Ibid.

If you loved me ever so little,
I could bear the bonds that gall,
I could dream the bonds were brittle;
You do not love me at all.

Satia Te Sanguine [1866]. Stanza 1

While he lives let a man be glad,
For none hath joy of his death.

A Lamentation [1866]. I, 4

If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather.

A Match [1866]. Stanza 1

If you were April's lady,
And I were lord in May.

Ibid. Stanza 5

If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain,
We'd hunt down love together,
Pluck out his flying feather,
And teach his feet a measure,
And find his mouth a rein.

Ibid. Stanza 6

For in the time we know not of
Did fate begin

Weaving the web of days that wove
Your doom, Faustine.

Faustine [1866]. Stanza 24

A love machine
With clockwork joints of supple gold —
No more, Faustine.

Ibid. Stanza 36

Take hand and part with laughter;

Touch lips and part with tears;

Once more and no more after,

Whatever comes with years.

Rococo [1866]. Stanza 1

Forget that I remember,

And dream that I forget.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The burden of long living. Thou shalt
fear

Waking, and sleeping mourn upon thy
bed;

And say at night "Would God the day
were here,"

And say at dawn "Would God the day
were dead."¹

A Ballad of Burdens [1866].

Stanza 4

For life is sweet, but after life is death.
This is the end of every man's desire.

Ibid. L'Envoy

O love, O lover, loose or hold me fast,
I had thee first, whoever have thee last.

Erotion [1866]

I shall remember while the light lives
yet

And in the night-time I shall not forget.

Though (as thou wilt) thou leave me
ere life leave,

I will not, for thy love I will not, grieve.

Ibid.

Here, where the world is quiet;

Here, where all trouble seems

Dead winds' and spent waves' riot

In doubtful dreams of dreams.

The Garden of Proserpine [1866].

Stanza 1

¹ In the morning thou shalt say, Would God
it were even! and at even thou shalt say,
Would God it were morning! for the fear of
thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for
the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. —
Deuteronomy, XXVIII, 67

I am tired of tears and laughter,
 And men that laugh and weep;
 Of what may come hereafter
 For men that sow and reap:
 I am weary of days and hours,
 Blown buds of barren flowers,
 Desires and dreams and powers
 And everything but sleep.
The Garden of Proserpine.
Stanza 2

We are not sure of sorrow,
 And joy was never sure.
 Today will die tomorrow;
 Time stoops to no man's lure;
 And love, grown faint and fretful,
 With lips but half regretful
 Sighs, and with eyes forgetful
 Weeps that no loves endure.

Ibid. Stanza 10

From too much love of living,
 From hope and fear set free,
 We thank with brief thanksgiving
 Whatever gods may be
 That no life lives forever;
 That dead men rise up never;
 That even the weariest river
 Winds somewhere safe to sea.¹

Ibid. Stanza 11

Ah that such sweet things should be fleet,
 Such fleet things sweet!

Félice [1866]. Stanza 22

Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
 The bluest of things grey.

Ibid. Stanza 24

Eyes colored like a water-flower,
 And deeper than the green sea's glass;
 Eyes that remember one sweet hour —
 In vain we swore it should not pass.

Ibid. Stanza 36

Live and let live, as I will do,
 Love and let love, and so will I.
 But, sweet, for me no more with you:
 Not while I live, not though I die.
 Good-night, good-bye.

Ibid. Stanza 59

I remember the way we parted,
 The day and the way we met;
 You hoped we were both broken-
 hearted

¹ No matter how long the river, the river
 will reach the sea. — EUGENE FITCH WARE
 ("IRONQUILL") [1841-1911]: *The Blizzard*

And knew we should both forget.
An Interlude [1866]. Stanza 11
 And the best and the worst of this is
 That neither is most to blame,
 If you have forgotten my kisses
 And I have forgotten your name.
Ibid. Stanza 14
 And through the trumpet of a child of
 Rome
 Rang the pure music of the flutes of
 Greece.

*Song for the Centenary of
 Walter Savage Landor [1866].*

Stanza 17

I am that which began;
 Out of me the years roll;
 Out of me God and man;
 I am equal and whole;
 God changes, and man, and the form of
 them bodily; I am the soul.

Hertha [1871]. Stanza 1

Before ever land was,
 Before ever the sea,
 Or soft hair of the grass,
 Or fair limbs of the tree,
 Or the flesh-coloured fruit of my
 branches,
 I was, and thy soul was in me.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A creed is a rod,
 And a crown is of night;
 But this thing is God,
 To be man with thy might,
 To grow straight in the strength of thy
 spirit, and to live out thy life as the
 light.

Ibid. Stanza 15

In the grey beginning of years, in the
 twilight of things that began,
 The word of the earth in the ears of
 the world, was it God? was it man?

Hymn of Man [1871]

Ask nothing more of me, sweet,
 All I can give you I give;
 Heart of my heart, were it more,
 More would be laid at your feet:
 Love that should help you to live,
 Song that should spur you to soar.

The Oblation [1871]. Stanza 1

It is long since Mr. Carlyle expressed
 his opinion that if any poet or other
 literary creature could really be "killed

off by one critique" or many, the sooner he was so despatched the better; a sentiment in which I for one humbly but heartily concur.

Under the Microscope [1872]

A blatant Bassarid of Boston, a rampant Maenad of Massachusetts.¹

Ibid.

To wipe off the froth of falsehood from the foaming lips of inebriated virtue, when fresh from the sexless orgies of morality and reeling from the delirious riot of religion, may doubtless be a charitable office.

Ibid.

The more congenial page of some tenth-rate poeticule worn out with failure after failure and now squat in his hole like the tailless fox, he is curled up to snarl and whimper beneath the inaccessible vine of song.

Ibid.

The tadpole poet will never grow into anything bigger than a frog; not though in that stage of development he should puff and blow himself till he bursts with windy adulation at the heels of the laureled ox.

Ibid.

Many loves of many a mood and many a kind
Fill the life of man, and mould the secret mind.

Erechtheus [1876]

Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!

A Ballad of François Villon
[1878]. *Stanza 3*

Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name.²

Ibid. Refrain

In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,

¹ The reference is to Harriet Beecher Stowe, whose accusations against Byron in her article, "The True Story of Lady Byron's Life" [*Atlantic Monthly*, September, 1869], and in her book, *Lady Byron Vindicated* [1870], aroused strong protests in England.

² See Browning, page 572b.

Walled round with rocks as an inland island,

The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.¹

A Forsaken Garden [1878].

Stanza 1

There is no help for these things; none to mend,

And none to mar; not all our songs, O friend,

Will make death clear or make life durable.

Ave atque Vale: In Memory of Charles Baudelaire [1878].

Stanza 16

Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,

If sweet, give thanks; thou hast no more to live;

And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Body and spirit are twins: God only knows which is which.

The Higher Pantheism in a Nutshell [1880]. *Stanza 7*

God, whom we see not, is: and God, who is not, we see:

Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it, is dee.

Ibid. Stanza 12

A little soul! scarce fledged for earth
Takes wing with heaven again for goal
Even while we hailed as fresh from birth

A little soul.

A Baby's Death [1883]. *I, 1*

Who knows but on their sleep may rise
Such light as never heaven let through
To lighten earth from Paradise?

Ibid. IV, 2

All our past acclaims our future: Shakespeare's voice and Nelson's hand,
Milton's faith and Wordsworth's trust
In this our chosen and chainless land,

¹ On the grass of the cliff, at the edge of the steep,

God planted a garden, a garden of sleep.
CLEMENT W. SCOTT [1841-1904]: *The Garden of Sleep*

Bear as witness: come the world against
her, England yet shall stand.

England, An Ode [1884]. II, 5

Faith in faith established evermore
Stands a sea-mark in the tides of time.

A Sea-Mark [1884]. Stanza 5

Not with dreams, but with blood and
with iron,¹

Shall a nation be moulded to last.

A Word for the Country [1884].

Stanza 13

Is not Precedent indeed a King of men?

A Word from the Psalmist [1884].

Stanza 4

HENRY BROOKS ADAMS

[1838–1918]

Accident counts for much in companion-
ship as in marriage.

The Education of Henry Adams

[1907]. Chap. 4

Women have, commonly, a very posi-
tive moral sense; that which they will,
is right; that which they reject, is
wrong; and their will, in most cases,
ends by settling the moral.

Ibid. Chap. 6

All experience is an arch, to build
upon.²

Ibid.

Only on the edge of the grave can
man conclude anything.

Ibid.

Although the Senate is much given to
admiring in its members a superiority
less obvious or quite invisible to out-
siders, one Senator seldom proclaims
his own inferiority to another, and still
more seldom likes to be told of it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Friends are born, not made.

Ibid.

¹ Not by speechifying and counting majori-
ties are the great questions of the time to be
solved . . . but by iron and blood [Eisen
und Blut]. — BISMARCK: *Speech, Prussian
Diet* [September 30, 1862]

² Yet all experience is an arch wherethrough
Gleams that untraveled world.

TENNYSON: *Ulysses* [1842]

A friend in power is a friend lost.¹

The Education of Henry Adams.

Chap. 7

The effect of power and publicity on
all men is the aggravation of self, a
sort of tumor that ends by killing the
victim's sympathies.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Young men have a passion for re-
garding their elders as senile.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Knowledge of human nature is the
beginning and end of political educa-
tion.

Ibid. Chap. 12

These questions of taste, of feeling,
of inheritance, need no settlement.
Everyone carries his own inch-rule of
taste, and amuses himself by applying
it, triumphantly, wherever he travels.

Ibid.

Intimates are predestined.

Ibid. Chap. 13

His first struggle with a sleeping-car
made him doubt the value — to him —
of a Pullman civilization.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Chaos often breeds life, when order
breeds habit.

Ibid.

At best, the renewal of broken rela-
tions is a nervous matter.

Ibid.

Sumner's² mind had reached the
calm of water which receives and re-
flects images without absorbing them;
it contained nothing but itself.

Ibid.

The difference is slight, to the influ-
ence of an author, whether he is read
by five hundred readers, or by five hun-
dred thousand; if he can select the five
hundred, he reaches the five hundred
thousand.

Ibid. Chap. 17

The newspaper-man is, more than
most men, a double personality; and his
person feels best satisfied in its double

¹ See Chap. 28, page 697b.

² Charles Sumner [1811–1874].

instincts when writing in one sense and thinking in another.

The Education of Henry Adams.

Chap. 17

A teacher affects eternity; he can never tell where his influence stops.

Ibid. Chap. 20

One friend in a lifetime is much; two are many; three are hardly possible. Friendship needs a certain parallelism of life, a community of thought, a rivalry of aim.

Ibid.

What one knows is, in youth, of little moment; they know enough who know how to learn.

Ibid. Chap. 21

He had often noticed that six months' oblivion amounts to newspaper-death, and that resurrection is rare. Nothing is easier, if a man wants it, than rest, profound as the grave.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Morality is a private and costly luxury.

Ibid.

Nothing is more tiresome than a superannuated pedagogue.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The study of history is useful to the historian by teaching him his ignorance of women. . . . The woman who is known only through a man is known wrong.

Ibid.

He too serves a certain purpose who only stands and cheers.¹

Ibid. Chap. 24

Practical politics consists in ignoring facts.

Ibid.

Nothing in education is so astonishing as the amount of ignorance it accumulates in the form of inert facts.

Ibid. Chap. 25

¹ And if I should lose, let me stand by the road

And cheer as the winners go by!

BERTON BRALEY [1882-]; *Prayer of a Sportsman*

Power when wielded by abnormal energy is the most serious of facts.

The Education of Henry Adams.

Chap. 28

Those who seek education in the paths of duty are always deceived by the illusion that power in the hands of friends is an advantage to them.¹

Ibid.

Power is poison. Its effect on Presidents had been always tragic, chiefly as an almost insane excitement at first, and a worse reaction afterwards; but also because no mind is so well balanced as to bear the strain of seizing unlimited force without habit or knowledge of it; and finding it disputed with him by hungry packs of wolves and hounds whose lives depend on snatching the carrion.

Ibid.

A certain chronic irritability — a sort of Bostonitis — which, in its primitive Puritan forms, seemed due to knowing too much of his neighbors and thinking too much of himself.

Ibid.

Modern politics is, at bottom, a struggle not of men but of forces.

Ibid.

We combat obstacles in order to get repose, and, when got, the repose is insupportable.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Simplicity is the most deceitful mistress that ever betrayed man.

Ibid. Chap. 30

No one means all he says, and yet very few say all they mean, for words are slippery and thought is viscous.

Ibid. Chap. 31

The movement from unity into multiplicity, between 1200 and 1900, was unbroken in sequence, and rapid in acceleration. Prolonged one generation longer, it would require a new social mind.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Even in America, the Indian Summer of life should be a little sunny and a little sad, like the season, and infinite

¹ See *Chap. 7*, page 696b.

in wealth and depth of tone—but never hustled.

The Education of Henry Adams.
Chap. 35

Perhaps some day—say 1938, their centenary—they¹ might be allowed to return together for a holiday, to see the mistakes of their own lives made clear in the light of the mistakes of their successors; and perhaps then, for the first time since man began his education among the carnivores, they would find a world that sensitive and timid natures could regard without a shudder.

Ibid. Closing words

JAMES BRYCE²

[1838–1922]

Law will never be strong or respected unless it has the sentiment of the people behind it. If the people of a State make bad laws, they will suffer for it. They will be the first to suffer. Suffering, and nothing else, will implant that sentiment of responsibility which is the first step to reform.

The American Commonwealth
[1888]. Vol. I, Page 352

To the vast majority of mankind nothing is more agreeable than to escape the need for mental exertion. . . . To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking.³

Studies in History and Jurisprudence [1901]. Obedience

The greatest liberty that man has taken with Nature.⁴

South America [1912]

What you want [in Washington] is to have a city which every one who comes from Maine, Texas, Florida, Arkansas, or Oregon can admire as being something finer and more beautiful than he had ever dreamed of before;

¹ Adams and his two friends John Hay [1838–1905] and Clarence King [1842–1901].
² Ambassador from Great Britain to the United States, 1906–1913.

³ See R. B. Sheridan, page 382a.

⁴ The Panama Canal.

something which makes him even more proud to be an American.

*The Nation's Capital*¹

You have never sufficiently foreseen how enormously rich and populous a nation you are going to be.

Ibid.

Medicine, the only profession that labours incessantly to destroy the reason for its own existence.

Address at dinner for General W. C. Gorgas [March 23, 1914]

GEORGE COOPER

[1838–1927]

Sweet Genevieve,

The days may come, the days may go,
But still the hands of mem'ry weave
The blissful dreams of long ago.

Sweet Genevieve [Circa 1877]

JOHN HAY

[1838–1905]

A keerness man in his talk was Jim,

And an awkward hand in a row,
He never flunked, and he never lied,—
I reckon he never knowed how.

Jim Bludso

"I'll hold her nozzle agin the bank
Till the last galoot's ashore."

Ibid.

And they all had trust in his cussedness,
And knowed he would keep his word.

Ibid.

He weren't no saint—but at judgment

I'd run my chance with Jim,
'Longside of some pious gentlemen
That wouldn't shook hands with him.
He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing,—
And went for it thar and then;
And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard
On a man that died for men.

Ibid.

I don't go much on religion,
I never ain't had no show;
But I've got a middlin' tight grip, sir,
On the handful o' things I know.
I don't pan out on the prophets

¹ In *The National Geographic Magazine*, 1913.

And free-will, and that sort of
thing, —
But I b'lieve in God and the angels
Ever sence one night last spring.

Little Breeches

And I think that saving a little child,
And fatching him to his own,
Is a derved sight better business
Than loafing around The Throne.

Ibid.

The night comes down, the lights burn
blue;

And at my door the Pale Horse stands,¹
To bear me forth to unknown lands.

The Stirrup Cup

Bring me tonight a lotus tied
With thread from a house where none
has died.²

The Law of Death

There are three species of creatures who
when they seem coming are going,
When they seem going they come:
Diplomats, women, and crabs.

Disticks. II

When you break up housekeeping, you
learn the extent of your treasures.

Ibid. IX

Who would succeed in the world should
be wise in the use of his pronouns.
Utter the You twenty times, where you
once utter the I.

Ibid. XIII

True luck consists not in holding the
best of the cards at the table:

Luckiest he who knows just when to
rise and go home.

Ibid. XV

Try not to beat back the current, yet be
not drowned in its waters;

Speak with the speech of the world,
think with the thoughts of the few.

Ibid. XVII

¹ A pale horse: and his name that sat on him
was Death. — *Revelation, VI, 8*

² "A grain of mustard-seed," the sage re-
plied,

"Found where none old or young has ever
died,

Will cure the pain you carry in your
side."

JOHN WHITE CHADWICK [1840-1904]:

Buddha's Lesson

GEORGE WASHINGTON JOHNSON

[1838-1917]

I wandered today to the hill, Maggie,
To watch the scene below,
The creek and the old rusty mill,
Maggie,

As we used to, long ago.

When You and I Were Young,

Maggie [1866]. Stanza 1

To me you're as fair as you were, Mag-
gie,

When you and I were young.

Ibid. Stanza 3

And now we are aged and gray, Maggie,

The trials of life nearly done,

Let us sing of the days that are gone,
Maggie,

When you and I were young.

Refrain

WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE LECKY

[1838-1903]

Offspring of an idle hour,
Whence has come thy lasting power?

On an Old Song

The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless
rhyme,

Still floats above the wrecks of Time.

Ibid.

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY

[1838-1923]

No man can climb out beyond the
limitations of his own character.

Critical Miscellanies [1871].

Robespierre

A great interpreter of life ought not
himself to need interpretation.

Emerson

The most frightful idea that has
ever corroded human nature — the
idea of eternal punishment.

Vauvenargues

Where it is a duty to worship the sun it is pretty sure to be a crime to examine the laws of heat.

Voltaire [1872]

A man will already be in no mean Paradise if at the hour of sunset a ray of good hope may fall upon him like harmonies of music.

Ibid.

Those who would treat politics and morality apart will never understand the one or the other.

Rousseau [1873]

You can not demonstrate an emotion or prove an aspiration.

Ibid.

Evolution is not a force but a process; not a cause but a law.

On Compromise [1874]

It is not enough to do good; one must do it the right way.

Ibid.

You have not converted a man because you have silenced him.

Ibid.

Literature — the most seductive, the most deceiving, the most dangerous of professions.

Burke [1879]

Great economic and social forces flow with a tidal sweep over communities that are only half conscious of that which is befalling them. Wise statesmen are those who foresee what time is thus bringing, and endeavor to shape institutions and to mold men's thought and purpose in accordance with the change that is silently surrounding them.

Life of Richard Cobden [1881]

The great business of life is to be, to do, to do without, and to depart.

Address on Aphorisms [1887]

The gravity and concision of Thucydides are of specially wholesome example in these days of over-coloured and over-voluminous narrative.

Ibid.

Simplicity of character is no hindrance to subtlety of intellect.

Life of Gladstone [1903]

Every man of us has all the centuries in him.

Ibid.

There are some books which cannot be adequately reviewed for twenty or thirty years after they come out.

Recollections [1917]. Vol. I, Book 2, Chap. 8

The proper memory for a politician is one that knows what to remember and what to forget.

Ibid. Vol. II, Book 4, Chap. 2

In my creed, waste of public money is like the sin against the Holy Ghost.

Ibid. Book 5, Chap. 3

Success depends on three things: who says it, what he says, how he says it; and of these three things, what he says is the least important.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Excess of severity is not the path to order. On the contrary, it is the path to the bomb.

Ibid.

MARGARET ELIZABETH SANGSTER

[1838-1912]

I know — yet my arms are empty,

That fondly folded seven,

And the mother heart within me

Is almost starved for heaven.

Are the Children at Home?

Never yet was a springtime,

Late though lingered the snow,

That the sap stirred not at the whisper

Of the southwind, sweet and low;

Never yet was a springtime

When the buds forgot to blow.

Awakening

GEORGE LEYBOURNE

[? -1884]

He flies through the air with the greatest of ease,

This daring young man on the flying trapeze;

His figure is handsome, all girls he can
please;

And my love he purloined her away!

The Man on the Flying Trapeze
[1860]

JOSEPH MALINES ¹.

[*Floruit* 1895]

Better put a strong fence 'round the
top of the cliff,

Than an ambulance down in the valley.

A Fence or an Ambulance.

Stanza 7

HEZEKIAH BUTTERWORTH

[1839-1905]

The bird with the broken pinion

Never soared as high again.

The Bird with a Broken Wing

One taper lights a thousand,

Yet shines as it has shone;

And the humblest light may kindle

A brighter than its own.

The Taper. Stanza 10

FRANCIS PHARCELLUS

CHURCH

[1839-1906]

Virginia, your little friends are wrong.
They have been affected by the skepticism of a skeptical age. They do not believe except they see. They think that nothing can be which is not comprehensible by their little minds. All minds, Virginia, whether they be men's or children's, are little. In this great universe of ours man is a mere insect, an ant, in his intellect, as compared with the boundless world about him, as measured by the intelligence capable of grasping the whole of truth and knowledge.

Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus? ²

Not believe in Santa Claus? You might as well not believe in fairies.

... No Santa Claus! Thank God, he

¹ Editor of *The Reciter*, an English publication.

² First published in *The New York Sun*, September 21, 1897, in reply to an inquiry from Virginia O'Hanlon.

lives, and he lives forever. A thousand years from now, Virginia, nay, ten times ten thousand years from now, he will continue to make glad the heart of childhood.

Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus?

WALTER PATER

[1839-1894]

Every intellectual product must be judged from the point of view of the age and the people in which it was produced.

The Renaissance [1873].

Mirandola

Its generous belief that nothing which had ever interested the human mind could wholly lose its vitality.

Ibid.

That sweet look of devotion which men have never been able altogether to love, and which still makes the born saint an object almost of suspicion to his earthly brethren.

Ibid. Botticelli

The sunless pleasures of weary people, whose care for external things is slackening.

Ibid. Michelangelo

Hers is the head upon which all "the ends of the world are come," and the eyelids are a little weary. It is a beauty wrought out from within upon the flesh, the deposit, little cell by cell, of strange thoughts and fantastic reveries and exquisite passions. Set it for a moment beside one of those white Greek goddesses or beautiful women of antiquity, and how would they be troubled by this beauty, into which the soul with all its maladies has passed?

Ibid. Leonardo da Vinci

[*Mona Lisa*]

She is older than the rocks among which she sits; like the vampire, she has been dead many times, and learned the secrets of the grave; and has been a diver in deep seas, and keeps their fallen day about her; and trafficked for strange webs with Eastern merchants: and as Leda, was the mother of Helen

of Troy, and, as Saint Anne, the mother of Mary; and all this has been to her but as the sound of lyres and flutes, and lives only in the delicacy with which it has moulded the changing lineaments, and tinged the eyelids and the hands.

The Renaissance. Leonardo da Vinci. [Mona Lisa]

All art constantly aspires towards the condition of music.

Ibid. The School of Giorgione

They¹ form a circle which in an age of great troubles, losses, anxieties, can amuse itself with art, poetry, intrigue.

Ibid. Du Bellay

Religions, as they grow by natural laws out of man's life, are modified by whatever modifies his life.

Ibid. Winckelmann

Let us understand by poetry all literary production which attains the power of giving pleasure by its form, as distinct from its matter.

Ibid.

To burn always with this hard, gem-like flame, to maintain this ecstasy, is success in life.

Ibid. Conclusion

What we have to do is to be for ever curiously testing new opinions and courting new impressions.

Ibid.

Art comes to you proposing frankly to give nothing but the highest quality to your moments as they pass.

Ibid.

A book, like a person, has its fortunes with one; is lucky or unlucky in the precise moment of its falling in our way, and often by some happy accident counts with us for something more than its independent value.

Marius the Epicurean [1885]. Chap. 6

To know when one's self is interested, is the first condition of interesting other people.

Ibid.

Given the hardest terms, supposing our days are indeed but a shadow, even

¹ The poets of the *Pléiade*.

so, we may well adorn and beautify, in scrupulous self-respect, our souls, and whatever our souls touch upon.

Marius the Epicurean. Chap. 8

By the attainment of a true philosophy to attain happiness; or, having missed both, to perish, as one of the vulgar herd.

Ibid. Chap. 24

I hardly know wherein philosophy and wine are alike unless it be in this, that the philosophers exchange their ware for money, like the wine-merchants; some of them with a mixture of water or worse, or giving short measure.

Ibid.

We need some imaginative stimulus, some not impossible ideal such as may shape vague hope, and transform it into effective desire, to carry us year after year, without disgust, through the routine-work which is so large a part of life.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The aim of a true philosophy must lie, not in futile efforts towards the complete accommodation of man to the circumstances in which he chances to find himself, but in the maintenance of a kind of candid discontent, in the face of the very highest achievement.

Ibid.

Through the survival of their children, happy parents are able to think calmly, and with a very practical affection, of a world in which they are to have no direct share.

Ibid.

JAMES RYDER RANDALL

[1839-1908]

Hark to an exiled son's appeal,

Maryland, my Maryland!

My Mother State, to thee I kneel.

Maryland, My Maryland [1861].

Stanza 2

From hill to hill, from creek to creek,
Potomac calls to Chesapeake,

Maryland, my Maryland.

Ibid. Stanza 7

SAMUEL JOHN STONE

[1839-1900]

Where did I come from, then? Ah,
where indeed?

This is a riddle monstrous hard to read.
I have it! Why, of course,
All things are moulded by some plastic
force

Out of some atoms somewhere up in
space,

Fortuitously concurrent anyhow —

There, now!

That's plain as is the beak upon my
face.

*Soliloquy of a Rationalistic
Chicken*¹

What I can't see, I never will believe in!
Ibid.

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT

[1840-1922]

He who has once been happy is for aye
Out of destruction's reach.

Sonnet, With Esther

Nor has the world a better thing,

Though one should search it round,
Than thus to live one's own sole king,

Upon one's own sole ground.

The Old Squire. Stanza 14

Ay, this is the famed rock, which Her-
cules

And Goth and Moor bequeathed us. At
this door

England stands sentry.

Sonnet, Gibraltar

HENRY BURTON

[1840-1930]

Have you had a kindness shown?

Pass it on.

*Pass It On.*² Stanza 1

Hold thy lighted lamp on high,

Be a star in someone's sky.

Ibid. Stanza 4

¹ In *Harper's Monthly*, September, 1875.

² Official poem of the International Sun-
shine Society.

TIMOTHY J. CAMPBELL

[1840-1904]

What's the Constitution between
friends?¹

Attributed [Circa 1885]

JOHN WHITE CHADWICK

[1840-1904]

If good men were only better,
Would the wicked be so bad?

A Timely Question. Stanza 1

It singeth low in every heart,

We hear it each and all, —

A song of those who answer not,
However we may call.

Auld Lang Syne. Stanza 1

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON

[1840-1921]

Once at the Angelus

(Ere I was dead),

Angels all glorious

Came to my bed.

"Good-Night, Babette!"

Time goes, you say? Ah no!

Alas, Time stays, we go.

The Paradox of Time. Stanza 1

The ladies of St. James's!

They're painted to the eyes;

Their white it stays for ever,

Their red it never dies:

But Phyllida, my Phyllida!

Her color comes and goes;

It trembles to a lily, —

It wavers to a rose.

The Ladies of St. James's. Stanza 4

Far better, in some nook unknown,

To sleep for once — and soundly —

Than still survive in wistful stone,

Forgotten more profoundly.

To an Unknown Bust in the

British Museum. Stanza 6

Yet would today when Courtesy grows
chill,

And life's fine loyalties are turned to
jest,

¹ Campbell's reported comment to Presi-
dent Cleveland, who refused to support a
bill urged by Campbell on the grounds that
it was unconstitutional. Campbell was a Tam-
many representative from New York.

Some fire of thine might burn within us
still!

Ah, would but one might lay his lance
in rest,

And charge in earnest — were it but
a mill!

Don Quixote

Form is the Cage and Sense the Bird.
The Poet twirls them in his Mind,
And wins the Trick with both combined.

The Toyman

He praised the Thing he understood;
'Twere well if every Critic would.

The 'Squire at Vauxhall. Moral 2

I intended an Ode,
And it turned to a Sonnet.
It began *à la mode*,
I intended an Ode;
But Rose crossed the road
In her latest new bonnet;
I intended an Ode;
And it turned to a Sonnet.

Urceus Exit

Love comes back to his vacant dwell-
ing, —

The old, old Love that we knew of
yore!

The Wanderer. Stanza 1

In the work-a-day world, — for its
needs and woes,
There is place and enough for the pains
of prose;

But whenever the May-bells clash and
chime,

Then hey! — for the ripple of laughing
rhyme!

The Ballad of Prose and Rhyme.

Envoy

Fame is a food that dead men eat, —
I have no stomach for such meat.

Fame Is a Food that Dead Men

Eat. Stanza 1

The Press is too much with us: small
and great;

We are undone of chatter and *on dit*,
Report, retort, rejoinder, repartee,
Mole-hill and mare's nest, fiction up-to-
date.

*A Pleasant Invective Against
Printing*

WILLIAM CHANNING GANNETT

[1840-1923]

The poem hangs on the berry bush

When comes the poet's eye;

The street begins to masquerade

When Shakespeare passes by.

The Christ sees white in Judas's heart

And loves His traitor well;

The God, to angel His new heaven,

Explores His lowest hell.

We See as We Are

THOMAS HARDY

[1840-1928]

When I set out for Lyonesse,

A hundred miles away,

The rime was on the spray,

And starlight lit my lonesomeness.

When I Set Out for Lyonesse

[1870]

Good, but not religious-good.

Under the Greenwood Tree

[1872]. *Chap. 2*

The kingly brilliance of Sirius pierced
the eye with a steely glitter, the star
called Capella was yellow, Aldebaran
and Betelgeux shone with a fiery red.
To persons standing alone on a hill
during a clear midnight such as this, the
roll of the world eastward is almost a
palpable movement.

Far From the Madding Crowd

[1874]. *Chap. 2*

In fact, precisely at this transitional
point of its nightly roll into darkness
the great and particular glory of the
Egdon waste began, and nobody could
be said to understand the heath who
had not been there at such a time. It
could best be felt when it could not
clearly be seen.

The Return of the Native [1878].

Chap. 1

The place became full of a watchful
intentness now; for when other things
sank brooding to sleep the heath ap-
peared slowly to awake and listen.

Ibid.

The great inviolate place had an an-
cient permanence which the sea cannot

claim. Who can say of a particular sea that it is old? Distilled by the sun, kneaded by the moon, it is renewed in a year, in a day, or in an hour. The sea changed, the fields changed, the rivers, the villages, and the people changed, yet Egdon remained.

The Return of the Native. Chap. 1

Like the British Constitution, she owes her success in practice to her inconsistencies in principle.

The Hand of Ethelberta [1876]

A lover without indiscretion is no lover at all.

Ibid.

That cold accretion called the world, which, so terrible in the mass, is so unformidable, even pitiable, in its units.

Tess of the D'Urbervilles [1891].

Chap. 13

That shabby corner of God's allotment where He lets the nettles grow, and where all unbaptized infants, notorious drunkards, suicides, and others of the conjecturally damned are laid.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The chronic melancholy which is taking hold of the civilized races with the decline of belief in a beneficent power.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The debatable land between predilection and love:

Ibid. Chap. 20

Patience, that blending of moral courage with physical timidity.

Ibid. Chap. 43

"Justice" was done, and the President of the Immortals (in Aeschylean phrase) had ended his sport with Tess.

Ibid. Chap. 59

William Dewy, Tranter Reuben, Farmer Ledlow late at plough, Robert's kin, and John's and Ned's, And the Squire, and Lady Susan, lie in Mellstock churchyard now!

Friends Beyond [1898]. Stanza 1

We have triumphed: this achievement turns the bane to antidote,
Unsuccesses to success,

Many thought-worn eves and morrows
to a morrow free of thought.

Friends Beyond. Stanza 4

No more need we corn and clothing,
feel of old terrestrial stress;

Chill detraction stirs no sigh;

Fear of death has even bygone us:
death gave all that we possess.

Ibid. Stanza 5

That faiths by which my comrades
stand

Seem fantasies to me,

And mirage-mists their Shining Land,
Is a strange destiny.

The Impercipient [1898].

Stanza 1

He who breathes All's-Well to these
Breathes no All's-Well to me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I leant upon a coppice gate
When Frost was spectre-gray,
And Winter's dregs made desolate
The weakening eye of day.

The Darkling Thrush [1900].

Stanza 1

An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
In blast-beruffled plume.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So little cause for carollings
Of such ecstatic sound
Was written on terrestrial things

Afar or nigh around,
That I could think there trembled
through

His happy good-night air
Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware.

Ibid. Stanza 4

What of the Immanent Will and its designs?

The Will has woven with an absent heed
Since life first was; and ever so will
weave.

The Dynasts [1904-1908].

Part I, Fore-Scene

A local cult called Christianity.

Ibid. Spirit of the Years, Sc. 6

Aggressive Fancy working spells
Upon a mind o'erwrought.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Napoleon

Ere systemed suns were globed and lit
The slaughters of the race were writ.

The Dynasts. Part II, Sc. 5,

Semi-chorus

My argument is that War makes rattling good history; but Peace is poor reading.

Ibid. Spirit Sinister

To see stand weeping by
A woman once embraced, will try
The tension of a man the most austere.

The Contretemps. Stanza 6

One pairing is as good as another
Where all is venture!

Ibid. Stanza 10

You have not known
Men's lives, deaths, toils, and teens;
You are but a heap of stick and stone:
A new house has no sense of the have-beens.¹

The Two Houses. Stanza 5

"Yes; quaint and curious war is!
You shoot a fellow down
You'd treat if met where any bar is,
Or help to half-a-crown."

The Man He Killed. Stanza 5

We have lost somewhat, afar and near,
Gentlemen,
The thinning of our ranks each year
Affords a hint we are nigh undone,
That we shall not be ever again
The marked of many, loved of one.

An Ancient to Ancients. Stanza 3

Much is there waits you we have missed;
Much lore we leave you worth the knowing;
Much, much has lain outside our ken.
Nay, rush not: time serves; we are going.

Ibid. Stanza 10

A star looks down at me,
And says: "Here I and you

¹ There's nothing mournful about it; it can-
not be sad and lone

For the lack of something within it that
it has never known.

JOYCE KILMER [1886-1918]: *The House
with Nobody in It, St. 5*

Stand, each in our degree:
What do you mean to do?"

Waiting Both. Stanza 1

We two kept house, the Past and I,
The Past and I;
I tended while it hovered nigh,
Leaving me never alone.

The Ghost of the Past. Stanza 1

Woman much missed, how you call to
me, call to me,
Saying that now you are not as you were
When you had changed from the one
who was all to me,
But as at first, when our day was fair.

The Voice [1912]

What of the faith and fire within us
Men who march away
Ere the barn-cocks say
Night is growing gray?

Men Who March Away [1914]

Only a man harrowing clods
In a slow silent walk
With an old horse that stumbles and
nods
Half asleep as they stalk.

Only thin smoke without flame
From the heaps of couch grass;
Yet this will go onward the same
Though Dynasties pass.

Yonder a maid and her wight
Come whispering by;
War's annals will cloud into night
Ere their story die.

*In Time of "The Breaking of
Nations" [1915]*

Yes, yes; I am old. In me appears
The history of a hundred years.
Empires', kings', captives' births and
deaths;
Strange faiths and fleeting shibboleths;
Tragedy, comedy, through my pages
Beyond all mummied on any stages;
Cold hearts beat hot, hot hearts beat
cold,
And I beat on.

*The Newspaper Soliloquizes:
London Observer, March 14,
1926*

ROSSITER JOHNSON

[1840-1931]

O for a lodge in a garden of cucumbers! ¹

O for an iceberg or two at control!

O for a vale which at mid-day the dew cumpers!

O for a pleasure trip up to the Pole!
Ninety-nine in the Shade. Stanza 1

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON
("ADIRONDACK") MURRAY

[1840-1904]

Ah, friends, dear friends, as years go on
and heads get gray, how fast the
guests do go!

Touch hands, touch hands, with those
that stay.

Strong hands to weak, old hands to
young, around the Christmas
board, touch hands.

The false forget, the foe forgive, for
every guest will go and every fire
burn low and cabin empty stand.

Forget, forgive, for who may say that
Christmas day may ever come to
host or guest again.

Touch hands!

John Norton's Vagabond

ROSSITER WORTHINGTON
RAYMOND

[1840-1918]

Life is eternal; and love is immortal;
and death is only a horizon; and a
horizon is nothing save the limit of our
sight.

A Commendatory Prayer

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER

[1840-1910]

The Forgotten Man ² . . . delving
away in patient industry, supporting
his family, paying his taxes, casting his
vote, supporting the church and the
school . . . but he is the only one for
whom there is no provision in the great

¹ As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers. —
Isaiah, I, 8

² See Franklin D. Roosevelt, page 918b.

scramble and the big divide. Such is
the Forgotten Man. He works, he votes,
generally he prays — but his chief busi-
ness in life is to pay. . . . Who and
where is the Forgotten Man in this case,
who will have to pay for it all?

Speech, The Forgotten Man [1883]

JOHN ADDINGTON

SYMONDS

[1840-1893]

No seed shall perish which the soul hath
sown.

Sonnet: Versöhnung, A Belief
Gods fade; but God abides and in
man's heart

Speaks with the clear unconquerable
cry

Of energies and hopes that can not
die.

Sonnet, On the Sacro Monte
She smiled, and the shadows departed;
She shone, and the snows were rain;
And he who was frozen-hearted
Bloomed up into love again.

Eyebright
These things shall be, — a loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall
rise

With flame of freedom in their souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes.

The Days That Are to Be

KATHARINE KENT CHILD

WALKER

[1840-1916]

However divinity schools may refuse
to "skip" in unison, and may butt and
butter each other about the doctrine
and origin of human depravity, all will
join devoutly in the credo, I believe
in the total depravity of inanimate
things.

*The Total Depravity of Inanimate
Things [1864]*

The elusiveness of soap, the knotti-
ness of strings, the transitory nature of
buttons, the inclination of suspenders
to twist and of hooks to forsake their

lawful eyes, and cleave only unto the
hairs of their hapless owner's head.

*The Total Depravity of
Inanimate Things*

HENRY WATTERSON

[1840-1921]

Things have come to a helluva pass
When a man can't cudgel his own jack-
ass.

*Reply when rebuked for criticiz-
ing the Governor of Kentucky*

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH

[1840-1932]

If all the good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.

But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should;
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good!
The Clever and the Good [1890]

ÉMILE ZOLA

[1840-1902]

Truth is on the march and nothing
can stop it.

J'Accuse [1898]

JOHN WILSON¹

[? -1889]

Oh for a book and a shady nook,
either in door or out;
With the green leaves whisp'ring over-
head, or the street cries all about.
Where I may read all at my ease,
both of the new and old;
For a jolly good book whereon to
look is better to me than gold.

*For a Catalogue of Secondhand
Books*

ROBERT BUCHANAN

[1841-1901]

The Fleshly School of Poetry.
Title of Article [1871]

¹A London bookseller, friend of Austin
Dobson.

The sweet post-prandial cigar.

De Berny

Alone at nights,
I read my Bible more and Euclid less.

An Old Dominie's Story

Beauty and Truth, tho' never found,
are worthy to be sought.

To David in Heaven

I saw the starry Tree
Eternity

Put forth the blossom Time.

Proteus

Full of a sweet indifference.

Charmian

I say, the world is lovely,
And that loveliness is enough.

Artist and Model

A race that binds
Its body in chains and calls them Lib-
erty,

And calls each fresh link Progress.

*Political Mystics. Titan and
Avatar*

JUSTICE OLIVER WENDELL
HOLMES, JR.

[1841-1935]

The life of the law has not been logic:
it has been experience.

The Common Law [1881]

I think that, as life is action and pas-
sion, it is required of a man that he
should share the passion and action of
his time at peril of being judged not to
have lived.

Memorial Day Address [1884]

Through our great good fortune, in
our youth our hearts were touched with
fire.

Ibid.

The Law, wherein, as in a magic mir-
ror, we see reflected not only our own
lives, but the lives of all men that have
been! When I think on this majestic
theme, my eyes dazzle.¹

To the Suffolk Bar Association
[1885]

¹ See John Webster, page 226a.

I say to you in all sadness of conviction, that to think great thoughts you must be heroes as well as idealists.

The Profession of the Law [1886]

Thus only can you gain the secret isolated joy of the thinker, who knows that, a hundred years after he is dead and forgotten, men who never heard of him will be moving to the measure of his thought, — the subtle rapture of a postponed power, which the world knows not because it has no external trappings, but which to his prophetic vision is more real than that which commands an army.

Ibid.

The prophecies of what the courts will do in fact, and nothing more pretentious, are what I mean by the law.

The Path of the Law [1897]

Certainty generally is illusion, and repose is not the destiny of man.

Ibid.

The remoter and more general aspects of the law are those which give it universal interest. It is through them that you not only become a great master in your calling, but connect your subject with the universe and catch an echo of the infinite, a glimpse of its unfathomable process, a hint of the universal law.

Ibid.

The rule of joy and the law of duty seem to me all one.

Speech at Bar Association Dinner, Boston [1900]

Life is an end in itself, and the only question as to whether it is worth living is whether you have enough of it.

Ibid.

A great man represents a great ganglion in the nerves of society, or, to vary the figure, a strategic point in the campaign of history, and part of his greatness consists in his being *there*.

John Marshall [1901]

Taxes are what we pay for civilized society.

Compañia de Tabacos v. Collector, 275 U. S. 87, 100 [1904]

Great cases like hard cases make bad law.

Northern Securities Co. v. United States, 193 U. S. 197, 400 [1904]

The Fourteenth Amendment does not enact Mr. Herbert Spencer's *Social Statics*.

Lochner v. New York, 198 U. S. 45, 75 [1905]

General propositions do not decide concrete cases. The decision will depend on a judgment or intuition more subtle than any articulate major premise.

Ibid. Page 78

Life is painting a picture, not doing a sum.

The Class of '61 [Speeches, 1913]

I learned in the regiment and in the class the conclusion, at least, of what I think the best service that we can do for our country and for ourselves: To see so far as one may, and to feel the great forces that are behind every detail . . . ; to hammer out as compact and solid a piece of work as one can, to try to make it first rate, and to leave it unadvertised.

Ibid.

The only prize much cared for by the powerful is power. The prize of the general is not a bigger tent, but command.

Law and the Court [1913]

Judges are apt to be naïf, simple-minded men, and they need something of Mephistopheles. We too need education in the obvious — to learn to transcend our own convictions and to leave room for much that we hold dear to be done away with short of revolution by the orderly change of law.

Ibid.

I recognize without hesitation that judges do and must legislate, but they can do so only interstitially; they are confined from molar to molecular motions.

Southern Pacific Co. v. Jensen, 244 U. S. 205, 221 [1917]

The common law is not a brooding omnipresence in the sky but the articu-

late voice of some sovereign or quasi-sovereign that can be identified.

Southern Pacific Co. v. Jensen,
244 U. S. 205, 221. Page 222

Certitude is not the test of certainty.
Natural Law [1918]

When men have realized that time has upset many fighting faiths, they may come to believe even more than they believe the very foundations of their own conduct that the ultimate good desired is better reached by free trade in ideas—that the best test of truth is the power of the thought to get itself accepted in the competition of the market, and that truth is the only ground upon which their wishes safely can be carried out. That at any rate is the theory of our Constitution. It is an experiment, as all life is an experiment.

Abrams v. United States, 250 U. S.
616, 630 [1919]

Upon this point a page of history is worth a volume of logic.

New York Trust Co. v. Eisner,
256 U. S. 345, 349 [1921]

It is said that this manifesto is more than a theory, that it was an incitement. Every idea is an incitement.

Gitlow v. New York, 268 U. S.
652, 673 [1925]

Three generations of imbeciles are enough.

Buck v. Bell, 274 U. S.
200, 207 [1927]

For my part I think it a less evil that some criminals should escape than that the government should play an ignoble part. If the existing code does not permit district attorneys to have a hand in such dirty business, it does not permit the judge to allow such iniquities to succeed.

Olmstead v. United States, 277 U. S.
438, 470 [1928]

If there is any principle of the Constitution that more imperatively calls for attachment than any other it is the principle of free thought—not free thought for those who agree with us

but freedom for the thought that we hate.

United States v. Schwimmer,
279 U. S. 644, 653 [1928]

The riders in a race do not stop short when they reach the goal. There is a little finishing canter before coming to a standstill. There is time to hear the kind voice of friends and to say to one's self: "The work is done." But just as one says that, the answer comes: "The race is over, but the work never is done while the power to work remains." The canter that brings you to a standstill need not be only coming to rest. It cannot be, while you still live. For to live is to function. That is all there is in living.

Radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931]

Life seems to me like a Japanese picture which our imagination does not allow to end with the margin. We aim at the infinite and when our arrow falls to earth it is in flames.

Message to the Federal Bar Association [February 29, 1932]

WILLIAM HENRY HUDSON
[1841-1922]

When I meet with a falsehood, I care not who the great persons who proclaim it may be, I do not try to like it or believe it or mimic the fashionable prattle of the world about it.

The Purple Land [1885]. Chap. 28

You cannot fly like an eagle with the wings of a wren.

Afoot in England [1909]. Chap. 6

When I hear people say they have not found the world and life so agreeable or interesting as to be in love with it, or that they look with equanimity to its end, I am apt to think they have never been properly alive nor seen with clear vision the world they think so meanly of, or anything in it—not a blade of grass. Only I know that mine is an exceptional case, that the visible

world is to me more beautiful and interesting than to most persons, that the delight I experienced in my communings with Nature did not pass away, leaving nothing but a recollection of vanished happiness to intensify a present pain. The happiness was never lost, . . . so that in my worst times, when I was compelled to exist shut out from Nature in London for long periods, sick and poor and friendless, I could yet always feel that it was infinitely better to be than not to be.

Far Away and Long Ago [1918].

Chap. 24

SIR RICHARD CLAVER-

HOUSE JEBB

[1841-1905]

At the middle point of the [Greek] stage, some steps — known as "Charon's staircase," because the ghost sometimes comes up by them — lead down into what we should call the pit.

Greek Literature [1877]

MARY ARTEMISIA

LATHBURY¹

[1841-1913]

Day is dying in the west;
Heaven is touching earth with rest.

Day Is Dying in the West
[1877]. Stanza 1

Children of yesterday,

Heirs of tomorrow,

What are you weaving?

Labor and sorrow?

Look to your looms again,

Faster and faster

Fly the great shuttles

Prepared by the Master.

Life's in the loom,

Room for it — room!

Song of Hope. Stanza 1

¹ Miss Lathbury was known as the Chautauqua Laureate.

JOAQUIN¹ MILLER
(CINCINNATUS HEINE
MILLER)

[1841?-1913]

That man who lives for self alone
Lives for the meanest mortal known.

*Walker in Nicaragua. Chant I,
Stanza 1*

In men whom men condemn as ill

I find so much of goodness still;²

In men whom men pronounce divine

I find so much of sin and blot;

I do not dare to draw a line
Between the two, where God has not.³

Byron

The bravest battle that ever was fought;
Shall I tell you where and when?

On the maps of the world you will find
it not;

It was fought by the mothers of men.

The Bravest Battle. Stanza 1

The soul that feeds on books alone —

I count that soul exceeding small

That lives alone by book and creed, —

A soul that has not learned to read.

The Larger College. Stanza 10

Honor and glory forever more

To this good man gone to rest;

Peace on the dim Plutonian shore;⁴

Rest in the land of the blest.

Peter Cooper, April, 1883.

Stanza 1

¹ In a paper, *How I Came to be a Writer of Books* [*Lippincott's Magazine*, 1886], quoted in STUART P. SHERMAN's introduction to *The Poetical Works of Joaquin Miller* [1923], Miller explains the origin of his pen name. His first writing was a public letter in defense of Joaquin Murieta, the outlaw. A Sacramento newspaper banteringly identified him with the outlaw, and friends continued the banter. The name "Joaquin" clung to him, so Miller accepted it and used it in the title of his first book and thereafter.

² See Shakespeare, page 155b.

³ There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly behooves any of us
To talk about the rest of us.

First printed in *The Marion* (Kansas) *Record*, owned by Governor Edward Wallis Hoch [1849-1925], and assumed to have been written by him

⁴ See Poe, page 545a.

The biggest dog has been a pup.
William Brown of Oregon.
Stanza 5

Behind him lay the gray Azores,
 Behind the Gates of Hercules;
 Before him not the ghost of shores,
 Before him only shoreless seas.
Columbus. Stanza 1

He gained a world; he gave that world
 Its grandest lesson: "On! sail on!"
Ibid. Stanza 5

The Lightning reached a fiery rod,
 And on Death's fearful forehead wrote
 The autograph of God.

With Love to You and Yours.
Part I, Canto III

PIERRE AUGUSTE RENOIR
 [1841-1919]

I have a predilection for painting
 that lends joyousness to a wall.

AMBROISE VOLLARD: Renoir
[1919]

MINOT JUDSON SAVAGE
 [1841-1918]

There comes an hour of sadness
 With the setting of the sun,
 Not for the sins committed,
 But the things I have not done.

Things Not Done

A man's truest monument must be a
 man.

The Song of a Man (Phillips
Brooks). Stanza 8

CLEMENT WILLIAM SCOTT
 [1841-1904]

Oh, promise me that some day you and I
 Will take our love together to some sky
 Where we can be alone and faith renew,
 And find the hollows where those flowers
 grew.

Oh, Promise Me [1888]

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL
 [1841-1887]

At the punch-bowl's brink
 Let the thirsty think
 What they say in Japan:

"First the man takes a drink,
 Then the drink takes a drink,
 Then the drink takes the man!"
An Adage from the Orient
 No pity, Lord, could change the heart
 From red with wrong to white as wool;
 The rod must heal the sin: but Lord,
 Be merciful to me, a fool!

The Fool's Prayer

'Tis by our follies that so long
 We hold the earth from heaven away.
Ibid.

The ill-timed truth we might have
 kept —

Who knows how sharp it pierced and
 stung?

The word we had not sense to say —
 Who knows how grandly it had rung?
Ibid.

Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;
 Men crown the knave, and scourge the
 tool

That did his will.¹
Ibid.

What may we take into the vast For-
 ever?

That marble door
 Admits no fruit of all our long endeavor,
 No fame-wreathed crown we wore,
 No garnered lore.

The Future

SIR HENRY MORTON
 STANLEY
 [1841-1904]

Doctor Livingstone, I presume?
On meeting Livingstone in Ujiji,
Central Africa [November 10,
1871]

EUGENE FITCH WARE
 ("IRONQUILL")
 [1841-1911]

Human hopes and human creeds
 Have their root in human needs.
The Rhymes of Ironquill.
Preface

¹ The law locks up both man and woman
 Who steals the goose from off the com-
 mon,

Man builds no structure which outlives
a book.

The Book

O Dewey was the morning
Upon the first of May,
And Dewey was the Admiral
Down in Manila Bay;
And Dewey were the Regent's eyes,
"Them" orbs of royal blue!
And Dewey feel discouraged?
I Dew not think we Dew.

*In the Topeka (Kansas) Daily
Capital, May 3, 1898*

Work brings its own relief;
He who most idle is
Has most of grief.

Today

No evil deed live oN.

The Palindrome

I'm ignorant of music, but still, in spite
of that,

I always drop a quarter in an organ-
grinder's hat.

The Organ-Grinder

The ballads of the people are the bul-
warks of the State.

Ibid.

The highest of renown
Are the surest stricken down;
But the stupid and the clown
They remain.

Paresis

The Turks,
Becoming somewhat sad,
Surrendered every
Consonant they had.

The Siege of Djkłxprwbz

Oft the statesman and the saint
Think they're doing good, but ain't.

Aesop's Fables. No. 17

The days of long-haired poets now are
o'er;
The short-haired poet seems to have the
floor.

The Short-Haired Poet. Stanza 3

But lets the greater felon loose
Who steals the common from the goose.
ANONYMOUS. Quoted by EDWARD POTTS
CHEYNEY: *Social and Industrial His-
tory of England* [1901], Introduction

The farmer works the soil,
The agriculturist works the farmer.

The Kansas Bandit

CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS

[1842-1918]

I haf von funny leedle poy
Vot gomes schust to mine knee;
Der queerest schap, der createst rogue,
As efer you dit see.

He runs, und schumps, und schmashes
dings

In all barts off der house:
But vot off dot? He vas mine son,
Mine leedle Yawcob Strauss.

Yawcob Strauss. Stanza 1

I wants to gondradict dot shap
Dot made dis leedle shoke:

"A voman vas der glinging vine,
Und man der shurdy oak."

Der Oak und der Vine. Stanza 1

AMBROSE BIERCE

[1842-1914 ?]

Mark how my fame rings out from zōne
to zone:

A thousand critics shouting: "He's un-
known!"

Couplet

Cynic, perforce, from study of mankind
In the false volume of his single mind,
He damned his fellows for his own un-
worth,

And, bad himself, thought nothing good
on earth.

He yearned to squander what he lived
to save

And did not, for he could not, cheat the
grave.

An Epitaph

To men a man is but a mind. Who cares
What face he carries or what form he
wears?

But woman's body is the woman. O
Stay thou, my sweetheart, and do never
go.

The Devil's Dictionary ¹ [1906]

¹ First published as *The Cynic's Word Book*, retitled in 1911.

Advice: the smallest current coin.

The Devil's Dictionary

Bore: a person who talks when you wish him to listen.

Ibid.

Edible: good to eat, and wholesome to digest, as a worm to a toad, a snake to a pig, a pig to a man, and a man to a worm.

Ibid.

Garter: an elastic band intended to keep a woman from coming out of her stockings and desolating the country.

Ibid.

Labor: one of the processes by which A acquires property for B.

Ibid.

Marriage: a community consisting of a master, a mistress, and two slaves, making in all, two.

Ibid.

Piracy: commerce without its folly-swaddles, just as God made it.

Ibid.

Prejudice: a vagrant opinion without visible means of support.

Ibid.

Saint: a dead sinner revised and edited.

Ibid.

Woman would be more charming if one could fall into her arms without falling into her hands.

Epigrams

You are not permitted to kill a woman who has injured you, but nothing forbids you to reflect that she is growing older every minute. You are avenged 1440 times a day.

Ibid.

Self-denial is indulgence of a propensity to forego.

Ibid.

CHARLES EDWARD CARRYL

[1842-1920]

The night was thick and hazy
When the *Piccadilly Daisy*

Carried down the crew and Captain in the sea;

And I think the water drowned 'em,
For they never, never found 'em,
And I know they didn't come ashore with me.

Robinson Crusoe. Stanza 1

I had that fellow Friday
Just to keep the tavern tidy.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Canary birds feed on sugar and seed,
Parrots have crackers to crunch;
And as for the poodles, they tell me the noodles.

Have chicken and cream for their lunch.
But there's never a question
About my digestion —
Anything does for me!

The Complaint of the Camel.

Stanza 1

A capital ship for an ocean trip
Was the "Walloping Window-blind."
No gale that blew dismayed her crew
Or troubled the Captain's mind.
The man at the wheel was taught to feel
Contempt for the wildest blow,
And it often appeared, when the weather had cleared,
That he'd been in his bunk below.

Davy and the Goblin, A Nautical Ballad. Stanza 1

INA DONNA COOLBRITH

[1842-1928]

He walks with God upon the hills!
And sees, each morn, the world arise
New-bathed in light of paradise.

The Poet

CHARLES MONROE
DICKINSON

[1842-1924]

When the lessons and tasks are all ended,
And the school for the day is dismissed,
And the little ones gather around me
To bid me "good-night" and be kissed.

The Children. Stanza 1

WILLIAM JAMES

[1842-1910]

Habit is thus the enormous fly-wheel of society, its most precious conservative agent. It alone is what keeps us all within the bounds of ordinance.

The Principles of Psychology
[1890]. Chap. 10

It is well for the world that in most of us, by the age of thirty, the character has set like plaster, and will never soften again.

Ibid.

There is no more miserable human being than one in whom nothing is habitual but indecision.

Ibid.

No matter how full a reservoir of *maxims* one may possess, and no matter how good one's *sentiments* may be, if one have not taken advantage of every concrete opportunity to *act*, one's character may remain entirely unaffected for the better. With mere good intentions, hell is proverbially paved.¹

Ibid.

Keep the faculty of effort alive in you by a little gratuitous exercise every day. That is, be systematically ascetic or heroic in little unnecessary points, do every day or two something for no other reason than that you would rather not do it, so that when the hour of dire need draws nigh, it may find you not unnerved and untrained to stand the test.

Ibid.

The hell to be endured hereafter, of which theology tells, is no worse than the hell we make for ourselves in this world by habitually fashioning our characters in the wrong way.

Ibid.

No state [of mind] once gone can recur and be identical with what it was before.

Ibid. Chap. 11

¹ Hell is paved with good intentions. — JOHN RAY: *English Proverbs* [1670]

See George Herbert, page 233b.

Hell is paved with good intentions, not with bad ones. — BERNARD SHAW [1856-1950]: *Maxims for Revolutionists*

We are not only gregarious animals, liking to be in sight of our fellows, but we have an innate propensity to get ourselves noticed, and noticed favorably, by our kind. No more fiendish punishment could be devised, were such a thing physically possible, than that one should be turned loose in society and remain absolutely unnoticed by all the members thereof.

The Principles of Psychology.
Chap. 12

In the practical as in the theoretic life, the man whose acquisitions *stick* is the man who is always achieving and advancing, whilst his neighbors, spending most of their time in relearning what they once knew but have forgotten, simply hold their own.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius, in truth, means little more than the faculty of perceiving in an unhabitual way.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The great source of terror to infancy is solitude.

Ibid. Chap. 25

A thing is important if any one *think* it important.

Ibid. Chap. 28

If this life be not a real fight, in which something is eternally gained for the universe by success, it is no better than a game of private theatricals from which one may withdraw at will. But it *feels* like a real fight.

The Will to Believe [1897]

The deepest thing in our nature is . . . this dumb region of the heart in which we dwell alone with our willingnesses and unwillingnesses, our faiths and fears.

Ibid.

Be not afraid of life. Believe that life *is* worth living, and your belief will help create the fact.¹

Ibid.

The whole drift of my education goes to persuade me that the world of our present consciousness is only one out of

¹ See Alfred Austin, page 669a-669b.

many worlds of consciousness that exist.

The Varieties of Religious Experience [1902]. *Lecture XX*

Man, biologically considered, and whatever else he may be in the bargain, is simply the most formidable of all the beasts of prey, and, indeed, the only one that preys systematically on its own species.

Remarks at the Peace Banquet
[October 7, 1904]

Man lives by habits, indeed, but what he lives for is thrills and excitements.

Ibid.

JOHN ALEXANDER JOYCE

[1842-1915]

You must leave your many millions

And the gay and festive crowd;

Though you roll in royal billions,

There's no pocket in a shroud.¹

There's No Pocket in a Shroud.

Stanza 1

I shall love you in December

With the love I gave in May!²

Question and Answer. Stanza 8

SIDNEY LANIER

[1842-1881]

The sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate
of the West.

The Marshes of Glynn

[1877]. *IV, 3*

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and
nothing-withholding and free

Ye publish yourselves to the sky and
offer yourselves to the sea!

Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and
the rains and the sun,

Ye spread and span like the catholic
man who hath mightily won

God out of knowledge and good out of
infinite pain

¹ You Can't Take It With You. — *Title of Comedy* by MOSS HART AND GEORGE KAUFMAN [1937]

² Will you love me in December as you do in May? — JAMES J. WALKER, *set to music* by ERNEST R. BALL [1905]

And sight out of blindness and purity
out of a stain.

The Marshes of Glynn. IV, 6

As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the
watery sod,

Behold I will build me a nest on the
greatness of God:

I will fly in the greatness of God as the
marsh-hen flies

In the freedom that fills all the space
'twixt the marsh and the skies:

By so many roots as the marsh-grass
sends in the sod

I will heartily lay me a-hold on the
greatness of God:

Oh, like to the greatness of God is the
greatness within

The range of the marshes, the liberal
marshes of Glynn.

Ibid. 7

Out of the hills of Habersham,

Down the valleys of Hall.

Song of the Chattahoochee

[1877]. *Stanza 1*

Downward the voices of Duty call —

Downward, to toil and be mixed with
the main,

The dry fields burn, and the mills are to
turn.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The incalculable Up-and-Down of
Time.

Clover [1877]

Life! thou sea-fugue, writ from east to
west,

Love, Love alone can pore

On thy dissolving score

Of harsh half-phrasings,

Blotted ere writ,

And double erasings

Of chords most fit.

The Symphony [1877]

Music is Love in search of a word.

Ibid.

Into the woods my Master went,

Clean forspent, forspent.

Into the woods my Master came,

Forspent with love and shame.

A Ballad of Trees and the Master

[1877]. *Stanza 1*

'Twas on a tree they slew Him — last
When out of the woods He came.

A Ballad of Trees and the Master.

Stanza 2

Now in the sea's red vintage melts the
sun,

As Egypt's pearl dissolved in rosy
wine,

And Cleopatra night drinks all.

Evening Song. Stanza 2

My soul is sailing through the sea,
But the Past is heavy and hindereth me.

Barnacles [1877]. Stanza 1

DAVID LAW PROUDFIT

("PELEG ARKWRIGHT")

[1842-1897]

A man sat on a rock and sought

Refreshment from his thumb;

A dinotherium wandered by

And scared him some.

His name was Smith. The kind of rock

He sat upon was shale.

One feature quite distinguished him —

He had a tail.

Prehistoric Smith

Nature abhors imperfect work

And on it lays her ban;

And all creation must despise

A tailless man.

Ibid.

MAY RILEY SMITH

[1842-1927]

Strange we never prize the music

Till the sweet-voiced bird has flown,

Strange that we should slight the violets

Till the lovely flowers are gone.

If We Knew [1867]

HUGH ANTOINE D'ARCY

[1843-1925]

"Say, boys! if you give me just another

whiskey I'll be glad,

And I'll draw right here a picture of the

face that drove me mad.

Give me that piece of chalk with which

you mark the baseball score,

You shall see the lovely Madeleine
upon the bar-room floor."

*The Face upon the Floor [1887]*¹

With chalk in hand the vagabond be-
gan

To sketch a face that well might buy
the soul of any man.

Then as he placed another lock upon
the shapely head,

With a fearful shriek he leaped and fell
across the picture — dead!

Ibid.

SARAH DOUDNEY

[1843-1926]

Oh, the wasted hours of life

That have drifted by!

Oh, the good that might have been,

Lost without a sigh!

The Lesson of the Water-Mill

[1864]

ANNA E. HAMILTON

[1843-1876]

This learned I from the shadow of a
tree,

That to and fro did sway against a wall,

Our shadow selves, our influence, may
fall

Where we ourselves can never be.

Influence

HENRY JAMES

[1843-1916]

The face of nature and civilization
in this our country is to a certain point a
very sufficient literary field. But it will
yield its secrets only to a really *grasping*
imagination. . . . To write well and
worthily of American things one need
even more than elsewhere to be a
master.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton

[January 16, 1871]

It's a complex fate, being an Amer-
ican, and one of the responsibilities it

¹ Often given as "The Face on the Barroom
Floor."

entails is fighting against a superstitious valuation of Europe.

Letter [1872]. *Quoted in* PERCY LUBBOCK, *Letters of Henry James* [1920], Vol. I, Page 13

If the picturesque were banished from the face of the earth; I think the idea would survive in some typical American breast.

Transatlantic Sketches [1875]

It takes a great deal of history to produce a little literature.

Hawthorne [1879]. *Chap. 1*

Whatever question there may be of his [Thoreau's] talent, there can be none, I think, of his genius. It was a slim and crooked one, but it was eminently personal. He was imperfect, unfinished, inartistic; he was worse than provincial — he was parochial.

Ibid. *Chap. 4*

Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats — all human life is there.

The Madonna of the Future

[1879]

There are few hours in life more agreeable than the hour dedicated to the ceremony known as afternoon tea.

The Portrait of a Lady [1881]

At moments she discovered she was grotesquely wrong, and then she treated herself to a week of passionate humility.

Ibid.

The real offence, as she ultimately perceived, was her having a mind of her own at all. Her mind was to be his — attached to his own like a small garden-plot to a deer-park.

Ibid.

The only reason for the existence of a novel is that it does attempt to represent life.

The Art of Fiction [1888]

The only obligation to which in advance we may hold a novel, without incurring the accusation of being arbitrary, is that it be interesting.

Ibid.

The advantage, the luxury, as well as the torment and responsibility of the novelist, is that there is no limit to

what he may attempt as an executant — no limit to his possible experiments, efforts, discoveries, successes.

The Art of Fiction

The power to guess the unseen from the seen, to trace the implications of things, to judge the whole piece by the pattern, the condition of feeling life in general so completely that you are well on your way to knowing any particular corner of it — this cluster of gifts may almost be said to constitute experience.

If experience consists of impressions, it may be said that impressions are experience. . . . Therefore, if I should certainly say to a novice, "Write from experience and experience only," I should feel that this was rather a tantalizing monition if I were not careful immediately to add, "Try to be one of the people on whom nothing is lost."

Ibid.

We must grant the artist his subject, his idea, his *donnée*: our criticism is applied only to what he makes of it. . . . If we pretend to respect the artist at all, we must allow him his freedom of choice, in the face, in particular cases, of innumerable presumptions that the choice will not fructify. Art derives a considerable part of its beneficial exercise from flying in the face of presumptions.

Ibid.

There are few things more exciting to me . . . than a psychological reason.

Ibid.

The practice of "reviewing" in general has nothing in common with the art of criticism.

Criticism [1893]

The critical sense is so far from frequent that it is absolutely rare, and the possession of the cluster of qualities that minister to it is one of the highest distinctions. In this light one sees the critic as the real helper of the artist, a torch-bearing outrider, the interpreter, the brother. . . . Just in proportion as he is sentient and restless, just in proportion as he reacts and

reciprocates and penetrates, is the critic a valuable instrument.

Criticism

However incumbent it may be on most of us to do our duty, there is, in spite of a thousand narrow dogmatisms, nothing in the world that any one is under the least obligation to *like* — not even (one braces one's self to risk the declaration) a particular kind of writing.

Flaubert [1893]

The time-honored bread-sauce of the happy ending.

Theatricals: Second Series
[1895]

"Live all you can; it's a mistake not to. It doesn't so much matter what you do in particular, so long as you have had your life. If you haven't had that what *have* you had? . . . What one loses one loses; make no mistake about that. . . . The right time is *any* time that one is still so lucky as to have. . . . Live!"

The Ambassadors [1903]. Book
Fifth, Chap. 2

Really, universally, relations stop nowhere, and the exquisite problem of the artist is eternally but to draw, by a geometry of his own, the circle within which they shall happily *appear* to do so.

Prefaces [1907-1909].
Roderick Hudson

There is, I think, no more nutritive or suggestive truth . . . than that of the perfect dependence of the "moral" sense of a work of art on the amount of felt life concerned in producing it. The question comes back thus, obviously, to the kind and the degree of the artist's prime sensibility, which is the soil out of which his subject springs.

Ibid. The Portrait of a Lady

To see deep difficulty braved is at any time, for the really addicted artist, to feel almost even as a pang the beautiful incentive; and to feel it verily in such sort as to wish the danger intensified. The difficulty most worth tackling

can only be for him, in these conditions, the greatest the case permits of.

Prefaces. The Portrait of a Lady

Life being all inclusion and confusion, and art being all discrimination and selection, the latter, in search of the hard latent *value* with which it alone is concerned, sniffs round the mass as instinctively and unerringly as a dog suspicious of some buried bone.

Ibid. The Spoils of Poynton
The fatal futility of Fact.

Ibid.

No themes are so human as those that reflect for us, out of the confusion of life, the close connexion of bliss and bale, of the things that help with the things that hurt, so dangling before us for ever that bright hard medal, of so strange an alloy, one face of which is somebody's right and ease and the other somebody's pain and wrong.

Ibid. What Maisie Knew

The effort really to see and really to represent is no idle business in face of the *constant* force that makes for muddlement. The great thing is indeed that the muddled state too is one of the very sharpest of the realities, that it also has colour and form and character, has often in fact a broad and rich comicality.

Ibid.

To criticise is to appreciate, to appropriate, to take intellectual possession, to establish in fine a relation with the criticised thing and to make it one's own.

Ibid.

The historian, essentially, wants more documents than he can really use; the dramatist only wants more liberties than he can really take.

Ibid. The Aspern Papers
The ever-impertunate murmur,
"Dramatise it, dramatise it!"

Ibid. The Altar of the Dead
In art economy is always beauty.

Ibid.

The terrible *fluidity* of self-revelation.

Ibid. The Ambassadors

The anomalous fact is that the theatre, so called, can flourish in barbarism, but that any *drama* worth speaking of can develop but in the air of civilization.

Letter to C. E. Wheeler
[April 9, 1911]

I'm glad you like adverbs — I adore them; they are the only qualifications I really much respect.

Letter to Miss M. Betham Edwards
[January 5, 1912]

We must know, as much as possible, in our beautiful art, . . . what we are talking about — and the only way to know is to have lived and loved and cursed and floundered and enjoyed and suffered. I think I don't regret a single "excess" of my responsive youth — I only regret, in my chilled age, certain occasions and possibilities I didn't embrace.

Letter to Hugh Walpole
[August 21, 1913]

I still, in presence of life . . . have reactions — as many as possible. . . . It's, I suppose, because I am that queer monster, the artist, an obstinate finality, an inexhaustible sensibility. Hence the reactions — appearances, memories, many things, go on playing upon it with consequences that I note and "enjoy" (grim word!) noting. It all takes doing — and I *do*. I believe I shall do yet again — it is still an act of life.

Letter to Henry Adams
[March 21, 1914]

The effect, if not the prime office, of criticism is to make our absorption and our enjoyment of the things that feed the mind as aware of itself as possible, since that awareness quickens the mental demand, which thus in turn wanders further and further for pasture. This action on the part of the mind practically amounts to a reaching out for the reasons of its interest, as only by its ascertaining them can the interest grow more various. This is the very education of our imaginative life.

The New Novel [1914]

It is art that *makes* life, makes interest, makes importance, for our consideration and application of these things, and I know of no substitute whatever for the force and beauty of its process.

Letter to H. G. Wells
[July 10, 1915]

The full, the monstrous demonstration that Tennyson was not Tennysonian.

The Middle Years [1917].
Chap. 6

To take what there is, and use it, without waiting forever in vain for the preconceived — to dig deep into the actual and get something out of *that* — this doubtless is the right way to live.

Notebooks [1948]

FREDERIC WILLIAM
HENRY MYERS
[1843-1901]

Look when the clouds are blowing

And all the winds are free:

In fury of their going

They fall upon the sea.

But though the blast is frantic,

And though the tempest raves,

The deep immense Atlantic

Is still beneath the waves.

Wind, Moon, and Tides

Coldly sublime, intolerably just.

Saint Paul

In no single act or passion can salvation stand; far hence, beyond Orion and Andromeda, the cosmic process works and shall work forever through unbegotten souls.

Human Personality. Chap. X

JOSEPHINE POLLARD
[1843-1892]

Though he has Eden to live in,

Man cannot be happy alone.

We Cannot Be Happy Alone.

Stanza 5

GEORGE BIRDSEYE

[1844-1919]

The longest day is in June, they say;
 The shortest in December.
 They did not come to me that way:
 The shortest I remember
 You came a day with me to stay,
 And filled my heart with laughter;
 The longest day — you were away —
 The very next day after.
Shortest and Longest [1889]

ROBERT BRIDGES

[1844-1930]

Beneath the crisp and wintry carpet hid
 A million buds but stay their blossom-
 ing;
 And trustful birds have built their nests
 amid
 The shuddering boughs, and only wait
 to sing
 Till one soft shower from the south shall
 bid,
 And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of
 Spring.

The Growth of Love [1876].

Sonnet 6

Beauty being the best of all we know
 Sums up the unsearchable and secret
 aims
 Of nature.

Ibid. Sonnet 8

I live on hope and that I think do all
 Who come into this world.

Ibid. Sonnet 63

Behind the western bars
 The shrouded day retreats,
 And unperceived the stars
 Steal to their sovran seats.

The Clouds Have Left the Sky.

Stanza 3

And whiter grows the foam,
 The small moon lightens more;
 And as I turn me home,
 My shadow walks before.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Whither, O splendid ship, thy white
 sails crowding,

¹ Poet laureate from 1913 until his death.
 He was succeeded by John Masefield.

Leaning across the bosom of the urgent
 West,
 That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky
 clouding,
 Whither away, fair rover, and what thy
 quest?

A Passer-By. Stanza 1

I have loved flowers that fade,
 Within whose magic tents
 Rich hues have marriage made
 With sweet unmemoried scents.

I Have Loved Flowers That Fade.

Stanza 1

Ah! little at best can all our hopes avail
 us

To lift this sorrow, or cheer us, when in
 the dark,

Unwilling, alone we embark,
 And the things we have seen and have
 known and have heard of, fail us.

On a Dead Child. Stanza 7

Gird on thy sword, O man, thy strength
 endue,

In fair desire thine earth-born joy re-
 new.

Live thou thy life beneath the making
 sun

Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee
 are one.

A Hymn of Nature. VII, Stanza 1

When first we met we did not guess
 That Love would prove so hard a mas-
 ter.

Of more than common friendliness
 When first we met we did not guess.

Triolet

So sweet love seemed that April morn,
 When first we kissed beside the thorn,
 So strangely sweet, it was not strange
 We thought that love could never
 change.

Shorter Poems. Book V, 5

My delight and thy delight
 Walking, like two angels white,
 In the gardens of the night.

New Poems. Number 9

Love, from whom the world begun,
 Hath the secret of the sun.
 Love can tell, and love alone,
 Whence the million stars were strewn,
 Why each atom knows its own.

Ibid.

Wisdom will repudiate thee, if thou
think to enquire
WHY things are as they are or whence
they came: thy task
is, first to learn WHAT IS, and in pur-
suant knowledge
pure intellect will find pure pleasure
and the only ground
for a philosophy conformable to truth.

The Testament of Beauty

[1929]

Our hope is ever livelier than despair,
our joy
livelier and more abiding than our sor-
rows are.

Ibid.

For what were pleasure if never con-
templation gave
a spiritual significance to objects of
sense,
nor in thought's atmosphere poet vision
arose?

Ibid.

Man, in the unsearchable darkness,
knoweth one thing
that as he is, so was he made; and if
the Essence
and characteristic faculty of humanity
is our conscient Reason and our desire
of knowledge,
that was Nature's Purpose in the mak-
ing of man.

Ibid.

ROBERT JONES BURDETTE

[1844-1914]

I love the man who knows it all,
From east to west, from north to south,
Who knows all things, both great and
small,
And tells it with his tiresome mouth.

He Knows It All. Stanza 1

There are two days in the week about
which and upon which I never worry.
Two carefree days, kept sacredly free
from fear and apprehension. One of
these days is Yesterday. . . . And the
other day I do not worry about is To-
morrow.

The Golden Day

It isn't the experience of today that
drives men mad. It is the remorse for
something that happened yesterday,
and the dread of what tomorrow may
disclose.

The Golden Day

GEORGE WASHINGTON

CABLE

[1844-1925]

There came to port last Sunday night
The queerest little craft,
Without an inch of rigging on;
I looked and looked — and laughed!

The New Arrival. Stanza 1

She has no manifest but this,
No flag floats o'er the water;
She's too new for the British Lloyd's —
My daughter! O my daughter!

Ibid. Stanza 2

EDWARD CARPENTER

[1844-1929]

There is nothing that is evil except
because a man has not mastery over it;
and there is no good thing that is not
evil if it have a mastery over a man.

*Towards Democracy. The Secret
of Time and Satan*

Every new movement or manifesta-
tion of human activity, when unfamil-
iar to people's minds, is sure to be mis-
represented and misunderstood.

The Drama of Love and Death.

Chap. 8, Note

The first condition of social happi-
ness and prosperity must be the sense
of the Common Life.

Pagan and Christian Creeds.

Chap. 17

EDWARD A. CHURCH

[1844-1929]

Of all the words the Evangelists record,
To comfort souls perplexed and dis-
tressed,

This ever seems to me divinest, best —
The thought that Peter spoke — "Thou
knowest, Lord."

Sonnet, Thou Knowest

MARY AINGE DE VERE
("MADELINE BRIDGES")

[1844-1920]

There are loyal hearts, there are spirits
brave,

There are souls that are pure and true;
Then give to the world the best you
have,

And the best will come back to you.
Life's Mirror. Stanza 1

ANATOLE FRANCE

[1844-1924]

I do not know any reading more
easy, more fascinating, more delightful
than a catalogue.

*The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard*¹ [1881]. *The Log, December 24, 1849*

All the historical books which con-
tain no lies are extremely tedious.

Ibid.

Lovers who love truly do not write
down their happiness.

Ibid. November 30, 1859

To know is nothing at all; to imagine
is everything.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

He flattered himself on being a man
without any prejudices; and this pre-
tension itself is a very great prejudice.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Those who have given themselves the
most concern about the happiness of
peoples have made their neighbours
very miserable.

Ibid.

Man is so made that he can only find
relaxation from one kind of labor by
taking up another.

Ibid.

People who have no weaknesses are
terrible; there is no way of taking ad-
vantage of them.

Ibid.

The whole art of teaching is only the
art of awakening the natural curiosity

¹ Translated by LAFCADIO HEARN. Modern
Library edition.

² See Karl Marx, pages 593b-594a.

of young minds for the purpose of satis-
fying it afterwards.

The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard.

Part II, Chap. 4

The faculty of doubting is rare
among men. A few choice spirits carry
the germ of it in them, but these do not
develop without training.

Penguin Island [1908].

Book VI, Chap. 2

A tale without love is like beef with-
out mustard: an insipid dish.

The Revolt of the Angels

[1914]. *Chap. 8*

We have medicines to make women
speak; we have none to make them keep
silence.

The Man Who Married a Dumb

Wife. Act II, Sc. 4

The good critic is he who narrates the
adventures of his soul among master-
pieces.

La Vie Littéraire. Preface

We reproach people for talking about
themselves; but it is the subject they
treat best.

Ibid. Journal des Goncourt

RICHARD WATSON GILDER

[1844-1909]

Through love to light! Oh wonderful
the way

That leads from darkness to the per-
fect day!

After-song

How to the singer comes the song?

How to the summer fields

Come flowers? How yields

Darkness to happy morn? How doth
the night

Bring stars?

How to the Singer Comes the

Song? Stanza 4

What is a sonnet? 'Tis a pearly shell

That murmurs of the far-off murmur-
ing sea;

A precious jewel carved most curi-
ously;

It is a little picture painted well.

The Sonnet

¹ Translated by CURTIS HIDDEN PAGE.

I count my time by times that I meet
thee;

These are my yesterdays, my morrows,
noons

And nights; these my old moons and
my new moons.

The New Day. Book IV, 6

GERARD MANLEY

HOPKINS¹

[1844-1889]

The world is charged with the grandeur
of God. . . .

There lives the dearest freshness deep
down things.

*God's Grandeur*²

Glory be to God for dappled things —
For skies of couple-colour as a brindled
cow;

For rose-moles all in stipple upon trout
that swim.

Pied Beauty

All things counter, original, spare,
strange;

Whatever is fickle, freckled (who
knows how?)

With swift, slow; sweet, sour; adazzle,
dim;

He fathers-forth whose beauty is past
change:

Praise him.

Ibid.

I caught this morning morning's minion,
kingdom of daylight's dauphin,
dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon, in his
riding

Of the rolling level underneath him
steady air, and striding

High there, how he rung upon the rein
of a wimpling wing

In his ecstasy!

The Windhover

¹ He has left us only 90 poems — but so essential that they will colour and convert the development of English poetry for many decades to come. — HERBERT READ [1893-] in *The Criterion*, April, 1931

² Hopkins's poems were published posthumously, first in a small selection by Robert Bridges, then in a nearly complete edition in 1918, reissued with some additions in 1930.

Brute beauty and valour and act, oh,
air, pride, plume, here
Buckle!

The Windhover

As kingfishers catch fire, dragonflies
draw flame.

Sonnet

Each mortal thing does one thing and
the same:

Deals out that being indoors each one
dwells.

Ibid.

Nor worst, there is none. Pitched past
pitch of grief.

Sonnet

O the mind, mind has mountains;
cliffs of fall

Frightful, sheer, no-man-fathomed.

Sonnet

Elected Silence, sing to me
And beat upon my whorled ear,
Pipe me to pastures still and be
The music that I care to hear.

The Habit of Perfection

I say that we are wound
With mercy round and round
As if with air.

Mary Mother of Divine Grace

World-mothering air, air wild,
Wound with thee, in thee isled,
Fold home, fast fold thy child.

Ibid.

Summer ends now; now, barbarous in
beauty, the stooks rise

Around; up above, what wind-walks!
what lovely behaviour

Of silk-sack clouds! Has wilder, will-
ful-wavier

Meal-drift moulded ever and melted
across skies?

Hurrahing in Harvest

I have asked to be
Where no storms come,
Where the green swell is in the havens
dumb

And out of the swing of the sea.

Heaven-Haven

I kiss my hand
To the stars, lovely-asunder
Starlight, wafting him out of it; and
Glow, glory in thunder.

Since tho' he is under the world's
splendour and wonder,
His mystery must be instressed,
stressed;

For I greet him the days I meet him,
and bless when I understand.

The Wreck of the Deutschland.

Stanza 5

That night, that year

Of now done darkness I wretch lay
wrestling with (my God!) my God.

Carrión Comfort

To lift up the hands in prayer gives
God glory, but a man with a dungfork
in his hand, a woman with a slop-pail,
give him glory too. He is so great that
all things give him glory if you mean
they should. So then, my brethren, live.

An Address on St. Ignatius

ANDREW LANG

[1844-1912]

You can cover a great deal of country
in books.

To the Gentle Reader. Stanza 5

Here stand my books, line upon line
They reach the roof, and row by row,
They speak of faded tastes of mine,
And things I did, but do not, know.

Ballade of His Books. Stanza 1

Why, why are rhymes so rare to love?

Ballade of Difficult Rhymes

There's a joy without canker or cark,
There's a pleasure eternally new,
'Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of china that's ancient and blue.

Ballade of Blue China. Stanza 1

Here's a pot with a cot in a park,
In a park where the peach-blossoms
blew;

Where the lovers eloped in the dark,
Lived, died, and were changed into two
Bright birds that eternally flew
Through the boughs of the may, as they
sang;

'Tis a tale was undoubtedly true
In the reign of the Emperor Hwang.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So gladly, from the songs of modern
speech

Men turn, and see the stars, and feel the
free

Shrill wind beyond the close of heavy
flowers;

And, through the music of the languid
hours,

They hear like ocean on a western
beach

The surge and thunder of the Odys-
sey.

Sonnet, The Odyssey

Why ladies read what they do read

Is a thing that no man may explain.

A Remonstrance with the Fair.

Stanza 1

Who wins his love shall lose her,

Who loses her shall gain.

Lost Love. Stanza 1

In dreams she grows not older

The lands of dream among;

Though all the world wax colder,

Though all the songs be sung,

In dreams doth he behold her

Still fair and kind and young.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And, if one Rag of Character they
spare,

Comes the Biographer, and strips it
bare!

Letters to Dead Authors [1886].

Epistle to Mr. Alexander Pope

Contemporary spites do not harm
true genius.

Ibid. To M. Chapelain

The dusty and stony ways of con-
temporary criticism.

Ibid. To Edgar Allan Poe

The eye of each man sees but what
it has the power of seeing.

Ibid. To Homer

My mind is gay but my soul is mel-
ancholy.

*Quoted by MRS. LANG in Pref-
ace, The Poetical Works of
Andrew Lang [1923]*

JAMES HILARY MULLIGAN

[1844-1916]

The moonlight is the softest, in Ken-
tucky,

Summer days come ofttest, in Kentucky,
 Friendship is the strongest,
 Love's fires glow the longest,
 Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
 In Kentucky.

In Kentucky. Stanza 1

Songbirds are sweetest, in Kentucky,
 Thoroughbreds the fleetest, in Kentucky,

The mountains tower proudest,
 Thunder peals the loudest,
 The landscape is the grandest,
 And politics the damndest,
 In Kentucky.

Ibid. Stanza 7

FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE [1844-1900]

Our destiny exercises its influence
 over us even when, as yet, we have not
 learned its nature: it is our future that
 lays down the law of our today.

*Human, All Too Human*¹
 [1878]. 7

One must have a good memory to be
 able to keep the promises one makes.

Ibid. 59

One will rarely err if extreme actions
 be ascribed to vanity, ordinary actions
 to habit, and mean actions to fear.

Ibid. 74

How poor the human mind would be
 without vanity! It resembles a well
 stocked and ever renewed ware-emporium
 that attracts buyers of every class:
 they can find almost everything, have
 almost everything, provided they bring
 with them the right kind of money —
 admiration.

Ibid.

Every tradition grows ever more venerable — the more remote is its origin, the more confused that origin is. The reverence due to it increases from generation to generation. The tradition finally becomes holy and inspires awe.

Ibid. 96

¹ Translated by ALEXANDER HARVEY.

I teach you the Superman. Man is something that is to be surpassed.

*Thus Spake Zarathustra*¹ [1883-1891]. Prologue, Chap. 3

Man is a rope stretched between the animal and the Superman — a rope over an abyss.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I want to teach men the sense of their existence, which is the Superman, the lightning out of the dark cloud man.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No small art is it to sleep: it is necessary for that purpose to keep awake all day.

Ibid. Part I, Chap. 2

This is the hardest of all: to close the open hand out of love, and keep modest as a giver.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 23

Beggars, however, one should entirely do away with! Verily, it annoyeth one to give unto them, and it annoyeth one not to give unto them.²

Ibid. Chap. 25

Distrust all in whom the impulse to punish is powerful.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Thoughts that come with doves' footsteps guide the world.

Ibid. Chap. 44

We ought to learn from the kine one thing: ruminating.

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 68

Then learnedst thou how much harder it is to give properly than to take properly, and that bestowing well is an art — the last, subtlest master-art of kindness.

Ibid.

If ye would go up high, then use your own legs! Do not get yourselves carried aloft; do not seat yourselves on other people's backs and heads!

Ibid. Chap. 73

¹ Translated by THOMAS COMMON.

² There is surely a Physiognomy, which those experienced and Master Mendicants observe, whereby they instantly discover a merciful aspect, and will single out a face wherein they spy the signatures and marks of Mercy. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 66

From people who merely pray we must become people who bless.

Notes on Thus Spake Zarathustra. 82

It is certainly not the least charm of a theory that it is refutable.

*Beyond Good and Evil*¹
[1885-1886]. I, 18

No one is such a liar as the indignant man.

Ibid. II, 26

It is not the strength but the duration of great sentiments that makes great men.

Ibid. IV, 72

Woman learns how to hate in proportion as she forgets how to charm.

Ibid. 84

Where there is neither love nor hatred in the game, woman's play is mediocre.

Ibid. 115

In revenge and in love woman is more barbarous than man.

Ibid. 139

The thought of suicide is a great consolation:² by means of it one gets successfully through many a bad night.

Ibid. 157

There are few pains so grievous as to have seen, divined, or experienced how an exceptional man has missed his way and deteriorated.

Ibid. V, 203

Blessed are the forgetful: for they get the better even of their blunders.

Ibid. VII, 217

Is not life a hundred times too short for us to bore ourselves?

Ibid. 227

One does not know — cannot know — the best that is in one.

Ibid. VIII, 249

The melancholia of everything completed!

Ibid. IX, 277

The "masters" have been done away with; the morality of the vulgar man has triumphed.

*Genealogy of Morals*¹ [1887].

First Essay, Aphorism 9

The broad effects which can be obtained by punishment in man and beast, are the increase of fear, the sharpening of the sense of cunning, the mastery of the desires; so it is that punishment tames man, but does not make him "better."

Ibid. Second Essay, Aphorism 15

A married philosopher belongs to comedy.

Ibid. Third Essay, Aphorism 7

Every tiny step forward in the world was formerly made at the cost of mental and physical torture.

Ibid. Aphorism 9

The sick are the greatest danger for the healthy; it is not from the strongest that harm comes to the strong, but from the weakest.

Ibid. Aphorism 14

A strong and well-constituted man digests his experiences (deeds and misdeeds all included) just as he digests his meats, even when he has some tough morsels to swallow.

Ibid. Aphorism 16

Nothing ever succeeds which exuberant spirits have not helped to produce.

*The Twilight of the Idols*² [1888].

Preface

Contentment preserves one even from catching cold. Has a woman who knew that she was well dressed ever caught cold? — No, not even when she had scarcely a rag to her back.

Ibid. Maxims and Missiles, 25

Without music life would be a mistake.

Ibid. 33

He who laughs best today, will also laugh last.³

Ibid. 43

¹ Translated by HORACE B. SAMUEL.

² Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

³ Better the last smile than the first laughter. — JOHN RAY: *English Proverbs* [1670]. This is a variant of the familiar saying, "He laughs

¹ Translated by HELEN ZIMMERN.

² We are in the power of no calamity while death is in our own. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), P. 50

That which needs to be proved cannot be worth much.

The Twilight of the Idols: The Problem of Socrates, 5

Unconscious gratitude for a good digestion (sometimes called "brotherly love").

Ibid. Morality as the Enemy of Nature, 3

Two great European narcotics, alcohol and Christianity.

Ibid. Things the Germans Lack, 2

Dancing in all its forms cannot be excluded from the curriculum of all noble education: dancing with the feet, with ideas, with words, and, need I add that one must also be able to dance with the pen?

Ibid. 7

In the architectural structure, man's pride, man's triumph over gravitation, man's will to power, assume a visible form. Architecture is a sort of oratory of power by means of forms.

Ibid. Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 11

If a man have a strong faith he can indulge in the luxury of scepticism.

Ibid. 12

The sick man is a parasite of society. In certain cases it is indecent to go on living. To continue to vegetate in a state of cowardly dependence upon doctors and special treatments, once the meaning of life, the right to life, has been lost, ought to be regarded with the greatest contempt by society.

Ibid. 36

Liberal institutions straightway cease from being liberal the moment they are soundly established: once this is attained no more grievous and more thorough enemies of freedom exist than liberal institutions.

Ibid. 38

It is my ambition to say in ten sentences what everyone else says in a whole book, — what everyone else does not say in a whole book.

Ibid. 51

best who laughs last," known in many languages.

Love is the state in which man sees things most widely different from what they are. The force of illusion reaches its zenith here, as likewise the sweetening and transfiguring power. When a man is in love he endures more than at other times; he submits to everything.

*The Antichrist*¹ [1888].

Aphorism 23

Our statesmen — a body of men who are otherwise so unembarrassed, and such thorough anti-Christians in deed — still declare themselves Christians and still flock to communion.²

Ibid. Aphorism 39

God created woman. And boredom did indeed cease from that moment — but many other things ceased as well! Woman was God's second mistake.

Ibid. Aphorism 48

Life always gets harder toward the summit — the cold increases, responsibility increases.

Ibid. Aphorism 57

I call Christianity the one great curse, the one enormous and innermost perversion, the one great instinct of revenge, for which no means are too venomous, too underhand, too underground and too petty, — I call it the one immortal blemish of mankind.

Ibid. Aphorism 62

My doctrine is: Live that thou mayest desire to live again, — that is thy duty, — for in any case thou wilt live again!

*Eternal Recurrence.*¹ 27

Even a thought, even a possibility, can shatter us and transform us.

Ibid. 30

Nothing on earth consumes a man more quickly than the passion of resentment.

*Ecce Homo*¹ [1888]

I believe only in French culture, and regard everything else in Europe which calls itself "culture" as a misunderstanding. I do not even take the German kind into consideration.

Ibid.

¹ Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

² The reference is probably to Bismarck.

Wherever Germany extends her sway, she ruins culture.

Ecce Homo

As an artist, a man has no home in Europe save in Paris.

Ibid.

Simply by being compelled to keep constantly on his guard, a man may grow so weak as to be unable any longer to defend himself.

Ibid.

My time has not yet come either; some are born posthumously.

Ibid.

No one can draw more out of things, books included, than he already knows. A man has no ears for that to which experience has given him no access.

Ibid.

The Germans are like women, you can scarcely ever fathom their depths — they haven't any.¹

Ibid.

After coming in contact with a religious man, I always feel that I must wash my hands.

Ibid.

All prejudices may be traced back to the intestines. A sedentary life is the real sin against the Holy Ghost.²

Ibid.

One must separate from anything that forces one to repeat No again and again.

Ibid.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY

[1844-1890]

They who see the Flying Dutchman never, never reach the shore.

The Flying Dutchman

Doubt is brother-devil to Despair.

Prometheus

The world is large when weary leagues two loving hearts divide

¹ Man thinks woman profound — why? Because he can never fathom her depths. Woman is not even shallow. — *The Twilight of the Idols, Maxims and Missiles*, 27

² Translated by CLIFTON P. FADIMAN. Modern Library edition.

But the world is small when your enemy is loose on the other side.

Distance

The red rose whispers of passion
And the white rose breathes of love;
O, the red rose is a falcon,
And the white rose is a dove.

A White Rose. Stanza 1

You may grind their souls in the self-same mill,
You may bind them, heart and brow;

But the poet will follow the rainbow still,
And his brother will follow the plow.

*The Rainbow's Treasure.
Stanza 5*

The wealth of mankind is the wisdom they leave.

Rules of the Road

Be silent and safe — silence never betrays you.

Ibid.

"I had" is a heartache, "I have" is a fountain,
You're worth what you saved, not the million you made.

Ibid.

This truth keep in sight, — every man on the planet

Has just as much right as yourself to the road.

Ibid.

The organized charity, scrimped and iced,

In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.¹

In Bohemia. Stanza 5

Oh, I long for the glow of a kindly heart and the grasp of a friendly hand!

And I'd rather live in Bohemia than in any other land.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Well blest is he who has a dear one dead;

A friend he has whose face will never change —

¹ See Southey, page 427b, and Hood, page 489b.

A dear communion that will not grow
strange;
The anchor of a love is death.

Forever. Stanza 3

ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR
O'SHAUGHNESSY

[1844-1881]

We are the music-makers,
And we are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea-breakers,
And sitting by desolate streams;
World-losers and world-forsakers,
On whom the pale moon gleams:
Yet we are the movers and shakers
Of the world for ever, it seems.

Ode. Stanza 1

One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample an empire down.

Ibid. Stanza 2

For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth.

Ibid. Stanza 3

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD
SPOONER¹

[1844-1930]

Kinquering Congs their titles take.
Announcing the hymn in college chapel

You have deliberately tasted two
worms and you can leave Oxford by the
town drain.

Dismissing a student

This audience of beery wenches.

At a woman's college

I remember your name perfectly, but
I just can't think of your face.

A greeting

MAURICE THOMPSON

[1844-1901]

A soft Kentucky strain was in his voice,
And the Ohio's deeper boom was there,

¹ Canon Spooner, for many years warden of New College, Oxford, was famous for unintentional transpositions of word and thought. This form of metathesis became known as a "spoonerism."

With some wild accents of old Wabash
days,

And winds of Illinois;

And when he spoke he took us unaware,
With his high courage and unselfish
ways.

At Lincoln's Grave

MRS. EDWARD CRASTER

The centipede was happy quite
Until a toad in fun
Said, "Pray, which leg goes after
which?"

That worked her mind to such a pitch,
She lay distracted in a ditch,
Considering how to run.

*Credited, in Cassell's Weekly,
to Pinafore Poems [1871]*

DR. BREWSTER HIGLEY

Oh, give me a home where the buffalo
roam,

Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging
word

And the skies are not cloudy all day.

Home on the Range [1873]

JARRETT AND PALMER

[*Floruerunt* 1866]

Legs are staple articles and will never
go out of fashion while the world lasts.

*Of the original production
[1866] of their Grand Magical
Spectacular Drama, The Black
Crook, by Charles M. Barras
[1826-1873]*

R. L. SHARPE

[*Floruit* 1890]

Each is given a bag of tools,

A shapeless mass,

A book of rules;

And each must make,

Ere life is flown,

A stumbling-block

Or a stepping-stone.

*Stumbling-Block or Stepping-
Stone. Stanza 2*

JOHN B. BOGART ¹

[1845-1921]

When a dog bites a man, that is not
news, because it happens so often. But
if a man bites a dog, that is news.

*Quoted by FRANK M. O'BRIEN
in The Story of The Sun [1918]*

JOHN HENRY BONER

[1845-1903]

Ah, we fondly cherish

Faded things

That had better perish.

Memory clings

To each leaf it saves.

Gather Leaves and Grasses

Here lived the soul enchanted

By melody of song;

Here dwelt the spirit haunted

By a demoniac throng.

Poe's Cottage at Fordham

WILL CARLETON

[1845-1912]

Worm or beetle — drought or tempest
— on a farmer's land may fall,

Each is loaded full o' ruin, but a mort-
gage beats 'em all.

The Tramp's Story

I've watched my duty, straight an'
true,

An' tried to do it well;

Part of the time kept heaven in view,

An' part steered clear of hell.

The New Church Doctrine.

Stanza 2

Not a log in this buildin' but its mem-
ories has got,

And not a nail in this old floor but
touches a tender spot.

Out of the Old House, Nancy.

Stanza 17

He has seen old views and patients dis-
appearing, one by one,

He has learned that Death is master
both of Science and of Art.

The Country Doctor. Stanza 3

Things at home are crossways, and
Betsey and I are out.

Betsey and I Are Out. Stanza 1

I have talked with Betsey, and Betsey
has talked with me,

And so we've agreed together that we
can't never agree.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Betsey, like all good women, had a
temper of her own.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The more we arg'd the question the
more we didn't agree.

Ibid. Stanza 5

You see, when we came to division,
there was things that wouldn't
divide.

Betsey Destroys the Paper.

Stanza 6

I'm going away today with a hand-
somer man than you.

Gone with a Handsomer Man.

Stanza 4

To appreciate heaven well

'Tis good for a man to have some fif-
teen minutes of hell.

Ibid. Stanza 20

Over the hill to the poor-house I'm
trudgin' my weary way.

Over the Hill to the Poor-House.

Stanza 1

She had an edication, an' that was good
for her;

But when she twitted me on mine,
'twas carryin' things too fur.

Ibid. Stanza 14

WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR
CUFFE (LORD DESART)

[1845-1898]

Mother Hubbard, you see, was old:
there being no mention of others, we
may presume she was alone; a widow
— a friendless, old, solitary widow. Yet
did she despair? Did she sit down and
weep, or read a novel, or wring her
hands? No! She went to the cupboard.

Mock Sermon: Old Mother

Hubbard [1877]

¹ City editor of *The Sun*, New York, 1873-1890.

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE

[1845-1927]

Good Will is the mightiest practical force in the universe.

Cleveland Address

The Golden Rule works like gravitation.

Ibid.

Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before.

The Spirit of Democracy

EDWARD HARRIGAN

[1845-1911]

The drums and fifes, how sweetly they did play,

As we march'd, march'd, march'd in the Mulligan Guard.

The Mulligan Guard [1873]

DANIEL WEBSTER HOYT

[1845-1936]

If you have a friend worth loving,

Love him. Yes, and let him know

That you love him, ere life's evening

Tinge his brow with sunset glow.

Why should good words ne'er be said

Of a friend till he is dead? ¹

A Sermon in Rhyme [1878].

Stanza 1

If you hear a song that thrills you,

Sung by any child of song,

Praise it. Do not let the singer

Wait deservèd praises long.

Why should one who thrills your heart

Lack the joy you may impart?

Ibid. Stanza 2

MARGARET THOMSON

JANVIER ("MARGARET VANDEGRIFT")

[1845-1913]

You needn't be trying to comfort me —

I tell you my dolly is dead!

There's no use in saying she isn't, with a crack like that in her head.

The Dead Doll. Stanza 1

¹ See Elizabeth Akers Allen, pages 654b-655a.

GEORGE KENNAN

[1845-1924]

Heroism, the Caucasian mountaineers say, is endurance for one moment more.

Letter to Henry Munroe Rogers

[July 25, 1921]

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON

[1845-1907]

Things bygone are the only things that last:

The present is mere grass, quick-mown away;

The past is stone, and stands for ever fast.

Roman Baths

HAMILTON WRIGHT MABIE

[1845-1916]

The peculiarity of the New England hermit has not been his desire to get near to God, but his anxiety to get away from man.

Backgrounds of Literature.

Emerson and Concord

GEORGE SAINTSBURY

[1845-1933]

It must be remembered that the point of honour which decrees that a man must not under any circumstances accept money from a woman with whom he is on certain terms, is of very modern growth, and is still tempered by the proviso that he may take as much as he likes or can get from his wife.

Preface to FIELDING'S Tom Jones

One of the commonest but most uncritical faults of criticism — the refusal to consider what it is that the author intended to give us.

Ibid.

Men will try to persuade themselves, or at least others, that they read poetry because it is a criticism of life, because it expresses the doubts and fears and thoughts and hopes of the time, because it is a substitution for religion, because

it is a relief from serious work, because and because and because. As a matter of fact, they (that is to say, those of them who like it generally) read it because they like it, because it communicates an experience of half-sensual, half-intellectual pleasure to them.

Corrected Impressions [1895].

Tennyson

Criticism is the endeavor to find, to know, to love, to recommend, not only the best, but all the good, that has been known and thought and written in the world.

A History of Criticism—[1900–1904]

It is the first duty of the novelist to let himself be read—anything else that he gives you is a bonus, a trimming, a dessert.

History of the English Novel

[1913]

I have never tried to be in the fashion for the sake of being in it, and seldom, I think, to be out of it for the sake of being out of it. Logic and history have been the only external guides I have accepted in temporal things, except where pure taste has reigned alone.

Notes on a Cellar Book [1920].

Preface

When they [wines] were good they pleased my sense, cheered my spirits, improved my moral and intellectual powers, besides enabling me to confer the same benefits on other people.

Ibid.

ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH

[1845–1916]

If I should die tonight,
My friends would look upon my quiet
face,
Before they laid it in its resting place,
And deem that death had left it almost
fair.

*If I Should Die Tonight.*¹

Stanza 1

¹ The parody by BEN KING [1857–1894] has become better known than the original:

If I should die tonight
And you should come in deepest grief and
woe—

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS

[1845–1912]

I sat alone with my conscience

In a place where time had ceased,
And we talked of my former living

In the land where the years increased.

Conscience and Future

Judgment [1876]

To sit alone with my conscience

Will be judgment enough for me.¹

Ibid.

JOHN BANISTER TABB

[1845–1909]

The ghost am I

Of winds that die

Alike on land or sea.

The Fog. Stanza 1

How many an acorn falls to die

For one that makes a tree!

How many a heart must pass me by

For one that cleaves to me!

Compensation. Stanza 1

Out of the dusk a shadow,

Then a spark;

Out of the cloud a silence,

Then a lark;

Out of the heart a rapture,

Then a pain;

Out of the dead, cold ashes,

Life again.

Evolution

Back to the primal gloom

Where life began.

Going Blind

And in the School of Darkness learn

What mean

“The things unseen.”

Ibid.

JAMES TERRY WHITE

[1845–1920]

If thou of fortune be bereft

And in thy store there be but left

And say: “Here’s that ten dollars that I owe,”

I might arise in my large white cravat

And say, “What’s that?”

¹ There’s just ae thing I cannae bear,

An’ that’s my conscience.

R. L. STEVENSON [1850–1894]: *In Scots,*

XIV, My Conscience

Two loaves, sell one and with the dole
Buy hyacinths to feed thy soul.

*Not by Bread Alone: After
Hippocrates [1907]*

SARAH CHAUNCEY WOOLSEY
("SUSAN COOLIDGE")

[1845-1905]

Men die, but sorrow never dies.

The "Cradle Tomb" at Westminster

These are weighty secrets, and we must
whisper them.

Secrets

"A commonplace life," we say, and we
sigh;

But why should we sigh as we say?

The commonplace sun in the common-
place sky

Makes up the commonplace day.

Commonplace

And God, who studies each common-
place soul,

Out of commonplace things makes His
beautiful whole.

Commonplace

CHARLES DUPEE BLAKE

[1846-1903]

Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
When the wind blows the cradle will
rock,

When the bough breaks the cradle will
fall,

And down will come baby, cradle and
all.

Attributed

"MICHAEL FIELD"
(KATHARINE BRADLEY)

[1846-1914]

(EDITH COOPER)

[1862-1913]

The enchanting miracles of change.

Renewal

Come, mete out my loneliness, O wind,
For I would know

How far the living who must stay be-
hind

Are from the dead who go.

Mete Out My Loneliness

Among the hills I trace the path that I
must wend;

I watch, not bidding him farewell, the
sun descend.

Sweet and of their nature vacant are
the days I spend —

Quiet as a plough laid by at the fur-
row's end.

Old Age

JOSEPH IGNATIUS
CONSTANTINE CLARKE

[1846-1925]

"Wherever there's Kellys there's trou-
ble," said Burke.

"Wherever fighting's the game,
Or a spice of danger in grown man's
work,"

Said Kelly, "you'll find my name."

The Fighting Race. Stanza 2

"Oh, the fighting races don't die out,
If they seldom die in bed."

Ibid. Stanza 5

RICHARD LEWIS
NETTLESHIP

[1846-1892]

The only strength for me is to be
found in the sense of a personal pres-
ence everywhere, it scarcely matters
whether it be called human or divine; a
presence which only makes itself felt at
first in this and that particular form
and feature.

Lectures and Memories. I, 72

ALEXANDER MACGREGOR
ROSE

[1846-1898]

Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland
Und Gott on high, all dings gommmand,
Ve two, ach, don'd you understandt?
Meinself — und Gott.

*Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser &
Co.)* ¹ [1897]. *Stanza 1*

¹ These verses created a stir when recited
by Captain (later Rear Admiral) Joseph Bul-
lock Coghlan [1844-1908] at a dinner given
in his honor at the Union League Club, New
York, April 21, 1899.

Gott pulls mit me, und I mit him.

Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser & Co.).

Stanza 16

HENRYK SIENKIEWICZ

[1846-1916]

The greater philosopher a man is, the more difficult it is for him to answer the foolish questions of common people.

Quo Vadis.¹ Chap. 19

EDWARD NOYES

WESTCOTT

[1846-1898]

Yes, an' no, an' mebbe, an' mebbe not.

David Harum [1898]. Chap. 1

Do unto the other feller the way he'd like to do unto you an' do it fust.

Ibid. Chap. 20

They say a reasonable number of fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog.

Ibid. Chap. 32

The' ain't nothin' truer in the Bible 'n that sayin' thet them that has gits.

Ibid. Chap. 35

I've often had to notice that a man'll sometimes do the foolishhest thing or meanest thing in his hull life after he's dead.

Ibid.

JOHN PETER ALTGELD²

[1847-1902]

In writing "Progress and Poverty," he dipped his pen into the tears of the human race, and with celestial clearness wrote down what he conceived to be eternal truths.

Memorial Address on Henry George [1897]

When he died, there was nowhere a soul that cried out: "There is one iron hand less to grind us, one wolf less to

¹ Translated by JEREMIAH CURTIN [1838-1906].

² VACHEL LINDSAY's poem on Altgeld, *The Eagle That Is Forgotten*, is cited on page 902b.

tear our flesh," but everywhere a feeling that a friend of the race had gone.

Memorial Address on Henry George

HENRY AUGUSTIN BEERS

[1847-1926]

He sang one song and died — no more but that;

A single song and carelessly complete.

The Singer of One Song¹

So through the poets' orchestra, which weaves

One music from a thousand stops and strings,

Pierces the note of that immortal song:

"High over all the lonely bugle grieves."²

Ibid.

ALEXANDER GRAHAM BELL

[1847-1922]

Mr. Watson, come here, I want you.

To his assistant [March 10, 1876]; the first intelligible words transmitted by telephone

THOMAS ALVA EDISON

[1847-1931]

There is no substitute for hard work.

Life [1932]. Chap. 24

Genius is one per cent inspiration and ninety-nine per cent perspiration.

Ibid.

EDGAR FAWCETT

[1847-1904]

She remembers so many graves
That no one else will remember.

The Grass. Stanza 3

In some blithe moment, was it Nature's choice

To dower a scrap of sunset with a voice?

To an Oriole

¹ Grenville Mellen [1799-1841].

² And high above the fight the lonely bugle grieves! — GRENVILLE MELLEN: *Ode on the Celebration of the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1825*

WALTER LEARNED

[1847-1915]

A lure more strong, a wish more faint,
Makes one a monster, one a saint.

On the Flyleaf of "Manon Lescaut"

O carping world! If there's an age

Where youth and manhood keep

An equal poise, alas! I must

Have passed it in my sleep.

To Critics. Stanza 3

Her lips were so near

That — what else could I do?

An Explanation

This world is a difficult world, indeed,

And people are hard to suit,

And the man who plays on the violin

Is a bore to the man with the flute.

Consolation. Stanza 4

JOHN LOCKE

[1847-1889]

O Ireland, isn't it grand you look —

Like a bride in her rich adornin'?

And with all the pent-up love of my
heart

I bid you the top o' the mornin'!

*The Exile's Return (Dawn on
the Irish Coast). Stanza 1*

ALICE MEYNELL

[1847-1922]

My heart shall be thy garden. Come,
my own,

Into thy garden; thine be happy hours
Among my fairest thoughts, my tallest
flowers,

From root to crowning petal thine alone.

Sonnet, The Garden

She walks — the lady of my delight —

A shepherdess of sheep.

Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them
white;

She guards them from the steep.

The Shepherdess. Stanza 1

She holds her little thoughts in sight,

Though gay they run and leap.

She is so circumspect and right;

She has her soul to keep.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I must not think of thee; and, tired yet
strong,

I shun the thought that lurks in all
delight —

The thought of thee — and in the blue
heaven's height

And in the sweetest passage of a song.

Sonnet, Renouncement

With the first dream that comes with
the first sleep

I run, I run, I am gathered to thy
heart.

Ibid.

O heavenly colour, London town

Has blurred it from her skies;

And, hooded in an earthly brown,

Unheaven'd the city lies.

November Blue. Stanza 1

It is principally for the sake of the
leg that a change in the dress of man is
so much to be desired. . . . The leg is
the best part of the figure . . . and the
best leg is the man's. Man should no
longer disguise the long lines, the strong
forms, in those lengths of piping or tub-
ing that are of all garments the most
stupid.

Essays. Unstable Equilibrium

LLOYD MIFFLIN

[1847-1921]

Inscrutable, colossal, and alone.

Sesostris

JULIA A. MOORE¹

[1847-1920]

Dear Friends, I write for money,

With a kind heart and hand,

I wish to make no Enemies

Throughout my native land.

Kind friends, now I close my rhyme,

And lay my pen aside,

Between me and my critics

I leave you to decide.

To My Friends and Critics.

Stanza 6

¹ "The Sweet Singer of Michigan," of whom Mark Twain wrote: "The one and unailing great quality which distinguishes her poetry from Shakespeare's and makes it precious to us is its stern and simple irrelevancy." — *Following the Equator* [1897], Vol. II, Chap. 8

Leave off the agony, leave off style,
Unless you've got money by you all the
while.

If you look about you you'll often have
to smile

To see so many poor people putting on
style.

Leave Off the Agony in Style

MILTON NOBLES

[1847-1924]

The villain still pursued her.

The Phoenix [1875]. Act I, Sc. 3

WILLIAM EDWARD NORRIS

[1847-1925]

If your lips would keep from slips,
Five things observe with care:

To whom you speak; of whom you
speak;

And how, and when, and where.

Nursery Rhyme, Quoted in

Thirlby Hall

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE

[1847-1908]

A brave endeavor

To do thy duty, whate'er its worth,
Is better than life with love forever,
And love is the sweetest thing on earth.

Sir Hugo's Choice

What gain is it to the people that a God
laid down His life,

If twenty centuries after, His world be
a world of strife?

For the People. Stanza 4

Yea, the gateway shall be free

Unto all, from sea to sea;

And no fratricidal slaughter

Shall defile its sacred water;

But — the hand that ope'd the gate
shall forever hold the key!

Panama

I'd rather be handsome than homely;

I'd rather be youthful than old;

If I can't have a bushel of silver

I'll do with a barrel of gold.

Contentment

All loved Art in a seemly way
With an earnest soul and a capital A.

The V-A-S-E

ARCHIBALD PHILIP

PRIMROSE,

EARL OF ROSEBERY

[1847-1929]

Few speeches which have produced
an electrical effect on an audience can
bear the colourless photography of a
printed record.

Life of Pitt [1891]

It is beginning to be hinted that we
are a nation of amateurs.

Rectorial Address, Glasgow

[November 16, 1900]

GEORGE ROBERT SIMS

[1847-1922]

Lor', but women's rum cattle to deal
with, the first man found that to
his cost,

And I reckon it's just through a woman
the last man on earth'll be lost.

Moll Jarvis o' Morley

O gleaming lamps of London,

That gem of the city's crown,

What fortunes be within you,

O Lights of London Town?

The Lights of London Town.

Stanza 1

You come here to see how paupers the
season of Christmas spend;

You come here to watch us feeding, as
they watch the captured beast.

Christmas Day in the

Workhouse. Stanza 8

ARTHUR JAMES BALFOUR

[1848-1930]

The energies of our system will de-
cay, the glory of the sun will be dimmed,
and the earth, tideless and inert, will no
longer tolerate the race which has for a
moment disturbed its solitude. Man will
go down into the pit, and all his
thoughts will perish.

The Foundations of Belief [1895]

Biography should be written by an acute enemy.

*Quoted by S. K. RATCLIFFE in
The London Observer, January
30, 1927*

JOHN VANCE CHENEY

[1848-1922]

Who drives the horses of the sun

Shall lord it but a day;

Better the lowly deed were done,

And kept the humble way.

The Happiest Heart. Stanza 1

The happiest heart that ever beat

Was in some quiet breast

That found the common daylight sweet,

And left to Heaven the rest.

Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN CHURTON COLLINS

[1848-1908]

Truth is the object of philosophy,
but not always of philosophers.

*Aphorisms quoted by LOGAN
PEARSALL SMITH: A Treasury
of English Aphorisms*

Mistrust a subordinate who never
finds fault with his superior.

Ibid.

The secret of success in life is known
only to those who have not succeeded.

Ibid.

If men were as unselfish as women,
women would very soon become more
selfish than men.

Ibid.

DIGBY MACKWORTH

DOLBEN

[1848-1867]

The world is young today:

Forget the gods are old,

Forget the years of gold

When all the months were May.

A Song

SAMUEL MILLER HAGEMAN

[1848-1905]

Every sound shall end in silence, but
the silence never dies.

Silence [1876]. Stanza 10

Earth is but the frozen echo of the si-
lent voice of God.

Silence. Stanza 19

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS

[1848-1908]

How many po' sinners'll be kotched
out late

En fin' no latch ter de golden gate?

No use fer ter wait twell ter-morrer,

De sun mus'n't set on yo' sorrer, —

Sin's ez sharp ez a bamboo-brier, —

O Lord! fetch de mo'ners up higher!

Uncle Remus: His Songs and

His Sayings [1881]

Hit look lak sparrer-grass, hit feel

lak sparrer-grass, hit tas'e lak sparrer-

grass, en I bless ef 'taint sparrer-grass.

Nights with Uncle Remus

[1883]. Chap. 27

No 'pollygy aint gwine ter make h'ar

come back whar de b'ilin water hit.

Ibid. Chap. 45

Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', en Brer

Fox, he lay low.

Uncle Remus: Legends of the

Old Plantation

Ez soshubble ez a baskit er kittens.

Ibid.

Bred en bawn in a brier-patch, Brer

Fox.

Ibid.

You do de pullin', Sis Cow, en I'll do

de gruntin'.

Ibid.

He diggy, diggy, diggy, but no meat

dar!

Ibid.

W'en ole man Rabbit say "scoot,"

dey scooted, en w'en old Miss Rabbit

say "scat," dey scatted.

Ibid.

Lazy fokes' stummucks don't git

tired.

Uncle Remus: Plantation Proverbs

Jay-bird don't rob his own nes'.

Ibid.

Licker talks mighty loud w'en it gits

loose fum de jug.

Ibid.

Hongry rooster don't cackle w'en he
fine a wum.

Uncle Remus: Plantation Proverbs

Youk'n hide de fier, but w'at you
gwine do wid de smoke?

Ibid.

Dogs don't bite at de front gate.

Ibid.

Watch out w'en youer gittin' all you
want. Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck.

Ibid.

Hop light, ladies,

Oh, Miss Loo!

Oh, swing dat yaller gal!

Do, boys, do!

Plantation Play Song

When you've got a thing to say,
Say it! Don't take half a day.
When your tale's got little in it,
Crowd the whole thing in a minute!
Life is short — a fleeting vapor —
Don't you fill the whole blamed paper
With a tale which, at a pinch,
Could be cornered in an inch!
Boil her down until she simmers,
Polish her until she glimmers.

*Advice to Writers for the
Daily Press*

JORIS KARL HUYSMANS

[1848-1907]

The pleasure of travel, which only
exists as a matter of fact in retrospect
and seldom in the present, at the in-
stant when it is being experienced.

*Against the Grain*¹ [1884].
Chap. 3

One could revel, for instance, in long
explorations while near one's own fire-
side, stimulating the restive or sluggish
mind, if need be, by reading some nar-
rative of travel in distant lands.

Ibid.

Is there a woman, whose form is more
dazzling, more splendid than the two
locomotives that pass over the North-
ern Railroad lines?

Ibid.

The diamond has become notoriously
common since every tradesman has
taken to wearing it on his little finger.

Against the Grain. Chap. 5

The loveliest tune imaginable be-
comes vulgar and insupportable as soon
as the public begins to hum it and the
hurdy-gurdies make it their own.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perfumes, in fact, rarely come from
the flowers whose names they bear
... with the exception of the inimita-
ble jasmine, which it is impossible to
counterfeit.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Art is the only clean thing on earth,
except holiness.

Les Foules de Lourdes [1906]

RICHARD JEFFERIES

[1848-1887]

Give me fullness of life like to the
sea and the sun; give me fullness of
physical life, mind equal and beyond
their fullness; give me a greatness and
perfection of soul higher than all
things; give me my inexpressible desire.

The Story of My Heart [1883].

Chap. VI

No thought which I have ever had
has satisfied my soul.

Ibid.

The most extraordinary spectacle is
the vast expenditure of labor and time
wasted in obtaining mere subsistence.

Ibid. Chap. X

The world works only for today, as
the world worked twelve thousand
years ago, and our children's children
will still have to toil and slave for the
bare necessities of life.

Ibid.

I hope succeeding generations will be
able to be idle. I hope that nine-tenths
of their time will be leisure time; that
they may enjoy their days, and the
earth, and the beauty of this beautiful
world; that they may rest by the sea
and dream; that they may dance and
sing, and eat and drink.

Ibid. Chap. XI

¹ Translated by JOHN HOWARD.

Let me exhort everyone to do their utmost to think outside and beyond our present circle of ideas. For every idea gained is a hundred years of slavery remitted.

The Story of My Heart. Chap. XI

VILFREDO PARETO

[1848-1923]

Give me a fruitful error any time, full of seeds, bursting with its own corrections. You can keep your sterile truth for yourself.

Comment on Kepler

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA
("CARLOTTA") PERRY

[1848-1914]

The sails we see on the ocean
Are as white as white can be;
But never one in the harbor
As white as the sails at sea.

Distance, the Enchantress.
Stanza 1

It was only a glad "Good morning,"
As she passed along the way,
But it spread the morning's glory
Over the livelong day.

Good Morning

EBEN EUGENE REXFORD

[1848-1916]

Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow today;
Life is fading fast away.

*Silver Threads Among
the Gold [1873]*

BARONESS BERTHA
VON SUTTNER

[1848-1914]

After the verb "To Love," "To Help"
is the most beautiful verb in the world!

Epigram

WILL HENRY THOMPSON

[1848-1918]

Then at the brief command of Lee
Moved out that matchless infantry,

With Pickett leading grandly down,
To rush against the roaring crown
Of those dread heights of destiny.¹

The High Tide at Gettysburg
[1888]. Stanza 2

The voice that rang through Shiloh's
woods

And Chickamauga's solitudes,
The fierce South cheering on her sons!

Ibid. Stanza 3

FREDERIC EDWARD

WEATHERLY

[1848-1929]

Playing all my heart remembers,
Old, old songs from far away;
Golden Junes and bleak Decembers
Rise around me as I play.

Fiddle and I. Stanza 2

Always the same, Darby, my own,
Always the same to your old wife Joan.

Darby and Joan. Stanza 1

The sailor's wife the sailor's star shall
be.

Nancy Lee

ROLLIN JOHN WELLS

[1848-1923]

A little more tired at close of day,
A little less anxious to have our way;
A little less ready to scold and blame,
A little more care of a brother's name;
And so we are nearing our journey's
end,

Where time and eternity meet and
blend.

Growing Old. Stanza 1

JAMES LANE ALLEN

[1849-1925]

The birds are moulting. If man could
only moult also — his mind once a year
its errors, his heart once a year its
less passions.

A Kentucky Cardinal [1894]

By degrees the comforting light of
what you may actually do and be in an
imperfect world will shine close to you
and all around you, more and more. It

¹ See Cone, page 781b.

is this that will lead you never to perfection, but always toward it.

The Choir Invisible [1897].
Chap. 20

JOSEPH GREEN FRANCIS
[1849-1930]

A Tam o' Shanter Dog
And a plaintive piping Frog,
With a Cat whose one extravagance
was clothes,
Went to see a Bounding Bug
Dance a jig upon a rug,
While a Beetle balanced bottles on his
nose.

The Book of Cheerful Cats

EDMUND GOSSE
[1849-1928]

The girls nowadays display a shocking freedom; but they were partly led into it by the relative laxity of their mothers, who, in their turn, gave great anxiety to a still earlier generation.

The Whole Duty of Woman

There never, we suppose, from the beginning of the world, was a man-preacher who did not warn the women of his congregation against the vanity of fair raiment.

Ibid.

The wizard silence of the hours of dew.
The White Throat
The Past is like a funeral gone by,
The Future comes like an unwelcome guest.

May-Day

I do not hunger for a well-stored mind,
I only wish to live my life, and find
My heart in unison with all mankind.

Lying in the Grass

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY
[1849-1903]

The Hospital, grey, quiet, old,
Where Life and Death like friendly chaffers meet.

In Hospital [1888]. *Enter Patient*

Far in the stillness a cat
Languishes loudly.

Ibid. Vigil

A well-bred silence always at command.

In Hospital. Lady-Probationer

From the winter's grey despair,
From the summer's golden languor,
Death, the lover of Life,
Frees us for ever.

Ibid. Ave, Caesar

Bland as a Jesuit, sober as a hymn.

Ibid. House-Surgeon

Valiant in velvet, light in ragged luck,
Most vain, most generous, sternly critical,

Buffoon and poet, lover and sensualist;
A deal of Ariel, just a streak of Puck,
Much Antony, of Hamlet most of all,
And something of the Shorter-Catechist.

Ibid. Apparition [Robert
Louis Stevenson]

As dust that drives, as straws that blow,
Into the night go one and all.

Ballade of Dead Actors

The ways of Death are soothing and serene,

And all the words of Death are grave and sweet.

In Memoriam R. G. C. B. [1888]

What is to come we know not. But we know

That what has been was good.

What Is to Come [1888]

Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.

Echoes. IV [1888], *In Memoriam R. T. Hamilton Bruce*
["Invictus"], Stanza 1

In the fell clutch of circumstance,
I have not winced nor cried aloud:
Under the bludgeonings of chance
My head is bloody, but unbowed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,

I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul.¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

The nightingale has a lyre of gold,
The lark's is a clarion call,

¹ See Sallust, page 35b.

And the blackbird plays but a boxwood
flute,
But I love him best of all.

*Echoes. XVIII [1888],
To A. D.*

A late lark twitters from the quiet skies.

*Ibid. XXXV [1888], In Memoriam
Margaritæ Sorori*

Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep.

Ibid.

So be my passing!

My task accomplished and the long day
done,

My wages taken, and in my heart
Some late lark singing.

Ibid.

Or ever the knightly years were gone

With the old world to the grave,
I was a King in Babylon

And you were a Christian Slave.

Ibid. XXXVII [1888], To W. A.

The Spirit of Wine

Sang in my glass, and I listened

With love to his odorous music,

His flushed and magnificent song.

Ibid. XLI, To R. A. M. S.

These poor Might-Have-Beens,
These fatuous, ineffectual Yesterdays!

To James McNeill Whistler

For Death and Time bring on the prime

Of God's own chosen weather,

And we lie in the peace of the Great
Release

As once in the grass together.

In Memoriam R. L. S.

What have I done for you,

England, my England?

Rhymes and Rhythms. XXV

In the street of By-and-By

Stands the hostelry of Never,

Dream from deed he must dis sever

Who his fortune here would try.

In the Street of By-and-By

SARAH ORNE JEWETT

[1849-1909]

A harbor, even if it is a little harbor,
is a good thing, since adventurers come

into it as well as go out, and the life in
it grows strong, because it takes some-
thing from the world and has something
to give in return.

*Country By-Ways. River
Driftwood*

We were standing where there was a
fine view of the harbor and its long
stretches of shore all covered by the
great army of the pointed firs, darkly
cloaked and standing as if they waited
to embark. As we looked far seaward
among the outer islands, the trees
seemed to march seaward still, going
steadily over the heights and down to
the water's edge.

*The Country of the Pointed Firs
[1896]*

God bless them all who die at sea!
If they must sleep in restless waves,
God make them dream they are ashore,
With grass above their graves.

*The Gloucester Mother [1908].
Stanza 3*

The thing that teases the mind over
and over for years, and at last gets
itself put down rightly on paper—
whether little or great, it belongs to
Literature.

*Letter to Willa Cather. Quoted
in Preface to The Country of
the Pointed Firs and Other
Stories [1925]*

EMMA LAZARUS

[1849-1887]

Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to
breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming
shore,
Send these, the homeless, tempest-
tossed, to me:

I lift my lamp beside the golden door.
*The New Colossus: Inscription
for the Statue of Liberty, New
York Harbor*

SIR WILLIAM OSLER

[1849-1919]

The greater the ignorance the greater the dogmatism.

In Montreal Medical Journal
[1902]

The philosophies of one age have become the absurdities of the next, and the foolishness of yesterday has become the wisdom of tomorrow.

Ibid.

The natural man has only two primal passions, to get and to beget.

Science and Immortality [1904].
Chap. 2

We forget that the measure of the value of a nation to the world is neither the bushel nor the barrel, but mind; and that wheat and pork, though useful and necessary, are but dross in comparison with those intellectual products which alone are imperishable.

Aequanimitas and Other Addresses
[1904]. *Teacher and Student*

When schemes are laid in advance, it is surprising how often the circumstances fit in with them.

Ibid. Internal Medicine as a Vocation

A well trained sensible family doctor is one of the most valuable assets in a community, worth today, as in Homer's time, many another man. . . . Few men live lives of more devoted self-sacrifice.

Ibid. Chauvinism in Medicine

Amid an eternal heritage of sorrow and suffering our work is laid.

Ibid. The Student Life

Tact is the saving virtue without which no woman can be a success.

Commencement Address to Nurses, Johns Hopkins University [May 7, 1913]

Speck in cornea, 50¢.

Entry in his account-book, first fee as a practicing physician. From Life of Sir William Osler by HARVEY CUSHING [1925], Vol. I, Chap. 6

After all, there is no such literature as a Dictionary.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 11

The desire to take medicine is perhaps the greatest feature which distinguishes man from animals.

Ibid. Chap. 14

This is yet the childhood of the world, and a supine credulity is still the most charming characteristic of man.

Ibid.

We are here to add what we can to, not to get what we can from, Life.¹

Ibid.

Humanity has but three great enemies; fever, famine and war; of these by far the greatest, by far the most terrible, is fever.

Ibid.

Though a little one, the master-word [Work] looms large in meaning. It is the open sesame to every portal, the great equalizer in the world, the true philosopher's stone which transmutes all the base metal of humanity into gold.²

Ibid. Chap. 22

Things cannot always go your way. Learn to accept in silence the minor aggravations, cultivate the gift of taciturnity and consume your own smoke³ with an extra draught of hard work, so that those about you may not be annoyed with the dust and soot of your complaints.

Ibid.

Take the sum of human achievement in action, in science, in art, in literature — subtract the work of the men above forty, and while we should miss great treasures, even priceless treasures, we would practically be where we are

¹ Also in *Doctor and Nurse*, in *Aequanimitas and Other Addresses* [1904].

² Lecture, *The Master-Word in Medicine*, Toronto, October 1, 1903, also in *Aequanimitas*.

³ See Carlyle, page 474a.

to-day. . . . The effective, moving, vitalizing work of the world is done between the ages of twenty-five and forty.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 24 (The Fixed Period)

My second fixed idea is the uselessness of men above sixty years of age, and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life, if as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.²

Ibid.

In that charming novel, "The Fixed Period," [by] Anthony Trollope, . . . the plot hinges upon the admirable scheme of a college into which at sixty men retired for a year of contemplation before a peaceful departure by chloroform. That incalculable benefits might follow such a scheme is apparent to anyone who, like myself, is nearing the limit, and who has made a careful study of the calamities which may befall men during the seventh and eighth decades.²

Ibid.

Nothing will sustain you more potently than the power to recognize in your humdrum routine, as perhaps it may be thought, the true poetry of life — the poetry of the commonplace, of the ordinary man, of the plain, toil-worn woman, with their loves and their joys, their sorrows and their griefs.

Ibid. (The Student Life)

Lift up one hand to heaven and thank your stars if they have given you the proper sense to enable you to appreciate the inconceivably droll situations in which we catch our fellow creatures.

Ibid.

¹ Address at Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, February 22, 1905.

² This valedictory address caused much discussion and misquotation. It was headlined in the press "OSLER RECOMMENDS CHLOROFORM AT SIXTY," and occasioned many columns of letters, caustic cartoons, and the like, until to "Oslerize" became a byword.

I have three personal ideals. One, to do the day's work well and not to bother about to-morrow. . . . The second ideal has been to act the Golden Rule, as far as in me lay, toward my professional brethren and toward the patients committed to my care. And the third has been to cultivate such a measure of equanimity as would enable me to bear success with humility, the affection of my friends without pride, and to be ready when the day of sorrow and grief came to meet it with the courage befitting a man.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 24 (Farewell Dinner [May 2, 1905])

Throw all the beer and spirits into the Irish Channel, the English Channel, and the North Sea for a year, and people in England would be infinitely better. It would certainly solve all the problems with which the philanthropists, the physicians, and the politicians have to deal.¹

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 26

No man is really happy or safe without a hobby, and it makes precious little difference what the outside interest may be — botany, beetles or butterflies, roses, tulips or irises; fishing, mountaineering or antiquities — anything will do so long as he straddles a hobby and rides it hard.²

Ibid. Chap. 29

Nothing in life is more wonderful than faith — the one great moving force which we can neither weigh in the balance nor test in the crucible.

Ibid. Chap. 30

In the life of a young man the most essential thing for happiness is the gift of friendship.

Ibid. Chap. 31

¹ Address at Working Men's College, Camden Town, November 17, 1906.

² Address, Medical Library Association, Belfast, July 28, 1909.

No bubble is so iridescent or floats longer than that blown by the successful teacher.

Life of Sir William Osler.
Vol. II, Chap. 31

The nation's Valhalla [Westminster Abbey].

Ibid. Chap. 32

It is one of the greatest blessings that so many women are so full of tact. The calamity happens when a woman who has all the other riches of life just lacks that one thing.¹

Ibid. Chap. 33

The quest for righteousness is Oriental, the quest for knowledge, Occidental.²

Ibid. Chap. 34

In science the credit goes to the man who convinces the world; not to the man to whom the idea first occurs.³

Ibid. Chap. 38

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY [1849-1916]

O'er folded blooms

On swirls of musk,

The beetle booms adown the glooms

And bumps along the dusk.

The Beetle. Stanza 7

The ripest peach is highest on the tree.

The Ripest Peach. Stanza 1

An' the Gobble-uns'll git you

Ef you don't watch out.

Little Orphant Annie. Stanza 1

His Mammy heered him holler, an' his

Daddy heered him bawl,

An' when they turn't the kivvers down,
he wasn't there at all!

Ibid. Stanza 2

It hain't no use to grumble and complain,

It's jest as easy to rejoice;

¹ Commencement Address, Johns Hopkins Hospital School of Nursing, May 7, 1913.

² Address, Jewish Historical Society of England, April 27, 1914.

³ Address, Royal Society of Medicine, Historical Section, May 15, 1918.

When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,

Why rain's my choice.

Wet-Weather Talk

Heaven holds all for which you sigh —

There! little girl; don't cry!

A Life-Lesson. Stanza 3

I can see the pink sunbonnet and the little checkered dress:

She wore when first I kissed her and she answered the caress

With the written declaration that, "as surely as the vine

Grew 'round the stump," she loved me — that old sweetheart of mine.

An Old Sweetheart of Mine.

Stanza 12

When over the fair fame of friend or foe
The shadow of disgrace shall fall,
instead

Of words of blame, or proof of thus and so,

Let something good be said.

Let Something Good Be Said.

Stanza 1

Fer the world is full of roses, and the roses full of dew,

And the dew is full of heavenly love that drips fer me and you.

Thoughts fer the Discouraged

Farmer. Stanza 5

Tell you what I like the best —

'Long about knee-deep in June,

Bout the time strawberries melts

On the vine, — some afternoon

Like to jes' git out and rest,

And not work at nothin' else.

Knee-deep in June. Stanza 1

Oh! the old swimmin'-hole! When I last saw the place,

The scene was all changed, like the change in my face.

The Old Swimmin'-Hole. Stanza 5

Work is the least o' my idees

When the green, you know, gits back in the trees!

When the Green Gits Back in the Trees. Stanza 1

O, the Raggedy Man he works fer Pa,
An' he's the goodest man ever you saw!

The Raggedy Man. Stanza 1

There's a boil on his ear and a corn on
his chin, —

He calls it a dimple — but dimples
stick in.

The Man in the Moon. Stanza 3

A pictur' that no painter has the col-
orin' to mock —

When the frost is on the punkin and the
fodder's in the shock.

When the Frost Is on the Punkin.
Stanza 2

Le's go a-visitin' back to Griggsby's
Station —

Back where we ust to be so happy and
so pore!

Griggsby's Station. Stanza 1

EDWARD BELLAMY ¹

[1850-1898]

If we could have devised an arrange-
ment for providing everybody with
music in their homes, perfect in quality,
unlimited in quantity, suited to every
mood, and beginning and ceasing at
will, we should have considered the
limit of human felicity already attained.

Looking Backward [1887]

Your system was liable to periodical
convulsions, overwhelming alike the
wise and unwise, the successful cut-
throat as well as his victim. I refer to
the business crises at intervals of five to
ten years, which wrecked the industries
of the nation.

Ibid.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL

[1850-1933]

Libraries are not made; they grow.

Obiter Dicta. Book-Buying

Good as it is to inherit a library, it is
better to collect one.

Ibid.

¹ There is at least a fair chance that an-
other fifty years will confirm Edward Bel-
lamy's position as one of the most authentic
prophets of our age. — HEYWOOD BROWN
[1931]

FLORENCE EARLE COATES

[1850-1927]

The messenger of sure and swift relief,
Welcomed with wailings and reproach-
ful grief;

The friend of those that have no friend
but me,

I break all chains, and set all captives
free.

Death. Stanza 2

There is always room for beauty: mem-
ory

A myriad lovely blossoms may enclose,
But, whatsoe'er hath been, there still
must be

Room for another rose.

The Poetry of Earth. Stanza 1

EUGENE FIELD

[1850-1895]

I feel a sort of yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in
my throat

When I think of Red Hoss Mountain
'nd of Casey's tabble dote!

Casey's Table d'Hôte. Stanza 1

He could whip his weight in wildcats.

Modjesky as Cameel. Stanza 10

Let my temptation be a book,
Which I shall purchase, hold, and keep.

The Bibliomaniac's Prayer.
Stanza 2

No matter what conditions

Dyspeptic come to feaze,

The best of all physicians

Is Apple-pie and cheese!

Apple-Pie and Cheese. Stanza 5

I like the Anglo-Saxon speech

With its direct revealings;

It takes a hold, and seems to reach

'Way down into your feelings.

"Good-by — God Bless You!"

Stanza 1

I'm sure no human heart goes wrong

That's told "Good-by — God bless
you!"

Ibid. Stanza 2

I never lost a little fish — yes, I am free
to say

It always was the biggest fish I caught
that got away.

Our Biggest Fish. Stanza 2

How gracious those dews of solace that
over my senses fall

At the clink of the ice in the pitcher the
boy brings up the hall!

The Clink of the Ice. Stanza 1

When one's all right, he's prone to spite
The doctor's peaceful mission;

But when he's sick, it's loud and quick
He bawls for a physician.¹

Doctors. Stanza 2

When I demanded of my friend what
viands he preferred,

He quoth: "A large cold bottle, and a
small hot bird!"

The Bottle and the Bird. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard of the Sugar-Plum
Tree?

'Tis a marvel of great renown!
It blooms on the shore of the Lollipop
sea

In the garden of Shut-Eye Town.

The Sugar-Plum Tree. Stanza 1

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe —

Sailed on a river of crystal light
Into a sea of dew.

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod.

Stanza 1

The little toy dog is covered with dust,
But sturdy and stanch he stands;

And the little toy soldier is red with
rust,

And his musket moulds in his hands;
Time was when the little toy dog was
new,

And the soldier was passing fair;
And that was the time when our Little
Boy Blue

Kissed them and put them there.

Little Boy Blue. Stanza 1

The Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby
street

Comes stealing; comes creeping.

The Rock-a-By Lady. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard the wind go
"Yooooo"?

¹ Three faces wears the doctor: when first
sought

An Angel's; and a god's the cure half-
wrought;

'Tis a pitiful sound to hear!

It seems to chill you through and
through

With a strange and speechless fear.

The Night Wind. Stanza 1

The Dinkey-Bird goes singing

In the amfalula tree!

The Dinkey-Bird. Stanza 1

The gingham dog went "Bow-wow-
wow!"

And the calico cat replied "Mee-ow!"

The air was littered, an hour or so,
With bits of gingham and calico.

The Duel. Stanza 2

Father calls me William, sister calls me
Will,

Mother calls me Willie, but the fellers
call me Bill!

Jest 'Fore Christmas. Stanza 1

'Most all the time, the whole year
round, there ain't no flies on me,

But jest 'fore Christmas I'm as good
as I kin be!

Ibid.

Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks

Sit together, building blocks;

Shuffle-Shoon is old and gray,

Amber-Locks a little child,

But together at their play

Age and Youth are reconciled.

Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks.

Stanza 1

Mother tells me "Happy dreams!" and
takes away the light,

An' leaves me lyin' all alone an' seein'
things at night.

Seein' Things. Stanza 1

Strive not to hew' your path through
life — it really doesn't pay;

Be sure the salve of flattery soaps all
you do and say;

Herein the only royal road to fame and
fortune lies:

Put not your trust in vinegar — mo-
lasses catches flies!

Uncle Eph. Stanza 4

But when, the cure complete, he seeks his
fee,

The Devil looks less terrible than he.

ANONYMOUS

FRED GILBERT

[1850-1903]

The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.

Title of song [1892]

JOHN CHEEVER GOODWIN

[1850-1912]

For that elephant ate all night,
 And that elephant ate all day;
 Do what he could to furnish him food,
 The cry was still *more hay*.

Wang: The Man with an Elephant on His Hands [1891]

LAFCADIO HEARN

[1850-1904]

My friends are much more dangerous than my enemies. . . . These latter help me so much by their unconscious aid that I almost love them. They help me to maintain the isolation indispensable to quiet regularity of work.

Letter to Ernest Fenollosa, 1899. Quoted by VERA MCWILLIAMS: Lafcadio Hearn [1946]

HENRY CABOT LODGE

[1850-1924]

New England has a harsh climate, a barren soil, a rough and stormy coast, and yet we love it, even with a love passing that of dwellers in more favored regions.

Address, New England Society of New York [December 22, 1884]

Of "Americanism" of the right sort we cannot have too much. Mere vaporizing and boasting become a nation as little as a man. But honest, outspoken pride and faith in our country are infinitely better and more to be respected than the cultivated reserve which sets it down as ill-bred and in bad taste ever to refer to our country except by way of deprecation, criticism, or general negation.

Ibid.

Let every man honor and love the land of his birth and the race from which he springs and keep their memory green. It is a pious and honorable duty. But let us have done with British-Americans and Irish-Americans and German-Americans, and so on, and all be Americans. . . . If a man is going to be an American at all let him be so without any qualifying adjectives; and if he is going to be something else, let him drop the word American from his personal description.¹

The Day We Celebrate (Forefathers' Day), Address, New England Society of Brooklyn [December 21, 1888]

It is the flag just as much of the man who was naturalized yesterday, as of the man whose people have been here many generations.

Address [1915]

He was a great patriot, a great man; above all, a great American. His country was the ruling, mastering passion of his life from the beginning even unto the end.

Theodore Roosevelt: Address Before Congress [February 9, 1919]

PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON

[1850-1887]

A little time for laughter,
 A little time to sing,
 A little time to kiss and cling,
 And no more kissing after.²

After. Stanza 1

LAURA ELIZABETH RICHARDS

[1850-1943]

Sure, honor's name will aye be richer
 For the bright name of Molly Pitcher.

Molly Pitcher

Great is truth and shall prevail,³
 Therefore must we weep and wail.

*The Mameluke and the Hospodar*¹ See Theodore Roosevelt, page 780a.² See Du Maurier, pages 665b-666a.³ See 1 Esdras, IV, 41, on page 1065a.

For (magna est veritas & praevalebit) great

Every little wave had its nightcap on.

A Song for Hal

Ponsonby Perks,
He fought with Turks,
Performing many wonderful works.
Nonsense Verses. Stanza 2

ROBERT RICHARDSON

[1850-1901]

Warm summer sun, shine friendly here;
Warm western wind, blow kindly here;
Green sod above, rest light, rest light —
Good-night, Annette! Sweetheart, good-night.¹

To Annette

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

[1850-1894]

Mankind was never so happily inspired as when it made a cathedral.

An Inland Voyage [1878]. *Noyon*

Every man is his own doctor of divinity, in the last resort.

Ibid.

For my part, I travel not to go anywhere, but to go. I travel for travel's sake. The great affair is to move.

Travels with a Donkey [1878]

Marriage is like life in this — that it is a field of battle, and not a bed of roses.

Virginibus Puerisque [1881].

I, Chap. 1

Times are changed with him who marries; there are no more by-path meadows, where you may innocently linger, but the road lies long and straight and dusty to the grave.

Ibid. Chap. 2

is truth, & shall prevail. — THOMAS BROOKS:
The Crown and Glory of Christianity [1662]

¹ Mark Twain adapted this verse, by the Australian poet Richardson, for the stone marking the grave of his daughter, Olivia Susan Clemens, who died August 18, 1896, aged twenty-four:

Warm summer sun, shine kindly here;
Warm southern wind, blow softly here;
Green sod above, lie light, lie light —
Good-night, dear heart, good-night, good-night.

Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone but principally by catch-words.

Virginibus Puerisque. I, Chap. 2

The cruellest lies are often told in silence.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Truth of Intercourse

Old and young, we are all on our last cruise.

Ibid. II, Crabbed Age and Youth

It is better to be a fool than to be dead.

Ibid.

Give me the young man who has brains enough to make a fool of himself.

Ibid.

Books are good enough in their own way, but they are a mighty bloodless substitute for life.

Ibid. III, An Apology for Idlers

Perpetual devotion to what a man calls his business, is only to be sustained by perpetual neglect of many other things.

Ibid.

There is no duty we so much under-rate as the duty of being happy.

Ibid.

To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive.

Ibid. VI, El Dorado

To be what we are, and to become what we are capable of becoming, is the only end of life.

Familiar Studies of Men and Books [1882]

I am in the habit of looking not so much to the nature of a gift as to the spirit in which it is offered.

New Arabian Nights [1882].

The Suicide Club

Fifteen men on the Dead Man's Chest —¹

Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!

¹ Treasure Island came out of Kingsley's "At Last," where I got the Dead Man's Chest — and that was the seed. — R. L. STEVENSON, *Letter to Sidney Colvin*
See Charles Kingsley, page 599a.

Drink and the devil had done for the
rest —

Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!

Treasure Island [1883]

Doctors is all swabs.

Ibid. Chap. 3 [Billy Bones]

Many's the long night I've dreamed
of cheese — toasted, mostly.

Ibid. Chap. 15 [Ben Gunn]

There's no music like a little river's.
It plays the same tune (and that's the
favourite) over and over again, and yet
does not weary of it like men fiddlers.
It takes the mind out of doors; and
though we should be grateful for good
houses, there is, after all, no house like
God's out-of-doors.

Prince Otto [1885]. Chap. 2

For all the story-books you read:

For all the pains you comforted:

For all you pitied, all you bore,

In sad and happy days of yore . . .

Take, nurse, the little book you hold!

A Child's Garden of Verses
[1885]. To Alison Cunningham
from Her Boy

In winter I get up at night

And dress by yellow candle-light.

In summer, quite the other way,

I have to go to bed by day.

Ibid. *Bed in Summer*, Stanza 1

I have to go to bed and see

The birds still hopping on the tree,

Or hear the grown-up people's feet

Still going past me on the street.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A child should always say what's true

And speak when he is spoken to,

And behave mannerly at table;

At least as far as he is able.

Ibid. *Whole Duty of Children*

Whenever the moon and stars are set,

Whenever the wind is high,

All night long in the dark and wet,

A man goes riding by.

Late in the night when the fires are out,

Why does he gallop and gallop about?

Ibid. *Windy Nights*, Stanza 1

Dark brown is the river,

Golden is the sand,

It flows along for ever,

With trees on either hand.

A Child's Garden of Verses. Where

Go the Boats, Stanza 1

The pleasant land of counterpane.

Ibid. *The Land of Counterpane*,

Stanza 4

I have a little shadow that goes in and
out with me,

And what can be the use of him is more
than I can see.

He is very, very like me from the heels
up to the head;

And I see him jump before me, when I
jump into my bed.

Ibid. *My Shadow*, Stanza 1

The friendly cow all red and white,

I love with all my heart:

She gives me cream with all her might,
To eat with apple-tart.

Ibid. *The Cow*, Stanza 1

The world is so full of a number of
things,

I'm sure we should all be as happy as
kings.

Ibid. *Happy Thought*

The eternal dawn, beyond a doubt,

Shall break on hill and plain,

And put all stars and candles out

Ere we be young again.

To Minnie

Little Indian, Sioux or Crow,

Little frosty Eskimo,

Little Turk or Japanese,

O! don't you wish that you were me?

Ibid. *Foreign Children*

I feel very strongly about putting
questions; it partakes too much of the
style of the day of judgment. You start
a question, and it's like starting a stone.
You sit quietly on the top of a hill; and
away the stone goes, starting others.

The Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and
Mr. Hyde [1886]

Am I no a bonny fighter?

Kidnapped [1886]. Chap. 10

[Alan Breck]

Of all my verse, like not a single line;
But like my title, for it is not mine.
That title from a better man¹ I stole:

¹ Ben Jonson.

Ah, how much better, had I stol'n the whole!

Underwoods [1887]. Foreword

There are men and classes of men that stand above the common herd: the soldier, the sailor, and the shepherd not unfrequently; the artist rarely; rarelier still, the clergyman; the physician almost as a rule. He is the flower (such as it is) of our civilization.

Ibid. Dedication

Generosity he has, such as is possible to those who practise an art, never to those who drive a trade; discretion, tested by a hundred secrets; tact, tried in a thousand embarrassments; and what are more important, Heraclean cheerfulness and courage.

Ibid.

Gratitude is but a lame sentiment; thanks, when they are expressed, are often more embarrassing than welcome.

Ibid.

Go, little book, and wish to all
Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall,
A bin of wine, a spice of wit,
A house with lawns enclosing it,
A living river by the door,
A nightingale in the sycamore!

Ibid. Envoy

Youth now flees on feathered foot.

Ibid. To Will H. Low ¹

Life is over, life was gay:
We have come the primrose way.

Ibid.

Dear Andrew, with the brindled hair.²

Ibid. To Andrew Lang

Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.

Ibid. Requiem, Stanza 1

¹ American painter [1853-1932], whose wife translated Stevenson's *Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde* into French.

² Dear Louis of the awful cheek!
Who told you it was right to speak,
Where all the world might hear and stare,
Of other fellows' "brindled hair"?

ANDREW LANG [1844-1912]: To R. L. S.

This be the verse you grave for me:
Here he lies where he longed to be;
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill.

Underwoods. Requiem, Stanza 2

If I have faltered more or less

In my great task of happiness.

Ibid. The Celestial Surgeon

If beams from happy human eyes
Have moved me not; if morning skies,
Books, and my food, and summer rain
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain:
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take
And stab my spirit broad awake.

Ibid.

Yet, O stricken heart, remember, O remember

How of human days he lived the better part.

April came to bloom and never dim
December

Breathed its killing chills upon the head
or heart.

Ibid. In Memoriam F. A.

Stilwell ¹ [1881]

Let first the onion flourish there,
Rose among roots, the maiden-fair
Wine-scented and poetic soul
Of the capacious salad bowl.

Ibid. To a Gardener

My body, which my dungeon is,
And yet my parks and palaces.

Ibid. XXXVII

There are kind hearts still, for friends
to fill

And fools to take and break them;
But the nearest friends are the oldest
friends

And the grave's the place to seek them.

Ibid. In Scots, XVI, Stanza 3

I have thus played the sedulous ape
to Hazlitt, to Lamb, to Wordsworth, to
Sir Thomas Browne, to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire
and to Obermann.

Memories and Portraits [1887].

A College Magazine

¹ Lady Colvin's son by her first marriage; he died at the age of eighteen.

"A Penny Plain and Twopence Coloured."

Memories and Portraits. Essay about Skelt's Juvenile Drama

Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,

Nor a friend to know me;

All I ask, the heaven above

And the road below me.

Songs of Travel. The Vagabond,

Stanza 4

I will make you brooches and toys for
your delight

Of bird-song at morning and star-shine
at night.

Ibid. Romance, Stanza 1

And this shall be for music when no
one else is near,

The fine song for singing, the rare song
to hear!

Ibid. Stanza 3

God, if this were enough,

That I see things bare to the buff.

Ibid. If This Were Faith

Bright is the ring of words

When the right man rings them.

Ibid. XIV

In the highlands, in the country places,
Where the old plain men have rosy

faces,

And the young fair maidens

Quiet eyes.

Ibid. XV

I have trod the upward and the down-
ward slope;

I have endured and done in days be-
fore;

I have longed for all, and bid farewell
to hope;

And I have lived and loved and closed
the door.

Ibid. XXII

Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,

With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,

Steel-true and blade-straight

The great artificer

Made my mate.

Ibid. XXV, To My Wife, Stanza 1

Be it granted me to behold you again
in dying,

Hills of home!

Ibid. XLIII, To S. R. Crockett

Let any man speak long enough, he
will get believers.

The Master of Ballantrae [1889].

Summary of Events

Not every man is so great a coward
as he thinks he is — nor yet so good a
Christian.

Ibid. Mr. Mackellar's Journey

Do you know what the Governor of
South Carolina said to the Governor
of North Carolina? It's a long time
between drinks, observed that powerful
thinker.¹

The Wrong Box [1889].

Chap. 8

If I have at all learned the trade of
using words to convey truth and to
arouse emotion, you have at last fur-
nished me with a subject.

An Open Letter on Father

Damien

Still obscurely fighting the lost fight
of virtue, still clinging, in the brothel
or on the scaffold, to some rag of hon-
our, the poor jewel of their souls!

Across the Plains [1892].

Pulvis et Umbra

So long as we love we serve; so long
as we are loved by others, I would al-
most say that we are indispensable; and
no man is useless while he has a friend.

Ibid. Lay Morals

To be honest, to be kind — to earn
a little and spend a little less, to make
upon the whole a family happier for his
presence, to renounce when that shall
be necessary and not to be embittered,
to keep a few friends, but these without
capitulation — above all, on the same
grim condition, to keep friends with

¹ Of the several traditions relating to the origin of this remark, the most reasonable one traces it to John Motley Morehead [1796-1866], who was Governor of North Carolina 1841-1845. He was visited by James H. Hammond [1807-1864], who was Governor of South Carolina 1842-1844. They engaged in discussion and argument, and when the latter waxed hot, Governor Morehead was reported by a servant to have exclaimed: "It's a long time between drinks." — Personal letter from John Motley Morehead, November 21, 1934

himself — here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.

A Christmas Sermon

If your morals make you dreary, depend upon it, they are wrong. I do not say give them up, for they may be all you have, but conceal them like a vice lest they should spoil the lives of better and simpler people.

Ibid.

Here lies one who meant well, tried a little, failed much: — surely that may be his epitaph of which he need not be ashamed.

Ibid.

Chiefs! Our road is not built to last a thousand years, yet in a sense it is. When a road is once built, it is a strange thing how it collects traffic, how every year as it goes on, more and more people are found to walk thereon, and others are raised up to repair and perpetuate it, and keep it alive.¹

Vailima Letters [1895]. Address to the Chiefs on the Opening of the Road of Gratitude, October, 1894

You cannot run away from a weakness; you must some time fight it out or perish; and if that be so, why not now, and where you stand?

The Amateur Emigrant [1896]

To be a gentleman is to be one all the world over, and in every relation and grade of society.

Ibid.

Culture is not measured by the greatness of the field which is covered by our knowledge, but by the nicety with which we can perceive relations in that field, whether great or small.

Ibid.

¹ Robert Louis Stevenson was a roadmender. . . . Ay, and with more than his pen. . . . I wonder was he ever so truly great, so entirely the man we know and love, as when he inspired the chiefs to make a highway in the wilderness. Surely no more fitting monument could exist to his memory than the Road of Gratitude, cut, laid, and kept by the pure-blood tribe kings of Samoa. — MICHAEL FAIRLESS (MARGARET FAIRLESS BARBER) [1869-1901]: *The Roadmender, Chap. 5*

Ice and iron cannot be welded.

Weir of Hermiston [1896]

Give us grace and strength to forbear and to persevere. Give us courage and gaiety and the quiet mind, spare to us our friends, soften to us our enemies.

Prayer¹

Youth is wholly experimental.

Letter to a Young Gentleman

ROSE HARTWICK THORPE

[1850-1939]

She breathed the husky whisper:—

"Curfew must not ring tonight."

Curfew Must Not Ring

Tonight. Stanza 2

Long, long years I've rung the curfew from that gloomy, shadowed tower;

Every evening, just at sunset, it has told the twilight hour;

I have done my duty ever, tried to do it just and right,

Now I'm old I will not falter, — Curfew it must ring tonight.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Out she swung — far out; the city seemed a speck of light below,

There 'twixt heaven and earth suspended as the bell swung to and fro.

Ibid. Stanza 7

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX

[1850-1919]

Talk happiness. The world is sad enough

Without your woe. No path is wholly rough.

Speech. Stanza 1

Talk faith. The world is better off without

Your uttered ignorance and morbid doubt.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Talk health. The dreary, never-ending tale

Of mortal maladies is more than stale;

¹ On the bronze memorial to Stevenson in St. Giles Cathedral, Edinburgh, Scotland.

You cannot charm or interest or please
By harping on that minor chord, dis-
ease.

Say you are well, or all is well with you,
And God shall hear your words and
make them true.

Speech. Stanza 3

The two kinds of people on earth that
I mean
Are the people who lift and the people
who lean.

To Lift or to Lean

It ever has been since time began,
And ever will be, till time lose breath,
That love is a mood — no more — to
man,
And love to woman is life or death.

Blind. Stanza 1

Laugh, and the world laughs with you;
Weep, and you weep alone;
For the sad old earth must borrow its
mirth,

But has trouble enough of its own.

Solitude. Stanza 1

Feast, and your halls are crowded;
Fast, and the world goes by.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
When just the art of being kind
Is all this sad world needs.

The World's Need

No question is ever settled
Until it is settled right.

Settle the Question Right

We flatter those we scarcely know,
We please the fleeting guest,
And deal full many a thoughtless blow
To those who love us best.

Life's Scars. Stanza 3

ROSE HENNIKER HEATON

She answered by return of post
The invitation of her host.
She caught the train she said she would,
And changed at junctions as she should.
She brought a light and smallish box
And keys belonging to the locks.

The Perfect Guest

She left no little things behind
Excepting loving thoughts and kind.

Ibid.

SAMUEL VALENTINE COLE
[1851-1925]

"Hammer away, ye hostile hands,
Your hammers break, God's anvil
stands."

The Unthwarted Plan

Where'er men go, in heaven, or earth,
or hell,
They find themselves, and that is all
they find.

The Difference

The man who knows and knows he
knows,¹
To him your homage bring;
He wields the power that waits and
wins,
And he is rightful king.

An Old Saw Reset. Stanza 1

FERDINAND FOCH

[1851-1929]

A guest at a dinner given in honor of
Marshal Foch in Denver, Colorado,
said that there was nothing but wind
in French politeness. Marshal Foch re-
torted: "Neither is there anything but
wind in a pneumatic tire, yet it eases
wonderfully the jolts along life's high-
way."

Attributed

My center is giving way, my right is
pushed back, situation excellent, I am
attacking.²

*Said at the Second Battle of
the Marne, 1918*

EDWARD SMITH UFFORD

[1851-1929]

Throw out the life-line across the dark
wave,

- ¹ He who knows not, and knows not that
he knows not, is a fool. Shun him.
He who knows not, and knows that he
knows not, is simple. Teach him.
He who knows, and knows not that he
knows, is asleep. Waken him.
He who knows, and knows that he knows,
is wise. Follow him.

Arabic apothegm

² Mon centre cède, ma droite recule, situa-
tion excellente, j'attaque. — Quoted by B. H.
LIDDELL HART, *Reputations Ten Years After*
[1928]

There is a brother whom someone
should save,

Throw out the life-line, throw out the
life-line,

Someone is sinking today.

Throw Out the Life-line
(revivalist hymn) [1884]

FRANCIS WILLIAM

BOURDILLON

[1852-1921]

The night has a thousand eyes,

And the day but one;

Yet the light of the bright world dies,

With the dying sun.

Light. Stanza 1

The mind has a thousand eyes,

And the heart but one;

Yet the light of a whole life dies,

When love is done.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Upon the valley's lap

The dewy morning throws

A thousand pearly drops

To wash a single rose.

So, often in the course

Of life's few fleeting years,

A single pleasure costs

The soul a thousand tears.

Upon the Valley's Lap

ROBERT BONTINE

CUNNINGHAME-GRAHAM

[1852-1936]

Success, which touches nothing that
it does not vulgarize, should be its own
reward . . . the odium of success is
hard enough to bear, without the added
ignominy of popular applause.

Success [1902]

The ancient seat of pedantry [Ox-
ford], where they manufacture prigs as
fast as butchers in Chicago handle
hogs.

With the North-West Wind

God forbid that I should go to any
heaven in which there are no horses.

Letter to Theodore Roosevelt
[1917]

Handsomely, as he who lay in it
might well have said, they lowered the

coffin down. The priest had left his
Latin and said a prayer or two in Eng-
lish, and I was glad of it, for English
surely was the speech the Master Mari-
ner most loved, and honoured in the
loving with new graces of his own.

Harboured [The burial of
Joseph Conrad, 1924]

NATHAN HASKELL DOLE¹

[1852-1935]

What other State compares with Maine

In glorious coasts, where ocean tides

Have for long ages beat in vain

To storm the coves where safety
hides;

Where pillared cliffs like sentries stand

To guard the entries to the land,

From Kittery to Calais!

The State of Maine. Stanza 1

EDWIN MARKHAM

[1852-1940]

Why build these cities glorious

If man unbuilt goes?

In vain we build the world, unless

The builder also grows.

Man-Making

Bowed by the weight of centuries he
leans

Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,

The emptiness of ages in his face,

And on his back the burden of the
world.

*The Man with the Hoe*² [1899].

Stanza 1

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,

Is this the handiwork you give to God?

Ibid. Stanza 3

Here was a man to hold against the
world,

A man to match the mountains³ and
the sea.

Lincoln, the Man of the People

[1901]. *Stanza 1*

¹ Editor of the tenth edition of *Bartlett's
Familiar Quotations* [1914].

² Millet's painting.

³ A man to match his mountains, not to
creep

The color of the ground was in him, the
red earth,
The smack and tang of elemental
things.

Lincoln, the Man of the People.
Stanza 2

So came the Captain with the mighty
heart;
And when the judgment thunders split
the house,
Wrenching the rafters from their an-
cient rest,
He held the ridgepole up, and spiked
again
The rafters of the Home.

Ibid. Stanza 4
And when he fell in whirlwind, he went
down
As when a lordly cedar, green with
boughs,
Goes down with a great shout upon the
hills,
And leaves a lonesome place against the
sky.

Ibid.
Three times I came to your friendly
door;
Three times my shadow was on your
floor.

I was the beggar with bruised feet;
I was the woman you gave to eat;
I was the child on the homeless street.

How the Great Guest Came
He drew a circle that shut me out —
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.
But Love and I had the wit to win:
We drew a circle that took him in.

Outwitted

GEORGE MOORE

[1852-1933]

After all there is but one race —
humanity.

The Bending of the Bough. Act III
The difficulty in life is the choice.

Act IV

Dwarfed and abased below them.

WHITTIER: *Among the Hills* [1869],
Prelude

Bring me men to match my mountains. —
SAM WALTER FOSS [1858-1911]: *The Coming*
American

The wrong way always seems the
more reasonable.

The Bending of the Bough. Act IV
A quotation, a chance word heard in
an unexpected quarter, puts me on the
trail of the book destined to achieve
some intellectual advancement in me.

Confessions of a Young Man
[1888]. XII

English, Scotchmen, Jews, do well in
Ireland — Irishmen never; even the
patriot has to leave Ireland to get a
hearing.

Ave [1911]. *Overture*

My one claim to originality among
Irishmen is that I have never made a
speech.

Ibid. Chap. 4

As the moon is more interested in the
earth than in any other thing, there is
always some woman more interested in
a man's mind than in anything else,
who is willing to follow it sentence by
sentence.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A man travels the world over in
search of what he needs and returns
home to find it.

The Brook Kerith [1916].
Chap. 11

My definition of pure poetry, some-
thing that the poet creates outside of
his own personality.

Anthology of Pure Poetry.
Introduction

HENRY VAN DYKE

[1852-1933]

If all the skies were sunshine,
Our faces would be fain
To feel once more upon them
The cooling splash of rain.

If All the Skies. Stanza 1
Men have dulled their eyes with sin,
And dimmed the light of heaven with
doubt,

And built their temple-walls to shut
thee in,
And framed their iron creeds to shut
thee out.

God of the Open Air. Stanza 3

"Raise the stone, and thou shalt find me; cleave the wood and there am I."¹

The Toiling of Felix. Part I, Prelude

This is the gospel of labour, ring it, ye bells of the kirk!

The Lord of Love came down from above, to live with the men who work;

This is the rose that He planted, here in the thorn-curst soil:

Heaven is blest with perfect rest, but the blessing of Earth is toil.

Ibid. Envoy, Stanza 5

So it's home again, and home again, America for me.

My heart is turning home again, and there I long to be.

"America for Me." Stanza 2

Oh, London is a man's town, there's power in the air;

And Paris is a woman's town, with flowers in her hair.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I want a ship that's westward bound to plough the rolling sea,

To the blessed Land of Room Enough beyond the ocean bars,

Where the air is full of sunlight and the flag is full of stars.

Ibid. Stanza 6

This is my work; my blessing, not my doom;

Of all who live, I am the one by whom This work can best be done in the right way.

The Three Best Things. I, Work

Not to the swift, the race:

Not to the strong, the fight:²

Not to the righteous, perfect grace:

Not to the wise, the light.

Reliance. Stanza 1

¹ *Oxyrhynchus Logia Agrapha, The Unwritten Sayings of Jesus, Fifth Logion.*

² See *Ecclesiastes, IX, 11*, on page 1043a.

In anguish we uplift

A new unhallowed song:

The race is to the swift;

The battle to the strong.

JOHN DAVIDSON [1857-1909]:

War-Song, St. 1

Oh, was I-born too soon, my dear, or were you born too late,
That I am going out the door while you come in the gate?

Rencontre. Stanza 1

The lintel low enough to keep out pomp and pride:

The threshold high enough to turn deceit aside.

For the Friends at Hurstmont.

The Door

Self is the only prison that can ever bind the soul.

The Prison and the Angel

Individuality is the salt of common life. You may have to live in a crowd, but you do not have to live like it, nor subsist on its food.

The School of Life

It is with rivers as it is with people: the greatest are not always the most agreeable nor the best to live with.

Little Rivers. Chap. 2

The first day of spring is one thing, and the first spring day is another. The difference between them is sometimes as great as a month.

Fisherman's Luck. Chap. 5

YOUNG EWING ALLISON

[1853-1932]

The very texture of every enduring work of art must imbed the glowing life of its own times and the embers of the past. If it does not cover space as history it must plumb the depths of emotion in an individual to reach the universal perception.

"My Old Kentucky Home"

HALL CAINE

[1853-1931]

I reject the monstrous theory that while a man may redeem the past a woman never can.

The Eternal City. Part VI, Chap. 18

A great outrage on the spirit of Justice breaks down all barriers of race and nationality.

Ibid. Part VII, Chap. 5

EDGAR WATSON HOWE

[1853-1937]

A really busy person never knows
how much he weighs.

Country Town Sayings [1911]

What people say behind your back
is your standing in the community.

Ibid.

There is nothing so well known as
that we should not expect something
for nothing — but we all do and call it
Hope.

Ibid.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD
JOHNSON

[1853-1937]

For lover or nightingale who can wait?
Whenever he cometh he cometh late.

Spring at the Villa Conti

Song's but solace for a day;
Wine's a traitor not to trust;
Love's a kiss and then away;
Time's a peddler deals in dust.

Hearth-Song. Stanza 2

CECIL JOHN RHODES

[1853-1902]

I desire to encourage and foster an
appreciation of the advantages which
will result from the union of the English-
speaking peoples throughout the world,
and to encourage in the students from
the United States of America an at-
tachment to the country from which
they have sprung without I hope with-
drawing them or their sympathies from
the land of their adoption or birth.

*Will, establishing the Rhodes
Scholarships*

Educational relations make the
strongest tie.

Ibid.

So little done — so much to do.

Last words

IRWIN RUSSELL¹

[1853-1879]

De man what keeps pullin' de grape-
vine shakes down a few bunches
at leas'.

Precepts at Parting [1888].

Stanza 3

You mus' reason with a mule.

Nebuchadnezzar [1888].

Stanza 3

You bless us, please sah, eben ef we's
doin' wrong tonight,

Kasé den we'll need de blessin' more'n
ef we's doin' right;

An' let de blessin' stay wid us untel we
comes to die

An' goes to keep our Christmas wid
dem sheriffs in de sky.

Christmas Night in the Quarters
[1917]. *Blessing the Dance*

JAMES A. BLAND

[1854-1911]

Carry me back to old Virginny,
There's where the cotton and the corn
and taters grow;

There's where the birds warble sweet
in the springtime,

There's where this old darky's heart am
long'd to go.

Carry Me Back to Old Virginny
[1875]

WILLIAM HENRY
DRUMMOND

[1854-1907]

De win' can blow lak hurricane

An' s'pose she blow some more,

You can't get drown on Lac St. Pierre
So long you stay on shore.

The Wreck of the "Julie Plante."

Stanza 6

Do w'at you lak wit' your old gran-
'pere

¹ Among the first — if not the very first —
of Southern writers to appreciate the literary
possibilities of the Negro character. — JOEL
CHANDLER HARRIS [1848-1908]

For w'en you're beeg feller he won't be
dere —

Leetle Bateese!

Little Bateese. Stanza 7

To the hut of the peasant, or lordly
hall,

To the heart of the king, or humblest
thrall,

Sooner or late, love comes to all.

The Grand Seigneur. Stanza 1

SIR JAMES GEORGE FRAZER

[1854-1941]

Dwellers by the sea cannot fail to be
impressed by the sight of its ceaseless
ebb and flow, and are apt, on the prin-
ciples of that rude philosophy of sym-
pathy and resemblance . . . to trace a
subtle relation, a secret harmony, be-
tween its tides and the life of man. . . .
The belief that most deaths happen at
ebb tide is said to be held along the
east coast of England from Northum-
berland to Kent.¹

The Golden Bough.² Chap. 3

The heaviest calamity in English
history, the breach with America,
might never have occurred if George
the Third had not been an honest duf-
lard.

Ibid.

By religion, then, I understand a
propitiation or conciliation of powers
superior to man which are believed to
direct and control the course of nature
and of human life.

Ibid. Chap. 4

It is a common rule with primitive
people not to waken a sleeper, because
his soul is away and might not have
time to get back.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The awe and dread with which the
untutored savage contemplates his

¹ Just between twelve and one, even at the
turning o' the tide. — SHAKESPEARE: *King
Henry V* [1598-1600], *Act II, Sc. 3* (Falstaff's
death)

See Dickens, page 579b.

² Abridged one-volume edition [1922]. The
original appeared in twelve volumes from
1890 to 1915.

mother-in-law are amongst the most
familiar facts of anthropology.

The Golden Bough. Chap. 18

The world cannot live at the level of
its great men.

Ibid. Chap. 37

THOMAS RILEY MARSHALL

[1854-1925]

What this country needs is a good
five-cent cigar.¹

*Remark to John Crockett, Chief
Clerk of the United States Senate*

CHARLES LEONARD MOORE

[1854-1923]

Thine the great grave where dark De
Soto sleeps —

A new Columbus of the forest deeps.

To America [1896]

And now for what comes next

Thou waitest in thine invulnerable
West,

Blazoning more large thy living-lettered
text,

"Chance and the tools to those who use
them best."

Ibid.

EVA MARCH TAPPAN

[1854-1930]

We drove the Indians out of the land,
But a dire revenge these redmen
planned,

For they fastened a name to every
nook,

And every boy with a spelling-book
Will have to toil till his hair turns gray
Before he can spell them the proper
way.²

On the Cape. Stanza 1

EDITH MATILDA THOMAS

[1854-1925]

The god of music dwelleth out of doors.
Music

¹ What this country needs is a good five-
cent nickel. — FRANKLIN P. ADAMS [1932]

² See Lydia Sigourney, page 463b.

The love of my life came not
 As love unto others is cast;
 For mine was a secret wound —
 But the wound grew a pearl, at last.
The Deep-Sea Pearl. Stanza 1

WILLARD DUNCAN
 VANDIVER
 [1854-1932]

I come from a State that raises corn
 and cotton and cockleburrs and Dem-
 ocrats, and frothy eloquence neither
 convinces nor satisfies me. I am from
 Missouri. You have got to show me.

*Speech at a naval banquet in
 Philadelphia, while a Represent-
 ative in Congress from Mis-
 souri, and a member of the
 House Committee on Naval Af-
 fairs [1899]*

MARY DOW BRINE
 [Floruit 1878]

She's somebody's mother, boys, you
 know,
 For all she's aged and poor and slow.
Somebody's Mother [1878]

GERALD BRENNAN
 [Floruit 1899]

Th' mem'ry comes like a banshee me-
 self an' me wealth between,
 An' I long for a mornin's mornin' in
 Shanahan's ould shebeen.
Shanahan's Ould Shebeen
 [1899]. Stanza 4
 If you couldn't afford good whiskey,
 he'd take you on trust for beer.
Ibid. Stanza 5

WILLIAM COWPER BRANN¹
 [1855-1898]

Boston runs to brains as well as to
 beans and brown bread. But she is
 cursed with an army of cranks whom

¹ Known as "The Iconoclast," from the
 name of his paper, first published in Austin,
 Texas, and later in Waco.

nothing short of a strait-jacket or a
 swamp-elm club will ever control.

*From The Iconoclast. Beans
 and Blood*

No man can be a patriot on an empty
 stomach.

Ibid. Old Glory [July 4, 1893]

It has the subtle flavor of an old
 pair of sox.

Ibid. Godey's Magazine

The Lydian notes of Andrew Car-
 negie as he warbles a riant roundelay in
 praise of poverty, or laments in pathetic
 spondees the woes of the man with
 spondulix.

Ibid. Our American Czars

Every few years our industrial sys-
 tem gets the jim-jams. Capital flies to
 cover, factories close and labor goes
 tramping across the country seeking
 honest employment and receiving a
 warm welcome—from militia com-
 panies with shotted guns. . . . We are
 slowly emerging from the crash of '93,
 and the cuckoos are cock-sure that a
 country fairly bursting with wealth was
 saved from the demnition bowwows by
 the blessed expedient of going into debt.

Speech, Slave or Sovereign
 [August 10, 1895]

HENRY CUYLER BUNNER
 [1855-1896]

Love must kiss that mortal's eyes
 Who hopes to see fair Arcady.

The Way to Arcady

That pitcher of mignonette
 Is a garden in heaven set
 To the little sick child in the basement.

A Pitcher of Mignonette

Off with your hat as the flag goes by!
 And let the heart have its say;
 You're man enough for a tear in your
 eye

That you will not wipe away.

The Old Flag. Stanza 1

It was an old, old, old, old lady,
 And a boy that was half-past three;
 And the way that they played together
 Was beautiful to see.

"One, Two, Three." Stanza 1

I have a bookcase, which is what
Many much better men have not.
There are no books inside, for books,
I am afraid, might spoil its looks.
But I've three busts, all second-hand,
Upon the top. You understand
I could not put them underneath —
Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

Stanza 1

EUGENE VICTOR DEBS

[1855-1926]

While there is a lower class I am in
it, while there is a criminal element I
am of it; while there is a soul in prison,
I am not free.

Labor and Freedom

FRANK FRANKFORT MOORE

[1855-1931]

He knew that to offer a man friend-
ship when love is in his heart is like
giving a loaf of bread to one who is
dying of thirst.

The Jessamy Bride. Chap. 9

To strike at a serpent that hisses may
only cause it to spring.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Destiny has more resources than the
most imaginative composer of fiction.

Ibid. Chap. 22

WALTER HINES PAGE

[1855-1918]

Every letter of declination ought to
be written by a skilful man — a diplo-
matist who can write an unpleasant
truth without offence.

A Publisher's Confession [1905]

There is one thing better than good
government, and that is government in
which all the people have a part.

Life and Letters [1922-1925].

Vol. III, Page 31

SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO

[1855-1934]

You may dive into many waters, but
there is *one* social Dead Sea.

The Second Mrs. Tanqueray
[1893]. Act I

From forty till fifty a man is at heart
either a stoic or a satyr.

Ibid.

There are two sorts of affection —
the love for a woman you respect, and
the love for the woman you — love.

Ibid. Act II

It is only one step from toleration to
forgiveness.

Ibid.

I believe the future is only the past
again, entered through another gate.

Ibid. Act IV

How many "coming men" has one
known! Where on earth do they all
go to?

The Notorious Mrs. Ebbsmith
[1895]. Act I

There's only one hour in a woman's
life. . . . One supreme hour. Her poor
life is like the arch of a crescent; so
many years lead up to that hour, so
many weary years decline from it.

Ibid. Act III

Vanity is the cause of a great deal of
virtue in men; the vainest are those who
like to be thought respectable.

Ibid. Act IV

OLIVE SCHREINER

("RALPH IRON")

[1855-1920]

It came to pass that after a time the
artist was forgotten, but the work lived.

Dreams. The Artist's Secret

If you are an artist, may no love of
wealth or fame or admiration and no
fear of blame or misunderstanding
make you ever paint, with pen or brush,
an ideal or a picture of external life
otherwise than as you see it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

WILLIAM SHARP
("FIONA MACLEOD")

[1855-1905]

My heart is a lonely hunter that hunts
on a lonely hill.

The Lonely Hunter. Stanza 6

I hear the little children of the wind
Crying solitary in lonely places.

Little Children of the Wind

CY WARMAN

[1855-1914]

Every daisy in the dell knows my se-
cret, knows it well,

And yet I dare not tell, sweet Marie.

Sweet Marie [1893]. Stanza 1

GEORGE EDWARD
WOODBERRY

[1855-1930]

O, inexpressible as sweet,
Love takes my voice away;
I cannot tell thee when we meet
What most I long to say.

Song

Where are the friends that I knew in my
Maying,

In the days of my youth, in the first of
my roaming?

We were dear; we were leal; oh, far we
went straying,

Now never a heart to my heart comes
homing!

Comrades. Stanza 1

JOSEPH TABRAR

[*Floruit* 1892]

Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow!
bow-wow!

Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow!
bow-wow!

I've got a little cat,
And I'm very fond of that,

But I'd rather have a bow-wow, wow.

Daddy Wouldn't Buy Me a

Bow-Wow [1892]

SUSAN HART DYER

[*Floruit* 1912]

Zamboanga! Zamboanga! ¹
With the starlight on the sea,
And the blue hills of Basilan
Looming off mysteriously.

Zamboanga [1912]. Stanza 2

FRANCIS BELLAMY

[1856-1931]

I pledge allegiance to the flag of the
United States and to the republic for
which it stands, one nation, indivisible,
with liberty and justice for all.²

*The Pledge of Allegiance to the
Flag [1892]*

KENYON COX

[1856-1919]

Work thou for pleasure — paint, or
sing, or carve

The thing thou lovest, though the body
starve —

Who works for glory misses oft the
goal;

Who works for money coins his very
soul.

Work for the work's sake, then, and it
may be

That these things shall be added unto
thee.

Work [1895]

¹ Oh, the monkeys have no tails in Zam-
boanga,

They were chewed off by the whales. . . .
Zamboanga, Mindanao.

From the transport you look damn well,
But before I'd serve again in Zambo-
anga,

I'd rather serve a hitch in hell.

U. S. Infantry song of the Philippines

² In 1888 James B. Upham [1845-1905]
wrote a rough draft of the pledge which
Bellamy, as chairman of a committee for a
national school program to celebrate the four-
hundredth anniversary of the discovery of
America, helped to put into its final form.

The pledge was officially emended to read
"one nation under God" by a joint resolution
of Congress approved by the President,
June 14, 1954.

ELBERT HUBBARD

[1856-1915]

It is not book learning young men need, nor instruction about this and that, but a stiffening of the vertebrae which will cause them to be loyal to a trust, to act promptly, concentrate their energies, do a thing — “carry a message to Garcia.”¹

A Message to Garcia [1900]

The man who is anybody and who does anything is surely going to be criticized, vilified, and misunderstood. This is a part of the penalty for greatness, and every great man understands it; and understands, too, that it is no proof of greatness. The final proof of greatness lies in being able to endure contumely without resentment.

Get Out or Get in Line

If you work for a man, in heaven's name work for him! If he pays you wages that supply you your bread and butter, work for him — speak well of him, think well of him, stand by him and stand by the institution he represents.

Ibid.

ABBOTT LAWRENCE

LOWELL

[1856-1943]

While a bright future beckoned, they freely gave their lives and fondest hopes for us and our allies, that we might learn from them courage in peace to spend our lives making a better world for others.

*Inscription, Memorial Church,
Harvard College, above the
names of Harvard men who died
in the First World War*

¹ After the declaration of the Spanish-American War, Andrew Summers Rowan, then Lieutenant, United States Bureau of Military Intelligence, was sent to communicate with General Calixto Garcia. He landed in an open boat near Turquino Peak, April 24, 1898, executed the mission, and brought back information regarding the insurgent army.

EDWARD SANDFORD

MARTIN

[1856-1939]

*A Little Brother of the Rich.**Title of poem*

Succor the Poor, my sisters, I,
While heaven shall still vouchsafe me health,

Will strive to share and mollify
The trials of abounding wealth.

*A Little Brother of the Rich.**Stanza 5*

Within my earthly temple there's a crowd.

There's one of us that's humble; one that's proud.

There's one that's broken-hearted for his sins,

And one who, unrepentant, sits and grins.

There's one who loves his neighbor as himself,

And one who cares for naught but fame and pelf.

From much corroding care would I be free

If once I could determine which is Me.

Mixed

ROBERT EDWIN PEARY

[1856-1920]

We returned from the Pole to Cape Columbia in only sixteen days . . . the exhilaration of success lent wings to our sorely battered feet. But Ootah, the Eskimo, had his own explanation. Said he: “The devil is asleep or having trouble with his wife, or we should never have come back so easily.”

The North Pole [1910]

HENRI PHILIPPE PÉTAÏN

[1856-1951]

They shall not pass.¹*Verdun, February 26, 1916*

¹ Ils ne passeront pas. The inscription on the Verdun medal is: “On ne passe pas.”

LIZETTE WOODWORTH
REESE
[1856-1935]

When I consider Life and its few
years —

A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;
A call to battle, and the battle done
Ere the last echo dies within our ears.

Tears

The burst of music down an unlistening
street.

Ibid.

How each hath back what once he
stayed to weep;
Homer his sight, David his little lad!

Ibid.

Creeds grow so thick along the way,
Their boughs hide God.

Doubt

Glad that I live am I;
That the sky is blue;
Glad for the country lanes,
And the fall of dew.

A Little Song of Life. Stanza 1

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW
[1856-1950]

My method is to take the utmost
trouble to find the right thing to say,
and then to say it with the utmost lev-
ity.

Answers to Nine Questions

A prosperous man of business, who
probably never read anything but a
newspaper since he left school.

Cashel Byron's Profession
[1886]. *Chap. 5*

All this struggling and striving to
make the world better is a great mis-
take; not because it isn't a good thing
to improve the world if you know how
to do it, but because striving and strug-
gling is the worst way you could set
about doing anything.

Ibid. Chap. 6

It's well to be off with the Old
Woman before you're on with the
New.¹

The Philanderer [1893]. *Act II*

The fickleness of the women I love is
only equalled by the infernal constancy
of the women who love me.

The Philanderer. Act II

The test of a man or woman's breed-
ing is how they behave in a quarrel.

Ibid. Act IV

People are always blaming their cir-
cumstances for what they are. I don't
believe in circumstances. The people
who get on in this world are the people
who get up and look for the circum-
stances they want, and, if they can't
find them, make them.

Mrs. Warren's Profession

[1893]. *Act II*

There are no secrets better kept than
the secrets that everybody guesses.

Ibid. Act III

A great devotee of the Gospel of Get-
ting On.

Ibid. Act IV

We have no more right to consume
happiness without producing it than to
consume wealth without producing it.

Candida [1898]. *Act I*

I'm only a beer teetotaller, not a
champagne teetotaller.

Ibid. Act III

We don't bother much about dress
and manners in England, because, as a
nation we don't dress well and we've no
manners.

You Never Can Tell

[1898]. *Act I*

A family enjoying the unspeakable
peace and freedom of being orphans.

Ibid. Act II

The great advantage of a hotel is that
it's a refuge from home life.

Ibid.

There is only one religion, though
there are a hundred versions of it.

Plays Pleasant and Unpleasant

[1898]. *Vol. II, Preface*

You're not a man, you're a machine.

Arms and the Man [1898].

Act III

The worst sin towards our fellow
creatures is not to hate them, but to be

¹ See C. H. Webb, page 668a.

indifferent to them: that's the essence of inhumanity.

The Devil's Disciple [1901].
Act II

This is the true joy in life, the being used for a purpose recognized by yourself as a mighty one; the being thoroughly worn out before you are thrown on the scrap heap; the being a force of Nature instead of a feverish selfish little clod of ailments and grievances complaining that the world will not devote itself to making you happy.

Man and Superman [1903].
Epistle Dedicatory

A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it: it would be hell on earth.

Ibid. Act I

The more things a man is ashamed of, the more respectable he is.

Ibid.

You think that you are Ann's suitor; that you are the pursuer and she the pursued; that it is your part to woo, to persuade, to prevail, to overcome. Fool: it is you who are the pursued, the marked-down quarry, the destined prey.

Ibid. Act II

Marry Ann; and at the end of a week you'll find no more inspiration in her than in a plate of muffins.

Ibid.

An Englishman thinks he is moral when he is only uncomfortable.

Ibid. Act III

He who can, does. He who cannot, teaches.

Ibid. *Maxims for Revolutionists*,
Page 230

Marriage is popular because it combines the maximum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity.

Ibid. Page 231

If you strike a child, take care that you strike it in anger, even at the risk of maiming it for life. A blow in cold blood neither can nor should be forgiven.

Ibid. Page 234

The greatest of evils and the worst of crimes is poverty.

Major Barbara [1907]. Preface
I can't talk religion to a man with bodily hunger in his eyes.

Ibid. Act II

Home life as we understand it is no more natural to us than a cage is natural to a cockatoo.

Getting Married [1911].
Preface

In the extreme instances of reaction against convention, female murderers get sheaves of offers of marriage.

Ibid.

When two people are under the influence of the most violent, most insane, most delusive, and most transient of passions, they are required to swear that they will remain in that excited, abnormal, and exhausting condition continuously until death do them part.

Ibid.

A man is like a phonograph with half-a-dozen records. You soon get tired of them all; and yet you have to sit at table whilst he reels them off to every new visitor.

Ibid. (The Play)

In England we always let an institution strain itself until it breaks.

Ibid.

The whole strength of England lies in the fact that the enormous majority of the English people are snobs.

Ibid.

You don't learn to hold your own in the world by standing on guard, but by attacking, and getting well hammered yourself.

Ibid.

Religion is a great force — the only real motive force in the world; but what you fellows don't understand is that you must get at a man through his own religion and not through yours.

Ibid.

The modest cough of a minor poet.

The Dark Lady of the Sonnets
[1914]

This writing of plays is a great matter, forming as it does the minds and

affections of men in such sort that whatsoever they see done in show on the stage, they will presently be doing in earnest in the world, which is but a larger stage.

The Dark Lady of the Sonnets

I like a bit of a mongrel myself, whether it's a man or a dog; they're the best for every day.

Misalliance [1914]. Episode I

If parents would only realize how they bore their children!

Ibid.

He's a gentleman: look at his boots.

Pygmalion [1916]. Act I

Women upset everything. When you let them into your life, you find that the woman is driving at one thing and you're driving at another.

Ibid. Act II

I have to live for others and not for myself; that's middle class morality.

Ibid. Act V

The great secret, Eliza, is not having bad manners or good manners or any other particular sort of manners, but having the same manner for all human souls: in short, behaving as if you were in Heaven, where there are no third-class carriages, and one soul is as good as another.

Ibid.

Independence? That's middle class blasphemy. We are all dependent on one another, every soul of us on earth.

Ibid.

All great truths begin as blasphemies.

Annajanska. [1919]

The nauseous sham goodfellowship our democratic public men get up for shop use.

Back to Methuselah [1921].

Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas

Life is a disease; and the only difference between one man and another is the stage of the disease at which he lives!

Ibid.

I enjoy convalescence. It is the part that makes the illness worth while.

Back to Methuselah. Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas

A nap, my friend, is a brief period of sleep which overtakes superannuated persons when they endeavor to entertain unwelcome visitors or to listen to scientific lectures.

Ibid. Tragedy of an Elderly Gentleman

Everything happens to everybody sooner or later if there is time enough.

Ibid. As Far As Thought Can Reach

Silence is the most perfect expression of scorn.

Ibid.

The worst cliques are those which consist of one man.

Ibid.

Assassination is the extreme form of censorship.

The Rejected Statement. Part 1

The Jews generally give value. They make you pay; but they deliver the goods. In my experience the men who want something for nothing are invariably Christians.

Saint Joan [1924]. Scene IV

One man that has a mind and knows it, can always beat ten men who haven't and don't.

The Apple Cart [1930]. Act I

Every person who owes his life to civilized society and who has enjoyed since his childhood its very costly protections and advantages should appear at reasonable intervals before a properly qualified jury to justify his existence, which should be summarily and painlessly terminated if he fails to justify it and it develops that he is a positive nuisance and more trouble than he is worth. Nothing less will really make people responsible citizens.

Radio address from London to America [October 11, 1931]

You put up in New York Harbor a

monstrous idol which you called "Liberty."¹

Speech, Metropolitan Opera House,² New York [April 11, 1933].

You in America should trust to that volcanic political instinct which I have divined in you.

Ibid.

**BOOKER TALIAFERRO
WASHINGTON**

[1856-1915]

No race can prosper till it learns that there is as much dignity in tilling a field as in writing a poem.

Up From Slavery [1901]

KATE DOUGLAS WIGGIN

[1856-1923]

My heart is open wide tonight
For stranger, kith or kin,
I would not bar a single door
Where Love might enter in.

The Romance of a Christmas Card

**OSCAR FINGAL
O'FLAHERTIE WILLS WILDE**

[1856-1900]

Tread lightly, she is near
Under the snow,
Speak gently, she can hear
The daisies grow.

Requiescat. Stanza 1

Think of all
The suns that go to make one speed-
well blue!

Quia Multum Amavi. Stanza 4
These are the letters which Endymion
wrote

To one he loved in secret, and apart.

¹ "I see," said he, speaking to some American friends, "that you too put up monuments to your great dead!"—Story of a distinguished Frenchman on a visit to the United States during Prohibition, in RALPH NEVILL: *Paris of Today* [1924]

² A radio broadcast, made before the Academy of Political Science.

And now the brawlers of the auction mart

Bargain and bid for each poor blotted
new note.

*On the Sale by Auction of
Keats's Love Letters*

And yet, and yet,

These Christs that die upon the bar-
ricades,

God knows it I am with them, in some
ways.

*Sonnet to Liberty: Not That I
Love Thy Children*

Down the long and silent street,
The dawn, with silver-sandaled feet,
Crept like a frightened girl.

The Harlot's House

A poet can survive everything but a
misprint.

The Children of the Poets

As for borrowing Mr. Whistler's
ideas about art, the only thoroughly
original ideas I have ever heard him ex-
press have had reference to his own su-
periority as a painter over painters
greater than himself.

*Reply to an attack by James
McNeill Whistler, Truth [Jan-
uary 9, 1890]*

Meredith is a prose Browning, and
so is Browning. He used poetry as a
medium for writing in prose.

*The Critic as Artist [1891].
Part I*

An age that has no criticism is either
an age in which art is immobile, hier-
atic, and confined to the reproduction
of formal types, or an age that possesses
no art at all.

Ibid.

It is through Art, and through Art
only, that we can realize our perfec-
tion; through Art and Art only that we
can shield ourselves from the sordid
perils of actual existence.

Ibid. Part II

As long as war is regarded as wicked,
it will always have its fascination.
When it is looked upon as vulgar, it will
cease to be popular.

Ibid.

There is no sin except stupidity.¹

The Critic as Artist. Part II

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

The Picture of Dorian Gray
[1891]. Preface

All art is quite useless.

Ibid.

There is only one thing in the world worse than being talked about, and that is not being talked about.

Ibid. Chap. 1

Conscience and cowardice are really the same things.

Ibid.

Laughter is not at all a bad beginning for a friendship, and it is far the best ending for one.

Ibid.

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield to it.

Ibid. Chap. 2

He knew the precise psychological moment² when to say nothing.

Ibid.

The only difference between a caprice and a lifelong passion is that the caprice lasts a little longer.

Ibid.

Children begin by loving their parents; as they grow older they judge them; sometimes they forgive them.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Conscience makes egotists of us all.

Ibid. Chap. 8

When a woman marries again it is because she detested her first husband. When a man marries again, it is because

¹ See Marlowe, page 124a.

² In all considerations the psychological momentum or factor must be allowed to play a prominent part, for without its co-operation there is little to be hoped from the work of the artillery. — *Neue Preussische Kreuzzeitung*, December 16, 1870, commenting upon the siege of Paris.

An error in translation gave us "psychological moment" (i.e. the critical moment). The Parisians ridiculed the phrase as an example of German pedantry, but it speedily became universal.

he adored his first wife.¹ Women try their luck; men risk theirs.

The Picture of Dorian Gray.
Chap. 15

Over the piano was printed a notice: Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.

Impressions of America. Leadville

Now-a-days we are all of us so hard up, that the only pleasant things to pay are compliments. They're the only things we can pay.

Lady Windermere's Fan
[1892]. Act I

I can resist everything except temptation.

Ibid.

We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking at the stars.

Ibid. Act III

In this world there are only two tragedies. One is not getting what one wants, and the other is getting it.

Ibid.

What is a cynic? A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing.

Ibid.

Experience is the name everyone gives to their mistakes.

Ibid.

I have never admitted that I am more than twenty-nine, or thirty at the most. Twenty-nine when there are pink shades, thirty when there are not.²

Ibid. Act IV

Mrs. Allonby. They say, Lady Hunstanton, that when good Americans die they go to Paris.³

Lady Hunstanton. Indeed? And when bad Americans die, where do they go to?

¹ See Samuel Johnson, page 340b.

² When you come to write my epitaph, Charles, let it be in these delicious words, "She had a long twenty-nine." — JAMES M. BARRIE [1860-1937]: *Rosalind*

³ Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris. — THOMAS GOLD APPLETON [1812-1884], quoted by OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES in *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table* [1858]

Lord Illingworth. Oh, they go to America.

A Woman of No Importance
[1893]. Act I

The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has been going on now for three hundred years.

Ibid.

Nothing spoils a romance so much as a sense of humour in the woman.

Ibid.

Men always want to be a woman's first love. That is their clumsy vanity. We women have a more subtle instinct about things. What we like is to be a man's last romance.

Ibid. Act II

I suppose society is wonderfully delightful. To be in it is merely a bore. But to be out of it simply a tragedy.

Ibid. Act III

Talk to every woman as if you loved her, and to every man as if he bored you, and at the end of your first season you will have the reputation of possessing the most perfect social tact.

Ibid.

I delight in men over seventy. They always offer one the devotion of a lifetime.

Ibid. Act IV

Really, if the lower orders don't set us a good example, what on earth is the use of them?

The Importance of Being Earnest [1895]. Act I

I have invented an invaluable permanent invalid called Bunbury, in order that I may be able to go down into the country whenever I choose.

Ibid.

Memory is the diary that we all carry about with us.

Ibid. Act II

I never travel without my diary. One should always have something sensational to read in the train.

Ibid.

No woman should ever be quite accurate about her age. It looks so calculating.

Ibid. Act III

An acquaintance that begins with a compliment is sure to develop into a real friendship.

An Ideal Husband [1895]. Act I

Nothing produces such an effect as a good platitude.

Ibid.

Private information is practically the source of every large modern fortune.

Ibid. Act II

To love oneself is the beginning of a lifelong romance.

Ibid. Act III

I never saw a man who looked

With such a wistful eye

Upon that little tent of blue

Which prisoners call the sky,

And at every wandering cloud that trailed

Its ravelled fleeces by.

The Ballad of Reading Gaol
[1898]. Part I, Stanza 3

When a voice behind me whispered low,
"That fellow's got to swing."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Yet each man kills the thing he loves,

By each let this be heard,

Some do it with a bitter look,

Some with a flattering word.

The coward does it with a kiss,

The brave man with a sword!

Ibid. Stanza 7

It is sweet to dance to violins

When Love and Life are fair:

To dance to flutes, to dance to lutes

Is delicate and rare:

But it is not sweet with nimble feet

To dance upon the air!

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 9

Like two doomed ships that pass in storm

We had crossed each other's way:

But we made no sign, we said no word,

We had no word to say.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Something was dead in each of us,

And what was dead was Hope.

Ibid. Stanza 31

And the wild regrets, and the bloody
sweats,

None knew so well as I:

For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.

The Ballad of Reading Gaol
[1901] Part II, Stanza 37

I know not whether Laws be right,

Or whether Laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol

Is that the wall is strong;

And that each day is like a year,

A year whose days are long.

Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1
The vilest deeds like poison-weeds

Bloom well in prison-air:

It is only what is good in Man

That wastes and withers there:

Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate

And the Warder is Despair.

Ibid. Stanza 5

How else but through a broken heart

May Lord Christ enter in?

Ibid. Stanza 14

Where there is sorrow there is holy
ground.

De Profundis [1905]

WOODROW WILSON

[1856-1924]

The United States must be neutral in
fact as well as in name. We must
be impartial in thought as well as in
action.

Message to the U. S. Senate
[August 19, 1914]

You deal in the raw material of
opinion, and, if my convictions have
any validity, opinion ultimately governs
the world.

Address to the Associated Press
[April 20, 1915]

There is such a thing as a man being
too proud to fight.

Address to Foreign-Born Citizens
[May 10, 1915]

The things that the flag stands for
were created by the experiences of a
great people. Everything that it stands
for was written by their lives. The flag
is the embodiment, not of sentiment,
but of history. It represents the experi-
ences made by men and women, the ex-

periences of those who do and live un-
der that flag.

Address [June 14, 1915]
We have stood apart, studiously
neutral.

Message to Congress
[December 7, 1915]

There must be, not a balance of
power, but a community of power; not
organized rivalries, but an organized
common peace.

Address to the U. S. Senate
[January 22, 1917]

It must be a peace without victory.

Victory would mean peace forced
upon the loser, a victor's terms imposed
upon the vanquished. It would be ac-
cepted in humiliation, under duress, at
an intolerable sacrifice, and would leave
a sting, a resentment, a bitter memory
upon which terms of peace would rest,
not permanently, but only as upon
quicksand. Only a peace between equals
can last.

Ibid.
I am seeking only to face realities and
to face them without soft concealments.

Ibid.

A little group of willful men reflect-
ing no opinion but their own have ren-
dered the great Government of the
United States helpless and contempt-
ible.

*Statement made in reference to
certain members of the Senate*¹
[March 4, 1917]

Armed neutrality is ineffectual
enough at best.

*Address to Congress, asking for
a declaration of war* [April 2,
1917]

The world must be made safe for
democracy.

Ibid.

It is a fearful thing to lead this great
peaceful people into war . . . we shall
fight for the things which we have al-

¹ Eleven Senators had conducted a filibuster
against a bill authorizing the arming of Amer-
ican merchant vessels.

ways carried nearest our hearts;— for democracy, for the right of those who submit to authority to have a voice in their own Governments, for the rights and liberties of small nations, for a universal dominion of right by such a concert of free peoples as shall bring peace and safety to all nations and make the world itself at last free. To such a task we can dedicate our lives and our fortunes, everything that we are and everything that we have, with the pride of those who know that the day has come when America is privileged to spend her blood and her might for the principles that gave her birth and happiness and the peace which she has treasured. God helping her, she can do no other.

Address to Congress, asking for a declaration of war [April 2, 1917].

1. Open covenants of peace, openly arrived at.

2. Absolute freedom of navigation upon the seas.

5. A free, open-minded, and absolutely impartial adjustment of all colonial claims.

8. The wrong done to France by Prussia in 1871 in the matter of Alsace-Lorraine . . . should be righted.

10. The peoples of Austria-Hungary . . . should be accorded the freest opportunity of autonomous development.

13. An independent Polish state should be erected . . . which should be assured a free and secure access to the sea.

14. A general association of nations must be formed for the purpose of affording mutual guarantees of political independence and territorial integrity to great and small states alike.

Address to Congress (The Fourteen Points) [January 8, 1918]

Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the way I know I am an American. America is the only idealistic nation in the world.

Address at Sioux Falls [September 8, 1919]

The highest and best form of efficiency is the spontaneous cooperation of a free people.

Quoted by BERNARD BARUCH, in American Industry at War: A Report of the War Industries Board [March, 1921]

I cannot refrain from saying it: I am not one of those who have the least anxiety about the triumph of the principles I have stood for. I have seen fools resist Providence before and I have seen their destruction, as will come upon these again—utter destruction and contempt. That we shall prevail is as sure as that God reigns.

Last public words, to a group of people gathered outside his house on Armistice Day, 1923

GERTRUDE FRANKLIN
ATHERTON
[1857–1948]

Women love the lie that saves their pride, but never an unflattering truth.

The Conqueror [1902]. Book III, Chap. 6

To put a tempting face aside when duty demands every faculty is a lesson which takes most men longest to learn.

Ibid.

The perfect friendship of two men is the deepest and highest sentiment of which the finite mind is capable; women miss the best in life.

Ibid. Chap. 12

No matter how hard a man may labor, some woman is always in the background of his mind. She is the one reward of virtue.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 3

ALICE BROWN
[1857–1948]

Praise not the critic, lest he think
You crave the shelter of his ink;
But pray his halo, when he dies,
May tip the steelyards of the skies.

The Critic

Yet thou, O banqueter on worms,
Who wilt not let corruption pass! —
Dost search out mildew, mould and
stain,
Beneath a magnifying-glass.

The Slanderer

JOSEPH CONRAD

[1857-1924]

A work that aspires, however humbly, to the condition of art should carry its justification in every line.

The Nigger of the Narcissus
[1898]. *Preface*

But the artist appeals to that part of our being which is not dependent on wisdom; to that in us which is a gift and not an acquisition — and, therefore, more permanently enduring. He speaks to our capacity for delight and wonder, to the sense of mystery surrounding our lives: to our sense of pity, and beauty, and pain.

Ibid.

The ship, a fragment detached from the earth, went on lonely and swift like a small planet.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Goodbye, brothers! You were a good crowd. As good a crowd as ever fisted with wild cries the beating canvas of a heavy foresail; or tossing aloft, invisible in the night, gave back yell for yell to a westerly gale.

Ibid. Chap. 5

I am a great foe of favouritism in public life, in private life, and even in the delicate relationship of an author to his works.

Lord Jim [1900]. *Author's Note*

There is a weird power in a spoken word. . . . And a word carries far — very far — deals destruction through time as the bullets go flying through space.

Ibid. Chap. 15

That faculty of beholding at a hint the face of his desire and the shape of his dream, without which the earth would know no lover and no adventurer.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Felicity, felicity — how shall I say it? — is quaffed out of a golden cup in every latitude: the flavour is with you — with you alone, and you can make it as intoxicating as you please.

Lord Jim. Chap. 16

It is when we try to grapple with another man's intimate need that we perceive how incomprehensible, wavering, and misty are the beings that share with us the sight of the stars and the warmth of the sun.

Ibid.

You shall judge of a man by his foes as well as by his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Vanity plays lurid tricks with our memory.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Some great men owe most of their greatness to the ability of detecting in those they destine for their tools the exact quality of strength that matters for their work.

Ibid. Chap. 42

Only a moment; a moment of strength, of romance, of glamour — of youth! . . . A flick of sunshine upon a strange shore, the time to remember, the time for a sigh, and — goodbye! — Night — Goodbye!

Youth [1902]

She strode like a grenadier, was strong and upright like an obelisk, had a beautiful face, a candid brow, pure eyes, and not a thought of her own in her head.

Tales of Unrest [1902].

The Return

What greatness had not floated on the ebb of that river [the Thames] into the mystery of an unknown earth! . . . The dreams of men, the seed of commonwealths, the germs of empires.

Heart of Darkness [1902]

Running all over the sea trying to get behind the weather.

Typhoon [1902]. *Chap. 2*

The sea never changes and its works, for all the talk of men, are wrapped in mystery.

Ibid.

I have known the sea too long to believe in its respect for decency.

Typhoon. Chap. 2

An elemental force is ruthlessly frank.

Ibid.

The air of the New World seems favorable to the art of declamation.

Nostromo [1904]. Chap. 6

Efficiency of a practically flawless kind may be reached naturally in the struggle for bread. But there is something beyond — a higher point, a subtle and unmistakable touch of love and pride beyond mere skill; almost an inspiration which gives to all work that finish which is almost art — which is art.

The Mirror of the Sea [1906].

The Fine Art

The East Wind, an interloper in the dominions of Westerly Weather, is an impassive-faced tyrant with a sharp poniard held behind his back for a treacherous stab.

Ibid. Rulers of East and West

The autocratic sway of the West Wind, whether forty north or forty south of the equator, is characterized by an open, generous, frank, barbarous recklessness. For he is a great autocrat, and to be a great autocrat you must be a great barbarian.

Ibid.

What all men are really after is some form, or perhaps only some formula, of peace.

Under Western Eyes [1911].

Part I

A man's real life is that accorded to him in the thoughts of other men by reason of respect or natural love.

Ibid. 1

Let a fool be made serviceable according to his folly.

Ibid. 3

The belief in a supernatural source of evil is not necessary; men alone are quite capable of every wickedness.

Ibid. Part II, 4

Why should a man certain of immortality think of his life at all?

Under Western Eyes. Part II, 4

No woman is an absolute fool. . . . No woman is ever completely deceived.

Ibid. 5

That strange impulse of indiscretion, common to men who lead secret lives, and accounting for the invariable existence of "compromising documents" in all the plots and conspiracies of history.

Ibid. Part III, 1

You can't ignore the importance of a good digestion. The joy of life . . . depends on a sound stomach, whereas a bad digestion inclines one to skepticism, incredulity, breeds black fancies and thoughts of death.

Ibid. 3

All ambitions are lawful except those which climb upward on the miseries or credulities of mankind.

A Personal Record [1912].

Preface

The sight of human affairs deserves admiration and pity. And he is not insensible who pays them the undemonstrative tribute of a sigh which is not a sob, and of a smile which is not a grin.

Ibid.

Only in men's imagination does every truth find an effective and undeniable existence. Imagination, not invention, is the supreme master of art as of life.

Ibid. Chap. 1

For Englishmen especially, of all the races of the earth, a task, any task, undertaken in an adventurous spirit acquires the merit of romance.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are on earth no actors too humble and obscure not to have a gallery; that gallery which envenoms the play by stealthy jeers, counsels of anger, amused comments, or words of perfidious compassion.

Chance [1914]. Part II, Chap. 4

There is no rest for a messenger till the message is delivered.

The Rescue [1920]. Part VI, 8

In plucking the fruit of memory one runs the risk of spoiling its bloom.

The Arrow of Gold [1919].

Author's Note

Historian of fine consciences.

Notes on Life and Letters

[1921] *Henry James, An*

Appreciation

Most of us, if you will pardon me for betraying the universal secret, have, at some time or other, discovered in ourselves a readiness to stray far, ever so far, on the wrong road.

Ibid. A Happy Wanderer

What humanity needs is not the promise of scientific immortality, but compassionate pity in this life and infinite mercy on the Day of Judgment.

Ibid. The Life Beyond

JOHN DAVIDSON

[1857-1909]

My feet are heavy now but on I go,
My head erect beneath the tragic years.

I Felt the World A-spinning

Fame is the breath of power:

What valid work was ever for itself

Wrought solely, be it war, art, states-
manship?

Smith

Dance and sing, we are eternal;

Let us still be mad with drinking:

'Tis a madness less infernal

Than the madness caused by thinking.

Song of Bacchantes and Satyrs.

Stanza 1

The lowliest men would sooner face
A thousand dreadful deaths, than come

Before their loved ones in disgrace.

A Ballad of a Coward. Stanza 12

Some diplomat no doubt

Will launch a heedless word,

And lurking war leap out.

War-Song

And blood in torrents pour

In vain — always in vain,

For war breeds war again.

Ibid.

Do I believe in Heaven and Hell? I do;
We have them here; the world is nothing else.

Dedication to the Generation Knocking at the Door

Men should no longer degrade themselves under such appellations as Christian, Mohammedan, Agnostic, Monist, etc. Men are the Universe become conscious: the simplest man should consider himself too great to be called after any name.

Fleet Street and Other Poems
[1909]. *Foreword*

HENRY BLAKE FULLER

[1857-1929]

The martyrdom involved in a fortnight's entertainment of anybody whomsoever.¹

The Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani.
Chap. 10

GEORGE GISSING

[1857-1903]

In the days to come, as through all time that is past, man will lord it over his fellow, and earth will be stained red from veins of young and old. That sweet and sounding name of *patria* becomes an illusion and a curse.

By the Ionian Sea [1901]. *XVII*

It is because nations tend to stupidity and baseness that mankind moves so slowly; it is because individuals have a capacity for better things that it moves at all.

The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft [1903]. *I, 16*

The mind which renounces, once and for ever, a futile hope, has its compensation in ever-growing calm.

Ibid. 20

Education is a thing of which only the few are capable; teach as you will

¹ No one can be so welcome a guest that he will not annoy his host after three days. —
PLAUTUS: *Miles Gloriosus* [205 B. C.]

Fish and guests in three days are stale. —
JOHN LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

only a small percentage will profit by
your most zealous energy.

*The Private Papers of Henry
Ryecroft. I, 22*

For the man sound in body and serene
of mind there is no such thing as
bad weather; every sky has its beauty,
and storms which whip the blood do but
make it pulse more vigorously.

Ibid. IV, 1

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

KING, JR.

[1857-1894]

Old friends are most too home-like now.
They know your age, and when
You got expelled from school, and lots
Of other things.

Like the New Friends Best

Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude.

The Pessimist (The Sum of Life).

Stanza 1

Nothing to breathe but air,
Quick as a flash 'tis gone;
Nowhere to fall but off,
Nowhere to stand but on:

Ibid. Stanza 2

Nowhere to go but out,
Nowhere to come but back.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Her folks an' hiz'n
An' hiz'n an' her'n
Never speak to each other
From what I can learn.

Her Folks an' Hiz'n

SIR RONALD ROSS¹

[1857-1932]

I know this little thing
A myriad men will save.
O Death, where is thy sting?
Thy victory, O grave?

*Referring to the discovery that
malaria is carried by mosquitoes*

¹ Ross received a Nobel prize in 1902 for
his researches in malaria control.

EDGAR SMITH

[1857-1938]

You may tempt the upper classes
With your villainous demi-tasses,
But Heaven will protect the Working
Girl.

*Heaven Will Protect the
Working Girl*¹

FRANK LEBBY STANTON

[1857-1927]

Jest a-wearyin' fer you —
All the time a-feelin' blue;
Wishin' fer you — wonderin' when
You'll be comin' home again.

Wearyin' for You. Stanza 1

Sweetes' li'l feller

Everybody knows;

Dunno what ter call 'im,

But he's mighty lak' a rose!

Mighty Lak' a Rose. Stanza 1

THORSTEIN VEBLEN

[1857-1929]

Conspicuous consumption of valuable
goods is a means of reputability to
the gentleman of leisure.

The Theory of the Leisure Class

[1899]. Chap. 4

With the exception of the instinct of
self-preservation, the propensity for
emulation is probably the strongest and
most alert and persistent of the economic
motives proper.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The requirement of conspicuous
wastefulness is not commonly present,
consciously, in our canons of taste, but
it is none the less present as a constraining
norm selectively shaping and sustaining
our sense of what is beautiful,
and guiding our discrimination with
respect to what may legitimately be
approved as beautiful and what may
not.

Ibid. Chap. 6

The dog . . . commends himself to
our favour by affording play to our pro-

¹ Sung by Marie Dressler [1873-1934] in
Tillie's Nightmare.

pensity for mastery, and as he is also an item of expense, and commonly serves no industrial purpose, he holds a well-assured place in men's regard as a thing of good repute.

The Theory of the Leisure Class.

Chap. 6

The visible imperfections of the hand-wrought goods, being honorific, are accounted marks of superiority in point of beauty, or serviceability, or both. Hence has arisen that exaltation of the defective, of which John Ruskin and William Morris were such eager spokesmen in their time. . . . The Kelmscott Press reduced the matter to an absurdity by issuing books for modern use, edited with the obsolete spelling, printed in black-letter, and bound in limp vellum fitted with thongs.

Ibid.

Priestly vestments show, in accentuated form, all the features that have been shown to be evidence of a servile status and a vicarious life.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The walking-stick serves the purpose of an advertisement that the bearer's hands are employed otherwise than in useful effort, and it therefore has utility as an evidence of leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 10

The sporting man's sense of luck and chance is an inarticulate or inchoate animism . . . it implies the possibility of propitiating, or of deceiving and cajoling, or otherwise disturbing the unfolding of propensities resident in the objects which constitute the apparatus and accessories of any game of skill or chance. There are few sporting men who are not in the habit of wearing charms or talismans.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The adoption of the cap and gown is one of the striking atavistic features of modern college life.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The classics have scarcely lost in absolute value as a voucher of scholastic respectability, since for this purpose it is only necessary that the scholar

should be able to put in evidence some learning which is conventionally recognized as evidence of wasted time.

The Theory of the Leisure Class.

Chap. 14

As felicitous an instance of futile classicism as can well be found is the conventional spelling of the English language. English orthography satisfies all the requirements of the canons of reputability under the law of conspicuous waste. It is archaic, cumbrous, and ineffective; its acquisition consumes much time and effort; failure to acquire it is easy of detection.

Ibid.

HENRY WILLARD AUSTIN

[1858-1912]

Genius, that power which dazzles mortal eyes,

Is oft but perseverance in disguise.

Perseverance Conquers All

JOHN BURNS

[1858-1943]

The St. Lawrence is water, and the Mississippi is muddy water; but that, sir, is liquid history.

Said on the terrace of the House of Commons, to transatlantic visitors who belittled the size of the Thames

WILLISTON FISH

[1858-1939]

I, Charles Lounsbury, being of sound and disposing mind and memory [he lingered on the word memory], do now make and publish this my last will and testament, in order, as justly as I may, to distribute my interests in the world among succeeding men.

*A Last Will*¹

I leave to children exclusively, but only for the life of their childhood, all and every the dandelions of the fields

¹ In *Harper's Weekly*, September 3, 1898, reprinted by request of many readers in the issue of December 12, 1908.

and the daisies thereof, with the right
to play among them freely.

A Last Will

And I devise to children the yellow
shores of creeks and the golden sands
beneath the waters thereof, with the
dragon-flies that skim the surface of
said waters.

Ibid.

To lovers I devise their imaginary
world, with whatever they may need,
as the stars of the sky, the red, red
roses by the wall, the snow of the haw-
thorn, the sweet strains of music, or
ought else they may desire to figure to
each other the lastingness and beauty
of their love.

Ibid.

To those who are no longer children,
or youths, or lovers, I leave, too, the
knowledge of what a rare, rare world
it is.

Ibid.

SAM WALTER FOSS

[1858-1911]

The plain man is the basic clod
From which we grow the demigod;
And in the average man is curled
The hero stuff that rules the world.

In Memoriam. Stanza 2

Seek not for fresher founts afar,
Just drop your bucket where you are.

Opportunity

No financial throe volcanic
Ever yet was known to scare it;
Never yet was any panic
Scared the firm of Grin and Barrett.

*The Firm of Grin and
Barrett. Stanza 1*

A hundred thousand men were led
By one calf near three centuries dead.
They followed still his crooked way,
And lost one hundred years a day;
For thus such reverence is lent
To well-established precedent.

The Calf-Path

A rodless Walton of the brooks,
A bloodless sportsman, I.¹

The Bloodless Sportsman

The woods are made for the hunters of
dreams,

The brooks for the fishers of song;

To the hunters who hunt for the gunless
game

The streams and the woods belong.

Ibid.

Let me live in my house by the side of
the road

Where the race of men go by;

They are good, they are bad, they are
weak, they are strong,

Wise, foolish — so am I.

Then why should I sit in the scorner's
seat,

Or hurl the cynic's ban?

Let me live in my house by the side of
the road

And be a friend of man.

*The House by the Side of the
Road.² Stanza 5*

On the thirty-second day of the thir-
teenth month of the eighth day of
the week,

On the twenty-fifth hour and the sixty-
first minute, we'll find all things
that we seek.

The Eighth Day of the Week

I say the very things that make the
greatest Stir

An' the most interestin' things, are
things that didn't occur.³

Things That Didn't Occur

He had a startling genius, but some-
how it didn't emerge;

Always on the evolution of things that
wouldn't evolve;

Always verging toward some climax,
but he never reached the verge;

¹ See Emerson, page 504a.

² See Homer, page 4b.

And greatly was he loved, for courteously
He welcomed to his house beside the way
All comers.

HOMER [circa 850 B.C.]: *Iliad*, Book
VI, translated by WILLIAM CULLEN
BRYANT

³ See Emerson, page 507a, and James Rus-
sell Lowell, page 507a, footnote 2.

Always nearing the solution of some theme he could not solve.

*The Inventor*¹

REMY DE GOURMONT

[1858-1915]

Aesthetic emotion puts man in a state favorable to the reception of erotic emotion. Art is the accomplice of love. Take love away and there is no longer art.

*Decadence*²
I do not believe it useful to generalize opinions, to teach admirations. It is for each man to procure himself the emotion he needs, and the morality which suits him.

Ibid.
It is because peoples do not know each other that they hate each other so little.

Ibid.
There are too few obscure writers in French. We accustom ourselves like cowards to love only writing that is easy and that will soon be elementary.

JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE

[1858-1929]

Only the game fish swims up stream.³
The Unafraid

EDITH NESBIT

[1858-1924]

The chestnut's proud, and the lilac's pretty,
The poplar's gentle and tall,

¹ If you want to be sick of your life,
Jest come and change places with me a spell — for I'm an inventor's wife.

MRS. E. T. CORBETT: *The Inventor's Wife* [1883]

² Translated by W. A. BRADLEY.

³ Quoted by GRANTLAND RICE [1880-1954] in *The Ballade of the Gamefish and Expanding the Theme*.

Only the gamefish swims upstream,
But the sensible fish swims down.

OGDEN NASH [1902-]: *When You Say That, Smile*

But the plane tree's kind to the poor dull city —

I love him best of all!

Child's Song in Spring

ADOLPH S. OCHS

[1858-1935]

All the news that's fit to print.

*Motto of The New York Times*¹

AGNES REPPLIER

[1858-1950]

That little band of authors who, unknown to the wide careless world, remain from generation to generation the friends of a few fortunate readers.

Preface to James Howell

THEODORE ROOSEVELT

[1858-1919]

I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble ease,² but the doctrine of the strenuous life.

Speech before the Hamilton Club, Chicago [April 10, 1899]

Far better it is to dare mighty things, to win glorious triumphs, even though checkered by failure, than to take rank with those poor spirits who neither enjoy much nor suffer much, because they live in the gray twilight that knows not victory nor defeat.

Ibid.

We must remember not to judge any public servant by any one act, and especially should we beware of attacking the men who are merely the occasions and not the causes of disaster.

Ibid.

¹ When Adolph Ochs bought *The New York Times* in 1896 he adopted this motto, which has been printed in every issue since.

"It is hard to think of any group of seven words that have aroused more newspaper controversy." — GERALD W. JOHNSON: *An Honorable Titan* (biography of Ochs) [1946]

² Me dulcis alebat
Parthenope, studiis florentem ignobilis
otii (Sweet Parthenope [Naples] nourished me flourishing in studies of ignoble ease).
VIRGIL [70-19 B.C.]: *Georgics, Book 4, L. 563*

Death is always and under all circumstances a tragedy, for if it is not, then it means that life itself has become one.

Letter to Cecil Spring-Rice

[March 12, 1900]

I am as strong as a bull moose and you can use me to the limit.

Letter to Mark Hanna

[June 27, 1900]

No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of expediency.

The Strenuous Life [1900]

If we seek merely swollen, slothful ease and ignoble peace, if we shrink from the hard contests where men must win at the hazard of their lives and at the risk of all they hold dear, then bolder and stronger peoples will pass us by, and will win for themselves the domination of the world.

Ibid.

The first requisite of a good citizen in this Republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight.

Speech, New York [November

11, 1902]

There is a homely adage which runs, "Speak softly and carry a big stick; you will go far." If the American nation will speak softly and yet build and keep at a pitch of the highest training a thoroughly efficient navy, the Monroe Doctrine will go far.

Speech at Minnesota State Fair

[September 2, 1901]

A man who is good enough to shed his blood for his country is good enough to be given a square deal afterwards. More than that no man is entitled to, and less than that no man shall have.

Speech at Springfield, Illinois

[July 4, 1903]

Chronic wrongdoing, or an impotence which results in a general loosening of the ties of civilized society, may in America . . . ultimately require intervention by some civilized nation, and in the Western Hemisphere the adherence of the United States to the Monroe Doctrine may force the United States, however reluctantly, in flagrant cases of

such wrongdoing or impotence, to the exercise of an international police power.

Annual Message to Congress

(Corollary to the Monroe Doctrine) [December 6, 1904]

Men with the muck-rake are often indispensable to the well-being of society, but only if they know when to stop raking the muck.

Address, Laying of the Cornerstone, Office-Building of House of Representatives, Washington

[April 14, 1906]

Malefactors of great wealth.

Speech at Provincetown, Massachusetts [August 20, 1907]

Nature-faker.

Everybody's Magazine

[September, 1907]

To waste, to destroy, our natural resources, to skin and exhaust the land instead of using it so as to increase its usefulness, will result in undermining in the days of our children the very prosperity which we ought by right to hand down to them amplified and developed.

Message to Congress [December 3, 1907]

The object of government is the welfare of the people. The material progress and prosperity of a nation are desirable chiefly so far as they lead to the moral and material welfare of all good citizens.

The New Nationalism [1910]

Every man holds his property subject to the general right of the community to regulate its use to whatever degree the public welfare may require it.

Speech, Osawatomie

[August 31, 1910]

The lunatic fringe in all reform movements.

Autobiography [1913]

We demand that big business give the people a square deal; in return we must insist that when any one engaged in big business honestly endeavors to do right he shall himself be given a square deal.

Ibid.

We stand equally against government by a plutocracy and government by a mob. There is something to be said for government by a great aristocracy which has furnished leaders to the nation in peace and war for generations; even a democrat like myself must admit this. But there is absolutely nothing to be said for government by a plutocracy, for government by men very powerful in certain lines and gifted with "the money touch," but with ideals which in their essence are merely those of so many glorified pawn-brokers.

Letter to Sir Edward Grey

[November 15, 1913]

There is no room in this country for hyphenated Americanism. . . . The one absolutely certain way of bringing this nation to ruin, of preventing all possibility of its continuing to be a nation at all, would be to permit it to become a tangle of squabbling nationalities.

Speech before the Knights of Columbus, New York [October 12, 1915]

We have room for but one language here, and that is the English language, for we intend to see that the crucible turns our people out as Americans, and not as dwellers in a polyglot boarding house.¹

Letter read at the All-American Festival, New York [January 5, 1919]

LANGDON SMITH

[1858-1908]

When you were a tadpole and I was
a fish,

In the Paleozoic time.

Evolution [1895]. Stanza 1

CLARENCE URMY

[1858-1923]

Old songs are best — how sweet to hear
The strains to home and memory dear!

¹ See Henry Cabot Lodge, page 748b.

Old books are best — how tale and
rhyme

Float with us down the stream of time!

Old Songs Are Best

Not what we have, but what we use;
Not what we see, but what we choose —
These are the things that mar or bless
The sum of human happiness.

The Things that Count. Stanza 1

SIR WILLIAM WATSON

[1858-1935]

April, April,

Laugh thy girlish laughter;

Then, the moment after,

Weep thy girlish tears.

Song

What is so sweet and dear

As a prosperous morn in May,

The confident prime of the day,

And the dauntless youth of the year,

When nothing that asks for bliss,

Asking aright, is denied,

And half of the world a bridegroom is,

And half of the world a bride.

Ode in May. Stanza 2

The Poet gathers fruit from every tree,

Yea, grapes from thorns, and figs from

thistles, he.

Epigram

Say what thou wilt, the young are
happy never.

Give me bless'd Age, beyond the fire
and fever, —

Past the delight that shatters, hope
that stings,

And eager flutt'ring of life's ignorant
wings.

Epigram

Strange the world about me lies,

Never yet familiar grown —

Still disturbs me with surprise,

Haunts me like a face half known.

World-Strangeness. Stanza 1

Five-and-thirty black slaves,

Half-a-hundred white,

All their duty but to sing

For their Queen's delight.

The Key-board. Stanza 1

For still the ancient riddles mar

Our joy in man, in leaf, in star.

The Whence and Whither give no rest,
The Wherefore is a hopeless quest.

An Epistle to N. A. Stanza 4

To dress, to call, to dine, to break
No canon of the social code,
The little laws that lacqueys make,
The futile decalogue of Mode, —
How many a soul for these things lives,
With pious passion, grave intent!
While Nature careless-handed gives
The things that are more excellent.

The Things That Are More

Excellent. Stanza 6

The sense of greatness keeps a nation
great.

Our Eastern Treasure

Lo, with the ancient
Roots of man's nature,
Twines the eternal
Passion of song.

*England My Mother. Part II,
Stanza 1*

Ever Love fans it,
Ever Life feeds it,
Time cannot age it,
Death cannot slay.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Trees in their blooming,
Tides in their flowing,
Stars in their circling,
Tremble with song.

Ibid. Stanza 5

She is not old, she is not young,
The woman with the serpent's tongue.

*The Woman With the Serpent's
Tongue¹*

Who half makes love to you today,
Tomorrow gives her guest away.

Ibid.

KATHARINE LEE BATES

[1859-1929]

O beautiful for spacious skies,
For amber waves of grain,
For purple mountain majesties
Above the fruited plain!
America! America!

¹ Was he a "guest" — who dares to wrong
His hostess in so foul a song?
O poet with the coward's tongue!

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE [1866-1947]:
The Poet with a Coward's Tongue

God shed his grace on thee
And crown thy good with brotherhood
From sea to shining sea!

America the Beautiful [1893].
Stanza 1

O beautiful for patriot-dream
That sees beyond the years
Thine alabaster cities gleam
Undimmed by human tears!

Ibid. Stanza 4

HAROLD EDWIN BOULTON

[1859-1935]

Speed, bonnie boat, like a bird on the
wing;

Onward, the sailors cry:
Carry the lad that's born to be King
Over the sea to Skye.

Skye Boat Song. Stanza 1

HELEN GRAY CONE

[1859-1934]

Pickett's Virginians were passing
through;

Supple as steel and brown as leather,
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe,
Wanted to hunger and war and
weather;

Peerless, fearless, an army's flower!
Stern soldiers the world saw never,
Marching lightly, that summer hour,
To death and failure and fame forever.¹

Greencastle Jenny. Stanza 4

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE

[1859-1930]

London, that great cesspool into
which all the loungers of the Empire are
irresistibly drained.

A Study in Scarlet [1887]

When you have eliminated the impos-
sible, whatever remains, however im-
probable, must be the truth.

The Sign of Four [1890]. Chap. 6

It is my belief, Watson, founded
upon my experience, that the lowest
and vilest alleys of London do not
present a more dreadful record of sin

¹ See Will Henry Thompson, page 740a-
740b.

than does the smiling and beautiful
countryside!

The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes
[1891]. *Copper Beeches*
(To Sherlock Holmes she is always
the woman.)

Ibid. *A Scandal in Bohemia*

You know my methods, Watson!

The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes
[1894]. *The Crooked Man*

"Excellent!" I [Watson] cried.

"Elementary," said he [Holmes].

Ibid.

Art in the blood is liable to take the
strangest forms.

Ibid. *The Greek Interpreter*

They were the footprints of a gigantic
hound!

The Hound of the Baskervilles
[1902]. Chap. 2

Come, Watson, come! The game is
afoot.

The Return of Sherlock Holmes
[1904]. *The Adventure of the
Abbey Grange*

The fair sex is your department.

Ibid. (To Dr. Watson) *The
Second Stain*

It is a great thing to start life with
a small number of really good books
which are your very own.

Through the Magic Door [1908]

No British autobiography has ever
been frank, and consequently no British
autobiography has ever been good. Of
all forms of literature it is the one
least adapted to the national genius.
You could not imagine a British Rous-
seau, still less a British Benvenuto Cel-
lini.

Ibid.

Several incidents in my life have con-
vinced me of spiritual interposition —
of the promptings of some beneficent
force outside ourselves, which tries to
help us where it can.

Ibid.

The bow was made in England,
Of true wood, of yew wood,
The wood of English bows.

The Song of the Bow. Stanza 1

One favor we entreat,
We were called a little early, and our
toilet's not complete.

We've no quarrel with the shirt, of
But the breeches wouldn't hurt,

For the evening air is chilly in Cre-
mona.

Cremona. Stanza 20

ARTHUR WENTWORTH

HAMILTON EATON

[1859-1937]

O give me a place in the garden of

song,

I would linger and labor there all sum-

mer long,

There are corners to care for, stray

beds to make bloom,

I ask not for wages, I only seek room

In the garden of song.

The Garden of Song. Stanza 1

HAVELOCK ELLIS

[1859-1939]

To be a leader of men one must turn
one's back on men.

Introduction to HUYSMANS'

Against the Grain

The text of the Bible is but a feeble
symbol of the Revelation held in the
text of Men and Women.

Impressions and Comments

God is an Unutterable Sigh in the
Human Heart, said the old German
mystic.

Ibid.

Without an element of the obscene
there can be no true and deep aesthetic
or moral conception of life. . . . It is
only the great men who are truly ob-
scene. If they had not dared to be
obscene they could never have dared to
be great.

Ibid.

The omnipresent process of sex, as
it is woven into the whole texture of

¹ In the surprise attack on Cremona, Febru-
ary 1, 1702, the Irish Brigade rushed out to
resist the invaders, without waiting to dress.

our man's or woman's body, is the pattern of all the process of our life.

The New Spirit

If men and women are to understand each other, to enter into each other's nature with mutual sympathy, and to become capable of genuine comradeship, the foundation must be laid in youth.

The Task of Social Hygiene.
Chap. 1

The larger our great cities grow, the more irresistible becomes the attraction which they exert on the children of the country, who are fascinated by them, as the birds are fascinated by the lighthouse or the moths by the candle.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are few among us who have not suffered from too early familiarity with the Bible and the conceptions of religion.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The German feels nothing of that sensitive jealousy with which the French seek to guard private life and the rights of the individual.

Ibid. Chap. 9

The Englishman's reverence for the individual's rights goes beyond the Frenchman's, for in France there is a tendency to subordinate the individual to the family, and in England the interests of the individual predominate.

Ibid.

So far as business and money are concerned, a country gains nothing by a successful war, even though that war involves the acquisition of immense new provinces.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Conquest brings self-conceit and intolerance, the reckless inflation and dissipation of energies. Defeat brings prudence and concentration; it ennobles and fortifies.

Ibid.

There has never been any country at every moment so virtuous and so wise

that it has not sometimes needed to be saved from itself.

The Task of Social Hygiene.
Chap. 10

Those persons who are burning to display heroism may rest assured that the course of social evolution will offer them every opportunity.

Ibid.

The family only represents one aspect, however important an aspect, of a human being's functions and activities. . . . A life is beautiful and ideal, or the reverse, only when we have taken into our consideration the social as well as the family relationship.

Little Essays of Love and Virtue.
Chap. 1

One can know nothing of giving aught that is worthy to give unless one also knows how to take.

Ibid.

That indeed were a world fit to perish, wherein the moralist had set up the ignoble maxim: Safety first.

Ibid. Chap. 2

The by-product is sometimes more valuable than the product.

Ibid. Chap. 3

All civilization has from time to time become a thin crust over a volcano of revolution.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The greatest task before civilization at present is to make machines what they ought to be, the slaves, instead of the masters of men.

Ibid.

The art of dancing stands at the source of all the arts that express themselves first in the human person. The art of building, or architecture, is the beginning of all the arts that lie outside the person; and in the end they unite.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 2

Dancing is the loftiest, the most moving, the most beautiful of the arts, because it is no mere translation or abstraction from life; it is life itself.

Ibid.

The place where optimism most flourishes is the lunatic asylum.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 3

Thinking in its lower grades is comparable to paper money, and in its higher forms it is a kind of poetry.

Ibid.

In philosophy, it is not the attainment of the goal that matters, it is the things that are met with by the way.

Ibid.

Every man of genius sees the world at a different angle from his fellows, and there is his tragedy.

Ibid.

The mathematician has reached the highest rung on the ladder of human thought.

Ibid.

A man must not swallow more beliefs than he can digest.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The Promised Land always lies on the other side of a wilderness.

Ibid.

What we call "morals" is simply blind obedience to words of command.

Ibid. Chap. 6

The world's greatest thinkers have often been amateurs; for high thinking is the outcome of fine and independent living, and for that a professional chair offers no special opportunities.

Ibid.

For the artist life is always a discipline, and no discipline can be without pain. That is so even of dancing, which of all the arts is most associated in the popular mind with pleasure. To learn to dance is the most austere of disciplines.

Ibid.

The prevalence of suicide, without doubt, is a test of height in civilization; it means that the population is winding up its nervous and intellectual system to the utmost point of tension and that sometimes it snaps.¹

Ibid. Chap. 7

The sun and the moon and the stars would have disappeared long ago — as

¹ See Nietzsche, page 727a.

even their infinitely more numerous analogues on the earth beneath are likely to disappear — had they happened to be within the reach of predatory human hands.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 7

Had there been a Lunatic Asylum in the suburbs of Jerusalem, Jesus Christ would infallibly have been shut up in it at the outset of his public career. That interview with Satan on a pinnacle of the Temple would alone have damned him, and everything that happened after could but have confirmed the diagnosis.

*Impressions and Comments.
Series III*

H. W. FOWLER

[1859-1933]

AND

F. G. FOWLER

[1871-1918]

Prefer geniality to grammar.

The King's English [1906].
Chap. 2

The obvious is better than obvious avoidance of it.

Modern English Usage ¹ [1926]

KENNETH GRAHAME

[1859-1932]

As a rule, indeed, grown-up people are fairly correct on matters of fact; it is in the higher gift of imagination that they are so sadly to seek.

The Golden Age [1895]. *The
Finding of the Princess*

A man can stand very much in the cause of love: poverty, aunts, rivals, barriers of every sort, — all these only serve to fan the flame. But personal ridicule is a shaft that reaches the very vitals.

Ibid. "Young Adam Cupid"

The year was in its yellowing time, and the face of Nature a study in old gold.

Ibid. A Harvesting

¹ Written by H. W. Fowler.

Those who painfully and with bleeding feet have scaled the crags of mastery over musical instruments have yet their loss in this, — that the wild joy of strumming has become a vanished sense.

The Golden Age. A Harvesting

I began to like this man. He answered your questions briefly and to the point, and never tried to be funny. I felt I could be confidential with him.

Ibid. The Roman Road

Monkeys, who very sensibly refrain from speech, lest they should be set to earn their livings.

Ibid. "Lusisti Satis"

Grown-up people really ought to be more careful. Among themselves it may seem but a small thing to give their word and take back their word.

The Magic Ring

There is nothing — absolutely nothing — half so much worth doing as simply messing about in boats . . . or with boats. . . . In or out of 'em, it doesn't matter.

The Wind in the Willows [1908]. Chap. I

ALFRED EDWARD
HOUSMAN¹
[1859-1936]

Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough.
A Shropshire Lad [1896]. II

¹ I was brought up in the Church of England and in the High Church party, which is much the best religion I have ever come across. But Lemprière's "Classical Dictionary," read when I was eight, made me prefer paganism to Christianity; I abandoned Christianity at thirteen, and became an atheist at twenty-one. . . .

I am not a pessimist but a peiorist (as George Eliot said she was not an optimist but a meliorist); and that philosophy is founded on my observation of the world, not on anything so trivial and irrelevant as personal history. Secondly, I did not begin to write poetry in earnest until the really emotional part of my life was over; and my poetry, so far as I could make out, sprang chiefly from physical causes, such as a relaxed

Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more.

A Shropshire Lad. II

And since to look at things in bloom
Fifty springs are little room,
About the woodlands I will go
To see the cherry hung with snow.

Ibid.

Clay lies still, but blood's a rover;
Breath's a ware that will not keep.
Up, lad: when the journey's over
There'll be time enough to sleep.

Ibid. IV, Reveille

If the heats of hate and lust
In the house of flesh are strong,
Let me mind the house of dust
Where my sojourn shall be long.

Ibid. XII

When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say,
"Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away;
Give pearls away and rubies
But keep your fancy free."
But I was one-and-twenty,
No use to talk to me.

Ibid. XIII

"The heart out of the bosom
Was never given in vain;
'Tis paid with sighs a-plenty
And sold for endless rue."
And I am two-and-twenty,
And Oh, 'tis true, 'tis true.

Ibid.

His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away.

Ibid. XIV

Oh, when I was in love with you,
Then I was clean and brave,
And miles around the wonder grew
How well I did behave.

Ibid. XVIII

And now the fancy passes by,
And nothing will remain,

sore throat during my most prolific period, the first five months of 1895.

Autobiographical note written for a French translation of his poems

And miles around they'll say that I
Am quite myself again.

A Shropshire Lad. XVIII

Today, the roads all runners come,
Shoulder-high, we bring you home,
And set you at your threshold down,
Townsmen of a stiller town.

Ibid. XIX, To an Athlete

And silence sounds no worse than
cheers
After earth has stopped the ears.

Ibid.

In summertime on Bredon
The bells they sound so clear;
Round both the shires they ring them
In steeples far and near,
A happy noise to hear.

Ibid. XXI

Here of a Sunday morning
My love and I would lie,
And see the colored counties,
And hear the larks so high
About us in the sky.

Ibid.

They tolled the one bell only,
Groom there was none to see,
The mourners followed after,
And so to church went she,
And would not wait for me.

Ibid.

The bells they sound on Bredon,
And still the steeples hum.
"Come all to church, good people," —
Oh, noisy bells, be dumb;
I hear you, I will come.

Ibid.

That is the land of lost content,
I see it shining plain,
The happy highways where I went
And cannot come again.

Ibid. XL

Oh, 'tis jesting, dancing, drinking
Spins the heavy world around.
If young hearts were not so clever,
Oh, they would be young for ever:
Think no more; 'tis only thinking
Lays lads underground.

Ibid. XLIX

With rue my heart is laden
For golden friends I had,

For many a rose-lipt maiden
And many a lightfoot lad.

A Shropshire Lad. LIV

By brooks too broad for leaping
The lightfoot boys are laid.

Ibid.

And cowards' funerals, when they
come,
Are not wept so well at home,
Therefore, though the best is bad,
Stand and do the best, my lad.

Ibid. LVI, The Day of Battle

Why, if 'tis dancing you would be,
There's brisker pipes than poetry.

Ibid. LXII

Oh many a peer of England brews
Livelier liquor than the Muse,
And malt does more than Milton can
To justify God's ways to man.
Ale, man, ale's the stuff to drink
For fellows whom it hurts to think.

Ibid.

Oh, I have been to Ludlow fair
And left my necktie God knows where,
And carried half way home, or near,
Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer.

Ibid.

Luck's a chance, but trouble's sure,
I'd face it as a wise man would,
And train for ill and not for good.

Ibid.

Mithridates, he died old.²

Ibid.

We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut,³
The bowers are bare of bay
That once the Muses wore.

Last Poems [1922]. Foreword

The troubles of our proud and angry
dust

Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we
must.

¹ See Milton, page 252a.

² Housman's passage is based on the belief of the ancients that Mithridates the Great [circa 135–63 B.C.] had so saturated his body with poisons that none could injure him. When captured by the Romans he tried in vain to poison himself, then ordered a Gallic mercenary to kill him.

³ See Théodore de Banville, page 630a.

Shoulder the sky, my lad; and drink
your ale!

Last Poems. IX

Pass me the can, lad; there's an end of
May!

Ibid.

Could man be drunk for ever

With liquor, love, or fights,
Lief should I rouse at morning

And lief lie down of nights!

Ibid. X

But men at whiles are sober

And think by fits and starts.

And if they think, they fasten

Their hands upon their hearts,

Ibid.

The laws of God, the laws of man;

He may keep that will and can;

Not I: let God and man decree

Laws for themselves and not for me.

Ibid. XII

And how am I to face the odds

Of man's bedevilment and God's?

I, a stranger and afraid

In a world I never made.

Ibid.

These, in the day when heaven was
falling,

The hour when earth's foundations fled,

Followed their mercenary calling

And took their wages and are dead.

Ibid. XXXVII, Epitaph on an

*Army of Mercenaries*¹

They say my verse is sad: no wonder;

Its narrow measure spans

Tears of eternity, and sorrow,

Not mine, but man's.

More Poems [1936]

The thoughts of others

Were light and fleeting,

Of lovers' meeting

Or luck or fame;

Mine were of trouble

And mine were steady,

So I was ready

When trouble came.

Ibid. VI

The rainy Pleiads wester,

Orion plunges prone,

¹ The British regulars who made the retreat from Mons, beginning August 24, 1914.

And midnight strikes and hastens,
And I lie down alone.

More Poems. XI

Oh, the pearl seas are yonder,

The gold and amber shore;

Shires where the girls are fonder,

Towns where the pots hold more.

Ibid. XXXIII

Silent hills indenting

The orange band of eve.

Ibid.

We now to peace and darkness

And earth and thee restore

Thy creature that thou madest

And wilt cast forth no more.

Ibid. XLVII, For My Funeral

Good night. Ensured release,

Imperishable peace,

Have these for yours.¹

While sky and sea and land

And earth's foundations stand

And heaven endures,

Ibid. XLVIII, Alta Quies

Good literature continually read for

pleasure must, let us hope, do some

good to the reader: must quicken his

perception though dull, and sharpen

his discrimination though blunt, and

mellow the rawness of his personal opin-

ions.

*The Name and Nature of Poetry*²

Poems very seldom consist of poetry

and nothing else; and pleasure can be

derived also from their other ingredi-

ents.

Ibid.

Good religious poetry, whether in

Keble or Dante or Job, is likely to be

most justly appreciated and most dis-

criminatingly relished by the undevout.

Ibid.

Even when poetry has a meaning, as

it usually has, it may be inadvisable to

draw it out. . . . Perfect understand-

ing will sometimes almost extinguish

pleasure.

Ibid.

¹ These three lines are on the tablet over

Housman's grave in the parish church at

Ludlow, Shropshire.

² The Leslie Stephen Lecture, delivered at

Cambridge University, May 9, 1933.

Experience has taught me, when I am shaving of a morning, to keep watch over my thoughts, because, if a line of poetry strays into my memory, my skin bristles so that the razor ceases to act. . . . The seat of this sensation is the pit of the stomach.

The Name and Nature of Poetry

I have seldom written poetry unless I was rather out of health, and the experience, though pleasurable, was generally agitating and exhausting.

Ibid.

JEROME KLAPKA JEROME

[1859-1927]

Let your boat of life be light, packed with only what you need — a homely home and simple pleasures, one or two friends, worth the name, some one to love and some one to love you,¹ a cat, a dog, and a pipe or two, enough to eat and enough to wear, and a little more than enough to drink; for thirst is a dangerous thing.

Three Men in a Boat [1889].
Chap. 3

Fox-terriers are born with about four times as much original sin in them as other dogs.

Ibid. Chap. 13

They [bagpipes] appear to be a trying instrument to perform upon. You have to get enough breath for the whole tune before you start.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is in the circumstantial detail, the embellishing touches of probability, the general air of scrupulous — almost of pedantic — veracity, that the experienced angler is seen.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"Nothing, so it seems to me," said the stranger, "is more beautiful than the love that has weathered the storms of life. . . . The love of the young for the young, that is the beginning of life.

¹ Find someone to love . . . and, oh, someone to love you. — SACHA GUITRY: *Deburau* [1918]

But the love of the old for the old, that is the beginning of — of things longer."

The Passing of the Third Floor

Back [1908]

There is a certain satisfaction in feeling you are bearing with heroic resignation the irritating folly of others.

Ibid.

Leave-takings are but wasted sadness. Let me pass out quietly.

Ibid.

WILLIAM JAMES LAMPTON

[1859-1917]

Same old slippers,

Same old rice,

Same old glimpse of

Paradise.

June Weddings. Stanza 10

Where the corn is full of kernels

And the colonels full of corn.

Kentucky

CHARLES FLETCHER

LUMMIS

[1859-1928]

I am bigger than anything that can happen to me. All these things, sorrow, misfortune, and suffering, are outside my door. I am in the house and I have the key.

Epigram

NORA ARCHIBALD SMITH

[1859-1934]

They'd knock on a tree and would timidly say

To the Spirit who might be within there that day:

"Fairy fair, Fairy fair, wish thou me well;

'Gainst evil witcheries weave me a spell!"

Knocking on Wood. Stanza 3

SIR CECIL ARTHUR

SPRING-RICE

[1859-1918]

I vow to thee, my country — all earthly things above —

Entire and whole and perfect, the serv-
 ice of my love,
 The love that asks no questions: the
 love that stands the test,
 That lays upon the altar the dearest
 and the best:
 The love that never falters, the love
 that pays the price,
 The love that makes undaunted the
 final sacrifice.

*I Vow to Thee, My Country*¹

CHARLES E. STANTON²

[1859-1933]

Lafayette, we are here.³

*Address at the Tomb of Lafayette,
 Picpus Cemetery, Paris [July 4,
 1917]*

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN

[1859-1892]

When the Rudyard's cease-from kipling
 And the Haggards ride no more.

Lapsus Calami. To R. K.

If all the harm that women have done
 Were put in a bundle and rolled into
 one,

Earth would not hold it,

The sky could not unfold it,

It could not be lighted nor warmed by
 the sun.

Ibid. A Thought, Stanza 1

¹ Written January 12, 1918, on his last night as British Ambassador in Washington.

² Nephew of Edwin M. Stanton, Secretary of War in Lincoln's Cabinet. He was chief disbursing officer of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, and was deputed by General Pershing to speak on behalf of the A. E. F. on this occasion.

³ The remark has also been attributed to General Pershing, who in *My Experiences in the World War* [1931] says he cannot remember having said "anything so splendid." However, one of the uniformed American correspondents present upon the July 4, 1917, occasion, Naboth Hedin, states that he heard Pershing pronounce the phrase three weeks earlier on June 14, his second day in Paris. "Pershing stepped up to it [Lafayette's grave] and saluted in his best manner and then said in a loud voice, 'Lafayette, we are here.' I was about twenty feet away." (*Letter from Naboth Hedin to Samuel Eliot Morison* [June

Of sentences that stir my bile,
 Of phrases I detest,
 There's one beyond all others vile:
 "He did it for the best."

*Lapsus Calami. The Malefactor's
 Plea, Stanza 1*

Once there was a famous nation
 With a long and glorious past:
 Very splendid was its station,
 And its territory vast.

A Political Allegory

To the nation now occurred an
 Opportunity of saying
 What they thought about the burden
 Which the government was laying
 On their shoulders: and they said it
 In uncompromising terms.

Ibid.

But the nation — mark the moral,
 For its value is untold —
 During each successive quarrel
 Grew and prospered as of old.

Ibid.

FRANCIS THOMPSON

[1859-1907]

The fairest things have fleetest end,
 Their scent survives their close:
 But the rose's scent is bitterness
 To him that loved the rose.

Daisy, Stanza 10

She went her unremembering way,
 She went and left in me
 The pang of all the partings gone,
 And partings yet to be.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Nothing begins, and nothing ends,
 That is not paid with moan;
 For we are born in other's pain,
 And perish in our own.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.¹

To My Godchild

The innocent moon, which nothing does
 but shine,
 Moves all the labouring surges of the
 world.

Sister Songs. Part II

(21, 1954.) Stanton used the phrase again on July 14.

¹ This line is inscribed on Thompson's tombstone in Kensal Green.

I fear to love thee, Sweet, because
Love's the ambassador of loss.

To Olivia
I fled Him, down the nights and down
the days;

I fled Him, down the arches of the
years;

I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist
of tears

I hid from Him, and under running
laughter.

The Hound of Heaven [1893].

Stanza 1
Across the margin of the world I fled,
And troubled the gold gateways of
the stars.

Ibid. Stanza 2
Still with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbed pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat —

"Naught shelters thee, who wilt not
shelter Me."

Ibid.
I stand amid the dust o' the mounded
years —

My mangled youth lies dead beneath
the heap.

My days have crackled and gone up in
smoke.

Ibid. Stanza 4
Ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity.

Ibid.
All which I took from thee I did but
take,

Not for thy harms,
But just that thou might'st seek it
in My arms.

All which thy child's mistake
Fancies as lost, I have stored for thee
at home.

Ibid. Stanza 5
There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.

A Judgment in Heaven. Epilogue
Thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star.

The Mistress of Vision

From stones and poets you may know,
Nothing so active is, as that which least
seems so.

Contemplation
Happiness is the shadow of things past,
Which fools still take for that which is
to be!

From the Night of Forebeing
O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee.

*The Kingdom of God ("In No
Strange Land"). Stanza 1*
The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.

Ibid. Stanza 3
The angels keep their ancient places; —
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
'Tis ye, 'tis your estranged faces,
That miss the many-splendoured thing.

Ibid. Stanza 4
Upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob's ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing
Cross.

Ibid. Stanza 5
Short arm needs man to reach to
Heaven

So ready is Heaven to stoop to him!

Grace of the Way. Stanza 6
Know you what it is to be a child?
It is to be something very different
from the man of to-day. It is to have
a spirit yet streaming from the waters
of baptism; it is to believe in love, to
believe in loveliness, to believe in be-
lief; it is to be so little that the elves
can reach to whisper in your ear; it is to
turn pumpkins into coaches, and mice
into horses, lowness into loftiness, and
nothing into everything, for each child
has its fairy godmother in its soul.

Shelley¹
Children's griefs are little, certainly;
but so is the child, so is its endurance,
so is its field of vision, while its nervous
impressionability is keener than ours.
Grief is a matter of relativity; the sor-
row should be estimated by its propor-

¹ In *The Dublin Review*, July, 1908.

tion to the sorrower; a gash is as painful to one as an amputation to another.

Shelley
Few poets were so mated before, and no poet was so mated afterwards, until Browning stooped and picked up a fair-coined soul that lay rusting in a pool of tears.

Ibid.

The designs of his bright imagination were never etched by the sharp fumes of necessity.

Ibid.

A poet must to some extent be a chameleon, and feed on air. But it need not be the musty breath of the multitude.

Ibid.

NIXON WATERMAN

[1859-1944]

We shall do so much in the years to come,

But what have we done today?

We shall give our gold in a princely sum,

But what did we give today?

What Have We Done Today?

No man can feel himself alone

The while he bravely stands

Between the best friends ever known —

His two good, honest hands.

Interludes

SIDNEY WEBB

(BARON PASSFIELD)

[1859-1947]

AND

BEATRICE WEBB

[1858-1943]

The inevitability of gradualness.

Presidential address, British Labour Party Congress [1923]

JANE ADDAMS

[1860-1935]

Private beneficence is totally inadequate to deal with the vast numbers of the city's disinherited.

Twenty Years at Hull House [1910]

The common stock of intellectual enjoyment should not be difficult of access because of the economic position of him who would approach it.

Twenty Years at Hull House

JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE

[1860-1937]

The humourist's like a man firin' at a target — he doesna ken whether he hits or no till them at the target tells him.

A Window in Thrums [1889].

Chap. 5

Those who bring sunshine to the lives of others cannot keep it from themselves.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The life of every man is a diary in which he means to write one story, and writes another; and his humblest hour is when he compares the volume as it is with what he vowed to make it.

The Little Minister [1891].

Chap. 1

The most gladsome thing in the world is that few of us fall very low; the saddest that, with such capabilities, we seldom rise high.

Ibid. Chap. 3

It's a weary world, and nobody bides in't.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Has it ever struck you that the trouts bite best on the Sabbath? God's critters tempting decent men.

Ibid. Chap. 8

You canna expect to be baith grand and comfortable.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A house is never still in darkness to those who listen intently; there is a whispering in distant chambers, an unearthly hand presses the snib of the window, the latch rises. Ghosts were created when the first man woke in the night.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Let no one who loves be called altogether unhappy. Even love unreturned has its rainbow.

The Little Minister. Chap. 24

Them that has china plates themselves is the maist careful no to break the china plates of others.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Though it was really one laugh with a tear in the middle I counted it as two.

Margaret Ogilvy [1896]. Chap. 1

We never understand how little we need in this world until we know the loss of it.

Ibid. Chap. 8

In dinner talk it is perhaps allowable to fling on any faggot rather than let the fire go out.

Tommy and Grizel [1900].

Chap. 3

Shall we make a new rule of life from tonight: always to try to be a little kinder than is necessary?

The Little White Bird [1902].

Chap. 4

Poets are people who despise money except what you need for today.

Ibid. Chap. 15

When the first baby laughed for the first time, the laugh broke into a thousand pieces and they all went skipping about, and that was the beginning of fairies.

Peter Pan [1904]. Act I

Every time a child says "I don't believe in fairies" there is a little fairy somewhere that falls down dead.

Ibid.

Do you believe in fairies? . . . If you believe, clap your hands!

Ibid. Act IV

Alick. What is charm, exactly, Maggie?

Maggie. Oh, it's—it's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have it, you don't need to have anything else; and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have. Some women, the few, have charm for all;

and most have charm for one. But some have charm for none.¹

What Every Woman Knows [1908].

Act I

The tragedy of a man who has found himself out.

Ibid. Act IV

Every man who is high up loves to think that he has done it all himself; and the wife smiles, and lets it go at that.

Ibid.

One's religion is whatever he is most interested in, and yours is Success.

The Twelve-Pound Look [1910]

The greatest glory that has ever come to me was to be swallowed up in London, not knowing a soul, with no means of subsistence, and the fun of working till the stars went out. To have known any one would have spoilt it. I did not even quite know the language.

Courage: Rectorial Address at St.

Andrew's [May 3, 1922]

Mighty are the Universities of Scotland, and they will prevail. But even in your highest exultations never forget that they are not four, but five. The greatest of them is the poor, proud homes you come out of, which said so long ago: "There shall be education in this land."

Ibid.

For several days after my first book was published I carried it about in my pocket, and took surreptitious peeps at

¹ What is charm? It is what the violet has and the camellia has not. — MARION CRAWFORD [1854-1909]: *Children of the King*, Chap. 5

"Charm" — which means the power to effect work without employing brute force — is indispensable to women. Charm is a woman's strength just as strength is a man's charm. — HAVELOCK ELLIS [1859-1939]: *The Task of Social Hygiene*, Chap. 3

Charm is the measure of attraction's power To chain the fleeting fancy of the hour, And rival all the spell of Beauty's dower.

LOUISA CARROLL THOMAS [1865-]:

What Is Charm? St. 1

it to make sure that the ink had not faded.

*Speech at the Critics' Circle,
London [1922]*

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY

[1860-1928]

And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots
And the Cabots talk only to God.¹

*Toast, Midwinter Dinner, Holy
Cross Alumni [1910]*

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

[1860-1925]

The humblest citizen of all the land,
when clad in the armor of a righteous
cause, is stronger than all the hosts of
Error.

*Speech at the National Democratic
Convention, Chicago [1896]*

You shall not press down upon the
brow of labor this crown of thorns. You
shall not crucify mankind upon a cross
of gold.

Ibid.

If the Father deigns to touch with
divine power the cold and pulseless
heart of the buried acorn and to make
it burst forth from its prison walls, will
He leave neglected in the earth the soul
of man made in the image of his Creator?

The Prince of Peace

If matter mute and inanimate,
though changed by the forces of Nature
into a multitude of forms, can
never die, will the spirit of man suffer
annihilation when it has paid a brief
visit, like a royal guest, to this tene-
ment of clay?

Ibid.

¹ Patterned on the toast given at the twenty-fifth anniversary dinner of the Harvard Class of 1880, by a Westerner.

Here's to old Massachusetts,
The home of the sacred cod,
Where the Adamases vote for Douglas,
And the Cabots walk with God.

CHARLES TOWNSEND COPELAND

[1860-1952]

For the common man, the best memorial is some beneficent thing or function that shall bear his name.

*Tribute to Nathaniel Southgate
Shaler [1906]. Copeland Reader*

A man is always better than a book.
Ibid.

To blame him were absurd; to pity
were profane.

Not "Poor Charles Lamb." Copeland Reader Introduction

Whenever we encounter the typical
essayist, he is found to be a tatler, a
spectator, a rambler, a loungeur, and, in
the best sense, a citizen of the world.

Ibid.

HARRY MICAHAH DAUGHERTY

[1860-1941]

In a smoke-filled room in some hotel.¹
*Republican National Convention,
Chicago, June, 1920*

HAMLIN GARLAND

[1860-1940]

Do you fear the force of the wind,
The slash of the rain?
Go face them and fight them,
Be savage again.

Do You Fear the Wind?

The palms of your hands will thicken,
The skin of your cheek will tan,
You'll go ragged and weary and
swarthy,
But you'll walk like a man!

Ibid.

¹ Daugherty, manager for Senator Warren G. Harding, predicted that the convention would be deadlocked and would be decided by a group of men who "will sit down about two o'clock in the morning around a table in a smoke-filled room." The room was in the suite occupied by George Harvey, rooms 804-805 in the Blackstone Hotel.

CHARLOTTE PERKINS
STETSON GILMAN
[1860-1935]

Cried all, "Before such things can come,
You idiotic child, *You must alter Human Nature!*"
And they all sat back and smiled.

Similar Cases

Said I, in scorn all burning hot,

In rage and anger high,
"You ignominious idiot!"

Those wings are made to fly!"

A Conservative. Stanza 5

"I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!"

Ibid. Stanza 6

I ran against a Prejudice
That quite cut off the view.

An Obstacle. Stanza 1

There's a whining at the threshold —

There's a scratching at the floor —

To work! To work! In Heaven's name!

The wolf is at the door!

The Wolf at the Door. Stanza 6

The people people have for friends

Your common sense appal,

But the people people marry

Are the queerest folk of all.

Queer People

Human life consists in mutual service. No grief, pain, misfortune, or "broken heart," is excuse for cutting off one's life while any power of service remains. But when all usefulness is over, when one is assured of an unavoidable and imminent death, it is the simplest of human rights to choose a quick and easy death in place of a slow and horrible one.

Note written before her suicide
[August 17, 1935]

WILLIAM RALPH INGE
[1860-1954]

Literature flourishes best when it is
half a trade and half an art.

The Victorian Age. [1922]

JUSTIN HUNTLY
M'CARTHY
[1860-1936]

On level lines of woodwork stand
My books obedient to my hand.

My Books

The playwrights mouth, the preachers
jangle,

The critics challenge and defend,
And Fiction turns the Muses' mangle —
Of making books there is no end.¹

A Ballade of Book-Making.

Stanza 2

JAMES BALL NAYLOR
[1860-1945]

King David and King Solomon

Led merry, merry lives,

With many, many lady friends

And many, many wives;

But when old age crept over them —

With many, many qualms,

King Solomon wrote the Proverbs

And King David wrote the Psalms.

Ancient Authors

BLISS PERRY
[1860-1953]

The fact is, we are not a book-reading people. The vast majority of our ninety-odd millions of population have no literary appetites which cannot be supplied by the newspapers, the magazines, and an occasional "best-seller" novel.

The Praise of Folly. Criticism in American Periodicals

FRANK DEMPSTER
SHERMAN
[1860-1916]

Of all the threads of rhyme

Which I have spun,

I shall be glad if Time

Save only one.

His Desire

Out of the scabbard of the night,

By God's hand drawn,

¹ See *Ecclesiastes, XII, 12*, on page 1044a.

Flashes his shining sword of light,
And lo, — the dawn!

Dawn

Hark to the noisy caravans of brown,
Intrepid Sparrows, — Arabs of the air!

City Sparrows

OWEN WISTER

[1860-1938]

When you call me that, smile!

The Virginian [1902]. Chap. 2

RICHARD BURTON

[1861-1940]

From their folded mates they wander
far,

Their ways seem harsh and wild;
They follow the beck of a baleful star,
Their paths are dream-beguiled.

Black Sheep

BLISS CARMAN

[1861-1929]

An open hand, an easy shoe,
And a hope to make the day go through.

The Joys of the Road

No fidget and no reformer, just
A calm observer of ought and must.

Ibid.

Make me over, mother April,
When the sap begins to stir!

Spring Song. Stanza 1

Make me over in the morning
From the rag-bag of the world!
Scraps of dream and duds of daring,
Home-brought stuff from far sea-faring.

Ibid. Stanza 12

The scarlet of the maples can shake me
like a cry
Of bugles going by.

A Vagabond Song. Stanza 2

There is something in October sets the
gypsy blood astir.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Here we came when love was young.
Now that love is old,

Shall we leave the floor unswept
And the hearth acold?

The Homestead. Stanza 1

I took a day to search for God,
And found Him not. But as I trod
By rocky ledge, through woods un-
tamed,

Just where one scarlet lily flamed,
I saw His footprint in the sod.

Vestigia. Stanza 1

I often wish that I could rid the
world of the tyranny of facts. What
are facts but compromises? A fact
merely marks the point where we have
agreed to let investigation cease.

*In The Atlantic Monthly,
May, 1906*

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

[1861-1920]

He has done with roofs and men,
Open, Time, and let him pass.

Ballad of Kenelm

A short life in the saddle, Lord!
Not long life by the fire.

The Knight Errant. Stanza 2

Cowley said it engagingly: *Bene qui
latuit, bene vixit*: he lives well, that has
lain well hidden. The pleasantest con-
dition of life is in incognito.

*Patris. On the Delights of an
Incognito*

A passing salute to this world and her
pitiful beauty.

The Wild Ride. Stanza 5

A certain sesquipedalianism is nat-
ural to Americans: witness our press
editorials, our Fourth of July orations,
and the public messages of all our Presi-
dents since Lincoln.

*In Scribner's Magazine,
January, 1911*

Quotations (such as have point and
lack triteness) from the great old au-
thors are an act of filial reverence on
the part of the quoter, and a blessing
to a public grown superficial and ex-
ternal.

Ibid.

JOHN LUTHER LONG
[1861-1927]

To die with honour when one can no
longer live with honour.¹

Madame Butterfly [1897] (in-
scription on Samurai blade)

EDWARD MACDOWELL
[1861-1908]

A house of Dreams untold
That looks out over the whispering
tree-tops
And faces the setting sun.

*House of Dreams*²

BYRON RUFUS NEWTON
[1861-1938]

Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred;
Heartless, Godless, hell's delight,
Rude by day and lewd by night.

Owed to New York [1906]

Purple-robed and pauper-clad,
Raving, rotting, money-mad;
A squirming herd in Mammon's mesh,
A wilderness of human flesh;
Crazed with avarice, lust, and rum,
New York, thy name's Delirium.

Ibid.

"JOHN OXENHAM"
(WILLIAM ARTHUR
DUNKERLEY)

[1861-1941]

Art thou lonely, O my brother?
Share thy little with another!
Stretch a hand to one unfriended,
And thy loneliness is ended.

Lonely Brother

But see how high!—
It reaches up
To God's blue sky!

The Philosopher's Garden

¹ One should die proudly when it is no
longer possible to live proudly. — NIETZSCHE
[1844-1900]: *The Twilight of the Idols*,
Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 36

² Preface to his composition, *From a Log
Cabin*, and inscribed on the memorial tablet
near his grave.

Kneel always when you light a fire!

The Sacrament of Fire

Thank God for sleep!

And, when you cannot sleep,

Still thank Him that you live

To lie awake.

The Sacrament of Sleep

To every man there openeth

A Way, and Ways, and a Way,

The High Soul climbs the High Way,

The Low Soul gropes the Low,

And in between, on the misty flats,

The rest drift to and fro.

The Ways

And every man decideth

The Way his soul shall go.

Ibid.

Only through Me can come the great
awakening;

Wrong cannot right the wrongs that
Wrong hath done;

Only through Me, all other gods for-
saking,

Can ye attain the heights that must
be won.

Dies Irae — Dies Pacis

SIR WALTER RALEIGH¹
[1861-1922]

I wish I loved the Human Race;

I wish I loved its silly face;

I wish I liked the way it walks;

I wish I liked the way it talks;

And when I'm introduced to one

I wish I thought *What Jolly Fun!*

*Wishes of an Elderly Man (Wished
at a Garden-Party, June, 1914)*

WENDELL PHILLIPS
STAFFORD
[1861-]

My heart is where the hills fling up

Green garlands to the day.

'Tis where the blue lake brims her cup,

The sparkling rivers play.

My heart is on the mountain still,

Where'er my steps may be,

¹ Professor of English literature at Oxford
from 1904, and author of critical works on
Milton, Wordsworth, Shakespeare, and others.

Vermont, O maiden of the hills,
My heart is there with thee!
Vermont: A Song. Stanza 1

RABINDRANATH TAGORE

[1861-1941]

When one knows thee, then alien
there is none, then no door is shut. Oh,
grant me my prayer that I may never
lose the touch of the one in the play of
the many.

Gitanjali [1913]

Come out of thyself,
Stand in the open;
Within thy heart wilt thou hear
The response of all the world.

Sheaves. The Invitation

When I bring you coloured toys, my
child, I understand why there is such
a play of colours on clouds, on water,
and why flowers are painted in tints.

The Crescent Moon [1913].

When and Why

I do not love him because he is good,
but because he is my little child.

Ibid. The Judge

I alone have a right to blame and
punish, for he only may chastise who
loves.¹

Ibid.

Years mature into fruit
So that some small seeds of moments
May outlive them.

On Visiting Yale University
[1932]

ALFRED NORTH WHITEHEAD

[1861-1947]

The human body is an instrument
for the production of art in the life of
the human soul.

Adventures of Ideas [1933].
Chap. 18

A general definition of civilization:
a civilized society is exhibiting the five
qualities of Truth, Beauty, Adventure,
Art, Peace.

Ibid. Chap. 19

The deliberate aim at Peace very
easily passes into its bastard substitute,
Anaesthesia.

Adventures of Ideas. Chap. 20

Youth is life as yet untouched by
tragedy. . . . When youth has once
grasped where Beauty dwells — with
a real knowledge and not as a mere
matter of literary phraseology — its
self-surrender is absolute.

Ibid.

There are no whole truths; all truths
are half-truths. It is trying to treat them
as whole truths that plays the devil.

*Dialogues of Alfred North
Whitehead* [1953].¹ Page 16

The vitality of thought is in adventure. *Ideas won't keep.* Something must
be done about them. When the idea is
new, its custodians have fervour, live
for it, and, if need be, die for it.

Ibid. Page 100

Intelligence is quickness to apprehend as distinct from ability, which is
capacity to act wisely on the thing apprehended.

Ibid. Page 135

Our minds are finite, and yet even
in these circumstances of finitude we
are surrounded by possibilities that are
infinite, and the purpose of human life
is to grasp as much as we can out of
that infinitude.

Ibid. Page 163

A culture is in its finest flower before
it begins to analyze itself.

Ibid. Page 169

The ideas of Freud were popularized
by people who only imperfectly understood them, who were incapable of the
great effort required to grasp them in
their relationship to larger truths, and
who therefore assigned to them a prominence out of all proportion to their true
importance.

Ibid. Page 211

Art is the imposing of a pattern on
experience, and our esthetic enjoyment
in recognition of the pattern.

Ibid. Page 228

¹ See Pomfret, page 294b.

¹ As recorded by Lucien Price.

A philosopher of imposing stature doesn't think in a vacuum. Even his most abstract ideas are, to some extent, conditioned by what is or is not known in the time when he lives.

Dialogues of Alfred North Whitehead. Page 229

"With the sense of sight, the idea communicates the emotion, whereas, with sound, the emotion communicates the idea, which is more direct and therefore more powerful."

Ibid. Page 231

Intellect is to emotion as our clothes are to our bodies: we could not very well have civilized life without clothes, but we would be in a poor way if we had only clothes without bodies.

Ibid. Page 232

No period of history has ever been great or ever can be that does not act on some sort of high, idealistic motives, and idealism in our time has been shoved aside, and we are paying the penalty for it.

Ibid. Page 276

The English never abolish anything. They put it in cold storage.

Ibid. Page 309

Shakespeare wrote better poetry for not knowing too much; Milton, I think, knew too much finally for the good of his poetry.

Ibid. Page 369

JOHN KENDRICK BANGS

[1862-1922]

Shakespeare was not accounted great
When good Queen Bess ruled England's
state,

So why should I today repine
Because the laurel is not mine?

Consolation. Stanza 1

I think mankind by thee would be less
bored

If only thou wert not thine own reward.

A Hint to Virtue

To dig and delve in nice clean dirt
Can do a mortal little hurt.

Gardening

"I'm just as big for me," said he,
"As you are big for you!"

The Little Elfman. Stanza 2

ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER BENSON

[1862-1925]

Land of Hope and Glory, Mother of
the Free,

How shall we extol thee, who are born
of thee?

Wider still and wider shall thy bounds
be set;

God, who made thee mighty, make thee
mightier yet.

Land of Hope and Glory. Chorus

Edward Fitzgerald said that he wished we had more lives of obscure persons; one wants to know what other people are thinking and feeling about it all. . . . If the dullest person in the world would only put down sincerely what he or she thought about his or her life, about work and love, religion and emotion, it would be a fascinating document.

From a College Window

ALBERT JEREMIAH BEVERIDGE

[1862-1927]

This party comes from the grass roots. It has grown from the soil of the people's hard necessities.

Address as Temporary Chairman of the Bull Moose Convention, Chicago [August 5, 1912]

JAMES W. BLAKE

[1862-1935]

East Side, West Side, all around the town,

The tots sang "Ring-a-rosie," "London Bridge is falling down";

Boys and girls together, me and Mamie O'Rourke,

Tripped the light fantastic on the sidewalks of New York.

*The Sidewalks of New York*¹
[1894]

CARRIE JACOBS BOND

[1862-1946]

When you come to the end of a perfect day.

A Perfect Day. Stanza 1

For mem'ry has painted this perfect day

With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.

Ibid. Stanza 2

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER

[1862-1947]

An expert is one who knows more and more about less and less.

*Commencement Address,
Columbia University*

GOLDSWORTHY LOWES

DICKINSON

[1862-1932]

A fundamental, and as many believe, the most essential part of Christianity, is its doctrine of reward and punishment in the world beyond; and a religion which had nothing at all to say about this great enigma we should hardly feel to be a religion at all.

The Greek View of Life [1898].

Chap. 1, Sect. 11

Dissatisfaction with the world in which we live and determination to realize one that shall be better, are the prevailing characteristics of the modern spirit.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Chinese poetry is of all poetry I know the most human and the least symbolic or romantic. It contemplates life just as it presents itself, without any veil of ideas, any rhetoric or sentiment; it simply clears away the obstruction

¹ The music of the song was composed by Charles B. Lawlor [1852-1925].

which habit has built up between us and the beauty of things.

*An Essay on the Civilizations of
India, China, and Japan* [1914].

Page 47

The United States of America — the greatest potential force, material, moral, and spiritual, in the world.

The Choice Before Us [1917].
Chap. 1

To the man who has the religion of peace, the supreme value is love. To the man who has the religion of war, the supreme value is strife.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Government is everywhere to a great extent controlled by powerful minorities, with an interest distinct from that of the mass of the people.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The true way for one civilization to "conquer" another is for it to be so obviously superior in this or that point that others desire to imitate it.

Ibid. Chap. 5

War is not "inevitable," but proceeds from definite and removable causes.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Nations are quite capable of starving every other side of life — education, sanitation, housing, public health, everything that contributes to life, physical, intellectual, moral, and spiritual, in order to maintain their armaments.

Ibid. Chap. 11

ANNIE JOHNSON FLINT

[1862-1932]

The thrones are rocking to their fall —
It is the twilight of the Kings!

The Twilight of the Kings

Have you come to the Red Sea place
in your life,

Where, in spite of all you can do,
There is no way out, there is no way
back,

There is no other way but through?

At the Place of the Sea. Stanza 1

NORMAN GALE

[1862-1942]

Here in the country's heart

Where the grass is green,

Life is the same sweet life

As it e'er hath been.

The Country Faith. Stanza 1

Write:— He had made a finer man

And left increased renown behind,

If he had only shut his books

To read the chapters of mankind!

*Last Words. Stanza 10*EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY
OF FALLODON

[1862-1933]

The lamps are going out all over
Europe; we shall not see them lit again
in our lifetime.

*Comment, August 4, 1914,
standing at the windows of his
room in the Foreign Office, Lon-
don, as the lamplighters were
turning off the lights in St.
James's Park*

O. HENRY
(WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER)
[1862-1910]

No calamity so touches the common
heart of humanity as does the straying
of a little child. Their feet are so un-
certain and feeble; the ways are so
steep and strange.

*The Four Million [1906].**Between Rounds*

If men knew how women pass the
time when they are alone, they'd never
marry.

Ibid. Memoirs of a Yellow Dog

What a woman wants is what you're
out of. She wants more of a thing when
it's scarce.

*Heart of the West [1907].**Cupid à la Carte*

Love and business and family and
religion and art and patriotism are
nothing but shadows of words when a
man's starving.

Esau, that swapped his copyright
for a partridge.

*Heart of the West.**Cupid à la Carte*

There is one day that is ours. There
is one day when all we Americans who
are not self-made go back to the old
home to eat saleratus biscuits and mar-
vel how much nearer to the porch the
old pump looks than it used to. . . .
Thanksgiving Day . . . is the one day
that is purely American.

*The Trimmed Lamp [1907].**Two Thanksgiving Day Gentle-
men*

One day the christeners of apartment
houses and the cognominators of
sleeping-cars will meet, and there will
be some jealous and sanguinary knifing.

Ibid. The Country of Elusion

Perhaps there is no happiness in life
so perfect as the martyr's.

Ibid.

Bohemia is nothing more than the
little country in which you do not live.

Ibid.

Lost, your Excellency. Lost associa-
tions and societies. Lost right rever-
ends and wrong reverends of every
order. Lost reformers and lawmakers,
born with heavenly compassion in
your hearts, but with the reverence of
money in your souls. And lost thus
around us every day.¹

Ibid. Elsie in New York

When a poor man finds a long-hidden
quarter-dollar that has slipped through
a rip in his vest lining, he sounds the
pleasure of life with a deeper plummet
than any millionaire can hope to cast.

*The Voice of the City [1908].**The Complete Life of John
Hopkins*

You're the goods.

*Ibid. From Each According to
His Ability*

It was beautiful and simple as all
truly great swindles are.

*The Gentle Grafter [1908].**The Octopus Marooned**Ibid.*

¹ A paraphrase of the closing lines of Chap-
ter 47 of Dickens's *Bleak House*.

There are two times when you can never tell what is going to happen. One is when a man takes his first drink; and the other is when a woman takes her latest.

The Gentle Grafter. The Octopus Marooned

He was outwardly decent and managed to preserve his aquarium, but inside he was impromptu and full of unexpectedness.

Ibid.

It brings up happy old days when I was only a farmer and not an agriculturist.

Ibid. Modern Rural Sports

Living as high as prize fighters out of training.

Ibid. A Tempered Wind

Busy as a one-armed man with the nettle-rash pasting on wall-paper.

Ibid. The Ethics of Pig
Bagdad-on-the-Subway.¹

Roads of Destiny [1909]. The Discounters of Money

History is bright and fiction dull with homely men who have charmed women.

Ibid. "Next to Reading Matter"

You can't appreciate home till you've left it, money till it's spent, your wife till she's joined a woman's club, nor Old Glory till you see it hanging on a broomstick on the shanty of a consul in a foreign town.

Ibid. The Fourth in Salvador

Men to whom life had appeared as a reversible coat — seamy on both sides.

Options [1909]. The Hiding of Black Bill

A man asleep is certainly a sight to make angels weep. Now, a woman asleep you regard as different. No matter how she looks, you know it's better for all hands for her to be that way.

Ibid.

The big city is like a mother's knee to many who have strayed far and found the roads rough beneath their

uncertain feet. At dusk they come home and sit upon the door-step.

Options. Supply and Demand

Better fifty years of Europe than a cyclone in the bay.¹

Ibid. He Also Serves

She would have made a splendid wife, for crying only made her eyes more bright.

Ibid. No Story

A kind of mixture of fools and angels — they rush in and fear to tread at the same time.²

Ibid. The Moment of Victory

A story with a moral appended is like the bill of a mosquito. It bores you, and then injects a stinging drop to irritate your conscience.

Strictly Business [1910]. The Gold That Glittered

Except in street cars one should never be unnecessarily rude to a lady.

Ibid.

She plucked from my lapel the invisible strand of lint (the universal act of woman to proclaim ownership).

Ibid. A Ramble in Aphasia

Californians are a race of people; they are not merely inhabitants of a State.

Ibid. A Municipal Report

Take of London fog 30 parts; malaria 10 parts; gas leaks 20 parts; dewdrops gathered in a brick-yard at sunrise 25 parts; odor of honeysuckle 15 parts. Mix. The mixture will give you an approximate conception of a Nashville drizzle.

Ibid.

Most wonderful of all are words, and how they make friends one with another, being oft associated, until not even obituary notices them do part.

Whirligigs [1910]. Calloway's Code

It couldn't have happened anywhere but in little old New York.³

Ibid. A Little Local Color

¹ Also in *A Madison Square Arabian Night*, *A Night in New Arabia*, and "What You Want."

² See Tennyson, page 549a.

³ See Pope, page 312a.

³ Also in *A Midsummer Knight's Dream*,

There was too much scenery and fresh air. What I need is a steam-heated flat with no ventilation or exercise.

Letter [April 15, 1910]

I was made by a Dago and presented to the American people on behalf of the French Government for the purpose of welcomin' Irish immigrants into the Dutch city of New York.

Sixes and Sevens [1911]. *The Lady Higher Up*¹

May his liver turn to water, and the bones of him crack in the cold of his heart. May dog fennel grow upon his ancestors' graves, and the grandsons of his children be born without eyes. May whiskey turn to clabber in his mouth, and every time he sneezes may he blister the soles of his feet. And the smoke of his pipe—may it make his eyes water, and the drops fall on the grass that his cows eat and poison the butter that he spreads on his bread.²

Ibid. *Transformation of Martin Burney*

A straw vote only shows which way the hot air blows.

Rolling Stones [1913]. *A Ruler of Men*

We may achieve climate, but weather is thrust upon us.

Ibid. *A Fog in Santone*

Take it from me—he's got the goods.

The Unprofitable Servant

"You can tell your paper," the great man said,

"I refused an interview.

I have nothing to say on the question, sir;

Nothing to say to you."

And then he talked till the sun went down

And the chickens went to roost.

Poems. Nothing to Say

Past One at Rooney's, and *The Rubber Plant's Story*.

¹ The Statue of Liberty.

² See Synge, pages 856b–857a.

Turn up the lights; I don't want to go home in the dark.

Last words (quoted in the biography by C. ALPHONSO SMITH)

ELLA HIGGINSON

[1862–1940]

Oh, every year hath its winter,
And every year hath its rain —
But a day is always coming
When the birds go north again.

When the Birds Go North Again.

Stanza 1

One leaf is for hope, and one is for faith,

And one is for love, you know,
And God put another in for luck.

Four-Leaf Clover. Stanza 2

Forgive you? — Oh, of course, dear,
A dozen times a week!

We women were created

Forgiveness but to speak.

Wearing Out Love. Stanza 1

MAURICE MAETERLINCK

[1862–1949]

The future is a world limited by ourselves; in it we discover only what concerns us and, sometimes, by chance, what interests those whom we love the most.

Joyzelle. Act I

Men's weaknesses are often necessary to the purposes of life.

Ibid. Act II

I have never for one instant seen clearly within myself; how then would you have me judge the deeds of others?¹

Pelleas and Melisande [1892].

Act I, Sc. 3

Each young and beautiful being shapes around it events that are themselves young, beautiful, and happy.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

¹ No man can justly censure or condemn another, because indeed no man truly knows another. . . . Further, no man can judge another, because no man knows himself. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642]

Old men have need to touch sometimes with their lips the brow of a woman or the cheek of a child, that they may believe again in the freshness of life.

Pelleas and Melisande.

Act IV, Sc. 2

There are no dead.

The Blue Bird [1909].

Act IV, Sc. 2

WALT MASON

[1862-1939]

The little green tents where the soldiers sleep and the sunbeams play and the women weep, are covered with flowers today.

The Little Green Tents

The statesman throws his shoulders back, and straightens out his tie, And says, "My friends, unless it rains, the weather will be dry."

And when this thought into our brains has percolated through,

We common people nod our heads and loudly cry, "How true!"

The Statesman

There's a man in the world who is never turned down, wherever he chances to stray; he gets the glad hand in the populous town, out where the farmers make hay; he's greeted with pleasure on deserts of sand, and deep in the aisles of the woods; wherever he goes there's the welcoming hand—he's the Man Who Delivers the Goods.

The Man Who Delivers the Goods

Little drops of water poured into the milk, give the milkman's daughter lovely gowns of silk. Little grains of sugar mingled with the sand, make the grocer's assets swell to beat the band.

Little Things

SIR HENRY NEWBOLT

[1862-1938]

To set the cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honor, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless eyes;

To count the life of battle good
And dear the land that gave you birth,
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.

The Island Race. Clifton Chapel,

Stanza 2

Qui procul hinc, the legend's writ, —
The frontier-grave is far away —
Qui ante diem periit:
*Sed miles, sed pro patria.*¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

Drake he was a Devon man, an' ruled
the Devon seas.

Ibid. Drake's Drum, Stanza 2

"Take my drum to England, hang et
by the shore,
Strike et when your powder's runnin'
low;

If the Dons sight Devon, I'll quit the
port o' Heaven,
An' drum them up the Channel as we
drummed them long ago."

Ibid.

When the strong command
Obedience is best.

A Ballad of John Nicholson

And now he saw with lifted eyes
The East like a great chancel rise,
And deep through all his senses drawn,
Received the sacred wine of dawn.

The Last Word

Now the sunset breezes shiver,
And she's fading down the river,
But in England's song for ever
She's the Fighting Téméraire.

The Fighting Téméraire

"Play up! play up! and play the
game!"

Vitai Lampada

England! where the sacred flame
Burns before the inmost shrine,
Where the lips that love thy name
Consecrate their hopes and thine,
Where the banners of thy dead
Weave their shadows overhead,
Watch beside thine arms tonight,
Pray that God defend the Right.

The Vigil. Stanza 1

¹ Who died far away, before his time: but as a soldier, for his country.

EDEN PHILLPOTTS

[1862—1864]

A sudden wakin', a sudden weepin',
A li'l suckin', a li'l sleepin';
A cheel's full joys an' a cheel's short
sorrows,

Wi' a power o' faith in gert to-morrows.

Man's Days. Stanza 1

His father's sister had bats in the
belfry and was put away.

Peacock House

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS

[1862—1912]

The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,

My rosary, my rosary.

My Rosary

Visions I no longer see,
And smoke is only smoke to me,
Now I am old.

The Old Smoker

EDITH WHARTON

[1862—1937]

There are two ways of spreading light:
to be

The candle or the mirror that reflects
it.

Vesalius in Zante

Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies
who pursue Culture in bands, as though
it were dangerous to meet it alone.

Xingu [1916]

I was never allowed to read the popular
American children's books of my
day because, as my mother said, the
children spoke bad English *without the*
author's knowing it.

A Backward Glance [1934].

Chap. 3

To [Henry] James's intimates, however,
these elaborate hesitancies, far
from being an obstacle, were like a cob-
web bridge flung from his mind to
theirs, an invisible passage over which
one knew that silver-footed ironies,
veiled jokes, tiptoe malices, were steal-

ing to explode a huge laugh at one's
feet.

A Backward Glance. Chap. 8

"Summer afternoon — summer after-
noon; to me those have always been the
two most beautiful words in the English
language."

(Said by HENRY JAMES to MRS.

WHARTON) *Ibid. Chap. 10*

THE REVEREND E. J. HARDY

[Floruit 1910]

How To Be Happy Though Married.

Title of book [1910]

HENRY HOLCOMB

BENNETT

[1863—1924]

Hats off!

Along the street there comes

A blare of bugles, a ruffle of drums,

A flash of color beneath the sky:

Hats off!

The flag is passing by.

The Flag Goes By. Stanza 1

GAMALIEL BRADFORD

[1863—1932]

I sometimes wish that God were back

In this dark world and wide;

For though some virtues he might lack,

He had his pleasant side.

Exit God

That odd, fantastic ass, Rousseau,

Declared himself unique.

How men persist in doing so,

Puzzles me more than Greek.

Rousseau

The sins that tarnish whore and thief

Beset me every day.

My most ethereal belief

Inhabits common clay.

Ibid.

OLIVER HERFORD

[1863—1935]

God made Man

Frail as a bubble;

God made Love,

Love made Trouble.

God made the Vine,
Was it a sin
That Man made Wine
To drown Trouble in?

A Plea

The Gargoyle often makes his perch
On a cathedral or a church,
Where, mid ecclesiastic style,
He smiles an early-Gothic smile.

The Gargoyle

Children, behold the Chimpanzee:
He sits on the ancestral tree
From which we sprang in ages gone.

The Chimpanzee

Ermined and minked and Persian-
lambled,
Be-puffed (be-painted, too, alas!)
Be-decked, be-diamonded —
be-damned!

The women of the better class.

The Women of the Better Class.

Stanza 4

RUFUS M. JONES

[1863-1948]

A little five-year-old boy, who had
been bombed out of his home and
evacuated to the country, said: "Now
I am nobody's nothing."

*American Friends Service
Committee, Annual Report
[1943]. Foreword*

JAMES MICHAEL KIERAN ¹

[1863-1936]

The Brain Trust.

*Description of the professorial
advisers chosen by Franklin D.
Roosevelt in his first Presiden-
tial campaign [1932]*

JOSEPH P. MACCARTHY

[1863-1934]

You must select the Puritans for
your ancestors. You must have a shel-
tered youth and be a graduate of Har-
vard. . . . Eat beans on Saturday
night and fish-balls on Sunday morn-

¹ Dr. Kieran was president of Hunter Col-
lege, New York City.

ing. . . . You must be a D.A.R., a
Colonial Dame, an S.A.R. or belong
to the Mayflower Society. . . . You
must read the Atlantic Monthly. . . .
You must make sure in advance that
your obituary appears in the Boston
Transcript. There is nothing else.

*To be Happy in New England,
Letter to the Editor of The
Christian Register*

ARTHUR MACHEN

[1863-1947]

It was better, he thought, to fail in
attempting exquisite things than to
succeed in the department of the ut-
terly contemptible.

*The Hill of Dreams [1907].
Chap. 5*

A. EDWARD NEWTON

[1863-1940]

Young man, get a hobby; preferably
get two, one for indoors and one for
out; get a pair of hobby-horses that
can safely be ridden in opposite direc-
tions.

*Amenities of Book-Collecting
[1918]. Chap. 1*

Possession is the grave of bliss. No
sooner do we own some great book than
we want another.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Only when a man is safely ensconced
under six feet of earth, with several
tons of enlauding granite upon his
chest, is he in a position to give advice
with any certainty, and then he is si-
lent.

Ibid. Chap. 4

From contemplation one may be-
come wise, but knowledge comes only
from study.

*A Magnificent Farce [1921].
Chap. 8*

I wish that some one would give a
course in how to live. It can't be taught
in the colleges: that's perfectly obvi-

ous, for college professors don't know any better than the rest of us.

This Book-Collecting Game
[1928]. Chap. 10

Gilbert White discovered the formula for complete happiness, but he died before making the announcement, leaving it for me to do so. It is to be very busy with the unimportant.

Ibid.

CLARENCE OUSLEY

[1863-1948]

When the mint is in the liquor and its fragrance on the glass,

It breathes a recollection that can never, never pass.

When the Mint Is in the Liquor.

Stanza 1

SIR ARTHUR THOMAS

QUILLER-COUCH

[1863-1944]

Literature is not an abstract science, to which exact definitions can be applied. It is an art, the success of which depends on personal persuasiveness, on the author's skill to give as on ours to receive.

Inaugural Lecture at Cambridge University [1913]

JAMES HARVEY ROBINSON

[1863-1935]

Political campaigns are designedly made into emotional orgies which endeavor to distract attention from the real issues involved, and they actually paralyze what slight powers of cerebration man can normally muster.

The Human Comedy [1937].

Chap. 9

With supreme irony, the war to "make the world safe for democracy"¹ ended by leaving democracy more unsafe in the world than at any time since the collapse of the revolutions of 1848.

Ibid.

¹ See Woodrow Wilson, page 770b.

GEORGE SANTAYANA

[1863-1952]

O World, thou choosest not the better part!

It is not wisdom to be only wise,
And on the inward vision close the eyes,
But it is wisdom to believe the heart.

O World, Thou Choosest Not

[1894]

Columbus found a world, and had no chart,

Save one that faith deciphered in the skies;

To trust the soul's invincible surmise
Was all his science and his only art.

Ibid.

Heaven is to be at peace with things;
Come chaos now, and in a whirlwind's rings

Engulf the planets. I have seen the best.

Sonnet 49 [1894]

Beauty is pleasure regarded as the quality of a thing.

The Sense of Beauty [1896].

The Nature of Beauty

The infinity which moves us is the sense of multiplicity in uniformity. Accordingly, things which have enough multiplicity, as the lights of a city seen across water, have an effect similar to that of the stars, if less intense; whereas a star, if alone, because the multiplicity is lacking, makes a wholly different impression.

Ibid. Form

Beauty as we feel it is something indescribable: what it is or what it means can never be said.

Ibid. Expression

Beauty is a pledge of the possible conformity between the soul and nature, and consequently a ground of faith in the supremacy of the good.

Ibid.

Fanaticism consists in redoubling your efforts when you have forgotten your aim.

The Life of Reason [1905-1906]. Vol. I

The human race, in its intellectual life, is organized like the bees: the mas-

culine soul is a worker, sexually atrophied, and essentially dedicated to impersonal and universal arts; the feminine is a queen, infinitely fertile, omnipresent in its brooding industry, but passive and abounding in intuitions without method and passions without justice.

The Life of Reason. Vol. II

Let a man once overcome his selfish terror at his own finitude, and his finitude is, in one sense, overcome.

Introduction to The Ethics of Spinoza [1910]

Perhaps the only true dignity of man is his capacity to despise himself.

Ibid.

Miracles are propitious accidents, the natural causes of which are too complicated to be readily understood.

Ibid.

The Bible is literature, not dogma.

Ibid.

American life is a powerful solvent. It seems to neutralise every intellectual element, however tough and alien it may be, and to fuse it in the native good-will, complacency, thoughtlessness, and optimism.

Character and Opinion in the United States [1920]

All his life he [the American] jumps into the train after it has started and jumps out before it has stopped; and he never once gets left behind, or breaks a leg.

Ibid.

He carries his English weather in his heart wherever he goes, and it becomes a cool spot in the desert, and a steady and sane oracle amongst all the delirium of mankind.

Soliloquies in England [1922].

The British Character

England is the paradise of individuality, eccentricity, heresy, anomalies, hobbies, and humours.

Ibid.

The world is a perpetual caricature of itself; at every moment it is the mockery and the contradiction of what it is pretending to be.

Ibid. Dickens

There is no cure for birth and death save to enjoy the interval.

Soliloquies in England. War Shrines

I like to walk about amidst the beautiful things that adorn the world; but private wealth I should decline, or any sort of personal possessions, because they would take away my liberty.

Ibid. The Irony of Liberalism

My atheism, like that of Spinoza, is true piety towards the universe and denies only gods fashioned by men in their own image, to be servants of their human interests.

Ibid. On My Friendly Critics

The young man who has not wept is a savage, and the old man who will not laugh is a fool.

Dialogues in Limbo [1925]. III

There is nothing impossible in the existence of the supernatural: its existence seems to me decidedly probable.

The Genteel Tradition at Bay [1931]

ERNEST LAWRENCE THAYER

[1863-1940]

The outlook wasn't brilliant for the Mudville nine that day.

Casey at the Bat.¹ Stanza 1

There was ease in Casey's manner as he stepped into his place,

There was pride in Casey's bearing, and a smile on Casey's face,

And when, responding to the cheers, he lightly doffed his hat,

No stranger in the crowd could doubt 'twas Casey at the bat.

Ibid. Stanza 6

"Strike one," the umpire said.

Ibid. Stanza 8

¹ First printed in *The San Francisco Examiner*, June 3, 1888.

Yet I'd take my chance with fame,

Calmly let it go at that,

With the right to sign my name

Under "Casey at the Bat."

GRANTELAND RICE [1880-1954]: *The Masterpiece*

From the benches black with people
there went up a muffled roar,
Like the beating of the storm-waves on
a stern and distant shore.

Casey at the Bat. Stanza 9
With a smile of Christian charity great
Casey's visage shone;
He stilled the rising tumult; he bade
the game go on.

Ibid. Stanza 10
Oh! somewhere in this favored land the
sun is shining bright;
The band is playing somewhere, and
somewhere hearts are light;
And somewhere men are laughing and
somewhere children shout,
But there is no joy in Mudville —
mighty Casey has struck out.

Ibid. Stanza 13

HARRY BRAISTED

[*Floruit* 1896]

You're Not the Only Pebble on the
Beach.

Title of song [1896]

JOSEPH HAYDEN

[*Floruit* 1896]

There'll be a hot time in the old town
tonight.

*A Hot Time in the Old Town*¹
[1896]

OSCAR W. FIRKINS

[1864-1932]

I should have enjoyed the country
[Switzerland] more thoroughly if the
poets and romancers had not corrupted
my mind with their pestiferous super-
latives.

*Letter [August 3, 1913]*²

¹Theodore August Metz [1848-1936]
composed a march, *A Hot Time in the Old
Town Tonight*, in 1886 for the McIntyre
and Heath minstrel show. In 1896 Joseph
Hayden wrote words for the music, and the
song was published. It became the favorite
rallying song of Theodore Roosevelt's Rough
Riders in Cuba, and later was Roosevelt's
campaign song.

²These quotations are from *Memoirs and
Letters of O. W. Firkins*, 1934.

My state is contentment *within* de-
spair.

Letter [December 29, 1922]

The great art includes much that the
small art excludes: humor, pain, and
evil. Much that is repulsive when alone
becomes beautiful in its relation. To
find the ennobling relation is the task
of life and of art.

Lecture Notes

A classic is produced by the coopera-
tion of the public with the author. A
classic is a work which is fit to enter
into permanent relations with a large
section of mankind.¹

Ibid.

RICHARD HOVEY

[1864-1900]

Whose furthest footstep never strayed
Beyond the village of his birth
Is but a lodger for the night
In this old wayside inn of earth.

More Songs from Vagabondia
[1896]. *Envoy, Stanza 1*

For it's always fair weather
When good fellows get together
With a stein on the table and a good
song ringing clear.

A Stein Song [1898]. Stanza 1

I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate:
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great.

*Unmanifest Destiny [1898].
Stanza 7*

There are worser ills to face
Than foeman in the fray;
And many a man has fought because —
He feared to run away.

*The Marriage of Guenevere.
Act IV, Sc. 3*

I have need of the sky,
I have business with the grass.

I Have Need of the Sky
Eleazar Wheelock was a very pious
man;
He went into the wilderness to teach
the Indian,

¹See Mark Twain, page 679a.

With a *Gradus ad Parnassum*, a Bible,
and a drum,
And five hundred gallons of New Eng-
land rum. . . .
Eleazar was the faculty, and the whole
curriculum
Was five hundred gallons of New Eng-
land rum.

Dartmouth College song

MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE
HOWE

[1864—]

The village sleeps, a name unknown, till
men

With life-blood stain its soil, and pay
the due

That lifts it to eternal fame, — for then
'Tis grown a Gettysburg or Waterloo.

Distinction

Not for the star-crowned heroes, the
men that conquer and slay,

But a song for those that bore them, the
mothers braver than they!

With never a blare of trumpets, with
never a surge of cheers,

They march to the unseen hazard —
pale, patient volunteers.

The Valiant

Now, thieving Time, take what you
must —

Quickness to hear, to move, to see;
When dust is drawing near to dust

Such diminutions needs must be.

Yet leave, O leave exempt from plunder
My curiosity, my wonder!

*Thieving Time (Aged eighty-
seven)*

ROBERT LOVEMAN

[1864-1923]

It is not raining rain to me,

It's raining daffodils;

In every dimpled drop I see

Wild flowers on the hills.

April Rain [1901]. Stanza 1

A health unto the happy!

A fig for him who frets! —

It is not raining rain to me,

It's raining violets.

Ibid. Stanza 4

PAUL ELMER MORE ¹

[1864-1937]

As our private memory is not a
merely passive retention of sensations,
so in literature the critical spirit is at
work as a conscious energy of selec-
tion. The function of criticism is far
removed from the surrender to luxuri-
ous reverie.

*Shelburne Essays [1904-1935].
Criticism*

Great music is a psychical storm,
agitating to fathomless depths the mys-
tery of the past within us. Or we might
say that it is a prodigious incantation.
There are tones that call up all ghosts
of youth and joy and tenderness; —
there are tones that evoke all phantom
pains of perished passion; — there are
tones that revive all dead sensations of
majesty and might and glory, — all ex-
pired exultations, — all forgotten mag-
nanimities. Well may the influence of
music seem inexplicable to the man
who idly dreams that his life began
less than a hundred years ago! He who
has been initiated into the truth knows
that to every ripple of melody, to ev-
ery billow of harmony, there answers
within him, out of the Sea of Death
and Birth, some eddying immeasurable
of ancient pleasure and pain.

Ibid. Lafcadio Hearn

ANDREW BARTON
("BANJO") PATERSON

[1864-1941]

Once a jolly swagman camped by a
billy-bong,
Under the shade of a kulibar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for
his billy-boil,

¹ To read him is to enter an austere and
elevated realm of ideas and to know a man
who, in the guise of a critic, is authentically
concerned with the first and last things of
human experience. — WALTER LIPPMANN, in
The Saturday Review of Literature, March
15, 1930

"You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me."¹

*Waltzing Matilda. Australian
Soldiers' Marching Song*

STEPHEN PHILLIPS

[1864-1915]

Thy face remembered is from other
worlds,

It has been died for, though I know not
when,

It has been sung of, though I know not
where.

Marpessa

The half of music, I have heard men
say,

Is to have grieved.

Ibid.

Out of our sadness have we made this
world

So beautiful.

Ibid.

The constable with lifted hand

Conducting the orchestral Strand.

The Wife

JOSEPH BERT SMILEY

[1864-1903]

Thirty years with that tongue so sharp?

Ho! Angel Gabriel! Give him a Harp!

St. Peter at the Gate (Thirty

Years with a Shrew). Stanza 13

See that on finest ambrosia he feeds,

He's had about all the Hades he needs;

It isn't just hardly the thing to do

To roast him on earth and the future,
too.

Ibid. Stanza 14

ISRAEL ZANGWILL

[1864-1926]

Scratch the Christian and you find
the pagan — spoiled.

Children of the Ghetto [1892]

America is God's Crucible, the great
Melting-Pot where all the races of
Europe are melting and re-forming!

The Melting Pot [1908]. Act I

¹ Swagman = highwayman; billy-bong =
brook; kulibar = gum tree; billy-boil = cof-
fee.

In how many lives does Love really
play a dominant part? The average tax-
payer is no more capable of a "grand
passion" than of a grand opera.

*Romeo and Juliet and Other
Love Stories*

JOHN BENNETT

[1865-]

If Life's a lie, and Love's a cheat,

As I have heard men say,

Then here's a health to fond deceit —

God bless you, dear, today!

God Bless You, Dear, Today.

Stanza 3

A hundred years from now, dear heart,

We shall not care at all.

It will not matter then a whit,

The honey or the gall.

In a Rose Garden [1895]. Stanza 1

We are all but fellow-travellers

Along Life's weary way;

If any man can play the pipes,

In God's name, let him play.

Year Book, Poetry Society of

South Carolina [1921]

MADISON JULIUS CAWEIN

[1865-1914]

Some reckon time by stars,

And some by hours;

Some measure days by dreams,

And some by flowers;

My heart alone records

My days and hours.

Some Reckon Time by Stars.

Stanza 1

Here is the place where Loveliness

keeps house,

Between the river and the wooded hills.

Here Is the Place

An old Spanish saying is that "a kiss
without a moustache is like an egg
without salt."

Nature-Notes

ROBERT WILLIAM

CHAMBERS

[1865-1933]

Sez Corporal Madden to Private Mc-
Fadden:

"Yer figger wants padd'n —
Sure, man, ye've no shape!
Behind ye yer shoulders
Stick out like two bowlders;
Yer shins are as thin
As a pair of pen-holders!"

The Recruit, Stanza 3

FRANK MOORE COLBY

[1865-1925]

True satire is not the sneering substance that we know, but satire that includes the satirist.

The Colby Essays [1926]. Vol. I

Men will confess to treason, murder, arson, false teeth, or a wig. How many of them will own up to a lack of humor?

Ibid.

Nobody can describe a fool to the life, without much patient self-inspection.

Ibid.

Every man ought to be inquisitive through every hour of his great adventure down to the day when he shall no longer cast a shadow in the sun. For if he dies without a question in his heart, what excuse is there for his continuance?

Ibid.

In spite of the large population of this planet, men and women remain today the most inaccessible things on it.

Ibid. Vol. II

A new movement is not a stampede to some new object, but a stampede away from some old person.

Ibid.

The attempt to turn a complex problem of the head into a simple moral question for the heart to answer, is of course a necessary part of all political discussions.

Ibid.

I have found some of the best reasons I ever had for remaining at the bottom simply by looking at the men at the top.

Ibid.

² See M. A. De Wolfe Howe, page 809a.

A "new thinker," when studied closely, is merely a man who does not know what other people have thought.

The Margin of Hesitation

Were it not for the presence of the unwashed and the half-educated, the formless, queer and incomplete, the unreasonable and absurd, the infinite shapes of the delightful human tadpole, the horizon would not wear so wide a grin.

Imaginary Obligations

In public we say the race is to the strongest; in private we know that a lopsided man runs the fastest along the little side-hills of success.

Constrained Attitudes

Journalists have always been our most old-fashioned class, being too busy with the news of the day to lay aside the mental habits of fifty years before.

Ibid.

HOLMAN FRANCIS DAY

[1865-1935]

He pasted a sheet of postage stamps from snout clear down to tail,

Put on a quick delivery stamp, and sent the cod by mail.

Cure for Homesickness

The purest affection the heart can hold
Is the honest love of a nine-year-old.

That May-basket for Mabel Fry

If ye only knew the backaches in an
old stun' wall!

An Old Stun' Wall

H. A. L. FISHER¹

[1865-1940]

All political decisions are taken under great pressure, and if a treaty serves its turn for ten or twenty years, the

¹ Fisher was Warden of New College, Oxford, and one of the eminent historians of Trevelyan's era. He wrote a life of Napoleon and *The History of the Napoleonic Tradition*.

wisdom of its framers is sufficiently confirmed.¹

Political Prophecies [1918]

It is easier for eight or nine elderly men to feel their way towards unanimity, if they are not compelled to conduct their converging manoeuvres under the microscopes and telescopes of the Press, but are permitted to shuffle about a little in slippers.

*An International Experiment*²

[1921]

Purity of race does not exist. Europe is a continent of energetic mongrels.

A History of Europe [1934].
Chap. 1

Politics is the art of human happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Taine pointed out that history was made by men, that men had bodies, that bodies were now healthy, now disordered, and that the state of the body inevitably affected the action of the mind. The study of the human body was part of the historian's duty. The accidents of health had more to do with the march of great events than was ordinarily suspected.

Paris at High Noon [1941]

KING GEORGE V

[1865-1936]

If I may be regarded as in some true sense the head of this great and wide-spread family, sharing its life and sustained by its affection, this will be a full reward for the long and sometimes anxious labours of my reign.

Radio greeting to the British Empire [Christmas Day, 1934]

FREDERIC WILLIAM GOUDY

[1865-1947]

I am the voice of today, the herald of tomorrow. . . . I coin for you the

¹ Thirty years is the life of most great treaties. — R. B. MOWAT: *A History of Great Britain* [1922]

² The League of Nations.

enchancing tale, the philosopher's moralizing, and the poet's visions. . . . I am the leaden army that conquers the world — I am TYPE.

The Type Speaks

“LAURENCE HOPE”
(ADELA FLORENCE
CORY NICOLSON)

[1865-1904]

Less than the dust, beneath thy chariot wheel,

Less than the weed, that grows beside thy door,

Less than the rust, that never stained thy sword,

Less than the need thou hast in life of me,

Even less am I.

Less Than the Dust. Stanza 1.

For this is Wisdom; to love, to live,
To take what Fate, or the Gods, may give.

The Teak Forest

To have, — to hold, — and, — in time,
— let go!

Ibid.

Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar,
Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?

Whom do you lead on Rapture's roadway, far,

Before you agonize them in farewell?

Kashmiri Song. Stanza 1

Yet I, this little while ere I go hence,
Love very lightly now, in self-defence.

Verse by Taj Mahomed

Men should be judged, not by their tint of skin,

The Gods they serve, the Vintage that they drink,

Nor by the way they fight, or love, or sin,

But by the quality of thought they think.

Men Should Be Judged

Often devotion to virtue arises from sated desire.

I Arise and Go Down to the River. Stanza 6

LAURENCE HOUSMAN

[1865—]

Minority is no disproof:
Wisdom is not so strong and fleet
As never to have known defeat.

Advocatus Diaboli

RUDYARD KIPLING

[1865-1936]

I have eaten your bread and salt.

I have drunk your water and wine.
The deaths ye died I have watched
beside

And the lives ye led were mine.

*Departmental Ditties [1886].**Prelude, Stanza 1*

Little Tin Gods on Wheels.

Public Waste. Stanza 4

Trust me, Today's Most Indispensa-
bles,

Five hundred men can takē your place
or mine.

The Last Department. Stanza 8

The blush that flies at seventeen
Is fixed at forty-nine.

My Rival. Stanza 2

The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth-point goes;
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad.

Pagett, M. P.

Cross that rules the Southern Sky!
Stars that sweep, and turn, and fly,
Hear the Lovers' Litany: —

"Love like ours can never die!"

The Lovers' Litany. Stanza 2

And a woman is only a woman, but a
good cigar is a Smoke.

The Betrothed. Stanza 25

The temper of chums, the love of your
wife,¹ and a new piano's tune —
Which of the three will you trust at the
end of an Indian June?

Certain Maxims of Hafiz. IV

¹ It is as foolish to make experiments upon
the constancy of a friend, as upon the chastity
of a wife. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Letter to*
James Boswell [September 9, 1779]

You'll never plumb the Oriental mind,
And if you did, it isn't worth the toil.

One Viceroy Resigns

It takes a great deal of Christianity
to wipe out uncivilized Eastern in-
stincts, such as falling in love at first
sight.

*Plain Tales from the Hills [1888].**Lispeth*

Ride with an idle whip, ride with an
unused heel,

But, once in a way, there will come a
day

When the colt must be taught to feel
The lash that falls, and the curb that
galls, and the sting of the row-
elled steel.

*Ibid. The Conversion of
Aurelian McGoggin*

Never praise a sister to a sister, in
the hope of your compliments reaching
the proper ears.

Ibid. False Dawn

If you hit a pony over the nose at
the outset of your acquaintance, he may
not love you, but he will take a deep
interest in your movements ever after-
wards.

Ibid.

Meddling with another man's folly is
always thankless work.

Ibid. The Rescue of Pluffles

Many religious people are deeply
suspicious. They seem — for purely re-
ligious purposes, of course — to know
more about iniquity than the Unregen-
erate.

Ibid. Watches of the Night

She was as immutable as the Hills.
But not quite so green.

Ibid. Venus Annodomini

Youth had been a habit of hers for
so long, that she could not part with it.

Ibid.

Every one is more or less mad on one
point.¹

*Ibid. On the Strength of a
Likeness*

¹ Semel insanivimus omnes (We have all
once been mad). — JOHANNES BAPTISTA
MANTUANUS [1448-1516]: *Eclogues, No. 1*

After marriage arrives a reaction, sometimes a big, sometimes a little, one; but it comes sooner or later, and must be tidied over by both parties if they desire the rest of their lives to go with the current.

Plain Tales from the Hills.

Three and — an Extra

This is worth remembering. Speaking to, or crying over, a husband never did any good yet.

Ibid.

A woman's guess is much more accurate than a man's certainty.

Ibid.

The silliest woman can manage a clever man; but it needs a very clever woman to manage a fool!

Ibid.

Lo, I have wrought in common clay

Rude figures of a rough-hewn race.

Soldiers Three [1888]. Dedication, Stanza 2

Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the twain shall meet,

Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great Judgment Seat.

But there is neither East nor West, Border, nor Breed, nor Birth,

When two strong men stand face to face, though they come from the ends of the earth!

The Ballad of East and West

[1889]

The first proof a man gives of his interest in a woman is by talking to her about his own sweet self. If the woman listens without yawning, he begins to like her. If she flatters the animal's vanity, he ends by adoring her.

Under the Deodars [1889].

The Education of Otis Yeere

More men are killed by overwork than the importance of the world justifies.

The Phantom 'Rickshaw [1889]

There aren't twelve hundred people in the world who understand pictures. The others pretend and don't care.

The Light That Failed [1890].

Chap. 7

Overloaded, undermanned, meant to founder, we

Euchred God Almighty's storm, bluffed the Eternal Sea!

The Ballad of the "Bolivar"

[1890]. *Stanza 12*

Man that is born of woman is small potatoes and few in a hill.

Life's Handicap [1891]. The

Head of the District

The end of the fight is a tombstone white with the name of the late deceased,

And the epitaph drear: "A Fool lies here who tried to hustle the East."

The Naulahka [1892]. Chap. 5

When Earth's last picture is painted, and the tubes are twisted and dried,

When the oldest colours have faded, and the youngest critic has died,

We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it — lie down for an aeon or two,

Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall put us to work anew.

When Earth's Last Picture Is

Painted [1892]. Stanza 1

I am sick of endless sunshine, sick of blossom-burdened bough.

Give me back the leafless woodlands where the winds of Springtime range —

Give me back one day in England, for it's Spring in England now! ¹

In Springtime. Stanza 1

They rise to their feet as He passes by, gentlemen unafraid.

Barrack Room Ballads [1892].

Dedication, Stanza 5

The Liner she's a lady, and if a war should come,

The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, and 'e'd bid 'er stay at home;

But, oh, the little cargo-boats that fill with every tide!

'E'd 'ave to up an' fight for them for they are England's pride.

The Liner She's a Lady. Stanza 5

And what should they know of England who only England know?

The English Flag

¹ See Browning, page 568b.

There be triple ways to take, of the
eagle or the snake,

Or the way of a man with a maid; ¹
But the sweetest way to me is a ship's
upon the sea

In the heel of the North-East Trade.

The Long Trail. Stanza 4

We have fed our sea for a thousand
years

And she calls us, still unfed,

Though there's never a wave of all her
waves

But marks our English dead.

*A Song of the English [1893]. The
Song of the Dead, II, Stanza 1*

If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!

Ibid.

Deeper than speech our love, stronger
than life our tether,

But we do not fall on the neck or kiss
when we come together.

Ibid. England's Answer

Go to your work and be strong, halting
not in your ways,

Baulking the end half-won for an in-
stant dole of praise.

Stand to your work and be wise — cer-
tain of sword and pen,

Who are neither children nor Gods, but
men in a world of men!

Ibid.

He wrapped himself in quotations ²
— as a beggar would enfold himself in
the purple of Emperors.

*Many Inventions [1893]. The
Finest Story in the World*

Ever the wide world over, lass,

Ever the trail held true,

Over the world and under the world,
And back at the last to you.

The Gipsy Trail. Stanza 2

The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold

¹ See *Proverbs*, XXX, 19, on page 1041b.

² In literature quotation is good only when
the writer whom I follow goes my way, and,
being better mounted than I, gives me a cast.
— EMERSON: *Quotation and Originality*
[1876]

And the heart of a man to the heart of
a maid,

As it was in the days of old.

The Gipsy Trail. Stanza 11

They change their skies above them,
But not their hearts that roam.

The Native-born. Stanza 2

There's a Legion that never was 'listed,
That carries no colours or crest.

The Lost Legion. Stanza 1

To go and find out and be damned
(Dear boys!).

Ibid.

I can rip your very heartstrings out
with those.

*The Song of the Banjo [1894].
Stanza 6*

"Something hidden. Go and find it. Go
and look behind the Ranges —

Something lost behind the Ranges.
Lost and waiting for you. Go!" ¹

The Explorer. Stanza 2

Who hath desired the Sea? — the sight
of salt water unbounded —

The heave and the halt and the hurl
and the crash of the comber wind-
hounded?

The Sea and the Hills. Stanza 1

So and no otherwise — hillmen desire
their Hills!

Ibid.

Absolute, unvarying rigidity, rigidity!

The Ship that Found Herself

They copied all they could follow, but
they couldn't copy my mind.

The "Mary Gloster" [1894]

When Pack meets with Pack in the
Jungle, and neither will go from
the trail,

Lie down till the leaders have spoken
— it may be fair words shall pre-
vail.

The Second Jungle Book [1895].

The Law of the Jungle, Stanza 6

Now these are the Laws of the Jungle,
and many and mighty are they;
But the head and the hoof of the Law

¹ "Because it is there." — Said by GEORGE
LEIGH MALLORY [1886-1924] when asked
why he wanted to climb Mt. Everest

and the haunch and the hump is
— Obey!

*The Second Jungle Book. The Law
of the Jungle, Refrain*

He who rebukes the world is rebuked
by the world.

Ibid. The Undertakers

He had been, as the old law recom-
mends, twenty years a youth, twenty
years a fighter, though he had never
carried a weapon in his life, and twenty
years head of a household.

Ibid. Miracle of Purun Bhagat
Cock the gun that is not loaded, cook
the frozen dynamite —

But oh, beware my Country, when my
Country grows polite!

Et Dona Ferentes [1896].

Stanza 11

Daughter am I in my mother's house;
But mistress in my own.

*Our Lady of the Snows*¹ [1897].

Stanza 1

God of our fathers, known of old,
Lord of our far-flung battle-line,
Beneath whose awful Hand we hold

Dominion over palm and pine —
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget — lest we forget!

Recessional [1897]. Stanza 1

The tumult and the shouting dies;
The Captains and the Kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!

Ibid. Stanza 3

If, drunk with sight of power, we loose
Wild tongues that have not Thee in
awe,

Such boastings as the Gentiles use,
Or lesser breeds without the Law.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And he wrote for them wonderful verses
that swept the land like flame,
Till the fatted souls of the English were
scourged with the thing called
Shame.

The Last of the Light Brigade.

Stanza 8

¹ The Dominion of Canada.

God gives all men all earth to love,
But since man's heart is small,
Ordains for each one spot shall prove
Belovèd over all.

Sussex. Stanza 12

A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I!)

To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not
care)

But the fool he called her his lady
fair —

(Even as you and I!)

The Vampire [1897]. Stanza 1

Oh, the years we waste and the tears
we waste

And the work of our head and hand
Belong to the woman who did not
know . . .

And did not understand.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Make ye no truce with Adam-zad —
the Bear that walks like a Man!¹

The Truce of the Bear. Stanza 2

The Goth and the shameless Hun!

The Rowers. Stanza 11

All we have of freedom, all we use or
know —

This our fathers bought for us long and
long ago.

The Old Issue. Stanza 5

Ancient Right unnoticed as the breath
we draw —

Leave to live by no man's leave, under-
neath the law.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Little Friend of All the World.

Kim [1901]. Chap. 1

We have had a jolly good lesson, and it
serves us jolly well right!

The Lesson [1902]. Stanza 2

We have forty million reasons for fail-
ure, but not a single excuse.

Ibid. Stanza 8

With the flannelled fools at the wicket
or the muddled oafs at the goals.

The Islanders [1902]

No doubt but ye are the People — ab-
solute, strong, and wise;

Whatever your heart has desired ye
have not withheld from your eyes.

¹ Russia.

On your own heads, in your own hands,
the sin and the saving lies!

The Islanders

Creation's cry goes up on high
From age to cheated age:
"Send us the men who do the work
For which they draw the wage!"

The Wage-Slaves. Stanza 3

This is our lot if we live so long and
labour unto the end —
That we outlive the impatient years
and the much too patient friend:
And because we know we have breath
in our mouth and think we have
thoughts in our head,
We shall assume that we are alive,
whereas we are really dead.

The Old Men. Stanza 1

Take up the White Man's burden.
The White Man's Burden.

Stanza 1

Your new-caught, sullen peoples,
Half-devil and half-child.

Ibid.

But, spite all modern notions, I've
found her first and best —
The only certain packet for the Islands
of the Blest.

The Three-Decker. Stanza 1

The Devil whispered behind the leaves,
"It's pretty, but is it Art?"

The Conundrum of the Workshops

Ah! what avails the classic bent
And what the cultured word,
Against the undoctored incident
That actually occurred?

The Benefactors. Stanza 1

It is not learning, grace nor gear,
Nor easy meat and drink,
But bitter pinch of pain and fear
That makes creation think.

Ibid. Stanza 3

There are nine and sixty ways of con-
structing tribal lays,
And-every-single-one-of-them-is-
right.

In the Neolithic Age. Stanza 5

You must hack through much deposit
Ere you know for sure who was it
Came to burial with such honour in the
Files

(Only seven seasons back beneath the
Files).

"Very great our loss and grievous —
So our best and brightest leave us,
And it ends the Age of Giants," say
the Files.

The Files

When your Imp of Blind Desire
Bids you set the Thames afire,
You'll remember men have done so —
in the Files.

Ibid.

And the naked soul of Tomlinson grew
white as a rain-washed bone.

Tomlinson

The sin they do by two and two they
must pay for one by one.

Ibid.

Those who have passed to the further
shore

May be hailed — at a price — on the
road to En-dor.¹

En-Dor. Stanza 2

The female of the species is more
deadly than the male.

The Female of the Species.

Stanza 1

"Confound Romancel" . . . And all
unseen

Romance brought up the nine-fifteen.

The King

My son was killed while laughing at
some jest. I would I knew
What it was, and it might serve me in
a time when jests are few.

Epitaphs of the War. A Son

"What are the bugles blowin' for?" said
Files-on-Parade.

To turn you out, to turn you out," the
Colour-Sergeant said.

Danny Deeever. Stanza 1

They've taken of his buttons off an' cut
his stripes away,
An' they're hangin' Danny Deeever in
the mornin'.

Ibid.

We aren't no thin red 'eroes.²

Tommy. Stanza 4

¹ Behold there is a woman that hath
a familiar spirit at En-dor. — *1 Samuel*,
XXVIII, 7

² See Sir W. H. Russell, page 613a.

Single men in barricks don't grow into
plaster saints.

Tommy. Stanza 4
It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an'
"Chuck'im out, the brute!"
But it's "Saviour of 'is country," when
the guns begin to shoot.

Ibid. Stanza 3
So 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your
'ome in the Soudan;
You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a
first-class fightin' man.

"Fuzzy-Wuzzy." Stanza 1
'E's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,
An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's
dead.

Ibid. Stanza 4
The uniform 'e wore
Was nothin' much before,
An' rather less than 'arf o' that be'ind.

Gunga Din. Stanza 2
An' for all 'is dirty 'ide
'E was white, clear white, inside
When 'e went to tend the wounded
under fire!

Ibid. Stanza 3
Though I've belted you an' flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga
Din!

Ibid. Stanza 5
'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Wind-
sor

With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?
The Widow at Windsor. Stanza 1

Walk wide o' the Widow at Windsor,
For 'alf o' Creation she owns:
We 'ave bought 'er the same with the
sword an' the flame,

An' we've salted it down with our
bones!

Ibid. Stanza 2
By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin'
lazy at the sea,
There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I
know she thinks o' me;
For the wind is in the palm-trees, and
the temple-bells they say:

"Come you back, you British soldier;
Come you back to Mandalay!"
Come you back to Mandalay,
Where the old Flotilla lay;

Can't you 'ear their paddles chunkin'
from Rangoon to Mandalay?

On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin'-fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder
outer China 'crost the Bay!

Mandalay. Stanza 1
I've a neater, sweeter maiden in a
cleaner, greener land.

Ibid. Stanza 5
Ship me somewheres east of Suez,
where the best is like the worst,
Where there aren't no Ten Command-
ments an' a man can raise a thirst.

Ibid. Stanza 6
Back to the Army again, sergeant,
Back to the Army again.
Out o' the cold an' the rain.

"Back to the Army Again."
Refrain

For there isn't a job on the top of the
earth the beggar don't know, nor
do.

"Soldier an' Sailor Too." Stanza 2
'E's a sort of a bloomin' cosmopolouse
— soldier an' sailor too.

Ibid.
To stand an' be still to the Birken'ead
drill¹ is a damn' tough bullet to
chew.

Ibid. Stanza 5
I've taken my fun where I've found it.

The Ladies. Stanza 1
An' I learned about women from 'er.

Ibid. Refrain
For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy
O'Grady

Are sisters under their skins!
Ibid. Stanza 8

We met upon the level an' we parted
on the Square,
An' I was Junior Deacon in my Mother-
Lodge out there.

The Mother-Lodge. Refrain
To the legion of the lost ones, to the
cohort of the damned.

Gentlemen-Rankers. Stanza 1
We're poor little lambs who've lost our
way,
Baa! Baa! Baa!

See Anonymous, page 1003b.

We're little black sheep who've gone
astray,
Baa-aa-aa!

Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree,
Damned from here to Eternity,
God ha' mercy on such as we,
Baa! Yah! Baa!

Gentlemen-Rankers. Refrain

We have done with Hope and Honour,
we are lost to Love and Truth,
We are dropping down the ladder rung
by rung;
And the measure of our torment is the
measure of our youth.
God help us, for we knew the worst too
young!

Ibid. Stanza 4

The backbone of the Army is the Non-
commissioned Man!

The 'Eathen. Stanza 18

For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide —
It never done no good to me
But I can't drop it if I tried!

"For to Admire." Refrain

He's an absent-minded beggar, but he
heard his country's call,
And his reg'ment didn't need to send
to find him!

*The Absent-minded Beggar.
Stanza 3*

Boots — boots — boots — boots —
movin' up and down again!
There's no discharge in the war! ¹

Boots. Stanza 1

The bachelor may risk 'is 'ide
To 'elp you when you're downed;
But the married man will wait beside
Till the ambulance comes round.

The Married Man. Stanza 5

The married man must sink or swim
An' — 'e can't afford to sink!

Ibid. Stanza 7

If England was what England seems,
An' not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an' paint,
'Ow quick we'd drop 'er! But she ain't.

The Return. Refrain

One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother. ¹

The Thousandth Man. Stanza 1

But the Thousandth Man will stand by
your side

To the gallows-foot — and after!

Ibid. Stanza 4

Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,
He travels the fastest who travels
alone. ²

The Winners. Stanza 1

When the body that lived at your single
will,

With its whimper of welcome, is stilled
(how still!)

When the spirit that answered your
every mood

Is gone — wherever it goes — for good,
You will discover how much you care,
And will give your heart to a dog to
tear.

The Power of the Dog. Stanza 4

The arrows of our anguish
Fly farther than we guess.

The Rabbi's Song. Stanza 3

I keep six honest serving-men
(They taught me all I knew);
Their names are What and Why and
When

And How and Where and Who.

*Just-So Stories [1902]. The
Elephant's Child*

The great grey-green, greasy Lim-
popo River, all set about with fever-
trees.

Ibid.

Yes, weekly from Southampton,
Great steamers, white and gold,
Go rolling down to Rio
(Roll down — roll down to Rio!).
And I'd like to roll to Rio
Some day before I'm old!

*Ibid. The Beginning of the
Armadilloes, Stanza 4*

When the ship goes wop (with a wiggle
between)
And the steward falls into the soup-
tureen . . .

¹ See *Ecclesiastes*, VII, 28, on page 1043a.

² He may well win the race that runs by
himself. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Poor Rich-
ard's Almanac* [1757]

¹ There is no discharge in that war. — *Ec-
clesiastes*, VIII, 8

Why, then you will know (if you
haven't guessed)
You're "Fifty North and Forty West!"
*Just-So Stories. How the Whale
Got His Throat*

The Camel's hump is an ugly lump
Which well you may see at the Zoo;
But uglier yet is the Hump we get
From having too little to do.
*Ibid. How the Camel Got
His Hump*

We get the Hump —
Cameelious Hump —
The Hump that is black and blue!
Ibid.

The cure for this ill is not to sit still,
Or frowst with a book by the fire;
But to take a large hoe and a shovel
also,
And dig till you gently perspire.
Ibid.

The Cat. He walked by himself, and
all places were alike to him.
*Ibid. The Cat That Walked
By Himself*

He went through the Wet Wild
Woods, waving his wild tail, and walk-
ing by his wild lone. But he never told
anybody.

Ibid.
We must go back with Policeman
Day —
Back from the City of Sleep!

The City of Sleep. Stanza 1
If I were damned of body and soul,
I know whose prayers would make me
whole,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine.
Mother o' Mine

'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good
talk necessarily. It's just It. Some
women'll stay in a man's memory if
they once walked down a street.
*Traffics and Discoveries [1904].
Mrs. Bathurst*

Anything green that grew out of the
mould
Was an excellent herb to our fathers of
Old.
"Our Fathers of Old." Stanza 1

Wonderful little our fathers knew,
Half their remedies cured you dead —
Most of their teaching was quite un-
true.

"Our Fathers of Old." Stanza 3
Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than Oak, and Ash, and Thorn.¹
*Puck of Pook's Hill [1906].
A Tree Song, Stanza 1*

Land of our Birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be.
Ibid. The Children's Song, Stanza 1
Teach us Delight in simple things,
And Mirth that has no bitter springs.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath.
*Rewards and Fairies [1910].
A Charm, Stanza 1*

If you can meet with Triumph and
Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the
same.
Ibid. If, Stanza 2

If you can talk with crowds and keep
your virtue,
Or walk with Kings — nor lose the
common touch.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Yours is the Earth and everything
that's in it,
And — which is more — you'll be a
Man, my son!
Ibid.

And thrones on Shrieking Circumstance
The Sacredly Absurd.
The Necessitarian. Stanza 3

If once you have paid him the Dane-
geld
You never get rid of the Dane.
Danegeld. Stanza 4

Say "we," "us" and "ours" when you're
talking instead of "you fellows"
and "I."
Norman and Saxon. Stanza 6

¹ See *Glasgerion*, page 1012a.

At Runnymede, at Runnymede,
What say the reeds at Runnymede?

The Reeds of Runnymede.

Stanza 1

When Crew and Captain understand
each other to the core,
It takes a gale and more than a gale to
put their ship ashore.

Together. Stanza 2

The snow lies thick on Valley Forge,
The ice on the Delaware,
But the poor dead soldiers of King
George

They neither know nor care.

The American Rebellion. II,

After, Stanza 1

When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,
He'd 'eard men sing by land an' sea;
An' what he thought 'e might require,
'E went an' took — the same as me!

When 'Omer Smote 'is Bloomin'

Lyre. Stanza 1

Our England is a garden, and such gar-
dens are not made

By singing: — "Oh, how beautiful!"
and sitting in the shade.

The Glory of the Garden.

Stanza 5

As I pass through my incarnations in
every age and race,

I make my proper prostrations to the
gods of the Market Place;

Peering through reverent fingers, I
watch them flourish and fall,

And the Gods of the Copybook Max-
ims, I notice, outlast them all.

The Gods of the Copybook

Maxims. Stanza 1

For all we take we must pay, but the
price is cruel high.

The Courting of Dinah Shadd.

Chap. 1

Never show a woman that ye care
the snap av a finger for her, an' begad
she'll come bleatin' to your boot heels.

Ibid. Chap. 2

As the day wears and the impetus of
the morning dies away, there will come
upon you an overwhelming sense of the
uselessness of your toil. This must be
striven against.

The Judgment of Dungara

Hot and bothered.

Independence¹

If you have not your own rations you
must feed out of your Tribe's hands —
with all that that implies.

Ibid.

A man may be festooned with the
whole haberdashery of success, and go
to his grave a castaway.

Ibid.

Enough work to do, and strength
enough to do the work.

A Doctor's Work²

That packet of assorted miseries
which we call a Ship.

The First Sailor

Never again will I spend another
winter in this accursed bucket-shop of
a refrigerator called England.

Letter to Sidney Colvin³

For all we have and are,

For all our children's fate,
Stand up and take the war.

The Hun is at the gate!

"For All We Have and Are"

[1914]. *Stanza 1*

There is but one task for all —

One life for each to give.

What stands if Freedom fall?

Who dies if England live?

Ibid. Stanza 4

He became an officer and a gentle-
man, which is an enviable thing.

Only a Subaltern

Tea fights.⁴

Ibid.

An imperfectly denatured animal in-
termittently subject to the unpredicta-
ble reactions of an unlocated spiritual
area.

Surgeons and the Soul [1923]

(Definition of man)

I taught Turkey all he ever knew of
French, and he tried to make Stalky

¹ Rectorial Address, St. Andrew's, October 10, 1923.

² Address, October, 1908, at Middlesex Hos-
pital (where Kipling died in 1936).

³ Quoted by E. V. Lucas: *The Colvins and
Their Friends* [1928], P. 294.

⁴ Giggle, gabble, gobble, git. — OLIVER
WENDELL HOLMES [1809-1894], description
of a tea party

and me comprehend a little Latin. There is much to be said for this system, if you want a boy to learn anything, because he will remember what he gets from an equal where his master's words are forgotten.

Something of Myself for My Friends Known and Unknown
[1937]. Chap. 2.

When your Daemon is in charge, do not try to think consciously. Drift, wait, and obey.

Ibid. Chap. 8
If I have given you delight

By aught that I have done,
Let me lie quiet in that night

Which shall be yours anon.
*The Appeal.*¹ Stanza 1

ERICH FRIEDRICH
WILHELM LUDENDORFF
[1865-1937]

I decline Christianity because it is Jewish, because it is international and because, in cowardly fashion, it preaches Peace on Earth.

Deutsche Gottesglaube

MORGAN SHEPARD
("JOHN MARTIN")
[1865-1947]

Perhaps I ain't relijus,
But when I say a prayer,
I sort er feel inside er me
That God is always there.

Relijus. Stanza 1

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH²
[1865-1946]

What a bore it is, waking up in the morning always the same person. I wish

¹ Final poem in the Definitive Edition of *Rudyard Kipling's Verse* [1940].

² Two weeks before his death, a friend asked him half jokingly if he had discovered any meaning in life. "Yes," he replied, "there is a meaning; at least, for me, there is one thing that matters—to set a chime of words tinkling in the minds of a few fastidious people." —CYRIL CONNOLLY [1903-]: *A Tribute to Logan Pearsall Smith*, in *The New Statesman and Nation*

I were unflinching and emphatic, and had big, bushy eyebrows and a Message for the Age. I wish I were a deep Thinker, or a great Ventriloquist.

Trivia [1902]. *Green Ivory*

But when in modern books, reviews, and thoughtful magazines I read about the Needs of the Age, its Complex Questions, its Dismays, Doubts, and Spiritual Agonies, I feel an impulse to go out and comfort that bewildered Epoch, to wipe away its tears, still its cries, and speak edifying words of Consolation to it.

Ibid. *My Mission*

The minds of all of us are haunted by thoughts which have not yet found expression, and it is often the happy fortune of the aphorist to drag from its obscurity some such dim intuition, or confused bit of experience; to clothe it in words and bring it into daylight for our delighted recognition.

A Treasury of English Aphorisms
[1928]. *Introduction*

There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only the wisest of mankind achieve the second.

Afterthoughts [1931]

Happiness is a wine of the rarest vintage, and seems insipid to a vulgar taste.

Ibid.

How awful to reflect that what people say of us is true!

Ibid.

Solvency is entirely a matter of temperament and not of income.

Ibid.

That we should practise what we preach is generally admitted; but anyone who preaches what he and his hearers practise must incur the gravest moral disapprobation.

Ibid.

It is almost always worth while to be cheated; people's little frauds have an interest which more than repays what they cost us.

Ibid.

Why are happy people not afraid of Death, while the insatiable and the unhappy so abhor that grim feature?

Afterthoughts

When they come downstairs from their Ivory Towers, Idealists are apt to walk straight into the gutter.

Ibid.

The indefatigable pursuit of an unattainable Perfection, even though it consist in nothing more than in the pounding of an old piano, is what alone gives a meaning to our life on this unavailing star.

Ibid.

Eat with the Rich, but go to the play with the Poor, who are capable of Joy.

Ibid.

We need new friends; some of us are cannibals who have eaten their old friends up: others must have ever-renewed audiences before whom to re-enact an ideal version of their lives.

Ibid.

A best-seller is the gilded tomb of a mediocre talent.

Ibid.

What I like in a good author is not what he says, but what he whispers.

Ibid.

People say that life is the thing, but I prefer reading.

Ibid.

Most of all I envy the octogenarian poet¹ who joined three words —

“Go, lovely Rose” —

so happily together, that he left his name to float down through Time on the wings of a phrase and a flower.

Ibid.

Thank heavens, the sun has gone in, and I don't have to go out and enjoy it.

Ibid.

What with its crude awakenings can youth know of the rich returns of awareness to elderly people from their afternoon naps; of their ironic thoughts and long retrospections, and the sweetness they taste of not being dead?

Ibid.

¹ Edmund Waller [1606-1687]. See page 242a.

How I should like to distil my disesteem of my contemporaries into prose so perfect that all of them would have to read it!

Afterthoughts

ARTHUR SYMONS

[1865-1945]

And I would have, now love is over,
An end to all, an end:

I cannot, having been your lover,
Stoop to become your friend!

After Love. Stanza 3

Life is a dream in the night, a fear
among fears,

A naked runner lost in a storm of
spears.

In the Wood of Finvara. Stanza 1

I broider the world upon a loom,
I broider with dreams my tapestry;
Here in a little lonely room
I am master of earth and sea,
And the planets come to me.

The Loom of Dreams. Stanza 1

He knew that the whole mystery of beauty can never be comprehended by the crowd, and that while clearness is a virtue of style, perfect explicitness is not a necessary virtue.

The Symbolist Movement in Literature [1899]. Gérard de Nerval

Without charm there can be no fine literature, as there can be no perfect flower without fragrance.

Ibid. Stéphane Mallarmé

The mystic too full of God to speak intelligibly to the world.

Ibid. Arthur Rimbaud

Many excellent writers, very many painters, and most musicians are so tedious on any subject but their own.

Ibid.

Criticism is properly the rod of divination: a hazel-switch for the discovery of buried treasure, not a birch-twigg for the castigation of offenders.

An Introduction to the Study of Browning [1906]. Preface

The great things in poetry are song
at the core, but externally mere speech.

Dramatis Personae [1923].
Sir William Watson

HERBERT TRENCH

[1865-1923]

A circumnavigator of the soul.

Shakespeare. Stanza 4

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

[1865-1939]

Down by the salley gardens my love
and I did meet;

She passed the salley gardens with little
snow-white feet.

She bid me take love easy, as the leaves
grow on the tree;

But I, being young and foolish, with
her would not agree.

Down by the Salley Gardens [1889]

She bid me take life easy, as the grass
grows on the weirs;

But I was young and foolish, and now
am full of tears.

Ibid.

The years like great black oxen tread
the world

And God, the herdsman, goads them on
behind.

The Countess Cathleen [1892]

Red Rose, proud Rose, sad Rose of all
my days!

Come near me, while I sing the ancient
ways.

*To the Rose Upon the Rood of
Time* [1893]. *Stanza 1*

I find under the boughs of love and
hate,

In all poor foolish things that live a day,
Eternal beauty wandering on her way.

Ibid.

When you are old and grey and full of
sleep,

And nodding by the fire, take down this
book.¹

When You Are Old [1893]

How many loved your moments of glad
grace,

And loved your beauty, with love false
or true,

But one man loved the pilgrim soul in
you,

And loved the sorrows of your chang-
ing face.

When You Are Old

I will arise and go now, and go to In-
nisfree,

And a small cabin build there, of clay
and wattles made:

Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive
for the honeybee,

And live alone in the bee-loud glade.

*The Lake Isle of Innisfree*¹ [1893].

Stanza 1

And I shall have some peace there, for
peace comes dropping slow,

Dropping from the veils of the morning
to where the cricket sings;

There midnight's all a glimmer, and
noon a purple glow,

And evening full of the linnet's wings.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I hear it in the deep heart's core.

Ibid. Stanza 3

A pity beyond all telling

Is hid in the heart of love.

The Pity of Love [1893]

The brawling of a sparrow in the eaves,
The brilliant moon and all the milky

sky,

And all that famous harmony of leaves,
Had blotted out man's image and his

cry.

A girl arose that had red mournful lips
And seemed the greatness of the world

in tears,

Doomed like Odysseus and the labour-
ing ships

And proud as Priam murdered with his
peers;

¹ I had still the ambition, formed in Sligo in my teens, of living in imitation of Thoreau on Innisfree, a little island in Lough Gill, and when walking through Fleet Street very homesick I heard a little tinkle of water and saw a fountain in a shop-window which balanced a little ball upon its jet, and began to remember lake water. From the sudden remembrance came my poem Innisfree. — *The Trembling of the Veil* (autobiography) [1926]

See Samuel Rogers, page 396b.

¹ See Ronsard, page 96b.

Arose, and on the instant clamorous
eaves,
A climbing moon upon an empty sky,
And all that lamentation of the leaves,
Could but compose man's image and
his cry.

The Sorrow of Love [1893]

The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and
grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and
wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of
tongue.

The Land of Heart's Desire [1894]

When we are young
We long to tread a way none trod be-
fore,
But find the excellent old way through
love
And through the care of children to the
hour
For bidding Fate and Time and Change
good-bye.

Ibid.

I would mould a world of fire and dew
With no one bitter, grave, or over wise,
And nothing marred or old to do you
wrong.

Ibid.

Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no
flood,
But joy is wisdom, Time an endless
song.

Ibid.

Though I am old with wandering
Through hollow lands and hilly lands,
I will find out where she has gone,
And kiss her lips and take her hands;
And walk among long dappled grass,
And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon,
The golden apples of the sun.

The Song of Wandering Aengus
[1899]. Stanza 3

All things uncomely and broken, all
things worn out and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the
creak of a lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the ploughman,
splashing the wintry mould,

Are wronging your image that blossoms
a rose in the deeps of my heart.

*The Lover Tells of the Rose in
His Heart* [1899]. Stanza 1

The wrong of unshapely things is a
wrong too great to be told.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with gold and silver light.

*He Wishes for the Cloths of
Heaven* [1899]

But I, being poor, have only my
dreams;

I have spread my dreams under your
feet;

Tread softly because you tread on my
dreams.

Ibid.

When I play on my fiddle in Dooney,
Folk dance like a wave of the sea.

The Fiddler of Dooney [1899].
Stanza 1

For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance,
And the merry love the fiddle,
And the merry love to dance.

Ibid. Stanza 4

O heart! O heart! if she'd but turn her
head,

You'd know the folly of being com-
forted.

The Folly of Being Comforted
[1904]

Never give all the heart, for love
Will hardly seem worth thinking of
To passionate women if it seem
Certain, and they never dream
That it fades out from kiss to kiss.

Never Give All the Heart [1904]

I heard the old, old men say,
"All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters."

*The Old Men Admiring Them-
selves in the Water* [1904]

Why, what could she have done, being
what she is?

Was there another Troy for her to
burn?

No Second Troy [1910]

The fascination of what's difficult
Has dried the sap out of my veins, and
rent

Spontaneous joy and natural content
Out of my heart.

*The Fascination of What's
Difficult* [1910]

Wine comes in at the mouth
And love comes in at the eye;
That's all we shall know for truth
Before we grow old and die.

A Drinking Song [1910]
Though leaves are many, the root is
one;

Through all the lying days of my youth
I swayed my leaves and flowers in the
sun;

Now I may wither into the truth.
The Coming of Wisdom with Time
[1910]

Be secret and exult,
Because of all things known
That is most difficult.

*To a Friend Whose Work Has
Come to Nothing* [1914]

I made my song a coat
Covered with embroideries
Out of old mythologies
From heel to throat;
But the fools caught it,
Wore it in the world's eyes
As though they'd wrought it.
Song, let them take it,
For there's more enterprise
In walking naked.

A Coat [1914]

I know that I shall meet my fate
Somewhere among the clouds above;
Those that I fight I do not hate,
Those that I guard I do not love;
My country is Kiltartan Cross,
My countrymen Kiltartan's poor.

*An Irish Airman Foresees His
Death* [1919]

Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds;
I balanced all, brought all to mind,
The years to come seemed waste of
breath,

A waste of breath the years behind
In balance with this life, this death.

Ibid.

All the wild witches, those most noble
ladies,
For all their broom-sticks and their
tears,

Their angry tears, are gone.
Lines Written in Dejection [1919]
I mourn for that most lonely thing; and
yet God's will be done:

I knew a phoenix in my youth, so let
them have their day.

His Phoenix [1919]. Stanza 4
We have lit upon the gentle, sensitive
mind
And lost the old nonchalance of the
hand;

Whether we have chosen chisel, pen or
brush,
We are but critics, or but half create.

Ego Dominus Tuus [1919]
All changed, changed utterly;
A terrible beauty is born.

Easter 1916 [1921]
Nothing that we love over-much
Is ponderable to our touch.

Towards Break of Day [1921].
Stanza 3
The blood-dimmed tide is loosed, and
everywhere

The ceremony of innocence is drowned;
The best lack all conviction, while the
worst

Are full of passionate intensity.
The Second Coming [1921]

And what rough beast, its hour come
round at last,
Slouches towards Bethlehem to be
born?

Ibid.

For such,
Being made beautiful overmuch,
Consider beauty a sufficient end,
Lose natural kindness and maybe
The heart-revealing intimacy
That chooses right, and never find a
friend.

A Prayer for My Daughter
[1921]. Stanza 3

If there's no hatred in a mind
Assault and battery of the wind
Can never tear the linnet from the leaf.

Ibid. Stanza 7

An intellectual hatred is the worst,
So let her think opinions are accursed.

A Prayer for My Daughter. Stanza 8

A musician who would give me pleasure should not repeat a line, or put more than one note to a syllable. I am a poet not a musician, and dislike to have my words distorted or their animation destroyed, even though the musician claims to have expressed their meaning in a different medium.

*A Note on the Setting of These
Poems to Music [1922]*

An aged man is but a paltry thing,
A tattered coat upon a stick, unless
Soul clap its hands and sing.

*Sailing to Byzantium [1928].
Stanza 2*

Consume my heart away; sick with
desire

And fastened to a dying animal
It knows not what it is; and gather me
Into the artifice of eternity.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Once out of nature I shall never take
My bodily form from any natural
thing,

But such a form as Grecian goldsmiths
make

Of hammered gold and gold enamelling
To keep a drowsy Emperor awake;
Or set upon a golden bough to sing
To lords and ladies of Byzantium
Of what is past, or passing, or to come.¹

Ibid. Stanza 4

Does the imagination dwell the most
Upon a woman won or a woman lost?

The Tower [1928]. II, Stanza 13

Much did I rage when young,
Being by the world oppressed,
But now with flattering tongue
It speeds the parting guest.

Youth and Age [1928]

Everything that man esteems
Endures a moment or a day.
Love's pleasure drives his love away,

¹ I have read somewhere that in the Emperor's palace at Byzantium was a tree made of gold and silver, and artificial birds that sang. — YEATS'S Note

The painter's brush consumes his
dreams.

*Two Songs From a Play [1928].
II, Stanza 2*

But what is Whiggery?

A levelling, rancorous, rational sort of
mind

That never looked out of the eye of a
saint

Or out of a drunkard's eye.

The Seven Sages [1933]

No man has ever lived that had enough
Of children's gratitude or woman's love.

Vacillation [1933]. Stanza 3

What were all the world's alarms
To mighty Paris when he found

Sleep upon a golden bed

That first dawn in Helen's arms?

*Words for Music Perhaps [1933].
Lullaby, Stanza 1*

Speech after long silence; it is right,
All other lovers being estranged or dead,

That we descant and yet again descant
Upon the supreme theme of Art and
Song:

Bodily decrepitude is wisdom; young
We loved each other and were ignorant.

Ibid. After Long Silence

I carry the sun in a golden cup,

The moon in a silver bag.

*Ibid. Those Dancing Days Are
Gone, Refrain*

I gave what other women gave
That stepped out of their clothes,
But when this soul, its body off,
Naked to naked goes,
He it has found shall find therein
What none other knows.

*A Woman Young and Old [1933].
A Last Confession, Stanza 3*

He that sings a lasting song
Thinks in a marrow-bone.

*A Prayer for Old Age [1935].
Stanza 1*

I pray — for fashion's word is out
And prayer comes round again —
That I may seem, though I die old,
A foolish, passionate man.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Irish poets, learn your trade,
Sing whatever is well made.

*Last Poems [1936-1939].
Under Ben Bulbin, V*

On limestone quarried near the spot
By his command these words are cut:

*Cast a cold eye
On life, on death.
Horseman, pass by!*¹

Ibid. VI

HARRY DACRE

[*Floruit* 1892]

Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I'm half crazy, all for the love of you!

It won't be a stylish marriage,
I can't afford a carriage,
But you'll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle built for two!

Daisy Bell [1892]

HENRY J. SAYERS

[? -1932]

Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!

*Title of minstrel show number
[1891], made famous by Lottie
Collins in 1892*²

A sweet Tuxedo girl you see,
Queen of swell society,
Fond of fun as fond can be
When it's on the strict Q. T.
I'm not too young, I'm not too old,
Not too timid, not too bold,
Just the kind you'd like to hold —
Just the kind for sport I'm told —
Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay.

Ibid. Stanza 1 of original version

GEORGE W. YOUNG

[*Floruit* 1900]

The word must be spoken that bids you
depart —

Though the effort to speak it should
shatter my heart —

¹ These lines are now inscribed on Yeats's grave.

² Douglas Gilbert, in *Lost Chords* [1942], quotes the *New York Herald*: "London has gone stark mad over the refrain" [February 28, 1892].

Though in silence, with blighted affection, I pine,
Yet the lips that touch liquor must
never touch mine!

*The Lips That Touch Liquor.
Stanza 5*

GEORGE ADE¹

[1866-1944]

A good folly is worth what you pay
for it.

*Fables in Slang [1899]. A Lot
for Three Dollars*

In uplifting, get underneath.

Ibid. The Good Fairy

He had been kicked in the Head by
a Mule when young and believed every-
thing he read in the Sunday Papers.

Ibid. The Slim Girl

Only the more rugged mortals should
attempt to keep up with current liter-
ature.

Ibid. Didn't Care for Story-books

Never put off until Tomorrow what
should have been Done early in the
Seventies.

Forty Modern Fables [1901].

The Third and Last Call

To insure Peace of Mind ignore the
Rules and Regulations.

Ibid. The Crustacean

If it were not for the Presents, an
Elopement would be Preferable.

*Ibid. The General Manager of
the Love Affair*

Stay with the Procession or you will
Never Catch up.

Ibid. The Old-Time Pedagogue

The Time to enjoy a European trip
is about Three Weeks after Unpacking.

Ibid. The Hungry Man

Draw your Salary before Spending it.

Ibid. The People's Choice

¹ Somehow I always like to think
Of Georgeade as a Summer Drink,
Sparkling and cool, with just a Tang
Of Pleasant Effervescent Slang.

OLIVER HERFORD [1863-1935]:
Celebrities I Have Never Met

The Man was a Pinhead in a good many Respects, but he was Wise as a Serpent.

Forty Modern Fables. The Wise Piker

For Parlor Use the Vague Generality is a Life-Saver.

Ibid.

Last night at twelve I felt immense,
But now I feel like thirty cents.

The Sultan of Sulu [1902]. Remorse
But, R-e-m-o-r-s-e!

The water-wagon is the place for me;
It is no time for mirth and laughter,
The cold, gray dawn of the morning
after! ¹

Ibid.

MARTHA GILBERT
DICKINSON BIANCHI ²

[1866-1943]

Deeper than chords that search the
soul and die,

Mocking to ashes color's hot array, —
Closer than touch, — within our hearts
they lie —

The words we do not say.

The Words We Do Not Say

HENRY BLOSSOM

[1866-1919]

I Want What I Want When I Want
It.

Mlle. Modiste [1905]. Title of song

GELETT BURGESS

[1866-1951]

I'd rather have Fingers than Toes,
I'd rather have Eyes than a Nose;

And as for my Hair

I'm glad it's all there,

I'll be awfully sad when it goes.

Nonsense Verses

Leave the lady, Willy, let the racket rip,
She is going to fool you, you have lost
your grip,

¹ See Byron, page 458a, and Dickens, page 577a.

² Niece of Emily Dickinson.

Your brain is in a muddle, and your
heart is in a whirl,
Come along with me, Willy, never mind
the girl!

Willy and the Lady. Stanza 1

I never saw a Purple Cow,

I never hope to see one;

But I can tell you, anyhow,

I'd rather see than be one.

The Purple Cow [1895]

Ah, yes, I wrote the "Purple Cow" —

I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!

But I can tell you, anyhow,

I'll kill you if you quote it.

Cinq Ans Après

Not the quarry, but the chase,

Not the laurel, but the race,

Not the hazard, but the play,

Make me, Lord, enjoy alway.

A Prayer

EDMUND VANCE COOKE

[1866-1932]

The Woman tempted me — and tempts
me still!

Lord God, I pray You that she ever
will!

Adam

'Tis not the weight of jewel or plate,

Or the fondle of silk and fur;

'Tis the spirit in which the gift is rich,

As the gifts of the wise ones were;

And we are not told whose gift was gold

Or whose was the gift of myrrh.

The Spirit of the Gift

Oh, a trouble's a ton, or a trouble's an
ounce,

Or a trouble is what you make it,

And it isn't the fact that you're hurt
that counts,

But only how did you take it.

How Did You Die? Stanza 1

My pa held me up to the moo-cow-moo,

So clost I could almost touch,

En' I fed him a couple of times or two,

En' I wasn't a fraid-cat — much.

The Moo-Cow-Moo. Stanza 1

PHILANDER JOHNSON

[1866-1939]

Sometimes the new friends

Leave the heart aglow,

But it's when they're like the men

We cherished long ago.

*Old Friends. Stanza 2*Cheer up, the worst is yet to come.¹*Shooting Stars*

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE

[1866-1947]

There's too much beauty upon this
earth

For lonely men to bear.

*A Ballad of Too Much Beauty.**Stanza 1*

One asked of Regret,

And I made reply:

To have held the bird,

And let it fly.

*Regret*Shadow and sun — so too our lives are
made —Here learn how great the sun, how
small the shade!*For Sundials*May is building her house. With apple
bloomsShe is roofing over the glimmering
rooms.*May Is Building Her House.**Stanza 1*

Behind the times I know I am,

But what is a tired man to do?

I light my pipe, and read Charles Lamb.

*Ballade of the Noisiness of the**Times. Stanza 1*

Ah London! London! our delight,

Great flower that opens but at night.

A Ballad of London

Yet all the while my Lord I meet

In every London lane and street.

The Second Crucifixion"Name your favorite writer" should
be one of the first questions in the En-
gagement Catechism.*The Quest of the Golden Girl*[1896]. *Book II, Chap. 6*¹ See Tennyson, page 555b.Wild oats will get sown some time,
and one of the arts of life is to sow them
at the right time.*The Quest of the Golden Girl.**Book III, Chap. 9*

WALTER MALONE

[1866-1915]

They do me wrong who say I come no
moreWhen once I knock and fail to find you
in;For every day I stand outside your
door,And bid you wake, and rise to fight and
win.*Opportunity. Stanza 1*

And if a lowly singer dries one tear,

Or soothes one humble human heart
in pain,

Be sure his homely verse to God is dear,

And not one stanza has been sung in
vain.*The Humbler Poets. Stanza 3*

THOMAS L. MASSON

[1866-1934]

Obey That Impulse.

*Subscription slogan for "Life," of
which he was editor, 1893-1922*

A Safe and Sane Fourth.

Slogan

GEORGE BARR McCUTCHEON

[1866-1928]

"You brute!" hissed the Countess.

Graustark [1901]. Chap. 16

GILBERT MURRAY

[1866-]

Romantic plays with happy endings
are almost of necessity inferior in artis-
tic value to true tragedies. Not, one
would hope, simply because they end
happily; happiness in itself is certainly
not less beautiful than grief; but be-
cause a tragedy in its great moments
can generally afford to be sincere, while

romantic plays live in an atmosphere of ingenuity and make-believe.

Preface to the Iphigenia in Tauris of Euripides

The life and liberty and property and happiness of the common man throughout the world are at the absolute mercy of a few persons whom he has never seen, involved in complicated quarrels that he has never heard of.

The League of Nations and the Democratic Idea [1921]

JOHN JEROME ROONEY

[1866-1934]

The steel decks rock with the lightning shock, and shake with the great recoil,

And the sea grows red with the blood of the dead and reaches for his spoil—

But not till the foe has gone below or turns his prow and runs,

Shall the voice of peace bring sweet release to the men behind the guns!

The Men Behind the Guns.

Stanza 4

LINCOLN STEFFENS

[1866-1936]

"So you've been over into Russia?" said Bernard Baruch, and I answered very literally, "I have been over into the future, and it works."¹

Autobiography [1931]. Chap. 18

BERT LESTON TAYLOR

[1866-1921]

When quacks with pills political would dope us,

When politics absorbs the livelong day,
I like to think about the star Canopus,
So far, so far away!

Canopus. Stanza 1

These scoffers, these obstructionists,
These fossils— who are they?

¹ On Steffens's return from the Bullitt mission, 1919.

The glad young, mad young futurists
Who prance around today.

So Shall It Be. Stanza 6

Everywhere I look I see—

Fact or fiction, life or play,
Still the little game of Three:

B and C in love with A.

Old Stuff. Stanza 3

And when the fragrant day is done,
Night— and a shoal of stars.

The Road to Anywhere. Stanza 5

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS

[1866-1946]

The past is but the beginning of a beginning, and all that is and has been is but the twilight of the dawn. . . . A day will come when beings who are now latent in our thoughts and hidden in our loins shall stand upon this earth as one stands upon a footstool, and shall laugh and reach out their hands amid the stars.

The Discovery of the Future [1901]

Nothing could have been more obvious to the people of the early twentieth century than the rapidity with which war was becoming impossible. And as certainly they did not see it. They did not see it until the atomic bombs burst in their fumbling hands.

The World Set Free [1914]

The catastrophe of the atomic bombs which shook men out of cities and businesses and economic relations, shook them also out of their old-established habits of thought, and out of the lightly held beliefs and prejudices that came down to them from the past.

Ibid.

Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe.

The Outline of History [1920]. Chap. 15

The professional military mind is by necessity an inferior and unimaginative mind; no man of high intellectual qual-

ity would willingly imprison his gifts in such a calling.

The Outline of History. Chap. 40
The Great War and the Petty Peace.

Ibid.

Human history is in essence a history of ideas.

Ibid.

Every one of these hundreds of millions of human beings is in some form seeking happiness. . . . Not one is altogether noble nor altogether trustworthy nor altogether consistent; and not one is altogether vile. Not a single one but has at some time wept.

Ibid.

A federation of all humanity, together with a sufficient measure of social justice to ensure health, education, and a rough equality of opportunity, would mean such a release and increase of human energy as to open a new phase in human history.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Our true nationality is mankind.

Ibid.

An artist who theorizes about his work is no longer artist but critic.

The Temptation of Harringay

While the poor little affairs of obscure, industrious men of letters are made the subject of intensive research, the far more romantic, thrilling and illuminating documents about the seekers and makers of great fortunes, are neither gathered nor cherished.

The Work, Wealth and Happiness of Mankind [1931]. Chap. 10

In England we have come to rely upon a comfortable time-lag of fifty years or a century intervening between the perception that something ought to be done and a serious attempt to do it.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The Shape of Things to Come.¹

Title of Book [1933]

The crazy combative patriotism that plainly threatens to destroy civilization

is very largely begotten by the schoolmaster and the schoolmistress in their history lessons. They take the growing mind at a naturally barbaric phase and they inflame and fix its barbarism.

The Informative Content of Education [1937]

STANLEY BALDWIN

[1867-1947]

When you think about the defence of England you no longer think of the chalk cliffs of Dover. You think of the Rhine. That is where our frontier lies today.

Speech in the House of Commons
[July 30, 1934]

ENOCH ARNOLD BENNETT

[1867-1931]

The Old Wives' Tale.¹

Title of novel [1908]

Being a husband is a whole-time job.

The Title [1918]. Act I

Pessimism, when you get used to it, is just as agreeable as optimism.

Things That Have Interested Me
[1918]

The price of justice is eternal publicity.

Ibid. Second Series [1923]

ROSCOE CONKLING

ENSIGN BROWN

[1867-1946]

With equal care weigh well the record of the wisdom and the folly of mankind.

Inscription for the wall of the Central Library, Brooklyn

Farther than the arrow, higher than wings, fly poet's song and prophet's word.

Inscription for a door of the Library

¹ A fool he is to believe the tales of an old wife. — ALEXANDER BARCLAY: *The Ship of Fools* [1508]

Old wives' foolish tales of Robin Hood. — NICHOLAS UDALL [1542]

¹ The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come.

SHAKESPEARE: *Troilus and Cressida*
[1601-1603], Act I, Sc. 3, L. 345

WILLIAM CECIL DAMPIER-
WHETHAM

[1867-1952]

Beyond the bright searchlights of science,
Out of sight of the windows of sense,

Old riddles still bid us defiance,
Old questions of Why and of Whence.

*The Recent Development of
Physical Science* [1904]

ERNEST DOWSON

[1867-1900]

They are not long, the weeping and
the laughter,

Love and desire and hate:

I think they have no portion in us
after

We pass the gate.

Vitae Summa Brevis [1896].

Stanza 1

I have been faithful to thee, Cynara!
in my fashion.

*Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonae Sub
Regno Cynarae*¹ [1896]. *Refrain*

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with
the wind,

Flung roses, roses, riotously with the
throng.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I cried for madder music and for
stronger wine.

Ibid. Stanza 4

You would have understood me, had
you waited;

I could have loved you, dear! as well
as he:

Had we not been impatient, dear! and
fated

Always to disagree.

*You Would Have Understood
Me* [1896]. *Stanza 1*

What is the use of speech? Silence were
fitter:

Lest we should still be wishing things
unsaid.

Ibid. Stanza 2

¹ I am not the man I was under the reign
of the good Cynara. — HORACE [65-8 B. C.]
Book IV, Ode 1, Ad Venerem

From troublous sights and sounds set
free;

In such a twilight hour of breath,
Shall one retrace his life, or see,
Through shadows, the true face of
death?

Extreme Unction. Stanza 3

FINLEY PETER DUNNE

("MR. DOOLEY")

[1867-1936]

An Anglo-Saxon, Hinmissy, is a Ger-
man that's forgot who was his parents.
... I'm wan iv th' hottest Anglo-
Saxons that iver come out iv Anglo-
Saxony.

Mr. Dooley in Peace and in War

[1898]. *On the Anglo-Saxon*

Life'd not be worth livin' if we didn't
keep our inimies.

Ibid. On New Year's Resolutions

Whin th' case is all over, the jury'll
pitch th' tistimony out iv the window,
an' consider three questions: "Did Loot-
gert look as though he'd kill his wife?
Did his wife look as though she ought
to be kilt? Isn't it time we wint to sup-
per?"

Ibid. On Expert Testimony

Th' dead ar-re always pop'lar. I
knowed a society wanst to vote a mon-
ymment to a man an' refuse to help his
fam'ly, all in wan night.

Ibid. On Charity

"Th' American nation in th' Sixth
Ward is a fine people," he says. "They
love th' eagle," he says, "on th' back
iv a dollar."

Ibid. On Oratory in Politics

'Tis . . . "Hands acrost th' sea an'
into some wan's pocket," an' "Take up
th' white man's burden an' hand it to
th' coons," an' "An open back dure an'
a closed fr-ront dure."

*Mr. Dooley in the Hearts of His
Countrymen* [1899]. *The De-
cline of National Feeling*

"I think," said Mr. Dooley, "that if
th' Christyan Scientists had some
science an' th' doctors more Christian-
ity, it wudden't make anny diff'rence

which ye called in — if ye had a good nurse."

*Mr. Dooley's Opinions [1900].
Christian Science*

No matter whether th' constitution follows th' flag or not, th' supreme coort follows th' iliction returns.

*Ibid. The Supreme Court's
Decisions*

In me younger days 't was not considered rayspectable f'r to be an athlete. An athlete was always a man that was not sthrong enough f'r wurruk. Fractions dhruv him fr'm school an' th' vagrancy laws dhruv him to baseball.

Ibid. On Athletics
I think a lie with a purpose is wan iv th' worst kind an' th' mos' profitable.

Ibid. On Lying
Th' dimmycratic party ain't on speakin' terms with itsel'f.

*Ibid. Mr. Dooley Discusses
Party Politics*

Th' raypublican party broke ye, but now that ye're down we'll not turn a cold shoulder to ye. Come in an' we'll keep ye — broke.

Ibid.
Hogan's r-right whin he says: "Justice is blind." Blind she is, an' deaf an' dumb an' has a wooden leg.

Ibid. Cross-Examinations
No wan cares to hear what Hogan calls: "Th' short an' simple scandals iv th' poor."

Ibid.
'Twas founded be th' Puritans to give thanks f'r bein' presarved fr'm th' Indyans, an' . . . we keep it to give thanks we are presarved fr'm th' Puritans.

Ibid. Thanksgiving
Vice . . . is a creature of such heejous mien . . . that th' more ye see it th' better ye like it.

Ibid. The Crusade Against Vice
Glory be, whin business gets above sellin' tinpinny nails in a brown paper cornucopy, 't is hard to tell it fr'm murther.

Ibid. On Wall Street

Degrees is good things because they livils all ranks.

*Mr. Dooley's Opinions.
Colleges and Degrees*
"D' ye think th' colledges has much to do with th' progress iv th' wurruled?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"D'ye think," said Mr. Dooley, "'tis th' mill that makes th' wather run?"

Ibid.
'Tis "Th' Biography iv a Hero be Wan who Knows."¹ 'Tis "Th' Darin' Exploits iv a Brave Man be an Actual Eye Witness." 'Tis "Th' Account iv th' Desthruccion iv Spanish Power in th' Ant Hills," as it fell fr'm th' lips iv Tiddy Rosenfelt an' was took down be his own hands. . . . But if I was him I'd call th' book "Alone in Cubia."

*Mr. Dooley's Philosophy [1900].
A Book Review*

A war expert . . . is a man ye niver heerd iv befure. If ye can think iv annywan whose face is onfamiliar to ye an' ye don't raymimber his name, an' he's got a job on a pa-aper ye didn't know was published, he's a war expert.

Ibid. The War Expert
Th' enthusyasm iv this counthry, Hinnessy, always makes me think iv a bonfire on an ice-floe. It burns bright so long as ye feed it, an' it looks good, but it don't take hold, somehow, on th' ice.

Ibid. The Boer Mission
" 'Twill civilize th' Chinnyemen," said Mr. Hennessy.

" 'Twill civilize thim stiff," said Mr. Dooley.

*Ibid. The Future of China (On
German intervention in China)*

"Me dear boy, what special branch iv larnin' wud ye like to have studied f'r ye be our compitint proffessors?"

*Ibid. The Education of the Young
(A college president to a prospective student)*

If ye live enough befure thirty ye won't care to live at all afther fifty.

Ibid. Casual Observations

¹ Theodore Roosevelt's *The Rough Riders* [1899].

Among men, Hinmissy, wet eye manes
dhry heart.

Mr. Dooley's Philosophy.
Casual Observations

A fanatic is a man that does what he
thinks th' Lord wud do if He knew th'
facts iv th' case.

Ibid.

A vote on th' tallysheet is worth two
in the box.

Ibid.

I care not who makes th' laws iv a
nation if I can get out an injunction.

Ibid.

'Tis as hard f'r a rich man to enther
th' kingdom iv Hiven as it is f'r a poor
man to get out iv Purgatory.

Ibid.

Thrust ivrybody—but cut th'
ca-arads.

Ibid.

A man that'd expict to thrain lobsters
to fly in a year is called a loonytic; but
a man that thinks men can be tu-rned
into angels be an iliction is called a
rayformer an' remains at large.

Ibid.

Miracles are laughed at be a nation
that r-reads thirty millyon newspapers
a day an' supports Wall sthreet.

Ibid.

Th' higher up a coort is, the less [the
judges] see iv each other. Their office
hours are fr'm a quarther to wan leap
years. Ye take a lively lawyer that's
wurrked twinty hours a day suin'
sthreet railrood comp'nies an' boost
him onto a high coort an' he can't think
out iv a hammock. Th' more exalted
. . . th' joodicyal station, th' more it's
like a dormitory.

Observations by Mr. Dooley
[1902], *The Law's Delays*

Unforchuntly diplomacy on'y goes
as far as the dure. It is onable to give
protection to th' customer, so whin he
laves th' shop th' sthrong arm men iv
th' Sinit knocks him down an' takes
fr'm him ivrything he got inside an'
more too. Di-plomacy has become a
philanthropic pursoot like shop-keepin',

but politics, me lords, is still th' same
ol' spoort iv highway robb'ry.

Observations by Mr. Dooley.

International Amenities

Ye see, a prince is a gr-eat man in
th' ol' counthry, but he niver is as
gr-eat over there as he is here. Whin
he's at home he's something th' people
can't help an' they don't mind him.
He's like an iron lamp post, station'ry,
ornymintal, an' useful to let people
know where they are. But whin he
comes to this home iv raypublican
simplicity, he's all that th' wurrud
prince wud imply, an' it implies more
to us thin to annywan else.

Ibid. Prince Henry's Reception

Spain was our frind till th' war was
over. Thin she rounded on us an' sold
us th' Ph'lippines.

Ibid. European Intervention

Th' flag¹ floats free an' well guarded
over th' govermint offices, an' th' cheery
people go an' come on their errands—
go out alone an' come back with th'
throops. Iverywhere happiness, contint,
love iv th' shtep-mother counthry, ex-
cipient in places where there ar-re people.

Ibid. The Philippine Peace

A rayformer thinks he was ilticted
because he was a rayformer, whin th'
thruth iv th' matther is he was ilticted
because no wan knew him. Ye can al-
ways iltict a man in this counthry on
that platform. If I was runnin' f'r office,
I'd change me name, an' have printed
on me cards: "Give him a chanst; he
can't be worse."

Ibid. Reform Administration

A reg'lar pollytician can't give away
an' alley without blushin', but a busi-
ness man who is in pollytics jus' to see
that th' civil sarvice law gets thurly
enfoorced, will give Lincoln Park an'
th' public libr'y to th' beef thrust,
charge an admission price to th' lake
front an' make it a felony f'r annywan
to buy stove polish outside iv his store,
an' have it all put down to public im-

¹ The American flag in the Philippines.

provemints with a pitcher iv him in th' corner stone.

Observations by Mr. Dooley.

Reform Administration

"I don't like a rayformer," said Mr. Hennessy.

"Or anny other raypublican," said Mr. Dooley.

Ibid.

If a man is wise, he gets rich an' if he gets rich, he gets foolish, or his wife does. That's what keeps the money movin' around.

Ibid. Newport

"Oh, well," said Mr. Hennessy, "we are as th' Lord made us."

"No," said Mr. Dooley, "lave us be fair. Lave us take some iv th' blame oursilves."

Ibid.

"What d'ye think iv th' man down in Pinnsylvania¹ who says th' Lord an' him is partners in a coal mine?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"Has he divided th' profits?" asked Mr. Dooley.

Ibid. Machinery

But th' best thing about a little judicious swearin' is that it keeps th' temper. 'Twas intinded as a compromise between runnin' away an' fightin'. Befure it was invinted they was on'y th' two ways out iv an argymint.

Ibid. Swearing

It must be a good thing to be good or ivrybody wudden't be pretendin' he was. But I don't think they'se anny such thing as hypocrisy in th' wurruld. They can't be. If ye'd turn on th' gas in th' darkest heart ye'd find it had a good raison for th' worst things it done, a good varchous raison, like needin' th' money or punishin' th' wicked or tachin' people a lesson to be more careful, or protectin' th' liberties iv mankind, or needin' th' money.

Ibid. Hypocrisy

I don't think we injye other people's sufferin', Hinnissy. It isn't acshally injyement. But we feel better f'r it.

Ibid. Enjoyment

¹ George Baer.

Whin a woman discovers she has a soul, Hinnissy, 'tis time she was sint to a rest-cure. It niver comes till late in life, an' ye can't tell what she'll do about it.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley
[1906]. *Royal Doings*

Why shud a woman want to be thin onless she is thin? Th' idee iv female beauty that all gr-reat men, fr'm Julius Caesar to meself, has held, is much more like a bar'l thin a clothes-pole.

Ibid. Banting

"Ye know a lot about [raising children]," said Mr. Hennessy.

"I do," said Mr. Dooley. "Not bein' an author, I'm a gr-reat critic."

Ibid. The Bringing Up of Children

Th' old story iv th' ant an' th' grasshopper — th' ant that ye can step on an' th' grasshopper ye can't catch.

Ibid. The Labor Troubles

It's too bad that th' goolden days has passed, Hinnissy. Capital still pats labor on th' back, but on'y with an axe. Labor rayfuses to be threatad as a frind. It wants to be threatad as an inimy. It thinks it gets more that way. They ar-re still a happy fam'ly, but it's more like an English fam'ly. They don't speak.

Ibid.

"Annyhow, I bet no wan iver took Benjamin Franklin f'r a waiter."

"I wondher why?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"I don't know," said Mr. Dooley, "onless it was that even in th' prisince iv a king Benjamin Franklin niver felt like a waiter."

Ibid. Diplomatic Uniforms

"If ye had a boy wud ye sind him to colledge?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"Well," said Mr. Dooley, "at th' age whin a boy is fit to be in colledge I wudden't have him around th' house."

Ibid. The Intellectual Life

Th' prisidincy is th' highest office in th' gift iv th' people. Th' vice-prisidincy is th' next highest an' th' lowest. It isn't a crime exactly. Ye can't be sint

to jail f'r it, but it's a kind iv a disgrace. It's like writin' anonymous letters.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley.

The Vice-President

Some vice-prisidints have been so anxious f'r th' prisidint's safety that they've had to be warned off th' White House grounds.

Ibid.

It is his jooty to rigorously enforce th' rules iv th' Sinit. There ar-re none. Th' Sinit is ruled be courtesy, like th' longshoreman's union.

Ibid.

Prisidint Eliot . . . has communicated th' sad fact to th' clargy. Naw-thin' th' clargy likes so much as a sad fact.

Ibid. The American Family

Libries niver encouraged lithrachoor anny more thin tombstones encourage livin'. No wan iver wrote annythin' because he was tol' that a hundherd years fr'm now his books might be taken down fr'm a shelf in a granite sepulcher an' some wan wud write "Good" or "This man is crazy" in th' margin. What lithrachoor needs is fillin' food.

Ibid. The Carnegie Libraries

Slug-ye'er-spouse is an internaytional spoort that has niver become pop'lar on our side iv th' wather. An American lady is not th' person that anny man but a thrained athlete wud care to raise his hand again' save be way iv smoothin' her hair.

Ibid. Corporal Punishment

Won't [public flogging] be fine? Th' govmint gives us too little amusemint nowadays. Th' fav'rite pastime iv civilized man is croolty to other civilized man.

Ibid.

"Spare th' rod an' spile th' child," said Mr. Hennessy.

"Yes," said Mr. Dooley, "but don't spare th' rod an' ye spile th' rod, th' child, an' th' child's father."

Ibid.

This home iv opporchunity where

ivry man is th' equal iv ivry other man befure th' law if he isn't careful.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley.

The Food We Eat

"Ye ra-aly do think dhrink is a nicis-sry evil?" said Mr. Hennessy.

"Well," said Mr. Dooley, "if it's an evil to a man, it's not nicissry, an' if it's nicissry it's an evil."

Ibid. The Bar

"He made [money]," said Mr. Dooley, "because he honestly loved it with an innocint affliction. He was thrue to it. Th' reason ye have no money is because ye don't love it f'r itsilf alone. Money won't iver surrender to such a flirt."

Mr. Dooley on Making a Will and Other Evil Necessities [1919]. On Making a Will

"Is th' Prisident¹ a good goluf player, d'ye know, at all?" asked Mr. Hennessy . . .

"As a goluf player he cud give Lincoln a sthroke a hole," said Mr. Dooley.

Ibid. On Golf

JOHN GALSWORTHY

[1867-1933]

Justice is a machine that, when some one has once given it the starting push, rolls on of itself.

Justice [1910]. Act II

Public opinion's always in advance of the Law.

Windows [1922]. Act I

The value of a sentiment is the amount of sacrifice you are prepared to make for it.

Ibid. Act II

By the cigars they smoke, and the composers they love, ye shall know the texture of men's souls.

Indian Summer of a Forsyte [1920]. Chap. I

He ordered himself a dozen oysters; but, suddenly remembering that the

¹ President Wilson.

month contained no "r," changed them to a fried sole.¹

The White Monkey [1924].
Part III, Chap. 7

It has often been remarked that the breakfast-tables of people who avow themselves indifferent to what the Press may say of them are garnished by all the newspapers on the morning when there is anything to say.

The Silver Spoon [1926].
Part II, Chap. 2

If you do not think about the future, you cannot have one.

Swan Song [1928].
Part II, Chap. 6

A man of action, forced into a state of thought, is unhappy until he can get out of it.

Maid in Waiting [1931].
Chap. 3

Politicians are marvels of energy and principle when they're out of office, but when they get in, they simply run behind the machine.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There's just one rule for politicians all over the world: Don't say in Power what you say in Opposition; if you do, you only have to carry out what the other fellows have found impossible.

Ibid. Chap. 7

One's eyes are what one is, one's mouth what one becomes.

Flowering Wilderness [1932].
Chap. 2

The beginnings and endings of all human undertakings are untidy, the building of a house, the writing of a novel, the demolition of a bridge, and, eminently, the finish of a voyage.

Over the River [1933]. Chap. 1

How to save the old that's worth sav-

¹ It is unseasonable and unwholesome in all months that have not an R in their name to eat an oyster. — WILLIAM BUTLER: *Dyet's Dry Dinner* [1599]

Let's sing a song of glory to Themistocles
O'Shea,

Who ate a dozen oysters on the second day
of May.

STODDARD KING [1889-1933]: *The Man Who Dared*

ing, whether in landscape, houses, manners, institutions, or human types, is one of our greatest problems, and the one that we bother least about.

Over the River. Chap. 39

LLOYD McKIM GARRISON

[1867-1900]

Like misers, our usurious memories
bring

Their coins each day of greedy reckon-
ing —

Grieved, if they miss one as they count
their store,

Or find one brass, long loved as gold
before.

Souvenirs

"JOHN OLIVER HOBBS"

(MRS. P. M. T. CRAIGIE)

[1867-1906]

A false success made by the good humor of outside influences is always peaceful; a real success made by the qualities of the thing itself is always a declaration of war.

The Dream and the Business
[1906]

LIONEL JOHNSON

[1867-1902]

The splendid silence clings

Around me: and around

The saddest of all kings

Crown'd, and again discrown'd.

*By the Statue of King Charles
at Charing Cross. Stanza 2*

Vanquished in life, his death

By beauty made amends.

Ibid. Stanza 8

I know you: solitary griefs,

Desolate passions, aching hours!

I know you: tremulous beliefs,

Agonized hopes, and ashen flowers!

The Precept of Silence. Stanza 1

Some players upon plaintive strings

Publish their wistfulness abroad;

I have not spoken of these things,

Save to one man, and unto God.

Ibid. Stanza 3

ERNEST FENWICK
JOHNSTONE

[1867-1938]

I dreamed that I went to the City of
Gold,

To Heaven resplendent and fair,
And after I entered that beautiful fold
By one in authority there I was told
That not a Vermonter was there.

No Vermonters in Heaven.

Stanza 1

We give them the best the Kingdom
provides;

They have everything here that they
want,

But not a Vermonter in Heaven abides;
A very brief period here he resides,

Then hikes his way back to Vermont.

Ibid. Stanza 6

CHARLES EDWARD
MONTAGUE

[1867-1928]—

A gifted small girl has explained that
pins are a great means of saving life,
"by not swallowing them."

Dramatic Values [1911]

"The freedom of Europe," "The war
to end war," "The overthrow of milita-
rism," "The cause of civilization" —
most people believe so little now in any-
thing or anyone that they would find it
hard to understand the simplicity and
intensity of faith with which these
phrases were once taken among our
troops, or the certitude felt by hundreds
of thousands of men who are now dead
that if they were killed their monument
would be a new Europe not soured or
soiled with the hates and greeds of the
old.

Disenchantment [1922]. Chap. 13

A lie will easily get you out of a
scrape, and yet, strangely and beauti-
fully, rapture possesses you when you
have taken the scrape and left out the
lie.

Ibid. Chap. 15

War hath no fury like a non-com-
batant.

Ibid.

"I was born below par to th' extent
of two whiskies."

Fiery Particles [1923]

Burgundy was the winiest wine, the
central, essential, and typical wine, the
soul and greatest common measure of
all the kindly wines of the earth.

Judith

GEORGE W. RUSSELL

("AE")

[1867-1935]

Our hearts were drunk with a beauty
Our eyes could never see.

The Unknown God

Twilight, a timid fawn, went glimmer-
ing by,

And Night, the dark-blue hunter, fol-
lowed fast.

Refuge

With these heaven-assailing spires

All that was in clay or stone

Fabled of rich Babylon

By these children is outdone.

New York. Stanza 1

HENRY LEWIS STIMSON ¹

[1867-1950]

The only way to make a man trust-
worthy is to trust him; and the surest
way to make him untrustworthy is to
distrust him and show your distrust.

The Bomb and the Opportunity
[*Harper's Magazine*, March,
1946]

The only deadly sin I know is cyni-
cism.

*On Active Service in Peace and
War [1948]. Introduction*

HARRY LEON WILSON

[1867-1939]

I can be pushed just so far.

Ruggles of Red Gap [1915]

MARY HUNTER AUSTIN

[1868-1934]

Whisper of the wind along the sage,
Only wait till I can get the word —

¹ Secretary of War, 1911-1913 and 1940-
1945; Secretary of State, 1929-1933.

Never was it printed in a page,
 Never was it spoken, never heard.
Whisper of the Wind

What need has he of clocks who knows
 When highest peaks are gilt and rose
 Day has begun?
Clocks and Calendars. Stanza 1

THOMAS WILLIAM
 HODGSON CROSLAND
 [1868-1924]

The Unspeakable Scot.
Title of satiric essay

NORMAN DOUGLAS
 [1868-]

You can tell the ideals of a nation by
 its advertisements.

South Wind [1917]. Chap. 7

Men have lost sight of distant horizons. Nobody writes for humanity, for civilization; they write for their country, their sect; to amuse their friends or annoy their enemies.

Ibid. Chap. 8

No one can expect a majority to be stirred by motives other than ignoble.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A love-match is generally a failure and a money-match is always a mistake. The heroes, the saints and sages — they are those who face the world alone.

Ibid. Chap. 11

No great man is ever born too soon or too late. When we say that the time is not ripe for this or that celebrity, we confess by implication that this very man, and no other, is required.

Ibid. Chap. 13

For three consecutive months they could barely afford the most unnecessary luxuries of life.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Many a man who thinks to found a home discovers that he has merely opened a tavern for his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 24

WILLIAM EDWARD
 BURGHARDT DUBOIS
 [1868-]

Herein lies the tragedy of the age: not that men are poor — all men know something of poverty; not that men are wicked — who is good? Not that men are ignorant — what is truth? Nay, but that men know so little of men.

The Souls of Black Folk [1903]

MAXIM GORKY
 [1868-1936]

It is quiet here and restful and the air is delicious. There are gardens everywhere, nightingales sing in the gardens and police spies lie in the bushes. There are nightingales in every garden, but police spies only in mine, I think. They sit under my windows in the darkness of the night and try to get a glimpse of how I spread sedition in Russia.

Letter to Chekhov

Lies — there you have the religion of slaves and taskmasters.¹

The Lower Depths [1903]

The double-headed eagle of the autocracy was not merely the coat of arms of the Empire, but an exceedingly live and actively pernicious bird.

Talks on Craftsmanship

RONALD ARTHUR HOPWOOD
 [1868-1949]

The strength of the ship is the Service, And the strength of the Service, the ship.

The Laws of the Navy. Stanza 2

On the strength of one link in the cable Dependeth the might of the chain:
 Who knows when thou mayest be tested?

So live that thou bearest the strain.

Ibid. Stanza 5

They prosper who burn in the morning
 The letters they wrote over night.

Ibid. Stanza 17

¹ The censor forbade this line to be spoken on the stage.

FRANK McKINNEY
("KIN") HUBBARD
("ABE MARTIN")
[1868-1930]

Miss Fawn Lippincut says she wouldn' marry th' best man on earth, but we supposed she wuz much younger.

Abe Martin's Sayings and Sketches
[1915]

Miss Tawney Apple is confined t' her home by a swollen dresser drawer.
Ibid.

Mr. and Mrs. Lettie Plum, married in June, couldn' git ther car out o' garage last evenin', so they had to go to bed hungry.

Ibid.

It's no disgrace t' be poor, but it might as well be.

Ibid.

He was a power politically fer years, but he never got prominent enough t' have his speeches garbled.

Ibid.

When a fellow says it hain't the money but the principle o' the thing, it's th' money.

Hoss Sense and Nonsense [1926]

Nobuddy ever fergits where he buried a hatchet.

Abe Martin's Broadcast [1930]

GRENVILLE KLEISER
[1868-1953]

She gleans how long you wish to stay;
She lets you go without delay.

The Ideal Hostess

She is not difficult to please;
She can be silent as the trees.
She shuns all ostentatious show;
She knows exactly when to go.¹

The Ideal Guest

HERMAN W.
KNICKERBOCKER
[1868-1934]

If I had the power today by the simple turning of my hand to endow myself

¹ See Rose Henniker Heaton, page 754a.

with personal immortality, in my infinite ignorance I would refuse to turn my hand. God knows best.

Eulogy at the funeral of Riley Grannan, Rawhide, Nevada
[April 3, 1908]

AGNES LEE
[1868-1939]

Bed is the boon for me!

It's well to bake and sweep,
But hear the word of old Lizette: —

It's better than all to sleep.

Old Lizette on Sleep. Stanza 1

There's nothing, nothing, nothing, I say,

That's worth the lying awake!

Ibid. Stanza 3

EDWARD VERRALL LUCAS
[1868-1938]

The French never allow a distinguished son of France to lack a statue.

Wanderings and Diversions [1926].
Zigzags in France

Americans are people who prefer the Continent to their own country, but refuse to learn its languages.

Ibid. The Continental Dictionary

Ticket Collector. — The man who never wants to see your ticket unless you are asleep.

Ibid.

He says one of the two things that men who have lasted for a hundred years always say — either that they have drunk whisky and smoked all their lives, or that neither tobacco nor spirits ever made the faintest appeal to them.

Ibid. Secrets

People in hotels strike no roots. The French phrase for chronic hotel guests even says so: they are called dwellers *sur la branche*.

Ibid. To Be Let or Sold

A genius is a man who does unique things of which nobody would expect him to be capable.

Reading, Writing and Remembering [1932]

There can be no defence like elaborate courtesy.

Reading, Writing and Remembering

Has any reader ever found perfect accuracy in the newspaper account of any event of which he himself had inside knowledge?

Of Accuracy

The art of life is to keep down acquaintances. One's friends one can manage, but one's acquaintances can be the devil.

Over Bremerton's

WILLIAM TYLER PAGE

[1868-1942]

I believe in the United States of America as a Government of the people, by the people, for the people; whose just powers are derived from the consent of the governed; a democracy in a republic, a sovereign Nation of many sovereign States; a perfect Union one and inseparable; established upon those principles of freedom, equality, justice and humanity for which American patriots sacrificed their lives and fortunes. I therefore believe it is my duty to my country to love it, to support its Constitution, to obey its laws, to respect its flag, and to defend it against all enemies.

*The American's Creed*¹

EDMOND ROSTAND

[1868-1918]

A great nose indicates a great man —
Genial, courteous, intellectual,
Virile, courageous.

*Cyrano de Bergerac*² [1897].

Act I

Free fighters, free lovers, free spenders —

The Cadets of Gascoyne — the defenders

Of old homes, old names, and old splendours.

Ibid. Act II

¹ Adopted by the House of Representatives, April 3, 1918.

² Translated by BRIAN HOOKER.

A Bear. How do you know I am a diplomat?

Chinese Woman. Why, by the skilful way you hide your claws.

*L'Aiglon*¹ [1900]. *Act IV*

(*A Masquerade*)

I fall back dazzled at beholding myself all rosy red,

At having, I myself, caused the sun to rise.

Chantecler [1907]. *Act II, Sc. 3*

And sounding in advance its victory,
My song jets forth so clear, so proud,
so peremptory,

That the horizon, seized with a rosy trembling,

Obeys me.

Ibid.

ROBERT FALCON SCOTT

[1868-1912]

Make the boy interested in natural history if you can; it is better than games; they encourage it at some schools.

Last Message to His Wife

He [Oates]² said: "I am just going outside, and may be some time." He went out into the blizzard, and we have not seen him since. . . . We knew that poor Oates was walking to his death, but though we tried to dissuade him, we knew that it was the act of a brave man and an English gentleman. We all hope to meet the end with a similar spirit, and assuredly the end is not far.

Diary. March 16, 1912

Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardihood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale.

*Journal. Message to the Public*³

¹ Translated by LOUIS N. PARKER.

² Lawrence Edward Grace Oates [1880-1912], of the Inniskilling Dragoons, a member of Scott's last Antarctic expedition.

³ Inscribed on the memorial to Captain Scott and his companions, Waterloo Place, London.

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE

[1868-1944]

And thus the King of Boyville first set his light little foot upon the soil of an unknown country.

The King of Boyville [1896]

What's the Matter with Kansas?

Editorial in Emporia Gazette.

August 15, 1896

Tin horn politicians.

Emporia Gazette. October 25, 1901

"Company" merges into the family when clean towels are not kept in the bathroom every morning. A man is no longer company when they change sheets on his bed only once in two weeks. . . . When sons-in-law come home to visit for years at a time, the question will be seen to have considerable importance.

Ibid. June 4, 1906

The fresh-water college is doing a great work.

Ibid. June 10, 1907

All dressed up, with nowhere to go.
Of the Progressive Party in 1916, after Theodore Roosevelt retired from Presidential competition

Put fear out of your heart. This Nation will survive, this State will prosper, the orderly business of life will go forward if only men can speak in whatever way given them to utter what their hearts hold — by voice, by posted card, by letter or by press. Reason never has failed men. Only force and oppression have made the wrecks in the world.

Emporia Gazette. 1922

Consistency is a paste jewel that only cheap men cherish.¹

Ibid. November 17, 1923

The talent of a meat packer, the morals of a money changer and the manners of an undertaker.

Obituary of Frank A. Munsey.

December, 1925

¹ Commenting on an item in the *Topeka Capital*: "The *Emporia Gazette* is the best loved paper in Kansas because its editor never looks in yesterday's files to see if what he proposes to write today is consistent."

LAURENCE BINYON

[1869-1943]

For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,
There is no measure upon earth.

Nay, they wither, root and stem,
If an end be set to them.

A Song

They shall grow not old, as we that are
left grow old:

Age shall not weary them, nor the years
condemn.

At the going down of the sun and in the
morning

We will remember them.

For the Fallen. Stanza 4

ELLIS PARKER BUTLER

[1869-1937]

Pigs is Pigs.

Title of story [1906]

It is other folks' dogs and children
that make most of the bad feelin's be-
tween neighbors.

The Confessions of a Daddy

[1907]. Chap. 1

NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN

[1869-1940]

For the second time in our history, a
British Prime Minister has returned
from Germany bringing peace with
honor. I believe it is peace for our time.
. . . Go home and get a nice quiet
sleep.¹

*Address from 10 Downing Street,
September 30, 1938, upon return
to London after the Munich con-
ference with Hitler, Daladier,
and Mussolini*

¹ As reported in the *New York Times*,
October 1, 1938.

While we endeavor to maintain peace, I
certainly should be the last to forget that, if
peace cannot be maintained with honour, it
is no longer peace. — LORD JOHN RUSSELL:
Speech at Greenock, Scotland [September 19,
1853]

Lord Salisbury and myself have brought
you back peace — but a peace, I hope, with
honour, which may satisfy our sovereign, and
tend to the welfare of the country. — BEN-
JAMIN DISRAELI: *Report on the Berlin Con-
gress* [July 16, 1878]

Hitler has missed the bus.
Speech in the House of Commons,
April 4, 1940

"MICHAEL FAIRLESS"
 (MARGARET FAIRLESS
 BARBER)
 [1869-1901]

The people who make no roads are
 ruled out from intelligent participation
 in the world's brotherhood.

The Roadmender. I, 5

Necessity can set me helpless on my
 back, but she cannot keep me there;
 nor can four walls limit my vision.

Ibid. II, 6

Revelation is always measured by ca-
 pacity.

Ibid. III, 3

ANDRÉ GIDE
 [1869-1951]

What another would have done as
 well as you, do not do it. What another
 would have said as well as you, do not
 say it; written as well, do not write it.
 Be faithful to that which exists no-
 where but in yourself — and thus make
 yourself indispensable.

Les Nourritures Terrestres. Envoi

A unanimous chorus of praise is not
 an assurance of survival; authors who
 please everyone at once are quickly ex-
 hausted. I would prefer to think that a
 hundred years hence people will say we
 did not properly understand him [Ana-
 tole France].

Pretexts

STRICKLAND GILLILAN
 [1869-1954]

Make 'em brief, Finnigin!

Finnigin to Flannigan. Stanza 3
 Bilin' down 's repoort, wuz Finnigin!
 An' he writed this here: "Musther Flan-
 nigan —

Off agin, on agin,
 Gone agin. — FINNIGIN."

Ibid. Stanza 6

Just stand aside and watch yourself go
 by;
 Think of yourself as "he" instead of
 "I."

Watch Yourself Go By. Stanza 1

FREDERIC LAWRENCE
 KNOWLES
 [1869-1905]

Each little lyrical
 Grave or satirical
 Musical miracle!

On a Flyleaf of Burns's Songs

Helen's lips are drifting dust;¹
 Ilion is consumed with rust.

Love Triumphant

This body is my house — it is not I:
 Triumphant in this faith I live and die.
The Tenant

Joy is a partnership,
 Grief weeps alone;
 Many guests had Cana,
 Gethsemane had one.

Grief and Joy

STEPHEN LEACOCK
 [1869-1944]

If I were founding a university I
 would found first a smoking room; then
 when I had a little more money in
 hand I would found a dormitory; then
 after that, or more probably with it,
 a decent reading room and a library.
 After that, if I still had more money
 that I couldn't use, I would hire a pro-
 fessor and get some textbooks.

Oxford As I See It

He flung himself from the room, flung
 himself upon his horse and rode madly
 off in all directions.

Gertrude the Governess

Golf may be played on Sunday, not
 being a game within the view of the
 law, but being a form of moral effort.

Other Fancies [1923]. Why

I Refuse to Play Golf

The average man goes to church six
 times a year and has attended Sunday

¹ See Thomas Nash, page 213a.

School for two afternoons and can sing
half a hymn.

Winnowed Wisdom [1926].

Preface

The general idea, of course, in any
first class laundry, is to see that no
shirt or collar ever comes back twice.

Ibid. Chap. 6

EDGAR LEE MASTERS

[1869-1950]

All, all, are sleeping on the hill.

Spoon River Anthology [1915].

The Hill, Refrain

Out of me unworthy and unknown
The vibrations of deathless music;
"With malice toward none, with charity
for all."

Ibid. Anne Rutledge

I am Anne Rutledge who sleep beneath
these weeds,

Beloved in life of Abraham Lincoln,
Wedded to him, not through union,
But through separation.

Ibid.

To this generation I would say:
Memorize some bit of verse of truth or
beauty.

Ibid. Mrs. George Reece

Hats may make divorces.

Ibid. Mrs. Williams

And there is the silence of age,
Too full of wisdom for the tongue to
utter it

In words intelligible to those who have
not lived

The great range of life.

Silence

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY

[1869-1910]

Jill-o'er-the-ground is purple blue,
Blue is the quaker-maid,
The wild geranium holds its dew
Long in the boulder's shade.

Gloucester Moors [1901]. *Stanza 2*

This earth is not the steadfast place
We landmen build upon;
From deep to deep she varies pace,
And while she comes is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 4

But on, but on does the old earth steer
As if her port she knew.

Gloucester Moors. Stanza 5

Then not to kneel, almost
Seemed like a vulgar boast.

Good Friday [1901]. *Stanza 9*

Gigantic, wilful, young,

Chicago sitteth at the northwest gates,
With restless violent hands and casual
tongue

Moulding her mighty fates.

An Ode in Time of Hesitation

[1901]. *Stanza 3*

Our fluent men of place and conse-
quence

Fumble and fill their mouths with hol-
low phrase,

Or for the end-all of deep arguments
Intone their dull commercial liturgies.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Blindness we may forgive, but baseness
we will smite.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Shrill and high, newsboys cry

The worst of the city's infamy.

In New York [1901]. *Stanza 4*

The roaring street is hung for miles
With fierce electric fire.

Ibid. Stanza 9

JESSIE BELLE RITTENHOUSE

[1869-1948]

My debt to you, Belovèd,

Is one I cannot pay

In any coin of any realm

On any reckoning day.

Debt

I worked for a menial's hire,

Only to learn, dismayed,

That any wage I had asked of Life,

Life would have paid.

My Wage

EDWIN ARLINGTON

ROBINSON

[1869-1935]

We cannot know how much we learn
From those who never will return,
Until a flash of unforeseen
Remembrance falls on what has been.

Flammonde

To shake the tree
Of life itself and bring down fruit un-
heard-of.

*Ben Jonson Entertains a Man
from Stratford*

I would have rid the earth of him
Once, in my pride. . . .
I never knew the worth of him
Until he died.

An Old Story

Life is the game that must be played:
This truth at least, good friends, we
know;
So live and laugh, nor be dismayed
As one by one the phantoms go.

Ballade by the Fire. Envoy

The songs of one who strove to play
The broken flutes of Arcady.

Ballade of Broken Flutes

There be two men of all mankind
That I'm forever thinking on:
They chase me everywhere I go, —
Melchizedek, Ucalegon.

Two Men

Like dead, remembered footsteps on old
floors.

The Pity of the Leaves

And thus we die,
Still searching, like poor old astron-
omers
Who totter off to bed and go to sleep
To dream of untriangulated stars.

Octaves. XI

The saddest among kings of earth,
Bowed with a galling crown, this man
Met rancor with a cryptic mirth,
Laconic — and Olympian.

The Master: Lincoln

Wearing upon his forehead, with no
fear,
The laurel of approved iniquity.

Uncle Ananias

Miniver Cheevy, child of scorn,
Grew lean while he assailed the
seasons;
He wept that he was ever born,
And he had reasons.

Miniver Cheevy [1910]. Stanza 1

Miniver loved the Medici,
Albeit he had never seen one;

He would have sinned incessantly
Could he have been one.

Miniver Cheevy. Stanza 5

Miniver Cheevy, born too late,
Scratched his head and kept on
thinking;
Miniver coughed and called it fate,
And kept on drinking.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Who of us, being what he is,
May scoff at others' ecstasies?
However we may shine today,
More-shining ones are on the way.

Atherton's Gambit

I shall have more to say when I am
dead.

John Brown

Like a physician who can do no good,
But knows how soon another would
have his fee
Were he to tell the truth.

Avon's Harvest

Art's long hazard, where no man may
choose

Whether he play to win, or toil to lose.

Caput Mortuum

Love that's wise
Will not say all it means.

Tristram [1927]. Part VII

For when a woman is left too much
alone,
Sooner or later she begins to think;
And no man knows what then she may
discover.

Ibid.

There is a little watchman in my heart
Who is always telling me what time
it is.

Ibid. Part VIII

Love must have wings to fly away from
love,
And to fly back again.

Ibid.

I like rivers
Better than oceans, for we see both
sides.
An ocean is forever asking questions
And writing them aloud along the
shore.

Roman Bartholow. Part III

Once in a life, they tell us, and once only,
 So great a thing as a great love may come —
 To crown us, or to mark us with a scar
 No craft or custom shall obliterate.

Roman Bartholow. Part IV

Of all small things
 That have the most infernal power to grow,
 Few may be larger than a few small words
 That may not say themselves and be forgotten.

Genevieve and Alexandra

Here where the wind is always north-north-east
 And children learn to walk on frozen toes.

New England

GEORGE STERLING

[1869-1926]

Thou art the star for which all evening waits.

Aldebaran at Dusk

BOOTH TARKINGTON

[1869-1946]

Penrod was doing something very unusual and rare, something almost never accomplished except by colored people or by a boy in school on a spring day: he was doing really nothing at all. He was merely a state of being.

Penrod [1914]. Chap. 8

There are two things that will be believed of any man whatsoever, and one of them is that he has taken to drink.

Ibid. Chap. 10

They were upon their great theme: "When I get to be a man!" Being human, though boys, they considered their present estate too commonplace to be dwelt upon. So, when the old men gather, they say: "When I was a boy!" It really is the land of nowadays that we never discover.

Ibid. Chap. 26

CAROLYN WELLS

[1869-1942]

Youth is a silly, vapid state;
 Old age with fears and ills is rife;
 This simple boon I beg of Fate —
 A thousand years of Middle Life!

My Boon

"A noble theme!" the tyro cried,
 And straightway scribbled off a sonnet.
 "A noble theme," the poet sighed,
 "I am not fit to write upon it."

Humility

I love the Christmas-tide, and yet,
 I notice this, each year I live;
 I always like the gifts I get,
 But how I love the gifts I give!

A Thought

The books we think we ought to read
 are poky, dull and dry;
 The books that we would like to read
 we are ashamed to buy;
 The books that people talk about we
 never can recall;
 And the books that people give us, Oh,
 they're the worst of all.

On Books

The Smile That Won't Come Off.

Winning slogan in a contest

FRANK LLOYD WRIGHT

[1869-]

No house should ever be on any hill
 or on anything. It should be of the
 hill, belonging to it, so hill and house
 could live together each the happier for
 the other.

An Autobiography [1932]

BERNARD MANNES BARUCH

[1870-]

America has never forgotten — and
 will never forget — the nobler things
 that brought her into being and that
 light her path — the path that was entered
 upon only one hundred and fifty
 years ago. . . . How young she is! It
 will be centuries before she will adopt
 that maturity of custom — the cloth-

ing of the grave — that some people believe she is already fitted for.

Address on accepting The Churchman Award, New York
[May 23, 1944]

Oh, oh — someone's taken the office.
On finding the park bench,
where he usually held conference,
occupied by others [TIME,
April 22, 1946]

HILAIRE BELLOC

[1870-1953]

Child! do not throw this book about;
Refrain from the unholy pleasure
Of cutting all the pictures out!
Preserve it as your chiefest treasure.

A Bad Child's Book of Beasts.

Dedication

When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a little tail behind,
So large a trunk before.

Ibid. The Elephant

I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten 'em.

Ibid. The Hippopotamus

The Whale that wanders round the Pole
Is not a table fish.
You cannot bake or boil him whole
Nor serve him in a dish.

Ibid. The Whale

Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,
Whatever I had she gave me again:
And the best of Balliol loved and led
me.

God be with you, Balliol men.

To the Balliol Men Still in Africa
[1900]

Here richly, with ridiculous display,
The Politician's corpse was laid away.
While all of his acquaintance sneered
and slanged,

I wept; for I had longed to see him
hanged.

Epitaph on the Politician Himself

Oh, he didn't believe in Adam and
Eve —

He put no faith therein;

His doubts began with the fall of man,
And he laughed at original sin.

Song of the Pelagian Heresy

The Tipple's aboard and the night is
young,

The door's ajar and the Barrel is
sprung,

I am singing the best song ever was
sung

And it has a rousing chorus.

West Sussex Drinking Song.

Chorus

How slow the Shadow creeps: but when
'tis past

How fast the Shadows fall. How fast!
How fast!

For a Sundial

Loss and Possession, Death and Life
are one,

There falls no shadow where there
shines no sun.

Ibid.

The moon on the one hand, the dawn
on the other:

The moon is my sister, the dawn is my
brother.

The moon on my left and the dawn on
my right.

My brother, good morning: my sister,
good night.

The Early Morning

The great hills of the South Country

They stand along the sea;

And it's there walking in the high
woods

That I could wish to be,

And the men that were boys when I was
a boy

Walking along with me.

The South Country. Stanza 2

If I ever become a rich man,

Or if ever I grow to be old,

I will build a house with deep thatch
To shelter me from the cold,

And there shall the Sussex songs be
sung

And the story of Sussex told.

Ibid. Stanza 9

And the men that were boys when I was
a boy

Shall sit and drink with me.

Ibid. Stanza 10

From quiet homes and first beginning,
 Out to the undiscovered ends,
 There's nothing worth the wear of win-
 ning

But laughter and the love of friends.

Dedicatory Ode

Of Courtesy, it is much less
 Than Courage of Heart or Holiness,
 Yet in my walks it seems to me
 That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.

Courtesy

Do you remember an Inn,
 Miranda?

Do you remember an Inn?
 And the bedding and the spreading
 Of the straw for a bedding,
 And the fleas that tease in the High
 Pyrenees,

And the wine that tasted of the tar?

Tarantella

I said to Heart, "How goes it?" Heart
 replied:

"Right as a Ribstone Pippin!" But it
 lied.

The False Heart

Now just imagine how it feels
 When first your toes and then your
 heels,

And then by gradual degrees,
 Your shins and ankles, calves and
 knees,

Are slowly eaten, bit by bit.

No wonder Jim detested it!

Cautionary Tales. Jim

The Chief Defect of Henry King

Was chewing little bits of String.

Ibid. Henry King

Physicians of the Utmost Fame
 Were called at once; but when they
 came

They answered, as they took their Fees,
 "There is no Cure for this Disease."

Ibid.

"Oh, my Friends, be warned by me,
 That Breakfast, Dinner, Lunch and
 Tea

Are all the Human Frame re-
 quires . . ."

With that the Wretched Child expires.

Ibid.

Matilda told such Dreadful Lies,

It made one Gasp and Stretch one's
 Eyes;

Her Aunt, who, from her Earliest
 Youth,

Had kept a Strict Regard for Truth,
 Attempted to Believe Matilda:

The effort very nearly killed her.

Cautionary Tales. Matilda

It happened that a few Weeks later

Her Aunt was off to the Theatre

To see that Interesting Play

The Second Mrs. Tanqueray.

Ibid.

For every time She shouted "Fire!"

They only answered "Little Liar!"

And therefore when her Aunt returned,
 Matilda, and the House, were burned.

Ibid.

The nicest child I ever knew

Was Charles Augustus Fortescue.

Ibid. Charles Augustus Fortescue

When I am dead, I hope it may be said:

"His sins were scarlet, but his books
 were read."

On His Books

BENJAMIN NATHAN

CARDOZO

[1870-1938]

A trustee is held to something stricter
 than the morals of the market place.
 Not honesty alone, but the punctilio
 of an honor the most sensitive, is then
 the standard of behavior.

Meinhard v. Salmon, 249 N.Y.

458, 464 [1928]

JOHN IRVING DILLON

[1870-1938]

I lift my glass in a grateful toast
 To those glorious days of the used-to-
 be —

Days that live on in memory,
 Bathed in a shimmering golden haze —
 Our still-remembered "olden days"!

Those Olden Days. Stanza 11

LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS

[1870-1945]

I have been profligate of happiness
 And reckless of the world's hostility,

The blessed part has not been given to me

Gladly to suffer fools.¹

To Olive

MRS. J. BORDEN HARRIMAN

[1870—]

Next to entertaining or impressive talk, a thoroughgoing silence manages to intrigue most people.

From Pinafores to Politics [1923].

Chap. 4

ARTHUR J. LAMB

[1870-1928]

Her beauty was sold for an old man's gold,

She's a bird in a gilded cage.

A Bird in a Gilded Cage [1900]

"He don't know Nellie like I do,"

Said the saucy little bird on Nellie's hat.

The Bird on Nellie's Hat [1906]

SIR HARRY LAUDER

[1870-1950]

Oh, it's nice to get up in the mornin',

But it's nicer to lie in bed.

Song

Just a wee doch-an'-dorris

Before we gang awa' . . .

If y' can say

It's a braw brecht moonlecht necht,

Yer a' recht, that's a'.

Song

Roamin' in the gloamin'

By the bonny banks of Clyde.

Song

I Love a Lassie.

Title of Song

NIKOLAI LENIN

[1870-1924]

Political institutions are a superstructure resting on an economic foundation.

The Three Sources and Three

*Constituent Parts of Marxism*²

[1913]

¹ For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.—*2 Corinthians, XI, 19*

² Translated by MAX EASTMAN.

Capital, created by the labour of the worker, oppresses the worker by undermining the small proprietor and creating an army of the unemployed.

The Three Sources and Three Constituent Parts of Marxism

Capital has conquered throughout the world, but its victory is only an earnest of the victory of labour over capital.

Ibid.

People always have been and they always will be stupid victims of deceit and self-deception in politics, until they learn behind every kind of moral, religious, political, social phrase, declaration and promise to seek out the interests of this or that class or classes.

Ibid.

Uneven economic and political development is an absolute law of capitalism. Hence, the victory of socialism is possible, first in a few or even one single capitalist country taken separately.

Collected Works. Vol. XVIII,

Page 272

International imperialism disposing of the might of capital cannot coexist with the Soviet Republic. Conflict is unavoidable, and here is the greatest difficulty of the Russian Revolution, its greatest historical task, that of provoking the International Revolution.

Ibid. Vol. XXII, Page 37

It is true that liberty is precious — so precious that it must be rationed.

Attributed. Quoted by SIDNEY AND BEATRICE WEBB in Soviet Communism: A New Civilization? [1936]. Page 1036

The most important thing in illness is never to lose heart.

To his mother. Quoted by HEWLETT JOHNSON in The Secret of Soviet Strength [1943]

DENIS ALOYSIUS McCARTHY

[1870-1931]

This is the land where hate should die,
No feuds of faith, no spleen of race,

No darkly-brooding fear should try
Beneath our flag to find a place.
*This Is the Land Where Hate
Should Die. Stanza 1*

HECTOR HUGH MUNRO

("SAKI")

[1870-1916]

She took to telling the truth about her age; she said she was forty-two and five months. . . . It may have been pleasing to the angels, but her elder sister was not gratified.

*Reginald [1904]. Reginald on
Besetting Sins*

The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went.

Ibid.

Women and elephants never forget an injury.

Ibid.

I might have been a gold-fish in a glass bowl for all the privacy I got.

Ibid. The Innocence of Reginald

The Western custom of one wife and hardly any mistresses.

*Reginald in Russia [1910]. A
Young Turkish Catastrophe*

Hating anything in the way of ill-natured gossip ourselves, we are always grateful to those who do it for us and do it well.

Ibid. The Soul of Laploshka

Poverty keeps together more homes than it breaks up.

*The Chronicles of Clovis [1911].
Esmé*

His socks compelled one's attention without losing one's respect.

Ibid. "Ministers of Grace"

"It was their Silver Wedding; such lots of silver presents, quite a show."

"We must not grudge them their show of presents after twenty-five years of married life; it is the silver lining to their cloud."

The Unbearable Bassington [1912]

Sherard Blaw, the dramatist who had discovered himself, and who had given so ungrudgingly of his discovery to the world.

Ibid.

The sacrifices of friendship were beautiful in her eyes as long as she was not asked to make them.

*Beasts and Super-Beasts [1914].
Fur*

"The man is a common murderer."

"A common murderer, possibly, but a very uncommon cook."

Ibid. The Blind Spot

Waldo is one of those people who would be enormously improved by death.

Ibid. The Feast of Nemesis

Children with Hyacinth's temperament don't know better as they grow older; they merely know more.

*The Toys of Peace [1919].
Hyacinth*

In baiting a mouse-trap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

*The Square Egg [1924]. The
Infernal Parliament*

Confront a child, a puppy, and a kitten with a sudden danger; the child will turn instinctively for assistance, the puppy will grovel in abject submission, the kitten will brace its tiny body for a frantic resistance.

Ibid. The Achievement of the Cat

A little inaccuracy sometimes saves tons of explanation.

Ibid. The Comments of Moun Ka

FRANK NORRIS

[1870-1902]

He's the kind of man that gets up a reputation for being clever and artistic by running down the very one particular thing that every one likes, and cracking up some book or picture or play that no one has ever heard of.

The Pit [1903]. Chap. 2

ROSCOE POUND

[1870-]

The law must be stable, but it must not stand still.

*Introduction to the Philosophy
of Law [1922]*

EDDIE NEWTON AND
T. LAURENCE SEIBERG
[*Floruerunt* 1900]

Casey Jones! Orders in his hand.
Casey Jones! Mounted to the cabin,
Took his farewell journey to that prom-
ised land.

Casey Jones [1900] (*Adapted
from verses and melody by
WALLACE SAUNDERS*)¹

HAROLD BEGBIE
[1871-1929]

"The Christian ideal," it is said, "has
not been tried and found wanting; it
has been found difficult, and left un-
tried."

Life of William Booth

JOHN JOY BELL
[1871-1934]

I've never traveled for more 'n a day,
I never was one to roam,
But I likes to sit on the busy quay,
Watchin' the ships that says to me —
"Always somebody goin' away,
Somebody gettin' home."

On the Quay. Stanza 1

RALPH BERGENGREN
[1871-1947]

Christmas itself may be called into
question

If carried so far it creates indigestion.²

The Unwise Christmas

¹ Of the many versions of this traditional
ballad, the most familiar is printed in CARL
SANDBURG'S *The American Songbag* [1927].
It begins:

Come all you rounders, for I want you to
hear

The story of a brave engineer.
Casey Jones was the rounder's name,
On a big eight-wheeler of a mighty fame.

² Ye Tables groan before ye Feaste,
Ye Feasters groan thereafter.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871-1943]:
A True Bill Agaynst Christmasse

STEPHEN CRANE
[1871-1900]

He had fought like a pagan who de-
fends his religion.

The Red Badge of Courage [1895].
Chap. 17

Within him, as he hurled himself for-
ward, was born a love, a despairing
fondness for this flag which was near
him. It was a creation of beauty and
invulnerability.

Ibid. Chap. 19

None of them knew the color of the
sky.

The Open Boat [1898]

A man said to the universe:

"Sir, I exist!"

"However," replied the universe,

"The fact has not created in me

A sense of obligation."

War Is Kind [1899]. *Fragment*

THOMAS AUGUSTINE DALY
[1871-1948]

I gotta love for Angela,

I love Carlotta, too.

I no can marry both o' dem,

So w'at I gona do?

Between Two Loves. Stanza 1

Da spreeng ees com'; but oh, da joy

Eet ees too late!

He was so cold, my leetla boy,

He no could wait.

Da Leetla Boy. Stanza 1

Flo was fond of Ebenezer —

"Eb," for short, she called her beau.

Talk of tides of love, great Caesar!

You should see them — Eb and Flo.

The Tides of Love

Sing clear, O! throistle,

Thou golden-tongued apostle

And little brown-frocked brother

Of the loved Assisian!

To a Thrush

W'at good eesa wife eef she don'ta be
fat?

Da Styleesha Wife

"Eat hearty, and give the old ship a
good name!"

Grace for the Ship

The Man, the One and Only One —
First Gentleman on Earth —
Said: "How about a little fun?
Come! let us have some mirth!"

The First New Year's Eve.
Stanza 1

"Fifteen-two and a pair" —
Look at them! Granny and Gramp',
Playing so peacefully there —
And what of the wild young scamp¹
Who fashioned this quiet game
For numberless Darbies and Joans?
Gone with the wind like a flame;
Peace to his mouldering bones!
The Game of Cribbage

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES

[1871-1940]

What glorious sunsets have their birth
In Cities fouled by smoke!
This tree — whose roots are in a
drain —
Becomes the greenest Oak!

Love's Rivals

Fools have their second childhood, but
the Great
Still keep their first, and have no second
state.

Men That Think

I am as certain of my song,
When first it warms the brain,
As woman of her unborn child,
Or wind that carries rain.

The Birth of Song

I had Ambition, by which sin
The angels fell;
I climbed and, step by step, O Lord,
Ascended into Hell.

Ambition

I'll make my Joy a secret thing,
My face shall wear a mask of care;
And those who hunt a Joy to death,
Shall never know what sport is there!

Hunting Joy. Stanza 3

¹ Cribbage was invented by Sir John Suckling [1609-1642], according to the account in the *Brief Lives* of JOHN AUBREY [1626-1697].

LADY PAMELA WYNDHAM GLENCONNER

[1871-1928]

Bitter are the tears of a child:
Sweeten them.

Deep are the thoughts of a child:
Quiet them.

Sharp is the grief of a child:
Take it from him.

Soft is the heart of a child:
Do not harden it.

A Child

Giving presents is a talent; to know
what a person wants, to know when and
how to get it, to give it lovingly, and
well. Unless a character possesses this
talent there is no moment more annihi-
lating to ease than that in which a pres-
ent is received and given.

Edward Wyndham Tennant:
A Memoir. Chap. 5

ARTHUR GUITERMAN

[1871-1943]

The Antiseptic Baby and the Propy-
lactic Pup

Were playing in the garden when the
Bunny gamboled up;

They looked upon the Creature with a
loathing undisguised; —

It wasn't Disinfected and it wasn't
Sterilized.

Strictly Germ-Proof. Stanza 1

The Cat on your hearthstone to this
day presages,

By solemnly sneezing, the coming of
rain!¹

The First Cat. Stanza 7.

Oh, the saddest of sights in a world of
sin

Is a little lost pup with his tail tucked
in!

Little Lost Pup. Stanza 1

¹ While rain depends, the pensive cat gives
o'er

Her frolics, and pursues her tail no more.
JONATHAN SWIFT: *Description of a*
City Shower [1710]

The finest thing in London is the
Bobby;¹

Benignant information is his hobby.

The Lyric Baedeker. London

Amoebas at the start

Were not complex;

They tore themselves apart

And started Sex.

Sex. Stanza 1

The three-toed tree-toad

Sings his sweet ode

To the moon.

Nocturne

Of all cold words of tongue or pen

The worst are these: "I knew him
when —" ²

Prophets in Their Own Country

Oh, the Brown Missouri Mule has a
copper-plated throat

And the welkin splits apart when he
hits an upper note.

Mule Song. Stanza 1

BURTON J. HENDRICK

[1871-1949].

The dissenting opinions of one generation
become the prevailing interpretation
of the next.

Bulwark of the Republic [1937]

RALPH HODGSON

[1871-1911].

'Twould ring the bells of Heaven

The wildest peal for years,

If Parson lost his senses

And people came to theirs,

And he and they together

Knelt down with angry prayers

For tamed and shabby tigers

And dancing dogs and bears,

And wretched, blind pit ponies,

And little hunted hares.

The Bells of Heaven

But oh, the den of wild things in

The darkness of her eyes!

The Gypsy Girl

¹ The constable with lifted hand

Conducting the orchestral Strand.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS [1864-1915]:

The Wife

² See Whittier, page 527b.

God loves an idle rainbow
No less than labouring seas.

A Wood Song

Time, you old gypsy man,

Will you not stay,

Put up your caravan

Just for one day?

Time, You Old Gypsy Man.

Stanza 1

Pity him, this dupe of dream,

Leader of the herd again

Only in his daft old brain,

Once again the bull supreme.

The Bull

Oh, had our simple Eve

Seen through the make-believe!

Eve. Stanza 5

I climbed the hill as light fell short,

And rooks came home in scramble sort.

The Song of Honor

I stared into the sky,

As wondering men have always done

Since beauty and the stars were one,

Though none so hard as I.

Ibid.

Reason has moons, but moons not hers

Lie mirrored on her sea,

Confounding her astronomers,

But O! delighting me.

Reason

JAMES WELDON JOHNSON

[1871-1938]

O black and unknown bards of long
ago,

How came your lips to touch the sacred
fire?

How, in your darkness, did you come to
know

The power and beauty of the minstrel's
lyre?

O Black and Unknown Bards.

Stanza 1

And God stepped out on space,

And He looked around and said,

"I'm lonely —

I'll make me a world."

The Creation: A Negro Sermon.

Stanza 1

CHARLES RANN KENNEDY
[1871-1950]

A peculiar kind of fear they call courage.

The Terrible Meek [1912]

The meek, the terrible meek, the fierce agonizing meek, are about to enter into their inheritance.

Ibid.

WILBUR DICK NESBIT
[1871-1927]

Who waits upon the when and how
Remains forever in the rear.

A Plea for the Friendless Present.
Stanza 4

Each page of them Quotations that this
Bartlett man got out

Is sure to have old *Ibid*'s prose or
poems strung about.

"Old Ibid." *Stanza 2*
I'm gettin' so, when I read things particularly fine,

I know that *Ibid*'s name will be below
the endin' line.

Ibid.

HERBERT GEORGE
PONTING
[1871-1935]

On the outside grows the furside, on the
inside grows the skinside;

So the furside is the outside, and the
skinside is the inside.

The Sleeping Bag ¹

MARCEL PROUST
[1871-1922]

When from a long-distant past nothing subsists, after the people are dead, after the things are broken and scattered, still, alone, more fragile, but with more vitality, more unsubstantial, more persistent, more faithful, the smell and taste of things remain poised a long

¹ For *The South Polar Times*, Midwinter Day, June 22, 1911, prepared by the men of Captain Robert Falcon Scott's last Antarctic expedition. Ponting was the photographer for the Scott expedition.

time, like souls, ready to remind us, waiting and hoping for their moment, amid the ruins of all the rest; and bear unfaltering, in the tiny and almost impalpable drop of their essence, the vast structure of recollection.

Remembrance of Things Past ¹
[1913-1926]. *Swann's Way*

In his younger days a man dreams of possessing the heart of the woman whom he loves; later, the feeling that he possesses the heart of a woman may be enough to make him fall in love with her.

Ibid.

What artists call posterity is the posterity of the work of art.

Ibid. Within a Budding Grove,
Part I

The time which we have at our disposal every day is elastic; the passions that we feel expand it, those that we inspire contract it; and habit fills up what remains.

Ibid.

Untruthfulness and dishonesty were with me, as with most people, called into being in so immediate, so contingent a fashion, and in self-defence, by some particular interest, that my mind, fixed on some lofty ideal, allowed my character, in the darkness below, to set about those urgent, sordid tasks, and did not look down to observe them.

Ibid. The Guermentes Way, Part I

Like everybody who is not in love, he imagined that one chose the person whom one loved after endless deliberations and on the strength of various qualities and advantages.

Ibid. Cities of the Plain, Part I

We passionately long that there may be another life in which we shall be similar to what we are here below. But we do not pause to reflect that, even without waiting for that other life, in this life, after a few years we are un-

¹ *A la Recherche du Temps Perdu*, translated by C. K. SCOTT MONCRIEFF, except the last section, *The Past Recaptured*, which was translated by FREDERICK A. BLOSSOM.

faithful to what we have been, to what we wished to remain immortally.

*Remembrance of Things Past.
Cities of the Plain, Part II*

It is often simply from want of the creative spirit that we do not go to the full extent of suffering. And the most terrible reality brings us, with our suffering, the joy of a great discovery, because it merely gives a new and clear form to what we have long been ruminating without suspecting it.

Ibid.

The bonds that unite another person to ourself exist only in our mind. Memory as it grows fainter relaxes them, and notwithstanding the illusion by which we would fain be cheated and with which, out of love, friendship, politeness, deference, duty, we cheat other people, we exist alone. Man is the creature that cannot emerge from himself; that knows his fellows only in himself; when he asserts the contrary, he is lying.

Ibid. The Sweet Cheat Gone

We do not succeed in changing things according to our desire, but gradually our desire changes. The situation that we hoped to change because it was intolerable becomes unimportant. We have not managed to surmount the obstacle, as we were absolutely determined to do, but life has taken us round it, led us past it, and then if we turn round to gaze at the remote past, we can barely catch sight of it, so imperceptible has it become.

Ibid.

There is not a woman in the world the possession of whom is as precious as that of the truths which she reveals to us by causing us to suffer.

Ibid.

We are healed of a suffering only by experiencing it to the full.

Ibid.

Happiness is beneficial for the body but it is grief that develops the powers of the mind.

Ibid. The Past Recaptured

As for happiness, it has hardly more than one useful quality, namely to make unhappiness possible. In our happiness, we should form very sweet bonds, full of confidence and attachment, in order that the sundering of them may cause us that priceless rending of the heart which is called unhappiness.

*Remembrance of Things Past.
The Past Recaptured*

JOHN MILLINGTON
SYNGE

[1871-1909]

It's in a lonesome place you do have to be talking with someone, and looking for someone, in the evening of the day.

In the Shadow of the Glen [1903]

What is the price of a thousand horses against a son where there is one son only?

Riders to the Sea [1904]

Bartley will have a fine coffin out of the white boards, and a deep grave surely. What more can we want than that? No man at all can be living for ever, and we must be satisfied.

Ibid.

When I was writing "The Shadow of the Glen" I got more aid than any learning could have given me from a chink in the floor of the old Wicklow house where I was staying, that let me hear what was being said by the servant girls in the kitchen.

The Playboy of the Western World [1907]. Preface

Drink a health to the wonders of the western world, the pirates, preachers, pooten-makers, with the jobbing jockies; parching peelers, and the juries fill their stomachs selling judgments of the English law.

Ibid. Act II

May I meet him with one tooth and it aching, and one eye to be seeing seven and seventy divils in the twists of the road, and one old timber leg on him to limp into the scalding grave. There he is now crossing the strands, and that the

Lord God would send a high wave to wash him from the world.¹

The Playboy of the Western World. Act II

Aid me for to win her, and I'll be asking God to stretch a hand to you in the hour of death, and lead you short cuts through the Meadows of Ease, and up the floor of Heaven to the Footstool of the Virgin's Son.

Ibid.

A man who is not afraid of the sea will soon be drowned, he said, for he will be going out on a day he shouldn't. But we do be afraid of the sea, and we do only be drowned now and again.

The Aran Islands [1907]

There is no language like the Irish for soothing and quieting.

Ibid.

A translation is no translation, he said, unless it will give you the music of a poem along with the words of it.

Ibid.

PAUL VALÉRY

[1871-1945]

The folly of mistaking a paradox for a discovery, a metaphor for a proof, a torrent of verbiage for a spring of capital truths, and oneself for an oracle, is inborn in us.

*Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci*²

Collect all the facts that can be collected about the life of Racine and you will never learn from them the art of his verse. All criticism is dominated by the outworn theory that the man is the cause of the work as in the eyes of the law the criminal is the cause of the

¹ May the grass grow at your door and the fox build his nest on your hearthstone. May the light fade from your eyes, so you never see what you love. May your own blood rise against you, and the sweetest drink you take be the bitterest cup of sorrow. May you die without benefit of clergy; may there be none to shed a tear at your grave, and may the hearthstone of hell be your best bed forever. — *Traditional Wexford curse*

See O. Henry, page 802a.

² Translated by THOMAS MCGREEVY.

crime. Far rather are they both the effects.

Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci

ALBERT EDWARD WIGGAM

[1871-]

Intelligence appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without education. Education appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without the use of his intelligence.

The New Decalogue of Science

[1923]

Statesmanship should quickly learn the lesson of biology, as stated by Conklin, that "Wooden legs are not inherited, but wooden heads are."

Ibid.

EVERARD JACK APPLETON

[1872-1931]

Somewhere she waits to make you win,
Your soul in her firm white hands;
Somewhere the gods have made for you
The woman who understands.

The Woman Who Understands

SIR MAX BEERBOHM

[1872-]

Most women are not so young as they are painted.

A Defence of Cosmetics

Zuleika, on a desert island, would have spent most of her time in looking for a man's foot-print.

Zuleika Dobson [1911].

Chap. 2

She was hardly more affable than a cameo.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The dullard's envy of brilliant men is always assuaged by the suspicion that they will come to a bad end.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Ordinary saints grow faint to posterity; whilst quite ordinary sinners pass vividly down the ages.

Ibid. Chap. 6

"She was one of the people who say 'I don't know anything about music really, but I know what I like.'"¹

Zuleika Dobson. Chap. 9

The Oxford spirit—that gentlest spirit, so lingering and searching, so dear to them who as youths were brought into ken of it, so exasperating to them who were not.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Of all the objects of hatred, a woman once loved is the most hateful.

Ibid. Chap. 13

I have known no man of genius who had not to pay, in some affliction or defect either physical or spiritual, for what the gods had given him.

No. 2, The Pines

It seems to be a law of nature that no man ever is loth to sit for his portrait. A man may be old, he may be ugly, he may be burdened with grave responsibilities to the nation, and that nation be at a crisis of its history; but none of these considerations, nor all of them together, will deter him from sitting for his portrait.

Quia Imperfectum

To say that a man is vain means merely that he is pleased with the effect he produces on other people. A conceited man is satisfied with the effect he produces on himself.

Ibid.

Strange, when you come to think of it, that of all the countless folk who have lived before our time on this planet not one is known in history or in legend as having died of laughter.

Laughter

LÉON BLUM

[1872-1950]

Life does not give itself to one who tries to keep all its advantages at once.

¹ Bromide No. 1. — GELETT BURGESS: *Are You a Bromide?* [1906]

In art I pull no high-brow stuff,

I know what I like, and that's enough.

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT [1877-1949]:
I Am a One Hundred Percent American, St. 3

I have often thought morality may perhaps consist solely in the courage of making a choice.

Quoted in The Practical Cogitator.¹

Page 97

No government can remain stable in an unstable society and an unstable world.

A l'Échelle Humaine [1945].

Page 54

JAMES BONE

[1872-]

"London!" It has the sound of distant thunder.

The London Perambulator [1925]

The mighty fleet of Wren, with their topgallants and mainsails of stone.

Ibid.

It was in London that Whistler discovered the nocturne.

Ibid.

The City of Dreadful Height.

Description of New York²

To make a cliché is to make a classic.³

Farewell speech on Fleet Street,

December 29, 1945

He made righteousness readable.

Of C. P. Scott [1846-1932], editor of the Manchester Guardian

PATRICK REGINALD

CHALMERS

[1872-1942]

Oh, bright as a berry,

They're red and they're rare,

The setters from Kerry,

And Cork and Kildare!

The Red Dogs

"I find," said 'e, "things very much as 'ow I've always found,

¹ Selected and arranged by CHARLES P. CURTIS, JR., and FERRIS GREENSLET [1945].

² In *The Manchester Guardian*.

³ Apropos the phrase "ocean greyhound," first said by his father, David Drummond Bone, Glasgow journalist, referring to the *Alaska* [1881], first ship to cross the Atlantic in less than a week.

For mostly they goes up and down or
else goes round and round."

Roundabouts and Swings.

Stanza 2

What's lost upon the roundabouts we
pulls up on the swings!

Ibid.

A little dog

Walked out that day with These,

Round eyes agog

For butterflies and bees,

Wet nose for smells that please.

A Chosen Saint.¹ Stanza 3

CALVIN COOLIDGE

[1872-1933]

There is no right to strike against the
public safety by anybody, anywhere,
any time.

*Telegram to Samuel Gompers,
President of the American Fed-
eration of Labor, on the occa-
sion of the Boston police strike
[September 14, 1919]*

Inflation is repudiation.

Speech, Chicago [January 11, 1922]

The business of America is business.

*Speech before the Society of
American Newspaper Editors
[January 17, 1925]*

They hired the money, didn't they?

*Referring to the European war
debts [1925]*

I do not choose to run for President
in 1928.

*Statement to reporters, Rapid
City, South Dakota [August 2,
1927]*

I love Vermont because of her hills
and valleys, her scenery and invigor-
ating climate, but most of all because
of her indomitable people.

*Address from train platform,
Bennington, Vermont [Septem-
ber 21, 1928]*

¹ Go thou with this man, and God, which
dwelleth in heaven, prosper your journey,
and the angel of God keep you company. So
they went forth both, and the young man's
dog with them.—*The Apocrypha: Tobit,*
V, 16

JAMES B. DOLLARD

[1872-]

I'm sick o' New York City an' the
roarin' o' the thrains

That rowl above the blessed roofs an'
undernaith the dhrains;

Wid dust an' smoke an' divilmint I'm
moidhered head an' brains,

An' I'm thinkin' o' the skies of ould
Kilkinny!

Ould Kilkinny!

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR

[1872-1906]

Folks ain't got no right to censuah otha
folks about dey habits;

Him dat giv' de squirls de bushtails
made de bobtails fu' de rabbits.

Accountability

You cain't sta't no notes a-flyin'

Lak de ones dat rants and rings

From de kitchen to de big woods

When Malindy sings.

When Malindy Sings

There is a heaven, for ever, day by day,
The upward longing of my soul doth
tell me so.

There is a hell, I'm quite as sure; for
pray,

If there were not, where would my
neighbors go?

Theology

Speak up, Ike, an' 'spress yo'se'f.

Encouragement

Sweetah den de music of a lovesick
mockin'-bird,

Comin' f'om de gal you loves better den
yo' kin,

"Howdy, honey, howdy, won't you step
right in?"

"Howdy, Honey, Howdy!"

Heish yo' mouf, I's only tu'nin' of de
chillun in de bed.

*The Turning of the Babies
in the Bed*

It's easy 'nough to titter w'en de stew
is smokin' hot,

But hit's mighty ha'd to giggle w'en
dey's nuffin' in de pot.

Philosophy

Poor was the loan at best —
God! but the interest!

The Debt. Stanza 3

LEARNED HAND

[1872—]

Justice, I think, is the tolerable accommodation of the conflicting interests of society, and I don't believe there is any royal road to attain such accommodations concretely.

*Quoted by PHILIP HAMBURGER:
The Great Judge [LIFE, November 4, 1946]*

I had rather take my chance that some traitors will escape detection than spread abroad a spirit of general suspicion and distrust, which accepts rumor and gossip in place of undisputed and unimpeached inquiry.

Speech, Convocation of the Board of Regents, University of the State of New York [October 24, 1952]

That community is already in the process of dissolution where each man begins to eye his neighbor as a possible enemy, where nonconformity with the accepted creed, political as well as religious, is a mark of disaffection; where denunciation, without specification or backing, takes the place of evidence; where orthodoxy chokes freedom of dissent; where faith in the eventual supremacy of reason has become so timid that we dare not enter our convictions in the open lists, to win or lose.

Ibid.

The mutual confidence on which all else depends can be maintained only by an open mind and a brave reliance upon free discussion.

Ibid.

MILDRED HOWELLS

[1872—]

And so it criticized each flower,
This supercilious seed;
Until it woke one summer hour,
And found itself a weed.

The Difficult Seed. Stanza 5

Oh, tell me how my garden grows,
Where I no more may take delight,
And if some dream of me it knows,
Who dream of it by day and night.
Oh, Tell Me How My Garden Grows. Stanza 5

RUPERT HUGHES

[1872—1948]

Dear little child, this little book
Is less a primer than a key
To sunder gates where wonder waits
Your "Open Sesame!"

With a First Reader

JOHN McCRAE

[1872—1918]

In Flanders fields the poppies blow
Between the crosses, row on row.

In Flanders Fields.¹ Stanza 1

Take up our quarrel with the foe:
To you from failing hands we throw
The torch; be yours to hold it high.
If ye break faith with us who die
We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.

Ibid. Stanza 3

PATRICK F. O'KEEFE

[1872—1934]

Say It with Flowers.²

Slogan for the Society of American Florists [1917]

CALE YOUNG RICE

[1872—1943]

Spring has come up from the South
again,
With soft mists in her hair,
And a warm wind in her mouth again,
And budding everywhere.

The Immortal. Stanza 1

You who are old,
And have fought the fight,
And have won or lost or left the fight,

¹ In *Punch*, December 8, 1915.

² Say It with Music.—Title of song by IRVING BERLIN [1921]

Weight us not down
With fears of the world, as we run!
The Young to the Old

BERTRAND RUSSELL

[1872—]

It is preoccupation with possession,
more than anything else, that prevents
men from living freely and nobly.

*Principles of Social Recon-
struction* [1916]

Mathematics possesses not only
truth, but supreme beauty—a beauty
cold and austere, like that of sculpture,
without appeal to any part of our
weaker nature, sublimely pure, and ca-
pable of a stern perfection such as only
the greatest art can show.

The Study of Mathematics

Mathematics takes us into the region
of absolute necessity, to which not only
the actual world, but every possible
world, must conform.

Ibid.

The psychology of adultery has been
falsified by conventional morals, which
assume, in monogamous countries, that
attraction to one person cannot coexist
with a serious affection for another.
Everybody knows that this is untrue.

Marriage and Morals [1929]. XVI

A good society is a means to a good
life for those who compose it; not
something having a kind of excellence
on its own account.

Authority and the Individual
[1949]

ELLERY SEDGWICK

[1872—]

Autobiographies ought to begin with
Chapter Two.

The Happy Profession [1946].
Chap. 1

Maternal testimony notwithstanding,
babies are like as biscuits in a pan.

Ibid.

In America, getting on in the world
means getting out of the world we have
known before.

Ibid.

Democracy's real test lies in its re-
spect for minority opinion.

The Happy Profession. Chap. 5

Against the misuse of words every
editorial prejudice should be fixed in
concrete.

Ibid. Chap. 18

ALBERT PAYSON TERHUNE

[1872-1942]

Win without boasting. Lose without
excuse.

More About Dog Shows

ERNEST VINCENT WRIGHT

[1872-1939]

Then all of us prepare to rise
And hold our bibs before our eyes,
And be prepared for some surprise
When father carves the duck.

When Father Carves the Duck
[1891]. Stanza 1

CARL LOTUS BECKER

[1873-1945]

Economic distress will teach men, if
anything can, that realities are less
dangerous than fancies, that fact-
finding is more effective than fault-
finding.

Progress and Power [1935]

The significance of man is that he is
that part of the universe that asks the
question, What is the significance of
Man? He alone can stand apart imagi-
natively and, regarding himself and the
universe in their eternal aspects, pro-
nounce a judgment: The significance of
man is that he is insignificant and is
aware of it.

Ibid.

Those of us who think that we are a
nation of starry-eyed idealists¹ who
have been twice tricked by the British
into a European war in order to pull
their chestnuts out of the fire have read
the history of this country to little pur-
pose. . . . The truth is rather that the
existence and friendliness of the British

¹ See Henry Agard Wallace, page 948b.

Empire and the power of the British Fleet have for more than a century enabled us to roast our own chestnuts at leisure and eat them in security.

Progress and Power

HENRY NOEL BRAILSFORD

[1873—]

Music is neither secular nor religious. It can at best suggest the beating of the pulse, the rhythm of the blood that accompanies a given order of ideas.

On Handel's Largo

The musician who tries to rival the painter by describing external things, is a magician who has thrown aside his wand to wield a quarter-staff.

The Sea in Music

GUY WETMORE CARRYL

[1873-1904]

You call it a waste of time, this taste
For popular tunes, and yet

Good-bye to care when you whistle the
air

Of the song that you can't forget.

The Organ Man. Stanza 3

And in his dim, uncertain sight
Whatever wasn't must be right,
From which it follows he had strong
Convictions that what was, was wrong.

*The Iconoclastic Rustic and the
Apropos Acorn. Stanza 2*

In every new and smart disease,
From housemaid's knee to heart dis-
ease,

She recognized the symptoms as her
own!

*How Jack Found That Beans May
Go Back on a Chap. Stanza 2*

The people wait at the haven's gate to
greet the men who win!

Thank God for peace! Thank God for
peace, when the great gray ships
come in!

*When the Great Gray Ships
Come In. Stanza 4*

ARTHUR CHAPMAN

[1873-1935]

Out where the handclasp's a little
stronger,

Out where the smile dwells a little
longer,

That's where the West begins.

Out Where the West Begins.

Stanza 1

Out where the skies are a trifle bluer,
Out where friendship's a little truer.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Where there's more of singing and less
of sighing,

Where there's more of giving and less of
buying,

And a man makes friends without half
trying.

Ibid. Stanza 3

WALTER DE LA MARE

[1873—]

Slowly, silently, now the moon
Walks the night in her silver shoon.

Silver

"World of divine delight," heart whis-
pereth,

Though all its all lie but 'twixt birth
and death.

Divine Delight

Here lies a most beautiful lady,
Light of step and heart was she.

An Epitaph

"Is there anybody there?" said the
Traveller,

Knocking on the moonlit door;
And his horse in the silence champed
the grasses

Of the forest's ferny floor.

The Listeners

"Tell them that I came, and no one
answered,

That I kept my word," he said.

Ibid.

If I were Lord of Tartary,
Myself and me alone,
My bed should be of ivory,
Of beaten gold my throne.

Tartary. Stanza 1

'Tis the immortal thought
Whose passion still
Makes of the unchanging
The unchangeable.

When the Rose Is Faded.

Stanza 3

No lovelier hills than thine have laid
My tired thoughts to rest:
No peace of lovelier valleys made
Like peace within my breast.

England. Stanza 1

Hi! handsome hunting man,
Fire your little gun.
Bang! Now the animal
Is dead and dumb and done.
Nevermore to peep again, creep again,
leap again,
Eat or sleep or drink again, oh, what
fun!

Hi!

Memory — that strange deceiver!
Who can trust her? How believe her —
While she hoards with equal care
The poor and trivial, rich and rare;
Yet flings away, as wantonly,
Grave fact and loveliest fantasy?

Memory

Poor Jim Jay
Got stuck fast
In Yesterday.

Jim Jay

It's a very odd thing —
As odd as can be —
That whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T.

Miss T.

Three jolly gentlemen,
In coats of red,
Rode their horses
Up to bed.

The Huntsmen

Not the briefest moment — yours or
mine —
Can ever come again.

Not One. Stanza 2

Be not too wildly amorous of the far,
Nor lure thy fantasy to its utmost scope.

The Imagination's Pride

I met at eve the Prince of Sleep,
His was a still and lovely face,

He wandered through a valley steep,
Lovely in a lonely place.

I Met at Eve

MARK FENDERSON

[1873-1944]

What's the use? Yesterday an egg,
tomorrow a feather duster.

*Caption of Cartoon, The
Dejected Rooster*

FORD MADDOX (HUEFFER)

FORD

[1873-1939]

Sometimes wind and sometimes rain,
Then the sun comes back again;
Sometimes rain and sometimes snow,
Goodness, how we'd like to know
Why the weather alters so.

Children's Song. Stanza 1

Only two classes of books are of uni-
versal appeal: the very best and the
very worst.

Joseph Conrad [1924]

PERCY HAMMOND

[1873-1936]

The female knee is a joint and not an
entertainment.

Dramatic Review

DANIEL GREGORY MASON

[1873-]

The ideal of Independence requires
resistance to the herd spirit now so
widespread, to our worship of quan-
tity and indifference to quality, to our
unthinking devotion to organization,
standardization, propaganda, and ad-
vertising.

Artistic Ideals [1927]

Art of any profundity can be appre-
ciated only slowly, gradually, in lei-
surely contemplation.

Ibid.

JAMES JACKSON MONTAGUE

[1873-1941]

My beagle bit a Kleagle
Of the Ku Klux Klan.

Doomed. Stanza 1

But no one ever is allowed in Sleepy-
town, unless

He goes to bed in time to take the
Sleepytown Express!

The Sleepytown Express. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH CUTTER
(MRS. DWIGHT WHITNEY)

MORROW

[1873-1955]

My friend and I have built a wall
Between us thick and wide:

The stones of it are laid in scorn

And plastered high with pride.

Wall. Stanza 1

There is no lover like an island shore

For lingering embrace;

No tryst so faithful as the turning tide

At its accustomed place.

Islands. Stanza 1

ALBERT JAY NOCK

[1873-1945]

All Souls College, Oxford, planned
better than it knew when it limited the
number of its undergraduates to four;
four is exactly the right number for any
college which is really intent on getting
results.

Memoirs of a Superfluous Man
[1943]. III, Chap. 3

Money does not pay for anything,
never has, never will. It is an economic
axiom as old as the hills that goods and
services can be paid for only with goods
and services.

Ibid. Chap. 13

As sheer casual reading-matter, I still
find the English dictionary the most
interesting book in our language.

Ibid. IV, Chap. 1

SIME SILVERMAN¹

[1873-1933]

Wall Street Lays An Egg.

*Headline announcing the stock
market crash of October, 1929*

Sticks Nix Hicks Pix.

*Headline, meaning that the
rural audiences do not care for
moving pictures dealing with
country themes*

ALFRED EMANUEL SMITH²

[1873-1944]

The kiss of death.

*Alluding to Hearst's support of
Ogden Mills, Smith's unsuccessful
opponent in the 1926 cam-
paign for Governor of New
York State*

Let's look at the record.

Campaign Speeches [1928]

The Governor of New York State
does not have to be an acrobat.

Speech in behalf of Franklin

D. Roosevelt [1928]

Nobody shoots at Santa Claus.

Campaign Speeches [1936]

No matter how thin you slice it, it's
still boloney.

Ibid.

H. M. TOMLINSON

[1873-]

The sea is at its best at London, near
midnight, when you are within the
arms of a capacious chair, before a
glowing fire, selecting phases of the
voyages you will never make.

The Sea and the Jungle [1912]

¹ Silverman, who founded and edited the famous theatrical trade paper *Variety* [1905], had perhaps more influence on American slang than any man of his time.

² He is the Happy Warrior of the political battlefield. — FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT: *Nominating Speech, Democratic National Convention* [June 26, 1924] (See Wordsworth, pages 409b-410a.)

Al Smith knew as much as any living man of the art of democratic government. — ELLERY SEDGWICK: *The Happy Profession* [1946], Chap. 17

How many grave speeches, which have surprised, shocked, and directed the nation, have been made by Great Men too soon after a noble dinner, words winged by the Press without an accompanying and explanatory wine list.

Waiting for Daylight [1922]

The reader who is illuminated is, in a real sense, the poem.

Between the Lines [1930]

Bad and indifferent criticism of books is just as serious as a city's care-less drainage.

Ibid.

What was created in Concord, though in so airy a fashion, may be standing to America's credit when her vast engine shops are homes for spiders.

The Road to Concord [1931]

LENA GUILBERT FORD

[*Floruit* 1915]

Keep the home fires burning,
While your hearts are yearning,
Though your lads are far away
They dream of home.
There's a silver lining
Through the dark cloud shining,
Turn the dark cloud inside out,
Till the boys come home.

Keep the Home Fires Burning
[1915]

SIR NORMAN ANGELL

[1874-]

The Great Illusion.

Title of book [1910] *on the
futility of war*

The power of words is such that they have prevented our learning some of the most important events in the world's history.

Let the People Know [1943].
*Chap. 7: Words That Are
Assassins*

MAURICE BARING

[1874-1945]

All theories of what a good play is, or how a good play should be written,

are futile. A good play is a play which when acted upon the boards makes an audience interested and pleased. A play that fails in this is a bad play.

Have You Anything to Declare?

CHARLES AUSTIN BEARD

[1874-1948]

AND

MARY RITTER BEARD

[1876-]

At no time, at no place, in solemn convention assembled, through no chosen agents, had the American people officially proclaimed the United States to be a democracy. The Constitution did not contain the word or any word lending countenance to it, except possibly the mention of "We, the people," in the preamble . . . when the Constitution was framed no respectable person called himself or herself a democrat.

America in Midpassage [1939].
Chap. 17

SIR DAVID WILLIAM BONE

[1874-]

We sailors are jealous for our vessels. Abuse us if you will, but have a care for what you may say of our ships. We alone are entitled to call them bitches, wet brutes, stubborn craft, but we will stand for no such liberties from the beach.

Merchantmen-at-Arms

GORDON BOTTOMLEY

[1874-1948]

Many deaths have place in men
Before they come to die;
Joys must be used and spent, and then
Abandoned and passed by.

New Year's Eve, 1913

When you destroy a blade of grass
You poison England at her roots.

To Ironfounders and Others

Your worship is your furnaces,
Which, like old idols, lost obscenes,
Have molten bowels; your vision is
Machines for making more machines.
To Ironfounders and Others

ANNA HEMPSTEAD
BRANCH
[1874-1937]

Order is a lovely thing; —
On disarray it lays its wing,
Teaching simplicity to sing.

The Monk in the Kitchen
His screaming stallions maned with
whistling wind.

Nimrod Wars with the Angels
God wove a web of loveliness,
Of clouds and stars and birds,
But made not anything at all
So beautiful as words.

*Songs for My Mother: Her
Words. Stanza 5*
Oh, grieve not, ladies, if at night
Ye wake to feel your beauty going.
It was a web of frail delight,
Inconstant as an April snowing.
Grieve Not, Ladies. Stanza 1

ARTHUR HENRY REGINALD
BULLER
[1874-1944]

There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light;
She set out one day
In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night.
Limerick¹

GILBERT KEITH
CHESTERTON
[1874-1936]

Nothing sublimely artistic has ever
arisen out of mere art, any more than
anything essentially reasonable has
ever arisen out of the pure reason.
There must always be a rich moral soil
for any great aesthetic growth.

A Defence of Nonsense

¹ *Punch*, December 19, 1923.

Every great literature has always
been allegorical — allegorical of some
view of the whole universe.

A Defence of Nonsense

The whole difference between con-
struction and creation is exactly this:
that a thing constructed can only be
loved after it is constructed; but a
thing created is loved before it exists.

*Preface to DICKENS'S
Pickwick Papers*

A man knows what style of book he
wants to write when he knows nothing
else about it.

Ibid.

A good joke is the one ultimate and
sacred thing which cannot be criticized.
Our relations with a good joke are di-
rect and even divine relations.

Ibid.

The world will never starve for won-
ders; but only for want of wonder.

*Inscription on General Motors
Building, Century of Progress
Exposition, Chicago*

But they that fought for England,
Following a fallen star,
Alas, alas for England

They have their graves afar.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard
Thieves respect property. They
merely wish the property to become
their property that they may more per-
fectly respect it.

Ibid.

Mr. Max Beerbohm attempted to
analyze the jokes at which the mob
laughs. He divided them into three sec-
tions: jokes about bodily humiliation,
jokes about things alien, such as for-
eigners, and jokes about bad cheese.

Cockneys and Their Jokes
Art is limitation; the essence of
every picture is the frame.

Orthodoxy. Chap. 3

You can free things from alien or ac-
cidental laws, but not from the laws of
their own nature. . . . Do not go
about as a demagogue, encouraging tri-
angles to break out of the prison of
their three sides. If a triangle breaks

out of its three sides, its life comes to a lamentable end.

Orthodoxy. Chap. 3

Heights were made to be looked at,
not to be looked from.

*The Innocence of Father Brown
(The Hammer of God)*

The English poor, broken in every revolt, bullied by every fashion, long despoiled of property, and now being despoiled of liberty, entered history with a noise of trumpets, and turned themselves in two years into one of the iron armies of the world.

A Short History of England [1917]

The cold queen of England is looking in the glass;

The shadow of the Valois is yawning at the Mass.

Lepanto

Don John of Austria is going to the war.

Ibid.

The hidden room in man's house where God sits all the year,

The secret window whence the world looks small and very dear.

Ibid.

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath

(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath).

And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,

Up which a lean and foolish knight forever rides in vain.

Ibid.

To an open house in the evening

Home shall men come,

To an older place than Eden

And a taller town than Rome.

The House of Christmas

Burn from my brain and from my breast

Sloth, and the cowardice that clings,

And stiffness and the soul's arrest;

And feed my brain with better things.

A Ballade of a Book-Reviewer

The strangest whim has seized me . . .

After all

I think I will not hang myself today.

A Ballade of Suicide

St. George he was for England,

And before he killed the dragon

He drank a pint of English ale

Out of an English flagon.

The Englishman

Step softly, under snow or rain,

To find the place where men can pray;

The way is all so very plain

That we may lose the way.

The Wise Men

And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat down to dine,

"I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't get into the wine."

Wine and Water

Before the Roman came to Rye or out to Severn strode,

The rolling English drunkard made the rolling English road.

The Rolling English Road

Tea is like the East he grows in,

A great yellow Mandarin

With urbanity of manner

And unconsciousness of sin.

The Song of Right and Wrong

Cocoa is a cad and coward.

Ibid.

For the great Gaels of Ireland

Are the men that God made mad,

For all their wars are merry,

And all their songs are sad.¹

The Ballad of the White Horse.

Book II

And if ever ye ride in Ireland,

The jest may yet be said,

There is the land of broken hearts,

And the land of broken heads.

Ibid. Book V

I also had my hour;

One far fierce hour and sweet:

There was a shout about my ears,

And palms before my feet.

The Donkey

The Yankee is a dab at electricity and crime,

He tells you how he hustles and it takes him quite a time,

¹ For the Young Gaels of Ireland

Are the lads that drive me mad;

For half their words need footnotes,

And half their rhymes are bad.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871-1943]:

The Young Celtic Poets, St. 2

I like his hospitality that's cordial and frank,
I do not mind his money but I do not like his swank.

A Song of Self-Esteem

The face of Father Brown . . . could shine with ignorance as well as with knowledge.¹

The Wisdom of Father Brown

SIR WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL²

[1874—]

I pass with relief from the tossing sea of Cause and Theory to the firm ground of Result and Fact.

The Malakand Field Force [1898]

It is better to be making the news than taking it; to be an actor rather than a critic.

Ibid.

Nothing in life is so exhilarating as to be shot at without result.

Ibid.

There are men in the world who derive as stern an exaltation from the proximity of disaster and ruin, as others from success.

Ibid.

Terminological inexactitude.

Speech, House of Commons, February 22, 1906

The maxim of the British people is "Business as usual."

Speech, Guildhall, November 9, 1914

By being so long in the lowest form [at Harrow] I gained an immense advantage over the cleverer boys. . . . I got into my bones the essential structure of the ordinary British sentence — which is a noble thing. Naturally I am

¹ My father, a good man, told me "Never lose your ignorance; you cannot replace it." — ERICH MARIA REMARQUE, interviewed in *The New York Times*, January 27, 1946

² See also Roosevelt and Churchill, page 922a.

biassed in favor of boys learning English; and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honor, and Greek as a treat.

Roving Commission: My Early Life [1930]

Decided only to be undecided, resolved to be irresolute, adamant for drift, solid for fluidity, all-powerful to be impotent.¹

While England Slept [1936]

Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.

Ibid.

I have watched this famous island descending incontinently, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet.

Ibid.

The German dictator, instead of snatching the victuals from the table, has been content to have them served to him course by course.

Speech on the Munich Agreement, House of Commons, October 5, 1938

That long [Canadian] frontier from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, guarded only by neighborly respect and honorable obligations, is an example to every country and a pattern for the future of the world.

Speech in honor of R. B. Bennett, Canada Club, London, April 20, 1939

I cannot forecast to you the action of Russia. It is a riddle wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma.

Broadcast, October 1, 1939

For each and for all, as for the Royal Navy, the watchword should be, "Carry on, and dread nought."

Speech on Traffic at Sea, House of Commons, December 6, 1939

¹ Of Stanley Baldwin's policies.

I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears and sweat.¹

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons, May 13, 1940

Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory however long and hard the road may be; for without victory there is no survival.

Ibid.

We shall not flag or fail. We shall fight in France, we shall fight on the seas and oceans, we shall fight with growing confidence and growing strength in the air, we shall defend our island, whatever the cost may be, we shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we shall never surrender.

Speech on Dunkirk, House of Commons, June 4, 1940

If we open a quarrel between the past and the present, we shall find that we have lost the future.

Speech, House of Commons (later broadcast), June 18, 1940

Let us therefore brace ourselves to our duties, and so bear ourselves that, if the British Empire and its Common-

¹ Mollify it with thy teares, or sweat, or blood. — JOHN DONNE: *An Anatomy of the World* [1611], I, 430-431

Year after year they voted cent per cent, Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions — why? for rent!

BYRON: *The Age of Bronze* [1823], XIV

A similar phrase was also used by GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI [1807-1882] in his *Address to the Thousand*.

It [poetry] is forged slowly and patiently, link by link, with sweat and blood and tears. — LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS: *Collected Poems* [1919]

Their sweat, their tears, their blood bedewed the endless plain. — WINSTON S. CHURCHILL: *The Unknown War* [1931], referring to the armies of the Czar before the Russian Revolution

Churchill referred to his promise of blood, toil, tears and sweat in subsequent speeches on October 8, 1940, May 7 and December 2, 1941, and January 27 and November 10, 1942.

wealth last for a thousand years, men will still say: "This was their finest hour."

Speech, House of Commons, June 18, 1940

We shall defend every village, every town and every city. The vast mass of London itself, fought street by street, could easily devour an entire hostile army; and we would rather see London laid in ruins and ashes than that it should be tamely and abjectly enslaved.

Radio Broadcast, July 14, 1940

Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few.

Tribute to the Royal Air Force, House of Commons, August 20, 1940

The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished; no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along.¹ Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days.

Ibid.

This wicked man Hitler, the repository and embodiment of many forms of soul-destroying hatred, this monstrous product of former wrongs and shame.

Radio Broadcast, September 11, 1940

Death and sorrow will be the companions of our journey; hardship our garment; constancy and valor our only shield. We must be united, we must be undaunted, we must be inflexible.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, October 8, 1940

¹ Ol' Man River [Mississippi] . . . he keeps on rollin' along. — OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2ND [1927], music by JEROME KERN

We are waiting for the long-promised invasion. So are the fishes.

Radio Broadcast to the French People, October 21, 1940

The only guide to a man is his conscience; the only shield to his memory is the rectitude and sincerity of his actions.

Tribute to Neville Chamberlain, House of Commons, November 12, 1940

To die at the height of a man's career, the highest moment of his effort here in this world, universally honored and admired, to die while great issues are still commanding the whole of his interest, to be taken from us at a moment when he could already see ultimate success in view—is not the most unenviable of fates.¹

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, December 19, 1940

I do not resent criticism, even when, for the sake of emphasis, it parts for the time with reality.

Speech, House of Commons, January 22, 1941

Here is the answer which I will give to President Roosevelt. . . . Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.

Radio Broadcast, February 9, 1941

This is one of those cases in which the imagination is baffled by the facts.

Remark in the House of Commons, May 13, 1941 [following the parachute descent in Scotland by Rudolf Hess]

The British nation is unique in this respect. They are the only people who like to be told how bad things are, who like to be told the worst.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, June 10, 1941

A vile race of quislings²—to use

¹ Lord Lothian, British Ambassador to the United States, died in Washington, December 12, 1940.

² Vidkun Quisling, head of the Nasjonal Samling party in Norway, who co-operated and collaborated with the Nazis when Ger-

the new word which will carry the scorn of mankind down the centuries.

Speech at St. James's Palace, London, June 12, 1941

The destiny of mankind is not decided by material computation. When great causes are on the move in the world . . . we learn that we are spirits, not animals, and that something is going on in space and time, and beyond space and time, which, whether we like it or not, spells duty.

Radio Broadcast to America on receiving the Honorary Degree of Doctor of Laws from the University of Rochester, New York, June 16, 1941

We will have no truce or parley with you [Hitler], or the grisly gang who work your wicked will. You do your worst—and we will do our best.

Speech, London County Council, July 14, 1941

The V sign is the symbol of the unconquerable will of the occupied territories, and a portent of the fate awaiting the Nazi tyranny.

A Message to the People of Europe on the Launching of the "V for Victory" Propaganda Campaign, July 20, 1941

Nothing is more dangerous in wartime than to live in the temperamental atmosphere of a Gallup Poll,¹ always feeling one's pulse and taking one's temperature.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, September 30, 1941

Do not let us speak of darker days; let us speak rather of sterner days. These are not dark days: these are great days—the greatest days our country has ever lived; and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to

many invaded Norway, April 9, 1940. Quisling was executed October 23, 1945.

¹ Dr. George H. Gallup founded the British Institute of Public Opinion in 1936.

play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.

Address to the Boys of Harrow School, October 29, 1941

In the past we have had a light which flickered, in the present we have a light which flames, and in the future there will be a light which shines over all the land and sea.

Speech on War with Japan, House of Commons, December 8, 1941, and later broadcast

What kind of people do they [the Japanese] think we are?

Speech to United States Congress, December 24, 1941

We have not journeyed all this way across the centuries, across the oceans, across the mountains, across the prairies, because we are made of sugar candy.

Speech to the Canadian Senate and House of Commons, Ottawa, broadcast, December 30, 1941

When I warned [the French] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their generals told their Prime Minister and his divided Cabinet, "In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken." Some chicken; some neck.

Ibid.

The late M. Venizelos¹ observed that in all her wars England—he should have said Britain, of course—always wins one battle—the last.

Speech at the Lord Mayor's Day Luncheon, London, November 10, 1942

Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end.² But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.

Ibid.

I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire.

Ibid.

¹ Eleutherios Venizelos [1864-1936], Greek statesman.

² See Talleyrand, page 384a.

The soft under-belly of the Axis.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, November 11, 1942

There is no finer investment for any community than putting milk into babies.

Radio Broadcast: A Four Years' Plan, March 21, 1943

The proud German Army has once again proved the truth of the saying, "The Hun is always either at your throat or at your feet."

Speech to United States Congress, May 19, 1943

I quote the words of your great general, Nathan Bedford Forrest, the eminently successful Confederate leader. Asked the secret of his victories, Forrest said, "I git thar fustest with the mostest men."¹

A Talk to the American Press in Washington, May 25, 1943

The House of Commons thrives on criticism, it is perfectly impervious to newspaper abuse or taunts from any quarter, and it is capable of digesting almost anything or almost any body of gentlemen, whatever be the views with which they arrive.

Speech on Rebuilding the House of Commons, October 28, 1943

There was a man who sold a hyena skin while the beast still lived and who was killed in hunting it.

Speech on Allied War Gains, House of Commons, August 2, 1944

"Not in vain" may be the pride of those who survived and the epitaph of those who fell.²

Speech, House of Commons, September 28, 1944

¹ General Nathan Bedford Forrest [1821-1877], Confederate cavalry leader. Historians deny that the General said it in such rustic terms, but the saying has become classic in this version.

² The eight thousand paratroopers of the First British Airborne Division who landed in Arnhem, Holland, behind the German lines, in September, 1944, and held the area for nine days and nights, with a loss of six thou-

The United States is a land of free speech. Nowhere is speech freer — not even here where we sedulously cultivate it even in its most repulsive form.

Speech, House of Commons, September 28, 1944

He died in harness, and we may well say in battle harness, like his soldiers, sailors and airmen who died side by side with ours and carrying out their tasks to the end all over the world. What an enviable death was his.

Tribute to President Franklin D. Roosevelt in the House of Commons, April 17, 1945

In Franklin Roosevelt there died the greatest American friend we have ever known — and the greatest champion of freedom who has ever brought help and comfort from the new world to the old.

Ibid.

I think "No comment" is a splendid expression. I am using it again and again. I got it from Sumner Welles.

To reporters at Washington airport, after conferring with President Truman at the White House, February 12, 1946

An iron curtain¹ has descended across the Continent.

Address at Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri, March 5, 1946

This address to which I have given the title, "The Sinews of Peace."

Ibid.

In War: Resolution. In Defeat: Defiance. In Victory: Magnanimity. In Peace: Good Will.

The Second World War: Moral of the Work. Vol. I, The Gathering Storm [1948]

sand men. Major General R. E. Urquhart, the Division commander, sent the radio message to Field Marshal Montgomery: "All will be ordered to break out rather than surrender."

¹ According to the London *Times*, the expression "iron curtain" was coined by Ludwig Schwerin von Krosigk, Hitler's Minister of Finance, and was used by Goebbels in his propaganda material for some years before Churchill adopted it.

No one can guarantee success in war, but only deserve it.

The Second World War: Moral of the Work. Vol. II, Their Finest Hour [1949]

When you have to kill a man it costs nothing to be polite.

Ibid. Vol. III, The Grand Alliance [1950]

This is the sort of impertinence up with which I will not put.¹

Attributed

ISABEL FISKE CONANT

[1874—]

He who loves an old house
Never loves in vain,
How can an old house
Used to sun and rain,
To lilac and larkspur,
And an elm above,
Ever fail to answer
The heart that gives it love?

Old House. Stanza 1

CLARENCE DAY

[1874-1935]

When eras die, their legacies
Are left to strange police.
Professors in New England guard
The glory that was Greece.

Thoughts Without Words

The parting injunctions
Of mothers and wives
Are one of those functions
That poison their lives.

Scenes from the Mesozoic

It is possible that our race may be an accident, in a meaningless universe, living its brief life uncared-for, on this dark, cooling star: but even so — and all the more — what marvelous creatures we are! What fairy story, what tale from the Arabian Nights of the jinns, is a hundredth part as wonderful

¹ Reportedly a press worker had "corrected," on the printer's proof of Churchill's memoirs, a sentence which had ended idiomatically with a preposition; Churchill restored the original order, with the marginal comment quoted above.

as this true fairy story of simians! It is so much more heartening, too, than the tales we invent. A universe capable of giving birth to many such accidents is—blind or not—a good world to live in, a promising universe.

This Simian World [1920]. XIX

Father declared he was going to buy a new plot in the cemetery, a plot all for himself. "And I'll buy one on a corner," he added triumphantly, "where I can get out!"

Mother looked at him, startled but admiring, and whispered to me, "I almost believe he could do it."

Life with Father [1935]

THEODOSIA GARRISON

[1874-1944]

I never crossed your threshold with a grief

But that I went without it.

The Closed Door. Stanza 1

The kindest thing God ever made,

His hand of very healing laid

Upon a fevered world, is shade.

Shade. Stanza 1

ELLEN GLASGOW

[1874-1945]

I have observed with wonder so many intellectual and literary fashions that I have come at last to rely positively upon one conviction alone. No idea is so antiquated that it was not once modern. No idea is so modern that it will not some day be antiquated. . . . To seize the flying thought before it escapes us is our only touch with reality.

Address to the Modern Language Association [1936]

Preserve, within a wild sanctuary, an inaccessible valley of reveries.

A Certain Measure [1943]

Tilling the fertile soil of man's vanity.

Ibid.

HARRY GRAHAM

[1874-1936]

Billy, in one of his nice new sashes,
Fell in the fire and was burnt to ashes;
Now, although the room grows chilly,
I haven't the heart to poke poor Billy.

Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes [1899]. *Tender-Heartedness*

Auntie, did you feel no pain

Falling from that apple tree?

Would you do it, please, again?

'Cos my friend here didn't see.

Ibid. Appreciation

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER

[1874-]

A great social and economic experiment. [Prohibition], noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose.

Letter to Senator William E. Borah, February 28, 1928

The American system of rugged individualism.

Campaign speech, New York
[October 22, 1928]

While I can make no claim for having introduced the term "rugged individualism," I should be proud to have invented it. It has been used by American leaders for over a half-century in eulogy of those God-fearing men and women of honesty whose stamina and character and fearless assertion of rights led them to make their own way in life.

The Challenge to Liberty
[1934]. Chap. 5

A good many things go around in the dark besides Santa Claus.

Address, John Marshall Republican Club, St. Louis, Missouri
[December 16, 1935]

Older men declare war. But it is youth that must fight and die. And it is youth who must inherit the tribula-

tion, the sorrow, and the triumphs that are the aftermath of war.¹

Speech, Republican National Convention, Chicago, June 27, 1944

HAROLD L. ICKES

[1874-1952]

I am against government by crony.
On resigning as Secretary of the Interior, February, 1946

ALVIN SAUNDERS JOHNSON

[1874-]

As in the bosom of the earth vestiges of all earlier life may still be found, so in the bosom of public opinion are to be found vestiges of the early dinosaurs of thought.

On German Pacification [1944]

HEWLETT JOHNSON²

[1874-]

Not so easily does a people liberate itself from its social past. Many ideas, customs, intolerances, and tolerances, too, cling on unperceived by those who think that they live in days where all things are new.

The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World [1940]. Book II, 2

Nothing is better calculated to drive men to desperation than when, in attempting to carry out beneficial reform, they find the whole world aligned against them. The more especially so if amongst those so aligned they discover men who had preached the same ideal, but now dreaded its concrete realization.

Ibid. 3

W. L. MACKENZIE KING

[1874-1950]

Labor can do nothing without capital, capital nothing without labor, and

¹ See Grantland Rice, page 910a.

² Dean of Canterbury.

neither labor or capital can do anything without the guiding genius of management; and management, however wise its genius may be, can do nothing without the privileges which the community affords.

XXX. Canadian Club Speech, Montreal, real [March 17, 1919]

Government, in the last analysis, is organized opinion. Where there is little or no public opinion, there is likely to be bad government, which sooner or later becomes autocratic government.

Message of the Carillon [1927]. Page 139

HENRY HERBERT KNIBBS

[1874-1945]

When he is hidden from the sun,
And grasses grow where he is laid,
Men mark the good a man has done,
And glorify the name he made.

The Journey

Adventure was his coronal,
And all his wealth was wandering. *Ibid.*

After the coffee things ain't so bad. *That Inside Song*

You haven't whipped religion; just a man.

The Fighting Parson

AMY LOWELL

[1874-1925]

Hung all over with mouse-traps of
metres, and cages
Of bright-plumaged rhythms, with
pages and pages
Of colors slit up into streaming confetti.

A Critical Fable [1922] (passage describing herself)

I walk down the garden paths,
And all the daffodils
Are blowing, and the bright blue
squills.

Patterns

A pattern called a war.
Christ! What are patterns for?

Ibid.

All about us peal the loud, sweet Te
Deums of the Canterbury bells.

Madonna of the Evening Flowers
Heart-leaves of lilac all over New Eng-
land,¹

Roots of lilac under all the soil of New
England,

Lilac in me because I am New England.

Lilacs

The sight of a white church above thin
trees in a city square

Amazes my eyes as though it were the
Parthenon.

Meeting-House Hill

WILLIAM SOMERSET MAUGHAM

[1874—]

There are two good things in life,
freedom of thought and freedom of
action.

Of Human Bondage [1915].
Chap. 23

Like all weak men he laid an exag-
gerated stress on not changing one's
mind.

Ibid. Chap. 39

People ask you for criticism, but
they only want praise.

Ibid. Chap. 50

There is nothing so degrading as the
constant anxiety about one's means of
livelihood. . . . Money is like a sixth
sense without which you cannot make
a complete use of the other five.

Ibid. Chap. 51

The mystic sees the ineffable, and
the psycho-pathologist the unspeak-
able.

The Moon and Sixpence [1919].
Chap. 1

I forget who it was that recom-
mended men for their soul's good to do
each day two things they disliked:²
it is a precept that I have fol-

¹ Stands the lilac-bush tall-growing with
heart-shaped leaves of rich green. — WALT
WHITMAN: *When Lilacs Last in the Door-
yard Bloom'd* [1865-1866]

² See William James, page 715a, and T. H.
Huxley, pages 633b-634a.

lowed scrupulously; for, every day I
have got up and I have gone to bed.

The Moon and Sixpence. Chap. 2
Impropriety is the soul of wit.¹

Ibid. Chap. 4

Conscience is the guardian in the in-
dividual of the rules which the com-
munity has evolved for its own preser-
vation.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is not true that suffering ennobles
the character; happiness does that
sometimes, but suffering, for the most
part, makes men petty and vindictive.

Ibid. Chap. 17

A woman can forgive a man for the
harm he does her, but she can never
forgive him for the sacrifices he makes
on her account.

Ibid. Chap. 41

He made one laugh sometimes by
speaking the truth, but this is a form of
humour which gains its force only by
its unusualness.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Do you know that conversation is
one of the greatest pleasures in life?
But it wants leisure.

The Trembling of a Leaf
[1921]. *Chap. 3*

The tragedy of love is indifference.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I would sooner read a time-table or
a catalogue than nothing at all. They
are much more entertaining than half
the novels that are written.

The Summing Up [1938]

Life is too short to do anything for
oneself that one can pay others to do
for one.

Ibid.

You must not pursue a success, but
fly from it.

Ibid.

If a nation values anything more
than freedom, it will lose its freedom;
and the irony of it is that if it is com-
fort or money that it values more, it
will lose that too.

Strictly Personal [1941].
Chap. 31

¹ See Shakespeare, page 173a.

As deserted as a playwright after the
first night of an unsuccessful play.

The Razor's Edge [1944].
Chap. 3

As mean as cat's meat.

Quoted in THOMAS F. BRADY:
The Eighty Years of Mr.
Maugham, New York Times
Magazine [January 24, 1954]

I am an agnostic with sympathies.
Ibid.

ALICE DUER MILLER

[1874-1942]

When a woman like that whom I've
seen so much

All of a sudden drops out of touch,
Is always busy and never can
Spare you a moment, it means a Man.

Forsaking All Others [1931]

I have loved England, dearly and
deeply,

Since that first morning, shining and
pure,

The white cliffs of Dover, I saw rising
steeply

Out of the sea that once made her se-
cure.

The White Cliffs [1940]

I am American bred,
I have seen much to hate here — much
to forgive,

But in a world where England is fin-
ished and dead,

I do not wish to live.

Ibid.

ROSELLE MERCIER

MONTGOMERY

[1874-1933]

Companioned years have made them
comprehend

The comradeship that lies beyond a
kiss.

The young ask much of life — they ask
but this,

To fare the road together to its end.

For a Wedding Anniversary

Oh, there are many things that women
know,

That no one tells them, no one needs
to tell;

And that they know, their dearest never
guess!

Ulysses Returns: Penelope Speaks

Never a ship sails out of the bay
But carries my heart as a stowaway.

The Stowaway

PAUL RICHARD

[1874-]

The vagabond, when rich, is called a
tourist.

The Scourge of Christ
[1929]. Page 40

When the rich assemble to concern
themselves with the business of the
poor it is called charity. When the poor
assemble to concern themselves with
the business of the rich it is called
anarchy.

Ibid. Page 63

Hunting — the least honourable
form of war on the weak.

Ibid. Page 142

EDWARD HERSEY

RICHARDS

[1874-]

A wise old owl sat on an oak,
The more he saw the less he spoke;
The less he spoke the more he heard;
Why aren't we like that wise old bird?

A Wise Old Owl

JOHN DAVISON ROCKEFELLER, JR.

[1874-]

I believe that every right implies a
responsibility; every opportunity, an
obligation; every possession, a duty.

*Ten Principles: Address in be-
half of United Service Organiza-
tions, New York* [July 8, 1941]

¹ Never believe her love is blind,
All his faults are locked securely
In a closet of her mind.

SARA TEASDALE [1884-1933]: *Appraisal*

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE

[1874-]

This is the Law of the Yukon, that only
the Strong shall thrive;
That surely the Weak shall perish, and
only the Fit survive.¹

Dissolute, damned and despairful, crippled
and palsied and slain,
This is the Will of the Yukon, — Lo,
how she makes it plain!

The Law of the Yukon

Master, I've done Thy bidding, and the
light is low in the west,
And the long, long shift is over . . .
Master, I've earned it — Rest.

The Song of the Wage-Slave

Back of the bar, in a solo game, sat
Dangerous Dan McGrew,
And watching his luck was his light-o'-
love, the lady that's known as
Lou.

The Shooting of Dan McGrew.
Stanza 1

The Northern Lights have seen queer
sights,

But the queerest they ever did see
Was that night on the marge of Lake
Lebargé

I cremated Sam McGee.

The Cremation of Sam McGee.
Stanza 1

A promise made is a debt unpaid.

Ibid. Stanza 8

There's a race of men that don't fit in,
A race that can't stay still;
So they break the hearts of kith and
kin,

And they roam the world at will.

The Men That Don't Fit In.
Stanza 1

Fate has written a tragedy; its name is
"The Human Heart."

The Theatre is the House of Life,
Woman the mummer's part;

¹ Now this is the Law of the Jungle — as
old and as true as the sky;

And the Wolf that shall keep it may
prosper, but the Wolf that shall
break it must die.

KIPLING: *The Law of the Jungle* [1895]

The Devil enters the prompter's box
and the play is ready to start.

The Harpy. Stanza 12

God made a heart of gold, of gold,
Shining and sweet and true;
Gave it a home of fairest mould,
Blest it, and called it — You.

Sunshine. VI

I just think that dreams are best,
Just to sit and fancy things;
Give your gold no acid test,
Try not how your silver rings.

Dreams Are Best. Stanza 1

The man who can fight to Heaven's
own height
Is the man who can fight when he's
losing.

Carry On

Ah! the clock is always slow;
It is later than you think.

It Is Later than You Think

That classic that the world has lost,
The Little Book I Never Wrote.

My Masterpiece. Stanza 2

When we, the Workers, all demand:
"What are we fighting for?" . . .
Then, then we'll end that stupid crime,
that devil's madness — War.

Michael

GERTRUDE STEIN

[1874-1946]

Rose is a rose is a rose is a rose.

Sacred Emily

The Autobiography of Alice B.
Toklas.

Title of book [1933]

Pigeons in the grass alas.

Four Saints in Three Acts [1934]

Before the Flowers of Friendship
Faded Friendship Faded.

Title

In the United States there is more
space where nobody is than where any-
body is.

This is what makes America what
it is.

*The Geographical History
of America [1936]*

ARTHUR STRINGER

[1874-1950]

Beauty is not immortal. In a day
Blossom and June and rapture pass
away.

A Fragile Thing Is Beauty.

Stanza 2

Our bitterest wine is always drained
from crushed ideals.

The Devastator

HARRY WILLIAMS

[1874-1924]

AND JACK JUDGE

[1878-1938]

It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long
way to go;

It's a long way to Tipperary, to the
sweetest girl I know!

Good-bye, Piccadilly, farewell, Leices-
ter Square,

It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but
my heart's right there!

Tipperary [1908]

In the Shade of the Old Apple Tree.

Title of Song

WILLIAM E. WOODWARD

[1874-1950]

The turning points of lives are not
the great moments. The real crises are
often concealed in occurrences so trivial
in appearance that they pass unob-
served.

George Washington [1926].

Chap. 3, Part 2

Vanity as an impulse has without
doubt been of far more benefit to civ-
ilization than modesty has ever been.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Part 1

Here is another bead on the string of
confusions.

Meet General Grant [1929].

Chap. 27, Part 5

EDMUND CLERIHEW
BENTLEY

[1875-1917]

Sir Christopher Wren
Said "I am going to dine with some
men.

If anybody calls

Say I am designing St. Paul's."

Biography for Beginners

John Stuart Mill

By a mighty effort of will

Overcame his natural bonhomie

And wrote "Principles of Political
Economy."

Ibid.

George the Third

Ought never to have occurred.

One can only wonder

At so grotesque a blunder.

Ibid.

ABBIE FARWELL BROWN

[1875-1927]

They named their rocky farmlands,

Their hamlets by the sea,

For the mother-towns that bred them

In racial loyalty.

Names. Stanza 7

No matter what my birth may be,

No matter where my lot is cast;

I am the heir in equity

Of all the precious Past.

The Heritage. Stanza 1

JOHN BUCHAN,
LORD TWEEDSMUIR

[1875-1940]

We can only pay our debt to the past
by putting the future in debt to our-
selves.

*Address to the People of Can-
ada, on the Coronation of
George VI, May 12, 1937*

¹ George the First was always reckoned

Vile, but viler George the Second;

And what mortal ever heard

Any good of George the Third?

When from earth the Fourth descended

God be praised, the Georges ended!

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR: *Epigram,
after hearing THACKERAY'S lectures
on the Four Georges [1855]*

LOUISE DRISCOLL

[1875—]

There you will find what
Every man needs,
Wild religion
Without any creeds.

Spring Market. Stanza 5

Villon among the birds is he,
A bold, bright rover, bad and free;
Yet not without such loveliness
As makes the curse upon him less.

The Blue Jay. Stanza 1

GILBERT EMERY

[1875—1945]

They're a poor lot, the men, all of
'em, and dirty, too — but the thing is,
darlin', to get one that cleans easy.

Tarnish [1923]. Act III

ELLEN THORNEYCROFT

FOWLER

[1875—1929]

The inner half of every cloud
Is bright and shining;
I therefore turn my clouds about,
And always wear them inside out
To show the lining.

The Wisdom of Folly. Stanza 3

ROBERT FROST

[1875—]

I'm going out to clean the pasture
spring;

I'll only stop to rake the leaves away
(And wait to watch the water clear, I
may):

I shan't be gone long. — You come too.

The Pasture

Ah, when to the heart of man

Was it ever less than a treason

To go with the drift of things,

To yield with a grace to reason,

And bow and accept the end

Of a love or a season?

Reluctance [1913]. Stanza 4

Something there is that doesn't love a
wall.

Mending Wall [1914]

My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I
tell him.

He only says, "Good fences make good
neighbors."

Mending Wall

The nearest friends can go
With anyone to death, comes so far
short

They might as well not try to go at all.

Home Burial [1914]

Nothing to look backward to with
pride,

And nothing to look forward to with
hope.

The Death of the Hired Man

[1914]

"Home is the place where, when you
have to go there,

They have to take you in." "I should
have called it

Something you somehow haven't to de-
serve."

Ibid.

As a child misses the unsaid Good-
night,

And falls asleep with heartache.

The Black Cottage [1914]

Most of the change we think we see in
life

Is due to truths being in and out of
favor.

Ibid.

The blue's but a mist from the breath
of the wind,

A tarnish that goes at a touch of the
hand.

Blueberries [1914]

The best way out is always through.

A Servant to Servants [1914]

Pressed into service means pressed out
of shape.

The Self-Seeker [1914]

Two roads diverged in a wood, and I —
I took the one less traveled by,

And that has made all the difference.

The Road Not Taken [1916]

I'd like to get away from earth awhile
And then come back to it and begin
over.

May no fate willfully misunderstand
me

And half grant what I wish and snatch
 I me away
 Not to return. Earth's the right place
 for love:
 I don't know where it's likely to go
 better.

Birches [1916]

I wonder about the trees:
 Why do we wish to bear
 Forever the noise of these
 More than another noise
 So close to our dwelling place?

The Sound of the Trees [1916]

The Hyla breed
 That shouted in the mist a month ago,
 Like ghost of sleigh-bells in a ghost of
 snow.

Hyla Brook [1916]

I met a Californian who would
 Talk California — a state so blessed,
 He said, in climate, none had ever died
 there

A natural death.

New Hampshire [1923].
Stanza 3

Do you know,
 Considering the market, there are more
 Poems produced than any other thing?
 No wonder poets sometimes have to
 seem

So much more business-like than busi-
 ness men.

Their wares are so much harder to get
 rid of.

Ibid. Stanza 17

She's one of the two best states in the
 Union.

Vermont's the other.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Anything I can say about New Hamp-
 shire

Will serve almost as well about Ver-
 mont.

Excepting that they differ in their
 mountains.

The Vermont mountains stretch ex-
 tended straight;

New Hampshire mountains curl up in a
 coil.

Ibid. Stanza 19

Why make so much of fragmentary
 blue

In here and there a bird, or butterfly,
 Or flower, or wearing-stone, or open
 eye,

When heaven presents in sheets the
 solid hue?

Fragmentary Blue [1923].
Stanza 1

Keep cold, young orchard. Good-bye
 and keep cold.

Dread fifty above more than fifty be-
 low.

Good-bye and Keep Cold [1923]

Whose woods these are I think I know.
 His house is in the village though;
 He will not see me stopping here
 To watch his woods fill up with snow.

*Stopping by Woods on a Snowy
 Evening* [1923]. *Stanza 1*

My little horse must think it queer
 To stop without a farmhouse near.

Ibid. Stanza 2

He gives his harness bells a shake
 To ask if there is some mistake.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The woods are lovely, dark and deep.
 But I have promises to keep,
 And miles to go before I sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Some say the world will end in fire,
 Some say in ice.

From what I've tasted of desire
 I hold with those who favor fire.

But if it had to perish twice,
 I think I know enough of hate

To say that for destruction ice
 Is also great

And would suffice.

Fire and Ice [1923]

We heard the miniature thunder where
 he fled.

The Runaway [1923]

Love at the lips was touch
 As sweet as I could bear;
 And once that seemed too much;
 I lived on air.

To Earthward [1923]. *Stanza 1*

Now no joy but lacks salt
 That is not dashed with pain
 And weariness and fault;
 I crave the stain

Of tears, the aftermark
Of almost too much love,
The sweet of bitter bark
And burning clove.

Ibid. Stanzas 5 and 6

Tree at my window, window tree,
My sash is lowered when night comes
on;

But let there never be curtain drawn
Between you and me.

Tree at My Window [1928].

Stanza 1

That day she put our heads together,
Fate had her imagination about her,
Your head so much concerned with
outer,

Mine with inner, weather.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I have been one acquainted with the
night.

Acquainted with the Night

[1928]

If, as they say, some dust thrown in my
eyes

Will keep my talk from getting over-
wise,

I'm not the one for putting off the
proof.

Let it be overwhelming.

Dust in the Eyes [1928]

Don't join too many gangs. Join few if
any.

Join the United States and join the
family —

But not much in between unless a col-
lege.

Build Soil [1932]

Never ask of money spent
Where the spender thinks it went.

Nobody was ever meant

To remember or invent

What he did with every cent.

The Hardship of Accounting

[1936]

I never dared be radical when young
For fear it would make me conservative
when old.

Precaution [1936]

And were an epitaph to be my story
I'd have a short one ready for my own.
I would have written of me on my
stone:

I had a lover's quarrel with the world.

The Lesson for Today [1942]

Happiness Makes Up in Height for
What It Lacks in Length.

Title of poem [1942]

Any eye is an evil eye

That looks in on to a mood apart.

A Mood Apart [1947]

ZANE GREY

[1875-1939]

We'll use a signal I have tried and
found far-reaching and easy to yell.
Waa-hoo!

The Last of the Plainsmen.

Chap. 4

MINNIE LOUISE HASKINS

[1875-]

And I said to the man who stood at
the gate of the year: "Give me a light
that I may tread safely into the un-
known." And he replied: "Go out into
the darkness and put your hand into
the hand of God. That shall be to you
better than light and safer than a
known way."¹ So I went forth, and
finding the Hand of God, trod gladly
into the night. And He led me towards
the hills and the breaking of day in
the lone East.

God Knows [1908]. Proem

FREDERICK PALMER

LATIMER

[1875-1940]

I wish I were a little rock,

A-sitting on a hill,

A-doing nothing, all day long,

But just a-sitting still;

I wouldn't eat, I wouldn't sleep,

I wouldn't even wash —

I'd sit and sit a thousand years,

And rest myself, b'Gosh!

The Weary Wisher

¹ Quoted by George VI in a radio broad-
cast to the Empire, December 25, 1939.

PERCY MACKAYE

[1875—]

Because he¹ never wore his sentient
heart

For crows and jays to peck, ofttimes to
such

He seemed a silent fellow, who o'er-
much

Held from the general gossip-ground
apart,

Or tersely-spoke, and tart.

Uriel. Stanza 11

Inward, not outward, throbs the eternal
war

Where each is his own Norman Con-
queror.

Sonnet, Norman Conquest

[1944]

THOMAS MANN

[1875—]

We are most likely to get angry and
excited in our opposition to some idea
when we ourselves are not quite certain
of our own position, and are inwardly
tempted to take the other side.

*Buddenbrooks [1903]. Part
VIII, Chap. 2*

Grandfather used to say about a
dish that had no particular taste or
consistency: it tastes as if you were
hanging your tongue out of the win-
dow!

Ibid. Part X, Chap. 1

Beauty can pierce one like a pain.

Ibid. Part XI, Chap. 2

Space, like time, engenders forgetful-
ness; but it does so by setting us bodily
free from our surroundings and giving
us back our primitive, unattached state.
. . . Time, we say, is Lethe; but
change of air is a similar draught, and,
if it works less thoroughly, does so more
quickly.

*The Magic Mountain [1924].²
Chap. 1*

A man lives not only his personal
life, as an individual, but also, con-

¹ William Vaughn Moody.

² Translated by H. T. LOWE-PORTER.

sciously or unconsciously, the life of
his epoch and his contemporaries.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 2

The solemn, discreet, almost over-
awed bearing which the young Ger-
man's respect for authority leads him
to assume in the presence of pens, ink,
and paper, or anything else which bears
to his mind an official stamp.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I have the feeling that once I am at
home again I shall need to sleep three
weeks on end to get rested from the
rest I've had!

Ibid.

The only religious way to think of
death is as part and parcel of life; to
regard it, with the understanding and
the emotions, as the inviolable condi-
tion of life.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Time has no divisions to mark its
passage, there is never a thunder-storm
or blare of trumpets to announce the
beginning of a new month or year.
Even when a new century begins it is
only we mortals who ring bells and fire
off pistols.

Ibid.

Order and simplification are the first
steps toward the mastery of a subject
— the actual enemy is the unknown.

Ibid.

The proud embarrassment of the
artist, tasting the enjoyment of looking
on his own works with the eyes of
strangers.

Ibid.

Human reason needs only to will
more strongly than fate, and she is
fate.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Opinions cannot survive if one has
no chance to fight for them.

Ibid.

Chop-fallen funeral processions, with
their dignity curtailed by present-day
traffic conditions.

Ibid.

One quickly gets readiness in an art
where strong desire comes in play.

Ibid.

All interest in disease and death is only another expression of interest in life.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 6

What perplexes the world is the disparity between the swiftness of the spirit, and the immense unwieldiness, sluggishness, inertia, permanence of matter.

Ibid.

The invention of printing and the Reformation are and remain the two outstanding services of central Europe to the cause of humanity.

Ibid.

Speech is civilization itself. The word, even the most contradictory word, preserves contact—it is silence which isolates.

Ibid.

A man's dying is more the survivors' affair than his own.

Ibid.

What we call mourning for our dead is perhaps not so much grief at not being able to call them back as it is grief at not being able to want to do so.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Time cools, time clarifies; no mood can be maintained quite unaltered through the course of hours.

Ibid.

Seven is a good handy figure in its way, picturesque, with a savour of the mythical; one might say that it is more filling to the spirit than a dull academic half-dozen.

Ibid.

In the Word is involved the unity of humanity, the wholeness of the human problem, which permits nobody to separate the intellectual and artistic from the political and social, and to isolate himself within the ivory tower of the "cultural" proper.

*An Exchange of Letters*¹
[January, 1937]

¹ Reply, written from Zurich, to the Dean of the Philosophical Faculty at Bonn University. The latter had written to Thomas Mann, who had left Germany in 1933, that his name had been struck off the list of Honorary Doctors.

God help our darkened and desecrated country and teach it to make its peace with the world and with itself.

An Exchange of Letters

Hold fast the time! Guard it, watch over it, every hour, every minute! Unregarded it slips away, like a lizard, smooth, slippery, faithless, a pixy-wife. Hold every moment sacred. Give each clarity and meaning, each the weight of thine awareness, each its true and due fulfilment.

The Beloved Returns [1939]

HUGHES MEARNS

[1875—]

As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn't there.
He wasn't there again today.
I wish, I wish he'd stay away.

The Psychoed

FRANK WARD O'MALLEY

[1875-1932]

Life is just one damned thing after another.¹

Quoted in The Literary Digest,
November 5, 1932

VILDA SAUVAGE OWENS

[1875-1950]

If I ever have time for things that matter,

If ever I have the smallest chance,
I'm going to live in
Little Broom Gardens,
Moat-by-the-Castle,
Nettlecombe, Hants.

If I Ever Have Time for the
Things That Matter. Stanza 1

¹ Also attributed to Elbert Hubbard; the phrase probably precedes them both.

ODTAA, title of book by John Masefield [1926]; and Tom Treanor, war correspondent, entitled his book *One Damn Thing After Another* [1944].

RAINER MARIA RILKE

[1875-1926]

Her smile was not meant to be seen
by anyone and served its whole purpose
in being smiled.

*The Journal of My Other Self*¹

He was a poet and hated the approximate.

Ibid.

Love consists in this, that two solitudes protect and touch and greet each other.

*Letters to a Young Poet*²

The future enters into us, in order to transform itself in us, long before it happens.

Ibid.

We're never single-minded, perplexed, like migratory birds.

The Duino Elegies. Fourth Elegy

The most visible joy can only reveal itself to us when we've transformed it, within.

Ibid. Seventh Elegy

Death is the side of life which is turned away from us.

*Letter to his Polish Translator,
W. von Hulewicz*

A good marriage is that in which each appoints the other guardian of his solitude.

*Letters*³

Once the realization is accepted that even between the *closest* human beings infinite distances continue to exist, a wonderful living side by side can grow up, if they succeed in loving the distance between them which makes it possible for each to see the other whole against the sky.

Ibid.

In the difficult are the friendly forces, the hands that work on us.

Ibid.

Works of art are indeed always products of having-been-in-danger, of

¹ Translated by JOHN LINTON [1930].

² Translated by M. D. HERTER NORTON [1934].

³ Translated by JANE BARNARD GREENE and M. D. HERTER NORTON.

having-gone-to-the-very-end in an experience, to where man can go no further.

Letters

RAFAEL SABATINI

[1875-1950]

Born with the gift of laughter and the sense that the world was mad,¹ and that was his only patrimony.

Scaramouche. Chap. 1

RIDGELY TORRENCE

[1875-1950]

God gave them Youth, God gave them Love, and even God can give no more.

The House of a Hundred Lights.

The Young Lovers

Of all the languages of earth in which the human kind confer

The Master Speaker is the Tear: it is the Great Interpreter.

Ibid. The Conclusion of the

Whole Matter

I was weak as a rained-on bee.

Eye-Witness. The Tramp Sings

EVELYN UNDERHILL

[1875-1941]

I saw the race fulfil

The spiral of its steep ascent, predestined of the Will.

Yet not unled, but shepherded by one they may not see—

The one who walked with starry feet the western road by me!

Uxbridge Road. Stanza 5

¹ Inscribed over a door in the Hall of Graduate Studies, Yale University. The architect, John Donald Tuttle, explained in a letter in *The New Yorker* [December 8, 1934] his recoiling from collegiate Gothic, "a type of architecture that had been designed expressly . . . to enable yeomen to pour molten lead through slots on their enemies below. As a propitiatory gift to my gods . . . and to make them forget by appealing to their senses of humor, I carved the inscription over the door."

THOMAS WALSH

[1875-1928]

A little world — we truly say
While days are young and careless-
hearted;
From clime to clime we speed today,
Earth's paths are cleared and ocean's
charted;

But ah, how large a world we stray
When thou and I are parted!

Zither Song

MOIRA O'NEILL

[Floruit 1900]

Youth's for an hour,
Beauty's a flower,
But love is the jewel that wins the
world.

Songs of the Glens of Antrim
[1900]. *Beauty's a Flower*

"If she was tall?" Like a king's own
daughter.

"If she was fair?" Like a mornin' o'
May.

A Broken Song. Stanza 2

The memory's fairly spoilt on me
Wid mindin' to forget.

Forgettin'. Stanza 5

SHERWOOD ANDERSON

[1876-1941]

Everyone in the world is Christ and
they are all crucified.

Winesburg, Ohio [1919]. The
Philosopher

I am a lover and have not found my
thing to love.

Ibid. Tandy

WILLA SIBERT CATHER

[1876-1947]

Oh, this is the joy of the rose:
That it blows,
And goes.

In Rose-Time

Where are the loves that we have loved
before.

When once we are alone, and shut the
door?

L'Envoi

Fireflies gleam in the damp and
mould, —

All that is left of the Caesars' gold.

The Palatine. Stanza 3

No one can build his security upon
the nobleness of another person.

Alexander's Bridge [1912].
Chap. 8

There are only two or three human
stories, and they go on repeating them-
selves as fiercely as if they had never
happened before.

O Pioneers! [1913]. Part II,
Chap. 4

I like trees because they seem more
resigned to the way they have to live
than other things do.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We all like people who do things,
even if we only see their faces on a
cigar-box lid.

The Song of the Lark [1915].
Part I, Chap. 18

Artistic growth is, more than it is
anything else, a refining of the sense
of truthfulness. The stupid believe
that to be truthful is easy; only the
artist, the great artist, knows how
difficult it is.

Ibid. Part VI, Chap. 11

Winter lies too long in country
towns; hangs on until it is stale and
shabby, old and sullen.

My Antonia [1918]. Book II,
Chap. 7

Old men are like that, you know. It
makes them feel important to think
they're in love with somebody.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 4

Art, it seems to me, should simplify.
That, indeed, is very nearly the whole
of the higher artistic process; finding
what conventions of form and what de-
tail one can do without and yet pre-
serve the spirit of the whole — so that
all that one has suppressed and cut
away is there to the reader's con-
sciousness as much as if it were in type
on the page.

On the Art of Fiction [1920]

That irregular and intimate quality of things made entirely by the human hand.

Death Comes for the Archbishop [1927]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

The Miracles of the Church seem to me to rest not so much upon faces or voices or healing power coming suddenly near to us from afar off, but upon our perceptions being made finer, so that for a moment our eyes can see and our ears can hear what is there about us always.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The universal human yearning for something permanent, enduring, without shadow of change.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Only solitary men know the full joys of friendship. Others have their family; but to a solitary and an exile his friends are everything.

Shadows on the Rock [1931].
Book III, Chap. 5

There are all those early memories; one cannot get another set; one has only those.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 2

These coppers, big and little, these brooms and clouts and brushes, were tools; and with them one made, not shoes or cabinet-work, but life itself. One made a climate within a climate; one made the days,—the complexion, the special flavor, the special happiness of each day as it passed; one made life.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Sometimes a neighbor whom we have disliked a lifetime for his arrogance and conceit lets fall a single commonplace remark that shows us another side, another man, really; a man uncertain, and puzzled, and in the dark like ourselves.

Ibid. Epilogue

SARAH NORCLIFFE

CLEGHORN

[1876—]

The golf links lie so near the mill
That almost every day

The laboring children can look out
And watch the men at play.

Quatrain [1915]

IRVIN SHREWSBURY COBB

[1876-1944]

It smells like gangrene starting in a mildewed silo, it tastes like the wrath to come, and when you absorb a deep swig of it you have all the sensations of having swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp. A sudden, violent jolt of it has been known to stop the victim's watch, snap his suspenders and crack his glass eye right across.

Definition of "Corn Licker" given to the Distillers' Code Authority, N. R. A.

Echoes, stealing upward, from those beneath the sod;

"No creed or dogma has produced a satisfying God."

Schedule for Plan for Going Elsewhere

I charge my family . . . that they shall put on none of the bogus habiliments of so-called mourning. Folds of black crepe never ministered to the memory of the departed.

Letter of Instructions to be opened after his death

Lay my ashes at the roots of a dogwood tree in Paducah at the proper planting season. Should the tree live, that will be monument enough for me.

Ibid.

CLARENCE JAMES DENNIS

[1876-1938]

Me name is Mud.

The Sentimental Bloke [1916].

A Spring Song, Stanza 2

A suddin notion stops me wiv a jar—
Wot if Doreen, I thinks, should grow to be

A fat ole weepin' willer like 'er Mar!
Ibid. Mar, Stanza 24

RICHARD BUTLER
GLAENZER
[1876-1937]

Indian only in this:

Your sudden way
Of stealing on us — but to kiss
With peace, not slay!

Indian Summer. Stanza 1

WALLACE IRWIN
[1876-]

It's happy goes as lucky goes
To Romany in June.

From Romany to Rome. Stanza 1

Of all the fish that swim or swish
In ocean's deep autocracy,
There's none possess such haughtiness
As the codfish aristocracy.

Codfish Aristocracy. Stanza 1

I ask to know.

Letters of a Japanese-Schoolboy

"Sayin' nothin'," says the goldsmith,
"is a woman's rarest skill."

"Birds should sing," remarked the Doctor,
"but a woman should be still."

*The Chamber of Tranquillity.
Stanza 10*

CHARLES FRANCIS
KETTERING
[1876-]

A man must have a certain amount
of intelligent ignorance to get anywhere.

*On his seventieth birthday,
August 29, 1946*

We should all be concerned about
the future because we will have to
spend the rest of our lives there.

Seed for Thought [1949]

MAXIM MAXIMOVICH
LITVINOV
[1876-1951]

To strengthen the League of Nations
is to abide by the principle of collective

security . . . to abide by the principle
that peace is indivisible.¹

*Speech at League of Nations,
Geneva, condemning Italian aggression in Ethiopia [July 1,
1936]*

GRACE FALLOW NORTON
[1876-]

I have loved many, the more and the
few —

I have loved many, that I might love
you.

Song of the Sum of All

POPE PIUS XII
(EUGENIO PACELLI)
[1876-]

Whoever dared raise a hand against
Rome would be guilty of matricide in
the eyes of the civilized world and in
the eternal judgments of God.

*Address to the College of Cardinals,
Rome [June 2, 1944]*

Private property is a natural fruit of
labor, a product of intense activity of
man, acquired through his energetic
determination to ensure and develop
with his own strength his own existence
and that of his family, and to create for
himself and his own an existence of
just freedom, not only economic, but
also political, cultural and religious.

*Radio broadcast [September 1,
1944]*

If a worker is deprived of hope to
acquire some personal property, what
other natural stimulus can be offered
him that will inspire him to hard work,
labor, saving and sobriety today, when
so many nations and men have lost
everything and all they have left is
their capacity for work?

Ibid.

¹In an earlier speech at the League, on
September 5, 1935, during the Italian prepa-
rations for the invasion, Litvinov used a sim-
ilar phrase: "The thesis of the indivisibility
of peace. . . . It has now become clear to
the whole world that each war is the creation
of a preceding war and the generator of new
present or future wars."

The church contradicts and condemns State Absolutism based on the false principle that the authority of the state is unlimited and controls the entire field of public and private life, invading even the realm of ideas, beliefs and conscience.

*Wisdom — Not Weapons of War*¹

The American people have a genius for splendid and unselfish action, and into the hands of America God has placed the destinies of afflicted humanity.

Ibid.

A. S. W. ROSENBACH

[1876-1952]

After love, book collecting is the most exhilarating sport of all.

A Book Hunter's Holiday [1936]

Brooklyn has the proud distinction of having had more distinguished bibliophiles than any other city of its size in the world.

Ibid.

GEORGE MACAULAY

TREVELYAN

[1876-]

A man and what he loves and builds have but a day and then disappear; nature cares not — and renews the annual round untired. It is the old law, sad but not bitter. Only when man destroys the life and beauty of nature, there is the outrage.

Grey of Fallodon [1937].
Book I, Chap. 3

Serbia . . . that little land of ferocious heroes.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 8

Disinterested intellectual curiosity is the life blood of real civilisation.

English Social History [1942].
Preface

Education . . . has produced a vast population able to read but unable to distinguish what is worth reading.

Ibid. Chap. 18

¹ In *Collier's*, January 5, 1946.

BERTHA ADAMS BACKUS

[*Floruit* 1911]

Build for yourself a strong-box,
Fashion each part with care;
When it's strong as your hand can
make it,
Put all your troubles there.
Then Laugh [1911]. *Stanza 1*

TED OLSON

[*Floruit* 1912]

Honor and truth and manhood —
These are the things that stand,
Though the sneer and jibe of the cynic
tribe
Are loud through the width of the
land.

Things That Endure. Stanza 1

But a lie, whatever the guise it wears,
Is a lie as it was of yore,
And a truth that has lasted a million
years
Is good for a million more.

Ibid. Stanza 3

THOMAS CURTIS CLARK

[1877-]

Let us no more be true to boasted race
or clan,
But to our highest dream, the brother-
hood of man.

The New Loyalty

GRACE NOLL

(MRS. NORMAN H.)

CROWELL

[1877-]

God wrote His loveliest poem on the
day
He made the first tall silver poplar tree,
And set it high upon a pale-gold hill
For all the new enchanted earth to see.
Silver Poplars. Stanza 1

ANTHONY EUWER

[1877-]

As a beauty I'm not a great star.
Others are handsomer far;

But my face — I don't mind it
Because I'm behind it;
It's the folks out in front that I jar.
*Limerick*¹

WILHELM FRICK

[1877-1946]

Right is for National Socialists that
which serves the German people.

Address to Lawyers,
October 3, 1933

ROSE FYLEMAN

[1877-]

The Fairies have never a penny to
spend,
They haven't a thing put by,
But theirs is the dower of bird and of
flower,

And theirs are the earth and the sky.

*The Fairies Have Never a Penny
to Spend. Stanza 1*

There are fairies at the bottom of our
garden!

The Fairies. Stanza 1

The Queen — now can you guess who
that could be

(She's a little girl by day, but at night
she steals away)?

Well — it's me!

Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR JAMES HOPWOOD JEANS

[1877-1946]

Taking a very gloomy view of the
future of the human race, let us sup-
pose that it can only expect to survive
for two thousand million years longer,
a period about equal to the past age of
the earth. Then, regarded as a being
destined to live for threescore years and
ten, humanity, although it has been
born in a house seventy years old, is
itself only three days old.

*The Wider Aspects of
Cosmogony [1928]*

¹ Often quoted by Woodrow Wilson.

RICHARD R. KIRK

[1877-]

Thrice blessed are our friends: they
come, they stay,
And presently they go away.

Thrice Blessed

A book's an Inn whose patrons' praise
Depends on seasons and on days,
On dispositions, and — in fine —
Not wholly on the landlord's wine.

A Book's an Inn

DOUGLAS MALLOCH

[1877-1938]

Here's the secret of the riddle for suc-
cesses everywhere —

There's some little second fiddle that
is carrying the air.

The Plain Member. Stanza 3

The river belongs to the Nation,
The levee, they say, to the State;
The Government runs navigation,
The Commonwealth, though, pays the
freight.

Now, here is the problem that's
heavy —

Please, which is the right or the
wrong —

When the water runs over the levee,
To whom does the river belong?

Uncle Sam's River. Stanza 1

If it's your Mississippi in dry time,
If it's yours, Uncle Sam, when it's wet,
If it's your Mississippi in fly time,
In flood time it's your Mississippi yet.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Courage is to feel
The daily daggers of relentless steel
And keep on living.

Courage. Stanza 2

You have to believe in happiness,
Or happiness never comes. . . .
Ah, that's the reason a bird can sing —
On his darkest day he believes in
Spring.

You Have to Believe

He who makes a garden
Works hand-in-hand with God.

Who Makes a Garden

ANGELO PATRI

[1877-]

In one sense there is no death. The life of a soul on earth lasts beyond his departure. You will always feel that life touching yours, that voice speaking to you, that spirit looking out of other eyes, talking to you in the familiar things he touched, worked with, loved as familiar friends. He lives on in your life and in the lives of all others that knew him.¹

Keep Children from Funerals
[November 30, 1938]

LEONARD H. ROBBINS

[1877-1947]

Be true while there yet is time.
For this is the cry of a thousand souls
that down to the Pit have trod —
Who keeps the Truth from the people
stands in the way of God!

The Truth and John Billington.
Stanza 8

THEODORE GOODRIDGE

ROBERTS

[1877-1953]

The wide seas and the mountains called
to him
And gray dawn saw his campfires in
the rain.

A Vagrant's Epitaph. Stanza 1

LAURA SIMMONS

[1877-1949]

What though you hide it in your
trunk —

Ere sailing hour has set?
Jammed down beneath your old blue
serge?

Don't think you can forget!

¹ Even the death of friends will inspire us as much as their lives. . . . Their memories will be incrustated over with sublime and pleasing thoughts, as their monuments are overgrown with moss. — THOREAU: *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers* [1849], Concord River

The face within that passport book
Will rise to haunt you yet.

Your Passport Picture

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE

[1877-1949]

Youth, there are countless stories
spread

By gentlemen whose hair is gray.
Believe them not, but me instead —

The Nineties were not really gay.

Ballade of Gentle Denial

I need not shout my faith. Thrice elo-
quent

Are quiet trees and the green listening
sod.

Hushed are the stars, whose power is
never spent;

The hills are mute — yet how they
speak of God!

Silence

How softly runs the afternoon
Beneath the billowy clouds of June!

How Softly Runs the Afternoon

ARTHUR UPSON

[1877-1908]

My days are phantom days, each one

The shadow of a hope;

My real life never was begun

Nor any of my real deeds done.

Phantom Life

Wine that was spilt in haste

Arising in fumes more precious;

Garlands that fell forgot

Rooting to wondrous bloom.

After a Dolmetsch Concert.

Stanza 2

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT

[1877-1949]

I am a One Hundred Percent Ameri-
can;

I am a super patriot.

I Am a One Hundred Percent

American. Stanza 1

I am an anti-Darwin intellectual.

The man that says that any nice young
boy or gal

Is a descendant of the ape
Shall never from Hell's fire escape.

*I Am a One Hundred Percent
American. Stanza 2*

McLANDBURGH WILSON

[*Floruit* 1915]

Our hero is a man of peace,
Preparedness he implores;
His sword within its scabbard sleeps,
But mercy, how it snores!

Theodore Roosevelt

'Twixt the optimist and pessimist

The difference is droll:

The optimist sees the doughnut

But the pessimist sees the hole.

Optimist and Pessimist

LOUIS KAUFMAN

ANSPACHER

[1878-1947]

Marriage is that relation between
man and woman in which the independ-
ence is equal, the dependence mutual,
and the obligation reciprocal.

*Address, Boston [December 30,
1934]*

KARLE WILSON

(MRS. THOMAS ELLIS)

BAKER

[1878-]

Brother, the creed would stifle me
That shelters you.¹

Creeds. Stanza 2

Let me grow lovely, growing old —

So many fine things do:

Laces, and ivory, and gold,

And silks need not be new.

Old Lace: Let Me Grow Lovely

Today I have grown taller from walk-
ing with the trees.

Good Company

¹ My creed may have no lift of hope for
you,

And yours might drive me down the
slopes of hell.

LEWIS WORTHINGTON SMITH

[1866-]: *Creeds*

I love the friendly faces of old sorrows;
I have no secrets that they do not
know.

*I Love the Friendly Faces.
Stanza 1*

AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURR

[1878-]

As one who looks on a face through a
window, through life I have looked
on God.

Because I have loved life, I shall have
no sorrow to die.

A Song of Living. Stanza 3

HENRY SEIDEL CANBY

[1878-]

We can put our children on wheels to
see the world, but we cannot give them
the kind of home that any town pro-
vided in the nineties, not at any price.

The Age of Confidence. Chap. 14

Arrogance, pedantry, and dogmatism
are the occupational diseases of those
who spend their lives directing the in-
tellects of the young.

Alma Mater

[Walt Whitman] remembered things
impossible for us, impossible but in-
telligible, and which will become un-
intelligible at our peril.

Classic Americans. Walt Whitman

Skunk cabbages! a thousand sonnets
died in that misnomer.

Meditations in the Woods

PIERRE CARTIER

[1878-]

While in France we consider it takes
three generations to go from shirt-
sleeves to wealth,¹ here, in America,
where accelerated speed is an important
element of success, it takes but one gen-
eration to complete the same process.

*Address, French Chamber of
Commerce of the United States,
New York, September 27, 1940*

¹ There's no² but three generations atween
clog and clog. — *Lancashire Proverb*

Three generations from shirtsleeves to
shirtsleeves. — *Attributed to ANDREW CAR-
NEGIE [1835-1919]*

GEORGE MICHAEL COHAN
[1878-1942]

No matter what may happen, whatever
may befall,
I only know I'm mighty glad I'm living,
that is all.

I'm Mighty Glad I'm Living

You won't do any business, if you
haven't got a band:

The folks expect a street parade and
uniforms so grand.

You Won't Do Any Business

Always Leave Them Laughing When
You Say Good-bye.

Title of song

Give my regards to Broadway,
Remember me to Herald Square,
Tell all the gang at Forty-second Street
That I will soon be there.

Give My Regards to Broadway
[1904]

Hurried and worried until we're buried,
and there's no curtain call,
Life's a very funny proposition, after
all.

Life's a Funny Proposition [1907]

The Yanks are coming,
The drums rum-tumming everywhere.
Over There [1917]

And we won't come back till it's over
over there.

Ibid.

What's all the shootin' for?
The Tavern [1920]

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING
[1878-]

I have an understanding with the hills
At evening when the slanted radiance
fills

Their hollows, and the great winds let
them be,

And they are quiet and look down at
me.

After Sunset

Invisible beauty has a word so brief
A flower can say it or a shaken leaf,
But few may ever snare it in a song.

Ibid.

To build the trout a crystal stair.

*The Whole Duty of
Berkshire Brooks*

He who gives a passion-flower
Always asks it back.

Tampico

ALFRED EDGAR COPPARD
[1878-]

Truth is truth and love is love,
Give us grace to taste thereof;
But if truth offend my sweet,
Then I will have none of it.

Mendacity. Stanza 1

Ere this trick of truth undo me,
Little love, my love, come to me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY
[1878-1914]

These be

Three silent things:

The falling snow . . . the hour
Before the dawn . . . the mouth of
one

Just dead.

Cinquain: Triad

EDWARD JOHN MORETON
DRAX PLUNKETT,
LORD DUNSANY
[1878-]

A new thing came and they could not
see,

A new wind blew and they would not
feel it.

In His Own Country. Stanza 1

May you go safe, my friend, across that
dizzy way

No wider than a hair, by which your
people go

From Earth to Paradise; may you go
safe today

With stars and space above, and time
and stars below.

*May You Go Safe: On the
Death of a Muhammedan
Friend. Stanza 1*

When we break up under the heavy
years and go down into eternity our
thoughts like small lost rafts float on
awhile upon Oblivion's sea. They will
not carry much over those tides, our
names and a phrase or two and little
else.

Fifty-One Tales. The Raft Builders

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK

[1878—]

The Sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea
are made of the same water. It flows
down, clear and cool, from the heights
of Hermon and the roots of the cedars
of Lebanon. The Sea of Galilee makes
beauty of it, for the Sea of Galilee has
an outlet. It gets to give. It gathers in
its riches that it may pour them out
again to fertilize the Jordan plain. But
the Dead Sea with the same water
makes horror. For the Dead Sea has
no outlet. It gets to keep.

The Meaning of Service [1920]

WILFRID WILSON GIBSON

[1878—]

One song leads on to another,
One friend to another friend,
So I'll travel along
With a friend and a song.

The Empty Purse. Stanza 1

All life moving to one measure —
Daily bread.

All Life Moving to One Measure

Just what it meant to smile and smile
And let my son go cheerily —

My son . . . and wondering all the
while

What stranger would come back to me.

The Return. Stanza 2

OLIVER ST. JOHN GOGARTY

[1878—]

Only the Lion and the Cock,
As Galen says, withstand Love's shock.
So, Dearest, do not think me rude
If I yield now to lassitude,

But sympathize with me. I know
You would not have me roar, or crow!
After Galen

I give more praise to Troy's redoubt
For Love kept in, than War kept out.
On Troy

And up the back-garden
The sound comes to me
Of the lapsing, unsoilable,
Whispering sea.

Ringsend

What should we know,
For better or worse,
Of the Long Ago,
Were it not for Verse?

Verse

A vitalized symbol
Of earth and of storm,
Of Chaos contracted
To intricate form.

The Crab Tree

If but the will be firmly bent,
No stuff resists the mind's intent.

The Image-Maker

DONALD ROBERT PERRY MARQUIS

[1878-1937]

The saddest ones are those that wear
The jester's motley garb.

The Tavern of Despair

The world hath just one tale to tell, and
it is very old,

A little tale—a simple tale—a tale
that's easy told:

"There was a youth in Babylon who
greatly loved a maid!"

News from Babylon

No doubt the cherubs earn their wage
Who wind each ticking star.

The Rebel

Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith,
Mariners, travelers, magazines of myth,
Settin' up in Heaven, chewin' and a-
chawin'

Eatin' their terbaccy, talkin' and a-
jawin'.

*Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n
John Smith [1921]*

For I want to hire out as the Skipper
(Who dodges life's stress and its strains)

Of the Trolley, the Toonerville Trolley,
The Trolley that Meets all the Trains,

The Toonerville Trolley:
To Fontaine Fox

A dollar a line,
The Uplifting stuff brings a dollar a line!

Yes, Song Is Coming into Its Own Again

And similar goddamned phrases.

*Ballade of Goddamned Phrases*¹
I pray Thee make my column read,
And give me thus my daily bread.

Endow me, if Thou grant me wit,
Likewise with sense to mellow it.

Prayer
Comet, shake out your locks and let
them flare

Across the startled heaven of my soul!
Pluck out the hairpins, Sue, and let her
roll!

Don't be so stingy with your blooming
hair.

Sonnets to a Red-Haired Lady
[1922]. I

I love you as New Englanders love pie!
Ibid. XII

One boob may die, but deathless is
The royal race of hicks —
When Ahab went to Ascalon
They sold him gilded bricks.

Boob Ballad
Oh, what the hell, it's Spring!

And just for the sake of argument, I'll
show 'em who is king.

David and Bathsheba (As Interpreted by the Old Soak)

There will be no beans in the Almost
Perfect State.²

The Almost Perfect State [1927]

For a territory the size of the United
States five millions of people would be
about right. The human population
of the entire world should be kept

well under a hundred millions. . . . If
the world were not so full of people,
and most of them did not have to work
so hard, there would be more time for
them to get out and lie on the grass,
and there would be more grass for
them to lie on.

The Almost Perfect State
Of middle age the best that can be
said is that a middle-aged person has
likely learned how to have a little fun
in spite of his troubles.

Ibid.

oh i should worry and fret
death and i will coquette
there s a dance in the old dame yet
toujours gai toujours gai
*archy*¹ and *mehitabel* [1927].

the song of mehitabel
procrastination is the
art of keeping
up with yesterday

ibid. certain maxims of archy
an optimist is a guy that has never
had much experience

ibid.

what in hell
have i done to deserve all these kittens
ibid. mehitabel and her kittens

dance mehitabel dance
caper and shake a leg
what little blood is left
will fizz like wine in a keg

ibid. mehitabel dances with boreas

i have noticed that when chickens
quit quarreling over their food they
often find that there is enough for all
of them i wonder if it might not be the
same way with the human race

archy's life of mehitabel [1933].
random thoughts by archy

so unlucky
that he runs into accidents
which started out to happen
to somebody else

ibid. archy says
theres life in the old dame yet

ibid. the retreat from hollywood

¹ Inspired by a protest from General Ian Hamilton, Commander of the Mediterranean Expeditionary Force [1915], against turning his cables into hackneyed phrases.

² See Robert Burton, page 221b.

¹ archy, a cockroach, is unable to use the shift key on the typewriter and therefore cannot print capital letters: *won't print*

Dreadful things are just as apt to happen when stupid people control a situation as when definitely ill-natured people are in charge.

Chapters for the Orthodox [1934].
Chap. 8

All religion, all life, all art, all expression come down to this: to the effort of the human soul to break through its barrier of loneliness, of intolerable loneliness, and make some contact with another seeking soul, or with what all souls seek, which is (by any name) God.

Ibid. Chap. 11
it is a cheering thought to think that god is on the side of the best digestion

archy does his part [1935].
the big bad wolf
there is bound to be a certain amount

of trouble running any country if you are president the trouble happens to you but if you are a tyrant you can arrange things so that most of the trouble happens to other people

ibid. archy's newest deal
there is always a comforting thought in time of trouble when it is not our trouble

ibid. comforting thoughts
too many creatures both insects and humans estimate their own value by the amount of minor irritation they are able to cause to greater personalities than themselves

ibid. pride
the females of all species are most dangerous when they appear to retreat

ibid. a farewell
To stroke a platitude until it purrs like an epigram.

The Sun Dial

¹ Give me a good digestion, Lord,
And also something to digest.

ANONYMOUS: *A Pilgrim's Grace*, St. 1

Publishing a volume of verse is like dropping a rose-petal down the Grand Canyon and waiting for the echo.

The Sun Dial
Poetry is what Milton saw when he went blind.

Ibid.
If you make people think they're thinking, they'll love you. If you really make them think they'll hate you.

Ibid.
An Idea isn't responsible for the people who believe in it.

Ibid.
A man has jest naturally got to have something to cuss around and boss, so's to keep himself from finding out he don't amount to nothing.

Danny's Own Story

JOHN MASEFIELD¹

[1878—]

Theirs be the music, the colour, the glory, the gold;
Mine be a handful of ashes, a mouthful of mould.
Of the maimed, of the halt and the blind in the rain and the cold —
Of these shall my songs be fashioned, my tales be told.

A Consecration. Stanza 7
I must down to the seas again, to the lonely sea and the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer her by,
And the wheel's kick and the wind's song and the white sail's shaking,
And a grey mist on the sea's face and a grey dawn breaking.

Sea-Fever [1902]. *Stanza 1*
I must down to the seas again, for the call of the running tide
Is a wild call and a clear call that may not be denied.

Ibid. Stanza 2
I must down to the seas again, to the vagrant gypsy life,
To the gull's way and the whale's way where the wind's like a whetted knife;

¹ Appointed Poet Laureate, 1930.

And all I ask is a merry yarn from a
laughing fellow-rover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream
when the long trick's over.

Sea-Fever. Stanza 3
Dunno about Life—it's jest a tramp
alone

From wakin'-time to doss.
Dunno about Death—it's jest a quiet
stone

All over-grey wi' moss.
Vagabond

It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of
birds' cries.

The West Wind

One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails.

Roadways
My road calls me, lures me
West, east, south, and north;
Most roads lead men homewards,
My road leads me forth.

Ibid.
In quest of that one beauty
God put me here to find.

Ibid.
The schooners and the merry crews are
laid away to rest,
A little south the sunset in the Islands
of the Blest.

A Ballad of John Silver
Commonplace people dislike tragedy,
because they dare not suffer and cannot
exult. The truth and rapture of man are
holy things, not lightly to be scorned.
A carelessness of life and beauty marks
the glutton, the idler, and the fool in
their deadly path across history.

The Tragedy of Nan [1909].
Preface

And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come.

The Everlasting Mercy [1911]
To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed,
and fed,

To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain.

The Everlasting Mercy

O Christ who holds the open gate,
O Christ who drives the furrow
straight,

O Christ, the plough, O Christ, the
laughter

Of holy white birds flying after.
Ibid.

The rain that makes things new,
The earth that hides things old.

Ibid.

The days that make us happy make us
wise.

Biography

In the dark womb where I began
My mother's life made me a man.
Through all the months of human birth
Her beauty fed my common earth.
I cannot see, nor breathe, nor stir,
But through the death of some of her.

C. L. M. Stanza 1

Quinquireme of Nineveh from distant
Ophir,
Rowing home to haven in sunny Pales-
tine,

With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks,¹
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet
white wine.

Cargoes. Stanza 1

Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked
smoke stack,
Butting through the Channel in the
mad March days,
With a cargo of Tyne coal,
Road-rail, pig-lead,
Firewood, iron-ware, and cheap tin
trays.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So I'm for drinking honestly, and dying
in my boots.

Captain Stratton's Fancy. Stanza 7

Oh London Town's a fine town, and
London sights are rare,

¹ Once in three years came the navy of
Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory,
and apes, and peacocks. — *1 Kings, X, 22*

And London ale is right ale, and brisk's
the London air.

London Town. Stanza 1

All the great things of life are swiftly
done,

Creation, death, and love the double
gate.

However much we dawdle in the sun
We have to hurry at the touch of Fate;
When Life knocks at the door no one
can wait,

When Death makes his arrest we have
to go.

The Widow in the Bye Street

[1912]. Part 2

Love is a flame to burn out human
wills,

Love is a flame to set the will on fire,
Love is a flame to cheat men into mire.
One of the three, we make Love what
we choose.

Ibid.

What good can painting do to anyone?
I don't say never do it; far from
that—

No harm in sometimes painting just
for fun.

Keep it for fun, and stick to what
you're at.

Dauber [1913]. Part 2

Spit brown, my son, and get a hairy
breast.

Ibid.

What am I, Life? A thing of watery
salt

Held in cohesion by unresting cells,
Which work they know not why, which
never halt,

Myself unwitting where their Master
dwells?

Sonnets. 14

O beautiful is love and to be free
Is beautiful, and beautiful are friends.
Love, freedom, comrades, surely make
amends

For all these thorns through which we
walk to death.

Enslaved

Bitter it is, indeed, in human Fate
When Life's supreme temptation comes
too late.

The Woman Speaks

Go forth to seek: the quarry never
found

Is still a fever to the questing hound;
The skyline is a promise, not a bound.

The Wanderer of Liverpool

I touch my country's mind, I come to
grips

With half her purpose, thinking of
these ships,

That art untouched by softness, all
that line

Drawn ringing hard to stand the test
of brine.

Ships

Then the black-bright, smooth-running,
clicking clean

Brushed, oiled and dainty typewriting
machine,

With tins of ribbons waiting for the
blows

Which soon will hammer them to verse
and prose.

Shopping in Oxford

Man consists of body, mind, and im-
agination. His body is faulty, his mind
untrustworthy, but his imagination
has made him remarkable. In some
centuries, his imagination has made life
on this planet an intense practice of all
the lovelier energies.

Shakespeare and Spiritual Life

[1924]

There is another way to truth: by
the minute examination of facts. That
is the way of the scientist; a hard and
noble and thankless way. It is not the
way of the great poet, the rare unrea-
sonable who comes once in ten genera-
tions. He apprehends truth by power:
the truth which he apprehends cannot
be defined, save by greater power, and
there is no greater power.

Ibid.

One ought to see everything that one
has a chance of seeing; because in life
not many have one chance and none
has two.

Sard Harker [1924]

When Custom presses on the souls
apart,

Who seek a God not worshipped by the
herd,

Forth, to the wilderness, the chosen
start

Content with ruin, having but the
Word
*Lines on the Tercenary of
Harvard College [1936]*

CARL SANDBURG
[1878—]

I am the people — the mob — the
crowd — the mass.
Do you know that all the great work
of the world is done through me?
I Am the People, the Mob
[1916]

I know a Jew fish crier down on Max-
well Street with a voice like a
north wind blowing over corn
stubble in January. . . .
His face is that of a man terribly glad
to be selling fish.

Fish Crier [1916]
Hog Butcher for the World,
Tool Maker, Stackers of Wheat,
Player with Railroads and the Nation's
Freight Handler;
Stormy, husky, brawling,
City of the Big Shoulders,
Chicago [1916]

I won't take my religion from any man
who never works except with his
mouth and never cherishes any
memory except the face of the
woman on the American silver dol-
lar.

*To a Contemporary Bunk-
shooter [1916]*
The fog comes on little cat feet.

Fog [1916]
Pile the bodies high at Austerlitz and
Waterloo.

Shovel them under and let me work —
I am the grass; I cover all.

Grass [1918]
And pile them high at Gettysburg
And pile them high at Ypres and Ver-
dun.
Shovel them under and let me work.
Two years, ten years, and passengers
ask the conductor:

What place is this?

Where are we now?

Grass
O prairie mother, I am one of your
boys.

I have loved the prairie as a man with
a heart shot full of pain over love.

Prairie
I tell you the past is a bucket of ashes.
Ibid.

The peace of great churches be for you,
Where the players of lofty pipe organs
Practice old lovely fragments, alone.

For You
The peace of great books be for you,
Stains of pressed clover leaves on pages,
Bleach of the light of years held in
leather.

Ibid.
For the gladness here where the sun is
shining at evening on the weeds of
the river,

Our prayer of thanks.
Our Prayer of Thanks
For the laughter of children who tum-
ble barefooted and bareheaded in
the summer grass.

Ibid.
The republic is a dream.
Nothing happens unless first a dream.

Washington Monument by Night
When Abraham Lincoln was shoved
into the tombs, he forgot the cop-
perheads and the assassin in
the dust, in the cool tombs.

Cool Tombs [1918]
That sergeant at Belleau Woods;
Walking into the drumfires, calling his
men,

"Come on, you . . . Do you want to
live forever?"¹

Losers [1921]
Always he kept on asking: "Where did
that blood come from?"

Ossawatimie [1921]
The French who found the Ohio River
named it

La Belle Rivière, meaning a woman
easy to look at.

*Whiffs of the Ohio River at
Cincinnati*

¹ See Thomas Carlyle, page 474b.

The marvelous rebellion of man at all signs reading "Keep Off."¹

Who Am I?

Take any streetful of people buying clothes and groceries, cheering a hero or throwing confetti and blowing tin horns . . . tell me if the lovers are losers . . . tell me if any get more than the lovers . . . in the dust . . . in the cool tombs.

Ibid.

Lay me on an anvil, O God.

Beat me and hammer me into a crow-bar.

Let me pry loose old walls.

Let me lift and loosen old foundations.

Prayers of Steel

Look out how you use proud words.

When you let proud words go, it is not easy to call them back.

They wear long boots, hard boots.

Primer Lesson

Time is a sandpile we run our fingers in.

Hotel Girl

Man is a long time coming.

Man will yet win.

Brother may yet line up with brother.

This old anvil laughs at many broken hammers.

There are men who can't be bought.

The People Will Live On
[1936]

Time is a great teacher.

Who can live without hope?

In the darkness with a great bundle of grief the people march.

Ibid.

LOUIS EDWIN THAYER

[1878—]

Here is a toast that I want to give

To a fellow I'll never know;

To the fellow who's going to take my place

¹ It was marked, in large black letters, "Office of the Manager—Keep Out." So Jurgen opened this door.—JAMES BRANCH CABELL: *Jurgen* [1919], Chap. 44

When it's time for me to go.

To My Successor [1909].
Stanza 16

EDWARD THOMAS

[1878–1917]

Out of the night, two cocks together crow,

Cleaving the darkness with a silver blow.

Cock-Crow

HANS ZINSSER

[1878–1940]

Now death is merciful. He calls me hence

Gently, with friendly soothing of my fears

Of ugly age and feeble impotence
And cruel disintegration of slow years.

Sonnets

How sweet the Summer! And the Autumn shone

Like warmth within our hearts as in the sky.

Ripening rich harvests that our love had sown.

How good that ere the Winter comes, I die!

Then, ageless in your heart, I'll come to rest

Serene and proud, as when you loved me best.

Ibid.

ETHEL BARRYMORE

[1879—]

That's all there is; there isn't any more.

Added, with permission of the author [Thomas Raceward], as the curtain line of "Sunday"
[1904]

SIR WILLIAM BEVERIDGE

[1879—]

Simple effluxion of time.¹

Social Insurance [1942]

¹ The *Oxford English Dictionary* traces the phrase "effluxion of time" back to JOHN MOLLE: *The Living Librarie* [1621].

The object of government in peace and in war is not the glory of rulers or of races, but the happiness of the common man.

Social Insurance

JAMES BRANCH CABELL

[1879—]

Why is the King of Hearts the only one that hasn't a moustache?

The Rivet in Grandfather's Neck [1915]

Divers queens who die with Antony
But live a great while first with Julius.

Retractions. V

"Men's hands are by ordinary soiled in climbing," quoth the Centaur.

Jurgen [1919]. Chap. 5

Now I am wiser: for I know there is not any memory with less satisfaction in it than the memory of some temptation we resisted.

Ibid. Chap. 7

I am willing to taste any drink once.

Ibid. Chap. 16

I shall marry in haste, and repeat at leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 38

There is no faith stronger than that of a bad-tempered woman in her own infallibility.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Poetry is man's rebellion against being what he is.

Ibid. Chap. 44

The optimist proclaims that we live in the best of all possible worlds; and the pessimist fears this is true.

The Silver Stallion [1926].
Chap. 26

LEE WILSON DODD

[1879-1933]

Much that I sought, I could not find;
Much that I found, I could not bind;
Much that I bound, I could not free;
Much that I freed returned to me.

Ronde Macabre

ALBERT EINSTEIN

[1879-1955]

The most beautiful thing we can experience is the mysterious. It is the source of all true art and science.

"What I Believe," *Forum*
[October, 1930]

As long as there are sovereign nations possessing great power, war is inevitable.

Einstein on the Atomic Bomb.
Atlantic Monthly, November,
1945

I do not believe that civilization will be wiped out in a war fought with the atomic bomb. Perhaps two thirds of the people of the earth might be killed, but enough men capable of thinking, and enough books, would be left to start again, and civilization could be restored.

Ibid.

Since I do not foresee that atomic energy is to be a great boon for a long time, I have to say that for the present it is a menace. Perhaps it is well that it should be. It may intimidate the human race into bringing order into its international affairs, which, without the pressure of fear, it would not do.

Ibid.

Every intellectual who is called before one of the committees ought to refuse to testify, i. e., he must be prepared . . . for the sacrifice of his personal welfare in the interest of the cultural welfare of his country. . . . This kind of inquisition violates the spirit of the Constitution.

If enough people are ready to take this grave step they will be successful. If not, then the intellectuals of this country deserve nothing better than the slavery which is intended for them.

*Letter to William Frauenglass,*¹
May 16, 1953

¹ Einstein's letter was published in the *New York Times*, June 12, 1953; Mr. Frauenglass had been subpoenaed to testify before the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, then under the chairmanship of Senator Jenner of Indiana.

JOHN ERSKINE

[1879-1951]

The Moral Obligation to Be Intelligent.

Title of book [1915]

The body travels more easily than the mind, and until we have limbered up our imagination we continue to think as though we had stayed home. We have not really budged a step until we take up residence in someone else's point of view.

The Complete Life [1943].
Chap. 8, Foreigners

W. C. FIELDS

[1879-1946]

It ain't a fit night out for man or beast.

The Fatal Glass of Beer

DOROTHY CANFIELD

FISHER

[1879-]

A mother is not a person to lean on but a person to make leaning unnecessary.

Her Son's Wife [1926]

The skull of life suddenly showed through its smile.

Bonfire [1933]

EDWARD MORGAN FORSTER

[1879-]

Railway termini . . . are our gates to the glorious and the unknown. Through them we pass out into adventure and sunshine, to them, alas! we return. In Paddington all Cornwall is latent and the remoter west; down the inclines of Liverpool Street lie fenlands and the illimitable Broads; Scotland is through the pylons of Euston; Wessex behind the poised chaos of Waterloo.

Howards End [1910]. *Chap. 2*

It will be generally admitted that Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the

most sublime noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man.

Howards End. Chap. 5

It is thus, if there is any rule, that we ought to die — neither as victim nor as fanatic, but as the seafarer who can greet with an equal eye the deep that he is entering, and the shore that he must leave.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Only connect! That was the whole of her sermon. Only connect the prose and the passion, and both will be exalted, and human love will be seen at its height. Live in fragments no longer. Only connect, and the beast and the monk, robbed of the isolation that is life to either, will die.

Ibid. Chap. 22

The historian must have some conception of how men who are not historians behave.

Abinger Harvest [1936].

Captain Edward Gibbon

It is not that the Englishman can't feel — it is that he is afraid to feel. He has been taught at his public school that feeling is bad form. He must not express great joy or sorrow, or even open his mouth too wide when he talks — his pipe might fall out if he did.

Ibid. Notes on English Character

English literature is a flying fish. It is a sample of the life that goes on day after day beneath the surface; it is a proof that beauty and emotion exist in the salt, inhospitable sea.

Ibid.

How rare, how precious is frivolity! How few writers can prostitute all their powers! They are always implying "I am capable of higher things."

Ibid. Ronald Firbank

EDMUND L. GRUBER

[1879-1941]

Over hill, over dale, we have hit the dusty trail

And those caissons go rolling along.
Countermarch! Right about! hear those wagon soldiers shout

While those caissons go rolling along.
 Oh, it's hi-hi-yeel for the field artill-
 eree,
 Shout out your numbers loud and
 strong,
 And where'er we go, you will always
 know
 That those caissons are rolling along.
*The Caisson Song*¹

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES

[1879—1881]

If Christians were Christians, there
 would be no anti-Semitism. Jesus was
 a Jew. There is nothing that the or-
 dinary Christian so dislikes to remem-
 ber as this awkward historical fact. But
 it happens, none the less, to be true.

The Sensible Man's View of Religion [1933]

Priests are no more necessary to re-
 ligion than politicians to patriotism.

Ibid.

The universe is not hostile, nor yet
 is it friendly. It is simply indifferent.

Ibid.

The life of humanity upon this
 planet may yet come to an end, and a
 very terrible end. But I would have
 you notice that this end is threatened
 in our time not by anything that the
 universe may do to us, but only by
 what man may do to himself.

Ibid.

VACHEL LINDSAY

[1879—1931]

Record it for the grandson of your
 son —

A city is not builded in a day:

¹ Major Gruber wrote this song when he
 was a lieutenant in the 5th Field Artillery in
 the Philippines. In April, 1908, the 1st Bat-
 talion came from the United States to relieve
 the 2nd Battalion, and Lieutenant Gruber
 was asked to write a song that would sym-
 bolize the spirit of the reunited regiment.
 There are many variant wordings.

Our little town cannot complete her
 soul

Till countless generations pass away.

On the Building of Springfield [1912]. Stanza 2

Booth died blind and still by faith he
 trod,

Eyes still dazzled by the ways of God.

General William Booth Enters into Heaven [1913]

Sleep softly . . . eagle forgotten . . .
 under the stone,

Time has its way with you there and
 the clay has its own.

Sleep on, O brave-hearted, O wise man,
 that kindled the flame —

To live in mankind is far more than to
 live in a name.

*The Eagle That Is Forgotten*¹ [1913]. Stanza 5

Factory windows are always broken.

Somebody's always throwing bricks,

Somebody's always heaving cinders,

Playing ugly Yahoo tricks.

Factory Windows. Stanza 1

See how the generations pass

Like sand through Heaven's blue hour-
 glass.

Shantung

I want live things in their pride to re-
 main.

I will not kill one grasshopper vain

Though he eats a hole in my shirt like
 a door.

I let him out, give him one chance
 more.

Perhaps, while he gnaws my hat in his
 whim,

Grasshopper lyrics occur to him.

The Santa Fé Trail [1914]

Fat black bucks in a wine-barrel room,

Barrel-house kings; with feet unstable,

Sagged and reeled and pounded on the
 table,

Pounded on the table,

¹ John Peter Altgeld [1847—1902], Gover-
 nor of Illinois, 1893—1897, widely criticized
 for pardoning, in June, 1893, the anarchists
 who had been serving life terms in prison
 since the Haymarket riot in Chicago, May 4,
 1886. Altgeld, in pardoning them, declared
 that "the judge conducted the trial with
 malicious ferocity."

Beat an empty barrel with the handle
of a broom.

The Congo [1914]. Part I

Then I saw the Congo, creeping
through the black,
Cutting through the forest with a
golden track.

Ibid.

Be careful what you do,
Or Mumbo-Jumbo, God of the Congo,
And all of the other
Gods of the Congo,
Mumbo-Jumbo will hog-doo you.

Ibid.

A bronzed, lank man! His suit of an-
cient black,

A famous high top-hat and plain worn
shawl.

Make him the quaint great figure that
men love,
The prairie-lawyer, master of us all.

*Abraham Lincoln Walks at
Midnight [1914]. Stanza 3*

They spoke, I think, of perils past.
They spoke, I think, of peace at last.
One thing I remember:
Spring came on forever,
Spring came on forever,
Said the Chinese nightingale.

The Chinese Nightingale [1917]

Then you died on the prairie, and
scorned all disgraces,
O broncho that would not be broken of
dancing.

*The Broncho That Would Not
Be Broken [1917]. Stanza 5*

Highly establish
In the name of God,
The United States of Europe, Asia, and
the World.

Sew the Flags Together [1918]

The flower-fed buffaloes of the spring
In the days of long ago,
Ranged where the locomotives sing
And the prairie flowers lie low.

The Flower-Fed Buffaloes

God make our blunders wise.

Litany of the Heroes. Stanza 16

Come let us forget our ivory-towers,¹
brothers,

Come let us be bold with our songs.

*Every Soul Is a Circus. Part IV,
The Pontoon Bridge Miracle*

Planting the trees that would march
and train

On, in his name to the great Pacific,
Like Birnam Wood to Dunsinane,²

Johnny Appleseed swept on.³

In Praise of Johnny Appleseed

I find strange thoughts in me, on war
and peace. . . . This is not the last
chance good men all over the world
will have to fight.

*Letter to Eleanor Dougherty,
October 12, 1918⁴*

The more probable chance for me
will come in some little row where
strikers are being shot down. . . .
I would be with the fool strikers, right
or wrong.

Ibid.

¹ Charles-Augustin Sainte-Beuve [1804-
1869] is the first writer known to have likened
a poet's retreat to an ivory tower. In his
Pensées d'Août, To M. Villemain, St. 3, dated
October, 1837, he wrote:

Hugo, dur partisan

. . . combattit sous l'armure,
Et tint haut sa bannière au milieu du mur-
mure;

Il la maintient encore; et Vigny, plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi, ren-
trait

(Hugo, stern partisan

. . . fought under armor,
And held his banner high in the midst of the
tumult;

He holds it still; and Vigny, more secret,
As if in his tower of ivory, retired before
noon).

The poet, retired in his Tower of Ivory, iso-
lated, according to his desire, from the world
of man, resembles, whether he so wishes or
not, another solitary figure, the watcher en-
closed for months at a time in a lighthouse
at the head of a cliff. — JULES DE GAULTIER
[1858-?]: *La Guerre et les Destinées de
l'Art*

The Ivory Tower is the title of an unfin-
ished novel [1917] by Henry James.

² See Shakespeare, page 198b.

³ See E. A. Allen, page 654b.

⁴ Published by his sister, Olive Lindsay
Wakefield, in the *Saturday Review of Litera-
ture*, October 20, 1945.

ST. JOHN LUCAS

[1879-1934]

The curate thinks you have no soul;
I know that he has none.¹

My Dog

GEORGE WASHINGTON LYON

[1879-]

Worry, the interest paid by those
who borrow trouble.

Epigram, in Judge,
March 1, 1924

DIXON LANIER MERRITT

[1879-]

A wonderful bird is the pelican,
His bill will hold more than his belican.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the heli-
can.

The Pelican [1910]

HAROLD MONRO

[1879-1932]

How lonely we shall be!
What shall we do,
You without me,
I without you?

Midnight Lamentation

FELIX RIESENBERG

[1879-1939]

The sea has always been a seducer,
a careless lying fellow, not feminine, as
many writers imagine, but strongly
masculine in its allurements. The king
of the sea, with his whiskers of weed
and his trident and dolphins, truly rep-
resents the main and gives it character.
The sea, like a great sultan, supports
thousands of ships, his lawful wives.
These he caresses and chastises as the
case may be. This explains the feminine
gender of all proper vessels.

Vignettes of the Sea

¹ There are things that even the youngest
curate cannot explain. — LEONARD MERRICK:
One Man's View [1897]

WILL ROGERS

[1879-1935]

All I know is just what I read in the
papers.

Prefatory remark

I tell you Folks, all Politics is Apple
Sauce.

*The Illiterate Digest [1924].**Page 30*

Everything is funny as long as it is
happening to somebody else.

Ibid. Page 131

More men have been elected between
Sundown and Sunup, than ever were
elected between Sunup and Sundown.

Ibid. Page 152

I never met a man I didn't like.

Address, Boston [June, 1930]

A comedian can only last till he
either takes himself serious or his audi-
ence takes him serious.

*Syndicated newspaper article,**June 28, 1931*

I not only "don't choose to run"¹
[for President] but I don't even want
to leave a loophole in case I am drafted,
so I won't "choose." I will say "won't
run" no matter how bad the country
will need a comedian by that time.

Ibid.

Politics has got so expensive that it
takes lots of money to even get beat
with.

Ibid.

ROBERT HAVEN

SCHAUFFLER

[1879-]

At the gate of the West I stand,
On the isle where the nations throng,
We call them "scum o' the earth."²

Scum o' the Earth

JOSEPH STALIN

[1879-1953]

The Soviet regime possesses all the
requisites for the upbuilding of a fully

¹ See Calvin Coolidge, page 859a.

² See Cervantes, page 108b.

socialized society, provided it can overcome its internal difficulties. We are witnessing a temporary stabilization of capitalism and the stabilization of the Soviet regime. A temporary equilibrium has been established between the two stabilizations. This compromise is the basic feature of the present situation.¹

*Speech to Party Officials,
May 9, 1925*

In the U.S.S.R. work is the duty of every able-bodied citizen, according to the principle: "He who does not work, neither shall he eat."

In the U.S.S.R. the principle of socialism is realised: "From each according to his ability, to each according to his work."²

*Constitution of the Union
of Soviet Socialist Republics
[1936]. Article 12*

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to work.

Ibid. Article 118

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to rest.

Ibid. Article 119

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to maintenance in old age.

Ibid. Article 120

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to education

Ibid. Article 121

The victory of socialism in Russia is not complete because the danger of intervention from capitalist countries continues. The problem can be solved only by uniting the serious efforts of the international proletariat with the still more serious efforts of the entire Soviet people.

*Letter to Comrade Ivanov,
February 14, 1938*

Socialism can succeed only on the basis of a high productivity of labor, higher than under capitalism, on the basis of an abundance of products and

¹ This statement was popularized as "socialism in one country" and used in arguing against the position of Leon Trotsky.

² See Karl Marx, page 594a.

of articles of consumption of all kinds, on the basis of a prosperous and cultured life for all members of society.

*Quoted by HEWLETT JOHNSON
in The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World
[1940], Book III, 8*

History shows that there are no invincible armies.

*Address broadcast, Declaration
of War, July 3, 1941 (Germany
invaded Russia June 22, 1941)*

In case of a forced retreat of Red Army units, all rolling stock must be evacuated; to the enemy must not be left a single engine, a single railway car, not a single pound of grain or a gallon of fuel. . . . In occupied regions conditions must be made unbearable for the enemy and all his accomplices. They must be hounded and annihilated at every step and all their measures frustrated.

*Ibid. [The "scorched
earth" edict]*

All working people must be roused to defend our freedom, our honor, our country. . . . All the forces of the people for the demolition of the enemy.

Ibid.

The Hitlerite blackguards have covered Europe with gallows and concentration camps. . . . They have turned Europe into a prison of nations, and this they call the new order in Europe.

*Address to the Moscow Soviet,
November 6, 1942*

BESSIE ANDERSON
(MRS. ARTHUR J.) STANLEY
[1879—]

He has achieved success who has lived well, laughed often and loved much.

Success (prize-winning definition in a contest conducted by the Brown Book Magazine, 1904)

WALLACE STEVENS

[1879—]

Complacencies of the peignoir, and late
Coffee and oranges in a sunny chair.

Sunday Morning [1923]. *Stanza 1*

In the isolation of the sky,
At evening, casual flocks of pigeons
make

Ambiguous undulations as they sink,
Downward to darkness, on extended
wings.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Just as my fingers on these keys
Make music, so the self-same sounds
On my spirit make a music, too.

Peter Quince at the Clavier [1923].

Stanza 1

Beauty is momentary in the mind—
The fitful tracing of a portal;
But, in the flesh it is immortal.

The body dies; the body's beauty lives.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The essential gaudiness of poetry.

*Stevens's note to The Emperor
of Ice-Cream*

The essential thing in form is to be
free in whatever form is used. A free
form does not assure freedom. As a
form, it is just one more form. So that
it comes to this, I suppose, that I be-
lieve in freedom regardless of form.

A Note on Poetry [1937]

ROSE PASTOR STOKES

[1879-1933]

Some pray to marry the man they love,

My prayer will somewhat vary: .

I humbly pray to Heaven above

That I love the man I marry.

My Prayer

SIMEON STRUNSKY

[1879-1948]

Statistics are the heart of democracy.

Topics of the Times,

November 30, 1944

No colonization without misrepres-
entation.

*No Mean City*¹ [1944]. *Chap. 1*

People who want to understand
democracy should spend less time in
the library with Aristotle and more
time on the buses and in the subway.

Ibid. Chap. 2

To renew ties with the past need not
always be daydreaming; it may be tap-
ping old sources of strength for new
tasks.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Nearly a century ago the foreigners
were saying that the national American
motto was "Hurry up!" They were the
first words which the immigrant heard
at Castle Garden, probably from his
own kinsmen who had preceded him to
America by a few years and were now
hustling him home from the dock.

Ibid. Chap. 30

Famous remarks are very seldom
quoted correctly.

Ibid. Chap. 38

GEORGE ASAF

(GEORGE H. POWELL)

[1880-1951]

What's the use of worrying?

It never was worth while,

So, pack up your troubles in your old
kit-bag,

And smile, smile, smile.

Pack Up Your Troubles in

Your Old Kit-Bag [1915]

HENRY HOWARTH

BASHFORD

[1880—]

As I came down the Highgate Hill

I met the sun's bravado,

And saw below me, fold on fold,

Grey to pearl and pearl to gold,

This London like a land of old,

The land of Eldorado.

Romances. Stanza 1

¹A citizen of no mean city. — *Acts, XXI,*

JOSEPH CLARK GREW

[1880—]

This [sartorial convention] is a real problem with which I shall have to wrestle during the next few days, for of such stuff is diplomacy made.¹

Ten Years in Japan [1944].

July 20, 1932

We have a phrase in English "straight from the horse's mouth." I never knew why the particular animal chosen was a horse, especially as most horses are generally not very communicative. But the meaning is clear enough. What I shall say in Japan in the ensuing months comes "straight from the horse's mouth."²

Ibid. October 19, 1939

ROBERT BROWNING
HAMILTON

[1880—]

I walked a mile with Pleasure.

She chattered all the way,
But left me none the wiser.

For all she had to say.

Along the Road. Stanza 1

I walked a mile with Sorrow,

And ne'er a word said she;

But, oh, the things I learned from her

When Sorrow walked with me!

Ibid. Stanza 2

BRIAN HOOKER

[1880-1946]

O youth foregone, foregoing!

O dream unseen, unsought!

God give you joy of knowing

What life your death has bought.³

A. D. 1919. Stanza 5

¹ In a diplomat's soul you may find iron ore, but it is usually oil—and in a whale of a diplomat you'll find the whole equipment—the blubber of charity, the whale-bone of flexibility, the oil of commodity. A great diplomat is a regular Moby Dick.—

FRANCIS HACKETT: *Review of* ROGER B. MERRIMAN, *Suleiman the Magnificent*, *The New York Times* [January 4, 1945]

² Address before the America-Japan Society.

³ Inscription on a tablet at Yale University

HELEN KELLER

[1880-1967]

Literature is my Utopia. Here I am not disfranchised. No barrier of the senses shuts me out from the sweet, gracious discourse of my book-friends. They talk to me without embarrassment or awkwardness.

The Story of My Life [1902]

DOUGLAS MACARTHUR

[1880—]

I shall return.

Message on leaving Corregidor for Australia, March 11, 1942

The President of the United States has ordered me to break through the Japanese lines and proceed from Corregidor to Australia for the purpose, as I understand it, of organizing the American offensive against Japan. A primary purpose of this is relief of the Philippines. I came through and I shall return.

Statement on arrival from Philippines in Adelaide, Australia¹

[March 20, 1942]

This is the Voice of Freedom, General MacArthur speaking. People of the Philippines: I have returned.

Upon landing at Leyte Island

[October 20, 1944]

I see that the old flagpole still stands. Have your troops hoist the colors to its peak, and let no enemy ever haul them down.

To Colonel George M. Jones and 503rd Regimental Combat Team, who recaptured Corregidor [March 2, 1945]

It is fatal to enter any war without the will to win it.

Speech, Republican National Convention [July 7, 1952]

commemorating the Yale men who died in the First World War.

¹ On assuming Supreme Command in the Southwest Pacific.

GEORGE
CATLETT MARSHALL

[1880—]

The refusal of the British and Russian peoples to accept what appeared to be inevitable defeat was the great factor in the salvage of our civilization.

Biennial Report of the Chief of Staff of the U. S. Army, September 1, 1945

If man does find the solution for world peace it will be the most revolutionary reversal of his record we have ever known.

Ibid.

HENRY LOUIS MENCKEN

[1880—]

The virulence of the national appetite for bogus revelation.

A Book of Prefaces [1917]. Chap. 1, Sect. 2

To the man with an ear for verbal delicacies—the man who searches painfully for the perfect word, and puts the way of saying a thing above the thing said—there is in writing the constant joy of sudden discovery, of happy accident.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Sect. 2

Poverty is a soft pedal upon all branches of human activity, not excepting the spiritual.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Sect. 3

Formalism is the hall-mark of the national culture.

Ibid. Sect. 6

Time is a great legalizer, even in the field of morals.

Ibid.

The prophesying business is like writing fugues; it is fatal to every one save the man of absolute genius.

Prejudices, First Series [1919]. Chap. 2

The public demands certainties; it must be told definitely and a bit raucously that this is true and that is false. But there are no certainties.

Ibid. Chap. 3

All successful newspapers are ceaselessly querulous and bellicose. They never defend anyone or anything if they can help it; if the job is forced upon them, they tackle it by denouncing someone or something else.

Prejudices, First Series. Chap. 13

The great artists of the world are never Puritans, and seldom even ordinarily respectable.

Ibid. Chap. 16

To be in love is merely to be in a state of perceptual anaesthesia—to mistake an ordinary young man for a Greek god or an ordinary young woman for a goddess.

Ibid.

All the more pretentious American authors try to write chastely and elegantly; the typical literary product of the country is still a refined essay in the *Atlantic Monthly*, perhaps gently jocular but never rough—by Emerson, so to speak, out of Charles Lamb.

The American Language [1919]

Philadelphia is the most pecksniffian of American cities, and thus probably leads the world.

Ibid.

It is the dull man who is always sure, and the sure man who is always dull.

Prejudices, Second Series [1920]. Chap. 1

There are no mute, inglorious Miltons,¹ save in the hallucinations of poets. The one sound test of a Milton is that he functions as a Milton.

Ibid. Third Series [1922], Chap. 3

Nine times out of ten, in the arts as in life, there is actually no truth to be discovered; there is only error to be exposed.

Ibid.

Injustice is relatively easy to bear; what stings is justice.

Ibid.

Poetry is a comforting piece of fiction set to more or less lascivious music.

Ibid. Chap. 7

¹ See Gray, page 348b.

Faith may be defined briefly as an illogical belief in the occurrence of the improbable.

Prejudices, Third Series. Chap. 14

To be happy one must be (a) well fed, unhounded by sordid cares, at ease in Zion, (b) full of a comfortable feeling of superiority to the masses of one's fellow men, and (c) delicately and unceasingly amused according to one's taste. It is my contention that, if this definition be accepted, there is no country in the world wherein a man constituted as I am — a man of my peculiar weakness, vanities, appetites, and aversions — can be so happy as he can be in the United States. Going further, I lay down the doctrine that it is a sheer physical impossibility for such a man to live in the United States and *not* be happy.

On Being an American [1922]

The difference between a moral man and a man of honor is that the latter regrets a discreditable act, even when it has worked and he has not been caught.

Prejudices, Fourth Series [1924].

Chap. 11

Nothing can come out of an artist that is not in the man.

Ibid. Fifth Series [1926].

Chap. 5

Christian endeavor is notoriously hard on female pulchritude.

The Aesthetic Recoil

The learned are seldom pretty fellows, and in many cases their appearance tends to discourage a love of study in the young.

The New Webster International Dictionary [1934]

The Gaseous Vertebrata who own, operate and afflict the universe have treated me with excessive politeness.

Happy Days [1940]. Preface

When A annoys or injures B on the pretense of improving B, A is a scoundrel.

Newspaper Days: 1899-1906 [1941]

I've made it a rule never to drink by daylight and never to refuse a drink after dark.

Quoted in New York Post, September 18, 1945

ALFRED NOYES

[1880—]

There's a magic in the distance, where the sea-line meets the sky.

Forty Singing Seamen. Stanza 9

Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from London!)

And you shall wander hand in hand with love in summer's wonderland.

Barrel-Organ. Stanza 5

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees,

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,

And the highwayman came riding — Riding — riding —

The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.

The Highwayman

The landlord's black-eyed daughter, Bess, the landlord's daughter,

Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.

Ibid.

I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the way.

Ibid.

Calling as he used to call, faint and far away,

In Sherwood, in Sherwood, about the break of day.

Sherwood

The cymbals crash,

And the dancers walk,

With long silk stockings

And arms of chalk.

A Victory Dance.¹ Stanza 1

God how the dead men

Grin by the wall,

¹ The symphonic poem *Victory Ball*, composed by Ernest Schelling [1876-1939], was inspired by this poem.

Watching the fun
Of the Victory Ball.
A Victory Dance. Stanza 9

EDMUND LESTER PEARSON

[1880-1937]

No agreement about books can make us look upon another man with so friendly an eye as the discovery that he belonged to our period, and shared our special enthusiasms about reading, in the years that stretched between the sixth birthday and the sixteenth.

Books in Black or Red [1923]

GRANTLAND RICE

[1880-1954]

Where the puddle is shallow, the weak-
fish stay

To drift along with the current's flow;
To take the tide as it moves each day
With the idle ripples that come and go.

Ballade of the Gamefish

When the One Great Scorer comes to
write against your name—

He marks—not that you won or lost
—but how you played the game.¹

Alumnus Football

All wars are planned by old men

In council rooms apart,
Who plan for greater armament
And map the battle chart.²

Two Sides of War. Stanza 1

I've noticed nearly all the dead
Were hardly more than boys.

Ibid. Stanza 4

LYTTON STRACHEY

[1880-1932]

Bertie³ seemed to display a deep-seated repugnance to every form of mental exertion.

Queen Victoria [1921]. Chap. 6

In women's hearts he⁴ had always

¹ But just this line ye gave for me:

"He played the game."

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE [1874-]:

The Lost Master

² See Herbert Hoover, pages 873b-874a.

³ Edward VII as a child.

⁴ Disraeli.

read as in an open book. . . . He realised everything—the interacting complexities of circumstance and character, the pride of place mingled so inextricably with personal arrogance, the super-abundant emotionalism, the ingenueness of outlook, the solid, the laborious respectability, shot through so incongruously by temperamental cravings for the coloured and the strange, the singular intellectual limitations, and the mysteriously essential female elements impregnating every particle of the whole. A smile hovered over his impassive features, and he dubbed Victoria "the Faery."

Queen Victoria. Chap. 8

Perhaps of all the creations of man language is the most astonishing.

Words and Poetry

RICHARD HENRY TAWNEY

[1880-]

The burden of our civilization is . . . that industry itself has come to hold a position of exclusive predominance among human interests, which no single interest, and least of all the provision of the material means of existence, is fit to occupy.

The Acquisitive Society

Industrialized communities neglect the very objects for which it is worth while to acquire riches in their feverish preoccupation with the means by which riches can be acquired.

Ibid.

NANCY BYRD TURNER

[1880-]

When I go up to London
'Twill be in April weather.
I'll have a riband on my rein
And flaunt a scarlet feather.

Going Up to London

Death is only an old door
Set in a garden wall.

Death a Quiet Door

MARGARET WIDDEMER

[1880—]

I have shut my little sister in from life
and light

(For a rose, for a ribbon, for a wreath
across my hair),

I have made her restless feet still until
the night,

Locked from sweets of summer and
from wild spring air.

The Factories. Stanza 1

The old road to Paradise
Easy it is missed!

*The Old Road to Paradise.
Stanza 2*

Carnations and my first love! And he
was seventeen,

And I was only twelve years — a
stately gulf between.

Carnations. Stanza 1

Well, if the thing is over, better it is
for me,

The lad was ever a rover, loving and
laughing and free.

*Mary, Helper of Heartbreak.
Stanza 1*

Mary, helper of heartbreak, send him
to me tonight!

Ibid. Stanza 3

THOMAS RUSSELL YBARRA

[1880—]

A Christian is a man who feels

Repentance on a Sunday

For what he did on Saturday

And is going to do on Monday.

The Christian

ALBERT JAY COOK

[Floruit 1917]

It's Heaven, Hell or Hoboken ¹ before
next Christmas Day.

Heaven, Hell or Hoboken ²

¹ Hoboken was a port of embarkation and
return for the American Expeditionary Forces
during the First World War.

² Published in *The Stars and Stripes*.

LASCELLES ABERCROMBIE

[1881-1938]

Crumble, crumble,

Voiceless things;

No faith can last

That never sings.

The Stream's Song. Stanza 6

For the last hour

To joy belongs;

The steadfast perish,

But not the songs.

Ibid. Stanza 7

FRANKLIN PIERCE ADAMS

("F.P.A.")

[1881—]

Christmas is over and Business is
Business.

For the Other 364 Days

"Up, to the office, . . . and so to bed."

A Ballade of Mr. Samuel Pepys.

Refrain

If vigilance yet above you

Hover, count the times I love you;

And if slumber still repel you,

Count the times I do not tell you.

Lullaby

Ruthlessly pricking our gonfalon bub-

ble,

Making a Giant hit into a double,

Words that are weighty with nothing

but trouble:

"Tinker to Evers to Chance."

Baseball's Sad Lexicon

The rich man has his motor car,

His country and his town estate.

He smokes a fifty-cent cigar

And jeers at Fate.

The Rich Man. Stanza 1

Yet though my lamp burn low and dim,

Though I must slave for liveli-

hood

Think you that I would change with

him?

You bet I would!

Ibid. Stanza 3

The best you get is an even break.

Ballade of Schopenhauer's

Philosophy

I shot a poem into the air,
It was reprinted everywhere
From Bangor to the Rocky Range
And always credited to
— Exchange.
Frequently

O bards of rhyme and metre free,
My gratitude goes out to ye
For all your deathless lines — ahem!
Let's see now . . . What is one of
them?

To a Vers Librist
Of making many books there is no
end —

So Sancho Panza said, and so say I.
Thou wert my guide, philosopher and
friend

When only one is shining in the sky.
Lines on and from "Bartlett's
Familiar Quotations"

Go, lovely Rose that lives its little
hour!

Go, little book! and let who will be
clever!

Roll on! From yonder ivy-mantled
tower

The moon and I could keep this up
forever.

Ibid.

Prints, approaches the well-known
date;

Time to wallop and stigmatize;

Time for the wearisome old debate;

Why did it win the Pulitzer Prize?

Ballade of the Annual Query.
L'Envoi

MARY ANTIN

[1881-1949]

So at last I was going to America!
Really, really going, at last! The
boundaries burst. The arch of heaven
soared. A million suns shone out for
every star. The winds rushed in from
outer space, roaring in my ears, "Amer-
ica! America!"

The Promised Land [1912]

WITTER BYNNER

[1881-]

Name me no names for my disease,
With uninforming breath;

I tell you I am none of these,
But homesick unto death.

The Patient to the Doctors.

Stanza 1

Give her such beauty of body and mind
As the leaves of an aspen tree

When they vary from silver to green in
the wind,

And who shall be lovely as she?

A Prayer for Beauty

You must keep your goal in sight,
Labor toward it day and night,

Then at last arriving there —

You shall be too old to care.

Wisdom

What's the use of a new-born
child? ¹ . . .

To raise the dead heart? — to set wild
The fettered hope?

Poor Richard

A leader is best

When people barely know that he
exists.

The Way of Life According to

Laotzu

The biggest problem in the world

Could have been solved when it was
small.

Ibid.

JOSEPH CAMPBELL

[1881-1944]

As a white candle

In a holy place,

So is the beauty

Of an aged face.

The Old Woman. Stanza 1

Her thoughts as still

As the waters

Under a ruined mill.

Ibid. Stanza 3

¹ "What is the use of this new invention?"
some one asked Franklin. "What is the use
of a new-born child?" was his reply. —
JAMES PARTON: *The Life and Times of
Benjamin Franklin* [1864], Vol. II, P. 514.
(A footnote states that the anecdote is taken
from the memoirs of Baron de Grimm.)

FRANCIS CARLIN (J. F. C.
MacDONNELL)

[1881-1945]

That which is in disorder
Has neither rule nor rhyme,
Like the stars at Heaven's border
And the troubled laughter of Time.
The Raveled Edge. Stanza 3

ROBERT WILLIAM CHAPMAN

[1881-]

A house is infinitely communicative,
and tells many things besides the figure
of its master's income. There are houses
that confess intellectual penury, and
houses that reek of enlightenment.

The Portrait of a Scholar
[1920]

A quotation, like a pun, should come
unsought, and then be welcomed only
for some propriety or felicity justifying
the intrusion.

Ibid. The Art of Quotation

A collector should not be too careful
to be sure of what he buys, or the sport-
ing spirit will atrophy; and he who col-
lects that he may have the best collec-
tion, or a better than his friend's, is
little more than a miser.

Ibid. Silver Spoons

PADRAIC COLUM

[1881-]

Oh, to have a little house!
To own the hearth and stool and all!
An Old Woman of the Roads.

Stanza 1

And I am praying God on high,
And I am praying Him night and
day,
For a little house—a house of my
own—

Out of the wind's and the rain's way.

Ibid. Stanza 6

JOHN FREEMAN

[1881-1929]

Who may regret what was, since it has
made

Himself himself? All that I was I am,
And the old childish joy now lives in
me

At sight of a green field or a green tree.

All That I Was I Am

EDGAR ALBERT GUEST

[1881-]

Somebody said that it couldn't be done,
But he with a chuckle replied

That "maybe it couldn't," but he would
be one

Who wouldn't say so till he'd tried.

It Couldn't Be Done¹

The things that haven't been done be-
fore,

Those are the things to try;
Columbus dreamed of an unknown
shore

At the rim of the far-flung sky.

*The Things That Haven't Been
Done Before*

It takes a heap o' livin' in a house
t' make it home,

A heap o' sun an' shadder, an' ye some-
times have t' roam

Afore ye really 'preciate the things ye
lef' behind,

An' hunger fer 'em somehow, with 'em
allus on yer mind.

Home

Let me be a little kinder,
Let me be a little blinder
To the faults of those around me,
Let me praise a little more.

A Creed

I'd rather see a sermon than hear one
any day;

I'd rather one should walk with me
than merely tell the way.

Sermons We See

In this bright little package, now isn't
it odd?

You've a dime's worth of something
known only to God!

The Package of Seeds

¹ The world would sleep if things were run
By men who say, "It can't be done!"

PHILANDER JOHNSON [1866-1939]:
"It Can't Be Done"

Here is one of God's miracles soon to unfold,
Thus for ten cents an ounce is Divinity
sold!
The Package of Seeds

JOHN EDWARD HAZZARD
[1881-1935]

It worries me to beat the band
To hear folks say our lives is grand;
Wish they'd try some one-night stand.
Ain't it awful, Mabel!
Ain't It Awful, Mabel!

WILLIAM McFEE
[1881-]

A trouble is a trouble, and the general idea, in the country, is to treat it as such.

Casuals of the Sea [1916].
Book I, 4

The world belongs to the enthusiast who keeps cool.

Ibid. 14

The nobility of soul which is libelously miscalled "proper pride."

Ibid. 17

If fate means you to lose, give him a good fight anyhow.

Ibid. Book II, 2

Doing what's right is no guarantee against misfortune.

Ibid. 6

It's the people who're comfortable who have time to worry over little trivial things.

Ibid.

Responsibility's like a string we can only see the middle of. Both ends are out of sight.

Ibid.

The alluring yet ineluctable problem of human folly.

Aliens [1917]. Preface
A certain incomprehensible reticence of soul which is peculiar to the English.

Command [1922]. Chap. 6

The bourgeois artist who retains his integrity is the only really happy man in the modern world. He is unable to

envy anybody because nobody has anything he can use which is not his already.

More Harbours of Memory
[1934]. Introduction

JOHN GNEISENAU
NEIHARDT
[1881-]

Give me high noon — and let it then be night!

Let Me Live Out My Years
And grant me, when I face the grisly Thing,
One haughty cry to pierce the gray Perhaps!

O let me be a tune-swept fiddlestring
That feels the Master Melody — and snaps!

Ibid.

STUART PRATT SHERMAN
[1881-1926]

The delectable form which intelligence takes in its moments of surplus power — the form of wit.

Introduction [1923] to *American Prose Masters* by W. C. BROWNELL

WILLIAM TEMPLE
(ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY)
[1881-1944]

There is no structural organization of society which can bring about the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, since all systems can be perverted by the selfishness of man.

The Malvern Manifesto 1
Human status ought not to depend upon the changing demands of the economic process.

Ibid.

The existing industrial order tends to recklessness and sacrilege in the

¹ Drawn up by a Conference of the Province of York, January 10, 1941; signed for the Conference by Temple, then Archbishop of York.

treatment of natural resources . . . it is largely responsible for the problem of the "mass man" who easily develops the herd psychology.

The Malvern Manifesto

MARY WEBB

[1881-1927]

The past is only the present become invisible and mute; and because it is invisible and mute, its memoried glances and its murmurs are infinitely precious. We are tomorrow's past.

Precious Bane! [1924].¹
Foreword

It made me glad some to be getting some education, it being like a big window opening.

Ibid. Book I, Chap. 5

Saddle your dreams afore you ride 'em.

Ibid. Chap. 6

If you stop to be kind, you must swerve often from your path.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 3

It's the folk that depend on us for this and for the other that we most do miss. So the mother is more let and hindered lacking the little creatures clinging to her skirt than she is when they be there, for she has no heart for her work.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

PELHAM GRENVILLE

WODEHOUSE

[1881-]

He spoke with a certain what-is-it in his voice, and I could see that, if not actually disgruntled, he was far from being grunted.

The Code of the Woosters

¹ That soil may best
Deserve the precious bane.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667],
Book I, L. 689

BERTON BRALEY

[1882-]

The grammar has a rule absurd
Which I would call an outworn myth:

"A preposition is a word
You mustn't end a sentence with!"¹
No Rule to Be Afraid Of.

Stanza 1

And so they sailed away, these three,
Mencken,
Nathan
And God.²

Three Minus One. Stanza 1

With doubt and dismay you are smitten,
You think there's no chance for you,
son?

Why, the best books haven't been written,
The best race hasn't been run.

Opportunity. Stanza 1

Back of the beating hammer
By which the steel is wrought,
Back of the workshop's clamor
The seeker may find the Thought.

The Thinker, Stanza 1

Back of the Job — the Dreamer
Who's making the dream come true!

Ibid. Stanza 4

JOHN DRINKWATER

[1882-1937]

This be my pilgrimage and goal,
Daily to march and find
The secret phrases of the soul,
The evangels of the mind.

Vocation

And not a girl goes walking
Along the Cotswold lanes
But knows men's eyes in April
Are quicker than their brains.

Cotswold Love

Grant us the will to fashion as we feel,
Grant us the strength to labor as we know,

¹ See Churchill, page 872b.

² See Eugene Field, page 747a.

Grant us the purpose, ribbed and edged
with steel,
To strike the blow.

A Prayer. Stanza 9

SIR ARTHUR STANLEY
EDDINGTON

[1882-1944]

It is one thing for the human mind to
extract from the phenomena of nature
the laws which it has itself put into
them; it may be a far harder thing to
extract laws over which it has no con-
trol. It is even possible that laws which
have not their origin in the mind may
be irrational, and we can never succeed
in formulating them.

Space, Time, and Gravitation
[1920]

SAMUEL GOLDWYN

[1882-]

For years I have been known for
saying "include me out," but today I
am giving it up forever. From now on
let me say: "Oxford and Balliol, in-
clude me in."

*Address to the Students of Balliol
College, Oxford [March 1, 1945]*

In two words: im-possible.

*Quoted by ALVA JOHNSON:
The Great Goldwyn*

HERMANN HAGEDORN

[1882-]

Down the fair-chambered corridor of
years,
The quiet shutting, one by one, of
doors.

Doors

WILLIAM FREDERICK
HALSEY, JR.

[1882-]

Strike repeat Strike.

*Reply to division commanders
in South Pacific, when asked for
his instructions, October 24,
1942*

Hit hard, hit fast, hit often.

Formula for waging war
Send them our latitude and longi-
tude.

*Retort to the enemy's question,
"Where is the American Fleet?"*
October, 1944

Our ships have been salvaged and
are retiring at high speed toward the
Japanese fleet.

*Radio message, October, 1944,
after Japanese claims that most
of the U. S. Third Fleet had
either been sunk or had retired*

HUGH S. JOHNSON

[1882-1942]

There was never a war at arms that
was not merely the extension of a pre-
ceding war of commerce grown fiercer
until the weapons of commerce seemed
no longer sufficiently deadly.¹

*Radio broadcast for "World
Peaceways" [1935]*

JAMES JOYCE

[1882-1941]

When thou hast heard his name upon
The bugles of the cherubim,
Begin thou softly to unzone
Thy girlish bosom unto him
And softly to undo the snood
That is the sign of maidenhood.

*Chamber Music [1907].
XI, Stanza 2*

Pity is the feeling which arrests the
mind in the presence of whatsoever is
grave and constant in human sufferings
and unites it with the human sufferer.

*A Portrait of the Artist as a
Young Man [1916]. Chap. 5*

Welcome, O life! I go to encounter
for the millionth time the reality of ex-
perience and to forge in the smithy of
my soul the uncreated conscience of my

¹ War is not merely a political act, but also
a political instrument, a continuation of po-
litical relations, a carrying out of the same
by other means.—KARL VON CLAUSEWITZ:
On War [1832]

race. Old father, old artificer, stand me
now and ever in good stead.

*A Portrait of the Artist as a
Young Man. Concluding words
of Stephen Dedalus*

A man of genius makes no mistakes.
His errors are volitional and are the
portals of discovery.

*Ulysses*¹ [1922]. II

Around us fear, descending
Darkness of fear above
And in my heart how deep unending
Ache of love!

Pomes Penyeach [1927]. *On the
Beach at Fontana*

Why, why, why! Weh, O weh!
I'se so silly to be flowing but I no
canna stay!

Finnegans Wake [1939].
Song of The River

FIORRELLO H. LAGUARDIA

[1882-1948]

Ticker tape ain't spaghetti.

*Speech to the United Nations
Relief and Rehabilitation Ad-
ministration, March 29, 1946*

WINIFRED MARY LETTS

[1882-]

I saw the spires of Oxford
As I was passing by,
The gray spires of Oxford
Against a pearl-gray sky.

The Spires of Oxford. Stanza 1

That God once loved a garden
We learn in Holy writ.
And seeing gardens in the Spring
I well can credit it.

Stephen's Green. Stanza 1

¹ In respect of the recurrent emergence of the theme of sex in the minds of his characters, it must always be remembered that his locale was Celtic and his season Spring . . . whilst in many places the effect of "Ulysses" on the reader undoubtedly is somewhat emetic, nowhere does it tend to be an aphrodisiac. "Ulysses" may, therefore, be admitted into the United States. — JUDGE JOHN M. WOOLSEY: *Decision of U. S. District Court* [December 6, 1933]

PHILIP HENRY KERR, 6th
MARQUESS OF LOTHIAN¹
[1882-1940]

A limitation of armaments by political appeasement.²

*Letter to The Times (London),
May, 1934*

JACQUES MARITAIN

[1882-]

In the modern social order, the person is sacrificed to the individual. The individual is given universal suffrage, equality of rights, freedom of opinion; while the person, isolated, naked, with no social armor to sustain and protect him, is left to the mercy of all the devouring forces which threaten the life of the soul, exposed to relentless actions and reactions of conflicting interests and appetites. . . . It is a homicidal civilization.

Three Reformers [1925]

ALAN ALEXANDER MILNE

[1882-]

Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his
prayers.

*When We Were Very Young.
Vespers*

They're changing guard at Bucking-
ham Palace —

Christopher Robin went down with
Alice.

Ibid. Buckingham Palace

The King asked
The Queen, and
The Queen asked
The Dairymaid:

"Could we have some butter for
The Royal slice of bread?"

Ibid. The King's Breakfast

"Nobody, my darling,
Could call me

A fussy man —
BUT

¹ See Winston Churchill, page 870a.

² One of the most portentous slogans of the period was coined here. — KONRAD HEIDEN: *Der Führer* [1944], P. 714

I do like a little bit of butter to my bread!"

When We Were Very Young.

The King's Breakfast

It isn't really

Anywhere!

It's somewhere else

Instead!

Ibid. Halfway Down, Stanza 2

What shall I call my dear little dormouse?

His eyes are small, but his tail is enormous.

Ibid. The Christening

Christopher Robin goes

Hoppity, hoppity,

Hoppity, hoppity, hop.

Whenever I tell him

Politely to stop it, he

Says he can't possibly stop.

Ibid. Hoppity

James James

Morrison Morrison

Weatherby George Dupree

Took great

Care of his Mother

Though he was only three.

James James

Said to his Mother,

"Mother," he said, said he:

"You must never go down to the end of the town, if you don't go down with me."

Ibid. Disobedience

Christopher Robin

Had wheezles

And sneezles.

Now We Are Six. Sneezles

If I were a bear,

And a big bear, too,

I shouldn't much care

If it froze or snow.

Ibid. Furry Bear

I am a Bear of Very Little Brain,
and long words Bother me.

Winnie-the-Pooh. Chap. 4

Time for a little something.

Ibid. Chap. 6

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT

[1882-1945]

There is nothing I love as much as a good fight.

Interview, New York Times
[January 22, 1911]

These unhappy times call for the building of plans . . . that build from the bottom up and not from the top down, that put their faith once more in the forgotten man¹ at the bottom of the economic pyramid.

Radio address [April 7, 1932]

The country needs and, unless I mistake its temper, the country demands bold, persistent experimentation. It is common sense to take a method and try it: If it fails, admit it frankly and try another. But above all, try something.

Address at Oglethorpe University
[May 22, 1932]

I pledge you, I pledge myself, to a new deal for the American people.

Speech accepting the nomination for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention,

Chicago [July 2, 1932]

This campaign marks the beginning of a new deal in American politics, and in the conduct of the American government.

Campaign speech at Indianapolis
[October 20, 1932]

There is no indispensable man!

Campaign speech at New York
[November 3, 1932]

The only thing we have to fear is fear itself.²

First Inaugural Address
[March 4, 1933]

¹ See William Graham Summer, page 707a-707b.

All honor to the one that in this hour
Cries to the world as from a lighted tower —
Cries for the Man Forgotten.

EDWIN MARKHAM [1852-1940]: *The Forgotten Man*

² See Thoreau, page 589a

The money changers have fled from their high seats in the temple of our civilization.

First Inaugural Address

In the field of world policy I would dedicate this nation to the policy of the good neighbor.¹

Ibid.

If I were asked to state the great objective which Church and State are both demanding for the sake of every man and woman and child in this country, I would say that that great objective is "a more abundant life."

Address before Federal Council of Churches of Christ [December 6, 1933]

I am not for a return to that definition of liberty under which for many years a free people were being gradually regimented into the service of the privileged few. I prefer and I am sure you prefer that broader definition of liberty under which we are moving forward to greater freedom, to greater security for the average man than he has ever known before in the history of America.

Fireside Chat [September 30, 1934]

We have earned the hatred of entrenched greed.

Message to Congress [January 3, 1936]

The truth is found when men are free to pursue it.

Address at Temple University [February 22, 1936]

Out of this modern civilization economic royalists carved new dynasties. . . . The royalists of the economic order have conceded that political freedom was the business of the Government, but they have maintained that economic slavery was nobody's business.

Speech accepting renomination [June 27, 1936]

¹ I am as desirous of being a good neighbor as I am of being a bad subject. — THOREAU: *Civil Disobedience* [1849]

This generation of Americans has a rendezvous with destiny.

Speech accepting renomination
I have seen war. . . . I hate war.

Address at Chautauqua [August 14, 1936]

I have not sought, I do not seek, I repudiate the support of any advocate of Communism or of any other alien "ism" which would by fair means or foul change our American democracy.

Address at Syracuse [September 29, 1936]

I should like to have it said of my first Administration that in it the forces of selfishness and of lust for power met their match. I should like to have it said of my second Administration that in it these forces met their master.

Speech, Madison Square Garden [October 31, 1936]

Men with a passion for anonymity.
Report of President's Committee on Administrative Management [January 12, 1937]

We have always known that heedless self-interest was bad morals; we know now that it is bad economics.

Second Inaugural Address [January 20, 1937]

I see one-third of a nation ill-housed, ill-clad, ill-nourished.

Ibid.

The test of our progress is not whether we add more to the abundance of those who have much; it is whether we provide enough for those who have too little.

Ibid.

The epidemic of world lawlessness is spreading. When an epidemic of physical disease starts to spread, the community approves and joins in a quarantine of the patients in order to protect the health of the community against the spread of the disease. . . . The will for peace on the part of peace-loving nations must express itself to the end that nations that may be tempted to violate their agreements and the rights of others will desist from such a

course. There must be positive endeavors to preserve peace.

*Speech at Chicago*¹ [October 5, 1937]

War is a contagion.

Ibid.

History proves that dictatorships do not grow out of strong and successful governments, but out of weak and helpless ones. If by democratic methods people get a government strong enough to protect them from fear and starvation, their democracy succeeds; but if they do not, they grow impatient. Therefore, the only sure bulwark of continuing liberty is a government strong enough to protect the interests of the people, and a people strong enough and well enough informed to maintain its sovereign control over its government.

Fireside Chat [April 14, 1938]

Remember, remember always that all of us, and you and I especially, are descended from immigrants and revolutionists.²

Address to Daughters of the American Revolution [April 21, 1938]

A program whose basic thesis is not that the system of free private enterprise for profit has failed in this generation, but that it has not yet been tried.

Message on Concentration of Economic Power [April 29, 1938]

The Democratic Party will live and continue to receive the support of the majority of Americans just so long as it remains a liberal party.

Address, Denton, Maryland
[September 5, 1938]

The Soviet Union, as everybody who has the courage to face the fact knows, is run by a dictatorship as absolute as any other dictatorship in the world.

Address to American Youth Congress [February 10, 1940]

On this tenth day of June, 1940, the

¹ The "Quarantine the Aggressors" speech.

² See *Campaign Speech, Boston*, page 921b.

hand that held the dagger has struck it into the back of its neighbor.¹

Address to the Graduating Class, University of Virginia, Charlottesville [June 10, 1940]

Eternal truths will be neither true nor eternal unless they have fresh meaning for every new social situation.

Address, University of Pennsylvania [September 20, 1940]

And while I am talking to you mothers and fathers, I give you one more assurance. I have said this before, but I shall say it again and again and again: Your boys are not going to be sent into any foreign wars.

Campaign speech in Boston
[October 30, 1940]

That great historic trio . . . Martin, Barton and Fish.²

Ibid.

It is an unfortunate human failing that a full pocketbook often groans more loudly than an empty stomach.

Speech in Brooklyn [November 1, 1940]

We must be the great arsenal of democracy.

Fireside Chat [December 29, 1940]

In the future days, which we seek to make secure, we look forward to a world founded upon four essential human freedoms. The first is freedom of speech and expression — everywhere in the world. The second is freedom of every person to worship God in his own way — everywhere in the world. The third is freedom from want . . . everywhere in the world. The fourth is freedom from fear . . . anywhere in the world.

Message to Congress
[January 6, 1941]

One great difference which has characterized this division [between liberal

¹ A few hours before President Roosevelt's address, Count Ciano, Italy's Foreign Minister, had notified the French Ambassador that Italy considered herself at war with France beginning June 11.

² Joseph Martin, Bruce Barton, and Hamilton Fish.

and conservative parties] has been that the liberal party — no matter what its particular name was at the time — believed in the wisdom and efficacy of the will of the great majority of the people, as distinguished from the judgment of a small minority. . . . The other great difference between the two parties has been this: The liberal party is a party which believes that, as new conditions and problems arise beyond the power of men and women to meet as individuals, it becomes the duty of the Government itself to find new remedies with which to meet them. The liberal party insists that the Government has the definite duty to use all its power and resources to meet new social problems with new social controls — to insure to the average person the right to his own economic and political life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

Introduction to Public Papers and Addresses, 1938 Volume [1941]

We, too, born to freedom, and believing in freedom, are willing to fight to maintain freedom. We, and all others who believe as deeply as we do, would rather die on our feet than live on our knees.¹

*Response on receiving the degree of Doctor of Civil Law conferred by Oxford University, at a special convocation, Harvard University*² [June 19, 1941]

When you see a rattlesnake poised to strike, you do not wait until he has struck before you crush him.

Fireside Chat [September 11, 1941]

Yesterday, December 7, 1941 — a date which will live in infamy — the United States of America was suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Japan.

War Message to Congress [December 8, 1941]

¹ The phrase was a watchword with the Republican forces in the Spanish Civil War, 1936-1939, and is usually attributed to the celebrated woman leader, La Pasionaria.

² Read by Major General Edwin M. Watson, serving as proxy for President Roosevelt.

Never before have we had so little time in which to do so much.¹

Fireside Chat [February 23, 1942]

We all know that books burn — yet we have the greater knowledge that books cannot be killed by fire. People die, but books never die. No man and no force can abolish memory. . . . In this war, we know, books are weapons.

Message to the American Booksellers Association [April 23, 1942]

It is not a tax bill but a tax relief bill providing relief not for the needy but for the greedy.

Message to the House vetoing the tax bill [February 22, 1944]

These Republican leaders have not been content with attacks on me, or my wife, or on my sons. No, not content with that, they now include my little dog, Fala. Well, of course, I don't resent attacks, . . . but Fala *does* resent them. . . . I think I have a right to resent, to object to libelous statements about my dog.²

Speech, Teamsters' Dinner, Washington [September 23, 1944]

All of our people all over the country — except the pure-blooded Indians — are immigrants or descendants of immigrants, including even those who came over here on the Mayflower.³

Campaign Speech, Boston [November 4, 1944]

The American people are quite competent to judge a political party that works both sides of a street.

Ibid.

¹ See Churchill, page 869b.

² This was Roosevelt's rejoinder to the charge that the President, at a cost of several million dollars to the taxpayers, had sent a destroyer back to the Aleutian Islands to fetch his Scottie, Fala, allegedly stranded there. When Fala heard these baseless stories of government extravagance on his account, "his Scotch soul was furious. He has not been the same dog since."

³ See *Address to D. A. R.*, page 920a.

Perfectionism, no less than isolationism or imperialism or power politics, may obstruct the paths to international peace.

State of the Union Message
[January 6, 1945]

We have learned that we cannot live alone, at peace; that our own well-being is dependent on the well-being of other nations, far away. We have learned that we must live as men, and not as ostriches, nor as dogs in the manger. We have learned to be citizens of the world, members of the human community.

Fourth Term Inaugural Address
[January 20, 1945]

More than an end to war, we want an end to the beginnings of all wars.

*Address written for Jefferson Day Dinners broadcast, April 13, 1945*¹

The only limit to our realization of tomorrow will be our doubts of today. Let us move forward with strong and active faith.

Ibid.

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT AND WINSTON CHURCHILL

FIRST, their countries seek no aggrandizement, territorial or other.

SECOND, they desire to see no territorial changes that do not accord with the freely expressed wishes of the peoples concerned. . . .

The Atlantic Charter, drawn up aboard U.S.S. Augusta, off the coast of Maine, issued August 14, 1941

SIXTH, after the final destruction of the Nazi tyranny, they hope to see established a peace which will afford to all nations the means of dwelling in safety within their own boundaries, and which will afford assurance that all

the men in all the lands may live out their lives in freedom from fear and want. . . .

The Atlantic Charter

EIGHTH, they believe that all of the nations of the world, for realistic as well as spiritual reasons, must come to the abandonment of the use of force. Since no future peace can be maintained if land, sea or air armaments continue to be employed by nations which threaten, or may threaten, aggression outside of their frontiers, they believe, pending the establishment of a wider and permanent system of general security, that the disarmament of such nations is essential.

Ibid.

JAMES STEPHENS [1882-1950]

I hear a sudden cry of pain!
There is a rabbit in a snare.

The Snare

Forgive us all our trespasses,
Little creatures, everywhere!

Little Things, Stanza 5

In cloud and clod to sing
Of everything and anything,

The Pit of Bliss

I heard a bird at dawn
Singing sweetly on a tree,
That the dew was on the lawn,
And the wind was on the lea;
But I didn't listen to him,
For he didn't sing to me.

The Rivals, Stanza 1

I was singing all the time,
Just as prettily as he.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Women are wiser than men because
they know less and understand more.

*The Crock of Gold [1930].
Chap. 2*

Virtue is the performance of pleasant actions.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Women and birds are able to see
without turning their heads, and that is

¹ President Roosevelt died April 12, at Warm Springs, Georgia.

indeed a necessary provision, for they are both surrounded by enemies.

The Demi-Gods. Chap. 2

If a person desires to be a humorist it is necessary that the people around him shall be at least as wise as he is, otherwise his humor will not be comprehended.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Something depressing comes on the mind when it has been too extensively occupied with the female sex.

In the Land of Youth. Chap. 28

The Bad poet is super-abundant in all anthologies of verse.

Preface to A Trophy of Arms

[1936], by RUTH PITTER

VIRGINIA WOOLF¹

[1882-1941]

Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England.²

The Common Reader [1925].

Lady Dorothy Nevill

Trivial personalities decomposing in the eternity of print.

Ibid. The Modern Essay

There is no room for the impurities of literature in an essay.

Ibid.

That complete statement, which is literature.

Ibid. How It Strikes a

Contemporary

The word-coining genius, as if thought plunged into a sea of words and came up dripping.

Ibid. An Elizabethan Play

¹ Virginia Woolf is the best living example of that sort of mind which had its innings in letters in the eighteenth century—a mind partly critical, partly philosophical, highly imaginative, incapable of the vaster emotions but so subtle in its emotionalized intellectuality, so polished, that it makes most other contemporary writers appear to be parvenus of the intellect. — MARY M. COLUM in *The New York Herald-Tribune*, May 8, 1927

The talent of this generation which is most certain of survival. — REBECCA WEST: *Ending in Earnest* [1931]

² See Felicia D. Hemans, page 469b.

The beauty of the world has two edges, one of laughter, one of anguish, cutting the heart asunder.

A Room of One's Own [1929]

Women have served all these centuries as looking-glasses: possessing the magic and delicious power of reflecting the figure of man at twice its natural size.

Ibid.

Surely it was time someone invented a new plot, or that the author came out from the bushes.

Between the Acts [1941]

SIR ANDREW BROWNE
CUNNINGHAM

[1883-1941]

We are so outnumbered there's only one thing to do. We must attack.¹

Before attacking the Italian fleet at Taranto, November, 1940

MAX EASTMAN

[1883-1941]

I don't know why it is we are in such a hurry to get up when we fall down. You might think we would lie there and rest a while.

The Enjoyment of Laughter

[1936], Part III, Chap. 4

Modernity is a poor thing to feel priggish about; it only makes you a more obvious mark for the prigs of a new modernity to sneer back at. No man can keep up with the times for more than seventy years; and after that his frantic efforts to do so look silly forever.

Ibid. Part V, Chap. 4

ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE

[1883-1945]

No man of elder years than fifty
Should be empowered with lands and
gold.

¹ Quoted in *British Commanders*, published by British Information Services [1945].

It turns them shrewd and over-thrifty,
It makes them cruel and blind and cold.

Youth and Age. Stanza 1

Old men in impotence can beget
New wars to kill the lusty young.
Young men can sing: old men forget
That any song was ever sung.

Ibid. Stanza 3

KAHLIL GIBRAN

[1883-1931]

Let there be spaces in your togetherness.¹

The Prophet [1923]. On Marriage

You may give them your love but
not your thoughts,

For they have their own thoughts.

You may house their bodies but not
their souls,

For their souls dwell in the house of
tomorrow, which you cannot visit, not
even in your dreams.

You may strive to be like them, but
seek not to make them like you.

For life goes not backward nor tarries
with yesterday.

You are the bows from which your
children as living arrows are sent forth.

Ibid. On Children

You give but little when you give of
your possessions. It is when you give
of yourself that you truly give.²

Ibid. On Giving

Work is love made visible. And if
you cannot work with love but only
with distaste, it is better that you
should leave your work and sit at the
gate of the temple and take alms of
those who work with joy.

Ibid. On Work

The lust for comfort, that stealthy
thing that enters the house a guest, and
then becomes a host, and then a master.

Ibid. On Houses

When one of you falls down he falls
for those behind him, a caution against
the stumbling stone. Ay, and he falls
for those ahead of him, who though

¹ See Rilke, page 884a.

² See James Russell Lowell, page 600a.

faster and surer of foot, yet removed
not the stumbling stone.

The Prophet. On Crime and Punishment

You pray in your distress and in
your need; would that you might pray
also in the fullness of your joy and in
your days of abundance.

Ibid. On Prayer

He who wears his morality but as his
best garment were better naked.

Ibid. On Religion

I have learned silence from the talka-
tive, toleration from the intolerant, and
kindness from the unkind; yet strange,
I am ungrateful to those teachers.

Sand and Foam [1926]

We shall never understand one an-
other until we reduce the language to
seven words.

Ibid.

JOHN CEREDIGION JONES

[1883-1947]

All's well, for over there among his
peers

A happy warrior sleeps.¹

The Returning Man. Stanza 4

HARRY KEMP

[1883-]

I pitied him in his blindness;

But can I boast, "I see"?

Perhaps there walks a spirit

Close by, who pities me.

Blind. Stanza 2

JOHN MAYNARD KEYNES

(LORD KEYNES)

[1883-1946]

He [Clemenceau] had one illusion
— France; and one disillusion — man-
kind, including Frenchmen.

Economic Consequences of the Peace [1919]. Chap. 3

Watching the company, with six or

¹ These lines are inscribed over the archway of the Memorial Chamber in the Peace Tower, Parliament Buildings, Ottawa.

See Wordsworth, pages 409b-410a.

seven senses not available to ordinary men, judging character, motive, and subconscious impulse, perceiving what each was thinking and even what each was going to say next, and compounding with telepathic instinct the argument or appeal best suited to the vanity, weakness, or self interest of his immediate auditor.¹

Economic Consequences of the Peace. Chap. 3

He [Woodrow Wilson] could write Notes from Sinai or Olympus; he could remain unapproachable in the White House or even in the Council of Ten and be safe. But if he once stepped down to the intimate quality of the Four, the game was evidently up.

Ibid.

To make the defeated Central Empires into good neighbors.

Ibid. Chap. 6

We have been moved already beyond endurance, and need rest.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Marxian Socialism must always remain a portent to the historians of Opinion — how a doctrine so illogical and so dull can have exercised so powerful and enduring an influence over the minds of men, and, through them, the events of history.

The End of Laissez-Faire [1925].

Chap. 3

Thrift may be the handmaid and nurse of Enterprise. But equally she may not. For the engine which drives Enterprise is not Thrift, but Profit.

A Treatise on Money [1930]

The love of money as a possession — as distinguished from the love of money as a means to the enjoyments and realities of life — will be recognised for what it is, a somewhat disgusting morbidity, one of those semi-criminal, semi-pathological propensities which one hands over with a shudder to the specialists in mental disease.

Essays in Persuasion [1931]. Part V

In the United States, it is almost inconceivable what rubbish a public man has to utter today if he is to keep respectable.

In the Atlantic Monthly

[May, 1932]

Words ought to be a little wild for they are the assault of thoughts on the unthinking.

In the New Statesman and Nation

[July 15, 1933]

His [Newton's] peculiar gift was the power of holding continuously in his mind a purely mental problem until he had seen through it. . . . Anyone who has ever attempted a pure scientific or philosophical thought knows how one can hold a problem momentarily in one's mind and apply all one's power of concentration to piercing through it, and how it will dissolve and escape and you find that what you are surveying is a blank.

Essays in Biography [1933]

There is no harm in being sometimes wrong — especially if one is promptly found out.

Ibid.

Practical men, who believe themselves to be quite exempt from any intellectual influences, are usually the slaves of some defunct economist. . . . It is ideas, not vested interests, which are dangerous for good or evil.

The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money [1936]

BENITO MUSSOLINI

[1883-1945]

War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the peoples who have the courage to face it.

*Written for The Italian Encyclopedia*¹

Fortunately the Italian people is not yet accustomed to eating several times per day.

*Speech [December, 1930]*¹

¹ Quoted in GEORGE SELDES: *Sawdust Caesar* [1935].

¹ Lloyd George.

We have buried the putrid corpse of liberty.

The Italian race is a race of sheep. Eighteen years are not enough to change them. It takes a hundred and eighty, and maybe a hundred and eighty centuries.

Quoted in The Ciano Diaries
[January 26, 1940]

It is humiliating to remain with our hands folded while others write history. It matters little who wins. To make a people great it is necessary to send them to battle even if you have to kick them in the pants. This is what I shall do.

Ibid. [April 11, 1940]

GEOFFREY ANKETELL

STUDDERT-KENNEDY

("WOODBINE WILLIE" ²)

[1883-1929]

When Jesus came to Birmingham, they simply passed Him by,
They never hurt a hair of Him, they only let Him die.

Indifference

HOWARD ARNOLD WALTER

[1883-1918]

I would be true, for there are those who trust me;
I would be pure, for there are those who care;
I would be strong, for there is much to suffer;
I would be brave, for there is much to dare.

My Creed

ANGELA MORGAN

[*Floruit*, 1920]

Work!

Thank God for the swing of it,

¹ Quoted in MAURICE PARMELEE: *Bolshevism, Fascism and the Liberal-Democratic State* [1934].

² The affectionate nickname given him by the soldiers to whom, while chaplain, he distributed cigarettes in the trenches.

For the clamoring, hammering ring of it,

Passion of labor daily hurled

On the mighty anvils of the world.

Work: A Song of Triumph

[1884-1901]

LAURA BENET

[1884-1901]

Lost in the spiral of his conscience, he

Detachedly takes rest.

The Snail

[1884-1901]

ERNEST BEVIN

[1884-1951]

There has never been a war yet which, if the facts had been put calmly before the ordinary folk, could not have been prevented. The common man is the greatest protection against war.

Speech, House of Commons

[November, 1945]

[1884-1949]

WILL CUPPY

[1884-1949]

The Dodo never had a chance. He seems to have been invented for the sole purpose of becoming extinct and that was all he was good for.

How to Become Extinct [1941]

[1884-1949]

EDOUARD DALADIER

[1884-1949]

If French and German blood is now to be spilled, as it was twenty-five years ago . . . then each of the two peoples will fight confident of its own victory. But surely Destruction and Barbarism will be the real victors.

Letter to Adolf Hitler,
August 26, 1939

The weakness of democracies is that once a general has been built up in public opinion it becomes impossible to remove him.

Quoted by PERTINAX ¹ in Grave Diggers of France [1944].
Page 87

¹ André Géraud.

A phrase has spread from civilians to soldiers and back again: "This is a phony war."¹

Quoted by PERTINAX in *Grave Diggers of France*. Page 139
[Speech to the Deputies, December 22, 1939]

JAMES ELROY FLECKER

[1884-1915]

Oh shall I never be home again?
Meadows of England shining in the rain
Spread wide your daisied lawns.

Brumana

I am Don Juan, curst from age to age
By priestly tract and sentimental stage:
Branded a villain or believed a fool,
Battered by hatred, seared by ridicule.

Don Juan Declaims

My brother and good friend, the Sun.

A Western Voyage

West of these out to seas colder than
the Hebrides

I must go

Where the fleet of stars is anchored and
the young

Star-captains glow.

The Dying Patriot

We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage

And swear that Beauty lives though
lilies die,

We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know
not why.

The Golden Journey to Samarkand [1913]. Prologue

When even lovers find their peace at
last,

And Earth is but a star, that once had
shone.

Ibid.

What would ye, ladies? It was ever
thus;

Men are unwise and curiously planned.

Ibid. Epilogue

I have seen old ships sail like swans
asleep.

The Old Ships [1915]

A ship, an isle, a sickle moon —
With few but with how splendid stars,¹
A Ship, An Isle, A Sickle Moon

TEXAS GUINAN

[1884-1933]

Hello, sucker!

Greeting to night club patrons

A big butter-and-egg man.²

Describing a lavish spender or theatrical "angel"

FRANZ KAFKA

[1884-1924]

The true way goes over a rope which
is not stretched at any great height but
just above the ground. It seems more
designed to make people stumble than
to be walked upon.

The Great Wall of China.

Reflections

You do not need to leave your room.
Remain sitting at your table and listen.
Do not even listen, simply wait. Do not
even wait, be quite still and solitary.
The world will freely offer itself to you
to be unmasked, it has no choice, it will
roll in ecstasy at your feet.

Ibid.

Only our concept of Time makes it
possible for us to speak of the Day
of Judgment by that name; in reality
it is a summary court in perpetual
session.

*Letters*³

All human error is impatience, a
premature renunciation of method, a
delusive pinning down of a delusion.

Ibid.

There are two cardinal sins from
which all the others spring; impatience
and laziness:

Ibid.

FANNY HEASLIP LEA

[1884-1955]

It's odd to think we might have been
Sun, moon and stars unto each other —

¹ See Whitman, page 608a.

² Title of play by George S. Kaufman, 1925.

³ Quoted in *Franz Kafka* by MAX BROD.

¹ The French was "une drôle de guerre."

Only, I turned down one little street
As you went up another.

Fate. Stanza 5

SEAN O'CASEY

[1884—]

The whole world is in a state of
chassis.

Juno and the Paycock

CHARLES LEO O'DONNELL

[1884-1934]

I have never been able to school my
eyes
Against young April's blue surprise.

Wonder

KEITH PRESTON

[1884-1927]

Imperial Caesar dead and turned to
clay

Estopped a hole to keep the wind
away;

The great god Ra whose shrine once
covered acres

Is filler now for cross-word puzzle
makers.

The Destiny That Shapes Our Ends

Love, lay thy phobias to rest,
Inhibit thy taboo!

We twain shall share, forever blest,
A complex built for two.

Love Song, Freudian

Among our literary scenes,

Saddest this sight to me,

The graves of little magazines

That died to make verse free.

The Liberators

He must not laugh at his own wheeze:
A snuff box has no right to sneeze.

The Humorist

I am the captain of my soul;¹

I rule it with stern joy;

And yet I think I had more fun

When I was a cabin boy.

An Awful Responsibility

¹ See W. E. Henley, page 741b.

ODELL SHEPARD

[1884—]

October in New England,

And I not there to see

The glamour of the goldenrod,

The flame of the maple tree!

Home Thoughts. Stanza 1

SARA TEASDALE

[1884-1933].

When I am dead and over me bright
April

Shakes out her rain-drenched hair,

Though you should lean above me
broken-hearted,

I shall not care.

I Shall Not Care. Stanza 1

When I can look Life in the eyes,
Grown calm and very coldly wise,
Life will have given me the Truth,
And taken in exchange — my youth.

Wisdom

How many million Aprils came

Before I ever knew

How white a cherry bough could be,
A bed of squills, how blue!

Blue Squills. Stanza 1

Strephon's kiss was lost in jest,

Robin's lost in play,

But the kiss in Colin's eyes

Haunts me night and day.

The Look. Stanza 2

Let it be forgotten, as a flower is for-
gotten,

Forgotten as a fire that once was sing-
ing gold,

Let it be forgotten for ever and ever,
Time is a kind friend, he will make
us old.

Let It Be Forgotten. Stanza 1

I make the most of all that comes,
And the least of all that goes.

The Philosopher. Stanza 4

For better than the minting

Of a gold crowned king

Is the safe memory

Of a lovely thing.

The Coin

Spend all you have for loveliness,
Buy it, and never count the cost;

For one white singing hour of peace
Count many a year of strife well lost.

Barter

Forget me for a month, a year,
But, oh, beloved, think of me

When unexpected beauty burns
Like sudden sunlight on the sea.

Vignettes Overseas: Off Algiers

HARRY S. TRUMAN

[1884-]

When they told me yesterday what
had happened, I felt like the moon, the
stars and all the planets had fallen on
me.

*Statement to reporters, April 13,
1945, the day after his accession
to the Presidency*

The responsibility of the great states
is to serve and not to dominate the
world.

*First Message to Congress,
April 16, 1945*

When Kansas and Colorado have a
quarrel over the water in the Arkansas
River they don't call out the National
Guard in each State and go to war over
it. They bring a suit in the Supreme
Court of the United States and abide
by the decision. There isn't a reason in
the world why we cannot do that inter-
nationally.

Speech in Kansas City, April, 1945

Sixteen hours ago an American air-
plane dropped one bomb on Hiroshima.
It is a harnessing of the basic
power of the universe. The force from
which the sun draws its power has been
loosed against those who brought war
to the Far East.

*First announcement of the
atomic bomb, August 6, 1945*

The release of atomic energy consti-
tutes a new force too revolutionary to
consider in the framework of old ideas.¹

*Message to Congress on atomic
energy, October 3, 1945*

¹ At Magny's dinner. They said that Berthe-
lot had predicted that in a hundred years
of physical and chemical science man would
learn to know the atom, and that with this
knowledge he would be able, at his will, to

Means of destruction hitherto un-
known, against which there can be no
adequate military defense, and in the
employment of which no single nation
can in fact have a monopoly.

*Declaration on Atomic Energy
by President Truman and Prime
Ministers Clement Attlee and
W. L. Mackenzie King at the
White House, Washington, No-
vember 15, 1945*

Effective, reciprocal, and enforceable
safeguards acceptable to all nations.
Ibid.

We must embark on a bold new pro-
gram for making the benefits of our
scientific advances and industrial prog-
ress available for the improvement and
growth of under-developed areas. More
than half the people of the world are liv-
ing in conditions approaching misery.
Their food is inadequate. They are the
victims of disease. Their economic life is
primitive and stagnant. Their poverty
is a handicap and a threat both to them
and to more prosperous areas.

*Inaugural Address (Point Four
Program) [January 20, 1949]*

SOPHIE TUCKER

[1884-]

From birth to age eighteen, a girl
needs good parents. From eighteen
to thirty-five, she needs good looks.
From thirty-five to fifty-five, she needs

dim, extinguish or relight the sun like a
Carcel lamp. Claude Bernard, for his part, is
said to have announced that with a hundred
years more of physiological knowledge we
would be able to make the organic law our-
selves — to manufacture human life, in com-
petition with the Creator.

For our part we did not raise any objection
to all this talk, but we do believe that at that
particular stage of scientific development, the
good Lord, with a flowing white beard, will
arrive on Earth with his chain of keys and
will say to humanity, just as they do at
the Art Gallery at five o'clock, "Gentlemen,
it's closing time." (*"Messieurs, on ferme."*)
— EDMOND DE GONCOURT AND JULES DE GON-
COURT: *Journals*, April 7, 1869

a good personality. From fifty-five on, she needs good cash.

Said at sixty-nine

HUGH WALPOLE

[1884-1941]

We are so largely the playthings of Fate in our fears. To one, fear of the dark, to another of physical pain, to a third of public ridicule, to a fourth of poverty, to a fifth of loneliness—for all of us our own particular creature lurks in ambush. Nor is it our choice of place or creature.

The Old Ladies [1924]

ANNA WICKHAM

(MRS. PATRICK HEPBURN)

[1884-]

The true male never yet walked
Who liked to listen when his mate
talked.

The Affinity

Because of the body's hunger are we
born,

And by contriving hunger are we fed;
Because of hunger is our work well
done,

And so our songs well sung, and things
well said.

Sehnsucht

ARTHUR WALLACE

CALHOUN

[1885-]

Gentlemen of the old régime in the South would say, "A woman's name should appear in print but twice—when she marries and when she dies."

Social History of the American Family [1918], Vol. II, Page 326, citing MYRTA LOCKETT AVARY: *Dixie After the War* [1906], Page 23

ISAK DINESEN

[1885-]

What is man, when you come to think upon him, but a minutely set, ingenious machine for turning, with in-

finite artfulness, the red wine of Shiraz into urine?

Seven Gothic Tales

WILL DURANT

[1885-]

A statesman cannot afford to be a moralist.

What Is Civilization?

The finger that turns the dial rules the air.

Ibid.

Civilization exists by geological consent, subject to change without notice.

Ibid.

The health of nations is more important than the wealth of nations.

Ibid.

Conscience is the deposit of a Mississippi of prohibitions.

Ibid.

DUBOSE HEYWARD

[1885-1940]

It is cruel for a woman with her man gone,

An' the younguns allus hungry, an' winter comin' on.

Black Christmas

Here lies a spendthrift who believed
That only those who spend may keep;

Who scattered seeds, yet never grieved
Because a stranger came to reap.

Epitaph for a Poet

KAREN HORNEY, M.D.

[1885-]

Fortunately [psycho-]analysis is not the only way to resolve inner conflicts. Life itself still remains a very effective therapist.

Our Inner Conflicts [1945]

RING LARDNER

[1885-1933]

A good many young writers make the mistake of enclosing a stamped, self-addressed envelope, big enough for

the manuscript to come back in. This is too much of a temptation to the editor.

How to Write Short Stories [1924]

Mother set facing the front of the train, as it makes her giddy to ride backwards. I set facing her, which does not affect me.

The Golden Honeymoon [1924]

D. H. LAWRENCE

[1885-1930]

I never saw a wild thing
Sorry for itself.

Self-Pity

When I wish I was rich, then I know I
am ill.

Riches

When I read Shakespeare I am struck
with wonder

That such trivial people should muse
and thunder

In such lovely language.

When I Read Shakespeare.

Stanza 1

And Hamlet, how boring, how boring to
live with,

So mean and self-conscious, blowing
and snoring

His wonderful speeches, full of other
folks' whoring!

Ibid. Stanza 3

My mother was a superior soul

A superior soul was she,

Cut out to play a superior role

In the god-damn bourgeoisie.

Red-Herring. Stanza 2

One realm we have never conquered
— the pure present. One great mystery
of time is terra incognita to us — the
instant. The most superb mystery we
have hardly recognized — the imme-
diate, instant self. The quick of all time
is the instant. The quick of all
the universe, of all creation, is the in-
carnate, carnal self.

New Poems [1918]. *Preface*

Men are free when they are in a liv-
ing homeland, not when they are stray-
ing and breaking away. The most
unfree souls go west, and shout of free-

dom. Men are freest when they are
most unconscious of freedom. The
shout is a rattling of chains.

*Studies in Classic American
Literature* [1923]. *Chap. 1*

Necessary, for ever necessary, to
burn out false shames and smelt the
heaviest ore of the body into purity.

Lady Chatterley's Lover [1928]

SINCLAIR LEWIS

[1885-1951]

Not only Gopher Prairie, but ten
thousand towns from Albany to San
Diego . . . not a dozen buildings
which suggested that, in the fifty years
of Gopher Prairie's existence, the citi-
zens had realized that it was either
desirable or possible to make this, their
common home, amusing or attractive.

Main Street [1920]. *Chap. 4*

His name was George F. Babbitt,
and he was nimble in the calling
of selling houses for more than people
could afford to pay.

Babbitt [1922]. *Chap. 1*

A sensational event was changing
from the brown suit to the gray the
contents of his pockets. He was earnest
about these objects. They were of eter-
nal importance, like baseball or the Re-
publican Party.

Ibid.

Pastoral visiting:

No partiality.

Don't neglect hired girls, be cordial.

Guard conversation, pleasing man-
ner and laugh and maybe one funny
story but no scandal or crit. of others.

Stay only 15-30 minutes.

Ask if like to pray with, not insist.

Rem gt opportunities during sick-
ness, sorrow, marriage.

Ask jokingly why husband not of-
tener to church.

Elmer Gantry [1927]. *Chap. 8,*
notes on Practical Theology
lectures

Every compulsion is put upon writers
to become safe, polite, obedient, and
sterile. In protest, I declined election

to the National Institute of Arts and Letters some years ago, and now I must decline the Pulitzer Prize.¹

Letter declining the Pulitzer Prize for his novel, Arrowsmith [1926]

To a true-blue professor of literature in an American university, literature is not something that a plain human being, living today, painfully sits down to produce. No; it is something dead.

The American Fear of Literature, address given at Stockholm, on receiving the Nobel Prize for Literature [December 12, 1930]

Our American professors like their literature clear and cold and pure and very dead.

Ibid.

It Can't Happen Here.

Title of Book [1935]

A "lady" is a woman so incompetent as to have to take refuge in a secluded class, like kings and idiots, who have to be treated with special kindness because they can't take it.

Debate with Lewis Browne: Has the Modern Woman Made Good? Town Hall, New York [November 19, 1941]

ANDRÉ MAUROIS

[1885-]

The minds of different generations are as impenetrable one by the other as are the monads of Leibniz.

Ariel ² [1924]. *Chap. 12*

If in the eyes of an Irishman there is any one being more ridiculous than an Englishman, it is an Englishman who loves Ireland.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Learning is nothing without cultivated manners, but when the two are combined in a woman you have one of the most exquisite products of civilization.

Ibid. Chap. 16

¹ Lewis became a member of the National Institute in 1935.

² Translated by ELLA D'ARCY.

Modesty and unselfishness — these are virtues which men praise — and pass by.

Ariel. Chap. 24

That mixture of Christian sorrow and mundane relish which the virtuous employ in talking of the vicious.

Ibid. Chap. 26

There are certain persons for whom pure Truth is a poison.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Housekeeping in common is for women the acid test.

Ibid. Chap. 35

CHESTER WILLIAM NIMITZ

[1885-]

A ship is always referred to as "she" because it costs so much to keep one in paint and powder.

Talk before the Society of Sponsors of the United States Navy [February 13, 1940]

WILLIAM ALEXANDER

PERCY

[1885-1942]

I heard a bird at break of day

Sing from the autumn trees

A song so mystical and calm,

So full of certainties.

Overtones

EZRA POUND

[1885-]

Sing we for love and idleness,
Naught else is worth the having.

An Immortality

And I would rather have my sweet,
Though rose-leaves die of grieving,
Than do high deeds in Hungary
To pass all men's believing.

Ibid.

The apparition of these faces in the crowd;

Petals on a wet, black bough.

In a Station of the Metro [1916]

That age is gone;

Pierre de Maensac is gone.

I have walked over these roads;
I have thought of them living.

Provincia Deserta [1916]

Some other mouth

May be as fair as hers,
Might, in new ages, gain her wor-
shippers,

When our two dusts with Waller's shall
be laid,

Siftings on siftings in oblivion,
Till change hath broken down
All things save Beauty alone.

Hugh Selwyn Mauberley
[1920]. *Envoi*

I was
And I no more exist;
Here drifted
An hedonist.

Ibid. The Age Demanded

They will come no more,
The old men with beautiful manners.
I Vecchii

Poetry ought to be as well-written as
prose.

*Quoted by T. S. Eliot: The Use
of Poetry* [1933], *Chap. 4*

Real education must ultimately be
limited to men who insist on know-
ing, the rest is mere sheep-herding.

A, B, C of Reading [1934].
Page 70

It is only after long experience that
most men are able to define a thing
in terms of its own genus, painting as
painting, writing as writing. You can
spot the bad critic when he starts by
discussing the poet and not the poem.

Ibid. Page 71

There is no reason why the same
man should like the same book at 18
and at 48.

Ibid. Page 72

Any one who is too lazy to master the
comparatively small glossary neces-
sary to understand Chaucer deserves to
be shut out from the reading of good
books forever.

Ibid. Page 87

Men do not understand books until
they have had a certain amount of life,
or at any rate no man understands a

deep book, until he has seen and lived
at least part of its contents.

A, B, C of Reading. Page 88

KENNETH ROBERTS
[1885-]

On every side of us are men who
hunt perpetually for their personal
Northwest Passage, too often sacri-
ficing health, strength, and life it-
self to the search; and who shall say
they are not happier in their vain but
hopeful quest than wiser, duller folks
who sit at home, venturing nothing
and, with sour laughs, deriding the
seekers for that fabled thoroughfare?

Northwest Passage [1937].
Foreword

GEOFFREY SCOTT
[1885-1929]

In my garden goes a fiend
Dark and wild, whose name is Wind.
Wind

LOUIS UNTERMEYER
[1885-]

And though these shattering walls are
thin,
May they be strong to keep hate out
And hold love in.

Prayer for a New House.
Stanza 4

God, if You wish for our love,
Fling us a handful of stars!

Caliban in the Coal Mines.
Stanza 4

God, though this life is but a wraith,
Although we know not what we use,
Although we grope with little faith,
Give me the heart to fight — and lose.

Prayer. Stanza 1

From compromise and things half
done,
Keep me with stern and stubborn
pride;

And when at last the fight is won,
God, keep me still unsatisfied.
Ibid. Stanza 5

CARL VAN DOREN
[1885-1950]

The first writers are first and the rest, in the long run, nowhere but in anthologies.

What Is American Literature?

I give him back, in his grand dimensions, to his nation and the world.

Benjamin Franklin [1938]

HAROLD TUCKER WEBSTER
[1885-1952]

Caspar Milquetoast: The Timid Soul.

Character in Series of Cartoons

The Thrill that Comes Once in a Lifetime.

Title of Series of Cartoons

HUMBERT WOLFE
[1885-1940]

Who thought of the lilac?

"I," dew said,

"I made up the lilac
out of my head."

The Lilac. Stanza 1

Like a small grey
coffee-pot
sits the squirrel.

The Grey Squirrel. Stanza 1

Listen! the wind is rising,
and the air is wild with leaves,
We have had our summer evenings,
now for October eves!

Autumn (Resignation). Stanza 2

ELINOR HOYT WYLIE
[1885-1928]

We shall walk in velvet shoes:

Wherever we go

Silence will fall like dews

On white silence below.

Velvet Shoes [1921]. Stanza 4

Avoid the reeking herd,

Shun the polluted flock,

Live like that stoic bird

The eagle of the rock.

The Eagle and the Mole [1921].

Stanza 1

If you would keep your soul
From spotted sight or sound,
Live like the velvet mole;

Go burrow underground.

The Eagle and the Mole. Stanza 5

Say not of Beauty she is good,
Or aught but beautiful.

Beauty [1921]

Enshrine her and she dies, who had
The hard heart of a child.

Ibid.

Down to the Puritan marrow of my
bones

There's something in this richness that
I hate.

I love the look, austere, immaculate,
Of landscapes drawn in pearly mono-
tones.

Wild Peaches [1921]. Stanza 4

I was, being human, born alone;

I am, being woman, hard beset;

I live by squeezing from a stone

The little nourishment I get.

Let No Charitable Hope [1923].

Stanza 2

My soul, be not disturbed

By planetary war;

Remain securely orb'd

In this contracted star.

Address to My Soul [1928].

Stanza 1

A subtle spirit has my path attended,
In likeness not a lion but a pard;

And when the arrows flew like hail,
and hard,

He licked my wounds, and all my
wounds were mended.

One Person [1928]. Sonnet IX

My lord, adjudge my strength, and set
me where

I bear a little more than I can bear.

Ibid. Sonnet XVI

My late discovered earth and early sky.

Ibid. Sonnet XVII

If any have a stone to throw

It is not I, ever or now.

The Pebble

Pity the prickly star that frightens

The Christ Child with its shattered
spear;

Pity the midnight when it lightens;
Pity me, my dear.

Pity Me. Stanza 3

The worst and best are both inclined
To snap like vixens at the truth;
But, O, beware the middle mind
That purrs and never shows a tooth!

Nonsense Rhyme. Stanza 2

Honied words like bees,
Gilded and sticky, with a little sting.
Hail, element of earth, receive thy
own,

Pretty Words

And cherish, at thy charitable breast,
This man, this mongrel beast:
He plows the sand, and, at his hardest
need,

He sows himself for seed.

Hymn to Earth [1929]. Stanza 6

Receive him as thy lover for an hour
Who will not weary, by a longer stay,
The kind embrace of clay.

Ibid. Stanza 7

ZOË AKINS

[1886—]

The Greeks Had a Word For It.

Title of play [1930]

So much do I love wandering,
So much I love the sea and sky,
That it will be a piteous thing
In one small grave to lie.

The Wanderer. Stanza 2

WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT

[1886-1950]

I flung my soul to the air like a falcon
flying.

I shall start a heron soon

In the marsh beneath the moon —
A strange white heron rising with silver
on its wings.

The Falconer of God [1914].

Stanza 1

I beat forever

The fens and the sedges.

The pledge is still the same — for all
disastrous pledges,

All hopes resigned!

My soul still flies above me for the
quarry it shall find.

The Falconer of God. Stanza 4

Rain, with a silver flail;

Sun, with a golden ball;

Ocean, wherein the whale

Swims minnow-small.

Whale. Stanza 1

Monarch is night

Of all eldest things,

Pain and affright,

Rapturous wings.

Night. Stanza 3

O Love, a thousand, thousand voices,
From night to dawn, from dawn to
night,

Have cried the passion of their choices
To orb your name and keep it bright.

The Name of Love. Stanza 1

In vast infant sagacity brooding.

Mad Blake

Jesse James was a two-gun man

(Roll on, Missouri!)

Jesse James! American Myth

In seven states he cut up dadoes.

He's gone with the bufler an' the des-
peradoes.

Ibid.

What did your body say to mine
deep in velvet night's delight?

On heaven's wall a golden vine clammers
bright.

The Dust Which Is God [1941].

That Rin Sae Deep

VAN WYCK BROOKS

[1886—]

His wife not only edited his works
but edited him.

The Ordeal of Mark Twain [1920].

Chap. 5

Even the Concord ice had bubbles
in it. As wood and grass were its only
staples, Emerson advised his fellow
townsmen to manufacture school-
teachers and make them the best in the
world.

The Flowering of New England

[1936]. *Chap. 13*

FRANCES CORNFORD

[1886—]

O why do you walk through the fields
in gloves;

Missing so much and so much?

O fat white woman whom nobody loves,
Why do you walk through the fields in
gloves?

When the grass is as soft as the breast
of doves

And shivering-sweet to the touch?

To a Fat Lady Seen from the Train

ROY HELTON

[1886—]

Oaks are the true conservatives;
They hold old leaves till summer gives
A green exchange

Come Back to Earth. XLIX

What is a common man?

Where is a common tree?

I'll pick one common buttercup

But challenge two or three,

For every one bears instant proof

Of its identity.

Ibid. LIII, Stanza 1

AL JOLSON

[1886-1950]

You ain't heard nothin' yet, folks.

*Ad lib remark introduced in the
first talking motion picture,
"The Jazz Singer," July, 1927*

JOYCE KILMER

[1886-1918]

Because the road was steep and long
And through a dark and lonely land,
God set upon my lips a song
And put a lantern in my hand.

Love's Lantern

They say that life is a highway and its
milestones are the years.

Roofs

I think that I shall never see

A poem lovely as a tree.

A tree whose hungry mouth is prest

Against the earth's sweet flowing
breast.

Trees¹

Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree.

Ibid.

The pleasantest sort of poet.
Is the poet who's old and wise.

Old Poets

Her lips' remark was: "Oh, you kid!"
Her soul spoke thus (I know it did):
"O king of realms of endless joy,
My own, my golden grocer's boy."

Servant Girl and Grocer's Boy

A house that has echoed a baby's laugh
and held up his stumbling feet,
Is the saddest sight, when it's left alone,
that ever your eyes could meet.

The House with Nobody in It
In a wood they call the Rouge Bouquet
There is a new-made grave today,
Built by never a spade nor pick
Yet covered with earth ten metres
thick.

Rouge Bouquet

ARTHUR KROCK

[1886—]

The President [Franklin D. Roosevelt] told the chairman to "clear everything with Sidney" (Hillman),² which gave to the C. I. O. organization that dominated the proceedings the veto power it later exercised.

New York Times, July 25, 1944

The words ["clear everything with Sidney"] applied only to the Vice Presidential nomination of the Democrats at Chicago.

Ibid. October 24, 1944

DAVID MORTON

[1886—]

Who walks with Beauty has no need of
fear;

¹ First published in *Poetry: A Magazine of Verse*, Chicago, August, 1913.

See Heywood Broun, page B-952, and Ogden Nash, page B-121.

² Sidney Hillman [1887-1946], Chairman of the Political Action Committee of the C. I. O., and president of the Amalgamated Clothing Workers.

The sun and moon and stars keep pace
with him;

Invisible hands restore the ruined year,
And time, itself, grows beautifully dim.

Who Walks with Beauty

My faith is all a doubtful thing,
Wove on a doubtful loom, —
Until there comes, each showery spring,
A cherry-tree in bloom.

Symbol

SHAEMAS O'SHEEL

[1886-1954]

They went forth to battle, but they
always fell; ¹

Their eyes were fixed above the sullen
shields;

Nobly they fought and bravely, but not
well,

And sank heart-wounded by a subtle
spell.

They Went Forth to Battle.

Stanza 1

He whom a dream hath possessed
knoweth no more of doubting.

He Whom a Dream Hath

Possessed. Stanza 1

SIEGFRIED SASSOON

[1886-]

Soldiers are citizens of death's grey
land.

Dreamers

Soldiers are dreamers; when the guns
begin

They think of firelit homes, clean beds,
and wives.

Ibid.

And when the war is done and youth
stone dead

I'd toddle safely home and die — in
bed.

Base Details

Who will remember, passing through
this Gate,

The unheroic Dead who fed the guns?

¹ They came forth to battle, but they
always fell. — JAMES MACPHERSON [1736-
1796]: *Poems of Ossian, Cath-Loda, Duan*
Second

Who shall absolve the foulness of their
fate, —

Those doomed, conscripted, unvictori-
ous ones?

On Passing the New Menin Gate

VINCENT STARRETT

[1886-]

The day before yesterday always has
been a glamor day. The present is sor-
did and prosaic. Time colors history as
it does a meerschaum pipe.

Buried Caesars. Robert Neilson
Stephens and The Costume
Novel

CARROLL A. WILSON

[1886-1947]

"Familiar quotations" . . . are more
than familiar; they are something part
of us. . . . These echoes from the past
have two marked characteristics — a
simple idea, and an accurate rhythmic
beat.

Preface to First Appearance in
Print of Some 400 Familiar
Quotations [1935]

ED WYNN

[1886-]

Every radish I ever pulled up seemed
to have a mortgage attached to it.

Explaining Why He Sold His Farm

LEONARD BACON

[1887-1954]

Technique! The very word is like the
shriek

Of outraged Art. It is the idiot name
Given to effort by those who are too

weak,

Too weary, or too dull to play the
game.

The mighty have no theory of tech-
nique.

Ph.D's. Sophia Trenton

Those who dwell upon ivory towers ¹
Have heads of the same material.

Tower of Ivory

¹ See Vachel Lindsay, page 903b.

BRUCE BAIRNSFATHER

[1887—]

Well, if you knows of a better 'ole,
go to it.

Fragments from France [1915].

Caption of cartoon

RUPERT BROOKE

[1887-1915]

Somewhere, behind Space and Time.
Is wetter water, slimier slime!

Heaven

And in that Heaven of all their wish,
There shall be no more land, say fish.

Ibid.

The hawthorn hedge puts forth its
buds,

And my heart puts forth its pain.

All Suddenly the Spring Comes Soft

Unkempt about those hedges blows

An English unofficial rose.

The Old Vicarage, Grantchester

Curates; long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical, printless toe.

Ibid.

England's the one land, I know,
Where men with Splendid Hearts may
go;

And Cambridgeshire, of all England,
The shire for Men who Understand.

Ibid.

For Cambridge people rarely smile,
Being urban, squat, and packed with
guile.

Ibid.

Stands the Church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea?

Ibid.

Breathless, we flung us on the windy
hill,

Laughed in the sun, and kissed the
lovely grass.

The Hill

And then you suddenly cried, and
turned away

Ibid.

For what they'd never told me of,
And what I never knew,

It was that all the time, my-love,
Love would be merely you.

Song

But there's wisdom in women, of more
than they have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them,
are wiser than their own.

There's Wisdom in Women

These I have loved:

White plates and cups, clean-gleam-
ing . . .

The cool kindness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough
male kiss

Of blankets; grainy wood; live hair
that is

Shining and free; blue-massing clouds;
the keen

Unpassioned beauty of a great ma-
chine;

The benison of hot water; furs to touch,
The good smell of old clothes.

(The Great Lover

If I should die, think only this of me:
That there's some corner of a foreign
field

That is for ever England.

The Soldier

This heart, all evil shed away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by
England given.

Ibid.

Now, God be thanked, Who has
matched us with His hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us
from sleeping.

Peace

The worst friend and enemy is but
Death.

Ibid.

Blow out, you bugles, over the rich
dead

There's none of these so lonely and
poor of old,

But, dying, has made us rarer gifts
than gold.

The Dead. I

Honour has come back, as a king, to
earth,

And paid his subjects with a royal
wage;

And Nobleness walks in our ways
again;
And we have come into our heritage.
The Dead. I

ISAAC GOLDBERG

[1887-1938]

Diplomacy is to do and say
The nastiest thing in the nicest way.
The Reflex

JAMES NORMAN HALL

[1887-1951]

The thing that numbs the heart is this:
That men cannot devise
Some scheme of life to banish fear
That lurks in most men's eyes.
Fear

SIDNEY HILLMAN

[1887-1946]

Politics is the science of how who
gets what, when and why.

Political Primer for All Americans

[1944]

EARNEST A. HOOTON

[1887-1954]

Up from the Ape.

Title of Book [1931]

Why Men Behave Like Apes, and
Vice Versa.

Title of Book [1940]

ROBINSON JEFFERS

[1887-]

The gulls, the cloud-calligraphers of
windy spirals before a storm.

The Cycle

While this America settles in the mould
of its vulgarity, heavily thicken-
ing to empire,

And protest, only a bubble in the
molten mass, pops and sighs out,
and the mass hardens.

Shine, Perishing Republic

[1924]. Stanza 1

All these tidal gatherings, growth and
decay,

Shining and darkening, are forever.

Renewed; and the whole cycle impeni-
tently

Revolves, and all the past is fu-
ture.

Practical People

All the arts lose virtue

Against the essential reality

Of creatures going about their business
among the equally

Earnest elements of nature.

Boats in a Fog [1924]

Lend me the stone strength of the past
and I will lend you

The wings of the future, for I have
them.

*To the Rock That Will Be a
Cornerstone*

Divinely superfluous beauty

Rules the games, presides over des-
tinies, makes trees grow

And hills tower, waves fall.

The incredible beauty of joy

Divinely Superfluous Beauty

The beauty of things was born before
eyes and sufficient to itself, the

heart-breaking beauty

Will remain when there is no heart to
break for it.

Credo

The deep dark-shining

Pacific leans on the land,

Feeling his cold strength

To the outmost margins;

Night [1925]

Humanity is the mold to break away
from, the crust to break through,
the coal to break into fire,

The atom to be split.

Roan Stallion [1925]

SIR BERNARD

MONTGOMERY

(VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY
OF ALAMEIN)

[1887-]

To us is given the honor of striking
a blow for freedom which will live in
history, and in the better days that lie

*See Arthur Krock, page 936b.

ahead men will speak with pride of our doings.

Message to his troops, June 5, 1944, on the eve of the Allied invasion of Europe

I am not a bit anxious about my battles. If I am anxious I don't fight them. I wait until I am ready.

Quoted in "British Commanders," published [1945] by British Information Services

MARIANNE MOORE

[1887-]

The monkeys winked too much and were afraid of snakes. The zebras, supreme in their abnormality; the elephants, with their fog-colored skin and strictly practical appendages were there.

The Monkeys [1921]

Denunciations do not affect the culprit; nor blows, but it is torture to him to not be spoken to.

Spenser's Ireland [1941]. Stanza 1
The Irish say your trouble is their trouble and your joy their joy? I wish

I could believe it;

I am troubled, I'm dissatisfied, I'm Irish.

Ibid. Stanza 6

They're fighting that I may yet recover from the disease, *myself*; some have it lightly, some will die.¹

In Distrust of Merits [1944]. Stanza 3

There never was a war that was not inward; I must fight till I have conquered in myself what

causes war, but I would not believe it. I inwardly did nothing.

O Iscariotlike crime!

Beauty is everlasting

And dust is for a time.

Ibid. Stanza 8

¹ See Pascal, page 273a.

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON

[1887-]

A tough but nervous, tenacious but restless race [the Yankees]; materially ambitious, yet prone to introspection, and subject to waves of religious emotion. . . . A race whose typical member is eternally torn between a passion for righteousness and a desire to get on in the world.

Maritime History of Massachusetts [1921]. Chap. 2

Never, in these United States, has the brain of man conceived, or the hand of man fashioned, so perfect a thing as the clipper ship. . . . The *Flying Cloud* was our Rheims, the *Sovereign of the Seas* our Parthenon, the *Lightning* our Amiens; but they were monuments carved from snow. For a brief moment of time they flashed their splendor around the world, then disappeared with the sudden completeness of the wild pigeon.

Ibid. Chap. 23

He [Columbus] enjoyed long stretches of pure delight such as only a seaman may know, and moments of high, proud exultation that only a discoverer can experience.

Admiral of the Ocean Sea [1942]. Chap. 49

FAIRFIELD OSBORN

[1887-]

We do not live to extenuate the miseries of the past nor to accept as incurable those of the present.

The Limits of the Earth. Chap. 10

H. I. PHILLIPS

[1887-]

Horse-sense in an atmosphere of Pomp and glory,
Self-effacement in a generation
Of self-salesmanship,
A Vermont Yankee in
King Ballyhoo's Court!

Calvin Coolidge

EDITH SITWELL

[1887—]

Every hundred years or so it becomes necessary for a change to take place in the body of poetry . . . a fresh movement appears and produces a few great men, and once more the force and vigour die from the results of age; the movement is carried on by weak and worthless imitators, and a change becomes necessary again.

Poetry and Criticism [1926]

Still falls the Rain—

Dark as the world of man, black as our loss—

Blind as the nineteen hundred and forty nails

Upon the Cross.

Still Falls the Rain [1940]

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT

[1887-1943]

The two oldest professions in the world—ruined by amateurs.¹

The Knock at the Stage-Door
[*The Actor and the Street-walker*]

“Ladies, just a little more virginity, if you don’t mind.”

Capsule Criticism [Beerbohm
Tree to the Extras]

There is less in this than meets the eye.

A companion’s comment at a Maeterlinck play [attributed to
Tallulah Bankhead]

I must get out of these wet clothes and into a dry Martini.

Quoted in Reader’s Digest

Babies in silk hats playing with dynamite.

Of diplomats. Quoted by SAMUEL HOPKINS ADAMS: A. Woolcott [1945]

¹ The most ancient profession in the world.—KIPLING: *Soldiers Three* [1888], *On the City Wall*

Germany was the cause of Hitler just as much as Chicago is responsible for the Chicago *Tribune*.

Last words before the microphone [January 23, 1943],
“People’s Platform” program

ROLAND YOUNG

[1887-1953]

And here’s the happy bounding flea—
You cannot tell the he from she.

The sexes look alike, you see;

But she can tell, and so can he.

The Flea

OWEN HALL

(JAMES DAVIS)

[? -1907]

O tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more at home like you?

Floradora [1900]. Act II

IRVING BERLIN

[1888—]

Come on and hear, come on and hear,
Alexander’s Ragtime Band.

Alexander’s Ragtime Band [1911]

You’ve got to get up, you’ve got to get up,

You’ve got to get up this morning!

Oh! How I Hate to Get Up in the Morning [1917]

God bless America,

Land that I love;

Stand beside her and guide her

Through the night with a light from above.

*God Bless America*¹

HENRY BESTON

[1888—]

The neon glow of the age of comfort and violence.

Review of John Burroughs’s America, in The Freeman
[February 11, 1952]

¹ The song was written in 1917, and first sung by Kate Smith, Armistice Day, 1938. (Copyright, 1939.)

HEYWOOD BROWN

[1888-1939]

In the march up to the heights of fame there comes a spot close to the summit in which man reads "nothing but detective stories."

G.K.C. [1922]

"Trees" (if I have the name right) is one of the most annoying pieces of verse within my knowledge. The other one is Kipling's "If," with third place reserved for Henley's "Invictus."

"Trees" maddens me, because it contains the most insincere line ever written by mortal man. Surely the Kilmer tongue must have been not far from the Kilmer cheek when he wrote, "Poems are made by fools like me."

It Seems to Me [1935]. "Trees,"

"If," and "Invictus"

Life is a copycat and can be bullied into following the master artist who bids it come to heel.

Ibid. *Nature the Copycat*

I have known people to stop and buy an apple on the corner and then walk away as if they had solved the whole unemployment problem.

Ibid. *Chummy Charlie*

The Irish are the cry-babies of the Western world. Even the mildest quip will set them off into resolutions and protests.

Ibid. *The Piece That Got Me Fired*

The swaggering underemphasis of New England.

Heywood Brown: Collected Edition [1941]

DANA BURNET

[1888-]]

I'd rather have an inch of dog than miles of pedigree.

The Road to Vagabondia. Stanza 3

DALE CARNEGIE

[1888-1921]

How to Win Friends and Influence People.

Title of book [1938]

J. FRANK DOBIE

[1888-1941]

The average Ph.D. thesis is nothing but a transference of bones from one graveyard to another.

A Texan in England [1945].

Chap. 1

Conform and be dull.

The Voice of the Coyote [1949].

Introduction

Putting on the spectacles of science in expectation of finding the answer to everything looked at signifies inner blindness.

Ibid.

Reading great books whets but never slacks the thirst for greatness.

Tom Lea: A Portfolio of Six

Paintings [1953]. *Introduction*

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT

[1888-]]

Let us go then, you and I,

When the evening is spread out against the sky

Like a patient etherised upon a table.

The Love Song of J. Alfred

Prufrock [1917]

In the room the women come and go
Talking of Michelangelo.

Ibid.

I have measured out my life with
coffee spoons.

Ibid.

I should have been a pair of ragged
claws.

Scuttling across the floors of silent seas.

Ibid.

Should I, after tea and cakes and ices,
Have the strength to force the moment
to its crisis?

*The Love Song of J. Alfred
Prufrock*

I have seen the moment of my greatness
flicker,

And I have seen the eternal Footman
hold my coat, and snicker,

And in short, I was afraid.

Ibid.
I grow old . . . I grow old . . .
I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers
rolled.

Ibid.
Do I dare to eat a peach?

I shall wear white flannel trousers, and
walk upon the beach.

I have heard the mermaids singing,
each to each.

I do not think that they will sing to me.

Ibid.
The readers of the *Boston Evening
Transcript*

Sway in the wind like a field of ripe
corn.

The Boston Evening Transcript
[1917]

Upon the glazen shelves kept watch
Matthew and Waldo, guardians of the
faith,

The army of unalterable law.¹

Cousin Nancy
We have been, let us say, to hear the
latest Pole

Transmit the Preludes, through his hair
and finger-tips.

Portrait of a Lady [1917]. I

My smile falls heavily among the bric-
à-brac.

Ibid. III
I am aware of the damp souls of house-
maids

Sprouting despondently at area gates.

Morning at the Window [1917]
Stand on the highest pavement of the
stair —

Lean on a garden urn —

Weave, weave the sunlight in your hair.

La Figlia Che Piange [1917]

¹ See Meredith, page 639a.

Simple and faithless as a smile and
shake of the hand.

La Figlia Che Piange
It [tradition] cannot be inherited,

and if you want it you must obtain it
by great labour.

*Tradition and the Individual
Talent* [1919]

There is a great deal, in the writing
of poetry, which must be conscious and
deliberate. In fact, the bad poet is usu-
ally unconscious where he ought to be
conscious, and conscious where he
ought to be unconscious.

Ibid.
Poetry is not a turning loose of emo-
tion, but an escape from emotion; it is
not the expression of personality, but
an escape from personality. But, of
course, only those who have personal-
ity and emotions know what it means
to want to escape from these things.

Ibid.
The broad-backed hippopotamus
Rests on his belly in the mud;

Although he seems so firm to us
He is merely flesh and blood.

The Hippopotamus [1920]
Webster was much possessed by death
And saw the skull beneath the skin.

Whispers of Immortality [1920]
Uncorseted, her friendly bust
Gives promise of pneumatic bliss.

Ibid.
Reorganized upon the floor
She yawns and draws a stocking up.

Sweeney Among the Nightingales
[1920]
After such knowledge, what forgive-
ness? Think now

History has many cunning passages,
contrived corridors
And issues, deceives with whispering
ambitions,

Guides us by vanities.

Gerontion [1920]
April is the cruellest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.

The Waste Land [1922]. I, *The
Burial of the Dead*

And I will show you something different
from either

Your shadow at morning striding be-
hind you

Or your shadow at evening rising to
meet you;

I will show you fear in a handful of
dust.

*The Waste Land. I, The
Burial of the Dead*

Hurry up please its time.

Ibid. II, A Game of Chess

But at my back from time to time I
hear

The sound of horns and motors, which
shall bring

Sweeney to Mrs. Porter in the spring.

O the moon shone bright on Mrs. Porter

And on her daughter

They wash their feet in soda water.

Ibid. III, The Fire Sermon

When lovely woman stoops to folly and

Paces about her room again, alone,

She smooths her hair with automatic

hand,

And puts a record on the gramophone.

Ibid.

Between the idea

And the reality

Between the motion

And the act

Falls the Shadow.

The Hollow Men [1925]. V

This is the way the world ends

Not with a bang but a whimper.

Ibid.

Humility is the most difficult of all
virtues to achieve; nothing dies harder
than the desire to think well of oneself.

Shakespeare and the Stoicism of

Seneca [1927]

We know too much, and are con-
vinced of too little. Our literature is a
substitute for religion, and so is our
religion.

A Dialogue on Dramatic Poetry

[1928]

Because I do not hope to turn again

Because I do not hope

Because I do not hope to turn.

Ash-Wednesday [1930]. I

Lady, three white leopards sat under
a juniper-tree.

Ash-Wednesday. II

Blown hair is sweet, brown hair over
the mouth blown.

Ibid.

The white sails still fly seaward, sea-
ward flying

Unbroken wings.

Ibid. VI

And the lost heart stiffens and rejoices

In the lost lilac and the lost sea voices

And the weak spirit quickens to rebel

For the bent golden-rod and the lost

sea smell.

Ibid.

Teach us to care and not to care

Teach us to sit still

Even among these rocks,

Our peace in His will.¹

Ibid.

What seas what shores what grey rocks
and what islands

What water lapping the bow

And scent of pine and the woodthrush
singing through the fog

What images return

O my daughter.

Marina [1930]

Yet we have gone on living,

Living and partly living.

Murder in the Cathedral [1935].

Part I

The last temptation is the greatest
treason:

To do the right deed for the wrong
reason.

Ibid.

Human kind cannot bear very much
reality.

Ibid. Part II

Footfalls echo in the memory

Down the passage which we did not
take

Towards the door we never opened
Into the rose-garden.

Four Quartets [1943].

Burnt Norton

Garlic and sapphires in the mud

Clot the bedded axle-tree.

Ibid.

¹ See Dante, page 77a.

In my beginning is my end.

Four Quartets. East Coker

Each venture

Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate

With shabby equipment always deteriorating

In the general mess of imprecision of feeling.

Ibid.

In my end is my beginning.¹

Ibid.

I do not know much about gods; but

I think that the river

Is a strong brown god — sullen, untamed and intractable.

Ibid. The Dry Salvages

The backward look behind the assurance

Of recorded history, the backward half-look

Over the shoulder, towards the primitive terror.

Ibid.

Music heard so deeply

That it is not heard at all, but you are the music

While the music lasts.

Ibid.

Only undefeated

Because we have gone on trying;

We, content at the last

If our temporal reversion nourish

(Not too far from the yew-tree)

The life of significant soil.

Ibid.

What the dead had no speech for, when living,

They can tell you, being dead: the communication

Of the dead is tongued with fire beyond the language of the living.

Ibid. Little Gidding

ALINE (MRS. JOYCE)

KILMER

[1888-1941]

I shall not be afraid any more,

Either by night or day;

¹ See Mary, Queen of Scots, page 101b.

What would it profit me to be afraid

With you away?

I Shall Not Be Afraid. Stanza 1

I'm sorry you are wiser,

I'm sorry you are taller;

I liked you better foolish,

And I liked you better smaller.

For the Birthday of a Middle-

Aged Child. Stanza 1

Things have a terrible permanence

When people die.

Things. Stanza 6

WILLIAM L. LAURENCE

[1888—]

The Atomic Age began at exactly 5:30 Mountain War Time on the morning of July 16, 1945, on a stretch of semi-desert land about fifty airline miles from Alamogordo, New Mexico.

At that great moment in history, ranking with the moment in the long ago when man first put fire to work for him and started on his march to civilization, the vast energy locked within the hearts of the atoms of matter was released for the first time in a burst of flame such as had never before been seen on this planet.¹

In the New York Times, September 26, 1945

A great ball of fire about a mile in diameter, changing colors as it kept shooting upward, from deep purple to orange, expanding, growing bigger, rising as it was expanding, an elemental force freed from its bonds after being chained for billions of years.

Ibid.

At first it was a giant column that soon took the shape of a supramundane mushroom. For a fleeting instant it took the form of the Statue of Liberty magnified many times.

Ibid.

¹ As if the earth, water, gases, lightning and caloric had not a million energies, the discovery of any one of which could change the art of war again, and put an end to war by the exterminating forces man can apply.—EMERSON: *The Fortune of the Republic* [1878]

T. E. LAWRENCE¹

[1888-1935]

I loved you, so I drew these tides of men into my hands and wrote my will across the sky in stars.

Seven Pillars of Wisdom [1926].

Dedication

Arabs could be swung on an idea as on a cord; for the unpledged allegiance of their minds made them obedient servants. None of them would escape the bond till success had come, and with it responsibility and duty and engagements. Then the idea was gone and the work ended — in ruins.

Ibid. Chap. 3

There could be no honour in a sure success, but much might be wrested from a sure defeat.

Revolt in the Desert [1927].

Chap. 19

It came upon me freshly how the secret of uniform was to make a crowd solid, dignified, impersonal: to give it the singleness and tautness of an up-standing man. This death's livery which walled its bearers from ordinary life, was sign that they had sold their wills and bodies to the State: and contracted themselves into a service not the less abject for that its beginning was voluntary.

Ibid. Chap. 35

EUGENE O'NEILL

[1888-1953]

Dat ole davil, sea.

Anna Christie [1922]. Act I

We's all poor nuts and things happen, and we yust get mixed in wrong, that's all.

Ibid. Act IV

¹ Changed his name to T. E. Shaw; 1927.

Appearing first in the war news from Arabia as a personage rather more incredible than Prester John, and presently emerging into clear definition as the author of one of the great histories of the world, recording his own conquests at an age at which young company officers are hardly allowed to speak at the mess table. — BERNARD SHAW, in *The New York Evening Post*, April 16, 1927

For de little stealin' dey gits you in jail soon or late. For de big stealin' dey makes you emperor and puts you in de Hall o' Fame when you croaks. If dey's one thing I learns in ten years on de Pullman cars listenin' to de white quality talk, it's dat same fact.

The Emperor Jones [1920]. Sc. 7

Yank. Sure! Lock me up! Put me in a cage! Dat's de on'y answer yuh know. G'wan, lock me up!

Policeman. What you been doin'?

Yank. Enough to gimme life for! I was 'born, see? Sure, dat's de charge. Write it in de blotter. I was born, get me!

The Hairy Ape [1922]

He couldn't design a cathedral without it looking like the First Supernatural Bank!

The Great God Brown [1926]

Our lives are merely strange dark interludes in the electrical display of God the Father!

Strange Interlude [1928]

JOHN CROWE RANSOM

[1888-]

Two evils, monstrous either one apart,
Possessed me, and were long and loath
at going:

A cry of Absence, Absence, in the heart,
And in the wood the furious winter
blowing.

Winter Remembered

Hands hold much of heat in little storage.

They Hail the Sunrise

The lazy geese, like a snow cloud
Dripping their snow on the green grass,
Tricking and stopping, sleepy and
proud,

Who cried in goose, Alas.

Bells for John Whiteside's

Daughter

Here lies a lady of beauty and high degree.

Of chills and fever she died, of fever
and chills,

The delight of her husband, her aunts,
an infant of three,

And of medicos marvelling sweetly on
her ills.

Here Lies a Lady

Long, long before men die I sometimes
read

Their stoic backs as plain as graveyard
stones.

The Resurrection

And kept their blue eyes blue to any
weather.

Men

Mouth he remembered; the quaint ori-
fice

From which came heat that flamed
upon the kiss.

The Equilibrists

In Heaven you have heard no marriage
is,

No white flesh tinder to your lecheries,
Your male and female tissue sweetly
shaped

Sublimed away, and furious blood
escaped.

Ibid.

Equilibrists lie here, stranger, tread
light;

Close, but untouching in each other's
sight;

Mouldered the lips and ashy the tall
skull;

Let them lie perilous and beautiful.

Ibid.

He rose and was himself again.
Simply another morning, and simply
Jane.

Morning

God have mercy on the sinner
Who must write with no dinner,
No gravy and no grub,
No pewter and no pub,
No belly and no bowels,
Only consonants and vowels.

Survey of Literature

Athens, a fragile kingdom by the foam,
Assumed the stranger's yoke; but then
behold how meek

Those unbred Caesars grew, who spent
their fruits of Rome

Forever after, trying to be Greek.

Triumph

ROBERT EMMONS ROGERS

[1888-1941]

Marry the boss's daughter.

*Advice to the Class of 1929, Mas-
sachusetts Institute of Technology*

LEW SARETT

[1888-1912]

God, let me flower as I will!

For I am weary of the chill

Companionship of waxen vines

And hothouse-nurtured columbines.

Let Me Flower as I Will

In yonder room he lies

With pennies on his eyes.

Requiem for a Croesus

ALAN SEEGER

[1888-1916]

Whether I am on the winning or los-
ing side is not the point with me: it is
being on the side where my sympathies
lie that matters, and I am ready to see
it through to the end. Success in life
means doing that thing than which
nothing else conceivable seems more
noble or satisfying or remunerative,
and this enviable state I can truly say
that I enjoy, for had I the choice I
would be nowhere else in the world
than where I am.¹

Letter to his mother [July 3, 1915]

I have a rendezvous with Death²

At some disputed barricade,

When Spring comes back with rustling
shade

And apple-blossoms fill the air.

I Have a Rendezvous with Death

When Spring trips north again this
year,

¹ I think he would not wish himself any
where but where he is. — SHAKESPEARE: *King
Henry V* [1598-1600], Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 125

² See Archipoeta, page 74b.

I have a rendezvous with Life,
When Spring's first heralds hum.

COUNTÉE CULLEN [1903-1946]: *I Have
a Rendezvous with Life*

And I to my pledged word am true,
I shall not fail that rendezvous.
I Have a Rendezvous with Death

SAMUEL SHELLABARGER

[1888-1954]

Frequent indifference to external fact, though regrettable, is still relatively unimportant, for portraiture is not photography.

The Chevalier Bayard [1928].
Chap. 1

A man, a nation, a millennium, grows and is strong, or declines and perishes, in proportion to the spiritual content of each. But when nothing spiritual remains, what is left to man but the worship of vanity? Lord Vanity rules our present world.

Lord Vanity [1953]. Chap. 14

When it has leveled everything, fire burns itself out, and so does a lie.

Ibid.

BARTOLOMEO VANZETTI

[1888-1927]

I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quench my heart trobling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name will live in the hearts of the people when your name, your laws, institutions and your false god are but a dim rememoring of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.

*Last Speech to the Court*¹

HENRY AGARD WALLACE

[1888-]

The object of this war is to make sure that everybody in the world has the privilege of drinking a quart of milk a day.²

Address: The Price of Free World Victory [May 8, 1942]

¹ Vanzetti and Nicolo Sacco, Italian anarchists, were executed August 23, 1927, by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts on charges, never conclusively proved, of murder and robbery.

² This statement became twisted into the

The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.

Address: The Price of Free World Victory

The hair goes with the hide.

Answer when questioned by reporters why he had not mentioned the Democratic Vice-Presidential candidate, Harry S. Truman, in his campaign speech in Madison Square Garden, New York, September 21, 1944

The people who are fighting against me know that they are not fighting a starry-eyed liberal or mystic. If they really thought that, they wouldn't be worried.

Speech at Testimonial Dinner, New York, January 29, 1945

CONRAD AIKEN

[1889-]

Music I heard with you was more than music,

And bread I broke with you was more than bread.

Music I Heard with You [1914]

Stars in the purple dusk above the rooftops

Pale in a saffron mist and seem to die,
And I myself on a swiftly tilting planet
Stand before a glass and tie my tie.

Senlin. Morning Song

One by one in the moonlight there,
Neighing far off on the haunted air,
The unicorns come down to the sea.

Ibid. Evening Song

Rock meeting rock can know love better

Than eyes that stare or lips that touch.
All that we know in love is bitter,
And it is not much.

Annihilation. Stanza 8

All lovely things will have an ending,
All lovely things will fade and die,

purported slogan "Milk for Hottentots," which was disclaimed by Mr. Wallace.

¹ See C. L. Becker, page 86rb.

And youth, that's now so bravely
spending,

Will beg a penny by and by.

*All Lovely Things Will Have an
Ending*

O Altitude in the bloodstream swims.¹

And in the Human Heart [1940].

Sonnet VI

Ice is the silent language of the peak;
and fire the silent language of the star.

Ibid. Sonnet X

Shadow to you, the subtle — light to
me,

the nimble — and the twilight soul
between,

in which, embracing, we may learn to
be,

and having learned to be, may learn to
mean.

Ibid. Sonnet X

For brief as water falling will be death,
and brief as flower falling, or a leaf,

brief as the taking, and the giving,
breath;

thus natural, thus brief, my love, is
grief.

Ibid. Sonnet XVIII

Shape has no shape, nor will your think-
ing shape it;

space has no confines; and no borders
time.

And yet, to think the abyss is to escape
it.

Ibid. Sonnet XXVI

Nor will that morning come which is
not strange,

who have, each day, such wonders to
exchange.

Ibid. Sonnet XXXVIII

HERVEY ALLEN

[1889-1949]

Mornings, the flower-women hawk their
wares —

Bronze caryatids of a genial race,
Bearing the bloom-heaped baskets on
their heads.

Palmetto Town

Grow up as soon as you can. It pays.
The only time you really live fully is

¹ See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240a.

from thirty to sixty. . . . The young
are slaves to dreams; the old servants
of regrets. Only the middle-aged have
all their five senses in the keeping of
their wits.

Anthony Adverse [1933]. Chap. 31

What is even a wise book but a blast
from the lungs made visible to the
eyes?

Ibid.

Practise what I call a decent mam-
malian philosophy.

Ibid.

ROBERT CHARLES

BENCHLEY

[1889-1945]

I haven't been abroad in so long that
I almost speak English without an ac-
cent.

The Old Sea Rover Speaks

Can anyone help me out by furnish-
ing the last three words to the follow-
ing stanza which I learned in school
and of which I have forgotten the last
three words, thereby driving myself
crazy! —

"I'm sorry that I spelt the word,

I hate to go above you,

Because — the brown eyes lower fell,

Because, you see, — — — — —"

Inside Benchley [1921]

An Austrian scientist has come out
with the announcement that there is no
such thing as a hundred per cent male
or a hundred per cent female. If this is
true, it is really a big step forward.

*Ibid. A Talk to Young Men:
Graduation Address on "The
Decline of Sex"*

CHRISTOPHER DAWSON

[1889-]

As soon as men decide that all means
are permitted to fight an evil, then their
good becomes indistinguishable from
the evil that they set out to destroy.

The Judgment of the Nations
[1942]

Religion has withdrawn into isolated
strongholds, where it remains on the

defensive, surveying the land through the narrow loopholes in the fortifications.

The Judgment of the Nations

CHARLES DIVINE

[1889-1950]

Where hearts were high and fortunes low, and onions in the stew.

At the Lavender Lantern. Stanza 3
A crooked street goes past my door, entwining love of every land;

It wanders, singing, round the world, to Askelon and Samarkand.

The Crooked Street of Dreams.

Stanza 1

PHILIP GUEDALLA

[1889-1944]

Biography, like big game hunting, is one of the recognized forms of sport, and it is as unfair as only sport can be.

Supers and Supermen [1920]

No picture of life in Calais was too ludicrous to be believed in Dover; that is one of the advantages of being an Island Race.¹

Ibid.

There is no Gibbon but Gibbon, and Gibbon is his prophet.² The solemn march of his cadences, the majestic impropriety of his innuendo are without rivals in the respective annals of British eloquence and British indelicacy.

Ibid.

The work of Henry James has always seemed divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pretender.

Ibid.

An Englishman is a man who lives on an island in the North Sea governed by Scotsmen.

Ibid.

¹ There are several versions of a supposed London newspaper headline, the best known perhaps being "THICK FOG OVER CHANNEL: CONTINENT ISOLATED."

² There is no God but God, and Mohammed is his prophet. *Moslem creed* (the first phrase is from *The Koran, Chap. 3*)

The cheerful clatter of Sir James Barrie's cans as he went round with the milk of human kindness.

Some Critics

Strange that pre-eminence in Germany has more than once been indicated by an eccentric pattern in the hair upon the upper lip.

The Hundred Years [1936]

The true history of the United States is the history of transportation . . . in which the names of railroad presidents are more significant than those of Presidents of the United States.

Ibid.

There is no plant in the whole world of more cautious growth than Anglo-American negotiation.

Mr. Churchill [1942] (apropos the wedding of Mr. Churchill's parents)

The little ships, the unforgotten un-Homeric catalogue of *Mary Jane* and *Peggy IV*, of *Folkestone Belle*, *Boy Billy*, and *Ethel Maud*, of *Lady Haig* and *Skylark* . . . the little ships of England brought the army home.

Ibid. (Evacuation of Dunkirk)

ADOLF HITLER

[1889-1945]

During the next thousand years no revolution will take place in Germany.

Address at Party Rally,

September, 1934

The Sudetenland is the last territorial claim I have to make in Europe.

Address at Sports Palast,

September 26, 1938

I know that one is able to win people far more by the spoken than by the written word, and that every great movement on this globe owes its rise to the great speakers and not to the great writers.

Mein Kampf. Preface

The one means that wins the easiest victory over reason: terror and force.

Ibid. Vol. I, Chap. 2, Page 53

¹ Complete and Unabridged Edition [1940].

A majority can never replace the man. . . . Just as a hundred fools do not make one wise man, an heroic decision is not likely to come from a hundred cowards.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 3,

Page 105

There is only one real "statesman" once in a blue moon in one nation, and not a hundred or more at a time.

Ibid. Page 113

For if a man is not ready or able to fight for his existence, righteous Providence has already decreed his doom. The world is not intended for cowardly nations.

Ibid. Page 123

Every movement with great aims has anxiously to watch that it does not lose connection with the great masses.

Ibid. Page 137

I consider the foundation or the destruction of a religion essentially more important than the foundation or destruction of a State, let alone a party.

Ibid. Page 148

The efficiency of the truly national leader consists primarily in preventing the division of the attention of a people, and always in concentrating it on a single enemy.

Ibid. Page 152

Mankind has grown strong in eternal struggles and it will only perish through eternal peace.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 175

The greater the amount of room a people has at its disposal, the greater is also its natural protection; because military victories over nations crowded in small territories have always been reached more quickly and more easily.

Ibid. Page 177

Strength lies not in defense but in attack.

Ibid. Page 191

All propaganda has to be popular and has to adapt its spiritual level to the perception of the least intelligent of those towards whom it intends to direct itself.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 232

As soon as by one's own propaganda even a glimpse of right on the other side is admitted, the cause for doubting one's own right is laid.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 6,

Page 237

In the size of the lie there is always contained a certain factor of credibility, since the great masses of the people . . . will more easily fall victims to a great lie than to a small one.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 313

If an idea is right in itself, and if thus armed it embarks on the struggle in this world, it is invincible and every persecution will lead to its inner strengthening.

Ibid. Chap. 12, Page 487

Germany will be either a world power or will not be at all.

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 14, Page 950

Never tolerate the establishment of two continental powers in Europe.

Ibid. Page 963

An intelligent victor will, whenever possible, present his demands to the vanquished in installments.

Ibid. Chap. 15, Page 968

The more extortions thus cheerfully accepted, the more unjustified does it seem to people finally to set about defending themselves.

Ibid.

After fifteen years of work I have achieved, as a common German soldier and merely with my fanatical will power, the unity of the German nation, and have freed it from the death sentence of Versailles.¹

Proclamation to the Troops on taking over the leadership of the German armed forces [December 21, 1941]

¹ The Allied and Associated Governments affirm and Germany accepts the responsibility of Germany and her Allies for causing all the loss and damage to which the Allied and Associated Governments and their nationals have been subjected as a consequence of the war imposed upon them by the aggression of Germany and her Allies. — *Treaty of Versailles, Article 231* (the "War Guilt Clause"). [June 28, 1919]

This war no longer bears the characteristics of former inter-European conflicts. It is one of those elemental conflicts which usher in a new millennium and which shake the world once in a thousand years.

Speech before the Reichstag
[April 26, 1942]

Whomsoever England allies herself with, she will see her allies stronger than she is herself at the end of this war.

Ibid.

If the German people despair, they will deserve no better than they get. If they despair, I will not be sorry for them if God lets them down.

Speech at Munich on the Twentieth Anniversary of the Munich Beer Hall Putsch, broadcast November 8, 1943

EDWIN POWELL HUBBLE

[1889—]

On the grand scale, the Observable Region [of space] is very much the same everywhere and in all directions — in other words, it is homogeneous.

The Exploration of Space [1945]

STODDARD KING

[1889–1933]

A writer owned an Asterisk,
And kept it in his den,
Where he wrote tales (which had large sales)

Of frail and erring men;
And always, when he reached the point
Where carping censors lurk,
He called upon the Asterisk
To do his dirty work.

The Writer and the Asterisk.
Stanza 1

There's a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,
Where the nightingales are singing
And a white moon beams:
There's a long, long night of waiting
Until my dreams all come true,

Till the day when I'll be going down
That long, long trail with you.

The Long, Long Trail [1913]

WALTER LIPPMANN

[1889—]

Copeland of Harvard once remarked when he was asked whether he had enjoyed a tea party, "if I had not been there I should have been very much bored."¹

William Bolitho — A Memoir

In foreign relations, as in all other relations, a policy has been formed only when commitments and power have been brought into balance.

U. S. Foreign Policy [1943]

The final test of a leader is that he leaves behind him in other men the conviction and the will to carry on. . . . The genius of a good leader is to leave behind him a situation which common sense, without the grace of genius, can deal with successfully.

Roosevelt Has Gone
[April 14, 1945]

KATHERINE MANSFIELD

[1889–1923]

Whenever I prepare for a journey I prepare as though for death. Should I never return, all is in order. This is what life has taught me.

Journal, 1922

I want, by understanding myself, to understand others. I want to be all that I am capable of becoming. . . . This all sounds very strenuous and serious. But now that I have wrestled with it, it's no longer so. I feel happy — deep down. *All is well.*

Ibid. (end of her journal)

¹ I quite agree with Alexandre Dumas who, when asked how he had enjoyed a fearfully dull party, said, "I should not have enjoyed it if I had not been there." How delightful one is to oneself. — LAURA TENNANT: *Letter to Sidney Colvin*, December, 1884 (Quoted in E. V. LUCAS: *The Colvins and Their Friends*, P. 188)

FRANCIS JOSEPH,
CARDINAL SPELLMAN

[1889—]

Somewhere — the place it matters not
— somewhere

I saw a child, hungry and thin of
face —

Eyes in whose pools life's joys no
longer stirred,

Lips that were dead to laughter's eager
kiss,

Yet parted fiercely to a crust of bread.

Prayer for Children [1944]

W. J. TURNER

[1889-1946]

If love means affection, I

Love old trees, hats, coats and
things,¹

Anything that's been with me

In my daily sufferings.

Epithalamium. Stanza 3

How often does a man need to see a
woman?

Once!

Once is enough, but a second time will
confirm it.

The Word Made Flesh?

ELMER FRANK ANDREWS

[1890—]

If a man has an office with a desk on
which there is a buzzer, and if he can
press that buzzer and have somebody
come dashing in response — then he's
an executive.

*Address before the Trade Asso-
ciation Executives' Forum of
Chicago* [December 9, 1938]

WILLIAM BOLITHO

[1890-1930]

The adventurer is within us, and he
contests for our favour with the social
man we are obliged to be. These two
sorts of life are incompatibles; one we
hanker after, the other we are obliged

to. There is no other conflict so deep
and bitter as this.

Twelve Against the Gods [1929].

Introduction

We, like the eagles, were born to be
free. Yet we are obliged, in order to live
at all, to make a cage of laws for our-
selves and to stand on the perch. We
are born as wasteful and unremorseful
as tigers; we are obliged to be thrifty,
or starve, or freeze. We are born to
wander, and cursed to stay and dig.

Ibid.

His real glory is that of all adven-
turers: to have been the tremendous
outsider.

Ibid. Christopher Columbus

The world will never learn to beware
of these stately gentlemen with the
fixed calm look straight in your eyes,
who never joke, and never waver, pro-
fuse in cautious hints and allusions,
but practised in rightly placed silences
— which is why the confidence trick is
still running.

Ibid.

The most dangerous enterprise in
the world, the foundation of a religion.

Ibid. Mahomet

That great bourn of all common
sense: compromise.

Ibid.

You need more tact in the dangerous
art of giving presents than in any other
social action.¹

Ibid. Lola Montez

Contrary to male sentimentality and
psychology, the confrontation of a hos-
tile crowd, to a woman, is like a tonic.

Ibid.

An adventure differs from a mere
feat in that it is tied to the eternally
unattainable. Only one end of the rope
is in the hand, the other is not visible,
and neither prayers, nor daring, nor
reason can shake it free.

Ibid. Napoleon III

Freeing oppressed nationalities is
perhaps the most dangerous of all
philanthropic enterprises.

Ibid.

¹ See Bacon, page 119a.

¹ See Lady Glenconner, page 853b.

The voice of the people needs a whole art of harmonic transcription to be understood.

Twelve Against the Gods.
Woodrow Wilson

VANNEVAR BUSH
[1890—]

The scene changes but the aspirations of men of good will persist.

Modern Arms and Free Men
[1949]. Foreword

If democracy loses its touch, then no great war will be needed to overwhelm it. If it keeps and enhances its strength, no great war need come again.

Ibid. Page 263

Fear can not be banished, but it can be calm and without panic; and it can be mitigated by reason and evaluation.

Ibid.

KAREL CAPEK

[1890-1938]

Rossum's Universal Robots.¹

R. U. R. [1920]

O Lord, grant that in some way it may rain every day, say from about midnight until three o'clock in the morning . . . gentle and warm so that it can soak in . . . that there may be plenty of dew and little wind, enough worms, no plant-lice and snails, no mildew, and that once a week thin liquid manure and guano may fall from heaven.

The Gardener's Year [1931].

The Gardener's Prayer

MARCUS COOK CONNELLY

[1890—]

Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah!

*The Green Pastures*²

God. I'll jest r'ar back an' pass a miracle.

Ibid.

¹ The term "robot" came into English through Capek's play.

² First produced in 1930. Suggested by Roark Bradford's stories, *Op' Man Adam an' His Chillun*.

Gabriel. How about cleanin' up de whole mess of 'em and sta'tin all over ag'in wid some new kind of animal?

God. An' admit I'm licked?

The Green Pastures

Even bein' Gawd ain't a bed of roses.

Ibid.

ELMER DAVIS

[1890—]

Atomic warfare is bad enough; biological warfare would be worse; but there is something that is worse than either. The French can tell you what it is; or the Czechs, or the Greeks, or the Norwegians, or the Filipinos; it is subjection to an alien oppressor.

*No World, If Necessary*¹

One world or none, say the atomic scientists. Has it occurred to them that if their one world turned out to be totalitarian and obscurantist, we might better have no world at all?

Ibid.

CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH

MARIE DE GAULLE

[1890—]

France has lost a battle. But France has not lost the war.

Broadcast from London to the French people after the fall of France, June 18, 1940

DWIGHT DAVID

EISENHOWER

[1890—]

Humility must always be the portion of any man who receives acclaim earned in the blood of his followers and the sacrifices of his friends.

Address at Guildhall on receiving the Freedom of the City of London, July 12, 1945

Since this century's beginning a time of tempest has seemed to come upon the continents of the earth.

Inaugural Address [January 20, 1953]

¹ In the *Saturday Review of Literature*, March 30, 1946.

In the final choice a soldier's pack is not so heavy a burden as a prisoner's chains.

Inaugural Address

As it is an ancient truth that freedom cannot be legislated into existence, so it is no less obvious that freedom cannot be censored into existence.

President's Letter to American Library Association Convention
[June, 1953]

SIR ALAN PATRICK
HERBERT

[1890—]

When laughing Ann trips down the street

The sun comes out as well,
The town is at her twinkling feet,
The crier rings his bell,
The young men leap like little fish,
Policemen stand and purr,
While husbands look behind and wish
That they had married her.

Laughing Ann. Stanza 1

I'm not a jealous woman, but I can't
see what he sees in her,
I can't see *what* he sees in her, I can't
see what he *sees* in her!

I Can't Think What He Sees in Her
Holy Deadlock.

*Title of novel [1934] satirizing the paradoxes of British divorce law*¹

The Common Law of England has been laboriously built upon a mythical figure—the figure of “The Reasonable Man.”

Uncommon Law [1935]. Page 1

The critical period in matrimony is breakfast-time.

Ibid. Page 98

An Act of God was defined as something which no reasonable man could have expected.

Ibid. Page 316

¹ Herbert's book and his campaign in the House of Commons were of major importance in bringing about the reform embodied in the Matrimonial Causes Bill of 1937.

I regard the pub as a valuable institution.

*Letter to the Electors of Oxford University [1935]*¹

They tell us that capitalism is doomed: Karl Marx, I believe, made the same announcement 80 years ago. He may still be right: but the old clock ticks on.

Ibid.

We shall not produce equality by turning everything upside-down.

Ibid.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN

[1890–1947]

I play with the bulls and the bears;
I'm the Bartlett of market quotations.

Songs for an Old-Fashioned Lute. VI

The stars, like measles, fade at last.

The Mimic Muse. V

Babies haven't any hair;
Old men's heads are just as bare; —
Between the cradle and the grave
Lies a haircut and a shave.

Songs of Faith in the Year after
Next. VIII

Little by little we subtract
Faith and Fallacy from Fact,
The Illusory from the True,
And starve upon the residue.

Rag-Bag, II. Observation,
Stanza 1

The heart's dead
Are never buried.

Summer Day

GERALD WHITE JOHNSON

[1890—]

A man who has tried to play Mozart, and failed, through that vain effort comes into position better to understand the man who tried to paint the Sistine Madonna, and did.

A Little Night-Music [1937]

England has proved that the heroes are not all dead. England has shown

¹ Herbert was elected to the House of Commons, November, 1935, as one of the two representatives of Oxford University.

that there are also brave men after Agamemnon.¹ England has taught us that even our generation can produce glory and honor and undying fame. England restores our belief that faith and loyalty are still able to lift common men to greatness.

*Editorial, In Praise of England.
The Baltimore Sun [September,
1940]*

Nothing changes more constantly than the past; for the past that influences our lives does not consist of what actually happened, but of what men believe happened.

*American Heroes and Hero-
Worship [1943]. Chap. 1*

Heroes are created by popular demand, sometimes out of the scantiest materials . . . such as the apple that William Tell never shot, the ride that Paul Revere never finished, the flag that Barbara Frietchie never waved.

Ibid.

ROBERT LEY
[1890-1945]

Strength through Joy.²
*Instruction for the German Labor
Front, December 2, 1933*

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY
[1890-]

And of all man's felicities
The very subtlest one, say I,
Is when for the first time he sees
His hearthfire smoke against the sky.
A Hallowe'en Memory. Stanza 5
Heaven is not built of country seats,
But little queer suburban streets.
To the Little House. Stanza 4
The man who never in his life
Has washed the dishes with his wife
Or polished up the silver plate —
He still is largely celibate.

Washing the Dishes. Stanza 4
Now fades the glossy, cherished anthra-
cite;

¹ See Horace, page 40a.

² Kraft durch Freude.

The radiators lose their temperature:
How ill avail, on such a frosty night,
The short and simple flannels of the
poor.¹

*Elegy Written in a Country
Coal-Bin*

Unhappy lovers always should be
Frenchmen,
So sweet a tongue for any kind of pain!
Toulemonde. III

Women all
Raiment themselves most brightly for
-the dark
Which is, on information and belief,
Their true dominion.

Ibid. VI

I bid you, mock not Eros;
He knows not doubt or shame,
And, unaware of proverbs,
The burnt child craves the flame.

Of a Child That Had Fever

When you sell a man a book you
don't sell him just twelve ounces of
paper and ink and glue — you sell him
a whole new life.

*Parnassus on Wheels [1917].
Chap. 4*

"Dear me," cried Mrs. Spaniel,
"what will the neighbors think?"
"They won't," said Gissing, "I don't
doubt they'll talk, but they won't
think. Thinking is very rare."

Where the Blue Begins [1922]

He is too experienced a parent ever
to make positive promises.

*Thunder on the Left [1925].
Chap. 5*

If you have to keep reminding your-
self of a thing, perhaps it isn't so.

Ibid. Chap. 9

April prepares her green traffic light
and the world thinks Go.

John Mistletoe [1931]. 8

¹ Daily she came from Bromley to the City,
Pink underclothes of crêpe de Chine she
wore,
So that in each backyard she viewed with
pity
The short and simple flannels of the poor.
OLIVER HERFORD(?), quoted by
A. EDWARD NEWTON, *Derby Day*

A human being: an ingenious assembly of portable plumbing.

Human Being [1932]. *Chap. 11*

How great a bonfire the savages of New York kindle for their evening meal!

Ibid. Chap. 33

That faint but sensitive enteric expectancy which suggests the desirability of a cocktail. . . . A drink has been arranged and will shortly take place.

Swiss Family Manhattan [1932].

Chap. 9

The enemies of the Future are always the very nicest people.

Kitty Foyle [1939]. *Chap. 5*

Dancing is wonderful training for girls, it's the first way you learn to guess what a man is going to do before he does it.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The evening papers print what they do and get away with it—because by afternoon the human mind is ruined anyhow.

Ibid. Chap. 25

New York, the nation's thyroid gland.

Shore Leave [1939]

Town that made thinking feel, and feeling think;

She has a motto to recall when needed:
I may make heavy weather, but not sink.

*"Fluctuat nec Mergitur"*¹ [1940]

There was so much handwriting on the wall

That even the wall fell down.

Around the Clock [1943]

Since men learned print, no night is wholly black.

The Watchman's Sonnet

All joys I bless, but I confess

There is one greatest thrill:

What the dentist does when he stops the buzz

And puts away the drill.

Song in a Dentist's Chair. Stanza 1

Man must learn, or his name is mud,
To relish the ebb as well as the flood.

Toulemonde: Intermezzo [1944]

¹ The motto of Paris.

Global citizens began it

When Men-about-town became Men-about-planet.

Toulemonde: Intermezzo

When ego, fantailed like a peacock

Can find the needle in the haystack

And hold the needle's eye and thread it—

Is that millennium? You said it!

Ibid.

Chattering voltage-like a broken wire
The wild cicada cried, Six weeks to frost!

End of August

Why do they put the Gideon Bibles only in the bedrooms, where it's usually too late, and not in the barroom downstairs?

Contribution to a Contribution

ALLAN NEVINS

[1890—]

The former allies had blundered in the past by offering Germany too little, and offering even that too late,¹ until finally Nazi Germany had become a menace to all mankind.

Germany Disturbs the Peace, in Current History, May, 1935

GEORGE SELDES

[1890—]

Sawdust Caesar.²

Title of book [1932]

FRED M. VINSON

[1890-1953]

Wars are not "acts of God." They are caused by man, by man-made insti-

¹ It is the old trouble—too late. Too late with Czechoslovakia, too late with Poland, certainly too late with Finland. It is always too late, or too little, or both.—DAVID LLOYD GEORGE: *Speech, House of Commons, March 13, 1940, the day after the fall of Finland*

"Too Late," caption of famous cartoon by SIR JOHN TENNIEL in *Punch* [February, 1885], when the relief expedition to Khar-toum reached there two days after the death of Gordon.

² Mussolini.

tutions, by the way in which man has organized his society. What man has made, man can change.

Speech at Arlington National Cemetery, Memorial Day, 1943

AGATHA CHRISTIE

It is completely unimportant. That is why it is so interesting.

The Murder of Roger Ackroyd
[1926]

"RED" ROWLEY

[*Floruit* 1915]

Mademoiselle from Armenteers,
Hasn't been kissed in forty years.

Hinky dinky, parley-voo.

*Mademoiselle from Armentières*¹
Mademoiselle from St. Nazaire,
She never heard of underwear.

Ibid.

ELY CULBERTSON²

[1891—]

The bizarre world of cards . . . a world of pure power politics where rewards and punishments were meted out immediately. A deck of cards was built like the purest of hierarchies, with every card a master to those below it, a lackey to those above it. And there were "masses"—long suits—which always asserted themselves in the end, triumphing over the kings and aces.

Total Peace [1943]. Chap. 1

Power politics is the diplomatic name for the law of the jungle.

Must We Fight Russia? [1946].
Chap. 2

We must conquer war, or war will conquer us.

Ibid.

¹ Soldier song of World War I, with innumerable versions. The tune and verse structure were based on a song long known in the British Army, composed by Alfred James Walden ("Harry Wincott") [1867-1947].

² I became a kind of one-man Peace Foundation, endowed not by Carnegie or Rockefeller but by the bridge players. — ELY CULBERTSON, in *The Commonwealth*

God and the politicians willing, the United States can declare peace upon the world, and win it.

Must We Fight Russia? Chap. 5

DAVID LOW

[1891—]

I have never met anybody who wasn't against War. Even Hitler and Mussolini were, according to themselves.

In the New York Times,
February 10, 1946

ELLIOT PAUL

[1891—]

She had a complete ignorance of everything a woman does not need to know.

The Life and Death of a Spanish Town [1942]. Chap. 1

Patience makes women beautiful in middle age.

Ibid. Chap. 2

There was Madrid, and I carry it like a photograph in the inside-pocket of my mind and each day it wears, is soiled, gets thinner, cracks, wrinkles — still it is Madrid.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Government forms which had been printed in such a way that there was never enough space in which to provide answers to ambiguous questions.

*The Last Time I Saw Paris*¹
[1942]. Part I, 3

The last time I see Paris will be on the day I die. The city was inexhaustible, and so is its memory.

Ibid. Part II, 23

¹ The last time I saw Paris, her heart was warm and gay,
I heard the laughter of her heart in every street café.

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2ND [1895—]:
The Last Time I Saw Paris

HAROLD WILLIAM THOMPSON

[1891—1941]

Body, Boots and Britches.

Title of a volume of New York folklore [1940]

HERBERT V. WILEY

[1891—1954]

Stand by to crash.

Last command to the crew of the falling U. S. Navy dirigible Akron [April 4, 1933]

STELLA BENSON

[1892—1933]

Call no man foe, but never love a stranger.

Build up no plan, nor any star pursue.
Go forth with crowds; in loneliness is danger.

To the Unborn. Stanza 3

Family jokes, though rightly cursed by strangers, are the bond that keeps most families alive.

Pipers and a Dancer. Chap. 9

JOHN PEALE BISHOP

[1892—1944]

Things I have hated: A certain shade of brown

Which elder ladies love; wet roofs that drip

Their huge drops on your neck; short sheets that slip

And leave your ankles freezing; fires that smoke;

Carved, heavy furniture of varnished oak.

The Great Hater

PEARL S. BUCK

[1892—]

Be born anywhere, little embryo novelist, but do not be born under the shadow of a great creed, not under the burden of original sin, not under the

¹A New York State phrase to express completeness, as "lock, stock and barrel."

doom of salvation. Go out and be born among gypsies or thieves or among happy workaday people who live in the sun and do not think about their souls.

Advice to Unborn Novelists

RAYMOND CLAPPER

[1892—1945]

It's a wise crack that knows its own father.

Quoted in Washington Tapestry by OLIVE EWING CLAPPER [1946]

ROBERT PETER TRISTRAM COFFIN

[1892—1955]

If men could still be holy anywhere,

It would be in towers such as these
That line the coasts with lamps and warn the ships —

The holy towers of the silences.

Towers of Silence

A man should choose with careful eye
The things to be remembered by.

The Weather Vane

Life and death upon one tether
And running beautiful together.

Crystal Moment

J. B. S. HALDANE

[1892—]

Science is vastly more stimulating to the imagination than are the classics.

Daedalus

ROBERT H. JACKSON

[1892—1954]

The first trial in history for crimes against the peace of the world imposes a grave responsibility. The wrongs which we seek to condemn and punish have been so calculated, so malignant and so devastating that civilization cannot tolerate their being ignored because it cannot survive their being repeated.

Opening Address before the International Military Tribunal [1945]

The day that this country ceases to be free for irreligion, it will cease to be free for religion.

Dissenting opinion, Zorach v. Clauser, 343 U.S. 306, 325 [1952]

HOWARD MUMFORD JONES

[1892—]

They say the forties are the dangerous ages.

The Forties [1937]
Therefore we are leaders, we who are dull

But eminent. Our shining names are told,

Our notable acts, our virtues are enrolled

In Who's Who in America for you to cull.

Ibid. V

A few unrepentant old sinners wonder if Marx

Also explains the unsocialized pairs in the parks.

Ibid. XXXII

Persecution is the first law of society because it is always easier to suppress criticism than to meet it.

Primer of Intellectual Freedom [1949]. Introduction

JOHN KIERAN

[1892—]

Who harbors in memory a wealth of valued verse has laid up unto himself treasures that moths will not corrupt nor thieves break in and steal. This is the conviction of one who . . . as a soldier in World War I, trudged the desolate sector of the Somme and the ruined region of Arras with little limp volumes of Shakespeare in his pockets and miniature collections of Burns, Browning, Swinburne, and Tennyson wedged in his pack between the top of the blanket roll and the strapped-down flap that held his mess kit.

Poems I Remember [1942].

Foreword

ARCHIBALD MACLEISH

[1892—]

Sometimes within the brain's old ghostly house,

I hear, far off, at some forgotten door,
A music and an eerie faint carouse,
And stir of echoes down the creaking floor.

Chambers of Imagery. Stanza 1

Beauty is that Medusa's head
Which men go armed to seek and sever.
It is most deadly when most dead,
And dead will stare and sting forever.

Beauty

The trumpet of
Time in our ears and the brazen and
Breaking shout of our days!

Panic: Chorus

A poem should not mean
But be.

Ars Poetica [1926]

There with vast wings across the canceled skies,

There in the sudden blackness the black pall

Of nothing, nothing, nothing — nothing at all.

The End of the World [1926]

The world was always yours: you would not take it.

Speech to a Crowd

And here face downward in the sun
To feel how swift how secretly

The shadow of the night comes on . . .

You, Andrew Marvell [1930]

Christ but this earth goes over to the squall of time!

Hi but she heels to it — rail down: ribs down: rolling

Dakotas under her hull! And the night climbing

Sucking the green from the ferns by these Berkshire boulders!

The Sunset Piece

She lies on her left side her flank golden:

Her hair is burned black with the strong sun:

The scent of her hair is of rain in the dust on her shoulders:

She has brown breasts and the mouth
of no other country.

*Frescoes for Mr. Rockefeller's
City [1933]. Landscape as a
Nude*

"The one man who should never attempt an explanation of a poem is its author. If the poem can be improved by its author's explanations it never should have been published, and if the poem cannot be improved by its author's explanations the explanations are scarcely worth reading.

Poems [1938]. Author's Note

America was promises . . .
It was Man who had been promised.

America Was Promises [1939]

The perversion of the mind is only possible when those who should be heard in its defense are silent.

The Irresponsibles [1940]

The scholar digs his ivory cellar in the ruins of the past and lets the present sicken as it will.

Ibid.

Races didn't bother the Americans. They were something a lot better than any race. They were a People. They were the first self-constituted, self-declared, self-created People in the history of the world. And their manners were their own business. And so were their politics. And so, but ten times so, were their souls.

A Time to Act [1943]

EARL MARLATT

[1892-]

Fancy the rapture
Of being there

When the world was made!

May Morning.¹ Stanza 1

EDWARD POWYS MATHERS

[1892-]

A love-sick heart dies when the heart is whole,

¹ It must have been May Morning when the world was made. — *Old Provençal chanson*

For all the heart's health is to be sick
with love.

*Fard. Translation from the
Hindustani of Miyan Jagnu,
Eighteenth Century*

Before you love,
Learn to run through snow
Leaving no footprint.

Translation of a Turkish Proverb

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY

[1892-1950]

And what are you that, missing you,
I should be kept awake
As many nights as there are days
With weeping for your sake?

The Philosopher

Death devours all lovely things:

Lesbia with her sparrow
Shares the darkness, — presently
Every bed is narrow.

Passer Mortuus Est. Stanza 1

All I could see from where I stood
Was three long mountains and a wood.

Renascence [1917]

I would I were alive again
To kiss the fingers of the rain,
To drink into my eyes the shine
Of every slanting silver line,
To catch the freshened, fragrant breeze
From drenched and dripping apple-trees.

Ibid.

I know not how such things can be,
I only know there came to me
A fragrance such as never clings
To aught save happy living things.

Ibid.

The world stands out on either side
No wider than the heart is wide;
Above the world is stretched the sky, —
No higher than the soul is high.¹
The heart can push the sea and land
Farther away on either hand;
The soul can split the sky in two,
And let the face of God shine through.

Ibid.

¹ See Hartley Coleridge, page 483b.

The fabric of my faithful love
No power shall dim or ravel
Whilst I stay here, — but oh, my dear,
If I should ever travel!

To the Not Impossible Him.

Stanza 3

I know I am but summer to your heart,
And not the full four seasons of the
year.

Two Seasons. Sonnet 1

I drank at every vine.

The last was like the first.

I came upon no wine

So wonderful as thirst.

Feast. Stanza 1

I only know that summer sang in me
A little while, that in me sings no more.

What Lips My Lips Have Kissed

Euclid alone

Has looked on Beauty bare.¹ Fortunate
they

Who, though once only and then but
far away,

Have heard her massive sandal set on
stone.

The Harp-Weaver [1923].

Sonnet 22

Pity me that the heart is slow to learn
What the swift mind beholds at every
turn.

*Sonnet: Pity Me Not Because
the Light of Day*

My candle burns at both ends;

It will not last the night;

But, ah, my foes, and, oh, my friends —

It gives a lovely light.²

Figs from Thistles. First Fig

Oh, come again to Astolat!

I will not ask you to be kind;

¹ Mathematics possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty — a beauty cold and austere, like that of sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, yet sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show. — BERTRAND RUSSELL: *The Principles of Mathematics* [1903]

² I burned my candle at both ends,
And now have neither foes nor friends.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN [1890-1947]:
Songs of Fairly Utter Despair, VIII

And you may go when you will go,
And I will stay behind.

Elaine. Stanza 1

Music my rampart, and my only one.

On Hearing a Symphony of

Beethoven

Read me, do not let me die!

Search the fading letters, finding

Steadfast in the broken binding

All that once was I!

The Poet and His Book. Stanza 6

Who builds her a house with love for
timber,

Builds her a house of foam;

And I'd rather be bride to a lad gone
down

Than widow to one safe home.

Keen. Stanza 5

If ever I said, in grief or pride,

I tired of honest things, I lied.

The Goose Girl

I will be the gladdest thing under the
sun!

I will touch a hundred flowers and not
pick one.

Afternoon on a Hill

Life goes on forever like the gnawing of
a mouse.

Ashes of Life. Stanza 3

Thanks be to God, the world is wide,

And I am going far from home!

And I forgot in Camelot

The man I loved in Rome.

Fugitive. Stanza 1

My heart is warm with the friends I
make,

And better friends I'll not be knowing;

Yet there isn't a train I wouldn't take,

No matter where it's going.

Travel. Stanza 3

I am not resigned to the shutting away
of loving hearts in the hard
ground.

So it is, and so it will be, for so it has
been, time out of mind:

Into the darkness they go, the wise and
the lovely. Crowned

With lilies and with laurel they go;
but I am not resigned.

Dirge Without Music. Stanza 1

I had a little Sorrow,
Born of a little Sin.

The Penitent. Stanza 1

Whether or not we find what we are
seeking

Is idle, biologically speaking.

Sonnet: I Shall Forget You

Presently

Loye is not all: it is not meat nor
drink

Nor slumber nor a roof against the
rain;

Nor yet a floating spar to men that
sink.

Fatal Interview. XXX

See how these masses mill and swarm
And troop and muster and assail:

God! we could keep this planet warm
By friction, if the sun should fail.

Three Sonnets in Tetrameter

[1938]. 1

This little life, from here to there—

Who lives it safely anywhere? . . .

(The tidal wave devours the shore:

There are no islands any more.)

*There Are No Islands, Any More*¹

[June 14, 1940]

HENRY VOLLAM MORTON

[1892—]

One drink of wine, and you act like
a monkey; two drinks, and you strut
like a peacock; three drinks, and you
roar like a lion; and four drinks — you
behave like a pig.²

In the Steps of St. Paul [1936].

Chap. 1

The perfect place for a writer is in
the hideous roar of a city, with men
making a new road under his window
in competition with a barrel organ, and
on the mat a man waiting for the rent.

Ibid. Chap. 4

¹ Great Britain no longer is an island. The
strategic implication will be clear very soon
England is an island in so far as she is lonely,
cut off from the world. Hunger is staring her
in the face. — HITLER: *Radio speech*, July 1,
1940

We cannot be an island. — FRANKLIN D.
ROOSEVELT: *Radio address*, March 8, 1941

² Moral of an Arabian story about Adam
and the fruit of a vine.

St. Nicholas, in addition to protect-
ing sailors, children, travellers, and
merchants, is also the patron saint of
pawnbrokers. The story goes that a
nobleman of the saint's native town,
Parara in Asia Minor, had lost all his
money, and did not know how he could
endow his three beautiful daughters. St.
Nicholas, hearing of his trouble, went
by night and flung through the window
three bags of gold with which the noble-
man was able to provide handsome
dowries. These three bags are shown in
all early ikons as three gold apples; and
the gold apples of St. Nicholas are the
origin of the pawnbroker's sign.¹

In the Steps of St. Paul. Chap. 7

REINHOLD NIEBUHR

[1892—]

Goodness, armed with power, is cor-
rupted; and pure love without power is
destroyed.

Beyond Tragedy [1938]

Man's capacity for justice makes
democracy possible, but man's inclina-
tion to injustice makes democracy nec-
essary.

The Children of Light and the

Children of Darkness [1944]

BASIL O'CONNOR

[1892—]

The world cannot continue to wage
war like physical giants and to seek
peace like intellectual pygmies.

Address at National Conference of

Christians and Jews [1945]

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL

[1892—]

The real New England Yankee is a
person who takes the midnight train
home from New York.

Press conference [May 4, 1939]

¹ Webster's New International Dictionary
says that the pawnbroker's three gilt balls
are "from the coat of arms of Lombardy.
The first moneylenders in London were
Lombards."

SIR OSBERT SITWELL

[1892—]

Nothing exists which the British bourgeoisie

Does not understand;

Therefore there is no death

— And, of course, no life.

At the House of Mrs. Kinfoot

WENDELL LEWIS WILLKIE

[1892–1944]

There are no distant points in the world any longer. . . . Our thinking in the future must be world-wide

Radio Address [October 26, 1942]

and One World [1943]. Chap. 1

I believe the moral losses of expediency always far outweigh the temporary gains. And I believe that every drop of blood saved through expediency will be paid for by twenty drawn by the sword.¹

One World. Chap. 4

There exists in the world today a gigantic reservoir of good will toward us, the American people.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Freedom is an indivisible word.² If we want to enjoy it, and fight for it, we must be prepared to extend it to everyone, whether they are rich or poor, whether they agree with us or not, no matter what their race or the color of their skin.

Ibid. Chap. 13

From the battlefields of Italy to the gold-star homes here in America, Negroes have learned that there is nothing more democratic than a bullet or a splinter of steel.

An American Program [1944].

Chap. 2

The Constitution does not provide for first and second class citizens.

Ibid.

Our sovereignty is not something to be hoarded, but something to be used.

Ibid. Chap. 7

¹ See Lincoln, page 542a.

² See Litvinov, page 887a–887b.

FAITH BALDWIN

[1893—]

I think that Life has spared those mortals much —

And cheated them of more — who have not kept

A breathless vigil by the little bed
Of some beloved child.

Vigil

MORRIS BISHOP

[1893—]

After the day is over

And the passers-by are rare

The lights burn low in the barber-shop

And the shades are drawn with care

To hide the haughty barbers

Cutting each other's hair.

The Tales the Barbers Tell

There I stood, and humbly scanned

The miracle that sense appals,

And I watched the tourists stand

Spitting in Niagara Falls.

Public Aid for Niagara Falls.

Stanza 4

OMAR BRADLEY

[1893—]

But it [Pearl Harbor], and the subsequent lessons we learned, day by day, until September 1945, should have taught all military men that our military forces are one team — in the game to win regardless of who carries the ball. This is no time for "fancy dans" who won't hit the line with all they have on every play, unless they can call the signals. Each player on this team — whether he shines in the spotlight of the backfield or eats dirt in the line — must be an all-American.

Testimony, Hearings Before the Committee on Armed Services, House of Representatives [October 19, 1949]

Red China is not the powerful nation seeking to dominate the world. Frankly, in the opinion of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, this strategy would involve us in the wrong war, at the wrong place, at

the wrong time, and with the wrong enemy.

Testimony, Hearings Before the Committee on Armed Services and the Committee on Foreign Affairs, U. S. Senate [May 15, 1951]

ELIZABETH COATSWORTH

[1893-]

To a life that seizes
Upon content,
Locality seems
But accident.

To Daughters, Growing Up.
Stanza 7

JAMES BRYANT CONANT

[1893-]

Behavior which appears superficially correct but is intrinsically corrupt always irritates those who see below the surface.

Baccalaureate Address, Harvard College [June 17, 1934]

Slogans are both exciting and comforting, but they are also powerful opiates for the conscience. . . . Some of mankind's most terrible misdeeds have been committed under the spell of certain magic words or phrases.

Ibid.

He who enters a university walks on hallowed ground.

Notes on the Harvard Tercentenary [1936]

Each honest calling, each walk of life, has its own elite, its own aristocracy based on excellence of performance.

*Our Fighting Faith. "In This Country There Are No Classes"*¹

Liberty like charity must begin at home.

*Ibid. Our Unique Heritage*²

¹ Baccalaureate Sermon, June 16, 1940. The title is taken from a statement in an address by JAMES A. GARFIELD [1831-1881]: *The Future of the Republic: Its Dangers and its Hopes* [1873].

² Address, opening of the first wartime

The primary concern of American education today is not the development of the appreciation of the "good life" in young gentlemen born to the purple. . . . Our purpose is to cultivate in the largest possible number of our future citizens an appreciation of both the responsibilities and the benefits which come to them because they are Americans and are free.

*Annual Report to the Board of Overseers, Harvard University*¹
[January 11, 1943]

HANS FALLADA (RUDOLF DITZEN)

[1893-1947]

Little Man, What Now?

Title of novel [1932]

HERMANN GOERING

[1893-1946]

Shoot first and inquire afterwards, and if you make mistakes, I will protect you.

Instruction for the Prussian Police, 1933

HAROLD JOSEPH LASKI

[1893-1950]

It would be madness to let the purposes or the methods of private enterprise set the habits of the age of atomic energy.

Plan or Perish [1945]

ANITA LOOS

[1893-]

Gentlemen always seem to remember blondes.

Gentlemen Prefer Blondes [1925].
Chap. 1

summer term, Harvard College, June 30, 1942.

¹ Describing his purpose, as President of Harvard University, in appointing a University Committee on the Objectives of a General Education in a Free Society. The committee's report was published [1945] under the title *General Education in a Free Society*.

She always believed in the old adage,
"Leave them while you're looking
good."

Gentlemen Prefer Blondes. Chap. 1

A girl never really looks as well as
she does on board a steamship, or even
a yacht.

Ibid.

JOHN PHILLIPS MARQUAND

[1893—]

It is worth while for anyone to have
behind him a few generations of honest,
hard-working ancestry.

The Late George Apley [1937].

Chap. 3

His father watched him across the
gulf of years and pathos which always
must divide a father from his son.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Marriage . . . is a damnably serious
business, particularly around Bos-
ton.

Ibid. Chap. 11

There is a certain phase in the life
of the aged when the warmth of the
heart seems to increase in direct pro-
portion with the years. This is a time of
life when a solicitous family does well
to watch affectionately over the vagar-
ies of its unattached relatives, particu-
larly of those who are comfortably off.

Ibid. Chap. 23

WILFRED OWEN

[1893-1918]

What passing-bells for these who died
as cattle?

Only the monstrous anger of the
guns.

Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle
Can patter out their hasty orisons.

The Anthem for Doomed Youth

DOROTHY PARKER

[1893—]

Where's the man could ease a heart
Like a satin gown?

The Satin Dress. Stanza 1

Yet this the need of woman, this her
curse:

To range her little gifts, and give, and
give,

Because the throb of giving's sweet to
bear.

I Know I Have Been Happiest
Four be the things I am wiser to know:
Idleness, sorrow, a friend, and a foe.

Inventory
Four be the things I'd been better
without:

Love, curiosity, freckles, and doubt.
Ibid.

And this is the sum of a lasting lore:
Scratch a lover, and find a foe.

Ballade of a Great Weariness.

Stanza 1
Men seldom make passes
At girls who wear glasses.

News Item
Accursed from their birth they be
Who seek to find monogamy,
Pursuing it from bed to bed —
I think they would be better dead.

Reuben's Children
You are brief and frail and blue —
Little sisters, I am, too.
You are heaven's masterpieces —
Little loves, the likeness ceases.

Sweet Violets
Guns aren't lawful;
Nooses give;
Gas smells awful;
You might as well live.

Résumé
Why is it no one ever sent me yet
One perfect limousine, do you suppose?
Ah no, it's always just my luck to get
One perfect rose.

One Perfect Rose. Stanza 3
Then if my friendships break and bend,
There's little need to cry
The while I know that every foe
Is faithful till I die.

The Leal, Stanza 2
He lies below, correct in cypress wood,
And entertains the most exclusive
worms.

Epitaph for a Very Rich Man
The man she had was kind and clean
And well enough for every day,

But, oh, dear friends, you should have seen

The one that got away!

The Fisherwoman

There was nothing more fun than a man!

*The Little Old Lady in
Lavender Silk*

The affair between Margot Asquith and Margot Asquith will live as one of the prettiest love stories in all literature.

*Review in the New Yorker of
the Autobiography of Margot
Asquith*

SIR HERBERT READ

[1893—]

The only literature which is at the same time vital and popular is the literature of the music-hall.

Phases of English Poetry [1928]

Poetry can never again become a popular art until the poet gives himself wholly to "the cadence of consenting feet."¹

Ibid.

The no-man's-years between the wars. [1919-1939]

*Annals of Innocence and
Experience* [1940]

JOACHIM VON
RIBBENTROP

[1893-1945]

The Führer is always right,

Königsberg address,

August 24, 1939

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY

[1893-1949]

Believe It or Not.

*Title of syndicated
newspaper feature*

¹ The quotation is from FRANCIS BARTON GUMMERE: *The Beginnings of Poetry* [1901].

DOROTHY LEIGH SAYERS

[1893—]

Death seems to provide the minds of the Anglo-Saxon race with a greater fund of innocent amusement than any other single subject. . . . the tale must be about dead bodies or very wicked people, preferably both, before the Tired Business Man can feel really happy.

The Third Omnibus of Crime
[1935]. Introduction

Do you promise that your Detectives shall well and truly detect the Crimes presented to them, using those Wits which it shall please you to bestow upon them and not placing reliance upon, nor making use of, Divine Revelation, Feminine Intuition, Mumbo-Jumbo, Jiggery-Pokery, Coincidence or the Act of God?

The Mind of the Maker [1941].

Chap. XI (Membership oath of
the Detection Club, London,

quoted by Miss Sayers).

HAROLD CLAYTON UREY¹

[1893—]

We need first of all to be thoroughly frightened.

Speech on the Atomic Bomb,

December 3, 1945

The most dangerous situation that humanity has ever faced in all history.

One World or None [1946].

Chap. 2

JOHN VAN ALSTYN WEAVER

[1893-1938]

Don't you ever try to go there—

It's to dream of, not to find.

Lovely things like that is always

Mostly in your mind.

Legend. Stanza 7

Sure enough, the towers and castles

Went like lightnin' out of sight—

Nothin' there but filthy Jersey

On a drizzly night.

Ibid. Stanza 9

¹ Winner of Nobel Prize for Physics, 1934.

WINIFRED WELLES

[1893-1939]

My squirrel with his tail curved up
Like half a silver lyre.

Silver for Midas. Stanza 4

Oh all you safe and smooth of heart
Listen to song from me,

Whose wooden throat was once a part
Of the north side of a tree!

The Violin. Stanza 4

MAE WEST

[1893-]

Come up and see me sometime.

*Diamond Lil*² [1932]

Beulah, peel me a grape.

She Done Him Wrong [1933]

DON BLANDING

[1894-]

It's more than just an easy word for
casual good-bye;

It's gayer than a greeting, and it's sadder
than a sigh.

Aloha Oe: Its Meaning

It's said a hundred different ways, in
sadness and in joy,

Aloha means "I love you." So I say
"Aloha Oe."

Ibid.

EDWARD ESTLIN

CUMMINGS³

[1894-]

All in green went my love riding
on a great horse of gold
into the silver dawn.

All in green went my love riding

[1923]

¹ Arbor viva, tacui; mortua, cano. (When I was part of a living tree, I was silent; now dead, I sing.) — *Inscription found on an old violin*

² The play was later made into a movie, *She Done Him Wrong*.

³ The terror of typesetters, an enigma to book reviewers, and the special target of all the world's literary philistines. — *Publisher's note, Modern Library edition of The Enormous Room*

Softer be they than slippered sleep
the lean lithe deer
the fleet flown deer.

All in green went my love riding
four lean hounds crouched low and
smiling

my heart fell dead before.

Ibid.

turning from the tremendous lie of
sleep

i watch the roses of the day grow deep.

it is at moments after i have

dreamed [1923]

Humanity i love you because

when you're hard up you pawn your
intelligence to buy a drink.

Humanity i love you [1925]

this is the garden: colours come and go,
frail azures fluttering from night's outer

wing

strong silent greens serenely lingering,
absolute lights like baths of golden

snow.

this is the garden [1925]

among

the slow deep trees perpetual of sleep
some silver-fingered fountain steals the
world.

Ibid

for life's not a paragraph

And death i think is no parenthesis.

Since feeling is first [1926]

along the brittle treacherous bright
streets

of memory comes my heart, singing like
an idiot, whispering like a drunken man

who(at a certain corner, suddenly)
meets

the tall policeman of my mind.

along the brittle treacherous

bright streets [1926]

nobody, not even the rain, has such
small hands

somewhere i have never

travelled [1931]

Always the beautiful answer who
asks a more beautiful question.

Collected Poems [1938].

Introduction

lady through whose profound and frag-
ile lips

the sweet small clumsy feet of April
came
into the ragged meadow of my soul.

Collected Poems. 189

King Christ, this world is all leak;
and life-preservers there are none:
and waves which only He may walk.
Who dares to call Himself a man.

Ibid. 258

open your thighs to fate and (if you can
withholding nothing) World, conceive
a man.

Ibid. 293

he sang his didn't he danced his did.

50 Poems. 29

RACHEL FIELD

[1894-1942]

You won't know why, and you can't
say now

Such a change upon you came,
But—once you have slept on an
island

You'll never be quite the same!

*If Once You Have Slept On An
Island [1926]*

ESTHER FORBES

[1894?—]

Women have almost a genius for
anti-climaxes.

O Genteel Lady! [1926]

Most American heroes of the Revo-
lutionary period are by now two men,
the actual man and the romantic image.
Some are even three men—the actual
man, the image, and the debunked re-
mains.

Paul Revere [1942]

AGNES KENDRICK GRAY

[1894—]

Sure, 'tis God's ways is very quare,
An' far beyont my ken,
How o' the selfsame clay he makes
Poets an' useful men.

The Shepherd to the Poet. Stanza 4

ALDOUS LEONARD HUXLEY

[1894—]

It is far easier to write ten passably
effective Sonnets, good enough to take
in the not too inquiring critic, than one
effective advertisement that will take in
a few thousand of the uncritical buying
public.

On the Margin [1923]

There are not enough *bon mots* in
existence to provide any industrious
conversationalist with a new stock for
every social occasion.

Point Counter Point [1928].

Chap. 7

A bad book is as much of a labour to
write as a good one; it comes as sin-
cerely from the author's soul.

Ibid. Chap. 13

There is no substitute for talent. In-
dustry and all the virtues are of no
avail.

Ibid.

Parodies and caricatures are the most
penetrating of criticisms.

Ibid. Chap. 28

There's only one corner of the uni-
verse you can be certain of improving,
and that's your own self.

Time Must Have a Stop [1944]

Blood of the world, time stanchless
flows;

The wound is mortal and is mine.

Seasons

Over her the swan shook slowly free
The folded glory of his wings, and made
A white-walled tent of soft and lumi-
nous shade.

Leda

A poor degenerate from the ape,
Whose hands are four, whose tail's a
limb,

I contemplate my flaccid shape
And know I may not rival him
Save with my mind.

First Philosopher's Song

But when the wearied Band
Swoons to a waltz, I take her hand,
And there we sit in peaceful calm
Quietly sweating palm to palm.

Frascati's

JOSEPH HENRY JACKSON

[1894—]

Did you ever hear anyone say "That work had better be banned because I might read it and it might be very damaging to me"?

In the San Francisco Chronicle
[1953]

CHARLES LANGBRIDGE

MORGAN

[1894—]

The art of living does not consist in preserving and clinging to a particular mood of happiness, but in allowing happiness to change its form without being disappointed by the change; for happiness, like a child, must be allowed to grow up.

*An English Retrospect*¹
Freedom from interruption may be counted by artists as not the least of the five freedoms.

*A Fifth Freedom*²

ROBERT NATHAN

[1894—]

Because my grief seems quiet and apart,
Think not for such a reason it is less.
True sorrow makes a silence in the heart,
Joy has its friends, but grief its loneliness.

A Cedar Box [1929]. *Sonnet VII*

Toward men and toward God, she maintained a respectful attitude, lightened by the belief that in a crisis she could deal adequately with either of them.

The Road of Ages [1935],
Chap. 2

Bells in the country,

They sing the heart to rest
When night is on the high road
And day is in the west.

Bells in the Country

¹ *Menander's Mirror, Times Literary Supplement*, London, May 20, 1944.

² *Menander's Mirror*, April 28, 1945.

It is but just that there should rise,
At peace beneath our Western skies,
From out the hearts of free-born men,
This little town again.¹

Lidice. Stanza 2

WESTBROOK PEGLER

[1894—]

The Era of Wonderful Nonsense.²

Mr. Gump Himself

For the fifth year in succession I have pored over the catalogue of dogs in the show at Madison Square Garden without finding a dog named Rover, Towser, Sport, Spot or Fido.

Who is the man who can call from his back door at night: "Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme! Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme"?

Here, Rover!

I am a member of the rabble in good standing.

The Lynching Story

After a quiet study of the rules and tools of civilized table warfare your correspondent has decided that the French combine the greatest simplicity with the best results.

France in One Easy Lesson

PHELPS PUTNAM

[1894-1948]

We have insulted you as Lady Luck.

Hymn to Chance

Hard-boiled, unbroken egg, what can you care

For the enfolded passion of the Rose?

Hasbrouck and the Rose

¹ On July 12, 1942, a group of Americans, predominantly of Czech origin, renamed their town of Stern Park Garden, Illinois, in memory of Lidice, the village destroyed by Hitler. The inscription on a granite shaft reads: "In memory of the people of Lidice, Czechoslovakia, destroyed by barbarism but living forever in the hearts of all those who love freedom, this monument is erected by the free people of America at Lidice, Illinois."

² The period of spending and speculation during the "Coolidge Prosperity."

KENNETH CLAIBORNE ROYALL¹

[1894-]

A "brass hat" is an officer of at least one rank higher than you whom you don't like and who doesn't like you.²

*Speech, Chamber of Commerce,
Wilson, North Carolina, February 15, 1946*

BEARDSLEY RUMML

[1894-]

It takes only a period of about a dozen years to implant a basic culture in the mind of man — the period between the age of two and the age of fourteen. In a psycho-biological sense, history, tradition and custom are only about twelve years old.

World Trade and Peace: Address, National Foreign Trade Convention, November 14, 1945

MARGARET E. SANGSTER

[1894-]

Oh, cakes and friends we should choose
with care,

Not always the fanciest cake that's
there

Is the best to eat! And the plainest
friend

Is sometimes the finest one in the end!
French Pastry. Stanza 3

GENEVIEVE TAGGARD

[1894-1948]

Try tropic for your balm,

Try storm,

And after storm, calm.

Try snow of heaven, heavy, soft, and
slow,

Brilliant and warm!

Nothing will help, and nothing do much
harm.

*Of the Properties of Nature for
Healing an Illness. Stanza 4*

¹ Brigadier-General in World War II.

² Some big brass hat from the War Office.
—JAMES HILTON: *Good-bye, Mr. Chips*
[1934], Chap. 14

Terror touches me when I
Dream I am touching a butterfly.

The Enamel Girl

Defiant even now, it tugs and moans
To be untangled from these mother's
bones.

With Child. Stanza 3

JAMES THURBER

[1894-]

Well, if I called the wrong number,
why did you answer the 'phone?

Caption for cartoon

The War Between Men and Women.

Humor is emotional chaos remembered in tranquillity.¹

*Quoted by MAX EASTMAN in The
Enjoyment of Laughter [1936]*

Is Sex Necessary?

*Title of Book [1929] written
with E. B. WHITE*

Let Your Mind Alone.

Title of Book [1937]

Early to rise and early to bed makes
a male healthy and wealthy and dead.

Fables for Our Time [1940].

The Shrike and the Chipmunks

You might as well fall flat on your
face as lean over too far backward.

Ibid. The Bear Who Let It Alone

MARK VAN DOREN

[1894-]

Wit is the only wall

Between us and the dark.

Wit. Stanza 1

He talked, and as he talked

Wallpaper came alive;

Suddenly ghosts walked

And four doors were five.

The Story Teller. Stanza 1

Grass nibbling inward

Like green fire.

Former Barn Lot. Stanza 3

The sun

Drew semicircles smooth and high.

¹ See Wordsworth, page 406a.

A week was seven domes across a
desert,
And any afternoon took long to die.

The Difference. Stanza 1

DUKE OF WINDSOR
(KING EDWARD VIII)

[1894-]

I have found it impossible to carry
the heavy burden of responsibility and
to discharge my duties as King as I
would wish to do without the help and
support of the woman I love.

*Farewell broadcast after abdica-
tion [December 11, 1936]*

RICHARD BUCKMINSTER
FULLER

[1895-]

We must think of our whole eco-
nomics in terms of a preventive pathol-
ogy instead of a curative pathology.

Don't oppose forces; use them.

God is a verb,

Not a noun.

No More Secondhand God

KING GEORGE VI

[1895-1952]

The highest of distinctions is service
to others.

*Broadcast greeting to the em-
pire after his coronation, May
12, 1937*

We shall prevail.

*Broadcast on declaration of war,
September 3, 1939*

ROBERT GRAVES

[1895-]

As you are woman, so be lovely:
As you are lovely, so be various,
Merciful as constant, constant as vari-
ous,

So be mine, as I yours for ever.

Pygmalion to Galatea

With a fork drive Nature out,
She will ever yet return.¹

Marigolds

Hate is a fear, and fear is root
That cankers root and fruit alike:
Fight cleanly then, hate not, fear not,
Strike with no madness when you
strike.

Hate Not, Fear Not

"How is your trade, Aquarius,
This frosty night?"

"Complaints is many and various,
And my feet are cold," says Aquarius.

Star Talk. Stanza 5

I do not love the Sabbath,
The soapsuds and the starch,
The troops of solemn people
Who to Salvation march.

The Boy Out of Church

Resolved that church and Sabbath
Were never made for man.²

Ibid.

A well-chosen anthology is a com-
plete dispensary of medicine for the
more common mental disorders, and
may be used as much for prevention
as cure.

On English Poetry. XXIX

"Blonde or dark, sir?" says enough
Whether of women, drink, or snuff.

Blonde or Dark?

Truth-loving Persians do not dwell
upon

The trivial skirmish fought near Mara-
thon.

The Persian Version

ROBERT HILLYER

[1895-]

Men lied to them, and so they went to
die.

Thermopylae and Golgotha [1919]

We whom life changes with its every
whim

Remember now his steadfastness. In
him

Was a perfection, an unconscious grace,

¹ Naturam expelles furca, tamen usque re-
curret. — HORACE [65-8 B.C.]: *Epistles*, I,
10, 24

² See *Mark*, II, 27, on page 1055b.

Life could not mar, and death can not efface.

A Parting in April. In Memoriam: Le Baron Russell Briggs
[1934]

Each finger nail a crimson petal, seen
Through a pale garnishing of nicotine.

A Letter to the Editor [1936]

Silence! the Columnist is on the
sill! . . .

She enters with triumphant condescension

Exuding promises of Sunday mention.
Impishly coy, grandiloquent with

power,

She bids await the inevitable hour

When printer's ink shall scatter her
largesse

On writers who have won their own
success.

Ibid.

ROBERT KEITH LEAVITT

[1895-]

People don't ask for facts in making
up their minds. They would rather have
one good, soul-satisfying emotion than
a dozen facts.

Voyages and Discoveries [1939]

You do not have to shout. But if you
whisper . . . the whisper had better
be good.

Ibid. [1940]

LEWIS MUMFORD

[1895-]

People have hesitated to call Whitman's poems poetry; it is useless to deny that they belong to sacred literature.

The Golden Day [1926]. V

The jolly and comfortable bourgeois tradition of the Victorian age, a state of mind composed of felt slippers and warm bellywash.

Ibid. VIII

In Whitman and Melville letters

again became as racy as the jabber of
a waterside saloon.

The Golden Day. VIII

EDWARD E. PARAMORE, JR.

[1895-]

Oh, the North Countree is a hard
countree

That mothers a bloody brood;

And its icy arms hold hidden charms

For the greedy, the sinful and lewd.

And strong men rust, from the gold
and the lust

That sears the Northland soul.

The Ballad of Yukon Jake [1921]

Oh, tough as a steak was Yukon
Jake—

Hard-boiled as a picnic egg.

Ibid.

FULTON JOHN SHEEN

[1895-]

Baloney is flattery so thick it cannot
be true, and blarney is flattery so thin
we like it.

*Address before the Ancient
Order of Hibernians, Boston*
[December 3, 1938]

PIERRE VAN PAASSEN

[1895-]

That detached and baronial air of
superiority the Briton habitually affects when circumstances beyond his control bring him into the presence of creatures of a lesser breed.

That Day Alone [1941]. Sect. 1

Recklessness—that appearance of
courage, which is not true courage.

Ibid. Sect. IV, 8

Half of our misery and weakness derives from the fact that we have broken with the soil and that we have allowed the roots that bound us to the earth to rot. We have become detached from the earth, we have abandoned her. And a man who abandons nature has begun to abandon himself.

Ibid. Sect. VI

LEON SAMSON

[Floruit 1930]

Money is the power of impotence.

The New Humanism [1930].

Page 206

The Diplomat sits in silence, watching the world with his ears.

Ibid. Page 291

Property is the pivot of civilization.

Ibid. Page 316

War is a transfer of property from nation to nation.

Ibid.

Revolution is a transfer of property from class to class.

Ibid.

JOHN RODERIGO

DOS PASSOS

[1896—]

The chilly December day
two shivering bicycle mechanics from
Dayton, Ohio,¹first felt their homemade contraption
whittled out of hickory sticks,
gummed together with Arnstein's bi-
cycle cement,stretched with muslin they'd sewn on
their sister's sewingmachine in
their own backyard on Hawthorn
Street in Dayton, Ohio,soar into the air
above the dunes and the wide beach
at Kitty Hawk.²*The Big Money* [1936]. (*The
Campers at Kitty Hawk*)IRA C. EAKER³

[1896—]

I do not intend to do any talking
until we have done more fighting, but
this I can say now. I hope when we
have gone you will all be glad we came.*Speech before Mayor, the Town
Council and servicemen welcom-
ing the American Eighth Air
Force at High Wycombe, Eng-
land, July, 1942*¹ The Wright brothers, Wilbur and Orville.² December 17, 1903.³ Lieutenant General, United States Air
Force.

IRWIN EDMAN

[1896-1954]

Whene'er with wild elation

Tremblingly I smite the lyre,

Comes the swift and kind damnation:

"He's a clever versifier."

*The Curse of Faint Praise*The gift of gaiety may itself be the
greatest good fortune, and the most
serious step toward maturity.*In The Bookman* [May, 1926]

F. SCOTT FITZGERALD

[1896-1940]

The victor belongs to the spoils.

The Beautiful and Damned [1921]The test of a first-rate intelligence
is the ability to hold two opposed ideas
in the mind at the same time, and still
retain the ability to function.*The Crack-up* [1936]In a real dark night of the soul it is
always three o'clock in the morning.¹*Ibid.*It was about then [1920] that I
wrote a line which certain people will
not let me forget: "She was a faded
but still lovely woman of twenty-
seven."*Early Success* [1937]Egyptian Proverb: The worst
things:

To be in bed and sleep not,

To want for one who comes not.

To try to please and please not.

*Note-Books*²The rhythm of the weekend, with its
birth, its planned gaieties, and its an-
nounced end, followed the rhythm of
life and was a substitute for it.*Ibid.*Show me a hero and I will write you
a tragedy.*Ibid.**Fitzgerald.* The rich are different
from us.¹ See Napoleon, page 400a.² In *The Crack-up*, edited by Edmund Wil-
son [1945].

Hemingway. Yes, they have more money.

*Note-Books*¹

It grows harder to write, because there is much less weather than when I was a boy and practically no men and women at all.

Ibid.

"I had to sink my yacht to make the guests go home."

Ibid.

Draw your chair up close to the edge of the precipice and I'll tell you a story.

Ibid.

It is in the thirties that we want friends. In the forties we know they won't save us any more than love did.

Ibid.

The easiest way to get a reputation is to go outside the fold, shout around for a few years as a violent atheist or a dangerous radical, and then crawl back to the shelter.

Ibid.

The hangover became a part of the day as well allowed-for as the Spanish siesta.

*My Lost City*²

HAROLD N. GILBERT

[1896—]

Keep 'em flying.

Slogan of the Air Forces, poster caption, World War II

LOUIS GINSBERG

[1896—]

Love that is hoarded moulds at last

Until we know some day

The only thing we ever have

Is what we give away.

Song, Stanza 1

GRAHAM LEE

HEMMINGER

[1896-1949]

Tobacco is a dirty weed. I like it.
It satisfies no normal need. I like it.

¹ Quoted in a footnote by Edmund Wilson.

² In *The Crack-up*, edited by Edmund Wilson [1945].

It makes you thin, it makes you lean,
It takes the hair right off your bean.

It's the worst darn stuff I've ever seen.

I like it.¹

Tobacco

JOE JACOBS

[1896-1940]

We was robbed!

After the fight between Max Schmeling and Jack Sharkey, June 21, 1932, when Sharkey had been awarded the decision and the heavyweight title, Jacobs, Schmeling's manager, shouted into the radio microphone this protest which was heard from coast to coast

I should of stood in bed.

Jacobs left a sick-bed to go to Detroit in October, 1935, to attend the World's Series. He bet on Chicago, which lost to Detroit. When he returned to New York he made this comment to the sports writers who came to interview him.

ERIC A. JOHNSTON

[1896—]

America and defeat cannot be made to rhyme.

America Unlimited [1944]

DODIE SMITH

[1896—]

I have found that sitting in a place where you have never sat before can be inspiring.

I Capture the Castle

DIXIE WILLSON

[1896—]

He may look just the same to you,

And he may be just as fine,

But the next-door dog is the next-door dog,

And mine — is — mine!

Next-Door Dog

¹ First published in *Penn State Froth*, November, 1915.

LUTHER W. YOUNGDAHL

[1896—]

When public excitement runs high
as to alien ideologies, is the time when
we must be particularly alert not
to impair the ancient landmarks set up
in the Bill of Rights.

*United States v. Lattimore, 112 F.
Supp. 507, 518, May 2, 1953*

JOSEPH AUSLANDER

[1897—]

Spring had come
Like the silver needle-note of a fife,
Like a white plume and a green lance
and a glittering knife
And a jubilant drum.

Steel

ELIZABETH ASQUITH

BIBESCO

[1897-1945]

I have made a great discovery.

What I love belongs to me. Not the
chairs and tables in my house, but the
masterpieces of the world.

It is only a question of loving them
enough.

Balloons [1923]

Being in a hurry is one of the tributes
he pays to life.

Ibid.

It is sometimes the man who opens
the door who is the last to enter the
room.

The Fir and the Palm [1924].

Chap. 13

You are such a wonderful Baedeker
to life. All the stars are in the right
places.

Ibid.

It is never any good dwelling on
good-byes. It is not the being together
that it prolongs, it is the parting.

Ibid. Chap. 15

BERNARD DE VOTO

[1897—]

New England is a finished place. Its
destiny is that of Florence or Venice,
not Milan, while the American empire

careens onward toward its unpredicted
end. . . . It is the first American sec-
tion to be finished, to achieve stability
in the conditions of its life. It is the
first old civilization, the first perma-
nent civilization in America.

*New England: There She Stands.
Harper's Magazine, March, 1932*

The West begins where the average
annual rainfall drops below twenty
inches. When you reach the line which
marks that drop—for convenience,
the one hundredth meridian—you
have reached the West.

*The Plundered Province. Harper's
Magazine, August, 1934*

Pessimism is only the name that men
of weak nerves give to wisdom.

*Mark Twain: The Ink of History.
Address, University of Missouri,
December, 1935*

Art is the terms of an armistice
signed with fate.

Mark Twain at Work [1942]

The achieved West had given the
United States something that no people
had ever had before, an internal, do-
mestic empire.

The Year of Decision [1943]

Between the amateur and the profes-
sional, . . . there is a difference not
only in degree but in kind. The skillful
man is, within the function of his skill,
a different integration, a different
nervous and muscular and psychologi-
cal organization. . . . A tennis player
or a watchmaker or an airplane pilot
is an automatism but he is also criti-
cism and wisdom.

Across the Wide Missouri [1947]

Novelists, whatever else they may be
besides, are also children talking to
children—in the dark.

The World of Fiction [1950]

You can no more keep a martini in
the refrigerator than you can keep a
kiss there. The proper union of gin and
vermouth is a great and sudden glory;
it is one of the happiest marriages on
earth and one of the shortest-lived.

The Hour [1951]
The water of life was given to us to

make us see for a while that we are more nearly men and women, more nearly kind and gentle and generous, pleasanter and stronger, than without its vision there is any evidence we are.

The Hour [1951]

One of the facts which define the United States is that its national and its imperial boundaries are the same. Another is that it is a political unit which occupies a remarkably coherent geographical unit of continental extent.

The Course of Empire [1952]

History abhors determinism but cannot tolerate chance.

Ibid.

The dawn of knowledge is usually the false dawn.

Ibid.

SIR ANTHONY EDEN

[1897—]

Every succeeding scientific discovery makes greater nonsense of old-time conceptions of sovereignty.

Speech, House of Commons, November 22, 1945

WILLIAM FAULKNER

[1897—]

He [the writer] must teach himself that the basest of all things is to be afraid; and, teaching himself that, forget it forever, leaving no room in his workshop for anything but the old verities and truths of the heart, the old universal truths lacking which any story is ephemeral and doomed—love and honor and pity and pride and compassion and sacrifice.

Speech upon receiving the Nobel Prize, Stockholm, December 10, 1950

I decline to accept the end of man.

Ibid.

I believe that man will not merely endure: he will prevail.

Ibid.

PAUL JOSEPH GOEBBELS

[1897–1945]

We can do without butter, but, despite all our love of peace, not without arms. One cannot shoot with butter but with guns.¹

Address in Berlin, January 17, 1936

DAVID MCCORD

[1897—]

A handful of sand is an anthology of the universe.

Once and for All [1929].

Introduction

Call home the child, whose credulous first hours

Burn at the heart of living, and surprise
The better reason with unbidden truth.

A Bucket of Bees [1934]

March is outside the door

Flaming some old desire

As man turns uneasily from his fire.

The Crows [1934]

The cricket's gone, we only hear machines;

In erg and atom they exact their pay.
And life is largely lived on silver screens,

And chemistry anneals the common clay.

Ballade of Time and Space [1935]

By and by

God caught his eye.

Epitaphs: The Waiter

Still for us where Cottons mather

In the spring the Willas cather

As of yore.

And What's More: On Stopping at a New Hampshire Inn [1941]

I recommend for plain dis-ease

A good post-operative sneeze;

You might as well be on the rack

When every stitch takes up its slack.

Ibid. Convalescence: The Sneeze

¹ Probably the origin of the slogan, "Guns or butter," popularly attributed to Hermann Goering, who in a radio broadcast later in the year said: "Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat."

The sun lies supple on the bricks;
I walk the fluent street.

Yellow Chartreuse [1941]

I want to know not his earning power
but his yearning power.¹

Epigram

RUTH PITTER

[1897-]

Though our world burn, the small dim
words

Stand here in steadfast grace,
And sing, like the indifferent birds
About a ruined place.

On an Old Poem. Stanza 2

I go about, but cannot find
The blood-relations of the mind.

The Lost Tribe, Stanza 1

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE

[1897-]

The army report confined itself to
the single sentence: All quiet on the
Western Front.

*All Quiet on the Western
Front² [1929]*

ANDERSON M. SCRUGGS

[1897-]

Yet after brick and steel and stone are
gone,
And flesh and blood are dust, the dream
lives on.

Sonnet. Only the Dream is Real

THORNTON NIVEN WILDER

[1897-]

The whole purport of literature,
which is the notation of the heart. Style
is but the faintly contemptible vessel
in which the bitter liquid is recom-
mended to the world.

*The Bridge of San Luis Rey
[1927]. II*

¹ There are three ingredients in the good
life: learning, earning, and yearning.—
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *Parnassus on Wheels*
[1917], Chap. 10.

² Im Westen Nichts Neues.

For what human ill does not dawn
seem to be an alleviation?

The Bridge of San Luis Rey. III

We come from a world where we
have known incredible standards of ex-
cellence, and we dimly remember beau-
ties which we have not seized again.

Ibid. IV

A man looks pretty small at a wed-
ding, George. All those good women
standing shoulder to shoulder, making
sure that the knot's tied in a mighty
public way.

Our Town [1938]

The dead don't stay interested in us
living people for very long. Gradually,
gradually, they let go hold of the earth
. . . and the ambitions they had . . .
and the pleasures they had . . . and
the things they suffered . . . and the
people they loved. They get weaned
away from earth—that's the way I
put it, weaned away.

Ibid.

That's what it was to be alive. To
move about in a cloud of ignorance; to
go up and down trampling on the feel-
ings of those about you. To spend and
waste time as though you had a mil-
lion years. To be always at the mercy
of one self-centered passion, or an-
other. Now you know—that's the
happy existence you wanted to go back
to.

Ibid.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT

[1898-1943]

I died in my boots like a pioneer
With the whole wide sky above me.

The Ballad of William Sycamore
He could fiddle all the bugs off a sweet-
potato-vine.

*The Mountain Whippoorwill
[1923]. Stanza 22*

Oh, Georgia booze is mighty fine booze,
The best yuh ever poured yuh,
But it eats the soles right offen yore
shoes,

For Hell's broke loose in Georgia.

Ibid. Stanza 48

He cleansed and anointed, took fresh
apparel,
And worshipped the Lord in a tuneful
carol.

*King David [1923]. Part VI,
Stanza 5*

Down where the taproots of New Eng-
land trees
Suck bare existence from the broken
stones.

*The Golden Corpse [1925].
Sonnet 4*

The years have harder tasks
Than listening to a whisper or a sigh.
They creep among us with a bag of
masks.

And fit them to our brows obsequiously.
Ibid. Sonnet 5

I have fallen in love with American
names,

The sharp names that never get fat,
The snakeskin-titles of mining-claims,
The plumed war-bonnet of Medicine
Hat,

Tucson and Deadwood and Lost Mule
Flat.

American Names [1927]. Stanza 1
American Muse, whose strong and
diverse heart

So many men have tried to understand
But only made it smaller with their
art,

Because you are as various as your
land.

*John Brown's Body [1928].
Invocation*

Thames and all the rivers of the kings
Ran into Mississippi and were drowned.
Ibid.

Honesty rare as a man without self-
pity,

Kindness as large and plain as a prairie
wind.

Ibid.

The small, dim noises, thousand-fold,
That all old houses and forests hold.

Ibid. Book 2
Make war on the men—the ladies

have too-long memories.

Ibid. Book 4

Broad-streeted Richmond . . .

The trees in the streets are old trees
used to living with people,

Family-trees that remember your
grandfather's name.

John Brown's Body. Book 4

Stonewall Jackson, wrapped in his
beard and his silence.

Ibid.

Such horses are
The jewels of the horseman's hands
and thighs,

They go by the word and hardly need
the rein.

Ibid.

A great victor, in defeat as great,
No more, no less, always himself in
both.

Ibid.

The ant finds kingdoms in a foot of
ground.

Ibid.

But all of them are sure they know
God's will.

I am the only man who does not know
it.

Ibid. Book 5

"Let us cross the river," he said, "and
rest under the shade of the trees."

Ibid. Book 6

Sherman's buzzin' along to de sea,
Like Moses ridin' on a bumblebee.

Ibid. Book 8

Rolling, rolling from Arkansas, Kansas,
Iowa,

Rolling from Ohio, Wisconsin, Illinois,
Rolling and shouting:

Till, at last, it is Mississippi,
The Father of Waters.²

Ode to Walt Whitman [1935]. 1

This is the man they ate at the green
table

Pulling their gloves on ere they touched
the meat.

This is the fruit of war, the fruit of
peace,

¹ Stonewall Jackson's last words actually
were, "Let us cross the river and rest in the
shade." [May 10, 1863]

² See Lincoln, page 540b.

The ripeness of invention, the new lamb.

Litany for Dictatorships [1936]

We thought we were done with these things but we were wrong.

We thought, because we had power, we had wisdom.

Ibid.

Our fathers and ourselves sowed dragon's teeth.

Our children know and suffer the armed men.

Ibid.

If two New Hampshiremen aren't a match for the devil, we might as well give the country back to the Indians.

The Devil and Daniel Webster
[1936]

Even the damned may salute the eloquence of Mr. Webster.

Ibid.

The fall with his sachem colors, the summer wind by the shore,

The spring like an Indian runner, beautiful, stripped, and swift,

They knew these things in their season — and yet there was something more

And they thought not only of harvest, when they thanked their God for His gift.

Ode for the Tercentenary of the Founding of New Haven, Connecticut, June 6, 1938

Our earth is but a small star in the great universe. Yet of it we can make, if we choose, a planet unvexed by war, untroubled by hunger or fear, undivided by senseless distinctions of race, color or theory.

Prayer, written for and read by President Franklin D. Roosevelt to the United Nations on Flag Day, June 14, 1942

They were half of the first families in Virginia.

Well, where do you start, when you start counting F.F.V.s?

Western Star [1943]. *Book I*,
Page 81

That queer sense of relief and shame
Which comes to those who make sensible decisions.

Western Star. Book I,

Page 128

There were human beings aboard the Mayflower,

Not merely ancestors.

Ibid. Page 133

Remember that when you say

"I will have none of this exile and this stranger

For his face is not like my face and his speech is strange,"

You have denied America with that word.

Ibid. Page 180

HORACE GREGORY

[1898—]

My boyhood saw

Greek islands floating over Harvard Square.¹

Chorus for Survival. XIV

CECILY R. HALLACK

[1898-1938]

Lord of the pots and pipkins, since I have no time to be

A saint by doing lovely things and vigilling with Thee,

By watching in the twilight dawn, and storming Heaven's gates,

Make me a saint by getting meals and washing up the plates!

The Divine Office of the Kitchen.

Stanza 1

CLIVE STAPLES LEWIS

[1898—]

The safest road to Hell is the gradual one — the gentle slope, soft underfoot, without sudden turnings, without milestones, without signposts.

The Screwtape Letters [1941].

XII

The Future is something which everyone reaches at the rate of sixty minutes an hour, whatever he does, whoever he is.

Ibid. XXV

¹ The speaker in the poem is Emerson.

The long, dull, monotonous years of middle-aged prosperity or middle-aged adversity are excellent campaigning weather [for the Devil].

The Screwtape Letters. XXVIII

ANTHONY CLEMENT

McAULIFFE

[1898—]

Nuts!

Reply [December 23, 1944] to German major and captain who brought an ultimatum from their commander, demanding the surrender of the men of the 101st Airborne Division who had been trapped for seven days at Bastogne

DONALD CULROSS PEATTIE

[1898—]

It is natural that women should like the birds whose domestic affairs can be observed under the eaves; they love the sweetest singers, the brightest plumage, the species not too shy to be seen at close range. For them the waders and swimmers, the awkward of leg, the harsh of cry, the wild of soul, have seldom the same appeal. But that which flees from men, that will men have. Women of all people ought to understand this, but they do not, quite.

An Almanac for Moderns [1935].

November 9

In Thomas Henry Huxley Darwinism had a champion in invincible armor. For sheer glitter his mind has seldom had an equal in any land or age and he laid waste about him with the weapon of truth. "The cradle of every science," he chuckled, "is surrounded by dead theologians as that of Hercules was with strangled serpents."

Ibid. February 13

The beauty of a butterfly's wing, the beauty of all things, is not a slave to purpose, a drudge sold to futurity. It is exorcism, superabundance, randomness ebullience, and sheer delightful

waste to be enjoyed in its own high right.

An Almanac for Moderns.

March 13

The time to hear bird music is between four and six in the morning. Seven o'clock is not too late, but by eight the fine rapture is over, due, I suspect, to the contentment of the inner man that comes with breakfast; a poet should always be hungry or have a lost love.

Ibid. April 22

AMELIA EARHART PUTNAM

[1898-1937]

Courage is the price that life exacts for granting peace.

The soul that knows it not, knows no release

From little things.

Courage

DOROTHY E. REID

A goosegirl ermined is a goosegirl still
And geese will gabble everywhere she goes.

Not in Andersen

LOUIS ADAMIC

[1899-1951]

There is a certain blend of courage, integrity, character and principle which has no satisfactory dictionary name but has been called different things at different times in different countries. Our American name for it is "guts."

*A Study in Courage*¹ [1944]

NOEL COWARD

[1899—]

Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the mid-day sun;

The Japanese don't care to, the Chinese wouldn't dare to;

Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to one,

But Englishmen detest a siesta.

Mad Dogs and Englishmen

¹ An essay on Marshal Tito of Yugoslavia.

In Rangoon the heat of noon is just
what the natives shun . . .

In Bangkok at twelve o'clock they foam
at the mouth and run . . .

In Bengal to move at all is seldom if
ever done.

Mad Dogs and Englishmen

HART CRANE
[1899-1932]

Adagios of islands, O my Prodigal.

Voyages [1926]. II

Damp tonnage and alluvial march of
days

Tortured with history, its one will —
flow.

The Bridge [1930]. The River
(Mississippi)

Bunched in mutual glee
The bearings glint, — O murmurless
and shined

In oil-rinsed circles of blind ecstasy!

Ibid. The Power House
O, early following thee, I searched the
hill

Blue-writ and odor-firm with violets.

To Walt Whitman
Why do I often meet your visage here,¹

Your eyes like agate lanterns — on and
on

Below the toothpaste and the dandruff
ads?

The Tunnel (New York Subway)

ERNEST HAYCOX

[1899-1950]

No sensible man watches his feet
hit ground. He looks ahead to see what
kind of ground they'll hit next.

Pioneer Loves: Call This
Land Home

ERNEST HEMINGWAY²

[1899-]

The real thing, the sequence of mo-
tion and fact which made the emotion
and which would be as valid in a year

¹ Edgar Allan Poe.

² Awarded the Nobel Prize in 1954 for
The Old Man and the Sea [1952].

or in ten years or, with luck and if you
stated it purely enough, always, was
beyond me and I was working very
hard to try to get it.

Death in the Afternoon [1932].
Chap. I

So far, about morals, I know only
that what is moral is what you feel
good after and what is immoral is what
you feel bad after.

Ibid.

All our words from loose using have
lost their edge.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Bullfighting is the only art in which
the artist is in danger of death and in
which the degree of brilliance in the
performance is left to the fighter's
honor.

Ibid. Chap. 9

When writing a novel a writer should
create living people; people not char-
acters. A character is a caricature.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Prose is architecture, not interior
decoration, and the Baroque is over.

Ibid.

There are some things which cannot
be learned quickly, and time, which is
all we have, must be paid heavily for
their acquiring. They are the very sim-
plest things and because it takes a
man's life to know them the little new
that each man gets from life is very
costly and the only heritage he has to
leave.

Ibid.

Every novel which is truly written
contributes to the total of knowledge
which is there at the disposal of the
next writer who comes, but the next
writer must pay, always, a certain
nominal percentage in experience to
be able to understand and assimilate
what is available as his birthright and
what he must, in turn, take his de-
parture from.

Ibid.

A serious writer is not to be con-
fused with a solemn writer. A serious

writer may be a hawk or a buzzard or even a popinjay, but a solemn writer is always a bloody owl.

Death in the Afternoon. Chap. 16

A growing ecstasy of ordered, formal, passionate, increasing disregard for death. . . . It is impossible to believe the emotional and spiritual intensity and pure, classic beauty that can be produced by a man, an animal and a piece of scarlet serge draped over a stick.

Ibid. Chap. 18

All modern American literature comes from one book by Mark Twain called *Huckleberry Finn*. If you read it you must stop where the Nigger Jim is stolen from the boys. That is the real end. The rest is just cheating. But it's the best book we've had. All American writing comes from that. There was nothing before. There has been nothing as good since.

The Green Hills of Africa [1935]. Chap. 1

Not this August, nor this September; you have this year to do in what you like. Not next August, nor next September; that is still too soon; they are still too prosperous from the way things pick up when armament factories start at near capacity; they never fight as long as money can still be made without. . . . But the year after that or the year after that they fight.

*Notes on the Next War*¹

The Fifth Column.²

Title of play [1938]

The world is a fine place and worth fighting for.

For Whom the Bell Tolls [1940]

And he felt the earth move out and away from under them.

Ibid.

¹ In *Esquire*, September, 1935.

² The phrase originated in a radio address by one of Franco's generals, Emilio Mola, during the Spanish Civil War [1936-1939]. He was leading four columns of troops against Madrid, and boasted that he had a "fifth column" of sympathizers within Madrid who would support him.

Cowardice, as distinguished from panic, is almost always simply a lack of ability to suspend the functioning of the imagination. Learning to suspend your imagination and live completely in the very second of the present with no before and no after is the greatest gift a soldier can acquire.

Men at War [1942]. Introduction

Easy writing makes hard reading.

Quoted in SAMUEL PUTNAM, Paris

Was Our Mistress [1947]

The first and most important thing of all, at least for writers today, is to strip language clean, to lay it bare down to the bone.

Ibid.

All good books are alike in that they are truer than if they had really happened and after you are finished reading one you will feel that all that happened to you and afterwards it all belongs to you; the good and the bad, the ecstasy, the remorse and sorrow, the people and the places and how the weather was. If you can get so that you can give that to people, then you are a writer.

Quoted in CARLOS BAKER, Hemingway: The Writer as Artist [1952], Chap. 3

ROBERT MAYNARD
HUTCHINS

[1899-]

The most distressing aspect of the world into which you are going is its indifference to the basic issues, which now, as always, are moral issues.

Convocation Address, University of Chicago, June, 1945

We call Japanese soldiers fanatics when they die rather than surrender, whereas American soldiers who do the same thing are heroes.

Ibid.

A world community means common understanding, a common tradition, common ideas, and common ideals.

... The task is overwhelming, and the chance of success is slight. We must take the chance or die.

The Atomic Bomb versus Civilization, December, 1945

We do not know what education could do for us, because we have never tried it.

Ibid.

The policy of repression of ideas cannot work and never has worked.

Testimony before the Boyles Committee [1949]

ERIC LINKLATER

[1899—]

Scratch my back with a garden rake.

The Pirates in the Deep Green Sea [1949]. Chap. 2

ALAN PORTER

[1899-1942]

Every countenance

That warms and lights the heart of the beholder

Shews, clear and true, the signature of pain.

The Signature of Pain

Let him that beds a princess fear
To show himself too free,
And ceremoniously draw near:
There should between true lovers be
An excellent immodesty.

A Plea That Shame Be Forgotten

I am not one that would be thinned
Into an immaterial wind:
I have no longing to be seen
A part of April's fledge of green,
Or burn where summer suns have been.

Death. Stanza 2

Were death forgotten, days were white
Circles of unimpaired delight.

Ibid. Stanza 4

LELAND STOWE

[1899—]

An American will tinker with anything he can put his hands on. But how

rarely can he be persuaded to tinker with an abstract idea.

They Shall Not Sleep [1944]

E. B. WHITE

[1899—]

The critic leaves at curtain fall

To find, in starting to review it,

He scarcely saw the play at all

For watching his reaction to it.

Critic

All poets who, when reading from their own works, experience a choked feeling, are major. For that matter, all poets who read from their own works are major, whether they choke or not.

How to Tell a Major Poet from a Minor Poet

"It's broccoli, dear."

"I say it's spinach, and I say the hell with it."

Caption for cartoon by Carl Rose in The New Yorker

Commuter — one who spends his life
In riding to and from his wife;
A man who shaves and takes a train
And then rides back to shave again.

Commuter

It is easier for a man to be loyal to his club than to his planet; the by-laws are shorter, and he is personally acquainted with the other members.

One Man's Meat

Democracy is the recurrent suspicion that more than half of the people are right more than half of the time.

World Government and Peace¹

His words leap across rivers and mountains, but his thoughts are still only six inches long.

Ibid.

Everybody likes to hear about a man laying down his life for his country, but nobody wants to hear about a country giving her shirt for her planet.

Ibid.

¹ Reprinted from *The New Yorker*, 1943-1945.

OSCAR WILLIAMS

[1900—]

The prodigious exuberance of the miniature human beings

Tests the chutes of gravitation, seventeen trees from the zoo.

The Children's Playground

Get up and out, my man, the day is bursting with moments . . .

Rise, my good man, from your bed of straws in the wind.

The Answer

DENIS WILLIAM BROGAN

[1900—]

The Englishman is interested in contemporary America. It evokes no response to tell him that Boston is like an English town. He has seen quite enough English towns and would rather hear about New York or Chicago, which are not like English towns.

The English People [1943]

American social fences have to be continually repaired; in England they are like wild hedges; they grow if left alone.

Ibid.

A people that has licked a more formidable enemy than Germany or Japan, primitive North America . . . a country whose national motto has been "root, hog, or die."

The American Character [1944]

Any well-established village in New England or the northern Middle West could afford a town drunkard, a town atheist, and a few Democrats.

Ibid.

JOHN MASON BROWN

[1900—]

Brutus seemed no more than a resounding set of vocal cords wrapped up in a toga.

Two on the Aisle [1938]

To many people dramatic criticism must seem like an attempt to tattoo soap bubbles.

Broadway in Review [1940]

Death re-creates an individual out of someone who has fallen singly from the ranks. In his loneliness by a foreign roadside, this man or that ceases to be Government Issue, a mass commodity produced by a mass response out of a mass need and hope. He once again becomes man's issue, and woman's, too.

*Many a Watchful Night [1944]*ELIZABETH, QUEEN
MOTHER OF ENGLAND

[1900—]

The children will not leave unless I do. I shall not leave unless their father does, and the King will not leave the country in any circumstances whatever.

Reported answer to press query regarding the Princesses' leaving England after the bombing of Buckingham Palace in 1940

JAMES HILTON

[1900—1954]

Anno domini — that's the most fatal complaint of all in the end.

*Good-bye, Mr. Chips [1934].**Chap. 1*

The austere serenity of Shangri-La. Its forsaken courts and pale pavilions shimmered in repose from which all the fret of existence had ebbed away, leaving a hush as if moments hardly dared to pass.

Lost Horizon [1933]. Chap. 5

When the High Lama asked him whether Shangri-La was not unique in his experience, and if the Western world could offer anything in the least like it, he answered with a smile: "Well, yes — to be quite frank it reminds me very slightly of Oxford."

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perhaps the exhaustion of the passions is the beginning of wisdom, if you care to alter the proverb. That also, my son, is the doctrine of Shangri-La.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Memory put a red star in the corner like pictures in a gallery that get sold.

Time and Time Again [1953]

If you forgive people enough you belong to them, and they to you, whether either person likes it or not — squatter's rights of the heart.

Time and Time Again

RICHARD HUGHES

[1900—]

Puddings should be
Full of currants, for me:
Boiled in a pail,
Tied in the tail
Of an old bleached shirt:
So hot that they hurt.

Poets, Painters, Puddings

add great part like word and foot

MARTHA OSTENSO

[1900—]

Pity the Unicorn,
Pity the Hippogriff,
Souls that were never born
Out of the land of If!

The Unicorn and the Hippogriff.
Stanza 1

ERNIE PYLE

[1900—1945]

I write from the worm's-eye point of view.

Here Is Your War [1943]

If you go long enough without a bath even the fleas will let you alone.

Ibid.

Then darkness enveloped the whole American armada. Not a pinpoint of light showed from those hundreds of ships as they surged on through the night toward their destiny, carrying across the ageless and indifferent sea tens of thousands of young men, fighting for . . . for . . . well, at least for each other.¹

Brave Men [1944]

ADLAI STEVENSON

[1900—]

More important than winning the election, is governing the nation. That

¹ Description of the Normandy beachhead, June, 1944.

is the test of a political party — the acid, final test.

*Speech accepting nomination,
Democratic National Conven-
tion, Chicago, July 26, 1952*

Let's talk sense to the American people. Let's tell them the truth, that there are no gains without pains.

Ibid.

What do we mean by patriotism in the context of our times? . . . A patriotism that puts country ahead of self; a patriotism which is not short, frenzied outbursts of emotion, but the tranquil and steady dedication of a lifetime. There are words that are easy to utter, but this is a mighty assignment. For it is often easier to fight for principles than to live up to them.¹

*Speech, New York City,
August 27, 1952*

When an American says that he loves his country, he means not only that he loves the New England hills, the prairies glistening in the sun, the wide and rising plains, the great mountains, and the sea. He means that he loves an inner air, an inner light in which freedom lives and in which a man can draw the breath of self-respect.

Ibid.

This is the first time I have ever heard of a party going into battle under the slogan, "Throw the rascals in."

*Speech, Phoenix, Arizona,
September 12, 1952*

A hungry man is not a free man.

*Speech, Kasson, Minnesota,
September 6, 1952*

A wise man does not try to hurry history.

*Speech, San Francisco,
September 9, 1952*

The time to stop a revolution is at the beginning, not the end.

Ibid.

Your public servants serve you right.

*Speech, Los Angeles,
September 11, 1952*

¹ See Thackeray, page 565b.

Those who corrupt the public mind are just as evil as those who steal from the public purse.

Speech, Albuquerque, New Mexico, September 12, 1952

Nature is neutral. Man has wrested from nature the power to make the world a desert or to make the deserts bloom. There is no evil in the atom; only in men's souls.¹

Speech, Hartford, Connecticut, September 18, 1952

Government [in a democracy] cannot be stronger or more tough-minded than its people. It cannot be more inflexibly committed to the task than they. It cannot be wiser than the people.

Speech, Chicago, September 29, 1952

As citizens of this democracy, you are the rulers and the ruled; the law-givers and the law-abiding, the beginning and the end.

Ibid.

VIOLET ALLEYN STOREY

[1900—]

I have a small-town soul.
It makes me want to know
Wee, unimportant things
About the folks that go
Past on swift journeyings.

Ironical

WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE

[1900—]

They Were Expendable.

Title of book [1942]

THOMAS WOLFE

[1900-1938]

Which of us has known his brother?
Which of us has looked into his father's heart?
Which of us has not remained forever prison-pent?
Which of us is not forever a stranger and alone?

*Look Homeward, Angel!*² [1929].

Foreword

Most of the time we think we're sick, it's all in the mind.

Look Homeward, Angel! Part I, 1

Making the world safe for hypocrisy.

Ibid. Part III, 36

It is Europeans, for the most part, who have constructed these great ships, but without America they have no meaning. These ships are alive with the supreme ecstasy of the modern world, which is the voyage to America.

Of Time and the River [1935].

Book VIII

The young men of this land are not, as they are often called, a "lost" race — they are a race that never yet has been discovered. And the whole secret, power, and knowledge of their own discovery is locked within them — they know it, feel it, have the whole thing in them — and they cannot utter it.

The Web and the Rock [1939].

Chap. 13

There is no spectacle on earth more appealing than that of a beautiful woman in the act of cooking dinner for someone she loves.

Ibid. Chap. 28

If a man has a talent and cannot use it, he has failed. If he has a talent and uses only half of it, he has partly failed. If he has a talent and learns somehow to use the whole of it, he has gloriously succeeded, and won a satisfaction and a triumph few men ever know.

Ibid. Chap. 30

EMPEROR HIROHITO OF JAPAN

[1901—]

The ties between us and our people have always stood upon mutual trust and affection. They do not depend upon mere legends and myths. They are not predicated on the false conception that the Emperor is divine and that the Japanese people are superior to other races and fated to rule the world.

New Year Rescript [1946]

¹ See J. Robert Oppenheimer, page 992b.

² See Milton, page 249b.

CORNELIA OTIS SKINNER

[1901-]

Woman's virtue is man's greatest
invention.

Paris '90

CORNELIA OTIS SKINNER

[1901-]

AND

EMILY KIMBROUGH

[1899-]

We were young enough still to harbor
the glad illusion that organized forms
of get-together were commendable.

Our Hearts Were Young and Gay

JAN STRUTHER

[1901-1952]

She saw every personal relationship
as a pair of intersecting circles. . . .
Probably perfection is reached when
the area of the two outer crescents,
added together, is exactly equal to that
of the leaf-shaped piece in the middle.
On paper there must be some neat
mathematical formula for arriving at
this; in life, none.

Mrs. Miniver [1940]

It took me forty years on earth

To reach this sure conclusion:

There is no Heaven but clarity,

No Hell except confusion.

All Clear

CHARLES A. WAGNER

[1901-]

When I loved you and you loved me,
You were the sky, the sea, the tree.
Now skies are skies, and seas are seas,
And trees are brown and they are trees.

When I Loved You

ROY CAMPBELL

[1902-]

You praise the firm restraint with
which they write—

I'm with you there, of course:

They use the snaffle and the curb all
right,

But where's the bloody horse?

On Some South African Novelists

We had no time for make-believe

So early each began

To wear his liver on his sleeve,

To snarl, and be an angry man.

Poets in Africa. Stanza 2

I love to see, when leaves depart,

The clear anatomy arrive,

Winter, the paragon of art,

That kills all forms of life and feeling

Save what is pure and will survive.

Autumn. Stanza 1

THOMAS EDMUND DEWEY

[1902-]

That's why it's time for a change.¹

*Campaign speech, San Francisco,**September 21, 1944*

DANIEL WHITEHEAD HICKY

[1902-]

No friend like music when the last
word's spoken

And every pleading is a plea in vain;

No friend like music when the heart is
broken,

To mend its wings and give it flight
again.

No Friend Like Music

LANGSTON HUGHES

[1902-]

De railroad bridge's

A sad song in de air.

Ever' time de trains pass

I wants to go somewhere.

Homesick Blues. Stanza 1

I swear to the Lord

I still can't see

Why Democracy means

Everybody but me.

The Black Man Speaks

¹ The phrase was used extensively in the
campaigns of 1944, 1948, and 1952.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS LINDBERGH

[1902—]

We (that's my ship and I) took off rather suddenly. We had a report somewhere around 4 o'clock in the afternoon before that the weather would be fine, so we thought we would try it.

Lindbergh's Own Story, in The New York Times, May 23, 1927

I saw a fleet of fishing boats. . . . I flew down almost touching the craft and yelled at them, asking if I was on the right road to Ireland.

They just stared. Maybe they didn't hear me. Maybe I didn't hear them. Or maybe they thought I was just a crazy fool. An hour later I saw land.

Ibid.

OGDEN NASH

[1902—]

O money, money, money, I'm not necessarily one of those who think thee holy,

But I often stop to wonder how thou canst go out so fast when thou comest in so slowly.

*Hymn to the Thing That Makes the Wolf Go*¹

There are two kinds of people who blow through life like a breeze,
And one kind is gossipers, and the other kind is gossipees.

*I'm a Stranger Here Myself.
I Have It on Good Authority*

Another good thing about gossip is that it is within everybody's reach,
And it is much more interesting than any other form of speech.

Ibid.

Bankers Are Just Like Anybody Else,
Except Richer

Ibid. Verse title

¹ From the *New York American*, January, 1934.

Dogs display reluctance and wrath
If you try to give them a bath.
They bury bones in hideaways
And half the time they trot sideways.

*I'm a Stranger Here Myself. An
Introduction to Dogs, Stanza 4*

City people always want the most fau-
cets

And the comfortablest caucets.

Ibid. The City, Stanza 4

Barmaids Are Diviner Than Mermaids
Ibid. Verse title

There was a young belle of old Natchez
Whose garments were always in
patchez.

When comment arose

On the state of her clothes,

She drawled, When Ah itchez, Ah
scratchez!

Ibid. Requiem

There is only one way to achieve hap-
piness on this terrestrial ball,
And that is to have either a clear con-
science, or none at all.

Ibid. Inter-Office Memorandum

Sleep is perverse as human nature,
Sleep is perverse as a legislature,
Sleep is as forward as hives or goiters,
And where it is least desired, it loiters.

*The Face Is Familiar. Read
This Vibrant Exposé*

Home is heaven and orgies are vile,
But I like an orgy, once in a while.

Ibid. Home, 99 44/100% Sweet Home

Women would rather be right than rea-
sonable.

*Good Intentions. Frailty, Thy
Name Is a Misnomer*

Candy
Is dandy
But liquor
Is quicker.

*Many Long Years Ago. Reflec-
tions on Ice-Breaking*

I think that I shall never see
A billboard lovely as a tree.
Indeed, unless the billboards fall
I'll never see a tree at all.

Ibid. Song of the Open Road

One would be in less danger
From the wiles of the stranger
If one's own kin and kith
Were more fun to be with.

*Many Long Years Ago.
Family Court*

The turtle lives 'twixt plated decks
Which practically conceal its sex.
I think it clever of the turtle
In such a fix to be so fertile.

Ibid. The Turtle
They have such refined and delicate
palates

That they can discover no one worthy
of their ballots,
And then when someone terrible gets
elected

They say, There, that's just what I expected!

Ibid. Election Day Is a Holiday
A bit of talcum
Is always walcum.

Ibid. Reflection on Babies
The old men know when an old man
dies.

Ibid. Old Men
There is something about a Martini,
A tingle remarkably pleasant;
A yellow, a mellow Martini;
I wish that I had one at present.
There is something about a Martini,
Ere the dining and dancing begin,
And to tell you the truth,
It is not the vermouth —
I think that perhaps it's the gin.

Ibid. A Drink with Something in It
They take a paper and they read the
headlines,
So they've heard of unemployment and
they've heard of breadlines,
And they philanthropically cure them
all

By getting up a costume charity ball.
Ibid. Pride Goeth Before a Raise
There are some people who are very resourceful

At being remorseful,
And who apparently feel that the best
way to make friends
Is to do something terrible and then
make amends.

Ibid. Hearts of Gold

Women are ethereal beings, subsisting
entirely on chocolate marshmallow
nut sundaes and cantaloupe,
But they open up a package of cigarettes like a lioness opening up an antelope.

*Versus. Thoughts Thought
After a Bridge Party*

Middle age is when you've met so many
people that every new person you
meet reminds you of someone else.

Ibid. Let's Not Climb the Washington Monument Tonight

A commuter is one who never knows
how a show comes out because he
has to leave early to catch a train
to get him back to the country in
time to catch a train to bring him
back to the city.

Ibid. The Banker's Special
I believe a little incompatibility is the
spice of life, particularly if he has
income and she is patable.

Ibid. I Do, I Will, I Have
My garden will never make me famous,
I'm a horticultural ignoramus,
I can't tell a stringbean from a soybean,
Or even a girl bean from a boy bean.

Ibid. He Digs, He Dug, He Has Dug
When I remember bygone days
I think how evening follows morn;
So many I loved were not yet dead,
So many I love were not yet born.

Ibid. The Middle
He tells you when you've got on too
much lipstick,
And helps you with your girdle when
your hips stick.

Ibid. The Perfect Husband
A door is what a dog is perpetually on
the wrong side of.

*The Private Dining Room. A
Dog's Best Friend Is His Illiteracy*

They are a higher form of life,
My dog, my daughter, and my wife,
Inhabitants of a fourth dimension
Too mystic for my comprehension.

Ibid. Father-in-Law of the Groom

THEODORE SPENCER

[1902-1949]

Eunuchs, abortive Platonists and
priests

Speak always very wisely about love.

An Act of Life [1944]

JOHN ERNST STEINBECK

[1902-]

Man, unlike any other thing organic
or inorganic in the universe, grows be-
yond his work, walks up the stairs of
his concepts, emerges ahead of his ac-
complishments.

The Grapes of Wrath [1939].

Chap. 14

"Okie use' ta mean you was from
Oklahoma. Now it means you're scum.
Don't mean nothing itself, it's the way
they say it."

Ibid. Chap. 18

They had hoped to find a home, and
they found only hatred. Okies—the
owners hated them because the owners
knew they were soft and the Okies
strong, that they were fed and the
Okies hungry.

Ibid. Chap. 19

ERSKINE CALDWELL

[1903-]

Tobacco Road.

*Title of novel*¹ [1932]

CYRIL CONNOLLY

[1903-]

Spring is a call to action, hence to
disillusion, therefore April is called "the
cruellest month."²

The Unquiet Grave [1945]

There is no fury like a woman
searching for a new lover.

Ibid.

Obesity is a mental state, a disease
brought on by boredom and disappoint-
ment.

Ibid.

¹ The play [1933], adapted by JACK
KIRKLAND, had one of the longest runs in
American stage history.

² See T. S. Eliot, page 943b.

Melancholy and remorse form the
deep leaden keel which enables us to
sail into the wind of reality; we run
aground sooner than the flat-bottomed
pleasure-lovers, but we venture out in
weather that would sink them.

The Unquiet Grave

COUNTEE CULLEN

[1903-1946]

She thinks that even up in heaven
Her class lies late and snores,
While poor black cherubs rise at seven
To do celestial chores.

Epitaph: A Lady I Know

Though wet nor blow nor space I fear,
Yet fear I deeply, too,

Lest Death should meet and claim me
ere

I keep Life's rendezvous.

*I Have a Rendezvous with Life*¹

WILLIAM THOMAS

CUMMINGS²

[1903-1944]

There are no atheists in the foxholes.³

Field Sermon on Bataan [1942]

MERRILL MOORE

[1903-]

Water has sunk more grievances than
wine

And will continue to.

Hymn for Water, Stanza 2

The noise that Time makes.

M: 1000 Sonnets [1938]

GEORGE ORWELL

[1903-1950]

All animals are equal, but some ani-
mals are more equal than others.

Animal Farm [1945]. Chap. 10

¹ See Alan Seeger, page 947b.

² Father Cummings, of Maryknoll Mission,
was a member of the Chaplains Corps. He was
aboard an unmarked Japanese ship that was
transporting prisoners from the Philippines
to Japan when sunk by an American sub-
marine, December 15, 1944.

³ Quoted by CARLOS P. ROMULO, *I Saw the
Fall of the Philippines* [1942], P. 263.

WILLIAM PLOMER

[1903-]

That was the Africa we knew,
Where, wandering alone,
We saw, heraldic in the heat,
A scorpion on a stone.

The Scorpion

PETER ARNO

[1904-]

I consider your conduct unethical
and lousy.

Caption for cartoon

CLIFTON FADIMAN

[1904-]

Ennui, felt on the proper occasions,
is a sign of intelligence.

Reading I've Liked [1941]

Man's painful desire to communicate
without coalescing.

Ibid.

MARGARET FISHBACK

[1904-]

The same old charitable lie
Repeated as the years scoot by
Perpetually makes a hit —
"You really haven't changed a bit!"

The Lie of the Land

CECIL DAY LEWIS

[1904-]

Tempt me no more; for I
Have known the lightning's hour,
The poet's inward pride,
The certainty of power.

Tempt Me No More. Stanza 1

And if our blood alone
Will melt this iron earth,
Take it. It is well spent
Easing a savior's birth.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I've heard them lilting at loom and
belting,
Lasses lilting before dawn of day;
But now they are silent, not gamesome
and gallant —

The flowers of the town are rotting
away.¹

A Time to Dance

Come, live with me and be my love,
And we will all the pleasures prove²
Of peace and plenty, bed and board,
That chance employment may afford.

Ibid.

Rest from loving and be living.
Fallen is fallen past retrieving.

Rest from Loving

Slow drip the seconds, time is stalactite.

*As One Who Wanders into**Old Workings*

Make us a wind to shake the world!

The Magnetic Mountain. 31

Spring through death's iron guard

Her million blades shall thrust;

Love that was sleeping, not extinct,

Throw off the nightmare crust.

Ibid. 35

Sleep-walking on that silver wall, the
furious

Sick shapes and pregnant fancies of
your world.

Newsreel [1941]. Stanza 3

J. ROBERT OPPENHEIMER

[1904-]

In some sort of crude sense which no
vulgarity, no humor, no over-statement
can quite extinguish, the physicists have
known sin; and this is a knowledge
which they cannot lose.

*Physics in the Contemporary
World, lecture at Massachusetts
Institute of Technology, No-
vember 25, 1947*

EMERY REVES

[1904-]

The Golden Calf to which the most
devoted and mystic adoration of the
masses goes in our days is: Sovereignty.
No symbol carrying the pretension of a

¹ I've heard them lilting at our ewe-milking,
Lasses a-lilting before dawn o' day;
But now they are moaning on ilka green
loaning:

"The Flowers of the Forest are a' wede
away."

*JANE ELLIOTT [1727-1805]:**A Lament for Flodden*² See Marlowe, page 123a.

deity caused so much misery, hatred,
starvation and mass execution as the
notion "Sovereignty of the Nation."

A Democratic Manifesto [1942].
Chap. 6

GRETA GARBO

[1905-]

I want to be alone.¹

Attributed

PHYLLIS MCGINLEY

[1905-]

We never sit down to our pottage,
We never go calm to our rest,
But lo! at the door of our cottage,
The knock of the Guest.

Elegy from a Country Dooryard.

Stanza 3

Meek-eyed parents hasten down the
ramps
To greet their offspring, terrible from
camps.

Ode to the End of Summer

HERBERT J. MULLER

[1905-]

Few have heard of Fra Luca Parioli,
the inventor of double-entry bookkeep-
ing; but he has probably had much
more influence on human life than has
Dante or Michelangelo.

The Uses of the Past [1952].
Chap. 8

ROBERT PENN WARREN

[1905-]

The annual sacrament of sea and sun,
Which browns the face and heals the
heart . . .

But the mail lurks in the box at the
house where you live.

End of Season. Stanzas 5 and 6

ALFRED BARRETT, S.J.

[1906-]

See how in God's design,
Layette to mound,

¹ Garbo maintains that her most famous re-
mark has always been misquoted. . . . "I only
said, 'I want to be let alone!'" — JOHN BAIN-
BRIDGE, in *Life* [January 24, 1955]

A lifetime of linen
Laps us round.

Linen

WYSTAN HUGH AUDEN

[1907-]

Cathedrals,

Luxury liners laden with souls,
Holding to the east their hulls of stone.

On This Island. XVII

Underneath the abject willow,
Lover, sulk no more;
Act from thought should quickly fol-
low:

What is thinking for?

Ibid. XXII

Come to our bracing desert
Where eternity is eventful,
For the weather-glass
Is set at Alas,
The thermometer at Resentful.

*For the Time Being. The Flight
into Egypt*

Come to our well-run desert
Where anguish arrives by cable,
And the deadly sins
May be bought in tins
With instructions on the label.

Ibid.

In the nightmare of the dark
All the dogs of Europe bark,
And the living nations wait,
Each sequestered in its hate.

In Memory of W. B. Yeats [1939]

Intellectual disgrace
Stares from every human face,
And the seas of pity lie
Locked and frozen in each eye.

Ibid.

O stern proconsul of intractable prov-
inces,
O poet of the difficult, dear addicted
artist.

At the Grave of Henry James.
Stanza 5

Sob, heavy world
Sob as you spin,
Mantled in mist, remote from the
happy.

The Age of Anxiety

CHRISTOPHER FRY

[1907—]

But life has such
Diversity, I sometimes remarkably lose
Eternity in the passing moment.

The Lady's Not for Burning
[1950]. Act I

Something compels us into
The terrible fallacy that man is desir-
able
And there's no escaping into truth.

Ibid. Act II

Campaigning
Love still pitches his tent of light
among
The suns and moons.

Ibid.

The best
Thing we can do is to make wherever
we're lost in
Look as much like home as we can.

Ibid. Act III

ANNE MORROW

LINDBERGH

[1907—]

Rivers perhaps are the only physical
features of the world that are at their
best from the air. . . . Rivers stretch
out serenely ahead as far as the eye
can reach.

North to the Orient [1935].
Chap. 17

What did they call it in New Eng-
land when they felt this same thing?
. . . "Journey-proud."

"Listen! the Wind"¹ [1938].
Chap. 18

One can never pay in gratitude; one
can only pay "in kind" somewhere else
in life.

Ibid. Chap. 19

The wave of the future is coming and
there is no fighting it.

The Wave of the Future [1940]

Lost time was like a run in a stock-
ing. It always got worse.

The Steep Ascent [1944]. Chap. 3

¹ See Humbert Wolfe, page 934a.

LOUIS MACNEICE

[1907—]

Holidays should be like this,
Free from over-emphasis,
Time for soul to stretch and spit
Before the world comes back on it.
Epilogue, for W. H. Auden [1936]
I have no liking to defer
To capitalist or bureaucrat;
As for your Social Register
You know what you can do with that!
Ballade in a Bad Temper [1940]

PAUL ENGLE

[1908—]

Wytham, Water Eaton, Wolvercote,
Old names worn water-smooth under
the tongue.

Corn [1939]

I came to that dark water-wandered
town,

Where, before proud stone was piled on
stone

To mark the frantic limits of the mind,
Oxen forded the mild, midland river.

Ibid. (Oxford)

The tense American nerve relaxed, I
lived

With a gray quietness that let the mind
Grow inward like a root.

Ibid.

I heard, down the long valley of my
bones,

The cry of home run like a calling
hound

Belly and brain, I lived America.

Ibid.

HOWELL M. FORGY

[1908—]

Praise the Lord and pass the ammu-
nition.¹

Said at Pearl Harbor,
December 7, 1941

¹ Lieutenant Commander Forgy was serv-
ing as chaplain on a cruiser at the time of
the Japanese attack, when he said these
words to a chain of men handling ammu-
nition. (Also title of a popular song by Frank
Loesser [September, 1942].)

WILLIAM SAROYAN

[1908—]

The Time of Your Life.

*Title of play*¹ [1939]What they do, boys, is creep up on you,
And I don't mean Indians.

I mean Americans, over the radio.

The Propagandists [1940]If you listen to them, you will be lis-
tened to,Saying what they said, and no longer
the man you were.*Ibid.*If you give to a thief he cannot steal
from you, and he is then no longer a
thief.*The Human Comedy* [1943].*Chap. 4*"How much does it cost to send a
telegram to New Jersey?"

"Not nearly as much as it's worth."

Ibid. Chap. 17

STEPHEN SPENDER

[1909—]

I think continually of those who were
truly great—The names of those who in their lives
fought for life,Who wore at their hearts the fire's cen-
ter.*I Think Continually of Those*Born of the sun they traveled a short
while towards the sun,And left the vivid air signed with their
honour.*Ibid.*

GEORGE CASPAR HOMANS

[1910—]

Liberty is a beloved discipline.

The Human Group [1950].*Chap. 12*

W. R. RODGERS

Laugh at the skinny notice of your
birth,

Or roar at your obese obituary.

*Words*¹ Awarded the 1940 Pulitzer Prize, which
Saroyan refused.Your doubts are the private detectives
Employed by your dislike, to make a
case

Against change or choice.

Words

GEORGE BARKER

[1913—]

What is all but a Woolworth welter
of things?*Seven Munich Elegies. 5*Life is torpedoed and like a Titanic
goes under

Threshing her ensigns

Against the dreadnought seas of blood
and thunder

That flood our visions.

*Ibid. 6*The chaos is come of the organized dis-
order,The consistently inappropriate and the
simple wrong.*First American Ode*

NATHALIA CRANE

[1913—]

Oh, I'm in love with the janitor's boy,
And the janitor's boy loves me;

He's going to hunt for a desert isle

In our geography.

The Janitor's Boy [1924]. *Stanza 1*I linger on the flatthouse roof, the moon-
light is divine.But my heart is all a-flutter like the
washing on the line.*The Flatthouse Roof. Stanza 1*

Once a pallid vestal

Doubted truth in blue;

Listed red as ruin,

Harried every hue.

The Vestal. Stanza 1

Every gaudy color

Is a bit of truth.

*Ibid. Stanza 5*In the darkness, who would answer for
the color of a rose,Or the vestments of the May moth and
the pilgrimage it goes?*The Blind Girl. Stanza 1*

When the moon comes over Brooklyn

On time with the borough clock,
'Tis the same that saw Palmyra
And the walls of Antioch.
The Moon of Brooklyn. Stanza 1
There is a glory
In a great mistake.

Imperfection

DONALD FRANCIS MASON

[1913-]

Sighted sub, sank same.
Radio message to U. S. Navy
Base, January 8, 1942

MURIEL RUKEYSER

[1913-]

Women and poets see the truth arrive,
Then it is acted out,
The lives are lost, and all the newsboys
shout.

Beast in View [1944]. Letter to
the Front

The world of man's selection
May widen more and more.
Women in drudgery knew
They must be one of four:
Whores, artists, saints, and wives.

Ibid. Wreath of Women

KARL JAY SHAPIRO

[1913-]

He cast his vote,
Distrusting all the elected but not the
law.

Elegy for a Dead Soldier
[1944]. VII

Above all else he loathed the homily,
The slogan and the ad. He paid his bill
But not for Congressmen at Bunker
Hill.

Ideals were few and those there were
not made

For conversation. He belonged to
church

But never spoke of God. The Christmas
tree,

The Easter egg, baptism, he observed,
Never denied the preacher on his perch,
And would not sign Resolved That or
Whereas.

Ibid. VIII

IRWIN SHAW

[1913-]

There are too many books I haven't
read, too many places I haven't seen,
too many memories I haven't kept long
enough.

Bury the Dead [1936]

I got a religion that wants to take
heaven out of the clouds and plant it
right here on the earth where most of us
can get a slice of it.

Ibid.

ROSS PARKER

[1914-]

AND

HUGHIE CHARLES

[1907-]

There'll always be an England
While there's a busy street,
Wherever there's a turning wheel,
A million marching feet.

There'll Always Be an
England [1939]

DELMORE SCHWARTZ

[1914-]

In Dreams Begin Responsibilities.
Title of book of poems [1938]
Save postage stamps or photographs,
But save your soul! Only the past is
immortal.

The Repetitive Heart

DYLAN THOMAS¹

[1914-1953]

Light breaks where no sun shines;
Where no sea runs, the waters of the
heart

Push in their tides.

Light breaks where no sun shines
And death shall have no dominion.²

Title and refrain of poem

¹ All these selections are from *Collected Poems* [1953].

² See *Romans*, VI, 9, on page 1059b, and
Emily Brontë, page 592a.

After the first death there is no other.

*A Refusal to Mourn the Death, by
Fire, of a Child in London*

Forgotten mornings when he walked
with his mother

Through the parables

Of sun light

And the legend of the green chapels.

Poem in October

Do not go gentle into that good night,
Old age should burn and rave at close
of day;

Rage, rage against the dying of the
light.

*Do not go gentle into
that good night*

Now as I was young and easy under
the apple boughs

About the lilting house and happy as
the grass was green.

Fern Hill. Stanza 1

And the sabbath rang slowly

In the pebbles of the holy stream.

Ibid. Stanza 2

In the sun that is young once only,

Time let me play and be

Golden in the mercy of his means.

Ibid.

And honoured among foxes and pheas-
ants by the gay house

Under the new made clouds and happy
as the heart was long,

In the sun born over and over,

I ran my heedless ways.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Time held me green and dying

Though I sang in my chains like the
sea.

Ibid. Stanza 6

HAROLD ADAMSON

Comin' in on a Wing and a Prayer.

*Title of popular song of World
War II [1943]*

FLORENCE FRENCH

DUNBAR

[1916—]

The Spring comes truly when, between
the rains,

The stiff new wasps ascend the window
panes.

Wasp Time

JOHN WALLER

[1917—]

Guns are left to do what words
Might have done earlier, properly used.

In Beirut

How frequently the last time

Comes and we do not know.

The Meaning of War

WILLIAM H. ("BILL")

MAULDIN

[1921—]

I feel like a fugitive from th' law of
averages.

*Up Front [1944]. Caption
for cartoon*

Look at an infantryman's eyes and
you can tell how much war he has seen.

Ibid.

"He's right, Joe, when we ain't
fightin' we should ack like sojers."

Ibid.

QUEEN ELIZABETH II OF ENGLAND

[1926—]

My whole life, whether it be long or
short, shall be devoted to your service
and the service of our great imperial
family to which we all belong, but I
shall not have strength to carry out this
resolution alone unless you join in it
with me.

*Radio broadcast from Capetown,
South Africa, to the British Com-
monwealth on her twenty-first
birthday [April 21, 1947]*

CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS

We, the peoples of the United Na-
tions, determined to save succeeding
generations from the scourge of war,
which twice in our lifetime has brought
untold sorrow to mankind, and to re-
affirm faith in fundamental human

rights, in the dignity and worth of the human person, in the equal right of men and women and of nations large and small . . .

And for these ends to practice tolerance and live together in peace with one another as good neighbors . . .

Have resolved to combine our efforts to accomplish these aims.

*Preamble*¹ [June, 1945]

¹ The preamble was based on the draft written by JAN CHRISTIAN SMUTS [1870-1950].

ANONYMOUS

Sumer is icumen in,
 Lhude sing cuccu!
 Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
 And springh the wude nu —
 Sing cuccu!

Cuckoo Song [Circa 1250]

Castles in Spain.¹
Phrase from the French
[13th century]

When Adam delved and Eve span
 Who was then a gentleman?
Text used by JOHN BALL for
his speech at Blackheath to the
men in Wat Tyler's Rebellion
[1381]

Forgive and forget.
Saying current since the
14th century

I sing of a maiden
 That is makeless;
 King of all kings
 To her son she ches.
Carol. I Sing of a Maiden
[15th century]

Western wind, when wilt thou blow?
 The small rain down can rain, —
 Christ, if my love were in my arms
 And I in my bed again!
Western Wind [Circa 1530]

Multiplication is vexation,
 Division is as bad;
 The rule of three doth puzzle me,
 And practice drives me mad.
Elizabethan MS. [1570]

There is a lady sweet and kind,
 Was never face so pleased my mind;
 I did but see her passing by,
 And yet I love her till I die.

Song [1570]

Greensleeves was all my joy,
 Greensleeves was my delight,

¹ Thou shalt make castels than in Spayne,
 And dreme of joye, al but in vayne.

JEAN DE MEUN: Romaunt of the Rose,
Fragment B, L. 2573 [circa 1277]

Greensleeves was my heart of gold,
 And who but my Lady Greensleeves?
A Handful of Pleasant Delites
[1584]. Greensleeves

Alas, my love, you do me wrong
 To cast me off discourteously,
 When I have loved you so long,
 Delighting in your company. *Ibid.*

Shall I bid her go? What, and if I do?
 Shall I bid her go, and spare not?
 O no, no, no, I dare not.¹
Corydon's Farewell to Phillis.
Stanza 2

Where griping griefs the heart would
 wound
 And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
 There music with her silver sound
 With speed is wont to send redress.²
A Song to the Lute in Musicke.
Stanza 1

A fool and his money are soon parted.
Saying current since the
16th century

Turn again Whittington,
 Lord Mayor of London.³
Refrain of Bow Bells heard by
Dick Whittington [Circa 1605]

Love not me for comely grace,
 For my pleasing eye or face,
 Nor for any outward part,
 No, nor for a constant heart.
In JOHN WILBYE, Second Set of
Madrigals [1608]

If wishes were horses, beggars might
 ride.

From JOHN RAY's English
Proverbs [1670]

¹ Paraphrased by Shakespeare in *Twelfth-Night* [1598-1600], *Act II, Sc. 3.*

² Another version is used by Shakespeare in *Romeo and Juliet* [1594-1595], *Act IV, Sc. 5.*

³ Richard Whittington, son of a London mercer, rose to be mayor of London three times before his death in 1423.

Begone, dull Care! I prithee begone
from me!

Begone, dull Care! thou and I shall
never agree.

*In JOHN PLAYFORD, Musical
Companion [1687]*

Though little, I'll work as hard as a
Turk,

If you'll give me employ,
To plow and sow, and reap and mow,
And be a farmer's boy.

*The Farmer's Boy [before 1689].
Stanza 2*

Carriages without horses shall go,
And accidents fill the world with woe.

*Prophecy Attributed to Mother
Shipton¹ [17th century]*

Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye.

Ibid.

Under water men shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, and talk;

In the air men shall be seen
In white, in black, and in green.

Ibid.

Iron in the water shall float
As easy as a wooden boat.

Ibid.

A swarm of bees in May
Is worth a load of hay;
A swarm of bees in June
Is worth a silver spoon;
A swarm of bees in July
Is not worth a fly.

Old English saying

When poverty comes in at the door,
love flies out the window.

*Saying current since the 17th
century*

Please to remember the Fifth of No-
vember,

Gunpowder Treason and Plot.

*Guy Fawkes's Rhyme, tradi-
tional in England since the
17th century*

¹ Most of the prophecies attributed to Mother Shipton — a witch and prophetess, according to tradition, who lived in Yorkshire in Tudor times — are fabrications of the seventeenth century and later.

THE NEW ENGLAND PRIMER¹

In Adam's fall
We sinned all.

My Book and Heart
Must never part.

Young Obadiah,
David, Josias, —
All were pious.

Peter denied
His Lord, and cried.

Young Timothy
Learnt sin to fly.

Xerxes did die,
And so must I.

Zaccheus he
Did climb the tree
Our Lord to see.

Our days begin with trouble here,
Our life is but a span,²
And cruel death is always near,
So frail a thing is man.

Now I lay me down to take my sleep,³
I pray the Lord my soul to keep;
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.

Sabina has a thousand charms
To captivate my heart;
Her lovely eyes are Cupid's arms,
And every look a dart:
But when the beauteous idiot speaks,
She cures me of my pain;
Her tongue the servile fetters breaks
And frees her slave again.

From Amphion Anglicus [1700]

¹ As early as 1691, Benjamin Harris of Boston advertised the forthcoming second impression of the the *New England Primer*. The oldest known copy extant is dated 1737.

² See Bacon, page 121b.

³ The first record of this prayer is found in the *Enchiridion Leonis* [A.D. 1160]. The early editions of the *Primer* give the prayer as above. In the edition of 1784 the first line is altered to read, "Now I lay me down to sleep." In the edition of 1814 the second line reads, "I pray thee, Lord, my soul to keep."

The Campbells are comin', oho, oho.

Song [Circa 1715]

The Girl I Left Behind Me.

Title of song [1759]

The United Voice of all His Majesty's free and loyal Subjects in America — Liberty and Property, and no Stamps.

Motto of various American colonial newspapers [1765-1766]

Yankee Doodle came to town

Upon a little pony,

He stuck a feather in his hat

And called it macaroni.

*Yankee Doodle*¹

Yankee Doodle, keep it up,

Yankee Doodle dandy,

Mind the music and the step,

And with the girls be handy.

Ibid. Chorus

It's all in the day's work.

Saying current since the 18th century

Man may work from sun to sun,

But woman's work is never done.

Old saying

JUNIUS²

One precedent creates another. They soon accumulate and constitute law.

¹This version was sufficiently popular in America in 1767 to be used in the ballad opera *The Disappointment, or, The Force of Credulity* [1767], by ANDREW BARTON.

Father and I went up to camp,

Along with Captain Goodwin;

And there we saw the men and boys,

As thick as hasty-pudding.

Yankee doodle do.

Version used in The Contrast
[1790], by ROYALL TYLER

The origin of *Yankee Doodle* remains as mysterious as ever, unless it be deemed a positive result to have eliminated definitely every theory thus far advanced. — OSCAR GEORGE THEODORE SONNECK: *Report on The Star-Spangled Banner, Hail Columbia, America, Yankee Doodle* [1909]

²Pseudonym of the author of a series of letters that appeared in the *Public Advertiser* from 1769 to 1771, published in book form in 1772; they have been attributed, among others, to Sir Philip Francis, Lord Shelburne, Lord George Sackville, and Lord Temple.

What yesterday was fact, today is doctrine.

The Letters of Junius [1769-1771]. *Dedication to the English Nation*

The liberty of the press is the Palladium of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman.

Ibid.

These are the gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration.

Ibid. VII, To Sir William Draper
[March 3, 1769]

There are some hereditary strokes of character by which a family may be as clearly distinguished as by the blackest features of the human face.

Ibid. XII, To the Duke of Grafton [May 30, 1769]

I believe there is yet a spirit of resistance in this country, which will not submit to be oppressed; but I am sure there is a fund of good sense in this country, which cannot be deceived.

Ibid. XVI, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser (H. S. Woodfall) [July 19, 1769]

We owe it to our ancestors to preserve entire those rights, which they have delivered to our care: we owe it to our posterity, not to suffer their dearest inheritance to be destroyed.

Ibid. XX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [August 8, 1769]

When the constitution is openly invaded, when the first original right of the people, from which all laws derive their authority, is directly attacked, inferior grievances naturally lose their force, and are suffered to pass by without punishment or observation.

Ibid. XXX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [October 17, 1769]

There is a moment of difficulty and danger at which flattery and falsehood

can no longer deceive, and simplicity itself can no longer be misled.

*The Letters of Junius. XXXV,¹
To the Printer of the Public Advertiser* [December 19, 1769]

They [the Americans] equally detest the pageantry of a King, and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop.²

Ibid.

There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as in religion. By persuading others, we convince ourselves.

Ibid.

The least considerable man among us has an interest equal to the proudest nobleman, in the laws and constitution of his country, and is equally called upon to make a generous contribution in support of them; — whether it be the heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.³

Ibid. XXXVII, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [March 19, 1770]

We lament the mistakes of a good man, and do not begin to detest him until he affects to renounce his principles.

Ibid. XLI, To Lord Mansfield [November 14, 1770]

The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of service to the public. Facts are apt to alarm us more than the most dangerous principles.

Ibid.

An honest man, like the true religion, appeals to the understanding, or modestly confides in the internal evidence of his conscience. The impostor employs force instead of argument, imposes silence where he cannot convince, and propagates his character by the sword.

Ibid.

¹ This letter is of great significance in the history of the freedom of the press. The publisher was prosecuted for seditious libel, and the jury brought in a verdict of "guilty of printing and publishing only." After a second trial, Woodfall was freed on payment of costs.

² See Rufus Choate, page 490a.

³ See Gibbon, page 369a.

If individuals have no virtues, their vices may be of use to us.

The Letters of Junius. LIX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [October 5, 1771]

The temple of fame is the shortest passage to riches and preferment.

Ibid.

Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.¹

Motto on Thomas Jefferson's Seal [Circa 1776]

Lost is our old simplicity of times,
The world abounds with laws, and
teems with crimes.

On the Proceedings Against America.² Stanza 1

Our cargoes of meat, drink, and cloaths
beat the Dutch.

Siege of Boston [1775]

There is nothing new except what is forgotten.

Attributed to Mademoiselle Bertin, milliner to Marie Antoinette [Circa 1785]

O Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news
that's goin' round?

The shamrock is by law forbid to grow
on Irish ground!

No more St. Patrick's Day we'll keep,
his colour can't be seen,

For there's a cruel law agin the wearin'
o' the Green!

The Shan-von-Voght. Irish Song quoted in TRENCH: Realities of Irish Life

For they're hangin' men an' women
there for wearin' o' the Green.

Ibid.

Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,

Please to put a penny in the old man's hat;

If you haven't got a penny, a ha'penny will do,

¹ The motto of one, I believe, of the regicides of Charles I. — *Letter from Jefferson to Edward Everett* [February 24, 1823]

Jefferson's reference probably is to John Bradshaw [1602-1659].

² In *The Pennsylvania Gazette*, February 8, 1775, "from a late London Magazine."

If you haven't got a ha'penny, God
bless you!

Beggar's rhyme
From ghoulies and ghosties and long-
leggety beasties

And things that go bump in the night,
Good Lord, deliver us!

Scottish prayer

The woods are full of them.

Quoted by ALEXANDER WIL-
SON: *American Ornithology*
[1808]. Preface

The cunning seldom gain their ends;
The wise are never without friends.

The Fox and the Hen, Moral¹

A fox went out in a hungry plight
And he begged of the moon to give him
light,

For he'd many miles to go that night
Before he could reach his den-O.

The Gray Goose. Stanza 1
One night when the wind it blew cold,
Blew bitter across the wild moor,
Young Mary she came with her child,
Wandering home to her own father's
door.

Mary of the Wild Moor.²
Stanza 1

Oh, the praties they are small —
Over here, over here.

Oh, the praties they are small

When we dig 'em in the fall,

And we eat 'em, coats and all,

Full of fear, full of fear.

Irish Famine Song [1846-1847]

Oh, ye'll tak' the high road an' I'll tak'
the low road,

An' I'll be in Scotland bafore ye;

But I and my true love will never meet
again,

On the bonnie, bonnie banks o' Loch
Lomond.

Scottish Song, Loch Lomond.
Refrain

So I said, "Old man, for whom digg'st
thou this grave

¹ In JOHN PIERPONT'S *Young Reader*
[1843].

² Set to music by C. H. Keith and ar-
ranged for piano by Joseph W. Turner
[1846].

In the heart of London town?"
And the deep-toned voice of the digger

replied —
"We're laying a gas-pipe down!"

*From the Sublime to the
Ridiculous.¹ Stanza 3*

Went out to milk and I didn't know
how;

I milked the goat instead of the cow;

A monkey sittin' on a pile of straw

A-winkin' at his mother-in-law.

Turkey in the straw, turkey in the hay,

Roll 'em up and twist 'em up a high
tuckahaw,

And hit 'em up a tune called Turkey in
the Straw.

Turkey in the Straw.²
Stanza 1 and refrain

Sugar in the gourd and honey in the
horn,

I never was so happy since the hour I
was born.

Ibid. Stanza 6

You pays your money, and you takes
your choice.

*Caption to cartoon by JOHN
LEECH in Punch, January 3,
1846*

It's the 'ammer, 'ammer, 'ammer
along the 'ard 'igh road.

*Ibid. May 31, 1856 (A vet-
erinary and a horseman discuss-
ing a horse's legs)*

Women and children first.

*The Birkenhead Drill³ [Febru-
ary 26, 1852]*

Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my
gawd, how they could love,

Swore to be true to each other, true as
the stars above;

¹ Included in *Course of Composition and
Rhetoric* by GEORGE PAYN QUACKENBOS
[1826-1881]

² The classical American rural tune . . .
steps around like an apple-faced farmhand
. . . as American as Andrew Jackson, Johnny
Applesseed, and Corn on the Cob. — CARL
SANDBURG: *The American Songbag* [1927]

³ The women and children were the first to
be removed from the sinking ship *Birkenhead*.
See Kipling, page 818b.

He was her man, but he done her wrong.

Frankie and Johnny.¹ Stanza 1

Och, Johnny, I hardly knew yel
With drums and guns, and guns and drums

The enemy nearly slew ye.

My darling dear, you look so queer,

Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.

Irish Folk Song. Stanza 1

Where are the legs with which you run,

When you went to carry a gun?

Indeed your dancing days are done —

Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Up and down the City Road,

In and out the Eagle,

That's the way the money goes —

Pop goes the weasel!

Popular song in London²

[Circa 1853]

All I want of you is a little see-vility,
and that of the commonest goddamned-
est kind.³

*"The New Bedford Classic," as
reported in ZEPHANIAH W.
PEASE, The History of New
Bedford [1918]. Supposed to
be said by the mate of a whaler
to his ill-humored captain*

You-all means a race or section,

Family, party, tribe, or clan;

You-all means the whole connection

Of the individual man.

*You-All (From The Richmond
Times-Dispatch)*

Some talk of Alexander, and some of
Hercules;

Of Hector, and Lysander, and such
great names as these;

But of all the world's brave heroes,
there's none that can compare

¹ Traditional ballad; there are innumerable versions and verses.

² The weasel was a hatter's tool, and "pop" was a term meaning to pawn or "hock." The Eagle was a music hall in the City Road. The song is attributed to W. R. MANDALE.

³ Another traditional version, repudiated by New Bedford authority, is that the skipper said: "All I want out of you is silence, and damn little of that."

With a tow, row, row, row, row, row
for the British Grenadier.

The British Grenadiers

The holly and the ivy,

When they are both full grown,

Of all the trees that are in the wood,

The holly bears the crown:

The rising of the sun

And the running of the deer,

The playing of the merry organ,

Sweet singing in the choir.

Carol. The Holly and the Ivy

From the halls of Montezuma,

To the shores of Tripoli,

We fight our country's battles

On the land as on the sea.

U. S. Marines' Song. Stanza 1

If the Army and the Navy

Ever look on Heaven's scenes,

They will find the streets are guarded
by

The United States Marines.

Ibid. Stanza 4

There is a tavern in the town,

And there my true love sits him down,

And drinks his wine with laughter and
with glee,

And never, never thinks of me.

There Is a Tavern in the Town.

Stanza 1

Fare thee well for I must leave thee,

Do not let this parting grieve thee,

But remember that the best of friends
must part.

Ibid. Refrain

Adieu, adieu, kind friends, adieu, adieu,
adieu,

I can no longer stay with you.

I'll hang my harp on a weeping willow-
tree,¹

And may the world go well with thee.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Mr. Finney had a turnip,

And it grew behind the barn,

And it grew, and it grew,

And the turnip did no harm.

Mr. Finney's Turnip.² Stanza 1

¹ See Psalm CXXXVII, 2, on page 1038a.

² Often attributed to Longfellow, who denied the authorship in a letter to George Anderson, July 11, 1881.

Of all the funny things that live, in
woodland, marsh, or bog,
That creep the ground or fly the air,
the funniest thing's a frog.

*The Scientific Frog [Circa
1865]. Stanza 1*

I belong to that highly respectable
tribe

Which is known as the Shabby Gen-
teel . . .

Too proud to beg, too honest to steal.

*The Shabby Genteel (Sung by
Sol Smith Russell [1848-1901]
in A Poor Relation)*

If any lift of mine may ease

The burden of another,

God give me love and care and strength

To help my ailing brother.

*If Any Little Word of Mine
[1880]. Stanza 2*

The sons of the prophet are brave men
and bold,

And quite unaccustomed to fear,

But the bravest by far in the ranks of
the Shah

Was Abdul the Bulbul Amir.

Abdul the Bulbul Amir. Stanza 1

Now the heroes were plenty and well
known to fame

In the troops that were led by the
Czar,

And the bravest of these was a man by
the name

Of Ivan Petruski Skavar.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I'm Terence O'Reilly, I'm a man of re-
nown . . .

If they'd let me be, I'd have Ireland
free,

On the railroads you'd not pay any
fare,

I'd have the United States under my
thumb,

And I'd sleep in the President's chair.

*Is That Mr. Reilly? ¹ [1882].
Stanza 1*

Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?

Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?

¹ Assumed to be the origin of the phrase
"leading the life of Riley," meaning to have
an easy time.

Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of
so highly,
Upon me soul, Reilly, you're doin' quite
well.

Is That Mr. Reilly? Chorus

Sow a Thought, and you reap an Act;
Sow an Act, and you reap a Habit;
Sow a Habit, and you reap a Character;
Sow a Character, and you reap a Des-
tiny.

*Quoted by SAMUEL SMILES
[1812-1904], in Life and La-
bour [1887]*

Now is the time for all good men to
come to the aid of the party.

*Practice sentence used in type-
writing ¹*

As Maine goes, so goes the nation.²
*American political maxim
[Circa 1888]*

Sister Anne, do you see any one com-
ing?

*The anxious cry of Fatima, one
of the wives of Bluebeard*

Slide, Kelly, Slide.

*Title of song by J. W. KELLY
[1889]*

Oh, Shenandoah, I long to hear you.

Away, you rolling river,

Oh Shenandoah, I long to hear you.

Away, I'm bound to go

'Cross the wide Missouri.

Song

In the first person, simply *shall* fore-
tells,

In *will* a threat or else a promise
dwells;

Shall in the second and third does
threat,

¹ Charles Weller, a court reporter, origi-
nated this expression in . . . 1867 to test the
efficiency of the first practical typewriter
which his friend Christopher Sholes had con-
structed. — *Life*, April 11, 1955

² As Maine goes, so goes Vermont. —
JAMES FARLEY: *Statement to press* [Novem-
ber 4, 1936] after predicting that Roosevelt
would carry 46 states in the presidential elec-
tion

Will then simply foretells a future feat.
Grammar, Irish National Schools
 Try what you will, there's nothing like
 leather.

Nothing Like Leather
 The sweetest lives are those to duty
 wed,
 Whose deeds, both great and small,
 Are close-knit strands of an unbroken
 thread,

Where love ennobles all.
 The world may sound no trumpet, ring
 no bells;

The book of life the shining record tells.
*Attributed to Elizabeth Barrett
 Browning, but not found in her
 writings*

Ladling the butter from adjacent tubs,
 Stubbs butters Freeman, Freeman but-
 ters Stubbs.

*Variously quoted [Circa 1890],
 alluding to the mutual praise of
 two famous Oxford historians*

Lizzie Borden took an axe
 And gave her mother forty whacks;
 When she saw what she had done
 She gave her father forty-one!

*Rhyme popular after the mur-
 der trial of Lizzie Borden at Fall
 River, Massachusetts [June,
 1893]*

The little cares that fretted me,
 I lost them yesterday,
 Among the fields above the sea,
 Among the winds at play.

*Out in the Fields, in St. Paul's
 Magazine, August 20, 1898*

Out in the fields with God!
Ibid.

Remember the Maine! ¹
*Slogan, Spanish-American War
 [1898]*

The halls of fame are open wide
 And they are always full;
 Some go in by the door called "push,"
 And some by the door called "pull."
*Quoted by Stanley Baldwin
 [1867-1947] in a speech in the
 House of Commons*

¹ On February 15, 1898, the American bat-
 tleship *Maine* was blown up in Havana harbor,
 Cuba.

He who whispers down a well
 About the goods he has to sell,
 Will never reap the golden dollars
 Like him who shows them round and
 hollers.

*Quoted by the then Prince of
 Wales [1894-] (Duke of
 Windsor); thought to be of
 American origin*

The codfish lays ten thousand eggs,
 The homely hen lays one.
 The codfish never cackles
 To tell you what she's done.
 And so we scorn the codfish,
 While the humble hen we prize,
 Which only goes to show you
 That it pays to advertise.

It Pays to Advertise

Two ears and but a single tongue
 By nature's laws to man belong;
 The lesson she would teach is clear:
 Repeat but half of what you hear.

Old jingle

One white foot — try him,
 Two white feet — buy him,
 Three white feet — look well about
 him;
 Four white feet — go without him.¹

Rhyme for a horse-buyer

An apple a day keeps the doctor
 away.

Current since the 19th century

The great unwashed.
19th century expression

The way to a man's heart is through
 his stomach.

Current since the 19th century

All the world is queer save me and
 thee; and sometimes I think thee is a
 little queer.

*Attributed to an unidentified
 Quaker, speaking to his wife*

Man is the only animal that eats
 when he is not hungry, drinks when he

¹ Three white feet and a white nose,
 Rip off his skin and throw him to the
 crows.

New Hampshire version of last two lines

is not thirsty, and makes love at all seasons.

Source unknown

You can always tell a Harvard man, but you can't tell him much.

Attributed to JAMES BARNES
[1866-1936]

Keeping up with the Joneses.

Popular saying

Paying through the nose.¹

Popular phrase for excessive payment

Rest and be thankful.

Inscription on stone seat in the Scottish Highlands, and title of one of Wordsworth's poems

Wisdom of many and the wit of one.

*Definition of a proverb*²

Doesn't amount to Hannah Cook.³

Saying common in Maine and on Cape Cod

Drive a coach and six through an Act of Parliament.

Credited to Sir Stephen Rice [1637-1715], Chief Baron of the Exchequer, by MACAULAY in History of England [1849-1861], Chap. 12

Free soil, free men, free speech, Frémont.

Rallying cry of the Republican Party in 1856, when John Charles Frémont [1813-1890] was the party's candidate for the presidency

¹ Grimm says that Odin had a poll-tax which was called in Sweden a nose-tax; it was a penny per nose, or poll. — *Deutsche Rechts Alterthümer*

² Probably based on the definition of a proverb which Lord John Russell gave one morning at breakfast at Mardock's: "One man's wit, and all men's wisdom." — *Memoirs of Sir James Mackintosh* [1765-1832], Vol. I, Page 473

³ Various explained as a character who once lived on Campobello Island; a corruption of a phrase in Indian dialect; and a comparison with the worthlessness (for navigation) of a cook on board ship.

Dirty work at the crossroads.

*Attributed*¹ to WALTER MELVILLE'S *melodrama The Girl Who Took the Wrong Turning, or, No Wedding Bells for Him*

The goose hangs high.²

Common saying for a favorable situation

Hit's a lot worse to be soul-hungry than to be body-hungry.

A Kentucky mountain woman asking for her granddaughter to be admitted to Berea College high school [Circa 1900]. Quoted by CARL R. WOODWARD.³

The Great White Way.

Title of novel [1901] by ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE [1861-1937]

There ain't no such animal.

Comment of a New Jersey farmer looking at a dromedary at a circus: cartoon in Life, November 7, 1907, credited to Everybody's Magazine

How old is Ann?

*Popular saying in the early 20th century*⁴

The Pyramids first, which in Egypt were laid;

Next Babylon's Garden, for Amytis made;

Then Mausolos' Tomb of affection and guilt;

Fourth, the Temple of Dian in Ephesus built;

The Colossus of Rhodes, cast in brass, to the Sun;

Sixth, Jupiter's Statue, by Phidias done;

¹ In *Notes and Queries* (London).

² Originally, perhaps, "the goose *honks* high" — it cries and flies high. Wild geese fly higher when the weather is fine or promises to be fine. Hence, the prospects are bright; everything is favourable. — *Century Dictionary*

³ In *The Wonderful World of Books*, edited by ALFRED STEFFERUD [1953].

⁴ This question became well known when *The New York Press*, October 16, 1903, printed the problem: "Mary is 24 years old. She is twice as old as Ann was when Mary was as old as Ann is now. How old is Ann?" The answer is that Ann is 18.

The Pharos of Egypt comes last, we are
told,
Or the Palace of Cyrus, cemented with
gold.

*Seven Wonders of the
Ancient World*

Use it up, wear it out;
Make it do, or do without.

New England maxim

Earned a precarious living by tak-
ing in one another's washing.

Origin unknown

Something old, something new,
Something borrowed, something blue,
And a lucky sixpence in her shoe.¹

Wedding rhyme

God looks after fools, drunkards, and
the United States.

Epigram

Oh, why don't you work
Like other men do?
How the hell can I work
When there's no work to do?

Hallelujah, I'm a Bum
[Circa 1907]

Every time I come to town
The boys keep kicking my dawg
around;

Makes no difference if he is a hound,
They've got to quit kicking my dawg
around.

Champ Clark campaign song
[1912]

Old soldiers never die;
They only fade away!

War song, British Army
[1914-1918]

She was poor but she was honest,
And her parents were the same,
Till she met a city feller,
And she lost her honest name.

War song [1914-1918]

Fifty million Frenchmen can't be
wrong.²

*Saying popular with American
soldiers during World War I*
[1917-1918]

¹ There are variants for the less familiar
last line, such as "And a silver sixpence in
each shoe."

² Sometimes "forty" or "thirty" is heard
instead of "fifty." When Texas Guinan and

My aunt's charwoman's sister's son
Heard a policeman on his beat
Say to a nursemaid down our street
That he knew a man who had a friend
And he could tell when the war would
end.

Jingle popular in 1917-1918

Don't sell America short.¹

Popular American saying
[1925-1929]

Lord, through this hour

Be Thou our Guide,

So by Thy power

No foot shall slide.

Westminster Chimes

Climb high

Climb far

Your goal the sky

Your aim the star.

*Inscription on Hopkins Memo-
rial Steps, Williams College,
Williamstown, Massachusetts*

Mother, may I go out to swim?

Yes, my darling daughter:

Hang your clothes on a hickory limb

And don't go near the water.

Origin dubious

Lives of great men all remind us

As their pages o'er we turn,

That we're apt to leave behind us

Letters that we ought to burn.

*Quoted by DR. A. S. W. ROSEN-
BACH in A Book Hunter's Holi-
day [1936]*

See the happy moron,

He doesn't give a damn.

I wish I were a moron —

My God, perhaps I am!

Incorrectly attributed to
Dorothy Parker

You will eat, bye and bye,

In that glorious land above the sky;

her troupe were refused entry into France in
1931, she was quoted as saying: "It goes to
show that fifty million Frenchmen *can* be
wrong." She promptly renamed her show *Too*
Hot for Paris, and toured the United States
with it.

¹ The phrase may have stemmed from
"Never be a bear on the United States," at-
tributed variously to JUNIUS S. MORGAN
[1813-1890] and J. P. MORGAN [1837-1913].

Work and pray, live on hay,
You'll get pie in the sky when you die.

*The Preacher and the Slave*¹

The difficult we do immediately. The
impossible takes a little longer.

Slogan of United States Army

Air Forces

G. I. Joe.

*World War II term for
infantryman*²

Stay with me, God. The night is dark,
The night is cold: my little spark
Of courage dies. The night is long;
Be with me, God, and make me strong.

*A Soldier — His Prayer.*³ Stanza 1

We sure liberated the hell out of this
place.

*American soldier in the ruins of
a French village, 1944; quoted
by MAX MILLER in The Far
Shore [1945]*

Spartan simplicity must be observed.
Nothing will be done merely because it
contributes to beauty, convenience,
comfort, or prestige.

*From the Office of the Chief
Signal Officer, U. S. Army,
May 29, 1945*

Soldiers who wish to be a hero
Are practically zero,
But those who wish to be civilians,
Jesus, they run into the millions.

*Army latrine inscription quoted
by NORMAN ROSTEN in The Big
Road [1945]*

Since wars begin in the minds of
men, it is in the minds of men that the
defences of peace must be constructed.

*Constitution of the United Na-
tions Educational, Scientific and
Cultural Organization [1946]*

¹ Attributed to Joe Hill in the 1927 edition
of *I.W.W. Songs*.

² This name, chosen for the soldier in
Lieutenant DAVE BREGER's comic strip for
Yank, the Army weekly, first appeared in
the issue of June 17, 1942. Writing in *Time*
[February 26, 1945], Lieutenant Breger said:
"I decided on 'G. I. Joe,' the 'G. I.' [Govern-
ment Issue] because of its prevalence in Army
talk, and the 'Joe' for the alliterative effect."

³ This poem, found on a scrap of paper
in a slit trench in Tunisia during the battle
of El Agheila, was printed in *Poems from the*

We are not dealing simply with a
military or scientific problem but with
a problem in statecraft and the ways
of the human spirit.

*Report on the International
Control of Atomic Energy, pub-
lished March 16, 1946*¹

Relief from the terrible fear which
can do so much to engender the very
thing feared.

Ibid.

Anything constructive in relation to
atomic energy must inevitably be novel
and immensely difficult.

Ibid.

FOREIGN PROVERBS AND SAYINGS

LATIN

Actus non facit reum, nisi mens sit
rea.

The act is not criminal unless the
intent is criminal.

Legal maxim

Ad maiorem Dei gloriam.

To the greater glory of God.

Motto of the Society of Jesus

Adeste, fideles,
Laeti triumphantes;
Venite, venite in Bethlehem.

O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.

Hymn, 18th Century

Ave Caesar, morituri te salutamus.

Hail Caesar, we who are about to
die salute you.

*Salutation of the Roman glad-
iators upon entering the arena*

Caveat emptor.

Let the buyer beware.

Proverb

Desert, by members of the British Eighth
Army [1944].

¹ Prepared for the Department of State by
a Board of Consultants: Chester I. Barnard,
J. Robert Oppenheimer, Charles A. Thomas,
Harry A. Winne, and David E. Lilienthal,
Chairman.

Cucullus non facit monachum.¹

The cowl does not make a monk.

Medieval Latin proverb

De gustibus non disputandum.

There is no arguing about tastes.

Proverb

De minimis non curat lex.

The law is not concerned with trifles.

Legal maxim

Deus vult.

God wills it.

Motto of the Crusades [1095]

Divide et impera.

Divide and rule.

Ancient political maxim cited by

MACHIAVELLI

E Pluribus Unum.

One out of many.

*Motto on title page of the
Gentleman's Journal [January,
1692], adopted as motto for
seal of the United States, June
20, 1782*

Et in Arcadia ego.

I too have lived in Arcadia.²

*Inscription on a tomb in a
painting by Guercino [Circa
1623]*

Festina lente.

Make haste slowly.

Borrowed from the Greek

Mea culpa.

The fault is mine.

Latin phrase derived from the

Mass

Non conscire sibi.

Conscious of no fault.

Latin saying

Omnis festinatio est a diabolo.

All haste is from the devil.

Medieval Latin proverb

¹ It takes more than a hood and sad eyes to make a monk. — *Albanian Proverb*

² This translation is now usually considered erroneous. The accepted translation is: I too am in Arcadia — that is, Even in Arcadia there am I [Death].

Also in a painting by Poussin [circa 1630]. E. PANOFSKY discusses the phrase in *Philosophy and History: Essays Presented to E. Cassirer* [1936].

Post hoc, ergo propter hoc.

After this, therefore because of this.

Definition of fallacy in logic

Pro bono publico.

For the public good.

Saying

Semper fidelis.

Ever faithful.

Motto of the U. S. Marine Corps

Si monumentum requiris, circumspice.

If you seek a monument, look about you.

*Inscription on Sir Christopher
Wren's tomb in St. Paul's
Cathedral, London*

Sic semper tyrannis.¹

Thus ever to tyrants.

*Motto of State of Virginia
[Adopted 1779]*

Sic transit gloria mundi.

Thus passes away the glory of this world.

Saying

FRENCH

Il ne faut pas être plus royaliste que le roi.

One must not be more royalist than the king.

*Saying which originated under
Louis XVI*

Liberté! Egalité! Fraternité!

Liberty! Equality! Fraternity!

*Phrase dating from before the
French Revolution, officially
adopted in 1793*

Rien ne réussit comme le succès.

Nothing succeeds like success.

Proverb

Tout passe, tout casse, tout lasse.

Everything passes, everything perishes, everything palls.

Proverb

¹ The words of John Wilkes Booth as he shot Lincoln at Ford's Theater [April 14, 1865].

Ah, les bons vieux temps où nous
étions si malheureux!

Oh, the good old times when we
were so unhappy!

Saying

MISCELLANEOUS

Whatever kind of word thou speakest
the like shalt thou hear.

*Greek Anthology. Book IX,
Epigram 382*

When I am dead let fire destroy the
world; it matters not to me, for I am
safe.

Ibid. Fragment 430

Envy slays itself by its own arrows.

Ibid. Book X, Epigram 111

Give me today, and take tomorrow.

*Quoted and condemned by
St. Chrysostom*

One picture is worth more than ten
thousand words.

Chinese proverb

On the day of victory no one is tired.

Arab proverb

I came to the place of my birth, and
cried, "The friends of my youth, where
are they?" And echo answered, "Where
are they?"

Arab saying

BALLADS

For in my mind, of all mankind
I love but you alone.

*The Nut-Brown Maid [15th
century]. Refrain*

For I must to the green-wood go,
Alone, a banished man.

Ibid.

No burial this pretty pair

Of any man receives,
Till Robin Red-breast piously
Did cover them with leaves.

*The Children in the Wood.
Stanza 16*

The king sits in Dunfermline town
Drinking the blude-red wine.

*Sir Patrick Spens.
Stanza 1*

"To Noroway, to Noroway,
To Noroway o'er the faem;
The king's daughter o' Noroway,
'Tis thou must bring her hame."

Sir Patrick Spens.

Stanza 4

The first word that Sir Patrick read
So loud, loud laughed he;
The neist word that Sir Patrick read
The tear blinded his e'e.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"I saw the new moon late yestreen
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm."

Ibid. Stanza 10

Half-owre, half-owre to Aberdour,
'Tis fifty fathoms deep;
And there lies gude Sir Patrick Spens,
Wi' the Scots lords at his feet!

Ibid. Stanza 19

The blinded boy that shoots so trim,¹
From heaven down did he.

*King Cophetua and the
Beggar-maid. Stanza 2*

It was a friar of orders gray²
Walked forth to tell his beads.

*The Friar of Orders Gray.³
Stanza 1*

Our joys as wingèd dreams do fly;
Why then should sorrow last?
Since grief but aggravates thy loss,
Grieve not for what is past.

Ibid. Stanza 13

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown.

*Take Thy Old Cloak About
Thee.⁴ Stanza 7*

It's pride that puts this country down;
Man, take thine old cloak about thee.

Ibid.

¹ Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim,
When King Cophetua loved the beggar-
maid!

SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet*
[1594-1595], Act II, Sc. 1, L. 13

² See Shakespeare, page 130b.

³ THOMAS PERCY [1728-1811] composed
this ballad from various fragments of ancient
ballads found in Shakespeare's plays. It ap-
peared in his *Reliques of Ancient English
Poetry* [1765].

⁴ See Shakespeare, page 187b.

Fight on, my merry men all;
For why, my life is at an end.¹

Chevy Chase

A fairer lady there never was seen
Than the blind beggar's daughter of
Bethnall Green.

*The Beggar's Daughter of
Bethnall Green.*² Stanza 33

When captains courageous,³ whom
death could not daunt,
Did march to the siege of the city of
Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two
and by three,
And the foremost in battle was Mary
Ambree.

*Mary Ambree.*⁴ Stanza 1

Then let Jane Shore with sorrow sing,
That was belovèd of a king.

Jane Shore. Stanza 1

"I'll rest," said he, "but thou shalt
walk";

So doth this wandering Jew
From place to place, but cannot rest
For seeing countries new.

The Wandering Jew. Stanza 9

For thirty pence our Saviour was sold
Among the false Jews, as I have been
told;

And twenty-nine is the worth of thee,
For I think thou art one penny worser
than he.

*King John and the Abbot of
Canterbury.* Stanza 21

Glasgerion swore a full great oath,
By oak, and ash and thorn.⁵

Glasgerion. Stanza 19

¹ Says Johnnie, "Fight on, my merry men all,
I'm a little wounded, but I am not slain;
I will lay me down for to bleed a while,
Then I'll rise and fight with you again."

Johnnie Armstrong's Last Good-night,
St. 18 (DRYDEN'S *Miscellanies* [1702])

² This very house was built by the blind
beggar of Bednall Green, so much talked of
and sung in ballads. — SAMUEL PEPYS: *Diary*
[June 26, 1663]

³ Source of the title of RUDYARD KIPLING'S
Captains Courageous.

⁴ BEN JONSON calls any virago Mary Am-
bree, and JOHN FLETCHER alludes to Mary
Ambree in *The Scornful Lady* [1616].

⁵ See Kipling, page 820b.

In Scarlet town, where I was born,
There was a fair maid dwellin',
Made every youth cry Well-a-way!
Her name was Barbara Allen.

Barbara Allen's Cruelty.
Stanza 1

All in the merry month of May,
When green buds they were swellin',
Young Jemmy Grove on his death-bed
lay,

For love of Barbara Allen.

Ibid. Stanza 2

So slowly, slowly rase she up,
And slowly she came nigh him,
And when she drew the curtain by —
"Young man, I think you're dyin'."

Ibid. Stanza 4

True Thomas lay on Huntlie Bank;
A ferlie he spied wi' his e'e;
And there he saw a lady bright
Come riding down by the Eildon Tree.

Thomas the Rhymer. Stanza 1

"A bed, a bed," Clerk Saunders said,
"A bed for you and me!"
"Fye na, fye na," said may Margaret,
"Till anes we married be!"

Clerk Saunders. Stanza 2

There were twa sisters sat in a bour;
Binnorie, O Binnorie!
There came a knight to be their wooer,
By the bonnie milldams o' Binnorie.

Binnorie. Stanza 1

There were three ravens sat on a tree,
They were as black as they might be.

The Three Ravens. Stanza 1

The one of them said to his make,
"Where shall we our breakfast take?"

Ibid. Stanza 2

Down there came a fallow doe
As great with young as she might go.

Ibid. Stanza 6

She buried him before the prime,
She was dead herself ere evensong
time.

Ibid. Stanza 9

God send every gentleman
Such hounds, such hawks, and such a
leman.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Ye Highlands and ye Lawlands,
O where hae ye been?

They hae slain the Earl of Murray,
And hae laid him on the green.

The Bonny Earl of Murray.

Stanza 1

O waly, waly, up the bank,
And waly, waly, doun the brae,
And waly, waly, yon burn-side,
Where I and my Love wont to gae!

Waly, Waly. Stanza 1

O waly, waly, gin love be bonnie,
A little time while it is new!
But when 'tis auld it waxeth cauld,
And fades awa' like morning dew.

Ibid. Stanza 2

But had I wist, before I kist,
That love had been sae ill to win,
I had lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd,
And pinn'd it wi' a siller pin.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"What gat ye to your dinner, Lord
Randal, my Son?

What gat ye to your dinner, my hand-
some young man?"

"I gat eels boil'd in broo'; mother,
make my bed soon,

For I'm weary wi' hunting, and fain
wald lie down."

Lord Randal

A ship I have got in the North Country
And she goes by the name of the
Golden Vanity,

O, I fear she will be taken by a Spanish
Gal-la-lee,

As she sails by the Low-lands low.

The Golden Vanity. Stanza 1

And when with envy Time, trans-
ported,

Shall think to rob us of our joys,
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.

Winifreda.¹ Stanza 8

But in vain she did conjure him
To depart her presence so;
Having a thousand tongues to allure
him,

And but one to bid him go.

Dulcina.² Stanza 2

¹ *Winifreda* appeared in LEWIS'S *Collection* [1726].

² This song is mentioned by IZAAK WALTON in *The Compleat Angler* [1653]. It has been ascribed to Raleigh, on very doubtful authority.

Over the mountains,
And over the waves,
Under the fountains
And under the graves;
Under floods that are deepest,
Which Neptune obey,
Over rocks that are steepest,
Love will find out the way.

Love Will Find Out the Way.

Stanza 1

O what a plague is love
How shall I bear it?
She will inconstant prove,
I greatly fear it.

Phyllida Flouts Me. Stanza 1

And let all women strive to be
As constant as Penelope.

Constant Penelope. Stanza 18

For without money, George,

A man is but a beast:

But bringing money, thou shalt be

Always my welcome guest.

George Barnwell.¹ Part II,

Stanza 25

EPITAPHS

A zealous Lock-Smith dyed of late,
And did arrive at heaven gate,
He stood without and would not
knocke,

Because he meant to picke the locke.

*Epitaph upon a Puritanicall
Lock-Smith; quoted by WIL-
LIAM CAMDEN in Remaines
Concerning Britaine [1637]*

All the brothers were valiant, and
all the sisters virtuous.

*From the inscription on the
tomb of the Duchess of New-
castle in Westminster Abbey
[1673]*

A house she hath, 'tis made of such
good fashion,

The tenant ne'er shall pay for repara-
tion,

Nor will the landlord ever raise her rent
Or turn her out of doors for non-pay-
ment;

¹ Inspired by GEORGE LILLO's play, *The London Merchant, or, The History of George Barnwell*, first acted in 1731.

From chimney-tax this cell is free,
To such a house who would not tenant
be?

*For Rebecca Bogess, Folkestone,
August 22, 1688*

It is so soon that I am done for,
I wonder what I was begun for.

*For a child aged three weeks,
Cheltenham Churchyard*

She tasted of life's bitter cup,
Refused to drink the potion up;
She turned her little head aside,
Disgusted with the task and died.

For a child aged six months
Here lies John Knott:
His father was Knott before him,
He lived Knott, died Knott,
Yet underneath this stone doth lie
Knott christened, Knott begot,
And here he lies and still is Knott.

Perthshire Churchyard
Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Ha'e mercy o' my soul, Lord God,
As I wad do, were I Lord God
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.

*Aberdeen Churchyard (Quoted
by GEORGE MACDONALD in his
novel, David Elginbrod [1862],
Chap. 13)*

Beneath this stone, a lump of clay,
Lies Arabella Young,
Who on the 24th of May
Began to hold her tongue.

British Museum Collection
Beneath this stone a lump of clay
Lies Uncle Peter Daniels
Who too early in the month of May
Took off his winter flannels.

Medway, Massachusetts, 1746
Here sleeps in peace a Hampshire Gren-
adier,
Who caught his death by drinking cold
small beer;
Soldiers, take heed from his untimely
fall,
And when you're hot, drink strong, or
not at all.

Winchester Churchyard, 1764
A dying preacher I have been,
To dying hearers such as you.
Though dead, a preacher still I am
To such as come my grave to view.

Let this to you a warning be
That quickly you must follow me.
*Elder Samuel Waldo, South
Dover (Wingdale) Cemetery,
Dutchess County, New York,
September 10, 1798*

Immaturus obi: sed tu felicior annos
Vive meos, Bona Respublica! Vive
tuos.

(I died young; but thou, O Good Re-
public;
Live out my years for me with better
fortune.)

*Inscription, perhaps chosen by
Thomas Jefferson, on the tomb
of Meriwether Lewis [1774-
1809], explorer of the Lewis
and Clark expedition*

Here lies Sir Jenkin Groust, who loved
his friend, and persuaded his enemy:
what his mouth ate, his hand paid for:
what his servants robbed, he restored:
if a woman gave him pleasure, he sup-
ported her in pain: he never forgot his
children: and whoso touched his finger,
drew after it his whole body.

*Quoted by RALPH WALDO EM-
ERSON in his essay, Manners
[1856]*

This is the grave of Mike O'Day
Who died maintaining his right of way.
His right was clear, his will was strong,
But he's just as dead as if he'd been
wrong.

20th century

NURSERY RHYMES

Old Mother Goose,
When she wanted to wander,
Would ride through the air
On a very fine gander

Old Mother Goose
Cock a doodle doo!
My dame has lost her shoe;
My master's lost his fiddling-stick,
And knows not what to do.

Cock a Doodle Doo
Three blind mice, see how they run!
They all ran after the farmer's wife,
She cut off their tails with a carving-
knife,

Did you ever see such a sight in your
life,

As three blind mice?

Three Blind Mice

A frog he would a-wooing go.

"Heigh-ho!" says Rowley.

A Frog He Would A-wooing Go

With a rowley powley gammon and
spinach,

Heigh-ho! says Anthony Rowley.

Ibid. Chorus

Old King Cole

Was a merry old soul,

And a merry old soul was he,

He called for his pipe,

And he called for his bowl,

And he called for his fiddlers three.

Old King Cole

The King of France went up the hill,

With forty thousand men;

The King of France came down the hill,

And ne'er went up again.

The King of France

Jack Sprat could eat no fat,

His wife could eat no lean;

And so between them both, you see,

They licked the platter clean.

Jack Sprat

Rain, rain, go away,

Come again another day.

Rain, Rain

Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man,

Bake me a cake as fast as you can;

Pat it and prick it, and mark it with B,

Put it in the oven for baby and me.

Pat-a-cake

The lion and the unicorn

Were fighting for the crown;

The lion beat the unicorn

All round the town.

Some gave them white bread,

And some gave them brown;

Some gave them plum cake,

And sent them out of town.

The Lion and the Unicorn

Little Jack Horner sat in the corner,

Eating a Christmas pie:

He put in his thumb, and pulled out a
plum,

And said, "What a good boy am I!"

Little Jack Horner

London Bridge is falling down,
My fair lady.

London Bridge

As I was going to St. Ives,

I met a man with seven wives,

Each wife had seven sacks,

Each sack had seven cats,

Each cat had seven kits:

Kits, cats, sacks, and wives,

How many were there going to St.
Ives?

As I Was Going to St. Ives

The man in the wilderness asked of me

How many strawberries grew in the
sea.

I answered him as I thought good,

"As many as red herrings grow in the
wood."

The Man in the Wilderness

Lady-bug, lady-bug, fly away home,

Your house is on fire, and your children
will burn.

Lady-bug, Lady-bug

Hickory, dickory dock,

The mouse ran up the clock,

The clock struck one,

The mouse ran down;

Hickory, dickory dock.

Hickory, Dickory Dock

Baa, baa, black sheep,

Have you any wool?

Yes, sir, yes, sir,

Three bags full:

One for my master,

And one for my dame,

And one for the little boy

Who lives down the lane.

Baa, Baa, Black Sheep

Mary, Mary, quite contrary,

How does your garden grow?

With silver bells, and cockle shells,

And pretty maids all in a row.

Mary, Mary, Quite Contrary

Oranges and lemons,

Say the bells of St. Clement's.

When will you pay me?

Say the bells of Old Bailey.

When I grow rich,

Say the bells of Shoreditch.

Oranges and Lemons

Here comes a candle to light you to
bed,

Here comes a chopper to chop off your head.

Oranges and Lemons

"Who killed Cock Robin?"

"I," said the sparrow,

"With my bow and arrow,
I killed Cock Robin."¹

Who Killed Cock Robin?

"Who saw him die?"

"I," said the Fly,

"With my little eye,
I saw him die."

Ibid.

This little pig went to market;
This little pig stayed home;
This little pig had roast beef;
This little pig had none;
And this little pig cried, Wee, wee, wee!
All the way home.

This Little Pig

Little boy blue, come blow your horn,
The sheep's in the meadow, the cow's
in the corn;

But where is the boy who looks after
the sheep?

He's under the haystack fast asleep.

Will you wake him? No, not I,

For if I do, he'll be sure to cry.

Little Boy Blue

Simple Simon met a pieman

Going to the fair:

Says Simple Simon to the pieman,

"Let me taste your ware."

Simple Simon

Ding, dong, bell,
Pussy's in the well.

Who put her in?

Little Johnny Green.

Who pulled her out?

Big Jack Stout.

Ding, Dong, Bell

Little Tommy Tucker

Sings for his supper;

What shall we give him?

White bread and butter.

Little Tommy Tucker

¹ "Who killed John Keats?"

"I," said the Quarterly,

So savage and tartarly,

"'Twas one of my feats."

BYRON: *Letter to John Murray*

[July 30, 1821]

How shall he cut it

Without any knife?

How will he marry

Without any wife?

Little Tommy Tucker

Cross-patch,

Draw the latch,

Sit by the fire and spin:

Take a cup

And drink it up,

Then call your neighbors in.

Cross-patch

Hey diddle diddle

The cat and the fiddle,

The cow jumped over the moon;

The little dog laughed

To see such sport,

And the dish ran away with the spoon.

Hey Diddle Diddle

Three wise men of Gotham

Went to sea in a bowl:

If the bowl had been stronger,

My song would have been longer.

Three Wise Men of Gotham

Jack and Jill went up the hill

To fetch a pail of water;

Jack fell down and broke his crown,

And Jill came tumbling after.

Jack and Jill

See-saw, Margery Daw,

Jacky shall have a new master;

Jacky must have but a penny a day,

Because he can't work any faster.

See-saw, Margery Daw

Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a
thief;

Taffy came to my house and stole a
piece of beef.

Taffy Was a Welshman

The Queen of Hearts

She made some tarts,

All on a summer's day;

The Knave of Hearts

He stole the tarts,

And took them clean away.

The Queen of Hearts

Bye, baby bunting,

Daddy's gone a-hunting,

Gone to get a rabbit skin

To wrap the baby bunting in.

Bye, Baby Bunting

Come, let's to bed,
Says Sleepy-head;
Tarry a while, says Slow;
Put on the pot,
Says Greedy-gut,
We'll sup before we go.

Let's to Bed

Four and twenty tailors went to kill a
snail,
The best man among them durst not
touch her tail.

She put out her horns like a little
Kylloe cow,
Run, tailors, run, or she'll kill you all
e'en now.

Four and Twenty Tailors

Goosey goosey gander,
Whither shall I wander?
Upstairs and downstairs,
And in my lady's chamber;
There I met an old man who wouldn't
say his prayers;
I took him by the left leg,
And threw him down the stairs.

Goosey Goosey Gander

Sing a song of sixpence,
A pocket full of rye,
Four and twenty blackbirds,
Baked in a pie;
When the pie was opened,
The birds began to sing;
Wasn't that a dainty dish
To set before a king?

Sing a Song of Sixpence

The king was in his counting-house
Counting out his money;
The queen was in the parlor
Eating bread and honey;
The maid was in the garden
Hanging out the clothes,
Along came a blackbird,
And snipped off her nose.

Ibid.

There was an old woman who lived in
a shoe,
She had so many children she didn't
know what to do;
She gave them some broth without any
bread,
She whipped them all soundly and put
them to bed.

There Was an Old Woman

Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers and bells on her
toes,
She shall have music wherever she goes.

Ride a Cock-Horse

Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
Stole a pig, and away he run;
The pig was eat, and Tom was beat,
And Tom went howling down the
street.

Tom, Tom, the Piper's Son

Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
He learned to play when he was young.
But all the tune that he could play,
Was "Over the hills and far away."¹

Ibid.

"Where are you going to, my pretty
maid?"

"I'm going a-milking, sir," she said.
*Where Are You Going To, My
Pretty Maid?*

"My face is my fortune, sir," she said.
Ibid.

"Nobody asked you, sir," she said.
Ibid.

One a penny, two a penny, hot cross-
buns;

If you have no daughters, give them
to your sons.

Hot Cross-Buns

Pease-porridge hot, pease-porridge cold,
Pease-porridge in the pot, nine days
old.

Pease-porridge Hot

Curly-locks, Curly-locks,
Wilt thou be mine?
Thou shalt not wash dishes
Nor yet feed the swine.
But sit on a cushion
And sew a fine seam,
And feed upon strawberries,
Sugar and cream.

Curly-Locks

I had a little nut tree, nothing would it
bear
But a silver nutmeg and a golden pear;
The king of Spain's daughter came to
visit me,

¹ See D'Urfey, page 290b and Gay, page 308b.

And all for the sake of my little nut tree.

I Had a Little Nut Tree

Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall,
Humpty Dumpty had a great fall;
All the king's horses
And all the king's men
Couldn't put Humpty Dumpty together again.

Humpty Dumpty

Little Bo-Peep has lost her sheep,
And can't tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they'll come home,

Wagging their tails behind them.

Little Bo-Peep

Little Polly Flinders
Sat among the cinders,
Warming her pretty little toes.
Her mother came and caught her,
And whipped her little daughter
For spoiling her nice new clothes.

Little Polly Flinders

The north wind doth blow,
And we shall have snow,
And what will poor robin do then,

Poor thing?
He'll sit in a barn,
To keep himself warm,
And hide his head under his wing,
Poor thing!

The North Wind Doth Blow

Old Mother Hubbard
Went to the cupboard,
To fetch her poor dog a bone;
But when she got there
The cupboard was bare,
And so the poor dog had none.

Old Mother Hubbard
Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been?

I've been to London to look at the queen.

Pussy cat, pussy cat, what did you there?

I frightened a little mouse under the chair.

Pussy-Cat

Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers;

A peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked.

If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers,

Where's the peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked?

Peter Piper

Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is full of woe,
Thursday's child has far to go,
Friday's child is loving and giving,
Saturday's child has to work for its living,
But a child that's born on the Sabbath day
Is fair and wise and good and gay.

Rhyme

Solomon Grundy,
Born on a Monday,
Christened on Tuesday,
Married on Wednesday,
Took ill on Thursday,
Worse on Friday,
Died on Saturday,
Buried on Sunday:
This is the end
Of Solomon Grundy.

Solomon Grundy

What are little boys made of?
Snips and snails, and puppy-dogs' tails;
That's what little boys are made of.

What Are Little Boys Made Of?

What are little girls made of?
Sugar and spice, and everything nice;
That's what little girls are made of.

Ibid.

Hickety, pickety, my black hen,
She lays eggs for gentlemen;
Gentlemen come every day
To see what my black hen doth lay.

Hickety, Pickety

Little Miss Muffet
Sat on a tuffet,
Eating some curds and whey.
Along came a spider,
And sat down beside her,
And frightened Miss Muffet away.

Little Miss Muffet

Peter, Peter Pumpkin-eater,
Had a wife and couldn't keep her;
He put her in a pumpkin shell,
And there he kept her very well.

Peter, Peter Pumpkin-Eater

Jack, be nimble,
Jack, be quick,
Jack, jump over the candle-stick.

Jack Be Nimble

There was a crooked man, and he went
a crooked mile,
He found a crooked sixpence against a
crooked stile;
He bought a crooked cat, which caught
a crooked mouse,
And they all lived together in a little
crooked house.

There Was a Crooked Man

Diddle, diddle, dumpling, my son John,
He went to bed with his stockings on;
One shoe off, one shoe on;
Diddle, diddle, dumpling, my son John.

Diddle, Diddle, Dumpling

Rub-a-dub-dub,
Three men in a tub,
And who do you think they be?
The butcher, the baker,
The candlestick-maker;
Turn 'em out, knaves all three!

Rub-a-Dub-Dub

I saw three ships come sailing by,
Come sailing by, come sailing by,
I saw three ships come sailing by,
On New Year's Day in the morning.

I Saw Three Ships

In fir tar is,
In oak none is.
In mud eel is,
In clay none is.
Goats eat ivy.
Mares eat oats.

Rhyme

Lucy Locket lost her pocket,
Kitty Fisher found it;
There was not a penny in it,
But a ribbon round it.

Lucy Locket

There were three jolly huntsmen,
As I have heard them say,
And they would go a-hunting
Upon St. David's Day.

There Were Three Jolly Huntsmen

All day they hunted,
And nothing did they find,
But a ship a-sailing,
A-sailing with the wind.

Ibid.

O do you know the muffin man,
The muffin man, the muffin man,
O do you know the muffin man,
That lives in Drury Lane?

The Muffin Man

To market, to market to buy a fat pig,
Home again, home again, jiggety-jig.
To Market, To Market

Doctor Foster went to Gloucester
In a shower of rain;
He stepped in a puddle, up to his
middle,
And never went there again.

Doctor Foster

There was an old woman
Lived under a hill;
And if she's not gone,
She lives there still.

There Was an Old Woman

There was a little man, and he had a
little gun,
And his bullets were made of lead, lead,
lead;
He went to the brook, and saw a little
duck,
And shot it through the head, head,
head.

There Was a Little Man

Lavender's blue, dilly, dilly, lavender's
green;
When I am king, dilly, dilly, you shall
be queen.

Lavender's Blue

A dillar, a dollar,
A ten o'clock scholar,
What makes you come so soon?
You used to come at ten o'clock,
And now you come at noon.

A Dillar, a Dollar

I had a little pony,
His name was Dapple-Gray;
I lent him to a lady
To ride a mile away.
She whipped him, she slashed him,
She rode him through the mire;
I would not lend my pony now
For all the lady's hire.

I Had a Little Pony

Polly, put the kettle on,
Polly, put the kettle on,
Polly, put the kettle on,
We'll all have tea.

Sukey, take it off again,
 Sukey, take it off again,
 Sukey, take it off again,
 They've all gone away.

Polly, Put the Kettle On

Little Tommy Tittlemouse
 Lived in a little house;
 He caught fishes
 In other men's ditches.

Little Tommy Tittlemouse

The farmer in the dell, the farmer in
 the dell,
 Heigho! the derry oh, the farmer in the
 dell.

The Farmer in the Dell

Hark! Hark! The dogs do bark,
 The beggars are coming to town;
 Some in rags, some in tags,
 And some in velvet gowns.

Hark! Hark!

Ten little Indians standing in a line —
 One went home, and then there were
 nine.

Ten Little Indians

When good King Arthur ruled this
 land,

He was a goodly king,
 He bought three pecks of barley meal,
 To make a bag pudding.

Good King Arthur

One misty, moisty morning,
 When cloudy was the weather,
 I chanced to meet an old man
 Clothed all in leather;
 He began to compliment,
 And I began to grin —
 "How do you do?" and "How do you
 do?"

And "How do you do?" again!

One Misty, Moisty Morning

Bobby Shaftoe's gone to sea,
 Silver buckles on his knee;

He'll come back and marry me,
 Pretty Bobby Shaftoe.

Bobby Shaftoe

Bobby Shaftoe's fat and fair,
 Combing down his yellow hair;
 He's my love forevermore,
 Pretty Bobby Shaftoe.

Ibid.

Fe, Fi, Fo, Fum!
 I smell the blood of an Englishman;
 Be he alive or be he dead,
 I'll grind his bones to make my bread.

Fe, Fi, Fo, Fum

There was a man in our town,
 And he was wondrous wise;
 He jumped into a bramble bush
 And scratched out both his eyes.

There Was a Man in Our Town

There were two blackbirds,
 Sitting on a hill,
 The one named Jack,
 The other named Jill;

Fly away, Jack! Fly Away, Jill!
 Come again, Jack! Come again, Jill!

Two Blackbirds

This is the farmer sowing the corn,
 That kept the cock that crowed in the
 morn,
 That waked the priest all shaven and
 shorn,
 That married the man all tattered and
 torn,
 That kissed the maiden all forlorn,
 That milked the cow with the crumpled
 horn,
 That tossed the dog
 That worried the cat
 That killed the rat
 That ate the malt
 That lay in the house that Jack built.

The House that Jack Built

THE HOLY BIBLE

WYCLIFFE TRANSLATION

[1384]

This Bible is for the Government of the People, by the People, and for the People.

General Prologue

THE KING JAMES VERSION ¹

[1611]

OLD TESTAMENT

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis. I, 1

And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

Ibid. 2

And God said, Let there be light; and there was light.

Ibid. 3

And the evening and the morning were the first day.

Ibid. 5

And God saw that it was good.

Ibid. 10

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness.

Ibid. 26

Male and female created he them.

Ibid. 27

Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over

¹ Among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excellet all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven. — *The Translators' Dedication to James I*

every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis. I, 28

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Ibid. II, 7

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden.

Ibid. 8

The tree of life also in the midst of the garden.

Ibid. 9

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Ibid. 17

It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

Ibid. 18

And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

Ibid. 21

And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman.

Ibid. 22

Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.

Ibid. 23

Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

Ibid. 24

Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field.

Ibid. III, 1

Your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Ibid. 5

And they sewed fig leaves together,
and made themselves aprons.

Genesis. III, 7

And they heard the voice of the Lord
God walking in the garden in the cool
of the day.

Ibid. 8

The woman whom thou gavest to be
with me, she gave me of the tree, and
I did eat.

Ibid. 12

What is this that thou hast done?
And the woman said, The serpent be-
guiled me, and I did eat.

Ibid. 13

In sorrow thou shalt bring forth
children.

Ibid. 16

In the sweat of thy face shalt thou
eat bread, till thou return unto the
ground; for out of it wast thou taken:
for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt
thou return.

Ibid. 19

And Adam called his wife's name
Eve, because she was the mother of all
living.

Ibid. 20

So he drove out the man: and he
placed at the east of the garden of
Eden cherubims, and a flaming sword
which turned every way, to keep the
way of the tree of life.

Ibid. 24

And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but
Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Ibid. IV, 2

Am I my brother's keeper?

Ibid. 9

The voice of thy brother's blood
crieth unto me from the ground.

Ibid. 10

A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou
be in the earth.

Ibid. 12

My punishment is greater than I can
bear.

Ibid. 13

And the Lord set a mark upon Cain.

Ibid. 15

And Cain went out from the presence
of the Lord, and dwelt in the land of
Nod.

Genesis. IV, 16

The father of such as dwell in tents.

Ibid. 20

Jubal: he was the father of all such
as handle the harp and organ.

Ibid. 21

And Enoch walked with God.

Ibid. V, 24

And all the days of Methuselah were
nine hundred sixty and nine years.

Ibid. 27

And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and
Japheth.

Ibid. 32

There were giants in the earth in
those days.

Ibid. VI, 4

Mighty men which were of old, men
of renown.

Ibid.

Make thee an ark of gopher wood.

Ibid. 14

And of every living thing of all flesh,
two of every sort shalt thou bring into
the ark.

Ibid. 19

And the rain was upon the earth
forty days and forty nights.

Ibid. VII, 12

But the dove found no rest for the
sole of her foot.

Ibid. VIII, 9

And lo, in her mouth was an olive
leaf plucked off.

Ibid. 11

For the imagination of man's heart is
evil from his youth.

Ibid. 21

While the earth remaineth, seedtime
and harvest, and cold and heat, and
summer and winter, and day and night
shall not cease.

Ibid. 22

I do set my bow in the cloud, and it
shall be for a token of a covenant be-
tween me and the earth.

Ibid. IX, 13

Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.

Genesis. X, 9

Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth.

Ibid. XI, 9

Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee . . . for we be brethren.

Ibid. XIII, 8

In a good old age.

Ibid. XV, 15

His [Ishmael's] hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him.

Ibid. XVI, 12

Thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

Ibid. XVII, 5

My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant.

Ibid. XVIII, 3

But his [Lot's] wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

Ibid. XIX, 26

My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering.

Ibid. XXII, 8

And he [Esau] sold his birthright unto Jacob.

Ibid. XXV, 33

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

Ibid. XXVII, 22

Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

Ibid. 35

He [Jacob] dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

Ibid. XXVIII, 12

Surely the Lord is in this place; and I knew it not.

Ibid. 16

This is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

Ibid. 17

Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

Genesis. XXIX, 20

Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

Ibid. XXXI, 49

I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

Ibid. XXXII, 26

For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

Ibid. 30

Behold, this dreamer cometh.

Ibid. XXXVII, 19

They stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours.

Ibid. 23

And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine.

Ibid. XLI, 20

There come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: And there shall arise after them seven years of famine.

Ibid. 29, 30

Ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

Ibid. XLIV, 29

And ye shall eat the fat of the land.

Ibid. XLV, 18

Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel.

Ibid. XLIX, 4

Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills.

Ibid. 26

She took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch.

Exodus. II, 3

I have been a stranger in a strange land.

Ibid. 22

Behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

Ibid. III, 2

Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

Ibid. 5

A land flowing with milk and honey.¹
Exodus. III, 8

And God said unto Moses, I AM
THAT I AM.

Ibid. 14
I am slow of speech, and of a slow
tongue.

Ibid. IV, 10
Ye shall no more give the people
straw to make brick.

Ibid. V, 7
And he hardened Pharaoh's heart.

Ibid. VII, 13.
Let my people go.

Ibid. 16
Darkness which may be felt.

Ibid. X, 21
Your lamb shall be without blemish.

Ibid. XII, 5
And thus shall ye eat it; with your
loins girded, your shoes on your feet,
and your staff in your hand; and ye
shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's
passover.

Ibid. 11
For I will pass through the land of
Egypt this night, and will smite all the
firstborn in the land of Egypt, both
man and beast; and against all the gods
of Egypt I will execute judgment: I
am the Lord.

Ibid. 12
This day [Passover] shall be unto
you for a memorial; and ye shall keep
it a feast to the Lord throughout your
generations.

Ibid. 14
Seven days shall ye eat unleavened
bread.

Ibid. 15
There was a great cry in Egypt: for
there was not a house where there was
not one dead.

Ibid. 30
Remember this day, in which ye
came out from Egypt, out of the house
of bondage.

Ibid. XIII, 3
And the Lord went before them by
day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them

¹ Also in XXXIII, 3, and Jeremiah, XI, 5.

the way; and by night in a pillar of
fire.

Exodus. XIII, 21
And Moses stretched out his hand
over the sea; and the Lord caused the
sea to go back by a strong east wind all
that night, and made the sea dry land,
and the waters were divided.

Ibid. XIV, 21
I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath
triumphed gloriously: the horse and
his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

Ibid. XV, 1
The Lord is my strength and song,
and he is become my salvation.

Ibid. 2
The Lord is a man of war.

Ibid. 3
Thou sentest forth thy wrath, which
consumed them as stubble.

Ibid. 7
Would to God we had died by the
hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt,
when we sat by the fleshpots, and when
we did eat bread to the full.

Ibid. XVI, 3
It is manna.

Ibid. 15
Thou shalt have no other gods before
me.

Ibid. XX, 2
Thou shalt not make unto thee any
graven image.

Ibid. 4
For I the Lord thy God am a jealous
God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers
upon the children unto the third and
fourth generation of them that hate
me.

Ibid. 5
Thou shalt not take the name of the
Lord thy God in vain.

Ibid. 7
Remember the sabbath day, to keep
it holy.

Ibid. 8
Six days shalt thou labour, and do
all thy work;

But the seventh day . . . thou shalt
not do any work.

Ibid. 9, 10

Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Exodus. XX, 12

Thou shalt not kill

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

Ibid. 13-17

But let not God speak with us, lest we die.

Ibid. 19

He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

XXI. 12

Eye for eye, tooth for tooth,¹ hand for hand, foot for foot.

Ibid. 24

Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way.

Ibid. XXIII, 20

Thou art a stiffnecked people.

Ibid. XXXIII, 3

Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

Ibid. 20

And he [Moses] was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

Ibid. XXXIV, 28

The swine . . . is unclean to you. Of their flesh shall ye not eat.

Leviticus. XI, 7, 8

Let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

Ibid. XVI, 10

Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people.

Ibid. XIX, 16

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.¹

Leviticus. XIX, 18

The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

Numbers. VI, 24, 25, 26

Sent to spy out the land.

Ibid. XIII, 16

And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years.

Ibid. XIV, 33

The Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee?

Ibid. XXII, 28

Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

Ibid. XXIII, 10

God is not a man, that he should lie.

Ibid. 19

How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

Ibid. XXIV, 5

Be sure your sin will find you out.

Ibid. XXXII, 23

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

Deuteronomy. VI, 5

The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself.

Ibid. VII, 6

Man doth not live by bread only,² but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

Ibid. VIII, 3

A dreamer of dreams.

Ibid. XIII, 1

The wife of thy bosom.

Ibid. 6

The poor shall never cease out of the land.

Ibid. XV, 11

¹ Also in *Matthew, XIX, 19; XXII, 39; Mark, XII, 31, 33; Romans, XIII, 9; Galatians, V, 14; James, II, 8.*

² Also in *Matthew, IV, 4.*

¹ Also in *Matthew, V, 38.*

And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations.

Deuteronomy. XXVIII, 37

In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning!

Ibid. 67

The secret things belong unto the Lord our God.

Ibid. XXIX, 29

He kept him as the apple of his eye.

Ibid. XXXII, 10

Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked.

Ibid. 15

As thy days, so shall thy strength be.

Ibid. XXXIII, 25

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms.

Ibid. 27

No man knoweth of his [Moses's] sepulchre unto this day.

Ibid. XXXIV, 6

As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

Joshua. I, 5

Be strong and of a good courage;¹ be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

Ibid. 9

Mighty men of valour.

Ibid. VI, 2

And it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city.

Ibid. 20

His fame was noised throughout all the country.

Ibid. 27

Hewers of wood and drawers of water.

Ibid. IX, 21

The sun stood still, and the moon stayed.

Ibid. X, 13

¹ Also in *Deuteronomy, XXI, 6, 7, 23.*

Old and stricken in years.

Joshua. XIII, 1

I am going the way of all the earth.

Ibid. XXIII, 14

They shall be as thorns in your sides.

Judges. II, 3

I arose a mother in Israel.

Ibid. V, 7

The stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

Ibid. 20

She brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

Ibid. 25

She [Jael] put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head.

Ibid. 26

At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

Ibid. 27

Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

Ibid. 28

Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

Ibid. VIII, 2

Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right.

Ibid. XII, 6

There was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

Ibid. XIV, 8

Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.

Ibid. 14

If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

Ibid. 18

He smote them hip and thigh.

Ibid. XV, 8

With the jawbone of an ass . . . have I slain a thousand men.

Ibid. 16

The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.

Ibid. XVI, 9

So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

Judges. XVI, 30

From Dan even to Beer-sheba.

Ibid. XX, 1

All the people arose as one man.

Ibid. 8

In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Ibid. XXI, 25

Whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

Ruth. I, 16

Let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves.

Ibid. II, 7

Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

Ibid. III, 17

In the flower of their age.

1 Samuel. II, 33

The Lord called Samuel; and he answered, Here am I.

Ibid. III, 4

Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth.

Ibid. 9

Be strong, and quit yourselves like men.

Ibid. IV, 9

The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

Ibid. 22

Is Saul also among the prophets?

Ibid. X, 11

And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

Ibid. 24

A man after his own heart.

Ibid. XIII, 14

Every man's sword was against his fellow.

Ibid. XIV, 20

To obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

Ibid. XV, 22

For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.

1 Samuel. XV, 23

For the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart.

Ibid. XVI, 7

Let no man's heart fail because of him [Goliath].

Ibid. XVII, 32

And he [David] chose him five smooth stones out of the brook.

Ibid. 40

So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone.

Ibid. 50

Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

Ibid. XVIII, 7

And Jonathan loved him [David] as he loved his own soul.

Ibid. XX, 17

I have played the fool.

Ibid. XXVI, 21

Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.

2 Samuel. I, 20

Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

Ibid. 23

How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!

Ibid. 25

Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

Ibid. 26

How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

Ibid. 27

Abner . . . smote him under the fifth rib.

Ibid. II, 23

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

Ibid. III, 38

And David and all the house of Israel played before the Lord on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

2 Samuel. VI, 5

And David danced before the Lord.

Ibid. 14

Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown.¹

Ibid. X, 5

Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle.

Ibid. XI, 15

The poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb.

Ibid. XII, 3

Thou art the man.

Ibid. 7

Now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

Ibid. 23

For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again.

Ibid. XIV, 14

Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

Ibid. XVIII, 33

The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer.

Ibid. XXII, 2

David the son of Jesse . . . the sweet psalmist of Israel.

Ibid. XXIII, 1

A wise and an understanding heart.

1 Kings. III, 12

And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

Ibid. 25

Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it.

Ibid. 26

Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child.

1 Kings. III, 27

Many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude.

Ibid. IV, 20

He [Solomon] spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

Ibid. 32

So that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

Ibid. VI, 7

When the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon . . . she came to prove him with hard questions.

Ibid. X, 1

The half was not told me.

Ibid. 7

Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

Ibid. 22

King Solomon loved many strange women.

Ibid. XI, 1

And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

Ibid. 3

My father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

Ibid. XII, 11

To your tents, O Israel.

Ibid. 16

He went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

Ibid. XVII, 5

And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

Ibid. 6

I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

Ibid. 9

An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse.

Ibid. 12

¹ Also in *1 Chronicles, XIX, 5.*

And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail.

1 Kings. XVII, 16

How long halt ye between two opinions?

Ibid. XVIII, 21

There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand.

Ibid. 44

And he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab.

Ibid. 46

But the Lord was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake:

And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

Ibid. XIX, 11, 12

Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

Ibid. XX, 11

Hast thou found me, O mine enemy?

Ibid. XXI, 20

The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

Ibid. 23

There appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire . . . and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

2 Kings. II, 11

There is death in the pot.

Ibid. IV, 40

Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel?

Ibid. V, 12

Is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

Ibid. VI, 32

Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing?

Ibid. VIII, 13

What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

Ibid. IX, 18

The driving is like the driving of Jehu, the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Ibid. 20

Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

2 Kings. IX, 30

A land of corn and wine.

Ibid. XVIII, 32

Set thine house in order.

Ibid. XX, 1

I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

Ibid. XXI, 13

His mercy endureth for ever.

1 Chronicles. XVI, 41

The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts.

Ibid. XXVIII, 9

Our days on the earth are as a shadow.

Ibid. XXIX, 15

He [David] died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour.

Ibid. 28

The man whom the king delighteth to honour.

Esther. VI, 6

One that feared God, and eschewed evil.

Job. I, 1

Satan came also.

Ibid. 6

And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

Ibid. 7

Doth Job fear God for nought?

Ibid. 9

Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord.

Ibid. 21

Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath, will he give for his life.

Ibid. II, 4

Curse God, and die.

Ibid. 9

Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, there is a man child conceived.

Job. III, 3

There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the weary be at rest.

Ibid. 17

Who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

Ibid. IV, 7

Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up.

Ibid. 15

Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

Ibid. 17

Wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

Ibid. V, 2

Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

Ibid. 7

He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

Ibid. 13

Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in his season.

Ibid. 26

How forcible are right words!

Ibid. VI, 25

My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

Ibid. VII, 6

He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

Ibid. 10

I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

Ibid. 16

But how should man be just with God?

Ibid. IX, 2

¹ When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return. — *XVI, 22*

The place thereof shall know it no more. — *Psalms CIII, 16*

The land of darkness and the shadow of death.

Job. X, 21

Canst thou by searching find out God?

Ibid. XI, 7

And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday.

Ibid. 17

No doubt but ye are the people and wisdom shall die with you.

Ibid. XII, 2

The just upright man is laughed to scorn.

Ibid. 4

Speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee.

Ibid. 8

With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

Ibid. 12

He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

Ibid. 22

Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

Ibid. XIV, 1

He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

Ibid. 2

But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

Ibid. 10

If a man die, shall he live again?

Ibid. 14

Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

Ibid. XV, 2

Miserable comforters are ye all.

Ibid. XVI, 2

My days are past.

Ibid. XVII, 11

I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister:

Ibid. 14

The king of terrors.

Ibid. XVIII, 14

I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

Job. XIX, 20

Oh that my words were now written!
oh that they were printed in a book!

Ibid. 23

I know that my redeemer liveth, and
that he shall stand at the latter day
upon the earth.

Ibid. 25

And though after my skin worms
destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall
I see God.

Ibid. 26

Seeing the root of the matter is found
in me.

Ibid. 28

Though wickedness be sweet in his
mouth, though he hide it under his
tongue.

Ibid. XX, 12

Shall any teach God knowledge?

Ibid. XXI, 22

Is it any pleasure to the Almighty,
that thou art righteous?

Ibid. XXII, 3

They are of those that rebel against
the light.

Ibid. XXIV, 13

The womb shall forget him; the
worm shall feed sweetly on him; he
shall be no more remembered.

Ibid. 20

Yea, the stars are not pure in his
sight.

How much less man, that is a worm?
and the son of man, which is a worm?

Ibid. XXV, 5-6

The land of the living.

Ibid. XXVIII, 13

The price of wisdom is above rubies.

Ibid. 18

And unto man he said, Behold, the
fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and
to depart from evil is understanding.

Ibid. 28

When the ear heard me, then it
blessed me; and when the eye saw me,
it gave witness to me,

Ibid. XXIX, 11

I caused the widow's heart to sing for
joy.

Job. XXIX, 13

I was eyes to the blind, and feet was
I to the lame.

Ibid. 15

The house appointed for all living.

Ibid. XXX, 23

I am a brother to dragons, and a
companion to owls.

Ibid. 29

My desire is, that the Almighty
would answer me, and that mine adver-
sary had written a book.

Ibid. XXXI, 35

Great men are not always wise.

Ibid. XXXII, 9

For I am full of matter, the spirit
within me constraineth me.

Ibid. 18

One among a thousand.

Ibid. XXXIII, 23

Far be it from God, that he should
do wickedness.

Ibid. XXXIV, 10

He multiplieth words without knowl-
edge.

Ibid. XXXV, 16

Fair weather cometh out of the
north.

Ibid. XXXVII, 22

Who is this that darkeneth counsel
by words without knowledge?

Ibid. XXXVIII, 2

Gird up now thy loins like a man.

Ibid. 3

Where wast thou when I laid the
foundations of the earth? declare, if
thou hast understanding.

Ibid. 4

The morning stars sang together, and
all the sons of God shouted for joy.

Ibid. 7

Hitherto shalt thou come, but no
further: and here shall thy proud waves
be stayed?

Ibid. 11

Hath the rain a father? or who hath
begotten the drops of dew?

Ibid. 28

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

Job. XXXVIII, 31

Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

Ibid. 32

He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

Ibid. XXXIX, 25

Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee?

Ibid. XL, 4

Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

Ibid. 15

Canst thou draw out leviathan with a hook?

Ibid. XLI, 1

Hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

Ibid. 24

He maketh the deep to boil like a pot.

Ibid. 31

He is a king over all the children of pride.

Ibid. 34

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee.

Ibid. XLII, 5

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Psalms. I, 1

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Ibid. 3

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Ibid. 4

Serve the Lord with fear and rejoice with trembling.

Ibid. II, 11

Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Psalms. II, 12

Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

Ibid. IV, 6

I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep.¹

Ibid. 8

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength.

Ibid. VIII, 2

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

Ibid. 4

Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels.

Ibid. 5

How excellent is thy name in all the earth.

Ibid. 9

Flee as a bird to your mountain.

Ibid. XI, 1

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord?

Ibid. XIII, 1

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.

Ibid. XIV, 1; LIII, 1

He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

Ibid. XV, 4

The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; ² yea, I have a goodly heritage.

Ibid. XVI, 6

Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

Ibid. XVII, 8

He rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

Ibid. XVIII, 10

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork.

Ibid. XIX, 1

¹ I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm IV, 9*

² The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XVI, 7*

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.

Psalms. XIX, 2

As a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

Ibid. 5

And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

Ibid. 6

The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

Ibid. 9

More to be desired are they than gold.

Ibid. 10

Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

Ibid.

Cleanse thou me from secret faults.

Ibid. 12

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight.

Ibid. 14

My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?¹

Ibid. XXII, 1

I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

Ibid. 17

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.

Ibid. XXIII, 1

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

Ibid. 2

He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

Ibid. 3

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Ibid. 4

Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou

anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Psalms. XXIII, 5

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Ibid. 6

The earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

Ibid. XXIV, 1

For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

Ibid. 2

Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place?

Ibid. 3

He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

Ibid. 4

Who is this King of glory? The Lord of hosts; he is the King of glory.

Ibid. 10

The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Ibid. XXVII, 1

The Lord is my strength and my shield.

Ibid. XXVIII, 7

Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

Ibid. XXIX, 2

The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters.

Ibid. 3

Weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

Ibid. XXX, 5

I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

Ibid. XXXI, 12

My times are in thy hand.

Ibid. 15

From the strife of tongues.

Ibid. 20

¹ See *Matthew, XXVII, 46*, on page 1055b.

He fashioneth their hearts alike.

Psalms. XXXIII, 15

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

Ibid. XXXIV, 13

Rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

Ibid. XXXV, 17

The meek shall inherit the earth.¹

Ibid. XXXVII, 11

I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

Ibid. 25

I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading² himself like a green bay tree.

Ibid. 35

Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright.

Ibid. 37

I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue.

Ibid. XXXIX, 1

My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned.

Ibid. 3

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

Ibid. 4

Every man at his best state is altogether vanity.

Ibid. 5

He heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

Ibid. 6

He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

Ibid. XL, 2

Blessed is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.

Ibid. XLI, 1

As the hart panteth after the water-brooks, so panteth my soul after thee.

Ibid. XLII, 1

Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me?

Psalms. XLII, 5, 11; XLIII, 5

Deep calleth unto deep:

Ibid. 7

My heart is inditing a good matter: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

Ibid. XLV, 1

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

Ibid. XLVI, 1

Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea.

Ibid. 2

Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is Mount Zion . . . the city of the great King.

Ibid. XLVIII, 2

Man being in honour abideth not; he is like the beasts that perish.

Ibid. XLIX, 12

Every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

Ibid. L, 10

I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.

Ibid. LI, 5

Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Ibid. 7

Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

Ibid. 10

Open thou my lips; and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.

Ibid. 15

A broken and a contrite heart.

Ibid. 17

Oh that I had wings like a dove!

Ibid. LV, 6

But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide; and mine acquaintance.¹

Ibid. 13

¹ But it was even thou, my companion, my guide, and mine own familiar friend. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LV, 14*

Mine own familiar friend. — *Psalm XLI, 9*

¹ See *Matthew, V, 5*, on page 1030b.

² Flourishing. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XXXVII, 36*

We took sweet counsel together.

Psalms. LV, 14

The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: ¹ his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

Ibid. 21

Put thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book?

Ibid. LVI, 8

They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.²

Ibid. LVIII, 4, 5

Vain is the help of man.

Ibid. LX, 11; CVIII, 12

Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

Ibid. LXI, 2

He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

Ibid. LXII, 6

Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

Ibid. 9

Thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Ibid. 12

My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is.

Ibid. LXIII, 1

Thou crownest the year with thy goodness.

Ibid. LXV, 11

The little hills rejoice on every side.

Ibid. 12

Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands.

Ibid. LXVI, 1

¹ The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LV, 22*

² Like the deaf adder, that stoppeth her ears; which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer, charm he never so wisely. — *The Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LVIII, 4, 5*

We went through fire and through water.

Psalms. LXVI, 12

God setteth the solitary in families

Ibid. LXVIII, 6

Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

Ibid. LXXI, 9

He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass.

Ibid. LXXII, 6

His enemies shall lick the dust.

Ibid. 9

His name shall endure for ever.

Ibid. 17

As a dream when one awaketh.

Ibid. LXXIII, 20

He putteth down one and setteth up another.

Ibid. LXXV, 7

A stubborn and rebellious generation.

Ibid. LXXVIII, 8

Man did eat angels' food.

Ibid. 25

How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!

Ibid. LXXXIV, 1

They go from strength to strength.

Ibid. 7

A day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

Ibid. 10

Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

Ibid. LXXXV, 10

A thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

Ibid. XC, 4

They are like grass which groweth up

In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.¹

Ibid. 5, 6

¹ See Isaiah, XL, 6, 8, on page 1047a.

We spend our years as a tale that is told.¹

Psalms. XC, 9

The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.²

Ibid. 10

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Ibid. 12

Establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Ibid. 17

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Ibid. XCI, 1

I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Ibid. 2

Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

Ibid. 3

His truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Ibid. 4

Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

Ibid. 5

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

Ibid. 6

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

Ibid. 7

¹ We bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XL, 9*

² The days of our age are threescore and ten; and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years, yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XL, 10*

He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

Psalms. XCI, 11

The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

Ibid. XCII, 12

Mightier than the noise of many waters.

Ibid. XCIII, 4

In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

Ibid. XCV, 4

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

Ibid. 5

We are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his land.

Ibid. 7

O sing unto the Lord a new song.

Ibid. XCVI, 1

The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice.

Ibid. XCVII, 1

Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

Ibid. C, 1

As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

Ibid. CIII, 15

The wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

Ibid. 16

Wine that maketh glad the heart of man.

Ibid. CIV, 15

The trees of the Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted.

Ibid. 16

Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

Ibid. 23

Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death.

Ibid. CVII, 10

They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters.

Ibid. 23

They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end.

Psalms. CVII, 27

Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

Ibid. CX, 3

Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

Ibid. 4

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom.

Ibid. CXI, 10

From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same.

Ibid. CXIII, 3

The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

Ibid. CXIV, 4

Eyes have they, but they see not.

They have ears, but they hear not.¹

Ibid. CXV, 6

I said in my haste, All men are liars.

Ibid. CXVI, 11

Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

Ibid. 15

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.²

Ibid. CXVIII, 22

This is the day which the Lord hath made.

Ibid. 24

Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord.³

Ibid. 26

I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Ibid. CXIX, 99

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Ibid. 105

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

Ibid. CXXI, 1

¹ Also in *Psalms. CXXXV, 16-17.*

² Also in *Matthew, XXI, 42.*

³ Also in *Matthew, XXI, 9, XXIII, 39; Mark, XI, 9; Luke, XIII, 35.*

My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

Psalms. CXXI, 2

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

Ibid. 3

Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

Ibid. 4

The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

Ibid. 6

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

Ibid. 8

I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.

Ibid. CXXII, 1

Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

Ibid. CXXII, 7

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

Ibid. CXXVI, 5

He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Ibid. 6

Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it.

Ibid. CXXVII, 1

He giveth his beloved sleep.

Ibid. 2

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them.

Ibid. 5

Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.

Ibid. CXXX, 1

I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids.¹

Ibid. CXXXII, 4

Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

Ibid. CXXXIII, 1

¹ Also in *Proverbs, VI, 4.*

By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea; we wept, when we remembered Zion.¹

Psalms, CXXXVII, 1
We hanged our harps upon the willows.

Ibid. 2

They that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, sing us one of the songs of Zion.

Ibid. 3

How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?

Ibid. 4

If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

Ibid. 5

If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

Ibid. CXXXIX, 8

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea.

Ibid. 9

I am fearfully and wonderfully made.

Ibid. 14

Teach me to do thy will.

Ibid. CXLIII, 10

That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones.

Ibid. CXLIV, 12

Put not your trust in princes.

Ibid. CXLVI, 3

Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord.

Ibid. CL, 6

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Proverbs. I, 10

Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets.

Ibid. 20

¹ By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept: when we remembered thee, O Zion.—*Book of Common Prayer, Psalm CXXXVII, 1*

Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

Proverbs. III, 16

Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

Ibid. 17

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom; and with all thy getting get understanding.

Ibid. IV, 7

The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Ibid. 18

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Ibid. 23

For the lips of a strange woman drop as a honeycomb, and her mouth is smother than oil:

But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

Ibid. V, 3, 4

Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

Ibid. VI, 6-8

Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep.

Ibid. 10; XXIV, 33

Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

Ibid. 27

Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

Ibid. 28

He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter.

Ibid. VII, 22

Wisdom is better than rubies.

Ibid. VIII, 11

I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.

Ibid. 17

Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars.

Ibid. IX, 1

Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

Proverbs. IX, 8

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

Ibid. 17

A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

Ibid. X, 1

The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

Ibid. 7

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Ibid. 12

In the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Ibid. XI, 14; XXIV, 6

He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it.

Ibid. 15

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Ibid. 22

He that trusteth in his riches shall fall.

Ibid. 28

A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Ibid. XII, 10

The way of a fool is right in his own eyes.

Ibid. 15

Hope deferred maketh the heart sick.

Ibid. XIII, 12

The way of transgressors is hard.

Ibid. 15

He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Ibid. 24

Fools make a mock at sin.

Ibid. XIV, 9

The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

Ibid. 10

Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful.

Proverbs. XIV, 13

The prudent man looketh well to his going.

Ibid. 15

The talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Ibid. 23

Righteousness exalteth a nation.

Ibid. 34

A soft answer turneth away wrath.

Ibid. XV, 1

A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 13

He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Ibid. 15

Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Ibid. 17

A word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Ibid. 23

Before honour is humility.

Ibid. 33; XVIII, 12

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Ibid. 18

The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Ibid. 31

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Ibid. 32

Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker.

Ibid. XVII, 5

A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it.

Ibid. 8

He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Ibid. 9

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine.

Proverbs. XVII, 22

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise.

Ibid. 28

A fool's mouth is his destruction.

Ibid. XVIII, 7

A wounded spirit who can bear?

Ibid. 14

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing.

Ibid. 22

A man that hath friends must show himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Ibid. 24

Wealth maketh many friends.

Ibid. XIX, 4

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord.

Ibid. 17

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging.

Ibid. XX, 1

It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

Ibid. 3

The hearing ear and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them.

Ibid. 12

It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Ibid. 14

Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

Ibid. 17

Meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Ibid. 19

The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

Ibid. 29

It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Ibid. XXI, 9; XXV, 24

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches.

Proverbs. XXII, 1

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old he will not depart from it.

Ibid. 6

The borrower is servant to the lender.

Ibid. 7

Remove not the ancient landmark.

Ibid. 28

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings.

Ibid. 29

Put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

Ibid. XXIII, 2

Riches certainly make themselves wings.

Ibid. 5

As he thinketh in his heart, so is he.

Ibid. 7

The drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Ibid. 21

Despise not thy mother when she is old.

Ibid. 22

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Ibid. 31, 32

A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

Ibid. XXIV, 5

If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

Ibid. 10

Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth.

Ibid. 17

Fret not thyself because of evil men.

Ibid. 19

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

Ibid. XXV, 11

If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head.¹

Proverbs. XXV, 21-22

As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

Ibid. 25

For men to search their own glory is not glory.

Ibid. 27

Answer a fool according to his folly.

Ibid. XXVI, 5

As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

Ibid. 11

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope of a fool than of him.

Ibid. 12

The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

Ibid. 13

The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Ibid. 16

Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein.

Ibid. 27

Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

Ibid. XXVII, 1

Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth.

Ibid. 2

Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Ibid. 5

Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Ibid. 6

To the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

Ibid. 7

Better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

Ibid. 10

¹ See *Romans, XII, 20*, on page 1060a.

A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

Proverbs. XXVII, 15

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

Ibid. 17

The wicked flee when no man pursueth; but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Ibid. XXVIII, 1

He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Ibid. 20

To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

Ibid. 21

He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool.

Ibid. 26

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack.

Ibid. 27

A fool uttereth all his mind.

Ibid. XXIX, 11

Where there is no vision, the people perish.

Ibid. 18

A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

Ibid. 23

Accuse not a servant unto his master.

Ibid. XXX, 10

The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give.

Ibid. 15

The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

Ibid. 19

Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

Ibid. XXXI, 6

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

Ibid. 10

In her tongue is the law of kindness.

Ibid. 26

She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

Proverbs XXXI, 27

Her children arise up, and call her blessed.

Ibid, 28

Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

Ibid, 29

Vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

Ecclesiastes I, 2; XII, 8

What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

Ibid, 3

One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

Ibid, 4

All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full.

Ibid, 7

The eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

Ibid, 8

There is no new thing under the sun.

Ibid, 9

Is there anything whereof it may be said, See, this is new? It hath been already of old time, which was before us.

Ibid, 10

I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Ibid, 14

In much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Ibid, 18

Wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

Ibid, II, 13

The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness.

Ibid, 14

One event happeneth to them all.

Ibid,

How dieth the wise man? as the fool.

Ibid, 16

To every thing there is a season, and

a time to every purpose under the heaven.

Ecclesiastes, III, 1

A time to be born, and a time to die.

Ibid, 2

A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance.

Ibid, 4

A time to keep silence, and a time to speak.

Ibid, 7

Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

Ibid, IV, 2

Woe to him that is alone when he falleth.

Ibid, 10

A threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Ibid, 12

God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Ibid, V, 2

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

Ibid, 5

The sleep of a labouring man is sweet.

Ibid, 12

But the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Ibid,

A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

Ibid, VII, 1

It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting.

Ibid, 2

Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

Ibid, 3

As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool.

Ibid, 6

Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof.

Ibid, 8

In the day of prosperity be joyful,
but in the day of adversity consider.

Ecclesiastes. VII, 14

Be not righteous over much.

Ibid. 16

There is not a just man upon earth;
that doeth good, and sinneth not.

Ibid. 20

One man among a thousand have I
found; but a woman among all those
have I not found.

Ibid. 28

God hath made man upright; but
they have sought out many inventions.

Ibid. 29

There is no discharge in that war.

Ibid. VIII, 8

A man hath no better thing under
the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and
to be merry.¹

Ibid. 15

All things come alike to all: there is
one event to the righteous, and to the
wicked.

Ibid. IX, 2

A living dog is better than a dead
lion.

Ibid. 4

The living know that they shall die:
but the dead know not any thing,
neither have they any more a reward;
for the memory of them is forgotten.

Ibid. 5

Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do,
do it with thy might; for there is no
work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor
wisdom, in the grave, whither thou
goest.

Ibid. 10

The race is not to the swift, nor the
battle to the strong.

Ibid. 11

He that diggeth a pit shall fall into
it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a
serpent shall bite him.

Ibid. X, 8

A feast is made for laughter, and
wine maketh merry: but money an-
swereth all things.

Ibid. 19

¹ Also in Luke, XII, 19.

A bird of the air shall carry the
voice, and that which hath wings shall
tell the matter.

Ecclesiastes. X, 20

Cast thy bread upon the waters: for
thou shalt find it after many days.

Ibid. XI, 1

He that observeth the wind shall not
sow; and he that regardeth the clouds
shall not reap.

Ibid. 4

In the morning sow thy seed, and in
the evening withhold not thine hand.

Ibid. 6

Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth.

Ibid. 9

Remember now thy Creator in the
days of thy youth, while the evil days
come not, nor the years draw nigh,
when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure
in them.

Ibid. XII, 1

While the sun, or the light, or the
moon, or the stars, be not darkened,
nor the clouds return after the rain.

Ibid. 2

In the day when the keepers of the
house shall tremble, and the strong
men shall bow themselves, and the
grinders cease because they are few,
and those that look out of the windows
be darkened.

Ibid. 3

The doors shall be shut in the streets,
when the sound of the grinding is
low, and he shall rise up at the voice
of the bird, and all the daughters of
music shall be brought low.

Ibid. 4

The almond tree shall flourish, and
the grasshopper shall be a burden, and
desire shall fail; because man goeth to
his long home, and the mourners go
about the streets.

Ibid. 5

Or ever the silver cord be loosed,
or the golden bowl be broken, or the
pitcher be broken at the fountain, or
the wheel broken at the cistern.

Ibid. 6

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

Ecclesiastes. XII, 7

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies.

Ibid. 11

Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

Ibid. 12

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man.

Ibid. 13

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Ibid. 14

The song of songs, which is Solomon's.

The Song of Solomon. I, 1

I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

Ibid. 5

O thou fairest among women.

Ibid. 8

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

Ibid. II, 1

His banner over me was love.

Ibid. 4

Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.

Ibid. 5

Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

For, lo! the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.

Ibid. 10-12

The little foxes, that spoil the vines.

Ibid. 15

Until the day break, and the shadows flee away.

The Song of Solomon. II, 17; IV, 6

By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

Ibid. III, 1

Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

Ibid. IV, 5

Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

Ibid. 7

Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

Ibid. 16

My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

Ibid. V, 4

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

Ibid. 16

Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

Ibid. VI, 10

Thy belly is like a heap of wheat set about with lilies.

Ibid. VII, 2

Thy neck is as a tower of ivory.

Ibid. 4

Like the best wine that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

Ibid. 9

Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave.

Ibid. VIII, 6

Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it.

Ibid. 7

We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts.

The Song of Solomon. VIII, 8

Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Ibid. 14

The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib.

Isaiah. I, 3

The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

Ibid. 5

As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers.

Ibid. 8

Bring no more vain oblations.

Ibid. 13

Come now, and let us reason together.

Ibid. 18

Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow.

Ibid.

They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.¹

Ibid. II, 4

In that day a man shall cast his idols . . . to the moles and to the bats.

Ibid. 20

Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils.

Ibid. 22

The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

Ibid. III, 1

Grind the faces of the poor.

Ibid. 15

Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet.

Ibid. 16

In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.

Ibid. IV, 1

¹ Also in *Joel, III, 10* and *Micah, IV, 3*.

Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink.

Isaiah. V, 11

Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope.

Ibid. 18

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil.

Ibid. 20

I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Ibid. VI, 1

Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

Ibid. 3

Then, said I, Lord, how long?

Ibid. 11

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Ibid. VII, 14

For a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence.

Ibid. VIII, 14

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Ibid. IX, 2

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Ibid. 6

The ancient and honourable.

Ibid. 15

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord.

Ibid. XI, 1, 2

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid.

Isaiah. XI, 6

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!

Ibid. XIV, 12

Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

Ibid. 16

Like the rushing of mighty waters.

Ibid. XVII, 12

Babylon is fallen, is fallen.

Ibid. XXI, 9

Watchman, what of the night?

Ibid. 11

Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall die.

Ibid. XXII, 13

I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place.

Ibid. 23

Whose merchants are princes.

Ibid. XXIII, 8

A feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees.

Ibid. XXV, 6

He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces.

Ibid. 8

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee.

Ibid. XXVI, 3

Hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

Ibid. 20

Leviathan, that crooked serpent . . . the dragon that is in the sea.

Ibid. XXVII, 1

For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.

Ibid. XXVIII, 10

We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement.

Ibid. 15

It shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

Isaiah. XXVIII, 19

They are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

Ibid. XXIX, 9

Their strength is to sit still.

Ibid. XXX, 7

Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever.

Ibid. 8

The bread of adversity, and the water of affliction.

Ibid. 20

This is the way, walk ye in it.

Ibid. 21

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

Ibid. XXXII, 2

The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

Ibid. XXXV, 1

Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

Ibid. 5

Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing.

Ibid. 6

Sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Ibid. 10

Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed.

Ibid. XXXVI, 6

Set thine house in order.

Ibid. XXXVIII, 1

I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

Ibid. 15

Comfort ye my people.

Ibid. XL, 1

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the

Lord, make straight in the desert^a a highway for our God.¹

Isaiah. XL, 3

Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain.

Ibid. 4

All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field.

Ibid. 6

The grass withereth, the flower fadeth:² but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

Ibid. 8

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

Ibid. 11

The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance.

Ibid. 15

Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning?

Ibid. 21

They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

Ibid. 31

They helped every one his neighbour: and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

Ibid. XLI, 6

A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench.

Ibid. XLII, 3

There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

Ibid. XLVIII, 22

¹ See *Matthew, III, 3*, on page 1050a. Also in *Mark, I, 3*; *Luke, III, 4*; *John, I, 23*.

² See *Psalms XC, 5-6*, on page 1035b.

Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb?

Isaiah. XLIX, 15

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace.

Ibid. LII, 7

They shall see eye to eye.

Ibid. 8

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief.

Ibid. LIII, 3

All we like sheep have gone astray.

Ibid. 6

He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter.¹

Ibid. 7

Ho, everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters.

Ibid. LV, 1

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts.

Ibid. 7

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.

Ibid. 8

A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation.

Ibid. LX, 22

Give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness.

Ibid. LXI, 3

I have trodden the winepress alone.

Ibid. LXIII, 3

All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf.

Ibid. LXIV, 6

I am holier than thou.

Ibid. LXV, 5

As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you.

Ibid. LXVI, 13

Saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

Jeremiah. VI, 14; VIII, 11

¹ Also in *Acts, VIII, 32*.

Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein.¹

Jeremiah. VI, 16

Amend your ways and your doings.

Ibid. VII, 3; XXVI, 13

The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

Ibid. VIII, 20

Is there no balm in Gilead? Is there no physician there?

Ibid. 22

Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men!

Ibid. IX, 2

I will feed them . . . with worm-wood, and give them water of gall to drink.

Ibid. 15; XXIII, 15

Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?

Ibid. XIII, 23

Her sun is gone down while it was yet day.

Ibid. XV, 9

A man of strife and a man of contention.

Ibid. 10

Written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond.

Ibid. XVII, 1

He shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river.

Ibid. 8

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

Ibid. 9

Thou art my hope in the day of evil.

Ibid. 17

He shall be buried with the burial of an ass.

Ibid. XXII, 19

O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord.

Ibid. 29

The fathers have eaten a sour grape,

¹ Stare super vias antiquas.—*The Vulgate.*

and the children's teeth are set on edge.¹

Jeremiah. XXXI, 29

With my whole heart and with my whole soul.

Ibid. XXXII, 41

And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not.

Ibid. XLV, 5

Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow.

Lamentations. I, 12

Their visage is blacker than a coal.²

Ibid. IV, 8

As it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

Ezekiel. I, 16

As is the mother, so is her daughter.

Ibid. XVI, 44

I will cause you to pass under the rod.

Ibid. XX, 37

The king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way.

Ibid. XXI, 21

Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.

Ibid. XXXVII, 3

His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

Daniel. II, 33

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

Ibid. III, 23

Nebuchadnezzar . . . was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen.

Ibid. IV, 33

Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords.

Ibid. V, 1

And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

Ibid. 25

¹ Also in *Ezekiel, XVIII, 2.*

² The faces of them all are as the blackness of a kettle.—*Douay Bible* [1609], *Nahum, II, 10.* (The English version of the Roman Catholic Bible was first printed in Douay, France.)

MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom and finished it.

Daniel. V, 26

TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

Ibid. 27

PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

Ibid. 28

His windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem.

Ibid. VI, 10

According to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

Ibid. 12

They brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions.

Ibid. 16

So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

Ibid. 23

The Ancient of days.

Ibid. VII, 13

Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

Ibid. XII, 4

Like people, like priest.

Hosea. IV, 9

They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind.

Ibid. VIII, 7

I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

Ibid. XII, 10

Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.

Joel. II, 28

Multitudes in the valley of decision.

Ibid. III, 14

They sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes.

Amos. II, 6

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Ibid. III, 3

The houses of ivory shall perish.

Ibid. 15

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Jonah. I, 17

They shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig-tree.¹

Micah. IV, 4

What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

Ibid. VI, 8

Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Habakkuk. II, 2

The Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Ibid. 20

Ye have sown much, and bring in little.

Haggai. I, 6

He that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

Ibid.

Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live forever?

Zechariah. I, 5

I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven.

Ibid. II, 6

Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

Ibid. IV, 6

For who hath despised the day of small things?

Ibid. 10

They are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

Ibid.

Behold, thy King cometh unto thee lowly, and riding upon an ass.

Ibid. IX, 9

Prisoners of hope.

Ibid. 12

I was wounded in the house of my friends.

Ibid. XIII, 6

Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us?

Malachi. II, 10

Behold, the day cometh.

Ibid. IV, 1

¹ See 1 Maccabees, XIV, 12, on page 1067a.

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings.

Malachi. IV, 2

He shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers.

Ibid. 6

NEW TESTAMENT

And [Joseph] knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name Jesus.

Matthew. I, 25

Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem.

Ibid. II, 1

Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

Ibid. 2

They saw the young child with Mary his mother; and fell down, and worshipped him; and they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

Ibid. 11

Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

Ibid. 18

Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Ibid. III, 2

The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.¹

Ibid. 3

And his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Ibid. 4

O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Ibid. 7

This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew. III, 17

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.¹

Ibid. IV, 4

Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

Ibid. 19

Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.²

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

Ibid. V, 3-9

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted?

Ibid. 13

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

Ibid. 14

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Ibid. 16

Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill.

Ibid. 17

Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

Ibid. 18

Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

Ibid. 28

¹ See *Isaiah, XL, 3*, on page 1046b-1047a. Also in *Mark, I, 3; Luke, III, 4; John, I, 23*.

¹ See *Deuteronomy, VIII, 3*, on page 1025b.

² See *Psalms XXXVII, 11*, on page 1034a.

If thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Matthew. V, 29

If thy right hand offend thee, cut it off.

Ibid. 30

Whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

Ibid. 32

Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool.

Ibid. 34, 35

Resist not evil.

Ibid. 39

Whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

Ibid.

Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you.

Ibid. 44

He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

Ibid. 45

When thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth.

Ibid. VI, 3

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread.

And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

Ibid. 9-13

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth

corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal.

Matthew. VI, 19

Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven.

Ibid. 20

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Ibid. 21

The light of the body is the eye.

Ibid. 22

No man can serve two masters.

Ibid. 24

Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Ibid.

Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not neither do they reap, nor gather into barns.

Ibid. 26

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

Ibid. 27

Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin.

Ibid. 28

Even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

Ibid. 29

Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Ibid. 34

Judge not, that ye be not judged.

Ibid. VII, 1

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Ibid. 3

Neither cast ye your pearls before swine.

Ibid. 6

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

Ibid. 7

Every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth.

Ibid. 8

Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

Matthew. VII, 9

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Ibid. 12

Wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction.

Ibid. 13

Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Ibid. 14

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Ibid. 15

By their fruits ye shall know them.

Ibid. 20

It was founded upon a rock.

Ibid. 25

But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Ibid. VIII, 12

The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

Ibid. 20

Let the dead bury their dead.

Ibid. 22

A man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom.

Ibid. IX, 9

They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

Ibid. 12

For I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Ibid. 13

Neither do men put new wine into old bottles.

Ibid. 17

The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few.

Ibid. 37

Freely ye have received, freely give.

Ibid. X, 8

Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Matthew. X, 16

The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

Ibid. 24

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

Ibid. 29

But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

Ibid. 30

I came not to send peace, but a sword.

Ibid. 34

He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

Ibid. 39

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Ibid. XI, 15

A friend of publicans and sinners.

Ibid. XI, 19

Wisdom is justified of her children.

Ibid.

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Ibid. 28-30

He that is not with me is against me.

Ibid. XII, 30

The tree is known by his fruit.

Ibid. 33

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Ibid. 34

Because they had no root, they withered away.

Ibid. XIII, 6

But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

Ibid. 8

¹ Also in *Luke, VII, 35.*

The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed.

Matthew. XIII, 31

Pearl of great price.

Ibid. 46

Is not this the carpenter's son?

Ibid. 55

A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country.

Ibid. 57

The daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.

Ibid. XIV, 6

Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

Ibid. 8

We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

Ibid. 17

And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

Ibid. 20

And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

Ibid. 25

Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

Ibid. 27

O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Ibid. 31

Of truth thou art the Son of God.

Ibid. 33

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

Ibid. XV, 11

They be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Ibid. 14

The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

Ibid. 27

When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

Ibid. XVI, 2

The signs of the times.

Ibid. 3

Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church.

Matthew. XVI, 18

I will give unto thee the keys of heaven.

Ibid. 19

Get thee behind me, Satan.¹

Ibid. 23

What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?²

Ibid. 26

Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Ibid. XVIII, 3

The ninety and nine.

Ibid. 12, 13

Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Ibid. 20

Until seventy times seven.

Ibid. 22

What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.³

Ibid. XIX, 6

If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven.

Ibid. 21

It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Ibid. 24

But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

Ibid. 30

Borne the burden and heat of the day.

Ibid. XX, 12

Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own?

Ibid. 15

Overthrew the tables of the money changers.

Ibid. XXI, 12

¹ Also in *Luke, IV, 8.*

² Also in *Mark, VIII, 36.*

³ Those whom God hath joined together let no man put asunder.

Book of Common Prayer, Solemnization of Matrimony

My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

Matthew. XXI, 13

They made light of it.

Ibid. XXII, 5

For many are called, but few are chosen.

Ibid. 14

Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's.¹

Ibid. 21

Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Ibid. XXIII, 12

Woe unto you . . . for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin.

Ibid. 23

Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

Ibid. 24

Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones.

Ibid. 27

As a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings.

Ibid. 37

Wars and rumours of wars.²

Ibid. XXIV, 6

The end is not yet.

Ibid.

Abomination of desolation.³

Ibid. 15

False prophets.

Ibid. 24

Wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

Ibid. 28

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

Ibid. 35

One shall be taken; and the other left.

Ibid. 40

Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took

their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

Matthew. XXV, 1, 2

Well done, thou good and faithful servant!

Ibid. 21

Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

Ibid. 29

And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats.

Ibid. 32

For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

Ibid. 35, 36

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Ibid. 40

An alabaster box of very precious ointment.

Ibid. XXVI, 7

To what purpose is this waste?

Ibid. 8

For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

Ibid. 11

What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

Ibid. 15

My time is at hand.

Ibid. 18

Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

Ibid. 21

It had been good for that man if he had not been born.

Ibid. 24

¹ Also in *Mark, XII, 17.*

² Also in *Mark, XIII, 7.*

³ Also in *Mark, XIII, 14.*

Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, 'Take, eat; this is my body.

And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

Matthew. XXVI, 26-28

This night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

Ibid. 34

O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt.

Ibid. 39

Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing; but the flesh is weak.

Ibid. 41

Hail, Master; and kissed him.

Ibid. 49

All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

Ibid. 52

Thy speech bewrayeth thee.

Ibid. 73

Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

Ibid. 74

The potter's field, to bury strangers in.

Ibid. XXVII, 7

Have thou nothing to do with that just man.

Ibid. 19

Let him be crucified.

Ibid. 22

He took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

Ibid. 24

His blood be on us, and on our children.

Ibid. 25

A place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull.

Ibid. 33

This is Jesus the King of the Jews.

Matthew. XXVII, 37

He saved others; himself he cannot save.

Ibid. 42

Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? ¹

Ibid. 46

And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent.

Ibid. 51

His [the Angel of the Lord] countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow.

Ibid. XXVIII, 3

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations.

Ibid. 19

Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

Ibid. 20

The latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

Mark. I, 7

The sabbath was made for man; and not man for the sabbath.

Ibid. II, 27

If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

Ibid. III, 25

With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you.

Ibid. IV, 24

First the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

Ibid. 28

What manner of man is this?

Ibid. 41

My name is Legion: for we are many.

Ibid. V, 9

Clothed, and in his right mind.

Ibid. 15

My little daughter lieth at the point of death.

Ibid. 23

Knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him.

Ibid. 30

¹ See Psalm XXII, 1, on page 1033a.

I see men as trees, walking.
Mark. VIII, 24
 Lord; I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

Ibid. IX, 24
 Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for such is the kingdom of God.¹

Ibid. X, 14
 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers.

Ibid. XII, 40
 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites.

Ibid. 42
 For many bare false witness against him.

Ibid. XIV, 56
 Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

Ibid. XVI, 15
 Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women.

Luke. I, 28
 And blessed is the fruit of thy womb.
Ibid. 42

My soul doth magnify the Lord.
Ibid. 46

For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

Ibid. 48
 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

Ibid. 52
 He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

Ibid. 53
 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

Ibid. II, 7
¹ Also in *Matthew, XIX, 14*, and *Luke, XVIII, 16*.

Shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

Luke. II, 8
 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid.

Ibid. 9
 Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

Ibid. 10
 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.¹

Ibid. 14
 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace.

Ibid. 29
 A light to lighten the Gentiles.

Ibid. 32
 Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

Ibid. 49
 His mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

Ibid. 51
 The axe is laid unto the root of the trees.

Ibid. III, 9
 Physician, heal thyself.

Ibid. IV, 23
 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!

Ibid. VI, 26
 Nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest.

Ibid. VIII, 17
 No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Ibid. IX, 62
 Peace be to this house.

Ibid. X, 5
 The labourer is worthy of his hire.²

Ibid. 7
 A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves.

Ibid. 30

¹ The Douay Bible has "peace to men of good will."

² Also in *1 Timothy, V, 18*.

He passed by on the other side.

Luke. X, 31

A certain Samaritan . . . had compassion on him.

Ibid. 33

Go, and do thou likewise.

Ibid. 37

But one thing is needful; and Mary hath chosen that good part which shall not be taken away from her.

Ibid. 42

Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

Ibid. XII, 19

Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee.

Ibid. 20

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.

Ibid. 35

The poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

Ibid. XIV, 21

Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

Ibid. 28

Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

Ibid. XV, 6

Wasted his substance with riotous living.

Ibid. 13

Bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it.

Ibid. 23

For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.

Ibid. 24

The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

Ibid. XVI, 8

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

Ibid. 10

The beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom.

Luke. XVI, 22

It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea.

Ibid. XVII, 2

Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee.

Ibid. XIX, 42

This do in remembrance of me.¹

Ibid. XXII, 19

Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

Ibid. XXIII, 34

Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit.

Ibid. 46

He gave up the ghost.

Ibid.

He was a good man, and a just.

Ibid. 50

Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us?

Ibid. XXIV, 32

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John. I, 1

And the light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

Ibid. 5

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

Ibid. 6

The true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

Ibid. 9

The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.

Ibid. 14

Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth?

Ibid. 46

Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

Ibid. II, 4

Make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

Ibid. 16

¹ Also in 1 Corinthians, XI, 24.

The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

John. III, 8

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Ibid. 16

Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

Ibid. V, 8

He was a burning and a shining light.

Ibid. 35

What are they among so many?

Ibid. VI, 9

Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

Ibid. 12

I am the bread of life.

Ibid. 35

Judge not according to the appearance.

Ibid. VII, 24

He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

Ibid. 11

I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

Ibid. 12

The truth shall make you free.

Ibid. 32

There is no truth in him.

Ibid. 44

The night cometh, when no man can work.

Ibid. IX, 4

Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

Ibid. 25

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Ibid. X, 10

I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.¹

John. XI, 25, 26

Jesus wept.

Ibid. 35

Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you.

Ibid. XII, 35

That thou doest, do quickly.

Ibid. XIII, 27

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another.

Ibid. 34

Let not your heart be troubled.

Ibid. XIV, 1

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

Ibid. 2

I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

Ibid. 3

I will not leave you comfortless.

Ibid. 18

Peace I leave with you.

Ibid. 27

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Ibid. XV, 13

Whither goest thou?

Ibid. XVI, 5

Ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

Ibid. 24

Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Ibid. 33

Now Barabbas was a robber.

Ibid. XVIII, 40

Behold the man!

Ibid. XIX, 5

It is finished.

Ibid. 30

¹ Also in Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead.

And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind.

Acts. II, 2

And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues.

Ibid. 3, 4

Thy money perish with thee.

Ibid. VIII, 20

In the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

Ibid. 23

Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

Ibid. IX, 4

It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Ibid. 5

God is no respecter of persons.

Ibid. X, 34

Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Certain lewd fellows of the baser sort.

Ibid. XVII, 5

Men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

Ibid. 22

For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, To the Unknown God.

Ibid. 23

For in him we live, and move, and have our being.

Ibid. 28

Mighty in the Scriptures.

Ibid. XVIII, 24

All with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

Ibid. XIX, 34

It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Ibid. XX, 35

I am . . . a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city.

Ibid. XXI, 39

Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel.

Acts. XXII, 3

And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

Ibid. 28

I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee.

Ibid. XXIII, 6

When I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Ibid. XXIV, 25

I appeal unto Caesar.

Ibid. XXV, 11

Much learning doth make thee mad.

Ibid. XXVI, 24

Words of truth and soberness.

Ibid. 25

For this thing was not done in a corner.

Ibid. 26

Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

Ibid. 28

Wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself.

Romans. II, 1

There is no respect of persons with God.

Ibid. 11

These, having not the law, are a law unto themselves.

Ibid. 14

God forbid.

Ibid. III, 31

Where no law is, there is no transgression.

Ibid. IV, 15

Who against hope believed in hope.

Ibid. 18

Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound.

Ibid. V, 20

Death hath no more dominion over him.

Ibid. VI, 9

Speak after the manner of men.

Ibid. 19

The wages of sin is death.

Ibid. 23

¹ See *Romans, II, 11*, on page 1059b.

For the good that I would I do not; but the evil which I would not, that I do.

Romans. VII, 19

Heirs of God; and joint-heirs with Christ.

Ibid. VIII, 17

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

Ibid. 22

All things work together for good to them that love God.

Ibid. 28

If God be for us, who can be against us?

Ibid. 31

Neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Ibid. 38, 39

Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

Ibid. IX, 21

Given to hospitality.

Ibid. XII, 13

Be not wise in your own conceits.

Ibid. 16

Recompense to no man evil for evil.

Ibid. 17

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Ibid. 18

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Ibid. 19

If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.¹

Ibid. 20

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Ibid. 21

¹ See *Proverbs, XXV, 21-22*, on page 1041a.

The powers that be are ordained of God.

Romans. XIII, 1

Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Ibid. 7

Owe no man anything, but to love one another.

Ibid. 8

Love is the fulfilling of the law.

Ibid. 10

Make not provision for the flesh, to fulfill the lusts thereof.

Ibid. 14

Doubtful disputations.

Ibid. XIV, 1

Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Ibid. 5

None of us liveth to himself.

Ibid. 7

Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace.

Ibid. 19

God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty.

1 Corinthians. I, 27

As it is written,¹ eye hath not seen, nor ear heard.

Ibid. II, 9

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

Ibid. III, 6

Every man's work shall be made manifest.

Ibid. 13

Not to think of men above that which is written.

Ibid. IV, 6

We are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

Ibid. 9

Absent in body, but present in spirit.

Ibid. V, 3

¹ In *Isaiah, LXIV, 4*.

A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.¹

1 Corinthians. V, 6
It is better to marry than to burn.

Ibid. VII, 9

The fashion of this world passeth away.

Ibid. 31
Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

Ibid. VIII, 1
I am made all things to all men.

Ibid. IX, 22
Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

Ibid. X, 12
If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her.

Ibid. XI, 15
Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

Ibid. XIII, 1
Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing:

Ibid. 2
And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

Ibid. 3
Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up.

Ibid. 4
Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Ibid. 7
Charity never faileth.

Ibid. 8
We know in part, and we prophesy in part:

Ibid. 9
When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

Ibid. 11

¹Also in *Galatians, V, 9.*

For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

1 Corinthians. XIII, 12
And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Ibid. 13
If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself for battle?

Ibid. XIV, 8
Let all things be done decently and in order.

Ibid. 40
And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

Ibid. XV, 8
But by the grace of God I am what I am.

Ibid. 10
But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

Ibid. 20-22
The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

Ibid. 26
Evil communications corrupt good manners.

Ibid. 33
That which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die.

Ibid. 36
One star differeth from another star in glory.

Ibid. 41
It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption.

Ibid. 42
The first man is of the earth, earthy.

Ibid. 47
Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but shall all be changed,

In a moment, in the twinkling of an

eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

1 Corinthians. XV, 51-52

Death is swallowed up in victory.

Ibid. 54

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

Ibid. 55

Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

Ibid. XVI, 13

Not of the letter, but of the spirit; for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

2 Corinthians. III, 6

We have such hope, we use great plainness of speech.

Ibid. 12

The things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

Ibid. IV, 18

We walk by faith, not by sight.

Ibid. V, 7

Now is the accepted time.

Ibid. VI, 2

By evil report and good report;

Ibid. 8

As having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

Ibid. 10

God loveth a cheerful giver.

Ibid. IX, 7

Though I be rude in speech.

Ibid. XI, 6

For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.

Ibid. 19

Forty stripes save one.

Ibid. 24

A thorn in the flesh.

Ibid. XII, 7

My strength is made perfect in weakness.

Ibid. 9

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all.

Ibid. XIII, 14

The right hands of fellowship.

Galatians. II, 9

Weak and beggarly elements.

Ibid. IV, 9

It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.

Ibid. 18

Ye are fallen from grace.

Ibid. V, 4

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

Meekness, temperance.

Ibid. 22, 23

Every man shall bear his own burden.

Ibid. VI, 5

Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

Ibid. 7

Let us not be weary in well doing.

Ibid. 9

Carried about with every wind of doctrine.

Ephesians. IV, 14

Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath.

Ibid. 26

Put on the whole armour of God.

Ibid. VI, 11

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Ibid. 12

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Ibid. 13

To live is Christ, and to die is gain.

Philippians. I, 21

Work out your own salvation.

Ibid. II, 12

Whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame.

Ibid. III, 19

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding.

Ibid. IV, 7

Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Philippians. IV, 8

I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.

Ibid. 11

Touch not; taste not; handle not.

Colossians. II, 21

Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth.

Ibid. III, 2

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt.

Ibid. IV, 6

Luke, the beloved physician.

Ibid. 14

Labour of love.

1 Thessalonians. I, 3

Study to be quiet, and to do your own business.

Ibid. IV, 11

Putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

Ibid. V, 8

Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

Ibid. 21

The law is good, if a man use it lawfully.

1 Timothy. I, 8

Not greedy of filthy lucre.

Ibid. III, 3

Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake.

Ibid. V, 23

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

Ibid. VI, 7

The love of money is the root of all evil.

Ibid. 10

Fight the good fight.

Ibid. 12

Rich in good works.

Ibid. 18

Science falsely so called.

1 Timothy. VI, 20

A workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

2 Timothy. II, 15

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith.

Ibid. IV, 7

Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works.

Ibid. 14

Unto the pure all things are pure.

Titus. I, 15

Making mention of thee always in my prayers.

Philemon. I, 4

Such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

Hebrews. V, 12

Strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age.

Ibid. 14

Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Ibid. XI, 1

We also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses.

Ibid. XII, 1

The author and finisher of our faith.

Ibid. 2

Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth.

Ibid. 6

The spirits of just men made perfect.

Ibid. 23

Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

Ibid. XIII, 2

Yesterday, and today, and forever.

Ibid. 8

For here we have no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

Ibid. 14

Let patience have her perfect work.

James. I, 4

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life.

James. I, 12

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above.

Ibid. 17

No variableness, neither shadow of turning.

Ibid.

Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.

Ibid. 19

Unspotted from the world.

Ibid. 27

Faith without works is dead.

Ibid. II, 26

How great a matter a little fire kindleth!

Ibid. III, 5

The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil.

Ibid. 8

This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

Ibid. 15

Resist the Devil, and he will flee from you.

Ibid. IV, 7

Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord.

Ibid. V, 11

The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Ibid. 16

Hope to the end.

1 Peter. I, 13

Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul.

Ibid. II, 11

Fear God. Honour the king.

Ibid. 17

Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.

Ibid. III, 4

Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel.

Ibid. 7

Charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Ibid. IV, 8

A crown of glory that fadeth not away.

1 Peter. V, 4

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary, the Devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

Ibid. 8

And the day star arise in your hearts.

2 Peter. I, 19

The dog is turned to his own vomit again.

Ibid. II, 22

Bowels of compassion.

1 John. III, 17

He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love.

Ibid. IV, 8

There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear.

Ibid. 18

Be thou faithful unto death.

Revelation. II, 10

He shall rule them with a rod of iron.

Ibid. 27

Behold, I stand at the door and knock.

Ibid. III, 20

A pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death.

Ibid. VI, 8

All nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues.

Ibid. VII, 9

As the voice of many waters.¹

Ibid. XIV, 2

They may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Ibid. 13

And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Ibid. XVI, 16

Another book was opened, which is the book of life.

Ibid. XX, 12

I saw a new heaven and a new earth.

Ibid. XXI, 1

The holy city, new Jerusalem.

Ibid. 2

¹The noise of many waters. — *Psalm XCH, 4*

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

Revelation. XXI, 6

There shall be no night there.

Ibid. XXII, 5

Without are dogs.

Ibid. 15

THE APOCRYPHA ¹

How exceeding strong is wine! it causeth all men to err who drink it.

1 Esdras. III, 18

Ye must know that women have dominion over you: do ye not labour and toil, and give and bring all to the woman?

Ibid. IV, 22

Great is truth, and mighty above all things.²

Ibid. 41

Do right to the widow, judge for the fatherless, give to the poor, defend the orphan, clothe the naked.

2 Esdras. II, 20

What is past I know, but what is for to come I know not.

Ibid. IV, 46

Unto you is paradise opened.

Ibid. VIII, 52

Now therefore keep thy sorrow to thyself, and bear with a good courage that which hath befallen thee.

Ibid. X, 15

I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out.

Ibid. XIV, 25

If thou hast abundance, give alms accordingly: if thou have but a little, be not afraid to give according to that little.

Tobit. IV, 8

¹ These books form part of the sacred literature of the Alexandrian Jews, and with the exception of *2 Esdras* are found interspersed with the Hebrew Scriptures in the ancient copies of the Septuagint, or Greek Version of the Old Testament.—*The Apocrypha According to the Authorized Version, Preface* (Oxford University Press)

² Magna est veritas et praevalet.—*The Vulgate, Book III* (uncanonical)

Honour thy father and thy mother in law, which are now thy parents.

Tobit. X, 12

Ye cannot find the depth of the heart of man, neither can ye perceive the things that he thinketh: then how can ye search out God, that hath made all these things, and know his mind, or comprehend his purpose?

Judith. VIII, 14

Put on her garments of gladness.

Ibid. X, 3

Our time is a very shadow that passeth away.

Wisdom of Solomon. II, 3

Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds before they be withered.

Ibid. 8

The souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them. In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die: and their departure is taken for misery, and their going from us to be utter destruction: but they are in peace.

Ibid. III, 1-3

They that put their trust in him shall understand the truth.

Ibid. 9

Wisdom is the gray hair unto men, and an unspotted life is old age.

Ibid. IV, 9

When I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature, and the first voice which I uttered was crying; as all others do.

Ibid. VII, 3

All men have one entrance into life, and the like going out.

Ibid. 6

Who can number the sand of the sea, and the drops of rain, and the days of eternity?

Ecclesiasticus. I, 2

If his understanding fail, have patience with him.

Ibid. 13

Observe the opportunity.

Ibid. IV, 20

Let not thine hand be stretched out to receive, and shut when thou shouldest repay.

Ecclesiasticus. IV, 31

A faithful friend is a strong defence: and he that hath found such an one hath found a treasure.

Ibid. VI, 14

Be not slow to visit the sick.

Ibid. VII, 35

Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.

Rejoice not over thy greatest enemy being dead, but remember that we die all.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Miss not the discourse of the elders.

Ibid. 9

Forsake not an old friend, for the new is not comparable to him. A new friend is as new wine: when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure.

Ibid. IX, 10

In the day of prosperity there is a forgetfulness of affliction: and in the day of affliction there is no more remembrance of prosperity.

Ibid. XI, 25

He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith.

Ibid. XIII, 1

A rich man beginning to fall is held up of his friends: but a poor man being down is thrust also away by his friends.

Ibid. 21

The heart of a man changeth his countenance, whether it be for good or evil: and a merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 25

Wine and women will make men of understanding to fall away.

Ibid. XIX, 2

Whether it be to friend or foe, talk not of other men's lives.

Ibid. 8

Gladness of the heart is the life of man, and the joyfulness of a man prolongeth his days.

Ibid. XXX, 22

Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning.

Ecclesiasticus. XXXIII, 17

Leave not a stain in thine honour.

Ibid. 22

Honour a physician with the honour due unto him.

Ibid. XXXVIII, 1

When the dead is at rest, let his remembrance rest; and be comforted for him, when his spirit is departed from him.

Ibid. 23

How can he get wisdom whose talk is of bullocks?

Ibid. 25

Look upon the rainbow, and praise him that made it.

Ibid. XLIII, 11

Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us.

Ibid. XLIV, 1

These were honoured in their generations, and were the glory of their times.

Ibid. 7

There be of them that have left a name behind them.

Ibid. 8

And some there be, which have no memorial.

Ibid. 9

Their bodies are buried in peace; but their name liveth for evermore.

Ibid. 14

His word burned like a lamp.

Ibid. XLVIII, 1

A scarecrow in a garden of cucumbers keepeth nothing.

Baruch. VI, 70

Was not Abraham found faithful in temptation, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness?

1 Maccabees. II, 52

With the God of heaven it is all one, to deliver with a great multitude, or a small company: For the victory of battle standeth not in the multitude of an host; but strength cometh from heaven.

Ibid. III, 18, 19

When he was at the last gasp.

1 Maccabees. VII, 9

The noble acts which he did, and his greatness, they are not written: for they were very many.

Ibid. IX, 22

Ask and learn.

Ibid. X, 72

Every man sat under his vine and his fig tree.¹

Ibid. XIV, 12

We have been careful that they that will read may have delight, and that they that are desirous to commit to memory might have ease, and that all

¹ See *Micah, IV, 4*, on page 1049b.

into whose hands it comes might have profit.

2 Maccabees. II, 25

It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue, and to be short in the story itself.

Ibid. 32

Nicanor lay dead in his harness.¹

Ibid. XV, 28

If I have done well, and as is fitting, it is that which I desired; but if slenderly and meanly, it is that which I could attain unto.

Ibid. 38

Speech finely framed delighteth the ears.

Ibid. 39

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER¹

The Scripture moveth us, in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness.

Morning Prayer. Minister's Opening Words

We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep.

Ibid. General Confession

We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; and we have done those things which we ought not to have done.

Ibid.

The noble army of Martyrs.

Ibid. Te Deum

Make them to be numbered² with thy Saints, in glory everlasting.

Ibid.

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and earth: And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord: Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary; Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried: He descended into hell; The third day he rose again from the dead: He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

Ibid. The Apostles' Creed

Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God; Begotten, not made; Being of one substance with the Father; By whom all things were made: Who for us men and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, And was made man.

Ibid. The Nicene Creed

¹ American Revision [1928].

² In the Latin, this word is *munerari* (rewarded), and was mistaken, perhaps, by an early copyist, for *numerari* (numbered).

The author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom.

Morning Prayer. A Collect for Peace

Afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate.

Ibid. A Prayer for All Conditions of Men

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night.

Evening Prayer. Collect Against Perils for Aid

From envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

Good Lord, deliver us.

The Litany

The world, the flesh, and the devil.

Ibid.

From battle and murder, and from sudden death.

Ibid.

Give to all nations unity, peace, and concord.

Ibid.

The kindly fruits of the earth.

Ibid.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid.

Holy Communion. Collect

Miserable sinners.¹

Holy Communion. Exhortation

Read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest.

Collect for the Second Sunday in Advent

Renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world,

¹ The invocation, "Have mercy upon us, miserable sinners," was included in the Litany prior to the Revision of 1928. "Miserable offenders" appears in *Morning Prayer, A General Confession*.

with all covetous desires of the same, and the sinful desires of the flesh.

Holy Baptism. Of Children

The pomps and vanity of this wicked world and all the sinful lusts of the flesh.

Offices of Instruction (Catechism)

To keep my hands from picking and stealing.

Ibid. Answer 8

To do my duty in that state of life unto which it shall please God to call me.

Ibid. Answer 10

An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace.

Ibid. (On the Sacraments)

Forsaking all others, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live.

Solemnization of Matrimony

Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

Ibid.

To have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part.

Ibid.

With this Ring I thee wed.

Ibid.

In the midst of life we are in death.¹

Burial of the Dead. At the Grave

¹ This is derived from a Latin antiphon, said to have been composed by Notker, a monk of St. Gall, in 911, while watching some workmen building a bridge at Martinsbrücke, in peril of their lives. It forms the groundwork of Luther's antiphon *De Morte*.

Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection unto eternal life.

Burial of the Dead. At the Grave

Show thy servant the light of thy countenance.

The Psalter: Psalms, XXXI, 18

God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house.

Ibid. LXVIII, 6

The iron entered into his soul.

Ibid. CV, 18

God, in whom we live and move and have our being.

Family Prayer. Morning

O Lord, support us all the day long, until the shadows lengthen and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done. Then in thy mercy grant us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last.¹

Ibid. At Night

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER,
ENGLISH

Grant that the old Adam in these persons may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them.

*Holy Baptism. Of Those of
Riper Years*

With all my worldly goods I thee endow.

Solemnization of Matrimony

¹ By Cardinal Newman.

THE KORAN

Translated [1734] by GEORGE SALE
[1697+1736]

Turn, therefore, thy face towards the holy temple of Mecca; and wherever ye be, turn your faces towards that place.

Chap. 2

Wherever ye be, God will bring you all back at the resurrection.

Ibid.

As for him who voluntarily performeth a good work, verily God is grateful and knowing;

Ibid.

Your God is one God; there is no God but He, the most merciful.

Ibid.

O true believers, take your necessary precautions against your enemies, and either go forth to war in separate parties; or go forth all together in a body.

Chap. 4

Fight for the religion of God.

Ibid.

O men, respect women who have borne you.

Ibid.

Wheresoever ye be, death will overtake you, although ye be in lofty towers.

Ibid.

Whosoever flieth from his country for the sake of God's true religion, shall find in the earth many forced to do the same, and plenty of provisions.

Ibid.

God loveth not the speaking ill of any one in public.

Chap. 4

Let not thy hand be tied up to thy neck; neither open it with an unbounded expansion, lest thou become worthy of reprehension, and be reduced to poverty.

Chap. 17

Of his mercy he hath made for you the night and the day, that ye may rest in the one, and may seek to obtain provision for yourself of his abundance, by your industry, in the other.

Chap. 28

If God should punish men according to what they deserve, he would not leave on the back of the earth so much as a beast.

Chap. 35

God obligeth no man to more than he hath given him ability to perform.

Chap. 65

Woe be unto those who pray, and who are negligent at their prayer: who play the hypocrites, and deny necessities to the needy.

Chap. 107

O unbelievers, I will not worship that which ye worship; nor will ye worship that which I worship. . . . Ye have your religion, and I my religion.

Chap. 109

INDEX

INDEX

Entries are arranged alphabetically, with hyphenated words indexed as one word. Note the order for possessives and plurals of identical spelling.

Bird, another, sings better, 222a
or devil, 545a
Bird-cage, summer, 100a
Bird's, sweet, throat, 160a
Birds about a ruined place, 978a
were mad with glee, 673b
Birds' cries, 896a
Bird-song at morning, 752a

The letter *a* after the page number means that the entry is in the left column of the page cited; *b* indicates the right column.

Archaic, dialect, and other variant spellings in the text are retained in the index, with one exception: In the case of two standard modern variables of the same word, entries are combined under the preferred Webster spelling. For example, *bisy larke* appears under *bisy*; but references to *defence* and *defense* are combined under *defense*.

A, appeared the letter, 314a
B and C in love with, 831b
earnest soul and a capital, 737b
is a scoundrel, 909a
A la mode it began, 704a
A-angling, be quiet and go, 236b
Aaron's rod, 317a
serpent, 317a
Abana and Pharpar, 1029a
Abandon, habit easy to, 497b
the ocean, 433b
themselves to sleep, 98a
to cries and lamentations, 49b
Abandoned and passed by, 865b
what was visible, 69a
Abandonment and poverty are
battlefields, 497b
Abandons, man who, nature,
973b
Abased, dwarfed and, below them,
756a
exalt himself shall be, 1054a
Abash'd the Devil stood, 256a
Abatement, falls into, and low
price, 163b
Abbots purple as their wines, 322a
Abdul the Bulbul Amir, 1005a
Abed-nego, Shadrach Meshach
and, 1048b
Abel was a keeper of sheep, 1022a
Aberdour, half-owre to, 1011b
Abernethy, presented himself to,
566a
Abeyance, creeds and schools in,
607b
Abhor all private solicitations,
262a
and detest the Sabbath-day,
677b
makers and laws approve, 53a,
279a
Abhor'd that senseless tribe, 296a
Abhorred in my imagination, 178b
shears, 249a
Abhorrence, repudiate with indig-
nation and, 512b
Abhors, colour she, 165a
history, determinism, 977a

Abhors, intellectual nature, a vac-
uum, 340b
nature, a vacuum, 281b
oppression of Negroes, 537a
Abide, men must needs, 126b
something in him we cannot,
227b
under shadow of the Almighty,
1036a
with me from morn till eve,
464a
Abides a peace of thine, 620a
Abiding in two bodies, one soul, 5a
Abiezer, vintage of, 1026b
Abilities, each according to his,
594a
man of splendid, 425b
Ability, according to his, 905a
and judgment, according to my,
21b
for good service, 361a
is capacity to act wisely, 797b
laughter and, and sighing, 648b
lean and low, 165b
reserve, they never perform,
181b
to perform, 1070b
Abject and humble, 282a
intercourse between tyrants and
slaves, 355a
spirit, doubting in his, 600a
submission, grovel in, 851b
willow, underneath the, 993b
Able man considers his work,
586b
Able-bodied relations, 664b
Able-bodied citizen, 905a
Ablest navigators, on side of, 369b
Ablution round earth's shores,
479b
Abner smote him, 1027b
Abnormal energy, 697b
excited, exhausting condition,
705b
Abnormality, supreme in their,
940a
Aboard, shipwrecked before I got,
47b

Abode, frailties from their dread,
349b
of the blest, 37b
rich man's, 590b
where the eternal are, 468b
without suspecting our, 648b
Abodes, aiming at the bless'd,
120a, 316a
august, 411a
first sprung from your blest,
313b
Abolish, alter or to, it, 373a
English never, anything, 798a
vice destroy also virtue, 240b
Abomination of desolation, 1054a
Abora, Mount, 420b
Aborigines, fell upon the, 592b
Abortive Platonists and priests,
991a
Abou Ben Adhem, 448a
Abound, cares and joys, 125a
where they most, 311a
Abounded, where sin, 1059b
Abounding wealth, trials of,
763b
About, minded what they were,
345b
Above, every perfect gift from,
1064a
everything he possesses, 325a
risen far, him, 341b
thy deep and dreamless sleep,
669b
Abra was ready, 294a
Abraham, Darwin the, of scien-
tific men, 614a
faithful in temptation, 1066b
God of, 264a
Lincoln shoveled into tombs,
898b
sat at his tent-door, 264a
thy name shall be, 1023a
we are coming Father, 559a
Abraham's bosom, 128a, 407a,
1057b
Abram, O father, 144a
Abridgment of all that was pleas-
ant, 357b

- Abridgment of freedom of the people, 382b
 Abroad, carrying people, every day, 286a
 feather of having been, 346a
 go, among men, 590a
 good, for nothing, 18a
 no more I will, 233a
 on clean-shirt-day he went, 339a
 schoolmaster is, 435b
 spirit walks, 169a
 spread you, 1049b
 there is a speech, 120b
 they purchase alliance, 126b
 word once sent, 41b
 Absalom my son my son, 1028a
 Absence absence in the heart, 946b
 admit, 216b
 common cure of love, 105b
 conspicuous by his, 63b
 courage not, of fear, 678a
 dote on his, 143b
 going to plays in her, 286a
 makes the heart grow fonder, 485a
 of everything agreeable, 418b
 of mind, 431a
 of my Nath., 83a
 of occupation is not rest, 363a
 reopens the springs of love, 585b
 still increases love, 485a
 sweeteneth friendship, 485a
 Absent, Achilles, 5a
 child, 148a
 city, extol the, 40b
 face that fixed you, 519a
 friends, speak, 217a
 from Him I roam, 413a
 heed, woven with, 705b
 if to be, were to be away, 268b
 in body, 1060b
 in the spring, 206a
 lover, everything disturbs, 104a
 or dead, 489b
 there from felicity awhile, 179b
 Absent-minded beggar, 819a
 Absents, presents endear, 430a
 Absolute as any dictatorship, 920a
 foreknowledge, 254a
 freedom of navigation, 771a
 genius, man of, 908a
 how, the knave is, 178b
 I would be, 107a
 law of capitalism, 850b
 lights, 968b
 power corrupts absolutely, 335a, 663b
 self-surrender is, 797b
 shall, 202a
 strong and wise, 816b
 sway, govern passions with, 275a
 trust, built an, 194b
 unvarying rigidity, 815b
 Absolutely, absolute power corrupts, 335a, 663b
 Absolutism, church condemns state, 888a
 tempered by assassination, 398a
 Absolve the foulness, 937b
 Absolved, criminal is, 44b
 Absolves no loved one from loving, 75b
 Absorbed in thought, 497b
 Absorption and enjoyment of things, 720a
 Abstain from beans, 58a
 from fleshly lusts, 1064a
 Abstain from wrongdoing and harm, 21b
 Abstemiousness into cleanliness, 119a
 Abstinence as easy to me, 338b
 easiness to the next, 177a
 sallow, 248a
 sows sand, 386b
 Abstinate, a fabis, 221b
 Abstract idea, tinker with an, 984b
 ideas are conditioned, 798a
 liberty not to be found, 360a
 love of beauty in the, 479a
 science, literature not an, 806a
 truths are strong meat, 561a
 Abstraction apart from people and things, 490b
 power of, 435a
 Abstracts and brief chronicles, 174a
 Abstruse, sciences, 457a
 Absurd all written hitherto, 571b
 man never changes, 444b
 pomp, candied tongue lick, 175b
 sacredly, 820b
 the creatures most, 320b
 to blame him were, 793b
 unreasonable and, 811b
 Absurdities of the next age, 743a
 Absurdity of conduct, 336b
 privilege of, 228b
 so palpable, 461a
 Abundance, add more to the, 919b
 days of, 924b
 fortune with, of material, 53b
 he shall have, 1054b
 if thou hast, 1065a
 lack in all, 22a
 of blessings, 34a
 of joy and honour, 285a
 of products, 905a
 of the rich, 1042b
 out of, of the heart, 1052b
 provision of his, 1070b
 Abundant, blueness, 575a
 good more, grows, 256b
 streams of revenue, 444a
 Abuse, bad language or, 682a
 cry out loudest of its, 283a
 fashion to, 685b
 newspaper, or taunts, 871b
 of the Presbyterian Knight, 284b
 stumbling on, 136a
 tempest of, 22a
 whipping and, 563a
 Abused, better to be much, 188b
 by himself, or disabled, 317a
 Abuses and encroachments, 433b
 evils exist in its, 399a
 level at my, 207a
 Abusing of God's patience, 180a
 Abyss of time, 208b
 Abyssmal dark of unfathomed center, 483b
 Abyss, buried in that vast, 449b
 is to escape it, 949a
 rope over an, 726b
 Abyssinia, Rasselas Prince of, 337a
 Abyssinian maid, 420b
 Academe, groves of, 41b
 olive grove of, 259b
 Academes, books arts, 133b
 Academic, dull, half-dozen, 883a
 life, lead an, 220b
 Academy, brought a cock into the, 72a
 Frenchman in the, 339b
 Acceleration, rapid in, 697b
 Accent, English without an, 949b
 Accents, caught his clear, 567b
 copious, fall, 4a
 of old Wabash days, 730b
 yet unknown, 167b
 Accept in silence minor aggravations, 743b
 the end of a love, 879a
 Acceptable in thy sight, 1033a
 to the great, 41b
 Acceptation, news worthy of all, 293a
 Accepted time, now is the, 1062a
 Accepting, charms by, 315a
 Access and passage to remorse, 195a
 secure, to the sea, 771a
 Accessories of any game of skill, 776a
 of his last moments, 512b
 Accessory motive, principal or, 376b
 Accident counts in companionship, 696a
 found out by, 431b
 happy, 908a
 locality seems but, 965a
 of sentiment, 668b
 our race may be an, 872b
 progress is not an, 614a
 shot of, 189b
 the purest, 687a
 Accidental, alien or, laws, 866b
 stands ready against the, 68a
 Accidents by flood and field, 186a
 chapter of, 324a
 fill the world with woe, 1000a
 miracles are propitious, 807a
 of health, 812a
 of race or color, 662a
 shackles, 201b
 tissue of disconnected, 642b
 which started out to happen to somebody else, 894b
 will occur, 579a
 Acclaim earned in blood, 954b
 Accommodated to usages of man's life, 60a
 when a man is, 153b
 Accommodatin' character, 664b
 Accommodating vice, 270b
 Accommodation of conflicting interests, 860a
 of man to circumstances, 702b
 Accommodations, royal road to attain such, 860a
 Accompanied, old age, with other evils, 59b
 Accompany old age, 199a
 Accomplice, art is the, of love, 778a
 Accomplish as you may, 130a
 Accomplished without passion, 402a
 Accomplishments, emerges ahead of his, 991a
 give lustre, 323b
 high thoughts and, 514b
 Accord, someone we, with, 378b
 According to ancient sacred custom, 287b
 to Fates and Destinies, 144a
 to Hoyle, 302a
 to soundest reason, 67b
 Accostable, more, than old sailors, 515a
 Account, at your breakfast-table, 507b
 beggarly, 137b

Account, closing your, and mine, 532b
 of life to clod, 157a
 of small expenses, 61a
 reckon of no, 43b
 sent to my, with imperfections, 172b
 statesmen liable to give an, 62a
 Accounted, all present or, for, 624b
 Plagiare among good authors, 251a
 Accounts, eyewitnesses gave different, 19b
 Accretion, cold, called the world, 705a
 Accumulate, on horror's head, 189a
 Accumulation of things, 495a
 Accuracy in the newspaper, 842a
 Accurate about her age, 769a
 mind overtaxed, 536a
 refined and chaste, 23a
 rhythmic beat, 937b
 Accurs'd, fear is most, 124b
 Accurs'd and unfair, 84a
 Accurs'd by fate, 521b
 from their birth, 966b
 think opinions are, 827a
 Accurst, what God blessed prove, 573a
 Accusation of being arbitrary, 718a
 Accuse, justice enough to, 354b
 not a servant, 1041b
 not nature, 257b
 Accuser, no, so terrible, 31a
 Accuses himself, 97a
 Accusing spirit, 346b
 Accustom him to everything, 98a
 servant to tell a lie, 340a
 Accustom'd sight of death, 162a
 Accustomed to deliberate on matters, 18b
 to everything, 617b
 to them and all their ways, 665b
 Aces, Christian with four, 680b
 kings and, 958a
 A-chasing the deer, 392b
 Achates, faithful, 37a
 Ache, charm, with air, 159a
 let our finger, 107a
 of love, 917a
 penury and imprisonment, 185a
 while his heart doth, 274b
 with counting, 12b
 Aches, sense, at thee, 189b
 when the head, 107a
 Acheveth, naught n'assaieth naught, 78b
 Achiev'd by others' death, 148b
 Achieve and cherish a lasting peace, 542a
 greatness, some, 165a
 what you cannot as you would, 129b
 Achievement, in face of highest, 702b
 man of, 478a
 sum of human, 743b
 today's, 690a
 turns the bane to antidote, 705a
 Achievements, intellectual and moral, 637b
 raise a monument, 96a
 such great, cannot fail, 239a
 Achieving, man, and advancing, 715b
 still pursuing, 521a

Achieving, striving blindly, nothing, 623a
 Achilles absent was Achilles still, 5a
 or Homer, rather be, 59a
 see the great, 548b
 what name, assumed, 241b
 Achilles' tomb, stood upon, 459a
 Aching, ease one life the, 645b
 hands and bleeding feet, 620a
 hours, 838b
 void the world can never fill, 362b
 Achings and the quakings, 535b
 Achitophel, false, 276b
 Acid final test, 986b
 sect, melt not in an, 528a
 test for women, 932b
 test, give your gold no, 877b
 Acknowledge and confess, 1068a
 Acknowledged no other God, 264a
 Acknowledgment and profession of the truth, 643a
 of inferiority, 442a
 without making, 49a
 Acold, leave the hearth, 795b
 owl for all feathers was, 489b
 poor Tom's, 192a
 Acorn falls to die, 733b
 heart of the buried, 793a
 Acorns, hogs eat, 238a
 Acquaint ourselves with ev'ry zone, 213b
 Acquaintance, decrease it upon better, 180a
 love good creditable, 295a
 make a new, 343a
 my guide and mine, 1034b
 old, dead, 153b
 promoter of mutual, 666b
 should auld, be forgot, 392b
 sneered and slanged, 848a
 that begins with a compliment, 769b
 visiting, 381a
 Acquaintances, art to keep down, 842a
 can be the devil, 842a
 make new, 339a
 Acquainted with grief, 1047b
 with his mind, 51b
 with my own strength, 479a
 with the night, 881a
 Acquainting ourselves with the best, 623b
 Acquaints, misery, a man, 209b
 Acquire a great deal of knowledge, 340a
 and beget a temperance, 175b
 power to, that sense, 326a
 Acquired by men who knew duty, 20b
 in the world not in a closet, 323a
 Acquisition of truth, 423b
 Acquisition, gift and not an, 772a
 increase with the, 345b
 of immense new provinces, 783a
 Acquisitions, man whose, stick, 715b
 Acre in Middlesex, 492b
 of barren ground, 208b
 square, of land and sea, 507b
 Acres, broad, a patent of nobility, 644b
 field of a few, 370b
 over whose, walked, 149a
 paternal, bound, 309a
 shrine once covered, 928a

Acrobat, Governor of New York State no, 864b
 Act against the constitution, 553a
 and scheme to retain reputation, 282b
 coeval with, of breathing, 297b
 concrete opportunity to, 715a
 despicable, of felony, 487a
 dismal scene must, alone, 137b
 does both, and know, 268b
 doest every, as though last, 66a
 each, a course, 304a
 every, as though thy last, 45b
 every man could, as he chose, 642b
 frankly, talk gently, 557b
 from thought should follow, 993b
 in no single, or passion, 720b
 in the living present, 521a
 in the noon, 386a
 is not criminal, 1009b
 judge public servant by one, 778b
 motion and the, 944a
 ne'er helps men who will not, 16b
 of common passage, 204a
 of God, 967b
 of God was defined, 955a
 of order, teach the, 154b
 of Parliament, 1007a
 our antipodes, 241b
 performance of every, of life, 67a
 polished through, and speech, 637b
 proved all its thought had been, 570a
 same overt, 376b
 sleep an, or two, 212b
 so, toward children, 65a
 sow an, 1005b
 teach the, of order, 102b
 the angel acts the brute, 272b
 the parts, 102a
 think himself an, of God, 585b
 universal, of woman, 801b
 wisely on the thing apprehended, 797b
 wish that failed of, 528a
 Acted, lofty scene be, o'er, 167b
 Acting of a dreadful thing, 167a
 only when off he was, 358a
 pride in reasoning not in, 314a
 souls are now, enduring, 655b
 Action action action, 62a
 action, in, 207a
 best which procures happiness, 324a
 crowded with glorious, 418a
 do a good, by stealth, 431b
 end of life not knowledge but, 634a
 in, faithful, 315a
 feeling for one single good, 379a
 freedom of, 875a
 how like an angel in, 173b
 impartial in thought as well as, 770a
 in each, 'tis success, 303b
 in my, I may soar as high, 588b
 justice is truth in, 512b
 liberty of, 517b
 life is, and passion, 708b
 lose the name of, 175a
 man of, in state of thought, 838a
 man's power of, 282a

Action, materials of, are variable, 64a
 no noble, done, 305b
 nor utterance nor power of speech, 168b
 not thought but, 562b
 of the mind, 812a
 of tiger, 155a
 pious, 174a
 sharer of the, he describes, 628b
 single lovely, 603a
 sometime's by, dignified, 136a
 splendid and unselfish, 888a
 sportive or serious, 63a
 spring is a call to, 991a
 standard of every, 64a
 suit the, to the word, 175b
 thought is the child of, 511a
 Actions, extreme, ascribed to vanity, 726a
 great and illustrious, 56a
 hostile, 54b
 image of, 69b
 increased by correspondent, 64b
 less conscious, 670b
 mean, to fear, 726a
 morality of, 344b
 most brilliant, 491a
 my, are my ministers, 289a
 not always, show the man, 314a
 of one side or other, in, 19b
 of the just, 237a
 ordinary, to habit, 726a
 performance of pleasant, 922b
 rectitude and sincerity of, 870a
 speaker of my living, 212a
 thousand, one purpose, 154b
 true recompense of gallant, 297b
 words are but shadow of, 57b
 Active business, grown old in, 431a
 nothing so, is, 790b
 prey to the, 380a
 the vigilant the, the brave, 369a
 Activity, art is a human, 643a
 manifestation of human, 722b
 mere change of, 594a
 Activist part, 263b
 Actor, condemn fault and not the, 184a
 language the, spoke, 339b
 rather than a critic, 868a
 stops and looks around, 563b
 well-graced, 140b
 Actors are the usual three, 638b
 fill with, 161a
 too humble and obscure, 773b
 were all spirits, 210a
 Actresses, white bosoms of your, 339a
 Acts, angels are, 224b
 being seven ages, 161a
 bend, of government, 399a
 does well, nobly, 305b
 exemplary win good names, 117a
 first four, already past, 306b
 five, the just measure, 42a
 good, in memory, 119b
 illustrious, 242a
 like a king, 345a
 noble, and his greatness, 1067a
 of devotion to God, 367b
 of government, 426a
 of kindness and love, 403b
 our notable, 960a
 reverence pervades our public, 20a
 such, fill a pen, 122b
 the best, 586a

Acts the brute, 272b
 the least, man who, 3b
 Actual, dig deep into the, 720b
 man and romantic image, 969a
 Actus non facit reum, 1009b
 Acute enemy, written by an, 738a
 inquisitive dexterous, 360a
 manner, carp in, 281b
 Acuteness of strength of mind, 435a
 Ad infinitum, proceed, 296a
 majorem Dei gloriam, 1009b
 the homily the slogan the, 996a
 Adad inundate his field, 3a
 Adage, like the poor cat if the, 93a, 196a
 Adagios of islands, 982a
 Adam, believe in, and Eve, 848a
 called his wife's name Eve, 1022a
 Cupid, young, 1011b
 debt of gratitude we owe, 677b
 deep sleep to fall upon, 1021b
 delved and Eve span, 999a
 gardener, and his wife, 547a
 goodliest man of men, 255b
 grant that the old, 1069b
 in, all die, 1061b
 so starved me, 573b
 was a gardener, 178a
 was but human, 677b
 whipped the offending, 154a
 Adamant for drift, 868b
 frame of, 336a
 Adamantine chains, 252a
 Adam's ear, left voice in, 257b
 fall, 1000b
 profession, 178a
 sons born in sin, 223a
 Adam's vote for Douglas, 793a
 Adam-zad, no truce with, 816b
 Adapt, Alcibiades could, himself, 54a
 Adazzle dim, 724a
 Add hue unto rainbow, 148a
 more to the abundance, 919b
 one cubit, 1051b
 what we can to life, 743b
 Added insult to injury, 10a
 light, brings an, 630a
 little, to a little, 61a
 unto thee, 762b
 Adder, deaf, 1035a
 stingeth like an, 1040b
 Addict themselves to sack, 153b
 Addicted, dear, artist, 993b
 Adding fuel to the flame, 260b
 one to one, 570b
 Addison, volumes of, 337b
 Addition, agreeable, 41a
 of middle class turns scale, 26b
 Addressing, Antony, a multitude, 57b
 Adds a precious seeing, 133b
 Adequate idea of true and false, 281b
 Adeste fideles, 1009b
 Adhere, time nor place did then, 196a
 Adieu adieu kind friends, 1004b
 drop a tear and bid, 329a
 for evermore, 392a
 she cried, 308a
 Adjectives, without any qualifying, 748b
 Adjudged not by common judges, 336b

Adjunct, learning is, to ourself, 133b
 Adjustment of all colonial claims, 771a
 Administer'd, best, is best, 317b
 Administered, well, States, 26b
 Administration is in hands of the, many, 20a
 said of my first, 919b
 Admirable, express and, 173b
 Admiral, Dewey was the, 713a
 kill one, 325a
 last of all an, came, 427b
 Admiralty, if blood be the price of, 815a
 Admiration, as great in, as herself, 212a
 from fastidious critics, 192b
 of the wisest, 508a
 of virtue, 250a
 restored to human, 449b
 right kind of money, 726a
 season your, 171a
 stands in the, 259a
 wealth or fame or, 761b
 Admirations, teach, 778a
 Admir'd, more, than by the negligent, 201a
 Admire, do not like those whom we, 265b
 fools, men of sense approve, 311b
 for to, an' for the sea, 819a
 like those who, us, 43a, 265b
 most men, virtue, 259a
 that riches grow in hell, 253a
 where none, 343b
 Admired by their domestics, 61b, 99b
 Admirers, complaisance for their, 106a
 Admires, meanly, mean things, 565a
 Admiring bog, 646b
 in the gloomy shade, 242a
 nature's universal throne, 460b
 Admission, just, of topics, 431b
 price to the lake front, 835b
 Admit absence, 216b
 impediments, 207a
 it frankly and try another, 918b
 me of thy crew, 245a
 of no defence, 283b
 the camel's nose, 464a
 them in your sight, 428a
 Admits, genuine night, no ray, 278a
 life, not of delays, 341b
 no parallel, 48a
 not some exception, 222a
 of no modification, 44b
 Admitted to that equal sky, 316a
 Ado to interpret interpretations, 101a
 A-doing nothing all day long, 881b
 Adonais, soul of, 468b
 weep for, 467a
 Adonis hath a sweet tooth, 112b
 in loveliness, 447b
 Adopt new views, 539b
 that maturity of custom, 847b
 Adoption, friends and their, tried, 171b
 land of their, or birth, 758a
 Adorable, grace joined with wrinkles is, 498a
 Adoration, breathless with, 407a
 Adorations, desires and, 467b

Adore, command where I, 163a
hand that gives blow, 277b
Jews kiss and infidels, 312a
my gifts instead of me, 233b
Adored, as this moment thou art,
438b
his first wife, 768b
in every clime, 320b
Adores, rapt seraph that, 316b
what he cannot understand,
688a
Adorn a tale, 336a
and beautify our souls, 702b
Greece Italy and England did,
279b
touched nothing he did not,
337b
Adorn'd, humble grave, 313b
naked beauty more, 256a
the most, 328a
Adorned, by private effort, 605b
in her husband's eye, 403a
most, when unadorned, 256a
whatever subject, 324a
Adornin', bride in her rich, 736a
Adorning thee with so much art,
267a
Adornment, lack of, becomes
some women, 33a
woman's best, 28a
Adorns and cheers our way, 353b
delights or, humanity, 450a
Ads, toothpaste and the dan-
druff, 982a
Adsum, quickly said, 566a
Adulation fawning and flattery,
33b
windy, 695a
Adulterate complexion, 214b
Adulteries of art, 218b
Adultery, commit, 1025a
committed, in his heart, 1050b
committeth, 1051a
gods call, 457b
psychology of, 861a
Advance backward, 61b
in life, 434b
not to go back is to, 320a
retrograde if it do not, 369b
schemes are laid in, 743a
ways to, her followers, 116b
Advanced, death's pale flag is not,
138a
nations navigate the most, 507b
true friends, 620b
Advancement, intellectual, 756b
Advances, if it, at all, 335b
slowly, merit, 335b
through life, 339a
world along its path, 440a
Advancing, he only is, in life,
606a
man achieving and, 715b
Advantage, alter it to, 504b
and security to all, 380a
by the winds, 99a
esteem anything as of, 66b
every, in the past is judged, 27b
forget what we know with, 43b
itinerant preachers have, 332a
nailed for our, 149a
nature to, dress'd, 310b
no taking, of them, 723a
of doing one's praising, 671a
of good light, 505b
of the novelist, 718a
warning of what may be your,
32a
Advantageous to life, 209b

Advantages, keep all its, at once,
858a
one of, the great have, 108b
that occur every day, 332a
various qualities and, 855b
Adventure, death is a beautiful,
607b
differs from feat, 953b
most unto itself, 648a
of tomorrow, 148b
pass into, and sunshine, 901a
truth beauty, art peace, 797a
vitality of thought is in, 797b
was his coronal, 874b
Adventurer is within us, 953a
no lover and no, 772a
Adventurers come into it as well
as go out, 742a
glory is that of all, 953b
Adventures in youth together, 301b
narrates, of his soul, 723b
relate and embellish his, 370a
Adventuring both, 143b
Adventurous spirit, task under-
taken in, 773b
Adverbs, glad you like, 720a
Adversaries, do as, do in law,
130a
Adversary had written a book,
1031b
sallies out and sees her, 250b
the devil, 1064b
Adversitee, fortunes sharp, 78b
Adversity blessing of New Testa-
ment, 119b
bread of, 1046b
bruised with, 129a
dark hour of, 446a
day of, consider, 1043a
difficult to find friend in, 31a,
33b
faint in the day of, 1040b
good things that belong to,
119b
hundred that will stand, 475b
is more supportable, 670b
is test of strong men, 47b
men contending with, 223a
middle-aged, 981a
not without comforts, 119b
of fortune, 73b
reflect way to endure, 32b
refuge in, 71b
sometimes hard upon a man,
475b
strokes of, 40b
tries friends, 46b
uses of, 159b
wakes up in, 344b
Adversity's sweet milk, 137a
Advertise'd by loving friends, 127a
Advertise, it pays to, 1006b
Advertisement, one effective, 969b
walking-stick an, 776a
Advertisements, ideals of nation
by, 840a
Advice, ask a woman's, 440b
ignoring, of friends, 616a
is seldom welcome, 323a
many receive, 43b
nothing given so profusely as,
265b
of a man in difficulties, 11b
old people give good, 265a
position to give, 805b
smallest current coin, 714a
tea and comfortable, 479b
to others, 48b
we may give, 266a

Advice, with my, take me, 485b
worst men give the best, 586b
Advices, lengthened sage, 393b
Advise, whom none could, 111b
you to go on living, 326a
Advised my father to good hus-
bandry, 284b
to keep his work to himself,
370b
watch, 143b
Advocate of communism, 919b
peace, 331a
Advocates will push it forward,
537b
Ae farewell and then forever, 392a
fond kiss, 392a
Aeon, lie down for an, 814b
Aery light, sleep was, 256b
wild, flight, 260b
Aeschylean phrase, 705a
Aesculapius of our age, 236a
Aeson, old, 147a
Aesop's fly, 473a
like, fox, 221b
Aesthetic band, apostle in the,
683a
emotion, 778a
enjoyment, 797b
growth, moral soil for, 866a
Afeard to hear worst, 148b
A-feelin' blue, 775b
Affable, hardly more, than a
cameo, 857b
Affair between Margot Asquith,
967a
great, is to move, 749a
world is a strange, 270a
Affairs, common, of life, 434a
commonwealth, 154a
curiosity after, of others, 264b
human, would be happier, 281b
man's, however little, 339b
money the sinews of, 26a
of love, 157a
of obscure men of letters, 832a
prying into any human, 497a
says of, of state, 344a
sight of human, 773b
sinews of, are cut, 26a
tide in, of men, 169a, 602b
understands her own, 101a
when, are most prosperous, 32b
Affect, angels, us oft, 216a
study what you most, 130a
Affectation, novels full of, 102a
of affectation, 333a
Affected by reality of distress,
371a
in a good thing, 1062b
Affecting, natural simple, 358a
Affection beaming in one eye, 577b
blighted, 828b
break our bonds of, 539b
cannot hold the bent, 164b
entertain a brotherly, 367a
hath unknown bottom, 162b
if love means, 953a
limb nor beauty, 184b
mutual trust and, 987b
my fond, thou hast seen, 485a
purest, the heart can hold, 811b
renewing of, 31b
slave to animosity or to, 367a
stirs her spirit, 427b
talk not of wasted, 522b
the power we give another to
torment us, 510b
think with a practical, 702b
two sorts of, 761b

Affection's strong, 230b
 Affections dark as Erebus, 147a
 hath not a Jew, 145a
 history of the, 446a
 holiness of the heart's, 478a
 mild, 278b
 of flesh, 240b
 of mild, 315b
 of so many millions, 472a
 old offences of, new, 207a
 on things above, 1063a
 robbed of our, 670a
 stronger hold on the, 515b
 untamed, 17a
 which attend human life, 301b
 Affects to nod, 280a
 Affinity with the soul of man, 560a
 Affirmative, minds are naturally, 688b
 Afflict, how dost thou, me, 128b
 mischiefs that, mankind, 290b
 our souls, 57b
 passion, our natures, 173a
 the best, 347b
 vertebrata who, the universe, 909a
 Afflicted humanity, destinies of, 888a
 or distressed in mind, 1068b
 Affliction, acquainted with, 687a
 alters, 208b
 comforts us in our, 29a
 consoling in the depths of, 538b
 enamour'd of thy parts, 137a
 forgetfulness of, 1066a
 in the day of, 1066a
 is digested, 346a
 may smile again, 132b
 or defect, 858a
 water of, 1046b
 we cherish and brood over, 446b
 Affliction's sons, 391b
 Afflictions sorted, 233a
 Affluence, rising from, to poverty, 677b
 Afford, all that life can, 342a
 good whiskey, 760a
 more than people could, 931b
 to go to Corinth, 41b
 unnecessary luxuries, 840a
 Affords more striking conviction, 336b
 Affrayed me out of slepe, 77b
 Affright, pain and, 935b
 the bad, 347b
 Affrighted skies, rend th', 312b
 Affront, fear is, 307a
 no woman can bear, 108b
 Afre, bush, with God, 520a
 set the Thames, 817b
 A-fishing, gone, 235a
 stream I go, in, 590a
 A-flutter, my heart is all, 995b
 A-flying, old time still, 230b
 Afout and light-hearted, 608b
 game's, 155a
 swiftest traveller goes, 589b
 the game is, 782a
 Afore, let pride go, 15a
 Afraid, anything I should be, to do, 329b
 be not, 1026a, 1065a
 be not, ye waiting hearts, 633a
 for the terror by night, 1036a
 I am sadly, 71b
 in a world I never made, 787a

Afraid, it is I be not, 1053a
 keep from being, 279b
 many are, of God, 616a
 of snakes, 940a
 of whom am I, 648a
 of whom shall I be, 1033b
 sir because I am not myself, 656a
 so I was, 569b
 stand, and start at us, 240b
 stranger and, 787a
 they were sore, 1056b
 to be, basest of all things, 977a
 to feel, 901b
 to strike, 319a
 wait death nor be, 572a
 what profit me to be, 945b
 Africa and her prodigies, 240a
 we knew, 992a
 African descent, Americans of, 666a
 Africa's burning shore, 419b
 sunny fountains, 445b
 After this therefore because of this, 1010b
 After-dinner talk, 546b
 After-dinner's sleep, 184b
 After-life, letter of that, to spell, 532b
 Aftermark of almost too much love, 881a
 Aftermath of war, 874a
 Afternoon, all in the golden, 655b
 how softly runs the, 890b
 my custom always of the, 172b
 of her best days, 128a
 repeat in vacant, 358b
 rude multitude call the, 133b
 summer, 804b
 tea, ceremony known as, 718a
 took long to die, 972a
 Afton, flow gently sweet, 392b
 Against, he not with me is, me, 1052b
 who can be, us, 1060a
 Agamemnon, brave men after, 956a
 brave men before, 40a
 Agate, eyes like, lanterns, 982a
 Agate-stone, no bigger than, 134b
 Age a burden, 23b
 accurate about her, 769a
 ache penury and imprisonment, 185a
 all the misery of his, 326a
 and body of the time, 175b
 and dust, pay us with, 111b
 and hunger, 161a
 and memories of eld, 544a
 and youth are reconciled, 747b
 as lusty winter, 160a
 belongs only to his own, 473a
 best in four things, 119a
 cannot wither her, 200b
 carries all things away, 36a
 certain, 456b
 comfort to my, 160a
 common vice in old, 33a
 cradle of reposing, 319b
 dallies like the old, 164b
 dawn in happy old, 498a
 decrepit, 232a
 disease or sorrows strike, 595b
 draw out his old, 31a
 each, a lens, 649a
 each, each kindred, 60rb
 every, and race, 821a
 every, has its pleasures, 286b
 excel in pride of life, 620b

Age finds out was dew, 575a
 folly in all of every, 287a
 folly of the, 287a
 frittering away his, 419a
 give me bless'd, 780b
 golden, in imagination, 494a
 Golden, once more may live, 39b
 good old, 1023a
 green old, 5b, 276a
 growing infirmities of, 431a
 grows torpid in old, 342a
 harvest of old, 34a
 he was not of an, 219b
 heritage of old, 511a
 I make light of it, 627b
 in a virtuous person, 301b
 in every, adored, 320b
 in every, and clime, 7a
 in the flower of their, 1027a
 in which art is immobile, 767b
 in which their lot has fallen, 494a
 is a dream that is dying, 730a
 is dull and mean, 527a
 is grown so picked, 178b
 is in wit is out, 158a
 is opportunity, 525a
 is terrible misfortune, 491a
 joys with, diminish, 574b
 labour of an, 244b
 leave my name to the next, 121b
 leaves us friends and wine, 440a
 like distance, 534b
 lingers into old, 16a
 man's common, 566b
 master spirits of this, 167b
 message for the, 822b
 narrative with, 4a
 needs of the, 822b
 next Augustan, 493a
 occupy, with the dream, 572b
 of atomic energy, 965b
 of chivalry is never past, 599a
 of comfort and violence, 941b
 of discord and strife, 124b
 of ease, 355b
 of foolishness, 580a
 of giants, 817b
 of Gold, fetch the, 244b
 of miracles, 475b
 of ours not numbered by years, 103a
 of poverty, 146b
 of revolution and reformation, 374b
 of troubles losses anxieties, 702a
 of wisdom, 580a
 old, and experience, 289a
 old, can do no spoil, 156b
 old, continued faithful until, 25b
 old, crept over them, 794b
 old, has so great authority, 34a
 old, is a regret, 512a
 old, is consummation of life, 34b
 old, is out, 280b
 old, is second childhood, 23a
 old, may come after you, 609a
 old, of an eagle, 32b
 old, remote from infancy, 118b
 old, should burn and rave, 997a
 old, they abuse, 16b
 or country, 339b
 physician of the Iron, 620a

Age, point of view of the, 701b
 proper, of my life, 285a
 ripe, gives tone, 638a
 scarce expect one of my, 401a
 shall not weary them, 843b
 silver'd o'er with, 308a
 sixth, shifts, 161b
 skepticism of a skeptical, 701a
 smack of, 152b
 small for its, 69b
 soul of the, 219a
 spirit of his, 326a
 staff of, 144b
 strong meat to them of full,
 1063b
 summon, to grant youth's heri-
 tage, 572a
 talking, 355b
 tasteless and illbred, 35a
 that has no criticism, 767b
 that, is gone, 932b
 that is waiting before, 463b
 that possesses no art, 767b
 they know your, 775a
 thine, shall be clearer, 1030b
 this is old, 258b
 thou art shamed, 166b
 thou waitedst, 572a
 thoughts that mould the, 599b
 three problems of the, 496b
 time cannot, it, 781a
 to age succeeds, 546b
 to cheated age, 817a
 to come my own, 267a
 too late or cold climate, 258a
 torrent of a downward, 327b
 toys of, 317b
 truth about her, 851a
 'twixt boy and youth, 414a
 ugly, and feeble impotence,
 899b
 veracity increases with old,
 266a
 viaticum of old, 71b
 what an, this is, 284a
 where youth and manhood,
 376a
 wherein he lived was dark,
 266b
 whom, doth chill, 262a
 widow of doubtful, 562a
 will perform promises, 337a
 wintry, 365b
 with his stealing steps, 178b
 world's great, begins anew,
 467a
 worth an, without a name,
 416b
 you live in, 43a
 youth 'gainst time and, 116a
 Aged and poor and slow, 760a
 blessed youth becomes as, 184b
 bosom, slow growth in, 335a
 ears play truant, 132b
 face, beauty of an, 912b
 later times more, 118b
 man is but a paltry thing, 827a
 men full loth and slow, 416a
 now we are, and gray, 699b
 nurse, time that, 479a
 phase in the life of the, 966a
 thrush, 705b
 wife, match'd with an, 548a
 Ageless and eternal sea, 23b
 and indifferent sea, 986a
 in your heart, 899b
 Agencies, widely its, vary, 488b
 Agency, bestowed by divine, 27a
 where there is no free, 484a

Agent, none the less the free, 68a
 poor, despised, 182b
 powerful, is the right word,
 679b
 trust no, 157b
 Agents of the people, 689a
 to Congress, 389a
 Age's, old, alms, 116a
 tooth, 147b
 Ages, emptiness of, in his face,
 755b
 great order of the, 36a
 heir of all the, 549a, 613b
 how many, hence, 167b
 joke for the, 651b
 long ago those lovers fled, 481a
 mighty, of eternity, 626b
 of twenty-five and forty, 744a
 of your sires, 620b
 onward roll, 547b
 our help in, past, 302b
 past a blank would be, 395b
 rock of, 372a
 seven, 161a
 stamp and esteem of, 275a
 thousand, in Thy sight, 303a
 three distant, born, 279b
 to all succeeding, curst, 276b
 unborn, crowd not on my soul,
 350a
 wakens the slumbering, 494b
 Agesilaus heard the nightingale,
 56a
 Agglomeration called Holy Ro-
 man Empire, 324b
 Aggrandizement, countries seek
 no, 922a
 Aggravate choler, 153a
 Aggravates ill success, 333a
 Aggravation of self, 696b
 Aggravations, accept in silence
 minor, 743b
 Aggressions, hostile, 375a
 Aggressive fancy working spells,
 705b
 A-gley, gang aft, 390a
 A-glowing, wine with four years,
 38a
 Agnes, world dear, a strange
 affair, 270a
 Agnes' dreams, sigh'd for, 480b
 St., Eve, 480b
 Agnostic, Mohammedan, monist,
 774b
 with sympathies, 876a
 Agog, round eyes, 959a
 Agonies and love, 407a
 doubts and spiritual, 822b
 ere errors, and fears, 673b
 fiercest, 471b
 small talk dies in, 466b
 Agonize them in farewell, 812b
 Agonized hopes and ashen flow-
 ers, 838b
 Agonizing, most, spy enemy
 could send, 646b
 Agony, cup of strength in, 596a
 leave off the, 737a
 swimmer in his, 457b
 'tis life for all its, 632b
 with words, 159a
 Agree, agreed we can't never,
 731b
 birds in their little nests, 302b
 in essential articles, 339b
 in general with my friend, 624b
 in one fact we all, 595b
 let mankind, 280b
 make two clocks, 95a

Agree, the more we didn't, 731b
 thou and I shall never, 1000a
 though all things differ all,
 309a
 two of a trade never, 7a, 638b
 verbs and nouns do more, 687a
 with her would not, 824a
 with no man's opinions, 594b
 Agreeable addition, 41a
 bright and, children, 64b
 companion on a journey, 43b
 darkness is restful and, 51b
 feetur, haint one, 600b
 few hours in life more, 718a
 indolent but, condition, 65b
 Miss Blachford is, 428a
 nor the best to live with, 757b
 person, idea of an, 513a
 Agreeably, speak, with whom we
 deal, 121a
 Agreed, except they be, 1049a
 to differ, 427a
 we can't never agree, 731b
 Agreement, entered into a tacit,
 495a
 with hell, 517a
 with hell are we at, 1046a
 Agrees not with leanness of purse,
 125a
 person who, with me, 513a
 Agricultural population, 50b
 Agriculturist, farmer and not-an,
 801a
 works the farmer, 713b
 Ahab, ran before, 1029a
 went to Ascalon, 894a
 Ahkoond is dead, 581b
 A-hold on the greatness of God,
 716b
 A-hunting, daddy's gone, 1016b
 go, upon St. David's Day,
 1019a
 goes with buskins, 231a
 we daren't go, 638a
 we will go, 332b
 Aiblins nae temptation, 391b
 Aid, feeble, do join, 311a
 foreign, of ornament, 328a
 from a chink in the floor, 856b
 giving, and comfort, 376a
 help me by their unconscious,
 748a
 me for to win her, 857a
 of the party, 1005b
 prepare with mutual, 282b
 small, is wealth, 16b
 the unfortunate, 37a
 to every poor man, 282b
 to 'the worker, 13a
 win our battles by its, 584a
 wisdom's, 351b
 Aiding, benefit myself in, him,
 15a
 All these knight at arms, 480a
 Ailed, what, us O gods, 692a
 Ailest, thou, here and here, 620a
 Ailing brother, 1005a
 Ailments, because our, are the
 same, 295a
 clod of, and grievances, 765a
 Aim and reason, 379b
 at objects in an airy height,
 293b
 deliberate, at peace, 797b
 fixed as, or butt, 154b
 forgotten your, 806b
 low, is crime, 602a
 malice never was his, 296a
 mind thine own, 503b

Aim, most skillful-archer miss his, 42a
 no other, but war, 85b
 of a true philosophy, 702b
 our being's end and, 317b
 rightly is wise man's task, 64a
 rivalry of, 697a
 two things to, at in life, 822b
 your, the star, 1008b
 Aimed at duck or plover, 380b
 Aiming at a million, 570b
 at the bless'd abodes, 120a, 316a
 at what's far, 17a
 Aims, above man's, 654a
 movement with great, 951a
 secret, of nature, 721a
 Ain't heard nothin' yet, 936a
 it awful Mabel, 914a
 Air a chartered libertine, 154a
 ache with, 159a
 and a peculiar grace, 303b
 and angels' purity, 216a
 apple-blossoms fill the, 947b
 Arabs of the, 795a
 babbling gossip of the, 164a
 baronial, or superiority, 973b
 bird in the, 11a
 bird of the, 1043b
 bites shrewdly, 172a
 breasts the keen, 354a
 breathe the, again, 613a
 breathe the vital, 6b
 ceremonious, of gloom, 622b
 Cervantes' serious, 321b
 change of, a similar draught, 882a
 common, 1065b
 content to breathe his native, 309a
 cutting the, 105b
 dance upon the, 769b
 drew in the common, 49b
 earth and skies, 407a
 eating, 153a
 empire of the, 472b
 enjoys the, it breathes, 403b
 escape to outer, 37a
 evening, is chilly in Cremona, 782b
 excellent canopy the, 173b
 fairer than evening, 123b
 faith and philosophy are, 605a
 feed on, 791a
 flowers sweeter in the, 121b
 flung my soul to the, 935a
 fog and filthy, 194a
 glory and blue, 519b
 gods that wanton in the, 268a
 growing strength in the, 869a
 hang in, 151a
 haunted, 948b
 he flies through the, 700b
 heedless, 613a
 homeless, 690a
 in sea or fire in earth or, 170a
 in the, men shall be seen, 1000a
 inebriate of, am I, 646a
 instead of wasted upon, 613b
 is calm and pleasant, 250a
 is delicate, 195b
 is delicious, 840b
 is filled as she passes through, 686b
 is full of sunlight, 757a
 is wild with leaves, 934a
 keel plows, 117b
 liberal, 688a
 littered with bits of gingham, 747b

Air, lived on, 880b
 love free as, 313a
 loves an inner, 986b
 melted into thin, 210a
 meteor to the troubled, 252b
 mock the, with idle state, 349b
 mocking the, 148b
 morning, perfuming, 564a
 nothing to breathe but, 775a
 now, is hush'd, 351b
 of Auld Lang Syne, 527b
 of delightful studies, 250a
 of great solemnity, 461a
 of superiority, 594a
 of the New World, 773a
 oh, pride plume here buckle, 724b
 passions fleet to, 145b
 power in the, 757a
 round ocean and the living, 404a
 rules the, 930b
 saw the, too much with hand, 175a
 scent the morning, 172b
 sewers annoy the, 258a
 smiles and languish'd, 384b
 splitting, with noise, 202b
 sweet leaves to the, 134a
 sweetly recommends itself, 195a
 sweetness on the desert, 348b
 thoughts shut up want, 306a
 throw it up into the, 227b
 to the countenance, 300b
 tread in, 5a
 trifles light as, 188b
 use of, common to all, 97a
 vivid, 995a
 walking in an, of glory, 272a
 warm the, in raw summers, 295b
 was cooling and very still, 476b
 waves in summer, 591b
 where, might wash, 692a
 wild spring, 911b
 with barbarous dissonance, 248a
 world-mothering, 724b
 Air-drawn dagger, 197b
 Airly, gut to git up, 600b
 Airls, all, make one country, 222b
 don't give yourself, 656b
 martial, of England, 444b
 melting, or martial, 365a
 Naiad, brought me home, 543b
 silence all the, 250b
 soft Lydian, 245b
 Airy, created in so, a fashion, 865a
 ever so, a tread, 554a
 footsteps of strange things, 513b
 height, objects in an, 293b
 masses and smooth, 432a
 mountain, up the, 638a
 navies, nations', 549a
 nothing a local habitation, 142b
 rings, skim the heath in, 309a
 servitors, nimble and, 250a
 shell, unseen within, 247a
 thinness, 216b
 tongues, 247a
 Aisle, long-drawn, 348b
 Aisles, monastic, 503a
 of Christian Rome, 503a
 of the woods, 803a
 Ajax the great, 4a
 Akin to pain, 522a
 Akond of Swat, 581b

Alabama, I've come from, 636a
 Alabaster box of precious ointment, 1054b
 boxes, 643a
 cities gleam, 781b
 cut in, 143a
 smooth as monumental, 190a
 Alacrity in sinking, 180b
 Aladdin's lamp, 602a
 lamp, ready money is, 459b
 Alamo, remember the, 517b
 Alarm, ride and spread the, 524a
 Alarming consequences, serious and, 366b
 Alarms, all the world's, 827b
 look of love, 386b
 mortal, 278b
 of struggle and flight, 624a
 used to war's, 487b
 Alas poor Yorick I knew him, 178b
 weather-glass is set at, 993b
 Albattross, fluttered round the lamp, 660a
 I shot the, 421a
 Alcestis, brought to me like, 251b
 Alchemiz'd and free of space, 479a
 Alchemy, courtesy is the true, 638b
 happy, of mind, 326b
 richest, 166b
 Alcibiades had a handsome dog, 59a
 with good men or bad, 54a
 Alcides' equal, 48a
 Alcohol and Christianity, 728a
 Alcoran, Talmud and the, 120b
 Aldebaran and Betelgueux, 704b
 Alderman, fore-finger of an, 134b
 Aldiborontiphosphorhonio, 307b
 Ale, all-powerful, 358a
 British, 358b
 cakes and, in fear, 9b
 cakes and, no more, 164a
 Christmas broach'd mightiest, 414b
 drink your, 787a
 English, 867b
 God send thee good, 97a
 large quart of myghty, 81a
 London, 897a
 man ale's the stuff, 786b
 news much older than their, 356b
 pined for cheerful, 358b
 pot of, and safety, 155a
 spicy nut-brown, 245b
 turn out more, 668a
 we drank and songs we sung, 668a
 Aleak, world is all, 969a
 Ale-house, honest, 236a
 Ale's the stuff to drink, 786b
 Alexander asked ambassadors, 32b
 did not rejoice at Philip's success, 56a
 I would be Diogenes were I not, 61a
 noble dust of, 178b
 some talk of, 1004a
 the coppersmith, 1063b
 unable to untie Gordian knot, 56b
 wept that not one world yet conquered, 58a
 Alexander's Ragtime Band, 941b
 Alexandrine, needless, ends the song, 311a
 Algebra, tell what hour by, 238a
 Algiers, lay dying in, 529b

Alice, grave, 524a
 in an offended tone, 656b
 remember sweet, 597a
 went down with, 917b
 Alien-corn, tears amid the, 482a
 ideologies, 976a
 ism, support of any, 919b
 jokes about things, 866b
 oppressor, 954b
 or accidental laws, 866b
 there is none, 797a
 Aliens into trusting friends, 587a
 Aligned, whole world, against
 them, 874a
 Alike, all good books are, 983b
 all, if you see us naked, 223a
 all please, 255b
 not best we should all think,
 678b
 Alive and so bold, 467a
 assume that we are, 817a
 be he, or be he dead, 1020b
 bears not, 152a
 bliss in that dawn to be, 405a
 bricks are, to testify, 125b
 if I shouldn't be, 648a
 in Christ shall all be made,
 1061b
 my son was dead and is, 1057a
 never been properly, 710b
 'ot sand an' ginger when, 818a
 perpetuate it and keep it, 753a
 still while book doth live, 219a
 to be awake is to be, 590a
 unfortunates who never were,
 75b
 were yourself, good Fitz, 533b
 what it was to be, 978b
 when his work is done, 612a
 whores were burnt, 293b
 would I were, again, 961b
 All all alone, 422a
 all are gone, 428b
 are ousted, 22b
 are sleeping on the hill, 845a
 at once, 536b
 be as before love, 568a
 Devil for, 95a
 dies and not alone, 605a
 end crowns, 182b
 except their sun is set, 458a
 for love, 113a
 for one, 496b
 Gaul is divided, 34a
 God for us, 95a
 God makes, things good, 344a
 God's above, 187b
 goes onward and outward, 607b
 gone but faith in God, 87b
 good if end is good, 92b
 had rather it well for them-
 selves, 31b
 hail ye saints the chorus swell,
 635b
 having nothing yet hath, 213a
 hell broke loose, 256a
 honourable men, 168a
 I am capable of becoming, 952b
 I am, the daughters, 164b
 in all, take him for, 171a
 is but toys, 197a
 is Caesar's, 263b
 is for the best, 324b
 is lost save honour, 87b
 is not ever as it seemeth, 686a
 is not gold, 77b
 is not Gosselp, 88b
 is not lost, 252a
 is not true, 686a

All is not well, 171a
 is uneven, 78b
 is vanity, 1042a
 is well, 15b, 952b
 is well is well is well, 635a
 is well that endes well, 92b
 is well when things going badly,
 325a
 loved art in a seemly way, 737b
 mankind's epitome, 277a
 men are created equal, 373a,
 540b
 men are liars, 1037a
 men created equal except Ne-
 groes, 537a
 men everywhere could be free,
 540a
 men make faults, 205a
 men my compatriots, 100b
 men should be free, 542a
 men strive, 570a
 men's curse, 7a
 minds are little, 701a
 must work together, 10a
 nations and kindreds, 1064b
 of a piece throughout, 280b
 of us fell down, 168b
 one for, or all for one, 131b
 our, we have, 111b
 please alike, 255b
 please, and you please none,
 11a
 pleasures of all spheres, 441a
 present or accounted for, 624b
 quiet on the Western Front,
 978a
 ripeness is, 193b
 shall die, 153b
 Souls College Oxford, 864a
 that a man hath will he give,
 1029b
 that glisters, 77b
 that life can afford, 342a
 that was theirs dies, 18a
 that we see or seem, 543b
 that we wish to stay, 469a
 the eagle in thee, 263b
 the world is sad and dreary,
 636a
 the world's a stage, 161a
 then not at, 577a
 there is, 899b
 thing woorse for wearing, 93b
 things, a time for, 108b
 things above his reach, 226b
 things are artificial, 240a
 things are common to friends,
 33a
 things are possible to God, 616b
 things are taken from us, 547a
 things bright and beautiful,
 591b
 things can be borne, 654b
 things come alike to all, 1043a
 things come of thee, 67a
 things come round, 501a
 things great and small, 422b
 things holy profane clean, 228b
 things, judge of, 272b
 things, possessing, 1062a
 things, prove, 1063a
 things show it, 309a
 things to all men, 1061a
 things work for good, 1060a
 thou was that, to me, 544a
 to heaven, 110b
 true patriots, 304b
 unkindest cut of, 168b
 unto pure, things pure, 1063b

All was for best, 571b
 was lost, 258a
 we ask is to be let alone, 612a
 we have and are, 821b
 we have of freedom, 816b
 we like sheep gone astray,
 1047b
 which I took from thee, 790a
 will be well for us all, 665a
 All-American, each player must
 be an, 964b
 Allarums, warres and, 114a
 Allay thy ecstasy, 145b
 Allayed by mixture of sorrow,
 106b
 Allaying their fury and my pas-
 sion, 209a
 Tiber, 202a
 All-cloudless glory, 459a
 All-conquering truth, 395a
 Allegiance of their minds, 946a
 pledge, to the flag, 762b
 pluck, 150a
 to the South, 433b
 Allegorical, great literature, 866b
 Allegory, life a continual, 489a
 on the banks of the Nile, 381a
 Shakespeare led a life of, 480a
 Allegra, laughing, 524a
 All-embracing love, 618b
 Allen, Barbara, 1012b
 Ethan, 446b
 humble, 320a
 Aller, laissez faire laissez, 326b
 Alleviates sorrow, 109b
 Alleviation, dawn an, 978b
 Alley, give away an, 835b
 lives in our, 307b
 titanic of cypress, 545b
 Alleys, vilest, of London, 781b
 Alliance, purchase great, 126b
 Alliances, entangling, 374b
 with the foreign world, 367a
 Allied Powers, 399b
 remembrance and reflection,
 276b
 to madness near, 276b
 Allies, England will see, stronger,
 952a
 former, had blundered, 957b
 thou hast great, 407a
 Alligator-horses, Kentucky boys
 are, 450b
 Alliteration to the literary man,
 668b
 Alliteration's artful aid, 362a
 Allotment, shabby corner of
 God's, 705a
 Allotted time, flourished their,
 446a
 Allow, contests no excuses, 12a
 him to burne candle, 273b
 not nature more, 191b
 their names mentioned, 428a
 Allowance, smallest, for ignorance,
 633b
 Allowances, most severe reader
 makes, 300b
 Allowed, merits handsomely, 342b
 Allowed-for, hangover became,
 975a
 Allows himself to be insulted, 243b
 Alloy, medal of strange, 719b
 of hypocrisy, 537b
 Alloyed with commoner metal,
 671a
 All-powerful ale, 358a
 should fear everything, 243a
 time, 15b

All-powerful to be impotent, 868b
 All's for the best, 561b
 well, 924b
 All-seeing sun, 134b
 All-softening overpowering knell,
 459a
 All's-well, breathes, to me, 705b
 Allurement, masculine in its, 904a
 Allures, war enters where wealth,
 279a
 Alluring problem of human folly,
 914a
 Allusions, cautious hints and,
 953b
 Alluvial march of days, 982a
 Ally, woman's natural, 17b
 Almanack, look in the, 142a
 Almighty, a difference of pur-
 pose between the, 542a
 dollar, 446b
 God, first planted, 121a
 God we make our prayer, 367a
 gold, 219a
 has His own purposes, 542a
 please the, to disperse, 500a
 pleasure to the, 1031a
 Power hurled, 252a
 shadow of the, 1036a
 specially favoured by the, 671b
 Almighty's bow, 389a
 form glasses itself, 455a
 God, gentlemen, 277a
 orders to perform, 298b
 Almond, peach once a bitter, 678a
 tree shall flourish, 1043b
 Almoner, best, keeps back noth-
 ing, 73a
 Almost perfect state, 894a
 Alms, beg, of palsied eld, 184b
 for oblivion, 182a
 give, accordingly, 1065a
 gives himself with his, 600a
 of those who work for joy,
 924a
 old age's, 116a
 were money put to interest,
 427b
 when thou doest, 1051a
 Alms-basket of words, 133b
 Almshouse, windows of the, 590b
 Almshouses, occupants of, 513b
 Aloe, plant the, 559b
 Aloft, but now he's gone, 377a
 on an enemy's pinions, 10b
 Aloha means I love you, 968a
 Alone a banished man, 1011a
 all, went she, 598a
 and palely loitering, 480a
 art should stand, 669a
 can it be said I am, 141b
 dwell kings of the sea, 619b
 dwells apart though not, 612b
 finds himself left, 339a
 happy he, 278a
 he who can go it, 588a
 he who stands most, 569b
 I walked the ocean strand,
 462a
 ill-luck seldom comes, 104b
 in Cuba, 834b
 inscrutable colossal and, 736b
 let me, 1030a
 let us, 547a
 love is left, 547b
 man cannot be happy, 720b
 man thinking and working is,
 590a
 man who goes, 589b
 meet me by moonlight, 484b

Alone, never, in a wilderness, 63b
 never less, than when alone,
 33b
 no man can feel himself, 791a
 not good that man should be,
 1021b
 on a wide wide sea, 422a
 song of let me, 612a
 that worn-out word, 510b
 they are never, 115b
 to be, fate of great minds, 461b
 travels fastest who travels,
 819b
 use sometimes to be, 232b
 want to be, 993a
 we shall die, 272b
 when he falleth, 1042b
 when is man strong until he
 feels, 569b
 when once we are, 885a
 when we are quite, 530a
 where we can be, 712a
 who travels, 588a
 you are not, 63b
 Along, take the book, with them,
 345b
 Alonso of Aragon, 119a
 Aloud, before him I may think,
 502a
 vaunting, 252a
 whistling, 279b
 Alph, sacred river, 420b
 Alpha and Omega, 1065a
 Alphabet, the whole, 106b
 Alpine, scatter'd on, mountains,
 251b
 summits of great pain, 637a
 Alps on Alps arise, 310b
 there shall be no, 504b
 Alsace-Lorraine, matter of, 771a
 Altar, before the, stands, 115a
 bow before thine, 352a
 God's, trod, 263a
 kneel not before the same, 438b
 lays upon the, the dearest,
 789a
 learning's, 592b
 reach the skies, 402b
 religion to the family, 624a
 sacrifice upon, of freedom, 541b
 to what green, 482a
 with this inscription, 1059a
 Altar's God, 263a
 Altars, strike for your, 462b
 swam before my sight, 313b
 Altar-stairs, great world's, 552b
 Alter condition of a man, 202b
 constitutions of government,
 367a
 his contract-tablet, 3b
 human nature, 794a
 it to advantage, 594b
 or to abolish it, 373a
 when the hills do falter, 647b
 Alteration, alters when it, finds,
 207a
 Altered, character of woman can-
 not be, 630a
 Altering, there is no, him, 273a
 Alters, affliction, 208b
 love is not love which, 207a
 why the weather, so, 863b
 Altitude in the bloodstream swims,
 949a
 pursue reason to an O, 240a
 Always do right, 679b
 in haste, 329b
 Am, I, that I am, 1024a
 I think therefore I, 237a

Am, I, yet what I am who cares,
 469b
 Amalfi in the heat, 525b
 Amalgamate, mix and, 497b
 Amaranth, no fields of, 431b
 Amaryliss, sport with, 249a
 Amateur and the professional,
 976b
 whine of the, 668b
 Amateurs, greatest thinkers often,
 784a
 nation of, 737b
 ruined by, 941a
 A-Maying, when once we go,
 231a
 Amaze, does not startle or, 478a
 th' unlearn'd, 311a
 Amaz'd and lose way, 148b
 the gazing rustics, 356b
 Amazed, glow'd; and curious,
 393b
 temperate and furious, 197a
 Amazes my eyes, 875a
 Ambassador, an honest man sent to
 lie abroad, 213b
 and the grandees, 494a
 from Britain's crown, 558a
 love's the, of loss, 790a
 Ambassadors from the Celtæ, 32b
 in every quarter of the world,
 565b
 Amber, beads of, 52a
 bee shown through the, 32a
 gold and, shore, 787b
 pipe tippl'd with, 460b
 preserved forever in, 52a
 scent of odorous perfume, 260a
 observe the forms in, 318b
 waves of grain, 781a
 Amber-dropping hair, 248a
 Amber-Locks, Shuffle-Shoon and,
 747b
 Ambiguous questions, 958b
 undulations, 906a
 Ambition, avarice, lust, 282b
 Caesar without his, 669a
 chok'd with, 124b
 distraction uglification, 657a
 fling away, 211b
 forego even, 566b
 heart's supreme, 343a
 I had, 853a
 low, and pride of kings, 315b
 low, and thirst of praise, 363a
 made of sterner stuff, 168a
 no laudable one, 22a
 shun, 160a
 sprung from blest abodes, 313b
 striving to grasp a continent,
 628a
 thick-sighted, 478b
 to say in ten sentences, 728a
 vain the, of kings, 226a
 vaulting, 195b
 wars that make, virtue, 189a
 when 'tis not with, joined, 298a
 Ambition's, young, ladder, 167a
 Ambitions, all, are lawful, 773b
 meteorological, 603a
 whispering, 943b
 Ambitious and envious, 282a
 as he was, I slew him, 168a
 finger, 210a
 materially, 940b
 of preferments, 28b
 picturesque liar, 677b
 poverty, state of, 62b
 Ambles, time, 162a
 Ambree, Mary, 1012a

Ambrosia, finest, 810a
 Ambrosial curls, 3b
 Ambulance comes round, 819a
 down in the valley, 701a
 Ambush, lurks in, 930a
 of my name, 183b
 Amelioration, idea of, 516a
 Amen, sound of a great, 634a
 stuck in my throat, 196b
 Amend, no hap so hard but may,
 118a
 your ways and your doings,
 1048a
 Amended, little said is soon, 105b
 Amending, constitutional right of,
 539a
 Amendment, Fourteenth, 709b
 Amends, endeavour by way of,
 122a
 makes, for the toiling, 568b
 then make, 990a
 America, America, 781a
 and defeat cannot rhyme, 975b
 bad Americans go to, 769a
 belly and brain I lived, 994b
 books by persons born in, 559b
 breach with, 759a
 business of, 859a
 cannot conquer, 335a
 contemporary, 985a
 denied, with that word, 980b
 don't sell, short, 1008b
 epocha in the history of, 367b
 first civilization in, 976b
 for fortune I have to thank,
 641a
 for me, 757a
 free republics of, 603a
 furnished Washington, 444b
 getting on in the world, 861a
 God bless, 941b
 greatest question debated in,
 367b
 half-brother of the world, 866a
 has never forgotten, 847b
 has resisted, 334b
 huntsmen are up in, 241b
 I hear, singing, 607a
 I was going to, 912a
 into the hands of, 888a
 is a land of wonders, 516a
 is God's crucible, 810a
 is just ourselves, 623a
 makes, what it is, 877b
 my new-found land, 217a
 no meaning without, 987b
 not a place so happy as, 370b
 not good place for genius, 672a
 only idealistic nation, 771a
 political democracy in, 611a
 privileged to spend her blood,
 771a
 settles in the mould, 939a
 students from, 758a
 such is the state of, 359a
 this is, 486b
 true original native of, 331b
 volcanic political instinct in,
 767a
 voyage to, 987b
 war in which, is engaged, 370b
 was promises, 961a
 what is left of, 499b
 where speed is important, 891b
 which serves to amuse you, 359b
 youth of, 769a
 American, above all a great, 748b
 armada, 986a
 armies, commander of the, 331b

American book, who reads an,
 418a
 bred, 876a
 cannot converse, 516a
 cities, pecksniffian of, 908b
 complex fate being an, 717b
 Congress, halls of the, 662a
 Constitution most wonderful
 work, 534a
 continents not for future colo-
 nization, 389b
 courts of justice, 515b
 criminal class, 678b
 democracy, change our, 919b
 drop the word, 748b
 education, primary concern of,
 965b
 empire careens onward, 976a
 flag, haul down the, 487a
 heroes of Revolutionary period,
 969a
 I was born an, 445a
 if I were an, 335a
 institutions, 444b
 joke, subtleties of the, 674b
 lady not th' person, 837a
 leader's indomitable soul, 566b
 liberty, cradle of, 445a
 life is a powerful solvent, 807a
 literature, 559b
 literature in proper sense, 674b
 modern, literature, 983a
 motto, 906b
 muse, 970a
 names, in love with, 979a
 nation in th' sixth ward, 833b
 not a Virginian but an, 368b
 offensive against Japan, 907b
 one hundred percent, 890b
 patriots sacrificed lives, 842a
 people competent to judge, 921b
 people, good will toward, 964a
 people have a genius, 888a
 people, new deal for the, 918b
 people, presented to the, 802a
 people, talk sense to, 986b
 picture or statue, 418a
 play, goes to an, 418a
 politics, new deal in, 918b
 popular, children's books, 804a
 pretentious, authors, 908b
 professors and literature, 932a
 proud to be an, 698b
 right, stuff, 690b
 says he loves his country, 986b
 social fences, 985a
 soldiers who do the same, 983b
 tense, nerve, 994b
 thank God I am an, 444b
 things, to write well of, 717b
 typical, breast, 718a
 university, professor in an, 932a
 way I know I am an, 771a
 will tinker, 984a
 woman write a novel, 563a
 writing, 983a
 Americanism, hyphenated, 780a
 of the right sort, 748a
 Americans, bottom of all that, do,
 516b
 brave, all, 499a
 educated, go to Europe, 505a
 enlisted under Union flag, 666a
 go back to the old home, 800b
 knew how to worship a woman,
 690a
 of African descent, 666a
 one hundred eighty thousand,
 666a

Americans over the radio, 995a
 practical judgment of, 316a
 prefer the Continent, 841b
 pursue their own welfare, 516b
 races didn't bother the, 961a
 support of majority of, 920a
 they are, and free, 965b
 this generation of, 919b
 when good, die, 768b
 America's history and biography,
 611a
 Amethyst, steeples swam in, 647a
 Amfalula tree, singing in the, 747b
 Amiable are thy tabernacles,
 1035b
 disposition, 559b
 lovely death, 148a
 more, than beauty, 300b
 or sweet, 258b
 weakness, 333a
 words, high thought and, 555b
 Amicable relations, candor and,
 389b
 Amicably if they can, 420a
 Amice gray, 259b
 Amid measureless grossness, 609a
 the blaze of noon, 259b
 A-milking, I'm going, 1017b
 Amiss, nothing comes, 130a
 thou shalt never do, 269b
 Amisse, once, grows daily wourse,
 113b
 'Ammer 'ammer 'ammer, 1003b
 Ammiral, great, 252b
 Ammunition, pass the, 994b
 Amoebas at the start, 854a
 Among them but not of them,
 453b
 Amorous causes, dire offence from,
 312a
 delay, 255b
 descendant sung, 255b
 nets, 259a
 of the far, 863a
 of their strokes, 200b
 propensities, excite my, 339a
 speech, bears his, 485b
 war, 84a
 A-mouldering, lies, in the grave,
 666b
 Amphibious ill-born mob, 291b
 Amphitryon, true, 270b
 Ample, broad and, road, 257b
 cabin'd, spirit, 621a
 page rich with spoils, 348b
 room and verge enough, 279b,
 349b
 shield, soul like an, 279b
 Ampler ether, 411b
 Amplification is vice of modern
 oratory, 375b
 Amply, life is, long for him, 34a
 Amputation, as painful as an,
 791a
 Amuck, too discreet to run, 319b
 Amuse his ripper stage, 317b
 with stories of savage men, 359b
 write to, their friends, 840a
 Amused according to one's taste,
 909a
 comments, 773b
 themselves sadly, 435a
 we are not, 606b
 Amusement, by way of, 294b
 early education sort of, 25a
 grows out of their work, 606a
 you need, 566a
 Amusements, friend to public,
 341a

Amusemint, government gives too little, 837a
 Anacharsis knocked at Solon's door, 53a
 Anaesthesia, bastard substitute, 797b
 state of perceptual, 908b
 Analogy is milk for babes, 561a
 is often misleading, 671b
 Analysis is not the only way, 930b
 Analytic glance, 587a
 Anarchy, thy hand great, 322b
 cure of, 360a
 digest of, 361a
 no greater fiend than, 14a
 of drink, 219b
 when poor concern themselves with rich, 876b
 Anatomies, make them so many, 222a
 Anatomy, a mere, 129b
 of Melancholy the only book, 221a
 the clear, arrive, 988b
 Anaxagoras said to a grieving man, 70b
 Anaximander used to assert, 70b
 Ancestors, no need of, 324b
 degenerate from virtues of, 17b
 distinction derived from, 290a
 familiarily pious, 430a
 forget all about its, 514b
 glory belongs to our, 57b
 have turned a savage wilderness, 360b
 have wisely thrown away, 336b
 human beings not merely, 980b
 life of their, 494a
 look backward to their, 361a
 make man forget his, 516b
 of the right honourable gentleman, 511b
 on glorious, enlarge, 305a
 owe it to our, 1001b
 Puritans for your, 805a
 that come after him, 180a
 very good kind of folks, 381a
 were hunting wild boar, 511b
 wisdom of our, 359a, 578a
 Ancestors' graves, dog fennel grow on, 802a
 Ancestral tree, 534b
 tree, sits on the, 805a
 trees, amidst their tall, 469b
 voices prophesying, 420b
 Ancestry, honest hard-working, 966a
 polish of far-reaching, 628a
 pride of, 361a
 pride of, increases, 631a
 Anchor, all sail and no, 494a
 heaves the ship swings free, 500a
 holding, lost, 127a
 of a love is death, 730a
 that, holds, 555b
 Anchorage, long, we leave, 610b
 unstable, 14b
 Anchor'd ship is safe and sound, 610a
 Anchored, fleet of stars is, 927a
 Anchorite, saintship of an, 452b
 Anchors, moor your bark with two, 43b
 of a mother's life, 16a
 Ancient and honourable, 1045b
 and fish-like smell, 209b
 and natural strength, 352a
 as the sun, 470b

Ancient authors, praise of, 229a
 dialecticians, 518a
 families been bastards, 223a
 friendships, each year to, 602a
 giants, strength of, 6b
 grudge, feed fat the, 144a
 landmark, 1040b
 landmarks, 976a
 limits, 514b
 love that bards enjoy'd, 384b
 Mariner, it is an, 421a
 Mariner not taken so well, 672a
 monuments, preserve the, 496b
 most, since creation, 118b
 mountains, among our, 489b
 no, gentlemen but gardeners, 178a
 of days, 1049a
 people, they that marry, 244a
 permanence, place had an, 704b
 places, angels keep their, 790b
 pleasure and pain, 809b
 poets, of all modern and, 275b
 profession, 941a
 race by birth, 277b
 raven, grim and, 545a
 rest, rafters from their, 756a
 rhymes, sing their, 586b
 riddles, 780b
 right unnoticed, 816b
 roots of man's nature, 781a
 sacred custom, 287b
 sacrifice, 816a
 Saxon phrase, 522a
 sculpture, 449a
 seat of pedantry, 755a
 signals of the, flame, 76b
 spirit of an, 314a
 splendors fling, 560b
 these are, times, 118b
 time, feet in, 388b
 track, around the, 639a
 trees, walk'd among the, 386b
 trusty drouthy cronie, 393b
 ways, sing the, 824a
 with the, is wisdom, 1030b
 Ancients of the earth, 118b
 without idolatry, 323a
 And so to bed, 284a, 911b
 Anderson, John, my jo, 392a
 Andrew with the brindled hair, 751a
 Andromeda, Orion and, 720b
 Anecdote, fell into his, 512b
 Anecdote, learning, flock to their aid, 501a
 Angel, act the, acts the brute, 272b
 ape or an, 512b
 appear to each lover, 304b
 as I went an, came, 386a
 beautiful and ineffectual, 623b
 consideration like, 154a
 curse his better, 190a
 death, himself his Maker and, 423b
 drew an, down, 280b
 drew one, 571b
 ended, 257b
 faces smile, 495b
 fallen, 477b
 from heaven, 437a
 Gabriel give him a harp, 810a
 God to, His new heaven, 704b
 good and a bad, 221b
 guardian, o'er his life, 396b
 half, and half bird, 573a
 hold the fleet, 330a
 I want to be an, 611b

Angel, in action how like an, 173b
 Israfil, 543b
 king, sword of an, 388b
 kneels in woman's form, 499a
 like an, sings, 147a
 look homeward, 249b
 man is neither, nor brute, 272b
 ministering, 414b
 ministering, my sister be, 179a
 of a ruined paradise, 467b
 of death has been abroad, 561b
 of death spread his wings, 456a
 of God keep you company, 859a
 of the backward look, 528a
 of the darker drink, 532a
 of the Lord, 1056b
 of the Lord went out, 456a
 on the outward side, 185b
 path of your good, 500b
 patriarch's, hold it fast, 330a, 526b
 presided at my birth, 388b
 pure as an, 384a
 recording, 346b
 send an, before thee, 1025a
 trumpets blow, 250a
 visits, 291b, 432b
 white as, the English child, 385a
 whiteness, 158b
 wings, golden hours on, 393a
 woman yet think him an, 565b
 writing in a book of gold, 448a
 wrote like an, 347a
 Angela, love for, 852b
 Angelic host proclaim, 334b
 songs are swelling, 584a
 sprite, 217b
 to love for sake of loving, 463a
 Angel-infancy, shin'd in my, 272a
 Angelo, designs by Michael, 674b
 Michael, for breakfast, 674b
 Angel's tear, passage of an, 477a
 whisper, accent of an, 649a
 wing, dropped from, 411b
 wings, clip an, 480b
 Angels affect us oft, 216a
 all glorious came, 703b
 all pallid and wan, 544b
 alone that soar above, 268b
 and ministers of grace, 172a
 are bright still, 198b
 aspiring if, fell, 120b
 aspiring to be, men rebel, 316a
 bending near the earth, 560b
 better, of our nature, 539b
 by that sin fell the, 211b
 by which sin, fell, 853a
 carried by the, 128a, 1057b
 charge over thee, 1036b
 could do no more, 305b
 court as of, 502a
 entertained, unawares, 1063b
 excess caused, to fall, 120a
 face, her, 113a
 fear to tread, 312a
 flights of, sing thee to rest, 179b
 flutter down to take me, 74b
 forget-me-nots of the, 522b
 from heaven into hell, 74a
 glorious fault of, 313b
 hear the, sing, 560b
 herald, sing, 334b
 holy, guard thy bed, 302b
 I b'lieve in God and the, 699a
 in heaven above, 546a
 in the forms of kings, 374b
 keep their ancient places, 790b
 keep their watch, 669b

Angels, little lower than the,
1032b
love as the, may, 519a
maiden the, name Lenore, 544b
make, weep, 184b
men can be tu-rned into, 835a
men would be, 316a
mixture of fools and, 801b
music is the speech of, 473a
nor principalities, 1060a
of God ascending and descend-
ing, 1023a
on the side of the, 512b
our acts are, 224b
pleasing to the, 851a
preventing, 279b
pure in thought as, 396b
sad as, 346b
short and far between, 291b
sight to make, weep, 801a
song which now the, sing, 560b
sons of men and, say, 334a
sorrow for, 567b
spectacle to, and to men, 1060b
sung this strain, 328b
tears such as, weep, 253a
ten, swearing I was right, 542b
tongues of men and, 1061a
tremble while they gaze, 349b
virtues will plead like, 195b
walking like two, white, 721b
we are ne'er like, 215a
with pensive looks, 490b
with the, stand, 611b
would be gods, 120a
ye like, appear, 623a
Angels' food, 1035b
ken, 252a
purity, 216a
visits short and bright, 291b
Angelus, once at the, 703b
Anger, counsels of, 773b
eager soul biting for, 243b
forget, before he lies down, 449a
holy, and pious grief, 451a
impatient and prone to, 424a
like a full-hot horse, 210b
monstrous, of the guns, 966a
more in sorrow than in, 171a
of his lip, 165a
of lovers, 31b
of the gods, 18b
of the lord against Uzzah, 364a
one of sinews of the soul, 244a
pleasure joys comings and go-
ings, 62b
rage and, high, 794a
rise, 18a
shrill notes of, 278b
slow to, 1039b
strike it in, 765a
Angle, I with my, would rejoice,
236a
sees the world at a different,
784a
Angler, excellent, now with God,
236a
experienced, 788a
if he be an honest, 235b
Anglers or very honest men, 236b
too good for any but, 236b
Angle-worm, bit an, in halves,
647a
Angling like virtue of humility,
235b
more calm recreation than, 236a
pleasant'st, 157b
practiser of the art of, 235b
so like the mathematics, 235a

Angling, something in, 235b
wager'd on your, 200b
will prove so pleasant, 235b
Angling-rod a sturdy oak, 242b
Anglo-American negotiation, 950b
Anglo-Saxon is a German, 833b
speech, 746b
Anglo-Saxons, one of the hottest,
833b
Anglo-Saxony, 833b
Angry ape, 184b
be ye, and sin not, 1062b
being, does forget he heard,
202b
days you have not been, 64b
heaven is not always, 294b
look, feigned an, 289b
man, snarl and be an, 988b
passions rise, 302b
prayers, 854a
proud and, dust, 786b
say or do nothing when, 60a
tears are gone, 826b
teeth, 332b
when, count four, 678a
when, count ten, 376a
with his judgment, 240a
with my foe, 387b
with my friend, 387b
with our neighbour, 20a
zealously, 264a
Anguish arrives by cable, 993b
arrows of our, 819b
every, calmly bear, 543a
hopeless, pour'd his groan, 338a
in, we uplift, 757a
lessen'd by another's, 134b
of all sizes, 233a
of your bereavement, 541b
one of laughter one of, 923b
pale, 770a
rides swift after pleasure, 625a
we must the, pay, 646b
what is my, to thee, 645a
Anguished mothers, never so many,
558b
Angularity, solid, of facts, 501b
Animal, ain't no such, 1007b
and the superman, 726b
fastened to a dying, 827a
first inclination of an, 72b
good, in the field, 341a
imperfectly denatured, 821b
is dead and dumb and done,
863a
kingdom, cannot be found in,
652b
man is a military, 586b
man is a noble, 241b
man is a pliable, 617b
man is a political, 26a
man is a reasoning, 47a
man is a social, 282b
man only, that blushes, 679a
man's, spirits, 593b
new kind of, 954b
nor a more contemptible, 333b
poor bare fork, 192a
that brings down upper jaw,
233a
two-legged, without feathers,
72a
ungrateful, the public, 434a
Animal's vanity, flatters the, 814a
Animals, all, are equal, 991b
boy the most unmanageable of,
25b
distinguishes man from, 743b
I could live with, 608a

Animals, insolence of enormous,
19a
love the, 618a
physiological experiment on,
530b
souls of, 146a
we are gregarious, 715b
Animate the whole, 419b
Animated bust, 348b
only by faith and hope, 337b
Animism, inarticulate or in-
choate, 776a
Animosity, slave to its, 367a
Animula vagula blandula, 66a
Anise, mint and, and cummin,
1054a
Ankle, down-gyved to his, 173a
Ankles calves and knees, 849a
leave your, freeing, 959a
Ann, how old is, 1007b
marry, 765a
trips down the street, 955a
Anna, whom three realms obey,
312b
Annabel Lee, I and my, 546a
Annals blank in history-books,
476b
of British eloquence, 950a
of the poor, 348a
war's, will cloud into night,
706b
writ your, true, 202b
Anne, by Saint, 164a
sister, do you see any one com-
ing, 1005b
Anneals the common clay, 977b
Anne's dead, tell 'em Queen, 395b
Annette, good-night, 749a
Annie Laurie, but all sang, 634b
Annihilate, but space and time,
315b
Annihilated, hounded and, 905b
Annihilating all that's made, 269a
Annihilation, doomed to complete,
531a
spirit of man suffer, 793a
Anniversaries of the heart, 526a
Anniversary festival, great, 367b
of his birthday, 434b
Anno domini, 985b
Announced end, 974b
Annoy, he only does it to, 656b
his host after three days, 774b
sewers, the air, 258a
write to, their enemies, 840a
Annoyance of a good example,
678b
Annoyances, petty repeated, 54b
Annoying to be honest, 43a
Annoys, when A, or injures B,
909a
Ann's suitor, think you are, 765a
Anns, Marys and, Elizas, 535a
Annual income 'twenty pounds,
579a
round, renews the, 888a
sacrament of sea and sun, 993a
Annuities, enrage those paying,
326a
persons living on, 457b
Annuity, buy an, cheap, 577b
Anointed, balm off from, king,
139b
cleansed and, 979a
Lord's, temple, 197a
sovereign of sighs, 133a
Anointest my head with oil, 1033b
Anomalies hobbies and humours,
807a

Anonymity, men with a passion for, 919b
 Anonymous letters, 'like writin', 837a
 Another and a better world, 395a and prouder name, 654b
 called, Abra came, 294a
 I, 72b
 let, man praise thee, 1041a
 one good turne asketh, 93b
 self partakes of our joy, 29a
 steals my honors, 37b
 take the bird, 91a
 that which belongs to, 72a
 through, man's eyes, 163a
 well for themselves than for, 31b
 yet the same, 40a
 Another's face commend, 343b
 meat or drink, 34b
 mighty struggle, 34b
 Answer, beautiful, 968b
 came there none, 658b
 dusty, gets the soul, 639a
 echoes dying dying, 530a
 fool according to his folly, 1041a
 for the color of a rose, 995b
 give me your, do, 828a
 gods, our prayers, 11a
 gratified to, promptly, 676a
 make better, 158a
 man to shape the, 120b
 me in one word, 162a
 no longer required an, 504b
 no other, make, 165a
 not every question deserves, 45b
 on'y, yuh know, 946b
 silence is an, 58a
 silver, rang, 519a
 trickled through my head, 659a
 what shall I, thee, 1032a
 why did you, the phone, 971b
 with the, no effects, 474b
 woods shall, 115a
 Answerable to the people, 443b
 Answer, fynal, 82a
 Answered by return of post, 754a
 three questions, 656a
 your questions briefly, 785a
 Answering, whereto, the sea, 609a
 Answers, fire, fire, 155b
 ne'er, till a husband cools, 314b
 to ambiguous questions, 958b
 Ant an' th' grasshopper, 836b
 finds kingdoms, 979b
 for ant doth long, 29b
 go to the, 1038b
 hills, Spanish power in th', 834b
 in his intellect, 701a
 Antagonism between classes, 593b
 Antagonist is our helper, 361b
 Antediluvian tone, 659b
 Antelope, deer and the, play, 730b
 lioness opening up an, 990b
 Anterior, love is, to life, 647b
 Anthem, pealing, swells, 348b
 Anthems, hollaing and singing, 152b
 service high and, clear, 246b
 Anthologies, nowhere but in, 934a
 of verse, 923a
 Anthology of the universe, 977b
 well-chosen, is 'a dispensary, 972b
 Anthony Rowley, 1015a
 Anthracite, cherished, 956a
 Anthropology, familiar facts of, 759b

Anthropophagi, 186b
 Antic, dance the, hay, 123a
 disposition, 173a
 old father, 149a
 Anti-Christians in deed, 728b
 Anticipate charity, 74b
 his father would, everything, 56a
 sorrow, 509b
 the past, 381a
 what we, seldom occurs, 511b
 Anticipated, not lessened by be-
 lieving, 435a
 Anticipates, one brother, another,
 60a
 Anti-climaxes, women have a gen-
 ius for, 969a
 Anti-Darwin intellectual, 890b
 Antidote, bane to, 705a
 sweet oblivious, 199a
 Anti-everythings, lean hungry sav-
 age, 535b
 Antigonus and Demetrius, 57b
 saying of old at Andros, 54b
 Antioch, Palmyra and the walls
 of, 996a
 Antipodes, act our, 241b
 Antiquated, no idea is so, 873a
 Antiquates, time which, antiqui-
 ties, 241b
 Antique learning, men steeped in,
 628a
 pageantry, 245b
 pen, 206b
 Persians, 460a
 Roman, more an, 179b
 towers, 347b
 Antiquitas saeculi, 118b
 Antiquities, living men were, 241a
 time which antiquates, 241b
 Antiquity, beautiful women of,
 701b
 blasted with, 152b
 is to be accounted, 118b
 little skill in, 120b
 winding ways of hoar, 538b
 Anti-Semitism, would be no, 902a
 Antiseptic baby, 853b
 Antisthenes said of envious peo-
 ple, 71b
 Antoninus, reign of, 369a
 Antonio Stradivari's violins, 596a
 Antony, catch another, 202a
 much, of Hamlet most of all,
 741b
 my oblivion is a very, 200a
 no man of his time like, 57b
 queens who die with, 900a
 reveals long o' nights, 167b
 Ants entombed, 52a
 Anvil, God's, stands, 754b
 lay me on an, 899a
 of God's word, 681b
 old, laughs, 899a
 what the, 387a
 when you are an, 234a
 is unharmed, 681b
 Anvils of the world, 926b
 Anxieties, troubles losses, 702a
 Anxiety about means of liveli-
 hood, 875a
 about the triumph of principles,
 771b
 chronic, about the weather,
 688b
 inconstancy boredom, 272b
 repose is taboo'd by, 684a
 to get away from man, 732b
 Anxious being, pleasing, 349a

Anxious, not a bit, about my bat-
 tles, 940a
 thoughtful, interest, 434a
 Anybody, man who is, 763a
 Anybody's laughing-stock, 107b
 Anything but history, 303b
 do, for oneself, 875b
 does for me, 714b
 for a quiet life, 214b
 I should be afraid to do, 329b
 knows, of the matter, 342b
 man who is anybody and does,
 763a
 that's been with me, 953a
 turning up, 579a
 what is worth in, 468a
 Anywhere, be born, 959a
 forward, 663a
 it isn't really, 918a
 Apace, ill news flies, 278a
 Apart, loved in secret and, 767a
 man dwells, 612b
 stood, studiously neutral, 770b
 two halves when, 419b
 Apartment, carried it to Caesar's,
 56b
 houses, christeners of, 800b
 Apathetic end, set gray life and,
 548a
 Ape, descendant of the, 891a
 in the days that were earlier,
 637a
 like an angry, 184b
 or an angel, 512b
 played the sedulous, 751b
 poor degenerate from the, 969b
 up from the, 939a
 vildest of beasts, 30b
 Apennine, mists the, 646b
 within a folding of the, 622b
 Apes, behave like, 939a
 French like ourselves their,
 102a
 ivory and, and peacocks, 896b,
 1028b
 lead, in hell, 130a
 pride that, humility, 422b, 427a
 Aphorisms as affect you agreeably,
 372b
 Aphorist, happy fortune of the,
 822b
 Apish, tardy, nation, 138b
 Aplomb, before presidents with,
 611a
 Apollo, fealty to, 477a
 is an imbecile, 507a
 songs of, 134a
 swear by, Physician, 21b
 Apollodorus tied up the bedding,
 56b
 Apollo's laurel bough, 123b
 lute, musical as is, 247b
 Apollos watered, 1060b
 Apollyon, name is, 274a
 Apology for enslaving another
 race, 538b
 for the devil, 672a
 too prompt, 258b
 Apophthegms of the seven sages,
 69b
 Apostle, golden-tongued, 852b
 of the Philistines, 622a
 you will rank as an, 683a
 Apostles twelve he taughte, 80a
 would have done as they, 457b
 Apostolic blows and knocks, 238b
 Apothecary never be out of spir-
 its, 381b
 true, 138a

- Apparatus of any game of skill, 776a
 of the system, 435b
 Apparel, every true man's, 185b
 oft proclaims the man, 171b
 took fresh, 979a
 wears out more, 158a
 Apparell'd in precious habit, 158b
 Apparell'd in celestial light, 408a
 Apparition, count him but an, 240b
 lovely, 409a
 of these faces, 932b
 Apparitions, blushing, 158b
 joys like, 291b
 Appeal, books of universal, 863b
 exiled son's, 702b
 from ballot to bullet, 540b
 to the artistic sense, 669a
 unto Caesar, 1059b
 Appear, all books else, so mean, 289b
 angel, to each lover, 304b
 as short as one, 326b
 beautiful outward, 1054a
 desire to, natural, 266a
 flame, outwardly, 76b
 in print but twice, 930a
 know what I, to the world, 288a
 offence in us, 166b
 successful, 265a
 things are what they, to be, 64a
 wise among fools, 52b
 worse, better reason, 253b
 Appearance, in, glad to be at
 friendship, 286a
 judge not according to, 1058a
 of a certain greatness, 55b
 of things to the mind, 64a
 outward, 1027b
 poor, when stripped of colours, 25a
 tends to discourage study, 909a
 Appearances are deceptive, 10b
 judging people by, 269b
 keep up, 577b
 reactions, memories, 720a
 to the mind, 64a
 Appeared in that character, 342b
 Appears, dispell'd when a woman, 308b
 world, like a great family, 289a
 Appeasement, political, 917b
 Appellations, such, as Christian
 Mohammedan, 774b
 Appelles censured by a shoemaker, 50b
 Appendages, practical, 940a
 Appendix to nobility, 222a
 Appetite an universal wolf, 181a
 breakfast with, you have, 211a
 comes with eating, 88a
 for bogus revelation, 908a
 good digestion wait on, 197b
 grown by what it fed on, 170b
 hungry edge of, 138b
 in proportion to age and, 564a
 keen, 144b
 makes eating a delight, 261b
 man given to, 1040b
 quaint, in women reigns, 309b
 quench, 68b
 sharpen his, 200b
 surfetting the, 163b
 were to me an, 404a
 Appetites, cloy thee, they feed, 200b
 conflicting interests and, 917b
 literary, 794b
- Appetites, minister to its, 54b
 not their, 188b
 subdue your, 576b
 Appl, round as, was his face, 77b
 Applaud an imitation, 11b
 old people, 107a
 or perversely stickle, 429a
 thee to the very echo, 199b
 Applause, attentive to his own, 319a
 delight the wonder, 219a
 from none but self expect, 615b
 ignominy of popular, 755a
 not least in honour or, 114b
 of a single human being, 342b
 pleasure revel and, 188a
 steered by popular, 57a
 Apple a day, 1006b
 all ye who love the, 654b
 any serpent - pushed my way, 573b
 art thou the topmost, 8b
 blooms, 830a
 boughs, under the, 997a
 buy an, on the corner, 942a
 Miss Tawney, 841a
 of his eye, 1026a
 of the eye, 1032b
 pie, cabbage leaf to make an, 350b
 rotten at the heart, 144a
 sauce, politics is, 904b
 tree, falling from that, 873b
 tree, shade of the old, 878a
 trees will never get across, 879b
 want, for apple's sake, 677b
 where the, reddens, 568a
 William Tell never shot, 956a
 Apple-blossom, cheek of, 554b
 Apple-blossoms fill the air, 947b
 Apple-pie, best of all physicians
 is, 746b
 Apple's cleft right through core, 395a
 Apples, comfort me with, 1044a
 of gold, 1040b
 on the Dead Sea's shore, 453a
 shrivel up like old, 222a
 silver, of the moon, 825a
 since Eve ate, 459b
 small choice in rotten, 130a
 stolen be your, 448a
 three gold, 963b
 Applesed, Johnny, 903b
 story of Johnny, 654b
 Apple-tart, to eat with, 750b
 Apple-tree, famous, 643a
 Apple-trees, dripping, 961b
 Apple-wood, twitters out of, 681a
 Appliance, relieved by desperate, 177b
 Appliances and means to boot, 153b
 Application, lays in the, on it, 578b
 Applied, desperate cures, to des-
 perate ills, 22a
 to melancholy men, 221b
 Apply our hearts unto wisdom, 1036a
 Appointed for my second race, 272a
 sourse, 113b
 to buy the meat, 228a
 Appointment, woman never yields
 by, 447a
 Appointments, careful to keep
 trifling, 514b
 marshalships and cabinet, 537b
- Appoints, man, 83a
 Appomattox Court-house, 643a
 Appreciate, to criticise is to, 719b
 to, heaven well, 731b
 Appreciated, must be seen to be, 515b
 Appreciates what others compre-
 hend, 85b
 Appreciation of oneself, 461b
 of responsibilities and benefits, 965b
 of the good life, 965b
 Apprehend, intelligence is quick-
 ness to, 797b
 reason to, 340a
 some joy, 142b
 Apprehended, act wisely on the
 thing, 797b
 Apprehension, free from fear and, 722a
 how like a god in, 173b
 of a vision, 23a
 of the good, 138b
 sense of death is most in, 184b
 Approach, near, a bed may show, 263a
 near, to good, 333a
 of spring, 369b
 sweet, of even, 254b
 Approached the manger, 10b
 Approbation, cold, 335b
 from Sir Hubert Stanley, 397a
 meet their, 18b
 of every reader, 107a
 of fellow citizens, 375a
 or disapprobation, 530a
 Appropriate all symptoms, 222b
 current but not, name, 397a
 greeting lends you grace, 533b
 the thoughts of others, 508b
 to criticise is to, 719b
 Approval, secure other people's, 678b
 Approved, noble and, good mas-
 ters, 186a
 Approve, abhor-makers and laws, 279a
 better things, 42b
 by his lov'd mansionry, 195a
 men of sense, 311b
 Approved iniquity, laurel of, 846a
 Approving cheering words, 643a
 Approximate, hated the, 884a
 April called the cruellest month, 991a
 came to bloom, 751b
 day, glory of an, 131b
 day, uncertain glory of an, 131b
 hoar-frost spread, 422a
 is the cruellest month, 943b
 June and November, 95b, 96a
 laugh thy girlish laughter, 780b
 men are, when they woo, 162b
 men's eyes in, 915b
 mother, 795a
 of her prime, 204b
 pinks that, wears, 185b
 prepares her green traffic light, 956b
 proud-pied, 206b
 shakes her rain-drenched hair, 928b
 smells, and May, 180b
 snowing, 866a
 so sweet love seemed that, morn, 721b
 sweet small clumsy feet of, 969a
 weather, 'twill be in, 910b

April wet by kind, 118a
 Aprille with his shoures, 79a
 April's blue surprise, 928a
 breeze, flag unfurled to, 504a
 fledge of green, 984a
 lady, if you were, 693a
 now that, there, 568b
 Aprils, how many million, 928b
 Aprons rules and hammers, 201b
 Apt and gracious words, 132b
 the poor to be proud, 165a
 words have power, 12b
 Aptitude for patience, 334a
 Aquarius, how is your trade, 972b
 Aquarium, managed to preserve
 his, 801a
 Arab in the desert, 339b
 tents are rude, 441b
 Arabella Young, 1014a
 Arabia, all the perfumes of, 199a
 Arabian trees, 190b
 Arabs could be swung on an idea,
 946a
 fold their tents like, 522b
 of the air, 795a
 Aragon, Alonso of, 119a
 Aram, Eugene, walked between,
 488a
 Arbitrer, sole, is taste, 546a
 of every one's fortune, 35b
 Arbitrary accusation of being,
 718a
 stomach as well as lungs, 351a
 Arbitrator betwixt two wicked per-
 sons, 59a
 old common, time, 182b
 Arbor viva tacui, 968a
 Arcades ambo, 459a
 Arcadia, I too have lived in, 1010a
 Arcady, broken flutes of, 846a
 flute of, 551b
 hied me off to, 673b
 hopes to see fair, 760b
 Arch, broken, of London Bridge,
 492b
 experience is an, 696a
 night's black, 393b
 night's blue, 366a
 of a crescent, 761b
 of heaven soared, 912a
 triumphal, fill't the sky, 433a
 Archaic cumbrous and ineffective,
 776b
 Archaisms of his English, 508a
 Archangel a little damaged, 429b
 ruin'd, 253a
 Arch'd as princes' palaces, 226a
 Arch'd, runs through, roof, 244b
 Archer, feat of Tell the, 395a
 keen, sorrow, 650a
 mark the, little meant, 416a
 miss his aim, 42a
 well-experienc'd, 203b
 Arches, down the, of the years,
 790a
 hew triumphal, 312b
 shadows of broken, 493a
 Archimedes had stated and even
 boasted, 54b
 Architect, every man is his own,
 574b
 fate of the, is strangest, 379a
 of his own fortune, 35b
 venture to call himself, 416a
 Architecture, art of building or,
 783b
 genius for, or philosophy, 505a
 is an oratory of power, 728a
 is frozen music, 397b

Architecture, love's, 263b
 of the snow, 503b
 prose is, 982b
 sculpture painting music, 614b
 taste of music painting or, 300b
 test of civilization in, 484a
 Archways and the pavement, 582b
 Arcs, on the earth the broken,
 572a
 Arcturus, guide, 1032a
 'Ard 'igh road, 1003b
 Arden, now am I in, 160a
 Ardent longings that I lack, 606b
 love of glory is most, 301b
 lover, 35b
 marigolds, 477a
 Ardor, compulsive, gives charge,
 177a
 facts will blunt his, 31a
 feverish, 516b
 neither subtlety nor, 618a
 Are, all we have and, 821b
 what you, stands over you, 508a
 Area gates, 943a
 unlocated spiritual, 821b
 Areas of rain snow hail drought,
 675b
 Arena, gladiators' cry in the, 525a
 wide, of the world, 651a
 Arg'd the question, 731b
 Argentines, Hindus and, 981b
 Argosies of magic sails, 548b
 Argosy, wrecked, 650a
 Argue not against heav'n's hand,
 251b
 vanquished he could, still, 356b
 Argued each case with my wife,
 656a
 Argues an insensibility, 430a
 with women the heart, 621b
 Arguing, I am not, with you,
 669a
 in, parson own'd his skill, 356b
 much, much writing, 250b
 no, with Johnson, 358a
 with the inevitable, 603b
 Argument and intellects, 354b
 blood is their, 155b
 for week, 150a
 have found you an, 343a
 heard great, 532a
 height of this great, 252a
 knock-down, 279b, 659a
 lack of, 155a
 maintain, 155a
 necessity is, of tyrants, 45a,
 255b
 of conservatism, 502b
 or appeal best suited, 925a
 staple of his, 133b
 stir without great, 177b
 thy life has lent, 503a
 with an east wind, 603b
 with men, 260a
 wrong, 357b
 Arguments directly tend against
 the side, 296a
 diversity of physical, 101a
 fools for, use wagers, 239a
 more force than a thousand,
 57a
 no mockings or, 607b
 of its opposers, 288a
 proper time for catch, 540a
 smelt of the lamp, 57a
 to malign an opponent, 513a
 where they will be lost, 517a
 Argument, just for the sake of,
 894a

Argymint, two ways out iv an,
 836a
 Ariel, deal of, 741b
 A-ripening, greatness is, 211a
 Arise, Alps on Alps, 310b
 and go now, 824b
 from death, 217b
 from dreams of thee, 466b
 men will, and depart, 486a
 my lady sweet, 204a
 or be forever fallen, 252b
 soldiers of Christ, 334b
 star, in your hearts, 1064b
 Arises from custom, 71a
 something bitter, 35a
 Aristides the Just, 54b
 Aristocracy, clover to him is, 647a
 codfish, 887a
 each walk of life has its, 965a
 government by a great, 780a
 harmless untitled, 536b
 is always cruel, 563a
 natural, among men, 375b
 Aristocrat, heartburnings of the,
 593b
 I am no, 471b
 Aristocratic flavor to a dead lan-
 guage, 665a
 Aristophanes turns Socrates into
 ridicule, 70b
 Aristotelian consideration, 98b
 Aristotle a river of flowing gold,
 57a
 and his philosophie, 79b
 and his worthy cabal, 460b
 beauty the gift of God, 71a
 in library with, 906b
 is it, 344b
 secretary of nature, 236b
 Arithmetic, different branches of,
 657a
 wealth, cannot number, 226b
 Arithmetician, skillfulest, 592b
 Ark, make thee an, 1022b
 mouldy rolls of Noah's, 277a
 of bulrushes, 1023b
 of God, 364a
 of God is taken, 1027a
 of her magnificent and awful
 cause, 364a
 straight out of the, 419a
 to Greece and into Noah's, 363b
 Arkansas, rolling from, Kansas
 Iowa, 979b
 water in the, 929a
 Arm and burgeton of men, 200a
 as a seal upon thine, 1044b
 auld moon in her, 1011b
 bath bound the restless wave,
 634b
 impregnably the skin, 506a
 it in rags, 193a
 king's, 19b
 mortal, and nerve, 416b
 obdur'd breast, 254a
 of old Cervantes, 604a
 on her lover's, she leant, 549a
 one, to bear a gun, 595a
 short, to reach to heaven, 790b
 what an, 616a
 Armada, American, 986a
 Armageddon called in Hebrew
 tongue, 1064b
 Armament factories, 983a
 plan for greater, 910a
 Armaments, limitation of, 917b
 starve life to maintain, 799b
 Armchair, that old, 591a
 wassail-bowl and old, 599a

Arm'd at points exactly, 171a
 rhinoceros, 198a
 so strong in honesty, 169a
 Armed, good laws where well, 85b
 goodness, with power, 963b
 men, suffer the, 980a
 neutrality, 770b
 thrice is he, 125a
 to seek and sever, 960b
 warrior, 662a
 with a new terror, 435b
 with his primer, 435b
 with more than complete steel,
 123a
 without that's innocent, 320a
 Armenteers, mademoiselle from,
 958a
 Arms, commander of the Ameri-
 can, 331b
 disbanded hired, 473b
 embattled, 260a
 her officers march with, 565b
 ignorant, clash, 622b
 invincible, 905b
 iron, of the world, 867a
 join not in a hot day, 152b
 swore in Flanders, 346a
 Arming me with fear, 592a
 Armistice signed with fate, 976b
 Armor against fate, 237b
 dusty, doffed, 640a
 invincible, 981a
 is his honest thought, 213a
 man in, 574a
 of a righteous cause, 793a
 of God, 1062b
 put your, on, 334b
 puts his, on, 525a
 Armors accomplishing the
 knights, 155b
 Armor's slave, 574a
 Arms against a sea of troubles,
 174b
 and idleness, 369a
 and the man I sing, 36b
 blow the trumpet to, 370a
 by little, are plied, 655b
 cause that calls him to, 463a
 clatter of, drowns voice of law,
 33b
 Cupid's, 1000b
 din of, 561b
 dumb in midst of, 33b
 everlasting, 1026a
 every man in, 409b
 excites us to, 278b
 fall into her, 714a
 first dawn in Helen's, 827b
 fleet in my, 438b
 fury ministers, 36b
 glorious in, 132b
 good, and good laws, 85b
 icy, hold hidden charms, 973b
 if my love were in my, 999a
 in one another's, 255b
 infinite goodness has wide, 76a
 laid down his, 487b
 lord of, folded, 133a
 make trial of everything before,
 32a
 mightier than they in, 257a
 more towns with words than,
 222b
 my, are empty, 700b
 nation proud in, 246b
 never lay down my, 335a
 not without, 977b
 nurse of, 354a
 of a capacious chair, 864b

Arms of chalk, 909b
 of cool-enfolding death, 610a
 of seeming, 281a
 outstretch'd as he would fly,
 182a
 others rush to, 36b
 puking in the nurse's, 161a
 ridiculous, 260a
 seek it in my, 790a
 take your last embrace, 138a
 three corners of world in, 149a
 to war and, I fly, 268a
 to, ye brave, 395a
 watch beside thine, 803b
 ye forge another bears, 466a
 Army and our navy, 538a
 and the Navy, 1004b
 back to the, again, 818b
 backbone of the, 819a
 Englishman in Wellington's,
 345a
 great, of the pointed firs, 742b
 head of the, 400a
 huge, of world's desires, 132a
 hum of either, 155b
 leaden, that conquers, 812b
 little ships brought, home, 950b
 marches on its stomach, 400a
 of cranks, 760a
 of martyrs, 1068a
 of the unemployed, 850b
 of unalterable law, 639a, 943a
 proud German, 871b
 the empire and Cleopatra, 502b
 with banners, 1044b
 would be a base rabble, 360b
 Army's flower, 781b
 Arnstein's bicycle cement, 974a
 Aroint thee witch, 194a
 Aromatic plants, 120a
 Arose from out the azure main,
 328b
 from the table sober, 264b
 people, as one man, 1027a
 Aroused, jealousy is, 20a
 A-roving, go no more, 456b
 Arraign professions of law and
 physic, 433b
 Arranged, neatly, breakfast-table,
 514a
 Arrant jade on a journey, 355a
 knaves all, 175a
 thankless, 111a
 thief, moon's an, 203b
 Arras, ruined region of, 960a
 Array, color's hot, 829a
 my silks and fine, 884b
 soldier in full military, 435b
 spoil'd my best, 309b
 summon his, 493b
 trim, 410a
 Array'd in flames, 155a
 Arrayed like one of these, 1051b
 Arrears, glad life's, 572b
 Arrest and search and shake it,
 586a
 death makes his, 897a
 strict in his, 179b
 your flight, 463a
 Arrests, pity, the mind, 916b
 Arrival of your audience, 434a
 Arrivals and departures of pleas-
 ure, 650b
 Arrive, better thing than to, 749b
 I shall, 566b
 Arrived at the goal, 45a
 in a good harbor, 229b
 Arriving, in the day in the night,
 609a

Arrogance pedantry and dogma-
 tism, 891b
 personal, 910b
 Arrow, farther than the, 832b
 for the heart, 460a
 from the Almighty's bow, 389a
 from well-experienced archer,
 203b
 haft of the, 111b
 shot an, into the air, 522b
 that flieth by day, 1036a
 the sped, 42a
 when, falls to earth, 710b
 Arrows, children as living, 924a
 envy slays itself by its, 1011a
 flew like hail, 934b
 love's keen, 162b
 many, loosed several ways,
 154b
 of desire, 388b
 of early frost, 634b
 of our anguish, 819b
 slings and, of fortune, 174b
 swift-winged, of light, 363b
 Arrowy Rhone, 453b
 shower, iron sleet of, 350a
 Arsenal of democracy, 920b
 Arsenals or forts, 522a
 Arson, confess to treason murder,
 811a
 Art, adorning thee with so much,
 267a
 age that possesses no, 767b
 all loved, in a seemly way, 737b
 all nature is but, 316b
 all the gloss of, 357a
 as a work of, 471b
 aspires towards condition of
 music, 702a
 atheism in, 630a
 bestowing well is an, 726b
 can wash her guilt away, 355a
 change the, of war, 945b
 cherishes works done least
 rapidly, 568b
 comes from, not chance, 311a
 comes proposing frankly, 702a
 condition of, 772a
 cookery is become an, 222a
 dawn of music poetry and, 502a
 derives beneficial exercise, 718b
 desiring this man's, 205a
 discrimination and selection,
 719b
 do whate'er one likes in, 567b
 enduring work of, 757b
 engraving is, of scratch, 606a
 every walk of, 397a
 failed in literature and, 513a
 finish which is almost, 773a
 genuine work of, 507b
 glib and oily, 190b
 great, includes much, 808b
 half a trade and half an, 794a
 he tried each, 356a
 highest summit of, and life,
 617b
 his only, 806b
 imitates Nature, 24a
 imitation of nature, 47b
 in, economy is beauty, 719b
 in the blood, 782a
 independent of clap-trap, 669a
 industry in, is necessity, 668b
 industry without, 600a
 instrument for production of,
 797a
 is a human activity, 643a
 is a jealous mistress, 505a

Art is immobile hieratic, 767b
 is limitation, 866b
 is long, 521a
 is long life short, 22a, 378b
 is man's nature, 586a
 is quite useless, 768a
 is terms of an armistice, 976b
 is the accomplice of love, 778a
 is the imposing of a pattern, 797b
 is the only clean thing, 739b
 is too precise, 230b
 it's pretty but is it, 817a
 lies in concealing art, 668b
 living hues of, 556b
 living nature not dull, 495b
 love of the, 21b
 loved, next to nature, 432a
 made tongue-tied, 205b
 master both of science and of, 731a
 may err, 281a
 moral sense of work of, 719a
 more by, than force, 5b
 more matter with less, 173a
 nature is the, of God, 240a
 nature's above, 193a
 necessary to one who commands, 85b
 no small, is to sleep, 726b
 not learned much by, 226a
 nothing artistic out of mere, 866a
 obtains the prize, 5b
 of any profundity, 863b
 of beginning, 326a
 of being kind, 754a
 of building or architecture, 783b
 of criticism, 718b
 of dancing, 783b
 of declamation, 773a
 of drawing sufficient conclusions, 671b
 of government, 325a
 of human happiness, 812a
 of keeping up with yesterday, 894b
 of living, 970a
 of living like wrestling, 68a
 of medicine in Egypt, 19a
 of our necessities, 191b
 of perceiving how not to do it, 579b
 of printing, 473b
 of puffing, 382a
 of supporting beggars, 27b
 of teaching, 723a
 of telling you nothing, 270a
 outraged, 937b
 poetry a mere mechanic, 363a
 poetry intrigue, 702a
 posterity of work of, 855b
 readiness in an, 882b
 robust, alone is eternal, 561b
 schoolman's subtle, 319b
 she had none, 278b
 should be independent of clap-trap, 669a
 should simplify, 885b
 so vast is, 310a
 source and end and test of, 310a
 strains of unpremeditated, 467a
 supreme master of, 773b
 supreme theme of, and song, 827b
 task of life and, 808b
 teach them this, 21b

Art, tender strokes of, 312b
 that makes life, 720b
 those who practise an, 751a
 through, only, 767b
 to blot, 320b
 to find mind's construction, 194b
 to plague himself, 231b
 truth beauty adventure, peace, 797a
 untouched by softness, 897b
 vaunted works of, 507a
 war, statesmanship, 774a
 war's glorious, 305a
 Whistler's ideas about, 767b
 with curious, 362b
 works of, are products, 884a
 Artful part in a play, 107a
 Arthur, good King, 1020a
 Article of luxury we never had, 484a
 provided the, be genuine, 562a
 snuff'd out by an, 459b
 stale, 514a
 Articles, agree in essential, 339b
 legs are staple, 730b
 of consumption of all kinds, 905b
 Articulate audible voice of the past, 475b
 major premise, 709b
 monotony, 410b
 voice of some sovereign, 710a
 Articulated next summer, 61a
 Artifice of eternity, 827a
 women by nature and by, 288b
 Artificer, believe any man than an, 244a
 great, made my mate, 752a
 lean unwash'd, 148b
 of his own fortune, 473b
 old father old, 917a
 Artificial, all things are, 240a
 distinctions, 399a
 manner, kill in an, 474b
 Artillery, field, 902a
 Artillery, work of the, 768a
 Artist, addicted, 719a
 appeals to that part of our being, 772a
 critic as real helper of the, 718b
 dear addicted, 993b
 grant the, his subject, 718b
 greatest, has embodied greatest ideas, 605a
 has the masters in his eye, 515a
 if you are an, 761b
 is in danger of death, 982b
 joy to the, 668b
 knows how difficult it is, 885b
 life is discipline for the, 784a
 may be well advised, 379b
 more than the, expressed, 515a
 nature's son and master, 668b
 no man is born an, 235b
 nothing out of, not in man, 909a
 problem of the, 719a
 proud embarrassment of the, 882b
 queer monster the, 720a
 rarely, 751a
 was forgotten, 761b
 who retains his integrity, 914a
 who theorizes about his work, 832a
 Artistic, clever and, 851b

Artistic growth, 885b
 moral personality, 611a
 nothing, out of mere art, 866a
 sense of eye and ear, 669a
 Artist's prime sensibility, 719a
 Artists, great, never puritans, 908b
 king of, 669a
 what, call posterity, 855b
 whores, saints and wives, 996a
 Artless jealousy, 177b
 Art's, long hazard, 846b
 perfect forms, 526b
 Arts, and sciences not cast in mould, 99a
 books, academes, 133b
 fashion's brightest, decoy, 357a
 fine, divorcing themselves from truth, 476a
 France famed in all great, 619b
 hammer out divers, 36b
 hate for, 319a
 hunger is teacher of the, 24a
 impersonal and universal, 807a
 in which the Greeks expressed, 637b
 in which the wise excel, 289b
 inglorious, of peace, 268b
 lose virtue, 939b
 mother of, and eloquence, 259b
 music highest of fine, 614b
 no letters no society, 229a
 no relish of those, 300b
 of power and its minions, 433b
 over all, literature dominates, 611a
 patronize literature and, 559b
 remote from common use, 457a
 that caus'd himself to rise, 319a
 three, 25b
 tillage begins, follow, 444b
 vulgar, beneath thy care, 347a
 well fitted in, 132b
 with lenient, 319b
 As many men so many minds, 32b
 A-sailing with the wind, 1019a
 Ascalon, Ahab went to, 894a
 Ascend above restrictions, of world, 673a
 brightest heaven, 154a
 degrees by which he did, 167a
 if I, up into heaven, 1038a
 into the hill of the Lord, 1033b
 Ascendancy, position of unquestioned, 594a
 Ascended into heaven, 1068a
 into hell, 853a
 pomp, jubilant, 257b
 Ascending, voice, high, 302b
 Ascends to mountain-tops, 453a
 Ascent, spiral of its steep, 884b
 Ascetic in unnecessary points, 715a
 Asclepius, I owe a cock to, 21a
 swear by, 21b
 Ascribe, to heaven, 183a
 Ash, oak and, and thorn, 820b, 1012a
 Ashamed, be, to die, 484a
 more things a man is, of, 765a
 of having been in love, 265a
 shame, to sit, 137a
 so we be named press-men, 655a
 to be seen in a hackney, 285b
 to be seen with him, 285b
 to buy books we like to read, 847b
 to fail, 335b
 to look upon one another, 236a

- Ashamed to own he has been in
 wrong, 321a
 to sit upon his brow, 137a
 with the noble shame, 599a
 workman that needeth not be,
 1063b
 Ashbuds, more black than, 548a
 Ashen flowers, agonized hopes
 and, 838b
 skies they were, and sober,
 545b
 Ashes, beauty for, 1047b
 cinders, dust, 480b
 dead cold, 733b
 follow blaze, 625a
 from his, may be made, 179a,
 551b
 handful of, 895b
 handful of grey, 627a
 in fleeing the, 8a
 inscribed over human, 451b
 into, all my lust, 269a
 laid old Troy in, 289b
 lay my, at the roots, 886b
 mocking to, 829a
 new-create another heir, 212a
 of his fathers, 493b
 past is a bucket of, 898b
 slumbers beneath the, 243b
 splendid in, 241b
 their wanted fires in our, 81a,
 349a
 to ashes, 1069b
 to the taste, 453a
 truth's sad, 605a
 turns, or it prospers, 531b
 was burnt to, 873b
 Ashy the tall skull, 947a
 Asia, people of, slaves to one
 man, 58a
 Aside, daffed world, 151a
 Asinorum, pons, 29a
 A-sitting on a hill, 881b
 Ask and it shall be given, 1051b
 and learn, 1067a
 and ye shall receive, 1058b
 for information, 579a
 for reward, 87b
 for what you wish you had not
 got, 47b
 I do not, for any crown,
 654a
 if like to pray with, 931b
 if there is some mistake, 880b
 me no more, 236b, 550b
 me where they grow, 230a
 never, never refuse, 332a
 not a dinner to, a man to, 340a
 nothing more of me sweet,
 694b
 of thee forgiveness, 193b
 till ye receive, 412b
 to know, 887a
 we ask and, 619a
 Askelon and Samarkand, 950a
 streets of, 1027b
 Asketh, every one that, receiveth,
 1051b
 Asking eye, explain the, 319b
 God may be had for the, 600a
 questions and writing them,
 846b
 too much, 401b
 Asks no omen, 5a
 Asleep by thy murmuring stream,
 392b
 devil is, 763b
 each in world of his own, 58b
 falls, with heartache, 879b
 Asleep, hope they have not been,
 652b
 in lap of legends old, 480b
 keep it quiet till it falls, 275a
 lips of those that are, 1044b
 man, 801a
 never see ticket unless, 841b
 the very houses seem, 407a
 tide as moving seems, 557a
 time has fallen, 650a
 who knows not that he knows
 is, 754b
 A-sparkle, morn set, 575a
 Aspect and her eyes, 456a
 commonplace, on life, 515a
 discover a merciful, 726b
 lend eye a terrible, 155a
 more favourable, 208a
 of the world changed, 272b
 of this shore, 455a
 sweet, of princes, 211a
 with grave, he rose, 254a
 remoter, of the law, 709a
 Aspen tree, leaves of an, 912b
 Aspens quiver willows whiten,
 547b
 Aspes leaf, 78b
 Aspics' tongues, 189a
 Aspiration, prove an, 700a
 Aspirations of men of good will,
 954a
 Aspire, rest bade, 568a
 to highest place, 33a
 to lay hands on golden key,
 246b
 Aspired no higher, 63b
 what I, to be, 572a
 Aspires to be a hero, 342a
 towards condition of music,
 702a
 Aspiring soul, 526a
 to be angels men rebel, 316a
 to be gods, 120b
 trees and men and grass, 605a
 youth that fired the Ephesian
 dome, 241b
 Asquith, affair between Margot,
 967a
 Ass, burial of an, 1048a
 egregiously an, 187a
 enamoured of an, 142a
 every, thinks he may kick, 378a
 his master's crib, 1045a
 jawbone of an, 1026b
 law is a, a idiot, 576b
 looked for his, 109a
 nor his, 1025a
 odd fantastic, Rousseau, 804b
 opened the mouth of the, 1025b
 prove an, 143a
 riding upon an, 1049b
 Robin thou'rt an, 491a
 wild, stamps o'er his head,
 531b
 will carry his load, 109b
 write me down an, 158b
 Assaieth, naught, naught n'achev-
 eth 78b
 Assail, scholar's life, 336a
 troop and muster and, 963a
 Assaille wyves patience, 81b
 Assails all he reads, 312a
 Assassin, copperheads and the,
 898b
 Assassination could trammel up,
 195b
 tempered by, 398a
 the extreme form of censorship,
 766b
 Assault and battery of the wind,
 826b
 of thoughts on unthinking, 925b
 preparing his, 306a
 Assay so hard, 78a
 Assay'd, thrice he, 253a
 Assays of bias, 173a
 Assemble and to petition govern-
 ment, 376b
 Assembled, souls of all, 242b
 Assemblies, masters of, 1044a
 tyranny of political, 515b
 Assembly of good fellows, 336b
 of portable plumbing, 957a
 of reasonable men, 375b
 posterity is a limited, 512b
 Assent and you are sane, 646a
 with civil leer, 319a
 Assert eternal Providence, 252a
 Assertion of private interests, 402a
 Assertions, convince hearers of,
 21a
 Asses, bridge of, 29a
 convenience of, 59a
 mankind are the, 460a
 too difficult for, 29a
 Assets, grocer's, swell, 803a
 most valuable, is a community,
 743a
 Asshen, fyr yreke in our, 81a
 Assiduous wait upon her, 391a
 Assigned, delusion, to him, 35a
 hair's-breadth of time, 67b
 Assignment, mighty, 986b
 Assimilate, understand and, 982b
 Assimilated, pure truth cannot be,
 617b
 Assisian, loved, 852b
 Assist me up, 86b
 reduced fellowman, 74b
 Assistance, ask a just God's, 542a
 child will turn for, 851b
 give full, to all, 21b
 of that Divine Being, 539a
 which she administers, 400a
 Assisted the sun in his rising,
 589b
 Associate, the good must, 359a
 Association, general, of nations,
 771a
 of literary men, 494a
 Associations, I detest all such,
 494a
 Ass's milk, white curd of, 319a
 Assuage the anguish of bereave-
 ment, 541b
 Assuaged by suspicion of a bad
 end, 857b
 Assuages, time, sorrow, 32b
 Assume a virtue, 177a
 either sex, 525b
 that we are alive, 817a
 what I, you shall assume, 607a
 Assumes some mark of virtue,
 145b
 the god, 280a
 Assumption, gave without, 56a
 Assurance, full, given by lookes,
 114b
 give world, of a man, 177a
 make, double sure, 198b
 of recorded history, 945a
 praise not an, of survival, 844a
 to the contrary, 229a
 'twould be an, most dear, 629a
 Assured, ignorant of what he's
 most, 184b
 Assyrian came down like the wolf,
 456a

Assyrian, oiled and curled, bull, 553b
 Assyrians, in the camp of the, 456a
 Asterisk of death, 525a
 to do his dirty work, 952a
 writer owned an, 952a
 Astern, look, while they row ahead, 61b
 Asthma, gout, and seven maladies, 419a
 Astolat, come again to, 962a
 lily maid of, 555a
 Astonish, gratify some and, the rest, 679b
 the world, 275a
 Astonishment, shalt become an, 1026a
 Astray, all we like sheep gone, 1047b
 go, and fall, 566a
 present world go, 76b
 weak women went, 293b
 Astride on his reason, 294b
 upon a reed as upon a horse, 60b
 Astronomer, undevout, is mad, 306a
 Astronomers, confounding her, 854b
 who totter off to bed, 846a
 Astronomy compels soul, 24b
 Asunder, let not man put, 1053b
 put this man and woman, 296b
 Asylum, lunatic, in suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
 optimism in lunatic, 784a
 Asylums, comfortably padded lunatic, 469b, 923a
 Atahualpa, knows who strangled, 492b
 Atavistic features of college life, 776a
 Ate a dozen oysters, 838a
 and drank the precious words, 646a
 elephant, all night, 748a
 his bread in sorrow, 378b
 into itself, 238b
 old man, and prayed not, 264a
 the fellow raw, 647a
 to live, 60b
 Athanasian Creed, 513a
 Atheism, inclineth man's mind to, 120b
 in art, 630a
 my, is true piety, 807b
 owlet, 422b
 religion and not, 360a
 Atheist half believes a God, 306a
 neither, nor rationalist, 400a
 novelist realist, 556b
 superstitious, 571a
 town, 985a
 violent, 975a
 Atheist's laugh's a poor exchange, 391b
 Atheists in the foxholes, 991b
 Athenian, Socrates not an, or a Greek, 61b
 Athenians command the rest of Greece, 53b
 may have this story to tell, 59a
 will kill you some day, 57a
 Athens a fragile kingdom, 947a
 eye of Greece, 259b
 greatness of, 20a
 maid of, ere we part, 452b
 men of, 1059a

Athens, sending owls to, 71a
 Athlete, rayspectable f'r to be an, 834a
 Ation, osity and, 400b
 Atlanta, from, to the sea, 660b
 Atlantic Charter, 922a
 children across the, 566b
 dawn on other side of, 493a
 deep immense, 720b
 Monthly, essay in the, 908b
 Monthly, must read the, 805b
 Ocean for whales, 676a
 on other side of his, 677b
 steep, stream, 247a
 surge, 328a
 Atlas, Teneriff or, unremoved, 256a
 Atmosphere, create a fresh, 559b
 in thought's, 722a
 Atom, in erg and, 977b
 no evil in the, 987a
 of that infinite space, 615b
 to be split, 939b
 why each, knows its own, 721b
 Atomic Age, 945b
 and biological warfare, 954b
 bomb, war fought with, 900b
 bombs burst in fumbling hands, 831b
 bombs, catastrophe of the, 831b
 energy, 900b, 965b
 energy, constructive in relation to, 1009b
 energy, release of, 929a
 scientists, 954b
 Atomes, count, 162a
 crumbled out again to his, 217a
 team of little, 134b
 Atoms, casual concourse of, 292b
 move in the void, 12a
 or systems into ruin hurl'd, 316a
 somewhere up in space, 703a
 Atone, pictures for the page, 321b
 A-trembling because I got to decide, 677a
 Atrocious crime of being young, 334b
 thing, war such an, 642b
 Atrophied, sexually, 807a
 Atrophy, sporting spirit will, 913a
 Atropos of the future, 25b
 Attachment, bonds of confidence and, 856b
 constitute so strong an, 375b
 to the country, 758a
 to their government, 360b
 Attachments, intense local, 429a
 Attack, first to, their neighbours, 270a
 is the reaction, 341a
 prompt in, 360a
 risk, upon them, 26b
 strength lies in, 951a
 we must, 923b
 Attacked by naval and air forces, 921a
 than unnoticed, 342a
 Attacking and getting well hampered, 765b
 complaining and, one another, 618a
 situation excellent I am, 754b
 vested interests, 672a
 Attacks, answer all the, on me, 542b
 on me or my wife, 921b
 Attain an English style, 337b
 full purport, 611b

Attain, that which I could, unto, 1067b
 Attainable, deem it, by thee, 68a
 Attained, best, when all share, 26b
 by sudden flight, 523b
 Attainment of a true philosophy, 702b
 of the goal, 784a
 Attains the upmost round, 167a
 Attempt and not the deed confounds, 196b
 fearing to, 183b
 it was a vain, 628a
 the end, 231a
 to divert only irritates, 341b
 to palliate nor deny, 334b
 Attempted, something, something done, 521b
 Attend, shooting stars, thee, 231a
 the history of Rasselas, 337a
 to disorders of the eyes, 19a
 Attendance, dance, 212a
 repay us for our, 431b
 Attendant, little bark, sail, 318a
 Attended by a single hound, 648a
 Attending ears, music to, 135b
 good and bad angel, 221b
 softest music to, ears, 135b
 Attention like deep harmony, 138b
 of a people, 951a
 socks compelled, 851a
 unremitted, 359b
 Attentive eyes closed in death, 338a
 to his own applause, 319a
 Attentively, look sharply and, 121a
 Attenuate our bodies, 222a
 Atthis, I loved thee, 8b
 Attic, beauty crieth in an, 670b
 bird trills her notes, 259b
 salt, 271a
 salt, stores of, 661a
 shape fair attitude, 482b
 Attire, rich, creeps rustling, 481a
 Attired with stars, 249b
 Attitude, attic shape fair, 482b
 respectful, toward men and God, 970a
 Attitudinize, don't, 343a
 Attorney, Hocus an old cunning, 327a
 Attorney's firm, office boy to an, 682a
 office door, 855b
 Attorneys, district, in dirty business, 710a
 Attract to play, 64b
 Attraction to one person, 861a
 Attraction's power to chain, 792b
 Attractive beauty and unspotted fame, 105b
 kinde of grace, 114b
 sweet, grace, 255a
 Attribute, first, of a good critic, 602b
 power but, God's, 673a
 to awe and majesty, 146a
 to God himself, 146a
 Attributes of God are eternal, 281b
 Attuned, string, to mirth, 221a
 Attyre be comely, 112a
 Auber, dank tarn of, 545b
 Auburn, sweet, 355b
 Auction mart, brawlers of the, 767b
 Auctions, often when looking on at, 70b

Audacious head is lifted one inch, 661a
Audible laughter, ill-bred as, 356a
thawed and became, 61a
voice of the past, 475b
Audience, arrival of your, 434a
fit, find, 257a
for sake of a crowded, 22a
good play makes, interested, 865b
laugh at usual jokes, 22b
long the, sits before us, 432a
of beery wenches, 730a
sitting, looks, 304a
Audiences collected, 22b
equal interest to three, 563a
ever-renewed, 823a
there must be great, 611b
Auditor, weakness of his immediate, 925a
Aught of what he leaves, 179b
that I have done, 822a
Augment the old, a day to, 5a
Augments, one, its gaudy show, 415b
Augur misgovernment at a distance, 360a
Augsurs, ill name of, 600a
mock their own presage, 206b
August abodes, 411a
not this, nor September, 983a
past surprises, 575b
Augustan age, the next, 493a
Augustine, Saint, 523b
Auld acquaintance be forgot, 392b
Lang Syne, 392b, 527b
moon in her arm, 1011b
nature swears, 391b
Robin Gray is kind, 380a
when 'tis, it waxeth cauld, 1013a
Auldest friends, nearest friends are, 751b
Aunt kept strict regard for truth, 849b
was off to the theatre, 849b
Auntie, did you feel no pain, 873b
Aunt's charwoman's sister's son, 1008b
Aunts, poverty, rivals, 784b
Aurora Borealis, 557a
daughter of the dawn, 6a
Leighs, no more, 533b
shows her brightening face, 329a
Aurore, Belle, 574a
Auspicious eye, 170a
Austere, beauty cold and, 962a
look, immaculate, 934b
man the most, 706a
most, of disciplines, 784a
serenity of Shangri-La, 985b
Austerlitz and Waterloo, 989a
weather, 558b
Austin, according to, 222a
Austria, Don John of, 867a
Austria-Hungary, peoples of, 771a
Austrian scientist with announcement, 949b
Authentic, most, creed, 662b
watch is shown, 261a
Author and finisher, 537a
and finisher of our faith, 1063b
any, in the world, 133b
brother, 431a
came out from bushes, 923b
choose, as you choose friend, 283b
cooperation of public with, 808b
first, of that thought, 508a

Author in each son, 287a
influence of an, 696b
master and, 75a
of confusion and lies, 224a
of liberty, 529b
of peace, 1068b
one work of some, 431a
publish even one line of an, 487a
relationship of, to his works, 772a
same steps as the, 478b
that's all author, 457a
the test of an, 627b
unsuccessful, turns critic, 424a
what I like in a good, 823a
what the, intended, 732b
who speaks about his books, 513a
worst thing you can do to, 342a
would his brother kill, 266b
Authority, age carries in it an, 301b
and place demonstrate tempers of men, 57a
and show of truth, 158b
and the laws, respect for, 20a
appoint to the exercise of, 361b
basis of moral, 617b
by whose, do you act, 446b
dress in a little brief, 184b
from others' books, 132b
of the state, 888a
old age has great, 34a
set in, 3a
those who submit to, 771a
tongue-tied by, 205b
young German's respect for, 882b
Author's explanations, 961a
literary reputation, 358a
prospects, gloomy as an, 513b
renown has been purchased, 446b
skill to give, 806a
soul, 969b
without the, knowing it, 804a
Authors and critics talk of the sublimity, 371a
charged with debts to his, 508b
essayist atheist novelist, 556b
great old, 795b
have established a kind of rule, 300b
little band of, 778b
notion of gregarious, 494b
old, best to read, 119a
Plagiare among good, 251a
praise of ancient, 229a
pretentious American, 908b
who please everyone, 844a
Authors' names, judge of, 311b
Autobiographies begin with chapter two, 861a
Autobiography, British, 782a
of Alice B. Toklas, 877b
saves a man or woman, 597a
Autocracy, double-headed eagle of the, 840b
ocean's deep, 887a
Autocrat must be a great barbarian, 773a
Autocratic sway of the west wind, 773a
Autograph, foolish, 431a
of God, 712a
Automatism criticism and wisdom, 976b
Automaton, mechanized, 464b

Autonomous development, opportunity of, 771a
Autumn dew, bright with, 471a
evening, sadly descends the, 623a
evenings, long dark, 569a
fruit, fell like, 276a
in the misty morn, 488a
no richer gift, has poured, 527a
nodding o'er yellow plain, 328a
poets sing, 647a
shone like warmth, 890b
some of us call it, 573b
that grew by reaping, 201b
trees, sing from the, 932b
winter and the spring, 230a
Autumnal face, 217a
leaves, thick as, 3b, 252b
tone, deep, 466a
Autumn-fields, looking on the happy, 550b
Autumn's being, thou breath of, 466a
Avail, show the boy its little, 505a
Available as his birthright, 982b
Availeth, prayer, much, 1064a
struggle naught, 595b
Avarice ambition lust, 282b
deplorable piece of madness, 282b
dreams of, 342b
gratify, and luxury, 290a
hate is like death and, 490b
lust and rum, 796a
of which old men sicken, 214a
old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
Pride Envy, 75b
prudence a kind of, 447a
suspicion and asperity, 372b
Ave Caesar, 1009b
Avenge thy slaughter'd saints, 251b
Avenged 1440 times a day, 714a
satisfaction of knowing we are, 585b
Avengers, blind, 287a
Avenging day, great, 4a
sword unsheathed, 395a
Avenues of ill, 506b
Average, cold calculating, 687a
man goes to church six times, 844b
man, greater security for, 919a
man is curled, in the, 777a
person, insure the, 921a
Ph.D. thesis, 942b
Averages, fugitive from th' law of, 997b
Aversion, begin with a little, 380b
self-reliance is its, 501b
to labour, 290b
Avoid all extremes, 53b
as you would the plague, 73a
citations from poets, 22a
for fear of losing it, 286a
let men, us and we leap, 309b
perils which beset them, 282b
religion as a direct subject, 630a
seeking to, Charybdis, 145b
shame, 418b
surest way to, war, 290a
the reeking herd, 934a
what is to come, 177a
Avoidance, obvious, 784b
Avoided evils, 64b
Avoiding what they dislike, 283a
Avon, sweet Swan of, 219b
Avowed the erect the manly foe, 401b

Avysement, take a wyfe withoute, 81b
 Awake, man that runnith, 69a
 Await the inevitable hour, 973a
 Awake arise or be forever fallen, 252b
 as many nights, 961b
 for morning in the bowl of night, 531a
 from pleasant dreams, 449b
 live to lie, 796b
 men, are in one common world, 58b
 my soul, 329a
 my St. John, 315b
 necessary to keep, all day, 726b
 to be, is to be alive, 590a
 to the flowers, 438a
 Awakened from the dream of life, 468a
 Awakening, great, 796b
 natural curiosity, 723a
 Awakenings, youth with its crude, 823a
 A-walking, the devil is gone, 427a
 A-waltzing, Matilda with me, 810a
 A-waning, though the world be, 667a
 Aware, my valet-de-chambre is not, 61b
 of his life's flow, 621a
 of the damp souls, 943a
 Awareness quickens mental demand, 720a
 returns of, to elderly people, 823a
 weight of thine, 883b
 A-watering last year's crops, 596b
 Away down South in Dixie, 585a
 fled far, 343b
 Awe and dread of the savage, 759a
 and majesty, 146a
 from career of his humour, 157b
 keep the strong in, 128b
 of such a thing as I myself, 166a
 power to keep them in, 228b
 strike, into the beholders, 295b
 Awery I would that I were dead, 546b
 of the sun, 199b
 A-wearyin' fer you, 775b
 Awful, ain't it, Mabel, 914a
 anything, makes me laugh, 429b
 cause, magnificent and, 364a
 cheek, Louis of the, 751a
 darkness and silence reign, 582a
 how, goodness is, 256a
 Jove young Phidias brought, 503a
 passion, insane and, 490a
 phantom of the hungry poor, 674a
 rainbow once in heaven, 480b
 ruins of others, 353a
 warmth about my heart, 479a
 A-whining at the first, falls, 49b
 A-winding, long trail, 952a
 A-winkin' at his mother-in-law, 1003b
 Awkward hand in a row, 698b
 of leg, 981a
 shame, humble Allen with, 320a
 Awkwardness has no forgiveness, 507b
 talk to me without, 907b
 which overtakes a young man, 594a

Awoke and found myself famous, 455a
 so I, and it was a dream, 274b
 Ax, I don't, no pardon, 691a
 Axe laid unto root of trees, 1056b
 Lizzie Borden took an, 1006a
 many strokes with a little, 112b, 126a
 neither hammer nor, 1028b
 pats labor with an, 836b
 to grind, 437b
 upon humble neck, 162a
 Axe's edge did try, 268b
 Axes, no ponderous, rung, 365a
 talking of, 656b
 Axiom, economic, 864a
 Axioms in philosophy, 478b
 Axis of the earth, 536a
 soft under-belly of the, 871b
 Axle, glowing, 247a
 Axle-tree, bedded, 924b
 Ay, would have proferer construe, 131b
 Azores, behind him lay the gray, 712a
 Flores in the, 536a
 Azure brow, no wrinkle on thine, 454b
 deeps, far in you, 522a
 hue, mountain in its, 432a
 main, arose from out the, 328b
 realm, riding o'er the, 350a
 robe of night, 476b
 world, ring'd with the, 553a
 Azure-lidded sleep, 481a
 Azures, frail, 968b
 B and C in love with A, 831b
 mark it with, 1015a
 Baa baa baa, 818b
 baa black sheep, 1015b
 Baalim, Peor and, 244b
 Babbitt, George F., 931b
 Babbled of green fields, 155a
 Babbling drunkenness, 165b
 gossip of the air, 164a
 Babe, finger of birth-strangled, 198a
 in a house, 561a
 in eternity, 388a
 mighty, 263b
 naked new-born, 195b
 nurse that, to sleep, 632b
 pretty, burning bright, 118a
 Babel, because the Lord did con-found, 1023a
 stir of the great, 364b
 Babes, analogy is milk for, 561a
 and sucklings, 1032b
 leave tender, alone, 429b
 listen to, and sages, 557b
 Babies, bit the, in the cradles, 570a
 haven't any hair, 955b
 in silk hats, 941a
 like biscuits in a pan, 861a
 putting milk into, 871b
 when the toast works down to, 675b
 Bablock-hithe, Thames at, 621a
 Baby, antiseptic, 853b
 at my breast, 202a
 bunting, 1016b
 dear, where did you come from, 631b
 down will come, 734a
 figure of the giant mass, 181b, 832a

Baby, first, laughed, 792a
 foolish, vainly strives, 476b
 is an inestimable blessing, 675a
 mother laid her, 591b
 put it in the oven for, and me, 1015a
 thing, thou cam'st a little, 631b
 Babylon, fabled of rich, 839b
 I was a King in, 742a
 is fallen, 1046a
 king of, 1048b
 rivers of, 1038a
 youth in, 893b
 Babylonish dialect, 238a
 Babylon's Garden, 1007b
 Baby's laugh, echoed a, 936b
 Baby-shoes, fitting, 519b
 Bacchus, ever fair and ever young, 280a
 first from out purple grape, 247a
 plumpy, with pink eyne, 201a
 Bachelor, die a, 157b
 got acquainted with a, 429a
 may risk 'is 'ide, 819a
 of threescore, 157a
 Bachelor's friend, 598b
 Back and feet, well with, 41a
 and side go bare, 97a
 at my, I always hear, 269a
 at the last to you, 815a
 bat's, 210a
 borne me on his, 178b
 care not who sees you, 150a
 carries the sky on his, 589a
 deep, bone, 388a
 entrance of the Custom-House, 513b
 never a shirt on his, 293a
 not a shirt to his, 416b
 not to go, is to advance, 320a
 nowhere to come but, 775a
 of the bar, 877a
 of the beating hammer, 915b
 of the canvas that throbs, 667a
 on his, the burden of the world, 755b
 one who never turned his, 575b
 open, dure, 833b
 opinions by a wager, 457a
 over the Devil's, 90a
 part which hangs on our, 35a
 say behind your, 758a
 scarcely a rag to her, 727b
 so much upon his, 220a
 those before cried, 493b
 time hath wallet at his, 182a
 to bed again, 896b
 to the army again, 818b
 unto the ladder turns his, 167a
 Backaches. in an old stun' wall, 811b
 Backbone of the army, 819a
 Back'd, let us be, with God, 126b
 with God and seas, 126b
 Back-friend, a shoulder-clapper, 129b
 Back-garden, up the, 893b
 Background, keep me in the, 537a
 woman in the, of his mind, 771b
 Backing, plague upon such, 150a
 Backs and covers are the best parts, 576b
 men will lie on their, 590b
 seat yourselves on people's, 726b
 turn one's, on men, 782b
 Backside, breeches upon his, 346a
 Backward, advance, 61b
 and abyss of time, 208b

Backward, lean over too far, 971b
 life goes not, 924a
 look, angel of the, 528a
 look behind the assurance, 945a
 look, take a, 647a
 look, to their ancestors, 361a
 look, to with pride, 879b
 turn backward O time, 654b
 Backwards, giddy to ride, 931a
 yesterdays look, 305b
 Backyard, viewed with pity in
 each, 956b
 Bacon, better beans and, in peace,
 9b
 could have created planets, 476b
 fly and save our, 89b
 Sir Francis, secretary of na-
 ture, 236b
 taking, was stealing, 675a
 think how, shin'd, 318a
 Bad Americans die, 768b
 and free, 879a
 and indifferent criticism of
 books, 865a
 and indirect way, 240b
 beginning bad ending, 17b
 beginning, great friendships
 from, 32a
 better for being a little, 185b
 bold, man, 113a, 210b
 book as much labour to write,
 969b
 cause, obstinacy in a, 240a
 cause will be supported, 370b
 cheese, jokes about, 866b
 critic, spot the, 933a
 days, imperfect memory of,
 461b
 determines it as good or, 301a
 digestion, 773b
 economics, we know it is, 919b
 eminence, 253b
 English, children spoke, 804a
 epitaph than ill report, 174a
 feelin's between neighbors, 843b
 fortunes good or, 15b
 fustian's so sublimely, 318b
 good and, angel, 221b
 good and, of every land, 866a
 good compensate, in man, 574a
 good, indifferent, 282a, 346a
 husband and ill-provider, 505a
 intent, told with, 388a
 intentions of men, 34a
 it's wiser being good than, 573a
 kant have it, but onst, 594b
 law, great cases make, 709b
 laws, if people make, 698a
 laws, trample, 562b
 Luck, Madame, 486b
 mad, and dangerous to know,
 449a
 man, evil fruit of a, 7a
 man, gifts of a, 17a
 man, war never slays, 15b
 manners or good manners, 766a
 men as, and as good, 541b
 men combine, 359a
 men live that they may eat, 60b
 men not looking you in the
 face, 580a
 moral character, bird of, 331b
 neighbor is a misfortune, 7b
 never a, man had ability, 361a
 news, brings, 14a
 news, conceal the, 16a
 news, never good to bring, 200b
 news, sad news, 581b
 no book was so, 65b

Bad, not so, 58a
 nothing, a world, 584b
 nothing good or, 173b
 one, obstinacy in a, 345b
 ones bring about worse, 344a
 or obnoxious laws, 623b
 peace, good war or, 331a
 plan of no modification, 44b
 play fails to hold interest, 865b
 poet is super-abundant, 923a
 poet, more confident than a, 52a
 poet unconscious and conscious,
 943b
 rhyming a disease, 320b
 sad and, mad, 572b
 so much, in the best of us, 711b
 spoke a work that was, 398b
 subject, 919a
 success, ill got had ever, 126a
 taste, ill-bred-and in, 748a
 the good the, 269a
 there is no book so, 65b
 they are good, they are, 777b
 though the best is, 69a, 786b
 three removes as, as fire, 330b
 to those who mourn, 282b
 weather, no such thing as, 775a
 what you feel, after, 982b
 when she was, she was horrid,
 526a
 whether good or whether, 584b
 work, everyone has mass of,
 671b
 work follers ye, 601b
 world is grown so, 127b
 would the wicked be so, 703b
 Badge, nobility's true, 129b
 of honour bestowed, 105b
 of our tribe, 144a
 Bad-looking, not, 642b
 Badly, all well when going, 325a
 write verse, 270a
 Badness you may choose easily,
 7a
 Bad-tempered woman, 900a
 Baedeker to life, 976a
 Baffled, betrayed and, still, 689b
 get up and begin again, 569a
 talk not of genius, 653b
 to fight better, 575b
 Baffles, thought that, you, 23a
 Baffling foes, beat down, 620b
 Bag and baggage, 162a
 each is given a, of tools, 730b
 given us the, to hold, 389a
 moon in a silver, 827b
 of masks, 979a
 part of, on our back, 35a
 pudding, 1020a
 with holes, 1049b
 Bagdad-on-the-subway, 801a
 Baggage, bag and, 162a
 women are the, of life, 261b
 Bags of ducats, 144b
 three, full, 1015b
 three, of gold, 963b
 Bah to you ha ha to you, 683b
 Bahram that great hunter, 531b
 Bail no demurrer, 381b
 Bailey, unfortunate Miss, 396a
 Bait hook well, 157b
 hook without, 506a
 melancholy, 143a
 of falsehood, 173a
 swallow'd, 207a
 treacherous, 158a
 Baited like eagles, 151a
 with a dragon's tail, 242b
 Baiting a mouse-trap, 851b

Baits, good news, 260b
 Bake, cannot, or boil him whole,
 848a
 it's well to, and sweep, 841b
 me a cake, 1015a
 Baked me too brown, 657b
 meats, funeral, 170b
 Baker, butcher the, the candle-
 stick-maker, 1019a
 Baker's dozen, 90b
 man, 1015a
 Balance, commitments and power
 in, 952b
 forty thousand men in the, 400b
 just, of all the faculties, 543a
 laid in the, 1035a
 life's unequal lot, 615b
 of power, 303b, 770b
 redress, of the old, 401b
 sets king and shepherd even,
 100b
 small dust of the, 1047a
 with this life this death, 826a
 Balanced all brought all to mind,
 826a
 opposite parties equally, 26b
 Balances, hang level in, of love,
 673a
 weighed in the, 1049a
 Balbec and Palmyra, 493a
 Balcony, rose upon my, 564a
 Bald, bare pate of a, man, 10a
 eagle had not been chosen, 331b
 followers, 129a
 grows, by nature, 129a
 time himself is, 129a
 Baldheaded, go into it, 601a
 Baldness abundant, 575a
 Baldric, milky, of the skies, 476b
 Bale, connexion of bliss and, 719b
 Baleful star, beck of a, 795a
 Bales, dropping down with costly,
 548b
 unopen'd to the sun, 306a
 Balfour tailor, 690b
 Ball, costume charity, 990a
 earthly, a peopled garden, 378b
 golden, 935b
 my heart's a, of string, 690b
 of fire a mile in diameter, 945b
 the balm the sceptre and the,
 156a
 Ballad, I met with a, 651b
 in print, 208b
 theme of the touching, 464a
 woful, 161a
 Ballad-mongers, metre, 150b
 Ballads of the people, 713a
 shape of songs and, 650b
 songs and snatches, 684b
 stuck about the wall, 236a
 sung or said, 524a
 Ballast for keeping the mind
 steady, 602b
 more salt than, 288a
 Balliol loved and led me, 848a
 Oxford and, 916a
 Balloon, man up in a, 654a
 Ballot, appeal from, to bullet,
 540b
 Ballot-box, paper you drop into
 the, 589a
 Ballots, no one worthy of their,
 990a
 Balls, breakfasts and dinners and,
 632b
 elliptical billiard, 685a
 Ballyhoo's, King, Court, 940b
 Balm for every pain, 487b

Balm in Gilead, 1048a
 of hurt minds, 196b
 of the bruised heart, 122a
 off from anointed king, 139b
 the sceptre and the ball, 156a
 try tropic for your, 971a
 Balmy sleep, 305a
 sweets, 120a
 warmth, spring brings, 35b
 Baloney is flattery so thick, 973b
 Balsam, bears no, for mistakes,
 712b
 Baltimore, Penn's town New York
 and, 506b
 Bamboo-brier, sharp ez a, 738b
 Ban, hurl the cynic's, 777b
 in every voice in every, 387b
 on it lays her, 717a
 'Ban 'Ban Ca-Caliban, 209b
 Banbury Cross, 1017b
 Band, an elastic, 714a
 haven't got a, 892a
 heaven-born, 402b
 is playing somewhere, 808a
 little, of authors, 778b
 of brothers, 156b
 of exiles moored bark, 470a
 orange, of eve, 787b
 swell to beat the, 803a
 wearied, swoons to a waltz,
 969b
 worries me to beat the, 914a
 Bandersnatch, shun the frumious,
 657b
 Bands, cancels all, 151a
 coat and, and hymn-book, 517a
 dissolve the political, 373a
 of Orion, 1032a
 pursue culture in, 804a
 Bane, deserve precious, 253a
 morality thou deadly, 390b
 no greater, to friendship, 33b
 of all genius, 464b
 of all good society, 370a
 precious, 915a
 to antidote, 705a
 Baneful effects of spirit of party,
 367a
 Bang, not with a, 944a
 Bangkok, in, at twelve o'clock,
 982a
 Bangor to the Rocky Range, 912a
 Banish fear that lurks, 939a
 grief too great to, 486a
 pleasures, pain, 303a
 plump Jack, 150b
 they'd, us you know, 646a
 understanding, 18b
 with night we, sorrow, 227a
 Banish'd yet true-born English-
 man, 138b
 Banished, fear can not be, 954a
 for my willful crime, 259a
 man, 1011a
 persons will be, 676b
 picturesque were, 718a
 Banishment, bitter bread of, 139a
 Banjo, wid my, on my knee, 636a
 Bank and shoal of time, 195b
 broke the, at Monte Carlo, 748a
 first supernatural, 946b
 of violets, breathes upon, 163b
 sleeps upon this, 147a
 starved, of moss, 575a
 violet loves a sunny, 634b
 waly waly up the, 1013a
 whereon wild thyme blows, 141b
 Bankers just like anybody else,
 989a

Bank-note world, 463a
 Bankrupt of life, 276b
 thief turns thief-taker, 424a
 Banks, allegory on, of the Nile,
 381a
 and braes o' bonie Doon, 392a
 and corporations, 444b
 bonnie, o' Loch Lomond, 1003a
 bonny, of Clyde, 850a
 green, of Shannon, 432b
 of the Seine the Thames, 493a
 trembled underneath her, 166a
 vast surplus in, 442a
 Banned, that work had better be,
 970a
 Banner, blood-red, streams afar,
 445a
 earth's green, shakes, 640a
 freedom's, 476b
 held his, high, 903b
 in the sky, 534b
 over me was love, 1044a
 pride carries, to the last, 652b
 royal, and all quality, 189a
 song for our, 499a
 star-spangled, 436a
 torn but flying, 454a
 with the strange device, 522a
 Banners, all thy, wave, 433a
 army with, 1044b
 confusion on thy, wait, 349b
 flout the sky, 194a
 hang out our, 199b
 of thy dead, 803b
 Banquet, behave in life as at a,
 65a
 tables, hundred thousand, 661a
 when love sits down to the, 668a
 Banqueter on worms, 772a
 sated, 34b
 Banqueters, hundred thousand,
 661a
 Banquet-hall deserted, 440a
 Banquets, first in, 4a
 of the gods, 40b
 Banshee, mem'ry comes like a,
 760a
 Baptism he observed, 996a
 waters of, 790b
 Baptist, clear-toned, bell, 635a
 Baptist's, John, head, 1053a
 Baptized in tears, 368a
 Bar a single door, 767a
 and its moaning, 598a
 back of the, 877a
 birth's invidious, 552b
 crossed the, 557a
 doors in time of peace, 43a
 gold, of heaven, 640a
 harbor, be moaning, 598a
 hell should, the way, 909b
 neither is poverty a, 20a
 no moaning of the, 557a
 only, against it, 611b
 prisoner at the, 555b
 treat where any, is, 706a
 turn-pike, 485b
 when I went to the, 684a
 Barabbas was a robber, 1058b
 Barbara Allen, 1012b
 Barbarian, autocrat must be a
 great, 773a
 weeping above his dead, 662b
 Barbarians philistines and popu-
 lace, 623a
 Barbaric phase, growing mind at
 a, 832b
 showers on her kings, 253b
 yawp, 608b

Barbarism, destruction and, 926b
 fastnesses of ancient, 628a
 inflame and fix its, 832b
 theatre can flourish in, 720a
 Barbarous dissonance, 248a
 frank, recklessness, 773a
 in beauty, 724b
 woman more, than man, 727a
 Barber and collier fight, 332b
 Caesar's, 56b
 imprudently married the, 350b
 kept on shaving, 587a
 prating, 58b
 Barber's shear, 565b
 Barbers, haughty, 964b
 Barber-shop, lights burn low in
 the, 964b
 Barb'rous foes, 335b
 skill, adorning but a, 267a
 Bard, from old or modern, 247a
 here dwelt, 328b
 lacked a sacred, 40a
 matchless, 358b
 more fat than, beseems, 328b
 voice of the, 386b
 who sang of Enchanter Indo-
 lence, 405a
 whom were none to praise, 405a
 Bards in fealty to Apollo, 477a
 not made for, 425a
 of long ago, 854b
 of old enjoy'd in you, 384b
 of passion and of mirth, 482b
 of rhyme and metre free, 912a
 of the lyre, 38a
 Olympian, 503b
 Saints Heroes if we will, 619b
 sublime, 522a
 Bare, back and side go, 97a
 bodkin, quietus make with, 174b
 earth, expos'd on the, 280a
 heads are just as, 955b
 imagination of a feast, 138b
 lay it, down to bone, 983b
 one, hour to live, 123b
 pate of a bald man, 10a
 ruin'd choirs, 206a
 to the buff, 752a
 Bare-bosom'd night, 608a
 Barefoot boy, 527a
 dance, on wedding day, 130a
 dervishes, 506b
 him that makes shoes go, 93a
 Barefoote, goe long, 93b
 Barefooted and bareheaded, 898b
 Barère's Memoirs, 493b
 Bargain and bid, 767b
 better, driven, 116a
 catch cold and starve, 203b
 way of, 151a
 Barge like a burnish'd throne, 200b
 Bark, bitter, and burning clove,
 881a
 critic peep or cynic, 503b
 dogs delight to, and bite, 302b
 fancy runs her, ashore, 494b
 fatal and perfidious, 249a
 if my, sinks, 590b
 is on the sea, 456b
 is worse than his bite, 235a
 let no dog, 143a
 little, attendant sail, 318a
 moor your, 43b
 star to every wandering, 207a
 trouble concerns not our, 51a
 watch-dog's honest, 457b
 Barked at the Ox, 10b
 Barkis is willin', 579a
 Barks, Nicean, of yore, 543b

Bar'l, like a, 836b
 Barley meal, three pecks of, 1020a
 Barleycorn, inspiring bold John, 393b
 John, got up again, 391b
 Barmains are diviner than mermaids, 989b
 Barn, across a, or through a rut, 647b
 little, well-filled, 377b
 sit in a, 1018a
 stack or, door, 245a
 Barnaby Rudge, like, 600b
 Barn-cocks, ere the, say, 706b
 Barney Buntline, 377a
 Barns, nor gather into, 1051b
 Baroque is over, 982b
 Barred with care all windows, 426a
 Barrel, beat an empty, 903a
 handful of meal in a, 1028b
 is sprung, 848b
 of gold, 737a
 of meal wasted not, 1029a
 organ, competition with a, 963a
 Barrel-house kings, 902b
 Barrel-load, save them by the, 790a
 Barren, bitter, truth, 606b
 bosom starves her birth, 348a
 bride, teeming mistress but a, 314b
 crags, 548a
 ground, an acre of, 208b
 heath, sung on the, 386b
 imagination cold and, 359b
 make, our lives, 692a
 model of, earth, 139b
 nor rough nor, 358b
 sand, deserts of, 475a
 sister, 140b
 spot, leave this, 433a
 superfluity of words, 292a
 'tis all, 346b
 wilderness, seek a, 652b
 winter with wrathful cold, 125a
 Barrenest of all mortals, 475a
 Barrett, firm of Grin and, 777a
 Barricade, disputed, 947b
 Barricades, Christs that die upon the, 767b
 Barricks, single men in, 818a
 Barrie, Sir James, 950b
 Barrier between her and her pursuer, 563a
 blessed, 410a
 of loneliness, 895a
 of the senses, 907b
 Barriers devised against tyranny, 515b
 in the cause of love, 784b
 of race and nationality, 757b
 Barrister's profession, 641a
 Barroom downstairs, 957b
 floor, 717b
 Barrow, crowbar hoe and, 450a
 Bars, behind the western, 721a
 beyond the ocean, 757a
 nor iron, a cage, 268a
 Barter, compromise and, 360b
 finds the, naught but pain, 635b
 friendship a form of, 265a
 Bartlett man got out, 855a
 of market quotations, 955b
 Bartley will have a fine coffin, 856b
 Barton, Martin, and Fish, 920b
 Barty, Hans Breitmann gife a, 631a
 Baruch, Bernard, 831a
 Base alloy of hypocrisy, 537b

Base authority, 132b
 born, worthiest captains been, 223a
 degrees, scorning the, 167a
 fall to the, earth, 139a
 fraud, notorious by, 48b
 gain not gains, 7b
 keep down the, in man, 555b
 laws of servitude, 275b
 like the, Indian, 190b
 limps in, imitation, 138b
 men being in love, 187a
 men proud, 125b
 of all, passions, 124b
 rabble, army would be a, 360b
 uses we may return to, 178b
 utter'd nothing, 553a
 Baseball or the Republican Party, 931b
 score, mark the, 717a
 vagrancy laws dhruv him to, 834a
 Baseless fabric of this vision, 210a
 Basely, spend shortness, 151b
 Basement, sick child in the, 760b
 Baseness, nations tend to stupidity and, 774b
 to write fair, 179a
 we will smite, 845b
 Basest beggars, 191b
 of all instincts, 680a
 of all things, 977a
 Bashaw, three-tailed, 396a
 Bashful fifteen, maiden of, 381b
 stream, 263a
 virgin's sidelong looks, 355b
 young potato, 683a
 Basic clod, plain man is the, 777a
 culture, dozen years to implant, 971a
 issues, indifference to the, 983b
 power of the universe, 929a
 Basilan, blue hills of, 762b
 Basilisk is sure to kill, 308b
 Basis for government, 517b
 of a prosperous life, 905b
 of all health sinlessness, 616b
 of moral authority, 617b
 of our government, 373b
 of our political system, 367a
 Basket, all his eggs in one, 105a
 put your eggs in one, 678a
 three little bugs in a, 612b
 watch that, 678a
 Baskets, bloom-heaped, 949a
 twelve, full, 1053a
 Baskit er kittens, 738b
 Basks at the fire, 245b
 Bass eternal of the sea, 667a
 string musician touches is the, 274b
 Bassarid of Boston, 695a
 Bassoon, flute violin, 554a
 loud, 421a
 Bastard substitute anaesthesia, 797b
 Bastards, princes', 223a
 Bastion, looming, fringed with fire, 551b
 Bat, black, night has flown, 553b
 Casey at the, 807b
 so blind in its own range, 652b
 twinkle twinkle little, 442b, 656b
 weak-eyed, 351b
 wool of, 198a
 Bate one jot of heart or hope, 251b

Bated breath and whispering humbleness, 144a
 Bateese, leetle, 759a
 Bath, go long enough without a, 986a
 if you try to give them a, 989b
 sore labour's, 196b
 Bathe before I drink the poison, 21a
 in fiery floods, 185a
 Bathed, eagles having, 151a
 in shimmering golden haze, 849b
 Bathing, caught the Whigs, 512a
 machine, 684a
 many recite while, 40a
 Bathroom, clean towels not kept in, 843a
 Baths of golden snow, 986b
 Baton, marshal's, 400b
 Bat's back, 210a
 Bats and ferrets, 262a
 do cats eat, 656a
 in the belfry, 804a
 moles and, 1045a
 Battalions, God always for big, 325b
 sorrows come in, 178a
 Batter my heart, 217b
 Batter'd caravanserai, 531b
 cottage, and decay'd, 424b
 Battered, by hatred, 927a
 sorely, feet, 763b
 Battery, assault and, of the wind, 826b
 Battle, after, sleep is best, 667a
 and a sojourning, 66b
 and the breeze, 432b
 Ben, was a soldier bold, 487b
 bravest, ever was fought, 711b
 bullied back into the, 474b
 call to, 764a
 chart, map the, 910a
 cowards do not count in, 17b
 crimson flower of, 598a
 drunk delight of, 548a
 England always wins the last, 871a
 fallen in the midst of the, 1027b
 flags were furled, 549a
 for the free, 462b
 forefront of the hottest, 1028a
 foremost in, was Mary Ambree, 1012a
 France has lost a, 954b
 from, and murder, 1068b
 going into, under slogan, 986b
 harness, died in, 872a
 he that is in, slain, 69a
 he's sure of winning, 596a
 in one, or by degrees, 370b
 is not to the strong, 369a
 joined, and Phocaeans won, 19a
 life of, 803b
 marriage is a field of, 749a
 Napoleon's presence at a, 400b
 necessary to send them to, 926a
 news of, 582b
 noble honorable, 583b
 nothing except a, lost, 400b
 of competition, 594a
 of the first rank, 497a
 of Waterloo, 400b
 or business, 587b
 prize o' death in, 601b
 puts it off the done, 525a
 rages loud and long, 214a
 see the front o', lour, 394a
 sees umbered fate, 155b
 smelleth the, 1032a

Battle, through the, through defeat, 609a
to the strong, 757a, 1043a
victory of, standeth not, 1066b
was on once more, 625b
went forth to, 937a
who prepare himself for, 1061b
Battle-blood, all with the, gory, 637b
Battle-cry, freedom their, 626a
of freedom, 613a
Battled for the true the just, 552b
Battlefield and patriot grave, 539b
is holy ground, 459a
of Italy, 964a
we are met on a great, 540b
Battlefields which have their
heroes, 497b
Battle-line, far-flung, 816a
Battlements, entrance under my, 195a
frowning, 538a
hid, of eternity, 790a
towers and, 245a
Battle's lost and won, 194a
sound, no war or, 244b
van, 588a
wreck, flame that lit the, 470a
Battles, fight our country's, 1004b
fought all his, o'er again, 280a
fought his, 274b
in the midst of, 622a
long ago, 407b
morrow of his, 558b
not a bit anxious about my, 940a
rains fall after great, 55a
sieges fortunes I have passed, 186a
transacted by mechanism, 474b
win our, by its aid, 584a
Batt'ning our flocks, 248b
Bauble, pleased with this, 317b
shallow, boats, 181a
Baucis' busy care, 280b
Baudelaire and to Obermann, 751b
Baulking the end half-won, 815a
Bawd a bawd, call a, 28b
Bawl, Daddy heered him, 745a
Bawls for a physician, 474a
Bay, bowers are bare of, 786b
come to self-same, 85b
cyclone in the, 801b
deep-mouth'd welcome, 457b
green, tree, 1034a
of Biscay, 395b
of Portugal, bottom like, 162b
somebody bet on de, 636a
the moon, 168b
Bay'd the whispering wind, 355b
Bayonet's contrition, 648b
Bayonets, by push of, 353a
Bays burn deep and chafe, 693a
ling'ring, 335b
to crown it, 233b
Be, better to, than not to be, 711a
faithful unto death, 1064b
no more, bear to, 413a
not afraid ye waiting hearts, 633a
not the first, 311a
of good cheer, 1053a, 1058b
of good courage, 1047a
off or I'll kick you down-stairs, 656b
or not to be, 174a
poem should not mean but, 960b

Be strong, 1027a
to, not to seem, 99b
to, what we are, 749b
upright, 66b
were it not better not to, 546b
Beach, across the narrow, we flit, 674a
briny, 658b
fishermen that walk upon, 193a
never shall break on the, 667a
not the only pebble on the, 808a
ocean on a western, 725b
rolling, 637b
rugged and without a, 287a
shell from the strown, 529a
stroll upon the, 588b
walk upon the, 943a
Beaches, fight on the, 869a
Beacon of the wise, 181b
Beacons of hope ye appear, 623a
of wise men, 633b
Bead on string of confusions, 878a
Beade of amber, flie within a, 52a
Beaded bubbles winking at the
brim, 481b
Beadle to a humorous sigh, 133a
Beadroll, flames eternal, 113b
Beads and prayer-books, 317b
few, are best, 231a
heroes of finance are like, 641a
pictures rosaries and pixes, 239b
tell their, in drops of rain, 521a
walked forth to tell his, 1011b
Beagle bit a klegale, 8641
Beak, take in his, 904a
take thy, from out my heart, 545a
upon my face, 703a
Beaker full of the warm south, 481a
Be-all and the end-all here, 195b
Beam, full midday, 250b
in thine own eye, 1051b
Beamish boy, 657b
Beams bemocked the sultry main, 422a
candle throws its, 147a
display, let my sun his, 39b
from happy human eyes, 751b
full-dazzling, 609b
glide faster than sun's, 136a
learn to bear, of love, 385a
of wit on other souls, 277b
orient, 256a
scattered with all its, 443a
sunny, did glide, 384b
tricks his, 249b
white moon, 952a
Bean, home of the, and the cod, 793a
takes hair right off your, 975b
Bean-fed horse, 141a
Bean-rows, nine, will I have there, 824b
Beans, abstain from, 58a
and brown bread, 760a
better, and bacon in peace, 9b
determined to know, 590b
eat no, 221b
full o', and benevolence, 510a
no, in the almost perfect state, 894a
on Saturday night, 805a
Bear a grudge, 29a
a little more than I can, 934b
a mother's tears, 37b
a weight of woes, 6b

Bear all cheerfully, 557b
another's misfortunes, 321a
away the belle, 640b
books, him up awhile, 289a
burdens a man can, 113a
bush supposed a, 142b
cannot, levelling up, 340a
courage up, 279b
false witness, 1025a
faults of man, 220b
feel deep, fruit well, 620b
fitted by nature to, 67b
for which we, to live, 317b
fruit then ripen, 64a
gave pain to the, 494a
his mild yoke, 251b
his own burden, 1062b
if I were a, 918a
many, false witness, 1056a
of all hard things to, and grin, 630b
of very little brain, 918a
patiently the results, 48b
rugged Russian, 198a
sing savageness out of a, 189b
that walks like a man, 816b
the bonds that gall, 693a
the brunt, 572b
the burden and the heat, 620a
the latter, 331a
the responsibility, 540b
them breed and nurse, 380b
them we can, 786b
this yoke of must, 615b
those ills we have, 174b
to be no more, 413a
up against them, 366b
up and steer, 251b
up beneath their unsuccess, 570a
vapour sometime like a, 201a
welcome in your eye, 195a
we've fought the, before, 635a
when you are an anvil, 234a
which doth, him best, 124b
whips and scorns of time, 174b
wide and kick their owners, 380b
with a good courage, 1065a
with patience the injustice, 270a
world doth but two nations, 269a
yoke for others, 37b
Bear-baiting esteemed heathenish, 494a
Puritan hated, 494a
Beard, built their nests in my, 580b
Dutchman's, 165a
grey, and glittering eye, 421a
he that hath a, is more than
a youth, 157a
of formal cut, 161b
old man with a, 580b
on his face, 157a
put aside my, 86b
to shave man's, 105a
the lion in his den, 414b
tradition wears a snowy, 527b
was grizzled, 171a
white, 152b
wrapped in his, and silence, 979b
Bearded grain, reaps the, 521a
like the pard, 161a
lips, sailors with, 523b
Beardless youth manages his taxed
horse, 418a

Beards, until your, be grown, 1028a
 wag all, 96b
 Beare, burdens a man can, 113a
 Beare's hands otherwise employed, 776a
 Bearest from ordinary life, 946a
 Bearest, live that thou, the strain, 840b
 Beareth all things, 1061a
 name of Vanity Fair, 274a
 Bearing boughs may live, 140a
 precious seed, 1037b
 with heroic resignation, 788b
 Bearings glint, 982a
 near and remote, 628b
 of this observation, 578b
 Bears a lovely face, 214b
 all its sons away, 303a
 and lions growl and fight, 302b
 better temper, 124a
 brave men, 28a
 bulls and the, 955b
 dancing dogs and, 854a
 greatest names, 260b
 his blushing honours, 211a
 his unforeseen disgrace, 303a
 in itself the causes, 344a
 instant proof, 936a
 lick their cubs, 99a
 name of life, 184b
 plagues a lover, 293a
 so patiently he, 430b
 thee dead, 152a
 when first born, 50a
 Beast and the monk, 901b
 bring to a perfect, 50b
 chase had a, in view, 280b
 deem himself a God or, 316b
 every, of the forest, 1034b
 fit night for man or, 901a
 knows beast, 223b
 leave so much as a, 1070b
 life of his, 1039a
 little better than, 143b
 man and bird and, 422b
 man is but a, 1013b
 maw-crammed, 572a
 mongrel, 935a
 no, more savage, 57a
 owest the, no hide, 192a
 that wants discourse of reason, 170b
 very gentle, 142b
 watch the captured, 737b
 what rough, 826b
 when people call this, to mind, 848a
 wild, guards my way, 387b
 Beastie, sleekit cawrin tim'rous, 390a
 Beasties, long-leggety, 1003a
 Beast's, life is cheap as, 191b
 Beasts, ape the vilest of, 30b
 deserts full of wild, 53a
 fled to brutish, 168a
 insanity or ferocity in, 505b
 nature teaches, 202a
 of the field, 538a
 pair of very strange, 163a
 teaches, to know friends, 202a
 that have life and sense, 98b
 that perish, 1034b
 transform ourselves into, 188a
 Beasts', not God's and not the, 572b
 Beat, accurate rhythmic, 937b
 all your feathers, 214a
 an empty barrel, 903a

Beat, and I, on, 706b
 away blushes, 158b
 back the current, 699a
 double, of thundering drum, 278b
 forever the fens, 935a
 him when he sneezes, 656b
 his breast, 421a
 lark whose notes do, 137a
 me and hammer me, 899a
 one Englishman, three Frenchmen, 301a
 swords into ploughshares, 1044a
 the bush, 229a
 the drums, 291a
 the vaulty heaven, 137a
 two hearts that, as one, 5a
 upon my whorled ear, 724b
 voice above their, 790a
 waves of science, in vain, 614a
 with fist instead of stick, 238a
 worries me to, the hand, 914a
 you, your pate, 315b
 Beate the bush, 91a
 Beaten gold my throne, 862b
 gold, poop was, 200b
 path, genius disdains a, 537a
 path to his door, 504b
 till they know what wood, 238b
 were they as the sand, 523b
 with his owne rod, 90b
 Beatific, enjoy'd in vision, 253a
 Beating canvas of a heavy fairsail, 772a
 God does that, 604b
 hammer, 915b
 of his wings, 561b
 of my own heart, 543a
 of the pulse, 862a
 of the storm-waves, 808a
 up for recruits, 238a
 Beats all the lies you can invent, 388a
 back envious siege, 139a
 golden bullet, it down, 212b
 heroic bosom, no more, 458a
 same heart, 620b
 the luckless collier, 332b
 upon high shore, 156a
 Beau, Eb she called her, 852b
 Beaumont, bid, lie little further, 219a
 Beauteous bright creation, 74a
 death, dear, 272a
 evening calm and free, 407a
 eye of heaven, 148a
 files, commands the, 271b
 flower, may prove a, 135b
 idiot speaks, 1000b
 ladies' eyes, 116b
 not their, looks, 130b
 Beauties, admire thy naked, 460b
 concealed, of a writer, 300b
 glory of honours, 216a
 hid from common sight, 630a
 in small proportions, 219b
 meaner, of the night, 213a
 modestly conceals her, 343b
 of holiness, 1037a
 pale unripened, 299b
 Quarles is sav'd by, 321b
 we have not seized again, 978b
 Beautifier, no, of complexion, 505b
 rank is a great, 510a
 Beautiful, all that's, drifts away, 825b
 all things bright and, 591b
 and free, 465b

Beautiful and ineffectual angel, 623b
 answer, 968b
 as roses, 502b
 as words, 866a
 be, and be sad, 619a
 being made, overmuch, 826b
 display of the grand and, 484a
 dreamer wake unto me, 636b
 Evelyn Hope is dead, 568a
 face a candid brow, 772b
 for situation, 1034b
 for spacious skies, 781a
 full, a faery's child, 480a
 in middle age, 958b
 incentive as a pang, 719a
 indisputably, 323b
 is love, 897a
 lady, here lies, a most, 862b
 lovers of the, 20a
 made this world so, 810a
 manners, old men with, 933a
 mode of saying things, 621b
 more, than death, 607b
 old time, 206b
 our sense of what is, 775b
 pea-green boat, 580b
 perfect whole, 655b
 quarto page, 381b
 question, 968b
 sacrifices, in her eyes, 851b
 scorn looks, 165a
 seems right, 519b
 sentiments weigh less, 603a
 singing Oh how, 821a
 smiling and, countryside, 782a
 snow, O the snow the, 632a
 so disappears the most, 379a
 soup, 657b
 stripped and swift, 980a
 taste for the, 471b
 the palace, 274a
 therefore to be wooed, 124b
 things are most useless, 605b
 things, walk about amidst, 807b
 to see, 760b
 to the best the most, 619a
 too, to live, 576b
 two most, words, 804b
 upon the mountains, 1047b
 venerable, or useful, 496a
 what may be approved as, 775b
 whatever is in any way, 67a
 wisdom, no joy in, 9a
 woman cooking dinner, 987b
 women of antiquity, 701b
 young and, being, 802b
 Beautify, adorn and, our souls, 702b
 Beauty a sufficient end, 826b
 a witty, is a power, 639b
 about a home life, 641a
 all is order and, 618b
 all that, gave, 348a
 always room for, 746b
 and decay, 467b
 and her chivalry, 452b
 and high degree, 946b
 and invulnerability, 852b
 and length of days, 691b
 and mystery of the ships, 532b
 and the stars were one, 854b
 and truth tho' never found, 708b
 and wisdom rarely conjoined, 51b
 as much, as could die, 218b
 as much, as they sing, 680b
 attractive, 105b

Beauty, barbarous in, 724b
 beauteous seem, 205b
 being best of all we know, 721a
 bereft of, 130b
 best flattered upon their, 323b
 born of murmuring sound, 405b
 bought by judgment of eye,
 132b
 bring to life fresh, 550b
 broken down all things save,
 933a
 brute, and valour, 724b
 calls and glory shows way, 291a
 can pierce one like a pain, 882a
 carelessness of life and, 896a
 cold and austere, 861a, 962a
 conscious stone to, grew, 503a
 could I come near your, 125a
 crieth in an attic, 670b
 curved is the line of, 528a
 daily, in his life, 190a
 death by, made amends, 838b
 dedicate, to the sun, 134a
 die for, 506b
 doth of itself persuade, 131a
 double, whenever a swan, 488b
 draws with a single hair, 223b,
 312a
 dreamed that life was, 587b
 dwells with, 483a
 eternal, wandering on her way,
 824a
 every sky has its, 775a
 exactness of, 82a
 excellent, 121a
 extent of its, and power, 492a
 fatal gift of, 454a
 fed my common earth, 896b
 feel your, going, 866a
 flowing curves of, 528a
 for ashes, 1047b
 for confiding youth, 411b
 God is fairest in, 27b
 grasped where, dwells, 797b
 great perils have this, 498a
 grows familiar to the lover,
 290b
 hard with respect to, 566a
 has looked on, bare, 962a
 has no ebb, 825a
 health wealth and, 263a
 heart-breaking, 939b
 heat affection limb nor, 184b
 Helen thy, is to me, 543b
 Helen's, in brow of Egypt, 142b
 her, was sold, 850a
 homely, of good cause, 407a
 ill layer-up of, 156b
 in art economy is, 719b
 in quest of that one, 906a
 in the abstract, 479a
 in the inward soul, 25b
 invisible, 892a
 is a pledge, 806b
 is everlasting, 940a
 is its own excuse, 503b, 526b
 is momentary, 906a
 is not immortal, 878a
 is past change, 724a
 is pleasure, 806b
 is something indescribable,
 806b
 is that Medusa's head, 960b
 is truth, 482b
 isle of, fare thee well, 485a
 life and, of nature, 888a
 life force and, must impart,
 310a
 light from her own, 466b

Beauty lives though lilies die,
 927a
 love and, and delight, 466b
 love built on, 216b
 loved your, 824b
 makes this vault, 137b
 making beautiful old rime, 206b
 mate for, 510a
 mathematics possesses, 861a
 more amiable than, 300b
 music even in the, 240b
 must be truth, 478a
 naked, more adorn'd, 256a
 nature's brag, 248a
 nature's coin, 248a
 naught but vanity in, 597b
 ne'er enjoys, 319b
 nor good talk, 820a
 not a great star as a, 888b
 not a lip or eye we, call, 310b
 of a butterfly's wing, 981a
 of a great machine, 938b
 of a thousand stars, 123b
 of all things, 981a
 of an aged face, 912b
 of art's process, 720a
 of body and mind, 912b
 of growing plants, 282b
 of holiness, 1033b
 of joy, 939b
 of old men is grey head, 1040a
 of style and harmony, 24a
 of surpassing, 31b
 of the lilies, 597b
 of the minstrel's lyre, 854b
 of their love, 777a
 of things was born, 939b
 of this beautiful world, 739b
 of world has two edges, 923b
 on the shore, 503a
 our eyes could never see, 839b
 perception of, 589a
 personal, better introduction,
 71a
 plants fruits of life and, 386b
 power of, 281a
 principal, in a building, 244a
 provoketh thieves, 159b
 pure classic, 983a
 rarest gift to, common sense,
 639a
 rhythmical creation of, 546a
 right by force of, 519b
 rules the games, 939b
 say not of, she is good, 934b
 scandal the doom of, 42b
 sense of pity, and pain, 772a
 sleep, bright, 386a
 so long as, shall be, 73a
 source of, in itself, 67a
 spirit of, 465a
 stands in the admiration, 259a
 such, as a woman's eye, 133b
 such seems your, still, 206b
 superiority in point of, 776a
 terrible, is born, 826b
 th' idee iv female, 836b
 that must die, 483a
 thing of, is a joy, 478b
 thou art all, 292a
 though injurious, 260b
 toast golden for its, 679a
 too much, upon this earth, 830a
 too rich for use, 135a
 troubled by this, 701b
 truly blent, 164a
 truth, adventure art peace,
 797a
 truth and love are one, 721b

Beauty, unexpected, burns, 929a
 unmask her, to the moon, 171a
 use or, form, 562b
 verse of truth or, 845a
 walks in, like the night, 456a
 where is the, we seek, 465b
 who walks with, 936b
 whole mystery of, 823b
 wit, high birth, 182a
 with him is, slain, 131a
 with thee in, can compare,
 620a
 without grace, 506a
 without vanity, 451b
 world and her pitiful, 795b
 Beauty's, a flower, 885a
 but skin deep, 212b
 chain, 440b
 dower, spell of, 792b
 ears, gem that hangs from,
 366a
 ensign, 138a
 field, 204b
 orient deep, 236b
 Beaux, where none are, 343b
 Beaver hat, on account of his, 581b
 in Canadian brooks, 535a
 Becalmed at eve, 595a
 Became him like the leaving it,
 194b
 Because I do not hope to turn,
 944a
 it is there, 815b
 Beck of a baleful star, 795a
 Beck'ning ghost along moonlight
 shade, 313b
 shadows dire, 247a
 Beckons, longing leans and, 603a
 Beck's me to come on, 148a
 nods and, 245a
 our ready minds, 479a
 Becky Sharp's acute remark, 633b
 Become better for being little bad,
 185b
 borrower of the night, 197a
 dare do all that may, a man,
 196a
 filled with love of her, 20a
 ill, a fool and jester, 154a
 what we now see him, 340a
 with half so good a grace, 184a
 Becomes a nation of shopkeepers,
 345a
 throned monarch, 146a
 Becomest thy bed, 204a
 Becoming, what we are capable
 of, 749b
 Bed and board, 992b
 and so to, 284a, 911b
 angels came to my, 703b
 back to, again, 896b
 be blest that I lye on, 262a
 bowed head down as upon a,
 268b
 bravely thou becomest thy,
 204a
 brimstone, 427a
 by night, 356b
 candle to light you to, 1015b
 change sheets on his, 843a
 come let's to, 1017a
 cottage-chamber, 636b
 creep into thy narrow, 622b
 cursed him in, 451a
 delicious bed, 488b
 dread grave as little as my,
 287b
 dull stale tired, 190b
 early to, 330b

Bed, early to rise and early to,
971b
earth in an earthy, 554a
every, is narrow, 961b
faith kneeling by his, 122b
first and worst is a, 668a
fit a, for this huge birth, 263b
for you and me, 1012b
get the whole world out of,
896a
go to, by day, 750a
goes to, mellow, 225a
got up and gone to, 875b
gravity out of, 150b
great, at Ware, 304a
had to go to, hungry, 841a
heaped for the beloved's, 468b
hearthstone of hell be your,
857a
holy angels guard thy, 302b
I in my, again, 999a
I should of stood in, 975b
I will not go to, tonight, 668a
if they seldom die in, 734b
in, we laugh, 263a
is the boon for me, 841b
jump into my, 750b
lie flat on this, 217b
lies in his, 148a
lover's, 201b
made his pendent, 195a
majestical, 156a
make my, in hell, 1038a
make my, soon, 1013a
manger for his, 591b
mighty large, 304a
my work is done I'll go to,
447b
nicer to lie in, 850a
of crimson joy, 387a
of honour, 304a
of roses, 749a, 954b
of squills how blue, 928b
of straws in the wind, 985a
plucked them from their, 602b
pursuing it from bed to, 966b
put them to, 1017a
rode their horses up to, 863a
she goes to, by a bell, 675a
should be of ivory, 862b
sick, a regal solitude, 430b
sits by your, 486b
sleep upon a golden, 827b
sleeping mourn upon thy, 693b
smooth the, of death, 319b
take up thy, and walk, 1058a
they died in, 668a
thorny green, 450a
to be in, and sleep not, 974b
to, go sober, 225a
totter off to, and go to sleep,
846a
tu'nin' of de chillun in, 859b
two hours sooner out of, 221a
warm weather when one's in,
295a
weans in their, 559a
weeping upon his, 521a
welcome to your gory, 394a
went to, with his stockings on,
1019a
with the lamb, 112b
Be-damned, be-decked be-dia-
monded, 805a
Bedazzled with the sun, 130b
Bedded axle-tree, 944b
Bedding, straw for a, 849a
tied up the, 56b
Bedeck'd ornate and gay, 260a

Be-decked be-diamonded be-
damned, 805a
Bedevilment, man's, and God's,
787a
Bedewed the endless plain, 869a
Bedfellows, politics makes strange,
645a
strange, 209b
Bedlam, mad as, 579a
Bednall Green, blind beggar of,
1012a
Bedrooms, Gideon Bibles only in,
957b
Beds, clean, and wives, 937a
housewives in your, 187a
lies not on, of down, 232a
meals, marriages, 62a
of raging fire, 254a
of roses, 123a
slumberers in their, 604b
stray, to make bloom, 782b
Bedtime, I would't were, 451b
Bee, brisk as a, 339a
busy as a, 112b
busy, has no time for sorrow,
385b
comes with flower and, 470a
does not concern the, 647a
enclosed and shown, 52a
goes from flower to flower,
498a
goes to the flower, 689a
had stung it newly, 261b
little busy, 302b
love in my bosom like a, 116a
not good for the, 68a
star that bringest home the,
433a
weak as a rained-on, 884b
where the, sucks, 210a
with honied thigh, 246b
Beechen green and shadows num-
berless, 481a
tree, spare the, 433a
Bee-f and captain's biscuits, 564b
great eater of, 163b
or mutton, 92a
roast, of old England, 208b
roast, was Englishman's food,
298a
stole a piece of, 1016b
thrust, public library to th',
835b
without mustard, 723b
Bee-faced boys, mealy boys and,
576b
Bee-f-witted, mongrel, lord, 181b
Beeg feller, 759a
Beehive's hum, 396b
Bee-loud glade, 824b
Beelezebub arose, 464b
Been, forget what I have, 140a
what has, has been, 278a
who that hath ever, 413a
Beer and skittles, 625a
chronicle small, 187a
come my lad drink some, 338a
corrodes copper, 676a
desire small, 125b
did you ever taste, 577a
drinking cold small, 1014a
felony to drink small, 125b
Ludlow, 786b
parson bemused in, 318b
sit idly sipping my, 664a
take you on trust for, 760a
teetotaller, 764b
throw all the, and spirits, 744b
Beerbohm, Mr. Max, 866b

Beersheba, from Dan even to,
1027a
travel from Dan to, 346b
Beery wenches, 730a
Bee's collected treasures—sweet,
350a
eternity, 648b
Bees and honey in the carcase,
1026b
butterflies and, 859a
excel the, for government, 102b
given the, the honey, 326a
helmet a hive for, 116a
honied words like, 935a
human race—organized like,
806b
murmuring of innumerable,
551a
no butterflies no, 488b
rob the Hybla, 169a
store up honey, 37b
swarm of, in May, 1000a
Beethoven's Fifth Symphony, 901a
Beetle balanced bottles, 741a
booms adown the glooms, 745a
nor the death-moth, 483a
poor, that we tread upon, 184b
wheels his droning flight, 348a
winds his sullen horn, 351b
worm or, drought or tempest,
731a
Beetles, gross as, 192b
Beeves, ten thousand, at pasture,
639b
Befall, whatever may, 892a
Before, better foot, 148b
nothin' much, 818a
such things can come, 794a
Beforehand, paid, 109b
Befriended by doing good, 15b
elves also, thee, 231a
Beg a penny by and by, 949a
alms of palsied eld, 184b
often our own harms, 200b
they, I give, 101b
too proud to, 1005a
Began, I am that which, 694b
to like this man, 785a
universal frame, 278b
Begot habits of peace, 235b
Beget, acquire and, a temperance,
175b
new wars to kill the young,
924a
to get and to, 743a
Begetter, onlie, 204b
Beggar, absent-minded, 819a
blind, of Bednall Green, 1012a
died and was carried, 128a
don't know nor do, 818b
enfold himself in purple, 815a
maid, loved the, 1011b
maid shall be my queen, 549b
may crawl at his side, 533b
not a, would accept, 648a
on horseback, 126a
that is dumb, 111a
the, died, 1057b
with bruised feet, 756a
Beggar'd all description, 200b
Beggary account, 137b
boy, 602a
elements, 1062b
Scotchman, 339a
Beggar's, blind, daughter, 1012a
Beggars are coming to town, 1020a
art of supporting, 27b
at your gate, 547a
basest, 191b

Beggars, deformity which, mimicked, 492a
do away with, 726b
might ride, 999b
mounted, 126a
must be no choosers, 228a
should be no choosers, 92b
when, die no comets seen, 167b
Beggary in the love reckon'd, 200a
Begged, living Homer, his bread, 227a
of the moon, 1003a
Beggung bread, 1034a
them to taste brandy, 437b
Begin and cease and then begin, 622a
Come back to it, and, over, 879b
finish what I, 528a
get up and, again, 569a
in gladness, 406b
to smell a rat, 106b
with usual jokes, 22b
Beginning, from a bad, great friendships, 32a
and the end, 987a, 1065a
art of, 526a
at the, not the end, 986b
ay that's the old, 65b
bad, makes a bad ending, 17b
better the end than, 1042b
each venture is a new, 945a
end depends upon the, 62b
end of the, 871a
farther distance from the, 118b
for a friendship, 768a
grey, of years, 694b
half done who has made a, 41a
hard, maketh good ending, 91b
in my, is my end, 945a
in my end is my, 101b, 945a
in the, God created the heaven, 1021a
in the, was the word, 3057b
is most important part, 24a
long choosing and, late, 258a
love is the, of knowledge, 473a
never ending still, 280a
no great love in the, 180a
of a beginning, 831b
of a fray, 94b
of a new month or year, 882b
of fairies, 792a
of feast, 151b
of good, cometh good end, 92b
of journey, 21a
of life, 788a
of our end, 142b
of the cask, 7b
of the end, 384a
of things longer, 788b
of wisdom, 985b, 1037a
responsibility of, 642b
things best in their, 272a
told you from the, 1047a
Beginnings and endings are untidy, 838a
end to, of all wars, 922a
favorable to bold, 36b
return to our, 16a
small, 229b
Begins, charity, at home, 240b
life is closed life, 610b
life's year, and closes, 440a
nothing, and nothing ends, 789b
to be incredulous, 20a
with an M, 657a
Begone dull care, 1000a
Begot, how, how nourished, 145a

Begot in ventricle of memory, 133a
to whom related by whom, 313b
when they, me, 345b
Begotten by despair, 269a
flowers, 691b
of his Father, 1068a
Son, gave his only, 1058a
Begg pardon first, 162a
Beguill'd, be, by one, 189a
Beguile, light of light, 132a
strumpet's plague to, 189a
the thing I am, 187a
the time look like the time, 195a
you from grief, 541b
Beguiled the leisure of the crew, 681b
Beguiles, the pain of it, 345b
Beguiling, fortune, 343b
Begun for, wonder what I was, 1014a
not yet, to fight, 377b
things ended and things, 610b
Behave, how well I did, 785b
in a quarrel, 764b
in life as at a banquet, 65a
like a pig, 963a
like apes, 939a
mannerly at table, 750a
wish friends to, to us, 71b
Behaving as if you were in heaven, 766a
Behavior, complexion or form or, 505b
immediate check to loose, 301b
standard of, 849b
surfeit of our own, 191a
upon his good, 459a
which appears correct, 965a
Behemoth, behold now, 1032a
Behind, come no more, your scenes, 339a
falls down for those, 924a
get up, him, 345b
led his regiment from, 685b
never gets left, 807a
no longer forward nor, 327b
one must ride, 158a
the times, 830a
Behold a rainbow, 406a
a smile of God, 612a
and hear griefs, 15a
be what they, 312b
heaven and the earth, 83a
her judge for yourselves, 443b
I shall, your face, 660a
it very different from day, 351a
the man, 1058b
thy master, 326a
wandering moon, 246a
you again in dying, 752a
Beholder, heart of the, 984a
Beholders discover everybody's face, 294b
strike an awe into the, 295b
Beholding bright countenance, 250a
myself all rosy red, 842b
Behoving and unbehoving, 519a
Behynde, shame cometh, 15a
Be'ind, less than 'arf o' that, 818a
Being, applause of a single human, 342b
coming into, of composite things, 12a

Being darkly wise and rudely great, 316b
each young and beautiful, 802b
gives, to all things, 229b
is holiness harmony immortal-ity, 616b
live move and have our, 1059a, 1069b
necessary, of Himself, 275a
one principle of, 68a
Penrod was merely a state of, 847a
pleasing anxious, 349a
this, of mine, 66a
Being's end and aim, 317b
Beings now latent in our thoughts, 831b
reasoning, were created, 66b
Belabored hound, cower like a, 583b
Beld, now your brow is, 392a
Beldame nigh to sit for us, 29b
Belfry, bats in the, 804a
clock in the, strikes one, 660b
Belgium's capital, 452b
Belgrave Square, hearts beat in, 683b
Belial, sons of, 232b
with words clothed, 254a
Belican, more than his, 904a
Belie all corners of world, 204a
Belief, believe in, 790b
England restores our, 956a
epoch of, 80a
history is, in falsehood, 622a
history is, in the senses, 622a
hope is, joy will come, 418b
in a beneficent power, 705a
in occurrence of improbable, 909a
in supernatural source of evil, 773a
live and die in this, 84a
my most ethereal, 804b
points of, 438b
prospect of, 194b
ripened into faith, 411a
Beliefs, lightly held, and prejudices, 831b
lost causes and forsaken, 621b
old dead ideas and old dead, 641b
swallow more, than he can digest, 784a
tremulous, agonized hopes, 838b
Believe a woman or an epitaph, 452a
all the fables in legends, 120b
any man than an artificer, 244a
easier to, than to deny, 688b
heard and do in part, 170a
her though I know she lies, 207b
I, in God, 400a
impossible things, 659a
in fairies, 792a
in God the Father, 1068a
in happiness, 889b
in heaven and hell, 774b
in love, 790b
in nothing, 594b
in one God and no more, 371a
in what I can't see, 703a
it or not, 967a
know what he ought to, 75a
make themselves, 98b
man makes us, oath, 13b
man's oath, 35b

Believe, men, that which they de-
sire, 276a
no evil till evil's done, 269b
none, speeches trustworthy,
35b
nothing unless in print, 101a
only possibilities, 240b
that I, and take it, 97b
that which they do not, 98b
what is told him, 51a
what they least understand,
100b
what varies every day, 279a
with all my soul, 601a
with ease, what we wish, 276a
Believed abject and humble, 282a
everything he read, 828b
liar will not be, 10b
not merely, but understood,
616b
nothing so firmly, 98b
who never doubted never half,
552b
Believers, he will get, 752b
O true, 1070a
Believes, atheist half, a God, 306a
each, his own, 261a
yet each, his own, 310a
Believeth all things, 1061a
he that, in me, 1058b
Believing, pleasure of, what we
see, 465b
to pass all men's, 932b
to, souls gives light, 125a
where we cannot prove, 551a
Bell and his book, 451a
as the last, struck, 566a
book and candle, 104b, 148a
clear-toned Baptist, 635a
cowslip's, 210a
crier rings his, 955a
Episcopalian, 635a
for whom the, tolls, 218a
goes to bed by a, 675a
good old Dutch church, 635a
Inchcape, 426b
invites me, 196a
let the, toll, 544a
merry as a marriage, 453a
Methodistic, 635b
prompter's, 563b
prompter's hand is on his, 686b
rang out the Unitarian, 635a
rang the temperance, 635b
Roman Catholic, 635b
seems to deplore dying day,
76b
sexton tolled the, 487b
silence that dreadful, 187b
sound as a, 158a
sounds as a sullen, 152a
surly sullen, 205b
swing to and fro, 753b
the Cat, 11a
the widdler eats by a, 675a
to toll me back from thee, 482a
tolled the one, only, 786a
twilight and evening, 557a
Universalist, 635b
Bellamy's, Edward, position, 746a
Belle Aurore, 574a
bear away the, 640b
dame sans merci, 480a
Rivière, 898b
vain to be a, 343b
young, of old Natchez, 989b
Belleau Woods, sergeant at, 898b
Bellicose, querulous and, 908b
Bellies, fill their hungry, 229b

Bellies' sake, such as for their,
249a
Belligerent, dissevered discordant,
443b
Bellman, fatal, 196a
so the, would cry, 650b
Bellows like the sea in tempest,
75b
Bells and the Fudges, 493a
Canterbury, 875a
harness, 880b
hear the loud alarum, 546a
in the country, 970a
in your parlours, 187a
knoll'd to church, 161a
music of those village, 365a
noisy, be dumb, 786a
of heaven, 854a
of Old Bailey, 1015b
of St. Clement's, 1015b
on her toes, 1017b
port is near the, I hear, 610a
ring, and fire pistols, 882b
ring happy, 552b
ring it ye, of the kirk, 757a
ring O, 610a
ring out wild, 552b
silver, and cockle shells, 1015b
sound no trumpet ring no,
1006a
sound of all, 429b
sweet, jangled, 175a
they sound on Bredon, 786a
they sound so clear, 786a
tintinnabulation from the, 546a
Belly and brain I lived America,
994b
back and feet, 41a
eye is bigger than the, 235a
fair round, 161b
fill, with the east wind, 1030b
God send thee good ale, 97a
has no ears, 55a
he who does not mind his, 340a
in its dull quiet way, 10a
in the mud, 943b
increasing, 152b
like heap of wheat, 1044b
no, and no bowels, 947a
of the fish, 1049b
spent under the, 90a
wears wit in his, 181b
whose God is their, 1062b
Bellyful of fighting, 204a
Bellywash, felt slippers and warm,
973a
Belonged, the lamb that, to the
sheep, 10b
to church, 996a
Belongs, afterwards it all, to you,
983b
covets what, to another, 48b
to a greater power, 100a
Belov'd, never be, by men, 388a
Beloved child, bed of some, 964b
creature that is, 164b
escape me never, 569a
fill the cup, 531b
giveth his, sleep, 518a
home, free land in our, 613a
loves better than he is, 98b
of a king, 1012a
over all, 816b
Pan and all other gods, 25b
physician, Luke the, 1063a
Belov'd's bed, heaped for the,
468b
Below, creatures here, 287b
memory of those who lie, 577a

Below, thoughts remain, 176b
Belshazzar the king, 1048b
Belted knight, prince can make
a, 394a
you an' flayed you, 818a
Belting, liltin' at loom and, 992a
Bemocked, beams, the sultry main,
422a
Bemused, parson much, in beer,
318b
Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
487b
Ben Bolt, 597a
Bench, but with only a simple,
652a
Benches black with people, 808a
Bend a knotted oak, 208a
acts of government, 399a
low O dusky night, 673b
low, shall I, 144a
on me thy tender eyes, 510a
their will to mischief, 312b
your eye on vacancy, 177a
Bendemeer's stream, 441a
Bending, above the fallen, 662b
my head is, low, 636a
to the force of the wind, 10b
Bends the gallant mast, 447b
though she, him, 523a
to the grave, 355b
Bene qui latuit bene vixit, 795b
Beneath his feet all fears, 36b
look, the surface, 68a
the starry flag, 613a
Benedick the married man, 157a
Benediction, face like a, 104a
Heaven's, 94a
said therefore and for ever,
518b
Benedict, Jhesu Crist and seiynte,
80b
Benefaction, calling to mind a, 211b
Benefactor, first great, 678a
less to blame than his, 265b
was unknown, 430a
Benefactors in newspapers, 427b
love those they benefit, 98b
Beneficence, private, is inade-
quate, 791a
universal, of grass, 662a
Beneficent force outside ourselves,
782a
power, belief in a, 705a
thing or function, 793b
Beneficial exercise, art derives,
718b
happiness is, 856a
reform, attempting to carry
out, 874a
results, 444b
Benefit another generation, 31a
confers a, 98b
die without, of clergy, 857a
his country, 20a
human, and enjoyment, 360a
in commercial life, 744a
in making failures early, 633b
love those whom they, 98b
myself in aiding him, 15a
of Europe in general, 390a
of individual or party, 442a
of the people, 433b
of the public, 338b
receives a, with gratitude, 48a
to go over in the imagination,
84b
use and, of men, 275a
where benefactor unknown,
430a

Benefit written in water, 86b
 Benefits, desire to receive greater, 265b
 disable, 162b
 in refusing, 282b
 liberty of the press ensures, 516a
 of a college education, 505a
 of scientific advances, 929b
 responsibilities and, 965b
 temperate diet will bring, 40b
 Benevolence, calls trusting universal, 355a
 full o' beans and, 510a
 Bengal, in, to move at all is seldom done, 982a
 Benicia Boy, 573a
 Benighted, pore, 'eathen, 818a
 Benign is solitude, 404b
 nature so mild and, 306b
 sky, under that, 592a
 Benignant information is his hobby, 854a
 Benison fall on our meat, 231a
 of hot water, 938b
 Bennet, Justice, of Derby, 273b
 Mrs., was stirring the fire, 428a
 Bent, affection cannot hold the, 164b
 bow cannot always stand, 106b
 classic, 817a
 eyes idly, 140b
 find out the natural, 25a
 his bow, 3a
 just as the twig is, 314a
 mind is, to ill thy, 6b
 on doing evil, 44b
 on pleasure she was, 363b
 orthodox on carnage, 287a
 to make some port, 620b
 top of my, 176b
 Benumbs all his faculties, 339a
 care's a canker that, 685b
 Be'old this world so wide, 819a
 Be-puffed be-painted too alas, 803a
 Bequeath my soul to God, 121b
 Bequeathed name of Washington, 455b
 Bequest of wings was but a book, 646a
 Bereavement, anguish of your, 541b
 pain, famine thirst, 654b
 speak comfort for great, 495a
 Bereft of beauty, 130b
 Berkeley, Bishop, 459b
 Berkshire boulders, 906b
 Bermoothes, still-vexed, 209a
 Bermudas, remote, ride, 269a
 Berries, harsh and crude, 248b
 two lovely, moulded, 142a
 Berry, bright as a, 858b
 bush, poem hangs on the, 704b
 God could have made a better, 236a
 Berry's cheek is plumper, 647b
 Berth was of the wombe, 113a
 Bertie displayed repugnance, 910a
 Berye, broun as is a, 79b
 Beseech you of your pardon, 188b
 Beset, avoid perils which, them, 282b
 Besotted myriads of people, 222b
 Bespangling herb and tree, 231a
 Bess, bold mare, 576b
 good Queen, 798a
 image of good Queen, 488b
 the landlord's daughter, 909b

Best, acts the, 586a
 administer'd is best, 317b
 advice, worst men give the, 586b
 age, in four things, 119a
 all is, 260b
 all was for, 571b
 all's for the, 561b
 almoner keeps back nothing, 73a
 and brightest come away, 469a
 and brightest leave us, 817b
 and happiest moments, 469a
 and the worst of this is, 694b
 at the greatest and the, 275a
 bear his mild yoke, 251b
 book we've had, 983a
 books haven't been written, 915b
 business you can go into, 562a
 butter, 656b
 cannot go quite true, 338b
 chosen language, 428b
 company when you read, 419a
 could would did, 118a
 days, afternoon of her, 128a
 dearest and the, 789a
 did it for the, 789b
 disguise, go naked is, 297b
 do the very, I know how, 542b
 doctors in the world, 296b
 dress, fair undress, 328b
 dressed in Sunday's, 427a
 fear not to touch the, 111a
 fools be a little wise, 215b
 foot forward, 148b
 forced to do your, 598b
 found her first and, 817a
 friends ever known, 791a
 garment, wears as his, 924b
 gave the people of his, 549b
 give to world the, you have, 723a
 gives his, 336a
 God knows, 841b
 good man with worst-natured muse, 289a
 have seen the, 806b
 he that comes last is, 221b
 his at last who says it, 508b
 hope for the, 418b
 I loved you, 289b
 ideas are common property, 47a
 in four things, 119a
 in kind, 523a
 in this kind but shadows, 142b
 is enemy of good, 325b
 is like the worst, 818b
 is never to be born, 486b
 is yet to be, 572a
 kind of victory, 109b
 lack all conviction, 826b
 laid schemes, 390a
 liar, 671a
 loveliest and the, 532a
 loves, that calls me Tom, 227a
 made the, of this, 394b
 make the, of mankind, 366b
 man among them, 1017a
 marry th', man on earth, 841a
 men, men of few words are, 155a
 men moulded out of faults, 185b
 moderation is, 53b
 never to have been born is, 16a
 not to seem but to be the, 13a
 nurse contemplation, 247b
 of all God's works, 258b

Best of all instructors, 44b
 of all possible worlds, 900a
 of all ways, 439a
 of dark and bright, 456a
 of friends must part, 1004b
 of me is diligence, 191a
 of men that e'er wore earth, 215a
 of now and here, 527b
 of our time, 190b
 of possible worlds, 324b
 of the cards at the table, 699a
 of things cloy, 5a
 of times, 580a
 old fashions please me, 130a
 old friends are, 119a
 opinion of the strongest is, 269b
 part of a picture, 507a
 part of valour, 152a
 past and to come seem, 153a
 policy, honesty is always, 108b
 political community, 26b
 portion of a good man's life, 403b
 possession, man's, 17b
 prayeth, who loveth best, 422b
 propagate the, that is known, 621b
 race hasn't been run, 915b
 schoolteachers in the world, 935b
 service for our country, 709b
 she can choose, 60b
 so much bad in the, of us, 711b
 sometimes forget, 187b
 stand and do the, 69a, 786b
 stolen sweets are, 298b
 stomachs not best thinkers, 325b
 subject they treat, 723b
 that has been known and said, 623b
 that is in one, 727a
 the kingdom provides, 839a
 thing between France and England, 509b
 thing, my speech the, 285b
 thing we can do, 994a
 things, in their beginning, 272a
 things upon earth, 653b
 those who love us, 754a
 though the, is bad, 786b
 to forget, 575a
 to live with, 757b
 to the, most beautiful, 619a
 trust that all is, 583a
 use of laws, 562b
 way of doing everything, 505a
 way out is through, 879b
 way to make friends, 990a
 we will do our, 870b
 what began, can't end worst, 573a
 what friend is, 96b
 when he is, 143b
 when people barely know him, 912b
 will come back to you, 723a
 wits greatest scholars, 223a
 women miss the, in life, 771b
 words in best order, 424a
 would heaven seem, 570a
 you get is an even break, 911b
 yuh ever poured, 978b
 Best-humour'd man, 289a
 Bestial, what remains is, 187b

Bestow goods to feed the poor, 1061a
 no spicy fragrance, 120a
 who counsel can, 312a
 world has nothing to, 330a
 Bestowed by some divine agency, 27a
 character, by nature, 27a
 favour well, 302a
 for good of country, 442a
 manner in which, 339b
 Bestower of invention, hunger is, 24a
 Bestowing, in, he was most princely, 212a
 love's, 665b
 well is an art, 726b
 Bestows the fading rose, 236b
 whatever hour Providence, 41a
 Best-regulated families, 579a
 Bestride the narrow world, 166a
 the people of his nation, 538a
 Best-seller is the gilded tomb, 823a
 novel, 794b
 Bet my money on de bobtail nag, 636a
 you, I would, 917b
 Betake myself to that course, 286a
 Betem winds of heaven, 170b
 Betelgueux, Aldebaran and, 704b
 Bethlehem, Christ is born in, 334b
 little town of, 660b
 O come ye to, 1009b
 of Judaea, 1050a
 slouches towards, 826b
 Bethnall Green, blind beggar's daughter of, 1012a
 Bethump'd with words, 147b
 Betide, resign'd when ill, 330a
 Betimes, vows are heard, 279b
 Betoken'd wrack to the seaman, 131a
 Betray another, he to whom you, 99b
 finds that men, 355a
 fortune flatters to, 44a
 lie and massacre, 99b
 one of you shall, me, 1054b
 promote commerce and not, it, 286b
 the heart that loved her, 404a
 Betrayed and baffled still, 689b
 by fancy into no metaphor, 435b
 by what is false within, 639a
 secret guilt, by silence, 279a
 the capitol, 286b
 Betrayeth, thy speech, thee, 1055a
 Betray's in deepest consequence, 194b
 Betrays instead of serving, 359b
 Betsey and I are out, 731b
 had a temper of her own, 731b
 Better a dinner of herbs, 1039b
 a little chiding, 181a
 a millstone were hanged, 1057b
 acquaintance, decrease upon, 180a
 and a higher gift, 6a
 and simpler people, 753a
 another and a, world, 395a
 another bird sings, 222a
 bargain driven, 116a
 be damned, 371b
 be dead than alive, 612a
 be ignorant of a matter, 46b
 beans and bacon in peace, 9b

Better, bears the, temper, 124a
 bettered expectation, 156b
 boundless, boundless worse, 546b
 business, derved sight, 699a
 by far you should forget, 649b
 by God she'd, 560a
 character unaffected for the, 715a
 class, women of the, 805a
 days, friend of my, 462b
 days, look'd on, 161a
 days, seen, 161a, 203b, 460a
 days that lie ahead, 939b
 deeds writ in water, 86b
 depart, to serve thy country, 666a
 elements and kindly stars, 499a
 faces in my time, 191a
 fifty years of Europe, 549a, 801b
 fight, fought the, 256b
 fit with, time, 148a
 food when we're a-working, 578b
 foot before, 148b
 for being a little bad, 185b
 for mankind, 536b
 forgiveness, than punishment, 70a
 forgiveness, than revenge, 70a
 friends I'll not be knowing, 962b
 go to house of mourning, 1042b
 good laws lead to, ones, 344a
 got the, of himself, 109b
 grace, does it with a, 164a
 greater force and, nature, 76b
 grow wiser and, 275a
 had they ne'er been born, 417a
 hall, my, 115b
 hap to worse, 118a
 have had epitaph, 174a
 have no world, 954b
 heart is made, 1042b
 his, doth not breathe, 127b
 home, place, 160a
 homes when we're a-lying, 578b
 if good men were only, 703b
 introduction than letter, 71a
 is a neighbour, 1041a
 is halfe a love, 93a
 is to bow then breake, 92a
 know for, or worse, 893b
 know nothing than half-know, 595a
 known a, day, 413a
 late than never, 92b
 little, than a beast, 143b
 love unsought is, 165a
 make, answer, 158a
 man, rises from prayer a, 638b
 man than I am, Gunga Din, 818a
 man, title from a, 750b
 men be his victims, 373b
 men might be, 586a
 name, call it by some, 440b
 no rule than cruel rule, 9b
 no, than she should be, 104b
 no, than you should be, 228a
 no, thing under the sun, 1043a
 none the worse nor the, 67a
 not vow than vow and not pay, 1042b
 'ole, 938a
 one byrde in hande, 11a
 one suffer, 277a

Better or equal hope in the world, 539a
 part, choos'est not the, 806b
 part, lived the, 751b
 part of valour, 152a
 plead causes, 37b
 punishment does not make man, 727b
 put a strong fence, 701a
 selves long been parted, 404b
 something, tomorrow, 516a
 sorrow, than laughter, 1042b
 spared, man, 152a
 strangers, 162a
 striving to make the world, 764a
 striving to, oft we mar, 191a
 success in reserve, 103b
 supplied, 159a
 than a thousand, 1035b
 than all the ballads, 524a
 than all waters of Israel, 1029a
 than any race, 961a
 than bird in air, 11a
 than dead lion, 1043a
 than early rising, 108b
 than false knaves, 158b
 than his crown, 146a
 than life with love, 737a
 than light, 881b
 than much in another man's purse, 107b
 than precious ointment, 1042b
 than riches, good name is, 43b
 than sacrifice, 1027a
 than secret love, 1041a
 than silence, speech, 23b
 than the father, 5b
 than the minting, 928b
 than the most just war, 331a
 than vintage of Abiezer, 1026b
 than you dare to think, 522b
 that you should leave work, 924a
 the day better the deed, 214a
 the end than beginning, 1042b
 the instruction, 145a
 the lowly deed were done, 738a
 thing, nor has the world a, 703a
 thing that I do, far far, 580a
 things, capacity of, 774b
 things I'd been, without, 966b
 three hours too soon, 180b
 times that were are, 562a
 to be eaten to death with rust, 152b
 to be envied, 19a
 to be lowly born, 210b
 to be much abused, 188b
 to be old man's derling, 94b
 to be than not to be, 711a
 to be vile, 207a
 to deal by speech, 121b
 to dwell in a corner, 1040a
 to err with Pope, 452a
 to give than to take, 91b
 to have a little, 44b
 to have fought and lost, 552a
 to have loved and lost, 551b
 to hunt in fields, 280b
 to incur loss, 30a
 to know useless things, 47b
 to learn late than never, 46b
 to live rich, 342a
 to make friends at home, 53a
 to marry than to burn, 1061a
 to me than gold, 708a
 to reign in hell, 252b

Better to sink beneath the shock,
455b
to wear out, 283b
to weep at joy, 157a
use medicines at the outset,
46b
were it not, not to be, 546b
wisdom is, than rubies, 1038b
world for others, 763a
world than this, 159b
worse appear, reason, 253b
worst is, than none, 338b
you will not be, 672b
you'll be, soon, 536b
Bettered by the borrower, 251a
expectation, 156b
Bettering of my mind, 209a
Bettors what is done, 208a
Between jest and earnest, 105b
the acting of a dreadful thing,
167a
the cradle and the grave, 327b
the cup and the lip, 223a
two hawks, 124a
two stools, 88a
Beulah peel me a grape, 968a
Bevy of fair women, 259a
Bewail the dead, 8a
Beware, all should cry: beware,
420b
fury of a patient man, 277b
lest Heaven hate, 11a
lest you lose the substance, 9b
let the buyer, 1009b
my country, 816a
of entrance to a quarrel, 171b
of false prophets, 1052a
of judging people, 269b
of rashness, 540b
of the dog, 51a
of these stately gentlemen,
953b
opposed may, of thee, 171b
the ides of March, 166a
the Jabberwock my son, 657b
the Jubjub bird, 657b
the middle mind, 935a
Bewep my outcast state, 205a
Bewilder'd in the maze of schools,
310a
Bewildered as to which may be
true, 514a
epoch, comfort that, 822b
Bewildering changes, 630a
Bewitch, prosperity doth, men,
225b
when art is too precise, 230b
Bewrayed, so well, as by man-
ners, 114a
Bewrays more woe than words,
111a
style, us, 221b
Bias, assays of, 173a
strongest, rules, 310b
used to say, 70a
Biased with compassion, 262a
Bible and a drum, 809a
command against stealing in,
675a
early familiarity with the, 783a
English, 492a
is for the government of the
people, 1021a
is literature not dogma, 807a
nothin' truer in the, 735a
of the race is writ, 601b
read my, more, 708b
read the, day and night, 388b
studie litel on the, 79b

Bible, text of the, 782b
with my, by myself, 273a
Bibles, Gideon, 957b
laid open, 233a
Bibliophiles, Brooklyn for, 999a
Bibs, hold our, before our eyes,
861b
Bicam me weel, 81b
Bickering brattle, 390a
Bickerings to recount, 260b
Bicycle built for two, 828a
mechanics, 974a
Bid adieu, drop a tear and, 329a
all ill go by, 29b
come between and, us part,
328b
defiance to all force, 335a
for each poor blotted note,
767b
her go, 999b
me discourse, 131a
me good morning, 374b
me good-night and be kissed,
714b
me love, 230a
me to live, 230a
time return, 139b
world pass, 151a
you wake and rise to fight, 830b
Bidding, at his, speed, 251b
Master I've done thy, 877a
Bide by the buff and the blue,
394b
Bids remembrance rise, 353b
shepherd fold, 247a
Bier, murdered Lincoln's, 588b
Big battalions, God always for,
325b
book is a big nuisance, 29b
Bow-Wow strain, 428b
business, 779b
butter-and-egg man, 927b
city like a mother's knee, 801a
divide, great scramble and, 707b
game hunting, 950a
Jack Stout, 1016a
just as, for me, 798b
manly voice, 161b
round tear, 6a
round tears, 159b
shoulders, city of the, 898a
stealin' makes you emperor,
946b
stick, carry a, 779a
too, to cry, 540a
wars that make ambition virtue,
189a
window opening, 915a
with vengeance, 332b
Big-endians and small-endians,
295b
Bigger, no, than an agate-stone,
134b
not a, tent but command, 709b
seems no, than his head, 193a
than an elephant, 61a
than anything that can happen
to me, 788b
than the belly, 235a
they come, 19b
Biggest dog has been a pup, 712a
fish I caught that got away,
746b
problem in the world, 912b
rascal on two legs, 65a
Biglie, waiteth to, 81a
Bigness as a star, 254b
which you see, 274a
Bigotry, honourable, 406a

Big-Sea-Water, 523a
Bile, sentences that stir my, 789b
B'iling water hit, whar de, 738b
Bill, as if God wrote the, 506b
as is young and tender, 564b
drawn on nature's reality, 474b
fellers call me, 747b
hold more than belican, 904a
larger, for a darker ill, 591a
of a mosquito, 801b
of Rights, landmarks in the,
976a
paid his, 996a
patience for his, 329b
tax relief, 921b
you were, and I was Joe, 535a
Billboard lovely as a tree, 989b
Billboards, unless the, fall, 989b
Billee, youngest he was little, 564b
Billet, bullet has its, 418a
Billiard, elliptical, balls, 685a
Billions of years, 945b
Billow of harmony, 809b
Billows, mitigate the, 46a
seas where, have rolled, 584b
smooth and bright, 658a
swelling and limitless, 422b
that never shall break, 667a
trusted to thy, 455a
where, never break, 292a
Billowy clouds of June, 890b
Bills, her, make known, 231b
Billy Bowling, 377a
heart to poke poor, 873b
in one of his nice new sashes,
873b
Billy-boil, waited for his, 809b
Billy-bong, camped by a, 809b
Bin of wine, 751a
sparkling from the, 74b
Bind another to its delight, 387a
fast, fast find, 91a
him to his native mountains,
354a
in body and in soul can, 413b
on thy sandals, 691a
safe, safe find, 96b
sweet influences of Pleiades,
1032a
the pow'r of pain, 617a
them heart and brow, 729b
up my wounds, 128b
up the nation's wounds, 542a
Binding, Hannah's at the window,
shoes, 630b
nature fast in fate, 321a
steadfast in the broken, 962b
Binds its body in chains, 708b
mandamus, all alike, 381b
to himself a joy, 386b
together by passion, 406a
Binnorie O Binnorie, 1012b
Biographer, comes the, 725b
first thing to be done by a, 643b
Biographers, Boswell first of, 338b
Biographical sharpshooter, 661a
Biographies are but clothes of the
man, 680a
essence of innumerable, 475b
geniuses have the shortest, 504a
Biography, America's history and,
611a
diminishes in interest, 597a
events which constitute a, 514b
good portrait is a kind of, 651a
heroic poem a, 474b
iv a hero, 834b
kept so far posted up, 585b
like big game hunting, 950a

Biography, no history only, 501b
of distinguished individuals, 473b
of great men, 475b
of man himself, 680a
should be written by enemy, 738a
Biological, atomic and, warfare, 954b
Biologically speaking, 963a
Biology as stated by Conklin, 857b
Birch, most shy and ladylike, 600a
Tim, brisk as a bee, 339a
Birch-twigs for chastigation, 823b
Bird, another, sings better, 222a
another take the, 91a
appears a thoughtless thing, 430b
at break of day, 932b
Attic, trills her notes, 259b
beware the Jubjub, 657b
came down the walk, 647a
carol of a, 456b
celestial, 441b
comfortable, 478b
crop-full, 572a
dower of, and of flower, 889a
each fond endearment tries, 356a
flee as a, to your mountain, 1032b
flight of a, in the air, 651b
forgets the dying, 371a
guides me and the, 567a
half angel and half, 573a
he starved, 640a
heard a, at dawn, 922b
held the, and let it fly, 830a
immortal, 481b
in a gilded cage, 850a
in the hand, 11a
is on the wing, 531a
live and actively pernicious, 840b
made his pendent bed, 195a
man and, and beast, 422b
music, time to hear, 981b
my heart is like a singing, 649b
no, soars too high, 385b
of bad moral character, 331b
of dawning singeth, 170a
of night sit at noon-day, 166b
of the air, 1043b
of time, 531a
of wonder dies, 212a
on Nellie's hat, 850a
on the wing, 781b
or butterfly or flower, 880b
or devil, 545a
pinnacle like a flutter'd, 556a
rare, in the land, 87a
rare, on earth, 63a
reason a, can sing, 889b
sense the, 704a
shall I call thee, 409a
shell must break before, can fly, 556b
silence fell with the waking, 554a
small hot, 747a
soul inhabit, 146a
spray the, clung to, 569a
stamped her foot, 648b
stoic, 934a
sweet, that shunn'st noise, 246a
sweet-voiced, has flown, 717a
that wise old, 876b
thou never wert, 466b
to others flew, 229a

Bird, turkey more respectable, 331b
voice of the, 1043b
with the broken pinion, 701a
wonderful, is the pelican, 904a
Bird-cage, summer, 100a
Bird's, sweet, throat, 160a
Birds about a ruined place, 978a
and trees and flowers, 611b
are moulting, 740b
began to sing, 1017a
blossoms, and bowers, 230a
canary, feed on sugar and seed, 714b
changed into two bright, 725a
charm of earliest, 256a
construct your nests, 37b
fascinated by the lighthouse, 783a
fine feathers make fine, 10a
fly down to the calico tree, 581a
go north again, 802b
God's poor, 525b
holy white, flying after, 896b
how can ye chant ye little, 392b
I see my way as, 566b
if, confabulate or no, 356a
in last year's nest, 109b
in their little nests agree, 302b
listen to stars and, 557b
little, that fly, 304b
melodious, sing madrigals, 123a
migratory, 884a
morning, 499a
named the, without a gun, 504a
no leaves no, 488b
no, sing, 480a
of a feather, 107b, 223b
of prey, 183b
of the air have nests, 1052a
of this year, 109b
pretty, do sing, 213a
should sing, 887a
sing hey ding a ding, 163a
sing like, i' the cage, 193b
singing, all year round, 681a
singing, musicians, 138a
singing of, 1044a
sit brooding, 134a
still hopping on the tree, 750a
suffers little, to sing, 130a
think no, so happy as we, 582a
trustful, have built their nests, 721a
Villon among the, 879a
warble sweet in the springtime, 758b
were mad with glee, 673b
without despair, 100a
women and, able to see, 922b
women should like the, 981a
Birds' cries, 896a
Bird-song at morning, 752a
Birkenhead drill, 818b
Birmingham, when Jesus came to, 926a
Birnann, great, wood, 198b
Wood to Dunsinane, 903b
Birth, accursed from their, 966b
ancient race by, 277b
and death, unnoticed at, 41b
angel that presided at my, 388b
begins to die from its, 344a
boasts his, 460b
border nor breed nor, 814a
day of one's, 1042b
death borders upon our, 220b
dew of thy, 113a
embraves this morn, 263b

Birth, famous by their, 139a
fresh as from a second, 440b
fresh from, a little soul, 695b
frown'd not on his humble, 349a
gave her, and happiness, 771a
grievous burden was thy, 128a
huge, 263b
is but a sleep, 408a
land of our, 820b
land of their adoption or, 758a
land that gave you, 803b
love is of a, as rare, 269a
man at moment of his, 49b
months of human, 896b
new, of freedom, 541a
no matter what my, may be, 878b
noted for honourable, 22b
of a hundred mediocrities, 688a
of that significant word, 324a
on my, have smiled, 442b
or fortune, 400a
place of our, 529a
proclaim the holy, 670a
repeats the story of her, 299a
return to the place of his, 688b
reviled for his mean, 59a
revolts from true, 136a
savior's, 992a
Saviour's, is celebrated, 170a
sea of death and, 809b
shapeless, 50a
skinny notice of your, 995a
starves her generous, 348a
sunsets have their, 853a
sunshine is a glorious, 408a
times nearest his, 118b
trembling from its, 649b
village of his, 808b
why rejoice at a, 678a
Birthday, anniversary of his, 434b
Birthplace of valour, 392b
picture of his, 665a
Birthright, available as his, 882b
sold his, unto Jacob, 1023a
Birth's invidious bar, 552b
Births, captives', and deaths, 706b
Birth-strangled babe, 198a
Bis dat qui cito dat, 106b
Biscay, lay in the bay of, 395b
Biscuits, babies like, in a pan, 861a
captain's, and pickled pork, 564b
saleratus, 800b
Bishop Berkeley, 459b
church without a, 490a
Hatto, 426a
supercilious hypocrisy of a, 1002a
Bisier, seemed, than he was, 79b
Bisy larke, 80a
nowher so, a man, 79b
Bit an angle-worm in halves, 647a
bud, with envious worm, 134a
by him that comes behind, 296a
condescend to take a, 295a
fly, the bare pate, 10a
haire of dog that, 93b
of talcum, 990a
went mad and, the man, 355a
Bitch, son and heir of a mongrel, 191a
threw a stone at a, 58a
Bitches, we can call them, 865b
Bite, bark is worse than his, 235a
dead man cannot, 56a
dogs delight to bark and, 302b
less power to, 138b

Bite of critical mosquito, 651a
 recovered of the, 355a
 serpent shall, him, 1043a
 the hand that fed them, 362a
 these have smaller to, 'em, 296a
 this fish will, 157b
 us, lest an orator, 18b
 Bites, air, shrewdly, 172a
 dog, a man not news, 731a
 him to the bone, 332b
 three, of a cherry, 90b
 Biteth like a serpent, 1040b
 Biting east winds, 760b
 for anger, 243b
 pang while she sings, 352b
 Bitten by meteorological ambi-
 tions, 603a
 me to the heart, 22a
 Bitter almond, peach once a, 678a
 are the tears of a child, 853b
 as coluquintida, 187a
 as wormwood, 1038b
 bark and burning clove, 881a
 barren truth, 606b
 blew, across the wild moor,
 1003a
 bread of banishment, 139a
 brought me, news to hear, 627a
 change of fierce extremes, 254a
 conflict so deep and, 953b
 cross, 149a
 died in, pains, 652b
 draught, slavery thou art, 347a
 drop, where lurks that, 690a
 every, thing is sweet, 1041a
 grave or over wise, 825a
 groan of a martyr's woe, 389a
 how, a thing it is, 163a
 if life was, to thee, 695b
 is a scornful jest, 335b
 it is indeed, 897a
 life's, cup, 1014a
 liquid is recommended, 978a
 look, do it with a, 760b
 love grows, with treason, 693a
 love how, a thing it is, 692b
 love is, 948b
 make this earth, 747b
 memory, a resentment a, 770b
 memory of what he was, 255a
 old and, of tongue, 825a
 past more welcome the sweet,
 183b
 pinch of pain and fear, 817a
 quarrels, unsevered by, 38b
 revenge, ere long, 258a
 sad but not, 888a
 springs, mirth that has no, 820b
 sting is a little fault, 76a
 there arises something, 35a
 weather, 993a
 Whig or Tory sour, 296a
 Bitterest cup of sorrow, 857a
 wine, 878a
 Bitterness, gall of, 1059a
 heart knoweth his own, 1039a
 of life, 659b
 of my soul, 1046b
 of things, 411b
 rose's scent is, 789b
 Bitterns, habitation of, 493a
 Bitters, thousand, men must taste,
 478b
 Bitt'rest stroke of all we feel, 23b
 Bivouac of the dead, 613a
 Bizarre world of cards, 958a
 Bizziness, gang about his, 402b
 Blabbing eastern scout, 247a
 gaudy, remorseful day, 125b

Blabs, when my tongue, 163b
 Blachford, Miss, is agreeable
 enough, 428a
 Black and golden wings, 477a
 and midnight hags, 198a
 and pale and hectic red, 466a
 and unknown bards, 854b
 as hell, 207b
 as if bereav'd of light, 385a
 as our loss, 941a
 as the devil, 384a
 as the pit, 741b
 bat night has flown, 553b
 beats the barber, 332b
 bodies and this sunburnt face,
 385a
 brows become some women,
 208a
 but comely, 1044a
 chaos comes again, 131a
 cherubs rise at seven, 991b
 clouds, fill sky with, 39b
 clouds look, 380a
 coat all buttoned down, 498b
 crepe, folds of, 886b
 customary suits of solemn, 170b
 day made, by morning storms,
 429a
 devil damn thee, 199a
 devil wear, 176a
 eyes and lemonade, 439b
 fancies and thoughts of death,
 773b
 fat, bucks, 902b
 flower of civilized society, 514a
 glossy cope is, as coal, 689b
 hen, 1018b
 hump that is, and blue, 820a
 hung be the heavens with, 124a
 I am, but soul is white, 385a
 in the blue of the sky, 630b
 in white in, in green, 1000a
 is a pearl, 116b
 lees where lurks, 690a
 like a, swan, 63a
 little, sheep, 819a
 men are pearls, 116b
 men fought, 493a
 more, than ashbuds, 548a
 night's, mantle covers all, 102a
 no night is wholly, 957a
 nor yet too light, 534b
 one, the other white, 260b
 oxen, years like great, 824a
 pall of nothing, 960b
 played the, or white, 494b
 pot calls the kettle, 109a
 raiment graveyard grimness, 30b
 rank and file volunteered, 666a
 read'st, 388b
 red and white are tost, 332b
 sheep, baa baa, 1015b
 slaves, five-and-thirty, 780b
 spirits and white, 214b
 spot, find at least one, 641a
 to red began to turn, 239a
 too, for heaven, 279a
 wet, bough, 932b
 white shall not neutralize, 574a
 white wench's, eye, 136a
 wires grow on her head, 207b
 with the strong sun, 960b
 Blackberries, plentiful as, 150a
 sit round and pluck, 520a
 Blackbird, along came a, 1017a
 plays a boxwood flute, 742a
 'tis to whistle to a, 238a
 Blackbirds, four and twenty,
 1017a

Blackbirds, two, sitting on a hill,
 1020b
 wild whistling, 392b
 Black-bright, smooth-running, 897b
 Blackens every blot, 554a
 Blacker, visage, than coal, 1048b
 Blackest features of the human
 face, 1001b
 midnight born, 245a
 of lies, 556a
 Black-eyed, landlord's, daughter,
 909b
 Blackguards both, 459a
 Hitlerite, 905b
 Black-lettered list, 402b
 Blackness of a kettle, 1048b
 there in the sudden, 960b
 Black's not so black, 401a
 Bladder, blows man up like, 150b
 Bladders, boys that swim on, 211a
 of philosophy, 289a
 Blade, destroy a, of grass, 865b
 first the, then the ear, 1055b
 learn to wield the, 615b
 not alone for the, 584b
 of grass always blade of grass,
 222b
 or the handle, 603a
 trenchant, Toledo trusty, 238b
 vormal, 657b
 Blades, between two, 124a
 million, shall thrust, 992b
 to Meg and Molly dear, 663a
 two, of grass to grow, 295b
 Blade-straight, steel-true and, 752a
 Blaine, James G., marched, 662a
 Blaize, lament for Madam, 353a
 Blame and misrepresentation, 54a
 at night, 311b
 bloody full of, 207a
 contempt dispraise or, 260b
 has but momentary effect, 479a
 him were absurd, 793b
 in part to, is she, 226a
 love kisses tears, 409a
 man ungrateful less to, 265b
 neither is most to, 694b
 or misunderstanding, 761b
 praise nor, the writings, 311b
 reserv'd to, or to commend,
 319a
 right to, and punish, 797a
 some iv th', ourselves, 836a
 without shame or, 228b
 yet not afraid to, 312a
 Blamed the living man, 622b
 Blameless life, white flower of a,
 554a
 mind, 6a
 style, test of a, 425a
 Vestal's lot, 313a
 Blaming their circumstanced, 764b
 Blanch, most resplendent hair,
 411b
 Tray, and Sweetheart, 192b
 Bland as a Jesuit, 741b
 childlike and, 686b
 cruel but composed and, 622b
 Blandishments will not fascinate
 us, 376b
 Blank, a, my lord, 164b
 ages past a, would be, 395b
 annals, in history-books, 476b
 creation's, 350b
 surveying a, 925b
 universal, of nature's works,
 254b
 Blanket of the dark, 195a
 tied with yellow strings, 382b

Blanket wraps him in ice and snow, 485b
 Blankets, rough male kiss of, 938b
 Blare of bugles, 804b
 of trumpets, 809a, 882b
 Blarsted consarn, find fault with, 594b
 Blasphemies, great truths begin as, 766a
 Blasphemy flat, 184b
 middle class, 766a
 Blast a young builder, 244a
 contrary, 260b
 from the lungs, 949b
 is frantic, 720b
 of no, he died, 276a
 of war blows in ears, 155a
 our shelter from the stormy, 303a
 rushing of the, 471a
 shattered in the, 587a
 striding the, 195b
 upon his bugle horn, 415b
 Blast-beruffled plume, 705b
 Blasted with antiquity, 152b
 with excess of light, 349b
 Blastments, contagious, most imminent, 171b
 Blasts, hollow, of wind, 307b
 many, to shake them, 127b
 Blatant Bassarid of Boston, 695a
 land, strong man in a, 553b
 Blaw about mysel, 390b
 Sherard, the dramatist, 851a
 Blaze, ashes follow, 625a
 burst out into sudden, 249a
 forth the death of princes, 167b
 of noon, 259b
 Blazed with lights, 203a
 Blazon of sweet beauty's best, 206b
 Blazoning pens, 187a
 thy living-lettered text, 759b
 Bleach of the light of years, 898b
 Bleached, drift-wood, and dry, 674a
 old, shirt, 986a
 Bleak mid-winter, 649b
 world, inhabit this, 439a
 Bleat one at the other, 207b
 Bleatin' to your boot heels, 821a
 Bleats articulate monotony, 410b
 Bled in freedom's cause, 402b
 Bleed carcasses, 82b
 heart which others, for, 298a
 lay me down to, 1012a
 prick us do we not, 145a
 they have torn me and I, 454a
 Bleeding feet, aching hands and, 620a
 feet, painfully and with, 785a
 Juliet, 138a
 piece of earth, 167b
 testament of, war, 139b
 thorn, bore away one, 528b
 lamb shall be without, 1024a
 Blemish not a quality, 668b
 of mankind, 728b
 Blend of courage integrity, 981b
 they like green leaves, 655b
 Blending of moral courage, 705a
 Blent, beauty truly, 164a
 Bless, become people who, 727a
 except thou, me, 330a, 1023b
 fleet angel, thee, 330a
 God, America, 941b
 God, them who die at sea, 742b
 God, us every one, 578a
 God, you my dear, 343a

Bless hand that gave the blow, 277b
 her when she is riggish, 200b
 the day ere toil be done, 583a
 the poor, 593a
 the squire, 578b
 the sum of human happiness, 780b
 the turf, 351b
 thee and keep thee, 1025b
 thee Bottom, 142a
 them that curse you, 1051a
 this house from wicked wight, 80b, 262a
 to ruin to curse to, 488b
 us please sah, 758b
 walk the world and, it, 577a
 you with sunniest weather, 499b
 your haters, 556b
 Bless'd abodes, aiming at the, 120a, 316a
 age, give me, 780b
 I have been, 455b
 names whom love of God, 448a
 twice, 146a
 were but as, as I, 304b
 who ne'er was born, 294a
 with each talent, 318b
 with soft phrase of peace, 186a
 with victory and peace, 499a
 Blessè this hous from wikked wight, 80b
 Blessed are poor in spirit, 1050b
 are the forgetful, 727a
 are the merciful, 114a
 are the peacemakers, 125a, 1050b
 are those that nought expect, 315b
 art thou among women, 1056a
 barrier, 410a
 be God, 541a
 be letters, 625a
 be the name of the Lord, 1029b
 by yonder, moon, 135b
 candles of night, 147b
 children call her, 1042a
 damozel leaned out, 640a
 ear heard and, me, 1031a
 generations shall call me, 1056a
 half part, man, 147b
 health, 346b
 is he that considereth the poor, 1034a
 is he who expects nothing, 315b
 is he who has found work, 476a
 is the fruit of thy womb, 1056a
 is the man that endureth, 1064a
 land of room enough, 757a
 leisure, no, 489a
 martyr, 211b
 memory of the just is, 1039a
 more, to give, 91b
 mother of us all, 376a
 mutter of the mass, 570b
 part has not been given, 850a
 part to heaven, 211b
 plot, 139a
 roofs, rowl above the, 859b
 soul, holy spirit, 547b
 strains are telling, 584a
 sun himself, 149a
 the God of heaven, 229b
 the man that walketh not, 1032a
 them unaware, 422a
 thrice, are our friends, 889b
 time, liv'd a, 197a
 times of old, 586b
 to put cares away, 35a

Blessed Trinity, 445b
 walk'd, feet, 149a
 what God, once, 573a
 what the, do above, 242a
 youth becomes as aged, 184b
 Blessedness, is there, like theirs, 552a
 single, 140b
 Blesses, God does and, us, 591a
 his stars, 299a
 Blesseth her with happy hands, 115a
 him that gives, 146a
 Blessin', den we'll need de, 758b
 let de, stay wid us, 758b
 Blessing, a baby is an inestimable, 675a
 begged for, on his meat, 264a
 dismiss us with thy, 383a
 expectation makes a, 261b
 face like a, 104a
 feel too much thy, 145b
 good neighbour is a great, 7b
 health is the second, 236b
 men fly from, 626a
 most need of, 196b
 national debt a national, 443b
 not my doom, 757a
 of earth is toil, 757a
 of the Old Testament, 119b
 out of God's, 94a
 shall yourselves find, 593a
 society is a, 370a
 sweet was her, 343b
 taken away thy, 1023a
 that money cannot buy, 236b
 till it gives its, 330a, 526b
 unqualified, 399a
 Blessings a government can confer, 491b
 brighten as they take flight, 306a
 heavenly, without number, 302b
 light on him, 109b
 of liberty, 376a
 on thee little man, 527a
 on your frosty pow, 392b
 praise God from whom all, flow, 287b
 previously secured, 34a
 reap, of freedom, 370b
 slipped in three, 403a
 two of life's greatest, 46a
 with, surrender thee o'er, 463b
 world of other, 235b
 Blest, abode of the, 37b
 abodes, 120a, 316a
 always to be, 316a
 be the man that spares, 212b
 bed be, that I lye on, 262a
 Christmas morn, 617a
 hour it was a luxury, 420b
 is he who has a dear one dead, 729b
 it and called it you, 877b
 paper-credit, 315a
 rest in the land of the, 711b
 they that love are, 584a
 think we are specially, 587b
 till seeming, 354a
 whose lives are prayers, 552a
 with some new joys, 276a
 with that charm, 396b
 Blew bitter across the wild moor, 1003a
 his silly brains out, 564a
 roses red and violets, 113b
 their horns, 333a
 where the peach-blossoms, 725a

B'lieve in God and the angels, 699a
 Blight, ere sin could, 426b
 Blighted affection, 828b
 heart, watched above the, 615b
 Blights with plagues, 387b
 Blind and ignorant in all, 213b
 and naked ignorance, 554b
 and often tipsy, 499b
 as the nails, 941a
 avengers, 287a
 be to her faults a little, 293b
 beggar of Bednall Green, 1012a
 beggar's daughter, 1012a
 believe old Homer, 266b
 Booth died, 902b
 Cupid painted, 141a
 desire, imp of, 817b
 desire, in his heart a, 691b
 discomforts accompany my being, 286a
 ecstasy, circles of, 982a
 eyes for the, 662b
 eyes of the, opened, 1046b
 folly, 38a
 fortune is painted, 121a
 fury with abhorred shears, 249a
 goddess, 155b
 guides strain at a gnat, 1054a
 halt and the, 1057a
 hand shall brush my wing, 387a
 he that is stricken, 134b
 his soul with clay, 551a
 I was eyes to the, 1031b
 I was, now I see, 1058a
 in its own range, 652b
 justice is, 834a
 leaders of the blind, 1053a
 light when thou else wert, 394b
 love be, 141a
 love is, 144b
 love to faults is always, 386b
 man's erring judgment, 310b
 men, sight to, 110a
 never believe her love is, 876b
 none so, 292b
 obedience to words of command, 784a
 pit ponies, 854a
 that can't see through sieve, 107a
 the maimed the halt the, 895b
 though all of them were, 588a
 though fortune is, 121a
 three, mice, 1014b
 tradition, 39b
 true love is never, 630a
 what Milton saw when, 895b
 Blinde, so deaf or so, 94b
 Blinded boy that shoots, 1011b
 Blinder, let me be a little, 913b
 Blinding fire-balls, 567a
 Blindly, had we never lov'd see, 392a
 Blindness, heathen in his, 445b
 or all, I, 922a
 pitied him in his, 924b
 sight out of, 716b
 signifies inner, 942b
 we may forgive, 845b
 Blind-worms, newts and, 142a
 Blink, cowardly to, facts, 614a
 Blis, immortal, 113b
 Bliss, connexion of, and bale, 719b
 contrary bringeth, 124b
 cuckold lives in, 188a
 endure a rival's, 125a, 382a
 excels all other, 101b
 exquisite the, 391b

Bliss, feel one, 262b
 human, to human woe, 263a
 in our brows bent, 200a
 in possession will not last, 413a
 in proof, 207b
 in that dawn to be alive, 405a
 like thine, 591b
 mutual and partaken, 248a
 nothing that asks for, 780b
 of dying, 312a
 of solitude, 409b
 pneumatic, 943b
 possession is the grave of, 805b
 sober certainty of waking, 247b
 source of all my, 357a
 sum of earthly, 257b
 to die for our country, 5a
 to press the pillow, 636b
 unalloyed for none, 615a
 virtue makes the, 357a
 vital principle of, 329a
 way to, 232a
 where ignorance is, 347b
 which centres in the mind, 354b
 winged hours of, 432b
 Blissful dreams of long ago, 698b
 find something, and dear, 439a
 skies, sweet sleep from, 547a
 Blister, nor raised a, 23b
 the soles of his feet, 802a
 thirst would, easier, 648b
 Blithe, be, as wont, 495b
 buxom, and debonair, 245a
 Irish lad, 432b
 moment, in some, 735b
 new-comer, 409a
 no lark more, than he, 368a
 spirit, 466b
 Block, chip off the old, 360b
 Blockhead, bookful, 311b
 no man but a, 341b
 Blockheads read what blockheads write, 323b
 Blocks, sit together building, 747b
 Blonde or brunette, 84a
 or dark, 972b
 Blondel when his lay pierced, 612b
 Blondes, gentlemen remember, 965b
 Blood alone will melt this iron earth, 992a
 and with iron, 696a
 art in the, 782a
 be the price of admiralty, 815a
 blow in cold, 765a
 Christ's, streams, 123b
 cold in clime are cold in, 455b
 cry aloud for, 613b
 deeds of violence and, 446b
 drawn with the lash, 542a
 dreadnought seas of, 995b
 drenched in fraternal, 443b
 dried all this, 558b
 drop of my country's, 561b
 enriched our, 298b
 felt in the, 403b
 flesh and, are dust, 978a
 flesh and, so cheap, 489a
 freeze thy young, 172b
 French and German, 926b
 furious, escaped, 947a
 guiltless of his country's, 348b
 gypsy, 795a
 hand just raised to shed his, 316a
 hath run in peasant veins, 582a
 heart dry of, 480a
 hey-day in the, is tame, 177a
 his, be on us, 1055a

Blood, I am innocent of the, 1055a
 in, stepp'd in so far, 198a
 in torrents pour, 774a
 inhabits our frail, 165b
 innocent of the, 140b
 is strong, 436a
 is their argument, 155b
 is thick but water's thin, 684a
 is very snow-broth, 183b
 laws for, 143b
 less than a drop of, 76b
 life, of civilisation, 888a
 make thick my, 195a
 merely flesh and, 943b
 moistened with his precious, 528b
 moods the, the disposition, 562b
 more stirs, 149b
 nipp'd and ways be foul, 134a
 no foundation set on, 148b
 of a nation, 290b
 of a single fellow citizen, 375b
 of an Englishman, 1020b
 of his followers, 954b
 of our heroes, 374b
 of patriots and tyrants, 374a
 of the dead, 831a
 of the martyrs, 69a
 of the new testament, 1055a
 of the world, 966b
 own, rise against you, 857a
 present joys to flesh and, 279a
 pure and eloquent, 217a
 rhythm of the, 862a
 ruddy drop of manly, 507a
 saved through expediency, 964a
 shall warm our veins, 595a
 shed his, for his country, 779a
 show the father's, 16b
 signe to know gentle, 115a
 smell, of a British man, 192b
 so much, in him, 199a
 solved by iron and, 696a
 spend her, and her might, 771a
 stained with, 401a
 stir men's, 168b
 storms which whip the, 775a
 sucked the, 421b
 summon up, 155a
 sweat and tear-wrung millions, 869a
 teares or sweat or, 869a
 tears and patient suffering, 588a
 thicks man's, with cold, 421b
 thorn to let me, 233a
 toil tears and sweat, 869a
 true as flesh and, 133a
 up to your eyes in, 359a
 voice of thy brother's, 1022a
 warm within, 143a
 warmer brain quicker, 606a
 wash this, clean, 196b
 watered by the, of tyrants, 384a
 wel'ring in his, 280a
 what little, is left, 894b
 when, burns soul lends vows, 172a
 where did that, come from, 898b
 wyn red as, 80a
 young, doth not obey, 133b
 young, must have its course, 598b
 Blood-dimmed tide is loosed, 826b
 Bloodless race, 4a
 sportsman I, 777b
 substitute for life, 749b
 Blood-red banner streams afar, 445a

Blood-red, one glorious, 569a
 Blood-relations of the mind, 978a
 Blood's a rover, 785b
 Bloods, breed of noble, 166b
 Blood-stained steel, 375a
 Bloodstream, altitude in the, swims, 949a
 Blood-tinctured heart, 518a
 Bloody and invisible hand, 197b
 bold and resolute, 198a
 brood, mothers a, 973b
 business of the day, 7a
 dark and, ground, 613a
 fights engage, 3b
 full of blame, 207a
 head is, but unbowed, 741b
 horse, where's the, 988b
 instructions, 195b
 Mary, 488b
 nose, wipe a, 308a
 owl, 983a
 sweats, wild regrets and, 769b
 thoughts with violent pace, 189a
 treason flourish'd, 168b
 work, then do, 583b
 Bloom along the bough, 785a
 cherry-tree in, 937a
 full on thy, 391a
 kill the, 411b
 land where the lemontrees, 378b
 meadow-flower its, unfold, 412a
 o'er earth there comes a, 489b
 of young desire, 349b
 of youth, 31b
 on a woman, 792a
 perfect in bud as in, 668b
 power to make deserts, 987a
 risk of spoiling its, 774a
 rooting to wondrous, 890b
 sae fresh and fair, 392a
 seize the flower, is shed, 393b
 sight of vernal, 254b
 to look at things in, 785b
 wait a hundred years for its, 560a
 which will, most constantly, 592a
 with'ring in my, 313a
 Bloom'd, lilacs in the door-yard, 609b
 Bloom'd up into love again, 707b
 Bloom-heaped baskets, 949a
 Bloomin' cosmopolouse, 818b
 Blooming hair, stingy with your, 894a
 trees in their, 781a
 Blooms each thing, 212b
 o'er folded, 745a
 Blossom and June and rapture pass, 878a
 as the rose, 1046b
 bright with autumn dew, 471a
 by blossom spring begins, 691b
 first, then bear fruit, 64a
 in purple and red, 554a
 in their dust, 237a
 into extreme license, 287b
 of health, 462a
 that hangs on the bough, 210a
 time, put forth the, 708b
 were I, 648b
 where she walks, 528a
 with pleasure, 569a
 Blossom-burdened bough, 814b
 Blossomed for a few short hours, 529b
 the lovely stars, 522b
 Blossoms birds and bowers, 230a

Blossoms have the mightiest power, 591b
 myriad lovely, may enclose, 746b
 of my sin, 172b
 Blot, art to, 320b
 blackens every, 554a
 creation's, 350b
 frequently, 40b
 in thy scutcheon, 180b
 out his name, 281b
 out vain pomp, 68b
 so much of sin and, 711b
 what they discreetly, 242b
 where is the, 575a
 Blotted a thousand, 219b
 each poor, note, 767b
 ere writ, 716b
 it out forever, 346b
 out a line, 219b
 paper, 145b
 Blotter, write it in de, 946b
 Blow and swallow at same moment, 30b
 angel trumpets, 250a
 as straws that, 741b
 breathe and, 550a
 buds forgot to, 700b
 bugle blow, 550a
 contempt for the wildest, 714b
 for freedom, 939b
 from the iron, 617b
 full many a thoughtless, 754a
 great winds shorewards, 619b
 hand that gave the, 277b
 him again to me, 550a
 horrid deed in every eye, 195b
 hot and cold, 11a
 I will, you out, 631b
 in cold blood, 765a
 kindness tempered every, 688a
 know what wood a cudgel's of by the, 238b
 let a man give him a, 72a
 on whom I please, 160b
 out you bugles, 938b
 pealing organ, 246b
 signal, 306a
 silver, 899b
 s'pose she, some more, 758b
 this, might be the be-all, 195b
 through life like a breeze, 989a
 to strike the, 916a
 trumpet to arms, 370a
 unforeseen and mortal, 243a
 upon my garden, 1044b
 wind come wrack, 199b
 winds and crack your cheeks, 191b
 winter wind, 161b
 word and a, 136b, 279b
 your trumpets angels, 217b
 Bloweth, ill wind that, 94b
 med, 999a
 no man to good, 94b
 Blowing and snoring, 931a
 look when the clouds are, 720b
 loudly in dreams, 16a
 martial sounds, 252b
 of the winds, 76b
 strong nor-wester's, 377a
 tin horns, 899a
 Blown about with every wind, 343a
 buds of barren flowers, 694a
 by surmises, 152a
 by the successful teacher, 745a
 hair is sweet, 944b
 his fill, 246b

Blown, mast be now, over-board, 127a
 with restless violence, 185a
 Blowne, sweeter in the budde than full, 112b
 Blows an English unofficial rose, 938a
 and goes, 885a
 apostolic, and knocks, 238b
 ill, the wind, 94b
 in our ears, 155a
 man up, 150b
 meanest flower that, 409a
 noise of falling, was heard, 681b
 of circumstance, 552b
 of sound, 534b
 skeptic, have beat upon, 681b
 so red the rose, 531b
 vile, and buffets, 197a
 which soon will hammer, 897b
 wild thyme, 141b
 wind, it back again, 387b
 Blubber of charity, 907a
 Blud, shed ev'ry drop of, 664b
 Blude-red wine, drinking the, 1011a
 Bludgeonings of chance, 741b
 Blue air, glory and, 519b
 all the time a-feelin', 775b
 all's, 574b
 and gold mistake, 647b
 April's surprise, 928a
 arch, night's, 366a
 as long as skies are, 467b
 Beard's domestic chaplain, 576a
 bed of squills how, 928b
 bell and queen of secrecy, 478b
 black in the, of the sky, 630b
 bonnets, 650b
 breeches were, 427a
 bridge of, 525b
 brief and frail and, 966b
 bright, squills, 874b
 Canaries, 615b
 colour appointed by Deity, 605b
 daisies pied and violets, 134a
 darkly deeply beautifully, 427b
 day, another, 476b
 doubted truth in, 995b
 ethereal sky, 299a
 eyes blue, 947a
 eyes of unholy, 439a
 eyes sought the west, 413b
 for justice, 563b
 fragmentary, 880a
 gentle cousin of forest-green, 478b
 glad that the sky is, 764a
 God's, sky, 796a
 grappling in the central, 549a
 greenest of things, 694a
 heaven's own, 471a
 heavens above us bent, 547a
 hills of Basilan, 762b
 hump that is black and, 820a
 in eyes, 520a
 is the quaker-maid, 845a
 lake brims her cup, 796b
 lights burn, 699a
 little boy, 1016a
 little tent of, 769b
 make one speedwell, 767a
 meagre hag, 247b
 of all the ships upon the, 681b
 of day, 785b
 old Nankin, 119a
 old, serge, 890a
 Presbyterian true, 238a
 promontory with trees, 201a

- Blue ran the flash across, 575a
something borrowed something,
1008a
speedwell's darling, 552b
summer skies are darkly, 509b
the fresh the ever free, 451a
their hands are, 581a
their wings were, 581a
trip slip, 645a
twich'd his mantle, 249b
unclouded weather, 547b
under the laurel the, 637b
urn with fire, fills his, 506a
wave rolls nightly, 456a
were her eyes, 521b
Bluebell is the sweetest flower,
591b
Blue-bird carries the sky, 589a
Blue-birds, ghosts of robins and,
681a
Blue-fringed lids, 422b
Blue-massing clouds, 938b
Blueness abundant, 575a
Bluer, skies are a trifle, 862b
Blue's but a mist, 879b
Bluest of things grey, 694a
Blue-stocking, resolute sagacious,
493b
Blue-writ and odor-firm with vio-
lets, 982a
Bluid is thicker than water, 416a
Blunder, frae monie a, free us,
391a
in men this, you find, 376b
more than a crime a, 396a
notes and names each, 575b
so grotesque a, 878b
youth is a, 512a
Blunderbuss against religion, 339a
Blundered, former allies had,
957b
some one had, 553b
Blunders, get better of their, 727a
God make our, wise, 903a
make like large ropes, 497a
round about a meaning, 318b
Blund'ring kind of melody, 277b
Blunt, facts will, his ardor, 31a
monster, 152a
plain, man, 168b
sharpen his discrimination
though, 787b
whetstone, 112a
Blurred it from her skies, 736b
Blush, born to, unseen, 348b
nymphs, not he, 639b
of shame, 527b
shame where is thy, 177a
that flies at seventeen, 813a
to find it fame, 320a
to give it in, 346b
to tell honest business, 5b
upon thy breast, 528b
Blush'd, motion, at herself, 186a
Blushed as he gave it in, 346b
saw its God and, 263a
Blushes, beat away, 158b
into wine, 263a
man only animal that, 679a
man that, 306a
reflect back her, 439a
who, at the name, 627b
Blushful Hippocrene, 481a
Blushin', give away an alley with-
out, 835b
Blushing apparitions, 158b
colour of virtue, 72a
honours, 211a
once he saw a youth, 72a
Blust'ring wind or swallowing
wave, 268b
Blynd, love is, 81b
Blynken, Wynken, and Nod, 747a
Boar, in forests of Silesia, 511b
Board, cursed him at, 451a
fence, thirty yards of, 675a
peace and plenty bed and, 992b
struck the, 233a
Boarding house, polyglot, 780a
Boards, coffin out of the white,
856b
ships are, 143b
wood or, or pigs to sell, 504b
Boast a generous race, 327a
amid its gay creation, 327b
himself as he that putteth it
off, 1029a
his wit, 276b
independence be our, 402b
millions, 267b
no more your mighty deeds,
237b
not of what thou would'st, 260b
not thyself of tomorrow, 1041a
of heraldry, 348a
of his victory, 345a
of this I can, 138b
such is the patriot's, 353b
who puts his armor on, 525a
Boasted race or clan, 888b
stores defy, 278b
Boasteth, when gone his way then
he, 1040a
Boastful neighs, 155b
Boasting, vapping and, 748a
win without, 861b
Boastings, such, as the gentiles
use, 816a
Boasts his birth, 460b
his quiescence, 567b
its supreme worth, 574a
Boat, beautiful pea-green, 580b
carry Caesar in your, 56b
easy as a wooden, 1000a
give a man a, he can sail, 667b
is on the shore, 456b
mirth's, 449b
of life, 788a
sings in his, on the bay, 549b
speed bonnie, 781b
swiftly glides the bonnie, 395b
took a, and went to sea, 564b
Boatman, Death's, takes no bribe,
39a
Boats, fleet of fishing, 989a
fortune brings in some, 204b
light, sail swift, 181b
little, keep near shore, 330b
messing about in, 785a
shallow bauble, 181a
Boatswain, a dog, 451b
Bob for whale, 242b
Bobby Shaftoe's gone to sea, 1020a
the finest thing in London, 854a
Bobolink for a chorister, 647a
Bobtail nag, bet money on de,
636a
Bobtails fu' de rabbits, 859b
Bodder, shoo fly don't, me, 669b
Bodes me no good, 30a
Bodice, loosens her fragrant, 481a
Bodie, forme doth take, 115a
Bodies are our gardens, 186b
attenuate our, 222a
black, and sunburnt face, 385a
breathed upon dead, 508b
buried in peace, 1066b
clothes are to our, 798a
Bodies, clothes without, 798a
dead, or wicked people, 967b
friendless, of unburied men,
225b
ghosts of defunct, 348a
house their, 924a
must tell the tale, 842b
now healthy now disordered,
812a
of the emancipated, 557b
one soul abiding in two, 5a
pile the, high, 898a
princes are like heavenly, 120b
soldiers bore, 149b
two, with one soul, 5a
wavy, 'gainst the streams, 477a
wills and, sold to state, 946a
Bodily decrepitude is wisdom,
827b
exercise when compulsory, 24b
fatigue, 495a
form, never take my, 827a
humiliation, jokes about, 866b
hunger in his eyes, 765b
Boding tremblers learn'd to trace,
356a
Bodkin, quietus make with a
bare, 174b
Body, absent in, 1060b
age and, of the time, 175b
and in soul can bind, 413b
and spirit are twins, 695b
beautiful passionate, 692a
binds its, in chains, 708b
boots and britches, 959a
brace its tiny, 851b
brevity wit its soul, 423a
Charlotte having seen his, 564a
clog of his, 243b
damned of, and soul, 820a
damp moist unpleasant, 576b
drew after it his whole, 1014b
each petty artery in this, 172a
faultless, 6a
filled and vacant mind, 156a
find thy, by the wall, 622b
from which life has departed,
671b
gets its sop, 570b
go forth together in a, 1070a
happiness is beneficial for, 856a
heaviest ore of the, 931b
here in the, pent, 413a
his mind or, to prefer, 316b
human, is an instrument, 797a
human, is sacred, 608b
in which we journey, 535b
is his book, 216b
is perfectly spherical, 580b
John Brown's, 669b
joint and motive of her, 182b
lean, and visage, 243b
light of the, is the eye, 1051b
like the human, 344a
little, with a mighty heart, 154b
mind and imagination, 897b
mind makes the, rich, 130b
mind, or estate, 1068b
my, to be buried, 121b
not, enough to cover his mind,
419a
not whole, cast into hell, 1051a
of a weak and feeble woman,
97a
of the book, 353a
of well-instructed men, 530a
old man in, but not in mind, 34a
peril to his, 494b
politic, 344a

Body, presence of, 431a
 rest for the, 664a
 sane mind in sound, 63a
 say her, thought, 217a
 sickness-broken, 243b
 sings soul and, 148b
 so young a, 146a
 soul in not more than the, 608b
 sound in, 775a
 sound mind in a sound, 283b
 state of the, 812a
 strength of, and mind, 282a
 study of the human, 812a
 than he has in his whole, 296b
 that lived at your single will,
 819b
 the, dies, 906a
 this is my, 1055a
 this, is my house, 844b
 to that country's earth, 140a
 travels more easily than the
 mind, 901a
 tyranny and oppressions of,
 375b
 upon my buried, 228b
 washing my dead, 21a
 what did your, say to mine,
 935b
 what exercise is to the, 299a
 which my dungeon is, 751b
 whose, nature is, 316b
 will go to pieces, 10a
 with ease of, blest, 303b
 woman's, is the woman, 713b
 worms destroy this, 1031a
 Body-hungry, worse to be soul-
 hungry than, 1007b
 Body's beauty lives, 906a
 guest, 111a
 guest and comrade, 65b
 hunger, because of the, 930a
 pow'r, hardly in a, 390b
 vest, casting the, 269a
 Bog, admiring, 646b
 woodland marsh or, 1005a
 Bogs, unapproachable, 53a
 Bogus, habiliments of mourning,
 886b
 revelation, 908a
 Bohemia the country in which you
 do not live, 800b
 rather live in, 729b
 Boil an egg, 505a
 at different degrees, 507b
 bake or, him whole, 848a
 her down until she simmers,
 739a
 like a pot, 1032a
 on his ear, 746a
 Boil'd, lobster, the morn, 239a
 Boiled in a pail, 986a
 passion, and bubbled, 564a
 Boiling hot, why the sea is, 658b
 saucepan, 69b
 water, touched with, 50a
 Boils, day, at last, 567a
 round the naked isles, 328a
 Bok, farewell my, 79a
 go litel, 79a
 Bokes, out of olde, 78a
 Boked in a welle, 80b
 Bold, alive and so, 467a
 and fearless, my eye, 23b
 as a lion, 1041b
 bad man, 113a, 210b
 be bold be, 113b
 be not too, 113b
 beginnings, favorable to, 36b
 bloody, and resolute, 198a

Bold, brave men and, 1005a
 bright rover, 879a
 brilliant and, 485b
 Cambuscan, 246b
 I can meet, 401b
 in that freedom, 412a
 lenity makes robbers, 126a
 maiden never, 186a
 man that first eat oyster, 296b
 mare Bess, 576b
 new program, 1029b
 not too timid not too, 828a
 peasantry, 355b
 things in a quiet way, do, 597a
 Turpin, 576b
 virtue is, 185a
 what makes robbers, 126a
 with our songs, 903b
 Bolder and stronger peoples, 779a
 note than this, 543b
 Boldest held his breath, 433a
 painters cannot trace, 303b
 sons of toil, 628b
 Boldly press forward, 37a
 say'st I speak too, 440a
 Boldness a mask for fear, 51a
 again boldness, 113b
 Bole, round the elm-tree, 568b
 Boloney, it's still, 864b
 Bolt, foolies, is soone shot, 93b
 of Cupid, 141b
 Bolts up chance, 201b
 Bomb on Hiroshima, 929a
 path to the, 700b
 war fought with atomic, 900b
 Bombs, atomic, burst in fumbling
 hands, 831b
 bursting in air, 436a
 catastrophe of the atomic, 831b
 Bon mots, not enough, 969b
 Bond, break that sole, 360b
 death breaks every, 290a
 look to his, 145a
 mystic, of brotherhood, 473b
 never a, like this, 643b
 nominated in, 146b
 not in the, 146b
 of fate, 198b
 of iniquity, 1059a
 of one immortal look, 572b
 of the scattered family, 666b
 prosperity's the, of love, 208b
 scatter and unloose it from,
 131a
 that keeps families alive, 959a
 that keeps me pale, 107b
 tied by a chance, 588b
 trust a man on his oath or,
 203a
 unbroken, unites, 38b
 universal and common, 100b
 word as good as his, 108b
 Bondage, chains of, 538a
 hold in, 398b
 house of, 1024a
 Bondman, if any be a, 110a
 Bondman's key, 144a
 Bonds, bear the, that gall, 693a
 break our, of affection, 539b
 dream the, were brittle, 693a
 force freed from its, 945b
 full of confidence, 856b
 of ignorance, 557a
 of love united, 220a
 of this Union dissolved, 420a
 that unite, 856a
 their, in your possession, 341a
 Bondsman's unrequited toil, 542a
 Bone and a hank of hair, 816b

Bone, bare down to the, 983b
 bites him to the, 332b
 bracelet of bright hair about the,
 216b
 bred in the, 28b
 curs mouth a, 362a
 deep back, 388a
 fetch her poor dog a, 1018a
 life near the, 590b
 of manhood, 359b
 of my bones, 1021b
 of thy bone, 103a
 suspicious of some buried, 719b
 vigour of, 182a
 wasted to skin and, 103a
 white as a rain-washed, 817b
 Bones ache with the day's work,
 505a
 bone of my, 1021b
 bury, in hideaways, 989b
 can these, live, 1048b
 cursed be he that moves my,
 212b
 dice were human, 460b
 England keep my, 148b
 from one graveyard, 942b
 full of dead men's, 1054a
 good is oft interred with their,
 168a
 grind his, to make my bread,
 1020b
 honour'd, 244b
 jest breaks no, 342b
 knight's, are dust, 425a
 lie scatter'd, 251b
 long valley of my, 994b
 made no more, 103a
 mother's, 971b
 mouldering, 853a
 mutine in a matron's, 127a
 of him crack, 802a
 of his, are coral made, 209a
 paste and cover to our, 139b
 puritan marrow of my, 934b
 rattle his, 491b
 salted it down with our, 818a
 sit in my, 419a
 skin and, and hymn-book, 517a
 sticks to my own, 607b
 tell all my, 1033a
 thou hadst my, 136b
 tongs and the, 142a
 valiant, 156b
 weary, among ye, 211b
 weave their thread with, 164b
 worn him to, 137b
 would thou hadst my, 136b
 Bonfire on an ice-floe, 834b
 primrose way to everlasting,
 196b
 savages of New York kindle,
 957a
 Bonfires and illuminations, 367b
 Bong-tree, land where the, grows,
 581a
 Bonhomie, overcame his natural,
 873b
 Bonnie brow was brent, 392a
 Doon, banks and braes o', 392a
 Bonnet, in her latest new, 704a
 tying her, under her chin; 660a
 while the, is trimming, 687b
 Bonnets, blue, 650b
 of Bonny Dundee, 418a
 Bonnie banks o' Loch Lomond,
 1003a
 blue een, 484b
 boat, speed, 781b
 boat, swiftly glides the, 395b

Bonnie, gin love be, 1013a
 mildams o' Binnorie, 1012b
 Bonny banks of Clyde, 850a
 bonnets of, Dundee, 418a
 fighter, 750b
 Bononcini, compar'd to, 323a
 Bons mots, laboring to produce,
 270a
 vieux temps, 1011a
 Bonum, nil nisi, 70a
 Bonus a trimming a dessert, 733a
 Boob, one, may die, 894a
 Booby, give her, for another, 308a
 Booh to you pooh pooh to you,
 683b
 Boo-hoo, I thought she wished me
 to, 517b
 Boojum, snark was a, 659b
 Book, a book's a, 432a
 adversary had written a, 1031b
 all he read of any, 376b
 and a shady nook, 708a
 and heart, 1000b
 and volume of my brain, 173a
 another, was opened, 1064b
 are they not in thy, 1035a
 at 18 and 48 like the same,
 933a
 bad, as much labour to write,
 969b
 bell, and candle, 104b, 148a
 bequest of wings but a, 646a
 best, we've had, 983a
 big, is big nuisance, 29b
 body is his, 216b
 body of the, 353a
 borrowed in the evening, 332a
 by Mr. Mark Twain, 676b
 camorado this is no, 610b
 classic a, people praise, 679a
 collecting, 888a
 containing such vile matter,
 136b
 could set forth in a hundred
 pages, 594b
 cracking up some, 851b
 dainties bred in a, 133a
 destined to achieve intellectual
 advancement, 756b
 destroys good, 250b
 dictionary an interesting, 864a
 did you read the, again, 569b
 do not throw this, about, 488a
 does not say in a whole, 728a
 doth share the glory, 134b
 drown my, 210a
 fate of a, in hands of women,
 690a
 final verdict upon every, 502a
 frowst with a, by the fire, 820a
 give a man a, he can read, 667b
 go little, 751a
 good, precious life-blood, 250b
 good reader makes the good,
 508a
 good, the best of friends, 561a
 half a library to make one, 341a
 has its fortunes with one, 702a
 his candle his bell and his, 451a
 I never wrote, the little, 877b
 if I have not read a, 434b
 if I read a, 649a
 if it constitute a, 32a
 in breeches, 419b
 jolly good, 708a
 kill a good, 250b
 learning, 763a
 less a primer, 860b
 let my temptation be a, 746b

Book, liked the, better, 357b
 little, you hold, 750a
 lives alone by, and creed, 711b
 longest chapter in the, 324a
 man is better than a, 793b
 Mohammed's truth in a holy,
 543a
 moral or immoral, 768a
 my first, was published, 702b
 nature's infinite, of secrecy,
 200a
 no frigate like a, 647a
 no structure outlives a, 713a
 no, was so bad, 65b
 nobleman writes a, 342b
 not at his picture but at, 219a
 note it in a, 1046b
 note you in, of memory, 124b
 of egoism, 639a
 of female logic, 566a
 of knowledge fair, 254b
 of life, 1006a, 1064b
 of nature, 103a
 of nature short of leaves, 489a
 of nature's learned brest, 103a
 of public expenditures, 441b
 of rules, 730b
 of songs and sonnets, 180a
 of verses, 531b
 one, in them, 419b
 only read by me, 406b
 page or two in, of nature, 491a
 printed in a, 1031a
 produce a mighty, 604a
 read with joy then shut the,
 629b
 reading of a, 590a
 reads but one, 235a
 religious, or friend, 213a
 sense of security in an old, 603b
 sour misfortune's, 137b
 stuff of my little, 62b
 style of, to write, 866b
 take down this, 824a
 take the, along with them, 345b
 take them out of this, 345b
 that is not a year old, 506a
 that wonderful, 492b
 there exists one, 344b
 there is no, so bad, 65b
 thou art the, 231b
 thought one finds in a, 508a
 what is even a wise, 949b
 what is this marvelous, 344b
 when you sell a man a, 956b
 which does not sell, 431a
 which puts me in a working
 mood, 507a
 which time has criticised, 603b
 who reads an American, 418a
 without pictures, 656a
 world knows me in my, 100a
 worth reading is worth buying,
 605b
 write a better, 504b
 writing in a, of gold, 448a
 written in the, of the Law, 281b
 written with a secret reference,
 515a
 you read from sense of duty,
 340a
 your face is as a, 195a
 Bookcase, I have a, 761a
 Booke, go little, 912a
 Bookes, lineaments of Gospell,
 114b
 twenty, clad in blak or reed, 79b
 Book-friends, discourse of my,
 907b

Bookful blockhead, 311b
 Bookish theoretic, 185b
 Bookkeeping, inventor of double-
 entry, 993a
 Book-men, you two are, 133a
 Book-reading people, 794b
 Book's an inn, 889b
 Books a substantial world, 410a
 all, else appear so mean, 289b
 all good, are alike, 983b
 all, he reads, 312a
 and my food, 751b
 are good enough in their own
 way, 749b
 are legacies, 300b
 are man's prerogative, 226b
 are not dead things, 250b
 are to be tasted, 121b
 are weapons in this war, 921b
 are well or badly written, 768a
 arts academies, 133b
 author who speaks about his,
 513a
 bear him up awhile, 289a
 belong to eyes that see them,
 502b
 best, haven't been written, 915b
 borrow from, surcease of sor-
 row, 544b
 borrowers of, 429b
 burn, 921b
 by persons born in America,
 559b
 can not learn men from, 511a
 cannot always please, 383b
 cannot be killed by fire, 921b
 children of the brain, 294b
 cover country in, 725a
 damned my, for me, 672b
 deep vers'd in, 259b
 divisible into two classes, 605b
 do with my friends as with my,
 502a
 dreams are each a world, 410a
 eyes begin to roll o'er his, 321b
 few friends and many, 267a
 find your, wearing out, 690a
 from which lectures taken, 340b
 gentleman not in your, 157a
 God has written all the, 672a
 here stand my, 725a
 his, were read, 849b
 Homer all the, you need, 289b
 I go to, and nature, 689a
 in her mind the wisest, 267b
 in running brooks, 159b
 in torrents run, 287a
 indifferent criticism of, 865a
 knowing I lov'd my, 209a
 lard their lean, 221a
 life too short for, 605b
 like proverbs, 275a
 live without, 653a
 magic preservation in, 475b
 making, there is no end, of,
 794b, 912a, 1044a
 men do not understand, 933a
 men may be read as well as,
 314a
 men that will make you, 107a
 might spoil its looks, 761a
 more, upon books, 101a
 must be read deliberately, 590a
 must follow sciences, 122a
 needed not the spectacles of,
 275b
 new French, 571a
 no other, but score and tally,
 126a

Books obedient to my hand, 794b
 of all time, 605b
 of dried plants, 558a
 of honour razed quite, 205a
 of making, there is no end, 794b,
 912a, 1044a
 of the hour, 605b
 of universal appeal, 863b
 of which the backs and covers,
 576b
 old, are best, 780b
 old, old wine, old friends, 119a
 peace of great, 898b
 people die but never, 921b
 popular American children's,
 804a
 put their names to their, 222b
 quit your, 403b
 read what, I please, 319a
 reading great, 942b
 reading my, in originals, 506a
 reading valueless, 605b
 real war never in the, 611a
 rural quiet friendship, 328a
 schoolboys from their, 135b
 show me the, he loves, 643b
 shut his, 800a
 shut out from reading good,
 933a
 small number of really good,
 782a
 some, are drenched sands, 650a
 some, are lies, 391b
 soul of past time in, 475b
 soul that feeds on, alone, 711b
 sweet serenity of, 525a
 tenets with, 314a
 that people give us, 847b
 that people talk about, 847b
 that we would like to read, 847b
 there are no, inside, 761a
 think for me, 430b
 three, on the soul, 571b
 thy toil o'er, 308a
 too many, I haven't read, 996b
 trees my, 161b
 university a collection of, 475b
 we think we ought to read, 847b
 were woman's looks, 439b
 which are no books, 430b
 which cannot be adequately re-
 viewed, 700b
 which contain no lies, 723a
 with obsolete spelling, 776a
 you carry to the fire, 338b
 Bookseller's, good price from the,
 358a
 Book-store, so weak as in the,
 582b
 Boon companions, offers made by,
 576a
 southern country, 622b
 Boone the pioneer, 625b
 Boot, appliances and means to,
 153b
 heels, bleatin' to your, 821a
 hey for, and horse, 598b
 saddle to horse, 567b
 Booted and spurred to ride, 271a
 Booth died blind, 902b
 Bootless cries, 205a
 Boots and shoes, 596a
 body, and britches, 959a
 boots boots boots, 819a
 died in my, 978b
 dying in my, 896b
 hauled on his, 587a
 long, hard boots, 899a
 look at his, 766a

Boots not to resist both wind and
 tide, 126b
 what, it with incessant care,
 248b
 Booze, Georgia, is mighty fine,
 978b
 Bo-Peep, little, 1018a
 played at, 231a
 Borden, Lizzie, took an axe, 1006a
 Border, blue bonnets over the,
 650b
 nor breed nor birth, 814a
 of Prussia, 485b
 through all the wide, 414b
 Borders, death, upon our birth,
 220b
 no, time has, 949a
 of my realm, 97a
 on the ridiculous, 371a
 Bore, all you pitted all you, 750a
 cleanliness a, 637a
 dead bodies, 149b
 every hero becomes a, 504a
 first lion thought last a, 420a
 life too short to, ourselves, 727a
 more contemptible than the,
 676a
 not only as sin but as a, 459a
 person who talks, 714a
 secret of being a, 326a
 their children, 766a
 to be in society, 769a
 to the man with the flute, 736a
 waking up the same person,
 822a
 we dread being alone with, 603b
 without abuse, 553a
 Bored, man who lets himself be,
 670a
 mankind by thee would be less,
 798a
 talk to every man as if he, you,
 769a
 very much, if not there, 952b
 Boredom did indeed cease, 728b
 disease brought on by, 991a
 gods struggle against, 394b
 inconstancy, anxiety, 272b
 pain and, 461b
 Bores and bored, 459b
 augurs because they were, 600a
 through his castle wall, 139b
 you and then injects, 801b
 Boring to live with, 931a
 Born, all men are, free and equal,
 373a
 among gypsies or thieves, 959b
 an American, 445a
 anew, great order is, 36a
 as wasteful as tigers, 953b
 be, anywhere, 959a
 beauty, of murmuring sound,
 405b
 because of body's hunger, 930a
 before eyes, 939b
 begin to die as soon as, 62b
 below par, 839b
 better had they ne'er been, 417a
 better to be lowly, 210b
 blackest midnight, 245a
 bless'd who ne'er was, 294a
 but to die, 316b
 Christ the Lord is, 334b
 conceived and, in sin, 223a
 cross cause why we were, 133b
 cry for being, 122a
 day wherein I was, 1030a
 days, in my, 103b
 else wherefore, 554b

Born every minute, sucker, 557b
 every one, of the Spirit, 1058a
 for success, 506a
 for the universe, 357b
 friends are, not made, 696a
 genius must be, 280a
 glad I was not, before tea, 419b
 good if he had not been, 1054b
 good to be, on, 603a
 great, some are, 105a
 happiness was, a twin, 457b
 hour I was, 1003b
 house where I was, 487b
 I was being human, alone, 934b
 I was free, 1059b
 I was, get me, 946b
 I was, sneering, 684b
 immortal names not, to die,
 462b
 in a manger, 271b
 in bed, 263a
 in Bethlehem, 334b
 in Bethlehem of Judaea, 1050a
 in other's pain, 789b
 in silent darkness, 122a
 jealousy, with love, 266a
 king of the Jews, 1050a
 knew that before you were, 49a
 like eagles, to be free, 953b
 likenesses in brethren, 16b
 makes his own bed ere, 263b
 man is, free, 344a
 man is, unto trouble, 1030a
 Miniver Cheevy, too late, 846b
 naked, 49b
 never to be, at all, 486b
 never to have been, is best, 16a
 new, infant's tear, 387b
 no great man is, too soon, 840a
 no man is, an angler, 235b
 no man is, an artist, 235b
 nobly, is now a crime, 226b
 none of woman, shall harm,
 198b
 not, for death, 481b
 of a little sin, 963a
 of a woman, 1030b
 of the sun, 995a
 of the Virgin Mary, 1068a
 of thee, 798b
 of virgin mother, 244a
 on a Monday, 1018b
 one, out of due time, 1061b
 out of my due time, 666b
 over and over, 997a
 poet's made as well as, 219b
 powerless to be, 621b
 so many I love not yet, 990b
 some are, posthumously, 729a
 souls that were never, 986a
 sucker, every minute, 557b
 this I was, to do, 122a
 three distant ages, 279b
 thy light was, 617a
 time to be, 1042b
 to blush unseen, 348b
 to disastrous end, 114b
 to fly upward, 76b
 to freedom, 921a
 to inquire after truth, 100a
 to marshal his fellow-men, 663a
 to one possession, 679a
 to see it right, 173a
 to shame, 137a
 to sweet delight, 388a
 to the manner, 172a
 to the purple, 965b
 to wander, 953b
 to write converse, 318b

- Born too soon my dear, 757b
 under a rhyming planet, 159a
 under shadow of a creed, 959a
 under that star, 157b
 unless it's pretty high in, 579b
 went that he was ever, 846a
 when I was, 49b, 1065b
 wit and wisdom, with man, 227b
 with a chronic anxiety, 688b
 with a silver spoon, 109b
 with the gift of laughter, 884b
 would thou hadst ne'er been,
 189b
- Borne burden and heat of day,
 1053b
 his faculties so meek, 195b
 like a vapor on the summer air,
 636a
 like thy bubbles onward, 455a
 me on his back, 178b
 one by which it may be, 65a
 respect women who have, you,
 1070a
 short paine well, 113a
 well, without defeat, 154b
- Borogoves, all mimsy were the,
 657b
- Borough clock, on time with the,
 996a
- Borrow, days that need, 263b
 from books surcease of sorrow,
 544b
 good and truth to, 507a
 men who, 429b
 name of the world, 120b
 the money to do it with, 665b
 those who, trouble, 904a
 trouble, 589a
- Borrow'd from his enemies, 564a
- Borrowed book, in the evening,
 332a
 plumes, 10a
 something, something blue,
 1008a
 the matter, 100b
 wit, 229b
- Borrower, bettered by the, 251a
 is servant to lender, 1040b
 nor a lender be, 171b
 of the night, 197a
- Borrowers nearly always ill-spend-
 ers, 606a
 of books, 429b
 wholesale, 562b
- Borrowing, depends on, and debt,
 641a
 dulls edge of husbandry, 171b
 everything of neighbours, 285b
 goes a sorrowing, 330b
 goeth a, 96b
 kind of, 251a
 lingers, 152b
- Bosom, Abraham's, 128a, 407a,
 1057b
 angel borne on my, 571b
 carry lambs in his, 1047a
 charge within the, 646a
 frozen, bears, 185b
 glory in his, 597b
 hand on her, 190a
 heart out of the, 785b
 heaves and spreads, 411b
 heroic, beats no more, 458a
 in your fragrant, dies, 236b
 let me to thy, fly, 334a
 love in my, like a bee, 116a
 man take fire in his, 1038b
 ocean's, unspied, 269a
 of God, 112a
- Bosom of his Father and his God,
 349b
 of public opinion, 874a
 of the sea, 125b, 220b
 of the urgent west, 721b
 slow growth in an aged, 335a
 slumber in its, 470b
 starves her gen'rous birth, 348a
 stuff'd, 199b
 swell, with thy fraught, 189a
 third in your, 136a
 thorns that in her, lodge, 172b
 unzone thy girlish, 916b
 vale in whose, 438b
 warm cheek and rising, 349b
 wife of thy, 1025b
 wring his, 355a
- Bosom'd deep in vines, 322a
 high in tufted trees, 245a
- Bosom-friend of the maturing sun,
 482b
- Bosom's lord sits lightly, 137b
- Bosoms, gold used to hang and
 brush their, 571a
 home to men's, 119b
 lift, higher than shores, 181a
 white, of actresses, 339a
- Boss, something to cuss around
 and, 895b
 want tew, the thing, 594b
- Boss's daughter, marry the, 947b
- Boston asks how much does he
 know, 679b
 audience, appear before a, 674b
 Bassarid of, 695a
 Bostonian who leaves, 690a
 Concord and Lexington, 443b
 Evening Transcript, 943a
 good old, 793a
 if, knew the most, 506b
 is like an English town, 985a
 man, pry that out of a, 536a
 marriage around, 966a
 runs to brains, 760a
 State-house is the hub, 536a
 swimming Charles River to go
 to, 506a
 Thucydides at, 493a
 Transcript, obituary in the,
 805b
- Bostonian who leaves Boston, 690a
- Bostonitis, a sort of, 697b
- Boston's a hole, 573a
- Bo'sun tight and a midshipmite,
 682a
- Boswell first of biographers, 338b
- Botanist, puzzle to the, 668b
- Botanize, peep and, 405b
- Botany, all their, is Latin names,
 504a
- Botch, make a, in trying to swap,
 541b
- Boteler, Dr., said of strawberries,
 236a
- Both, adventuring, found both,
 143b
 always himself in, 979b
 ends are out of sight, 914a
 of them are thine, 127b
 sides of the street, 921b
 true both wise, 267a
 worlds at once they view, 242b
- Bother, baby a blessing and, 675a
 it I may occasionally say, 682a
 the colleges when you die, 535b
- Bothered, hot and, 821b
- Bottle, a little for the, 377a
 extra, of Johannisberg, 381b
 friend in need nor a, 578b
- Bottle, large cold, 747a
 needle in a, of hay, 107b
 of Burgundy, 293a
 of hay, 142a
 of rum, 749b, 750a
 of salvation, 111a
 on the chimley-piece, 577b
 tears into thy, 1035a
 yo-ho-ho and a, of rum, 749b,
 750a
- Bottled lightning, 577a
- Bottles, beetle balanced, 741a
 narrow-necked, 321a
 new wine into old, 1052a
- Bottom, affection hath unknown,
 162b
 bless thee, 142a
 build from, up, 918b
 in one, trusted, 143a
 of my grief, 137a
 of the deep, 149b
 of the deeps, 100a
 of the monstrous world, 249b
 of the woe is deep, 603b
 of the worst, 181b
 remaining at the, 811a
 sits on his, 101a
 stand upon his, 274a
 Bottomless gulf of civil pensions,
 442a
 perdition, 252a
 ponds will be thought, 590b
 rise out of the, sea, 610b
- Bottoms of my trousers, rolled,
 943a
- Bough, Apollo's laurel, 123b
 bloom along the, 785a
 blossom that hangs on the, 210a
 blossom-burdened, 814b
 chaffinch sings on the orchard,
 568b
 how white a cherry, 928b
 reddening on the, 8b
 set upon a golden, 827a
 touch not a single, 498b
 wet black, 932b
 when the, breaks, 734a
- Boughs are daily rifled, 489a
 bearing, may live, 140a
 hide God, 764a
 lordly cedar green with, 756a
 lowest, and brushwood sheaf,
 568b
 melancholy, 161a
 nests amid the shuddering, 721a
 of love and hate, 824a
 of the may, 725a
 shake against the cold, 206a
 soul into the, does slide, 269a
- Bought by judgment of the eye,
 132b
 'er the same, 818a
 fame is not, and sold, 663a
 golden opinions, 195b
 good names to be, 149a
 Hudibras again, 284b
 men who can't be, 899a
- Bouillabaisse, a noble dish is,
 565b
- Boulder's shade, long in the, 845a
- Boulders, Berkshire, 960b
- Bound along if you can, 500b
 as is befitting each, 610b
 each to each, 406b
 few paternal acres, 309a
 hand and foot with red tape,
 579b
 hath his, in earth sea sky, 129a
 in duty equally, 345b

- Bound in icy chains by thee,
185b
in shallows and miseries, 169a
in those icy chains, 185b
in to saucy doubts, 197b
much that I, 900a
not reached at a single, 597a
skyline a promise not a, 897b
so fairly, 137a
utmost, of everlasting hills,
1023b
wing is closely, 268b
with triumphant sea, 139a
Boundaries burst, 912a
geographical, 614a
national and imperial, 977a
which divide life from death,
544b
Boundary of experimental evi-
dence, 614a
to the efforts of man, 516a
Bound in a nutshell, 173b
reign, spurn her, 335b
waters lift bosoms higher, 181a
Bounding bug, went to see a,
741a
Boundless and bare, 465a
contiguity of shade, 364a
deep, drew from out the, 557a
his wealth, 414a
power without abusing it, 493b
sea, embark upon the, 38a
sky, guides through the, 470b
universe, in a, 546b
vision grows upon us, 628a
world, compared with the, 701a
Bounds, flaming, of place and
time, 349b
he fills he, connects, 316b
living know no, 237a
of freakish youth, 364b
of modesty, 137b
of ordinance, 715a
thin partitions their, divide,
276b
wider shall thy, be set, 798b
Bounteous Buckingham, 81a
Bounty, all things that His, sends,
655b
former, fed, 280a
great, show to the few, 289a
heaven's, 496a
large was his, 349a
of God, 385b
receives part of value, 339b
Bouquets while I'm living, 635a
Bourbon or Nassau claim higher,
293b
Bourgeoisie artist, 914a
tradition of Victorian age, 973a
Bourgeoisie, British, 964a
face to face with the, 593a
god-damn, 931a
the class of modern capitalists,
593b
Bourn, from whose, no traveller
returns, 174b
of common sense, 953b
Bourienne to leave letters un-
opened, 504b
Bout of linked sweetness, 245b
Bow, Almighty's, 389a
and accept the end, 879a
before thine altar, 352a
bent his, 3a
better is to, then breake, 92a
cannot always stand bent, 106b
could not unbend the, 400a
laughs at man with the, 618b
Bow me to the threatening gale,
632a
moon like silver, 140b
of burning gold, 388b
set my, in the cloud, 1022b
state of life to patience, 329a
strong men shall, 1043b
themselves when he did sing,
210b
thy head in gentle spite, 629a
to that whose course is run,
347a
to the wishes of the public,
641b
too tensely strung, 44b
two strings to his, 93a
unto the, the cord, 523a
was made in England, 782a
ye lower middle classes, 683b
Bow'd, her head she, 246a
to its idolatries, 453b
Bowe, many strings to your, 93a
Bowed, at her feet he, 1026b
by the weight of centuries, 755b
comely head, 268b
with a galling crown, 846a
Bowels, molten, 866a
no belly and no, 947a
of compassion, 1064b
of the earth, 220b
of the land, 128b
were moved, 1044b
yearned upon her son, 1028a
Bower, bard in hall or, 247a
by Bendemeer's stream, 441a
formed a, over me, 369b
heaven's high, 385b
keep a, quiet for us, 478b
lime-tree, my prison, 420b
perfumes the, 417a
Bowers are bare of bay, 786b
blossoms birds and, 230a
pale in her fading, 634b
Bowl brimming over with curds,
659b
broken is the golden, 544a
called for his, 1015a
capacious salad, 751b
eternal saki from that, 532b
fill high the, 458b
gossip's, 141b
inverted, they call the sky,
533a
love in a golden, 384b
mingles with my friendly, 319b
of night, 531a
of summer-time, 37b
went to sea in a, 1016b
Bowlders, stick out like two, 811a
Bowling, Billy, 377a
Tom, 377a
Bows, come with, bent, 691a
down to wood and stone, 455b
wood of English, 782a
you are the, 924a
Bow-wow, Daddy wouldn't buy
me a, 762a
strain, 428b
Bow-wows, demnition, 577a, 760b
Bow-wow-wow, gingham dog went,
747b
Box, alabaster, 1054b
and the puppets, 565a
light and smallish, 754a
mail lurks in the, 993a
prompter's, 877b
twelve good men in a, 435b
where sweets compacted lie,
232b
Box, worth two in the, 835a
Boxes, account of empty, 137b
alabaster, 643a
Boxwood flute, blackbird plays a,
742a
Boy, barefoot, 527a
beamish, 657b
bean, 990b
beggarly, 602a
blinded, 1011b
called-out wolf wolf, 10b
close upon the growing, 408b
farmer's, 1000a
fell dead, 569b
fisherman's, 549b
five-year-old, bombed out, 805a
from sandhills of Nantucket,
604b
golden grocer's, 936b
have not woman's gift, 130a
imagination of a, 478b
interested in natural history,
842b
janitor's, loves me, 995b
just ceased to be a, 594a
lad of mettles good, 150a
little, blue, 1016a
little, that died, 644a
little tiny, 166a
little, who lives down the lane,
1015b
love is a, by poets styl'd, 239a
my leetla, 852b
my lovely living, 103a
nice young, or gal, 890b
oh where was he, 470a
parlous, 128a
pitcher the, brings up the hall,
747a
playing on the seashore, 288a
schoolrooms for the, 591a
show the, its little avail, 505a
speak roughly to your little,
656b
stood on the burning deck,
470a
that was half-past three, 760b
the most unmanageable of ani-
mals, 25b
what a good, am I, 1015a
when I was a, 488a, 874a
when I was a cabin, 928a
who looks after the sheep,
1016a
who stubbed his toe, 540a
with a spelling-book, 759b
Boyhood saw Greek islands, 980b
where my, was passed, 690b
Boyhood's years, 439b
Boy's will is the wind's will, 523b
Boys and girls together, 798a
as, do sparrows, 294b
as flies to wanton, 192b
claret is the liquor for, 342a
dear, 815b
fear, with bugs, 130a
get at one end, 341b
hardly more than, 910a
learn to spell, 520a
lightfoot, are laid, 786b
little wanton, 211a
mealy and beef-faced, 576b
men that were, 848b
one of your, 898b
sent into foreign wars, 920b
three merry, are we, 225a
throw stones at frogs, 62a
till the, come home, 865a
tramp tramp tramp the, 613a

Boys, two sorts of, 576b
 way that, begin, 565b
 well-born, to learn, 70b
 what are little, made of, 1018b
 when I was a boy, 848b
 wooing in my, 1013a
 Boyville, king of, 843a
 Boozey, my dear, 342b
 Brace its tiny body, 851b
 Bracelet of bright hair, 216b
 Brach, Lady the, stand by the
 fire, 191a
 Bracing desert, 993b
 Bradford, there goes John, 95b
 Brae, waly waly down the, 1013a
 Brag, left this vault to, of, 197a
 nature's, 248a
 one went to, 263a
 Braggart with my tongue, 198b
 Brags, Pakenham he made his,
 450b
 Brahmin caste of New England,
 536b
 hymn the, sings, 507a
 Braid, blowing the ringlet from
 the, 549b
 Braids, twisted, of lilies, 248a
 Brain, bear of very little, 918a
 belly and, I lived America,
 994b
 best heart best, 662b
 blood warmer, quicker, 605b
 book and volume of my, 173a
 children of an idle, 134b
 children of the, 294b
 daft old, 854b
 devise laws, 143b
 glean'd my teeming, 479b
 hand and, went ever paired,
 570a
 haunts and obsesses my, 486a
 heat-oppressed, 196a
 immured in the, 133b
 in my, I sing it, 571b
 in what furnace was thy, 387a
 intoxicate the, 310b
 is in a muddle, 829b
 light broke in upon my, 456b
 light doth seize my, 384b
 like madness in the, 421a
 mint of phrases in his, 132b
 more brawn than, 36a
 not so much, as ear-wax, 182b
 of feathers, 322a
 one small, think, 604b
 paper bullets of, 157b
 possess a poet's, 122b
 puzzle their, 357a
 stars the, of heaven, 639a
 there let my, lie also, 571b
 too finely wrought, 362b
 trust, 805a
 unquiet heart and, 551b
 visitations to his heart and,
 502a
 warder of the, 196a
 warms the, 853a
 with lady's fan, 150a
 written troubles of the, 199a
 Brains old ghostly house, 960b
 Brains beans and brown bread,
 760a
 better for living on own fat,
 603b
 blew his silly, out, 564a
 cudgel thy, 178a
 enough to make a fool of him-
 self, 749b
 exudations of a man's, 346a

Brains, frozen in your, 583b
 moidhered head an', 859b
 poor, beat too much, 604b
 quicker than their, 915b
 steal away their, 187b
 ta'en out and buttered, 180b
 unhappy, for drinking, 187b
 Brake, blessed it and, it, 1055a
 took the bread and, 97b
 Bramble bush, jumped into a,
 1020b
 Bramble-dew, eyes of gold and,
 752a
 Brambles, pale with mist engar-
 landed, 622b
 Brampton, comes home my wife
 from, 285a
 Branch, cut is the, 123b
 grow out of his roots, 1045b
 of justice, 66b
 special, iv larnin', 834b
 Branches, all, of human activity,
 908a
 different, of arithmetic, 657a
 flesh-coloured fruit of my, 694b
 giant, tossed, 470a
 hacking at the, of evil, 589b
 ne'er remember their green felic-
 ity, 478a
 of learning, 144a
 superfluous, 140a
 Branded a villain, 927a
 Brandy, glass of, and water, 397a
 hero must drink, 342a
 nothing extenuate for the, 509b
 sipped, and water gayly, 396a
 taste a little, 437b
 Branksome Hall, 413a
 Brass, braw, collar, 391a
 events are, 605a
 hat from the War Office, 971a
 live in, 212a
 long loved as gold, 838b
 putty, an' paint, 819a
 sounding, 1061a
 Brattle, bickering, 390a
 Brave, a day to fire the, 5a
 Americans all, 499a
 clean and, 785b
 Cobham, 314b
 deeds relate, 586b
 deserve the lovely, 631b
 deserves the fair, 280a
 endeavor to do thy duty, 737a
 enemies, just friends and, 375a
 engineer, story of a, 852a
 entertainments, 285a
 fortune favours the, 32b
 fortune helps the, 32b
 from a safe distance, 9b
 home of the, 436a
 I would be, 926a
 know how to forgive, 345a
 man carves out his fortune, 36a
 man chooses, 599b
 man, darin' exploits iv a, 834b
 man draws his sword, 4b
 man struggling, 313a
 man with a sword, 769b
 man's eyes, 17a
 men after Agamemnon, 956a
 men and bold, 1005a
 men and worthy patriots, 250a
 men are brave from first, 243a
 men before Agamemnon, 40a
 men, fair women and, 452b
 men, land that bears, 28a
 men living and dead, 541a
 men, time for, 366b

Brave new world, 210a
 o'erhanging firmament, 173b
 of all the earth, 803b
 our soldiers were, 298b
 reliance, open mind and a,
 860a
 soldier who fights by my side,
 438b
 that are no more, 365b
 the vigilant the active the,
 369a
 to fight aloud is very, 646a
 translunary things, 122b
 war spares not the, 9a
 who rush to glory, 432b
 who sink to rest, 351b
 world's, heroes, 1004a
 Braved, deep difficulty, 719a
 Brave-hearted, sleep on O, 902b
 Bravely, do all, 557b
 fleshed, 152a
 greatly think or, die, 313b
 to live on or bravely end, 14b
 who combats, 314a
 Braver marble, many a, 264a
 thing, I have done one, 215b
 Bravery, all her, on, 260a
 ceremonies of, 241b
 never goes out of fashion, 566b
 of his grief, 179b
 Bravest are the tenderest, 634b
 battle that ever was fought,
 711b
 by far in the ranks of the Shah,
 1005a
 men, produces the, 50b
 spirits in our annals, 223a
 Braw brass collar, 391a
 brecht moonlecht necht, 850a
 Brawlers of the auction mart, 767b
 Brawling judgments, 554b
 of a sparrow, 824b
 stormy husky, 898a
 woman in a wide house, 1040a
 Brawn, more, than brain, 36a
 Bray'd with minstrelsy, 203a
 Brazen and breaking shout, 960b
 bells, 546a
 forehead of every traitor, 662a
 throat of war, 259a
 Breach, imminent deadly, 186a
 more honoured in the, 172a
 not a, but an expansion, 216b
 once more unto the, 155a
 with America, 759a
 Bread, a piece of, sir if you
 please, 628a
 and butter, smell of, 457a
 and circuses, 63a
 and flesh, 1028b
 ate his, in sorrow, 378b
 begging, 1034a
 better half a life than no, 93a
 bitter, of banishment, 139a
 broth without any, 1017a
 brown, and the Gospel, 292b
 country people had no, 345a
 crust of, 953a
 crust of, and liberty, 320a
 cutting, and butter, 564a
 daily, 893a
 distressful, 156a
 eat, to the full, 1024b
 eaten in secret, 1039a
 eaten your, and salt, 813a
 eating, and honey, 1017a
 for, man will transgress, 1041b
 give him, to eat, 1041a
 give me thus my daily, 894a

Bread, grind his bones to make
my, 1020b
half-penny-worth of, 150b
have not to labor for daily,
530a
he is, 110a
I am the, of life, 1058a
I broke with you, 948b
if his son ask, 1052a
in sorrow ate, 521a
in the other hand, 30a
is the staff of life, 292b
it has earned, 374b
Jesus took, 1055a
live by, alone, 1050b
live by, only, 1025b
live for, 506b
living Homer begged his, 227a
loaf of, and thou, 531b
loaves of, ready made, 370a
looked to government for, 361b
Lord shall give thee, 91b-
man lives not upon, alone, 749b
of adversity, 1046b
of deceit is sweet, 1040a
of idleness, 1042a
of life, 474a
of others savors of salt, 77a
quarrel with my, and butter,
206b
ravens brought him, 1028b
royal slice of, 917b
should be so dear, 489a
side my, is buttred, 94b
some gave them white, 1015a
spoiled the, 629b
strengthens man's heart, 292b
struggle for, 773a
supply you your, and butter,
763a
thou shalt eat, 1022a
to one dying of thirst, 761a
toil and work and earn, 538a
took the, and brake it, 97b
unleavened, 1024a
upon the waters, 1043b
white, and butter, 1016a
whole stay of, 292b, 1045a
Breaddines, heard of unemploy-
ment and, 990a
Bread-sauce of the happy ending,
719a
Breadth of heaven betwixt you,
519a
taller by, of my nail, 295a
two fingers', 70a
Breath's, naked, of the ocean,
524b
Break all chains, 746b
an oath he never made, 239a
best you get is an even, 911b
bruised reed shall he not, 1047a
eternal Sabbath, 277b
eyes the, of day, 185b
faith with us who die, 860b
frame of nature round him,
299a
his sleep, 531b
into hundred thousand flaws,
191b
it to our hope, 200a
my staffs, 210a
my troth, 132a
no canon of the social code, 781a
of the wave, 462a
off from entanglement, 23a
off this last kiss, 216b
on thy cold gray stones, 549b
our bonds of affection, 539b

Break out rather than surrender,
872a
shins against it, 160a
study to, it, 132a
that sole bond, 360b
the hearts of kith and kin, 877a
the legs of time, 534b
their eggs at the smaller end,
295b
through Japanese lines, 907b
through, wasps and hornets,
294b
thy word, 66b
up housekeeping, 699a
up under heavy years, 893a
where billows never, 292a
you may shatter, 439b
Breake, better is to bow then, 92a
Breakers, dangerous, of the
Euxine, 459a
wanton'd with thy, 455a
Breakfast, contentment that
comes with, 981b
dare eat, 155b
dinner lunch and tea, 849a
impossible things before, 659a
Michael Angelo for, 674b
project a scheme for her, 305a
where shall we our, take, 1012b
with appetite you have, 211a
Breakfasts and dinners and balls,
632b
at five-o'clock tea, 659b
Breakfast-table, account of itself
at your, 507b
ready for the national, 585b
well-provisioned, 514a
Breakfast-tables of people indif-
ferent to press, 838a
Breakfast-time, critical period is,
955a
Breaking of day in the lone east,
881b
out the eternal stars, 609b
shout of our days, 960b
stop one heart from, 645b
straying and, away, 931a
waves dashed high, 470a
Breaks a leg, 807a
brightest into dawn, 17a
butterfly upon a wheel, 319a
death, every bond, 290a
diseased nature, 150b
his birth's invidious bar, 552b
jest, no bones, 342b
magic chains, 247b
more homes than it, up, 851b
sorrow, seasons, 128a
strain itself until it, 765b
sun, through darkest clouds,
130b
through yonder window, 135a
up in rout, 14a
Break and countenance, 76a
beat his, 421a
beats in every human, 620b
blush upon thy, 528b
charitable, 935a
court of justice in his, 555b
dwell in my, 379b
encloseth my poor heart, 127b
fair as thine ideal, 454b
fair love's ripening, 479b
from my brain and from my,
867a
hairy, 897a
heart at rest within my, 385b
hold me to your deep, 673b
in some quiet, 738a

Breast, knock the, 260b
Madeline's fair, 481a
marble of her snowy, 242a
marched, forward, 575b
mark on his red, 528b
nunnery of thy chaste, 208a
obdur'd, 254a
of doves, 936a
of her gown, 514a
one master-passion in the, 317a
peace within my, 863a
reddened all his, 528b
sail upon her patient, 181a
soft hand and softer, 480a
soothe the savage, 298a
sparkling cross on her white,
312a
springs eternal in the human,
316a
sweet flowing, 936b
tamer of the human, 347b
that gives the rose, 639a
told but to her mutual, 433a
toss him to my, 233b
trembles in the, 413a
truth hath quiet, 138a
two hands upon the, 635b
typical American, 718a
village Hampden with daunt-
less, 348b
wake in our, living fires, 535a
wanton sweetness through, 328b
wave of life in her, 487b
what his, forges, 202b
where learning lies, 309b
Breast-high amid the corn, 488a
Breastie, panic's in thy, 390a
Breastplate of faith and love,
1063a
stronger, 125a
Breasts are dun, 207b
bore within their, 582b
brown, 961a
oppose gallant, 40b
orbs of heavenly frame, 116a
she hath no, 1044b
the blows of circumstance, 552b
the keen air, 354a
thy two, 1044b
within our, this jewel lies, 330a
Breath, able to take his, away,
572b
and finer spirit, 406a
bated, and whispering humble-
ness, 144a
blew back, 646b
boldest held his, 433a
breathes with human, 546b
call the fleeting, 348b
can make them, 355b
down and out of, 152a
draught of a, 462a
draw thy, in pain, 179b
enough, for the whole tune,
788a
everything that hath, 1038a
exponent of, 647b
extend a mother's, 319b
fail sun and, 606b
fame is the, of power, 774a
fancy'd life in others', 317b
first, our souls draw, 655a
flatter'd its rank, 453b
gate of, 692b
grown grey from thy, 693a
healthy, of morn, 483a
heaven's, smells woefully, 195a
his last, 679a
his life, of God, 585b

Breath, hoarse with tempestuous,
690a
hot and cold with the same, 111a
in our mouth, 317a
is in his nostrils, 1045a
kept his, to cool his pottage,
60b
lack of, 260b
last moment of his, 353b
life of mortal, 523a
lightly draws its, 403a
love's latest, 122b
moist, of decay, 639a
most immediate, of life, 379a
mouth-honour, 199a
musty, of the multitude, 791a
my quiet, 481b
of autumn's being, 466a
of flowers, 121b
of kings, 390b
of life, 1021b
of morn, 256a
of self-respect, 986b
of the night-wind, 622a
of the wind, 879b
of vernal shower, 350a
one mighty, 440b
orbs would open at thy, 688a
renown but a, of wind, 76b
rides on posting winds, 204a
second life in others', 309b
servile to skyey influences, 184b
shine and seek to mend, 217b
some of us are out of, 658b
summer's ripening, 135b
taking or the giving, 949a
tender-taken, 479b
terrible as terminations, 157b
thou no, at all, 194a
thought takes one's, away,
627b
till time lose, 754a
to the latest, 314b
twilight hour of, 833b
uninforming, 912b
unnoticed as the, we draw,
816b
utter sweet, 142b
waste of, the years behind,
826a
what chisel could cut, 208b
where, most breathes, 206a
with one, attunes the spheres,
591a
with panting, has escaped, 75a
yield up their, 631b
Breath'd, still, in sighs, 313a
Breathe and blow, 550a
as tho' to, were life, 548a
content to, his native air, 309a
his better doth not, 127b
if such there, 414a
not his name, 438a
our evening prayer, 584a
prayer for all who lie beneath,
820b
see nor, nor stir, 896b
the air again, 613a
the vital air, 6b
thou thereon didst only, 219a
thoughts that, 268a
Breathed, first true gentleman
that, 215a
into his nostrils, 1021b
upon dead bodies, 508b
Breathers of this world, 206a
Breathes a prayer for him, 499a
a recollection, 806a
All's-well to these, 705b

Breathes, into the statue that,
667a
of love, 729b
of nations saved, 459a
the foe, 476b
the man with soul so dead,
413b
upon a bank of violets, 163b
who, must suffer, 294a
Breathing bronze, mold the, 37b
clay, life but, 328a
closer is He than, 556a
coeval with the act of, 297b
eating as well as, 351a
health and quiet, 478b
household laws, 407a
music, from her face, 268a
of the common wind, 407a
through the night, 487b
time of day, 179b
Breathless on thy fate, 522b
vigil, kept a, 964b
we flung us, 938a
with adoration, 407a
Breath's a ware that will not
keep, 785b
Breaths, thoughts not, 586a
Bred at Edinburgh, 332a
at Oxford or Cambridge, 273a
en bawn in a brier-patch, 738b
folly without father, 245b
in the bone, 28b
pure digestion, 256b
to the sea, 469b
where is fancy, 145a
Bredon, bells they sound on, 786a
Breeches, book in, 419b
cost him but a crown, 187b,
1011b
pocket, hand in its, 478a
upon his backside, 346a
were blue, 427a
women wear the, 221b
wouldn't hurt, 782b
Breed a habit in a man, 132a
border nor, nor birth, 814a
creatures of a lesser, 973b
England, again such a king,
122b
fear'd by their, 139a
happy, of men, 139a
Hyla, 880a
large resolute, of men, 611b
neglect may, mischief, 234a,
330b
of horses and dogs, 288a
the past again, 556a
where they most, and haunt,
195b
Breede continuall remembrance,
83a
Breeding, due to gentle, 14b
good, 680a
lilacs, 943b
man's want of, 56b
men of loyal, 632a
test of a man or woman's, 764b
write with ease to show, 382b
Breeds, chaos often, life, 696b
delay, danger, 106a
familiarity, contempt, 10a, 680a
feeds and, by composure, 203b
fine thoughts, 73a
lesser, without the law, 816a
valiant creatures, 155b
Breeze, battle and the, 432b
blew the white foam flew, 421b
blow through life like a, 989a
dancing in the, 409a

Breeze, flag to April's, unfurled,
504a
folds rippling in the, 563a
free as the, 412b
freshened fragrant, 961b
is on the sea, 417a
playful, drops in the pool, 589a
tyranny in every tainted, 360a
without a, 421b
Breezes dusk and shiver, 547b
genial, 670b
sunset, shiver, 803b
Breitmann, Hans, gife a barty,
631a
Brekeke-kesh, koash, koash, 22b
Brent, bonie brow was, 392a
Brer Fox he lay low, 738b
Brest, Natur's learned, 103a
Brethren born, likenesses in, 16b
earthly, 701b
to dwell together in unity,
1037b
we be, 1023a
Brevity, body, wit & soul, 423a
insensible of the, of life, 290a
soul of wit, 173a
what is use of, 52a
Brew, soup or broth or, 565b
Brews, as he, so shall he drink,
218a
Bribe, death's boatman takes no,
39a
too poor for a, 350a
Bribed, public not to be, 502a
Bric-a-brac, among the, 943a
Brick and steel and stone, 978a
straw to make, 1024a
Brick-dust man with grime o'er-
spread, 332b
Bricks are alive to testify, 125b
by chance and fortune, 61a
lies supple on the, 978a
sold him gilded, 894a
throw, and sermons at, 679b
throwing, 902b
Brick-yard, dewdrops gathered in
a, 801b
Bridal of the earth, 232a
Bridal-cakes, brides and, 230a
Bride, glittering, 410b
bail the, 685a
half of the world a, 780b
hath paced into the hall, 421a
teeming mistress but a barren,
314b
to a lad gone down, 962b
unravish'd, of quietness, 482a
Bride-bed to have deck'd, 179a
Bridegroom coming out of his
chamber, 1033a
fresh as, 149b
hail the, 685a
half of the world a, 780b
in my death, 201b
went forth to meet the, 1054b
Bride-grooms brides and bridal-
cakes, 230a
Brides and bridal-cakes, 230a
lion woos his, 352b
Bridge, broken arch of London,
492b
cobweb, flung from his mind,
804a
demolition of a, 838a
don't cross the, 524b
grave is but a covered, 524b
of asses, 29a
of blue, 525b
of Sighs, 453b

Bridge of time, 615b
 players, endowed by the, 958a
 that arched the flood, 504a
 thy, I crost, 552a
 to the moon, 589a
 Bridle, between spur and, 234b
 gae his, reins a shake, 392a
 taxed horse with a taxed, 418a
 Bridled, ready saddled and, 271a
 Brief and frail and blue, 966b
 as a dragon-fly's repose, 602b
 as flower falling, 949a
 as lightning, 141a
 as the taking breath, 949a
 as water falling, 949a
 chronicles of the time, 174a
 even as bright, 469a
 let me be, 172b
 life is here our portion, 593a
 make 'em, Finnigin, 844a
 period of sleep, 766b
 span of life, 38a
 thus, my love is grief, 949a
 visit like a royal guest, 793a
 whatever you teach be, 42a
 words when actions wait, 686b
 Briefest moment, not the, 863a
 Brier-patch, bred en bawn in a,
 738b
 Briers, full of, 159b
 Brig, mate of the Nancy, 681b
 transom of a merchant, 505a
 Brigade with cold cascade, 684a
 Brigades, give me but two, 626a
 Bright, all things, and beautiful,
 591b
 and agreeable children, 64b
 and yellow hard and cold, 488b
 angels are bright still, 198b
 angels' visits short and, 291b
 Apollo's lute, 133b, 247b
 as a berry, 858b
 beauteous, creation, 74a
 blue squills, 874b
 bold, rover, 879a
 calm as it was, 271b
 constellation, 374b
 consummate flower, 256b
 countenance of truth, 250a
 crying made her eyes more,
 801b
 dark with excessive, 254b
 darken or grow, 471b
 day is done, 201b
 day will fill, 686a
 day will not cannot last, 591b
 days are still and, 509b
 exhalation, 211a
 eye, harmony in her, 268a
 eyes rain influence, 245b
 eyes, smile from her, 266b
 faces became as, 288b
 future beckoned, 763a
 glories afar off shine, 226a
 gold, best read in, 480b
 hard medal, 719b
 home, with a calm delight, 667b
 imagination, designs of his,
 791a
 in heaven's jeweled crown, 673b
 is the ring of words, 752a
 joyous dream, 649a
 little package, 913b
 mane for ever shall shine, 385b
 manhood, lexicon for, 510b
 memory is fair and, 272a
 name of Molly Pitcher, 748b
 not too, or good, 409a
 orange, like golden lamps, 269a

Bright, outward shewith, 77b
 particular star, 182b
 perseverance keeps honour,
 182a
 pluck honour, 149b
 pomp ascended jubilant, 257b
 pretty Babe burning, 118a
 quick, things, 141a
 reversion in the sky, 313b
 seraphim, 250a
 shoots of everlastingness, 272a
 so calm so, 232a
 softest clothing woolly, 385a
 star would I were steadfast,
 479b
 steel made, 584b
 streets of memory, 968b
 sun of heaven, 212a
 swords, keep up your, 186a
 tiger burning, 387a
 torch and a casement, 482b
 tragic thing, 648a
 transient chaste, 281a
 used key is always, 331a
 waters meet, 438b
 waters, under clear sky by,
 583b
 westward look the land is, 596a
 world, light of the, 755a
 young lady named, 866a
 Brighten as I draw near, 688b
 blessings, as they take flight,
 306a
 Brightening face, Aurora shows
 her, 329a
 prospects, to the last, 355b
 Brightens, how the wit, 311b
 Brighter clime, in some, 372b
 kindle a, than its own, 701a
 look, when we come, 457b
 ray, emits a, 353b
 the glitter, 44a
 worlds, allur'd to, 356a
 Brightest arts decoy, fashion's,
 357a
 best and, come away, 469a
 best and, leave us, 817b
 breaks, into dawn, 17a
 day bath a cloud, 125a
 fell, 198b
 flashes in world of thought,
 614a
 heaven of invention, 154a
 meaneat of mankind, 318a
 of sons of the morning, 445a
 old wood burns, 119a
 plumage, 981a
 Bright-flaming heat-full fire, 102b
 Brightness falls from the air, 213a
 lost original, 253a
 Bright-plumaged rhythms, cages
 of, 874b
 Brignall banks are wild and fair,
 415b
 Brilliance, degree of, in perform-
 ance, 982b
 of Sirius, 704b
 Brilliant actions and greatest
 events, 491a
 and bold, 485b
 men, dullard's envy of, 857b
 moon and milky sky, 824b
 Brilliant and slithy toves, 657b
 Brim, night's, 567a
 pleasure drown the, 183a
 Brimming over with quivering
 curds, 659b
 Brimstone bed, 427a
 limitless fire and, 675a

Brindled cow, couple-colour as a,
 724a
 hair, Andrew with the, 751a
 Brine, give me the flashing, 583b
 stand the test of, 897b
 Bring, bad ones, about worse,
 344a
 bow of burning gold, 388b
 can I, him back again, 1028a
 hither the fatted calf, 1057a
 home-wealth of the Indies, 342a
 horse to water, 92b
 immortality to light, 617a
 in a new word, 100a
 jest and youthful jollity, 245a
 me honey of Hymettus, 661a
 my kisses, again, 185b
 never good to, bad news, 200b
 our years to an end, 1036a
 so much money as 'twill, 46a
 sown much and, in little, 1049b
 suitable rewards, 37a
 sweet Phosphor, the day, 231b
 the good old bugle boys, 660b
 Bringer of unwelcome news, 152a
 Bringing gifts, I fear Greeks,
 37a
 Brings in his revenges, 166a
 increase to her truth, 343b
 obscurity often, safety, 10b
 sign, customers, 269b
 woeful want, 442b
 Brink, punch-bowl's, 712a
 Briny beach, 658b
 Brisk and giddy-paced times, 164a
 as a bee, 339a
 minor pants for twenty-one,
 320a
 west wind that sang, 5b
 Brisker pipes than poetry, 786b
 Brisk's the London air, 897a
 Bristles, my skin, 788a
 Bristling sea coasts, 538a
 Bristol City, three sailors of, 564b
 Britain - at heaven's command,
 328b
 tell, ye who mark this monu-
 ment, 9b
 that once was, 322a
 would fight on alone, 871a
 Britain's crown, ambassador from,
 558a
 glory, forgot was, 634b
 Britannia needs no bulwarks, 432b
 rule the waves, 328b
 Britches, body boots and, 959a
 Brither, lo'ed him like a vera,
 393b
 British ale improving British
 worth, 358b
 and Russian peoples, 908a
 autobiography, 782a
 Benvenuto Cellini, 782a
 bourgeoisie, 964a
 calf, 401b
 Constitution, like the, 705a
 Constitution most subtle or-
 ganism, 534a
 dirty, coaster, 896b
 eloquence and indelicacy, 950a
 empire and United States, 869b
 empire, liquidation of the, 871a
 fleet, power of the, 862a
 fleet, predominant feature in,
 390a
 friendliness of the, 681b
 grenadier, 1004b
 Lloyd's, too new for the, 722b
 man, smell blood of a, 192b

British manhood, sounder piece of, 475a
 muse, transports of a, 290b
 nation, greatness of, 301a
 nation is unique, 870a
 oak, shadow of the, 361a
 people, love of the, 360b
 people, maxim of the, 868a
 Prime Minister, 843b
 public in fits of morality, 492a
 public-school system, 665a
 Rousseau, 782a
 self-complacent sneer, 588b
 sentence, structure of, 868a
 soldier, come you back you, 818a
 stony, stare, 553b
 twice tricked by the, 861b
 British-Americans, done with, 738b
 Briton, superiority the, affects, 973b
 Britons, air to, dearest, 527b
 never will be slaves, 328b
 strolling among the, 66a
 while, shall be true, 635a
 who can compare with the, 566b
 Brittle, dream the bonds were, 693a
 glass of the years is, 693a
 treacherous bright streets, 968b
 Broach'd, death has, him, 377a
 Broad acres a patent of nobility, 644b
 and ample road, 257b
 and rich comicality, 719b
 as ten thousand beeves, 639b
 blown, crimes, 176b
 daylight of prosperity, 446a
 earth of ours, 609a
 effects of punishment, 727b
 famous English poet, 214a
 flat nails, 72a
 is the way, 1052a
 margin to my life, 590a
 ocean leans against land, 354a
 spreading it disperse, 124a
 Broad-backed hippopotamus, 943b
 Broad-based upon her people's will, 553a
 Broadcast doings of day and night, 607a
 Broadcloth, without, 365b
 Broader basis for government, 517b
 nearer and a, mark, 650a
 Broads, fenlands and illimitable, 901a
 Broad-streeted Richmond, 979b
 Broadway, give my regards to, 892a
 shadows lay along, 520b
 Broccoli, it's, dear, 984b
 Brogues, clouded, 204b
 Broider the world upon a loom, 823b
 Broke, cable, 127a
 cable that in storm ne'er, 242b
 death, the vital chain, 338a
 hell, loose, 256a
 ope Lord's anointed temple, 107a
 the bank at Monte Carlo, 748a
 the die, 456a
 the mould, 456a
 through them and was off, 69b
 time is, 140b
 who, no promise, 315a
 Broken and contrite heart, 1034b

Broken and dishonored fragments, 443b
 and dissipated, 100a
 and scattered, 855a
 arch of London Bridge, 492b
 arches, shadows of, 493a
 arcs, on the earth the, 572a
 binding, steadfast in the, 962b
 factory windows are always, 902b
 flutes of Arcady, 846a
 golden bowl be, 1043b
 hammers, laughs at many, 899a
 heart lies here, 494a
 heart, pain misfortune or, 794a
 heart, through a, 770a
 hearts, land of, 867b
 in from birth, 492a
 is the golden bowl, 544a
 it up for your daily bread, 692b
 Jerusalem, 599a
 of dancing, 903a
 pinion, bird with the, 701a
 pitcher, at the fountain, 1043b
 reed, 119a, 1046b
 relations, renewal of, 696b
 the more easily, 44a
 uncommon things and, 825a
 vessel, I am like a, 1033b
 when the heart is, 988b
 wire, like a, 957b
 with service, worn out or, 55a
 with the soil, 973b
 with the storms of state, 211b
 Broken-hearted for his sins, 763b
 half, 451b
 languish, 380b
 lean above me, 928b
 we had ne'er been, 392a
 you hoped we were both, 694a
 Brome, new, sweepth cleene, 93b
 Bromley, daily she came from, 956b
 Broncho that would not be broken, 903a
 Bronze caryatids, 949a
 golden time changed to, 40a
 is the mirror, 13b
 lodge in marble or in, 669b
 mold the breathing, 37b
 more lasting than, 39b
 sacred, button, 691a
 Bronzed lank man, 903a
 Broo', eels boil'd in, 1013a
 Brooches and toys for your delight, 752a
 Brood, idle, be fed, 23b
 mothers a bloody, 973b
 of folly, 245b
 over in solitude, 446b
 Broodin' over bein' a dog, 735a
 Brooding, birds sit, in the snow, 134a
 industry, 807a
 infant sagacity, 935b
 omnipresence in the sky, 709b
 on the years that were, 680b
 over putrid eggs of hope, 400b
 sank, to sleep, 704b
 the silence, 667a
 Brook and river meet, 522a
 Cherith, 1028b
 could not hear the, flow, 543a
 drank of the, 1028b
 smooth stones out of the, 1027b
 the weather, 133a
 went to the, 1019b
 where, is deep, 111a
 willowy, that turns a mill, 396b

Brook'd the eternal devil, 166b
 Brooklyn has more bibliophiles, 888a
 moon comes over, 995b
 Brook's motion, 583a
 Brooks, beaver in Canadian, 535a
 books in running, 159b
 for the fishers of song, 777b
 make rivers, 280b
 shallow, and rivers wide, 245a
 sing of, 230a
 sloping into, 448a
 strow the, 252b
 too broad for leaping, 786b
 Brookside, wandered by the, 543a
 Broom, handle of a, 903a
 Brooms, coppers, clouts and brushes, 886a
 Broomstick, Dean could write finely upon a, 295a
 witch upon a, 105b
 Broom-sticks and their tears, 826b
 Broth, soup or, or brew, 565b
 without any bread, 1017a
 Brothel or on the scaffold, 752b
 Brother, ailing, 1005a
 am I not a man and, 362a
 and good friend the sun, 927a
 author, 431a
 become a, to everyone, 618a
 brown-frocked, 852b
 call my, back to me, 470a
 came with subtlety, 1023a
 dawn is my, 848b
 dealing with a, 7b
 every author would kill his, 266b
 friend equal to a, 7b
 good morning, 848b
 I grew so like my, 690b
 lawless linsey-woolsey, 238b
 line up with brother, 899a
 little, of the rich, 763b
 man, gently scan your, 311b, 391b
 no, near the throne, 318b
 of quiet death, 122a
 one, anticipates another, 60a
 sacrificss my wife's, 664b
 sleep the, of death, 7a
 souls, friends and, 556b
 stick more close than a, 819b
 still to my, turns, 353b
 sticketh closer than a, 1040a
 than a, far off, 1041a
 the creed would stifle me, 891a
 the gods were good to you, 692b
 there's night and day, 500b
 to death, 122a
 to dragons, 1031b
 to relieve, 391b
 Tom and myself together, 284b
 which of us has known his, 987a
 whom someone should save, 755a
 will follow the plow, 729b
 Brother-devil, doubt is, to despair, 729a
 Brotherhood, crown thy good with, 718b
 meaner law than, 655a
 mystic bond of, 473b
 of man, 888b
 of venerable trees, 408a
 participation in world's, 844a
 that binds the brave, 803b
 will not come to pass, 618a

Brother-in-law is haberdasher, 67ob
 Brotherly affection, entertain a, 367a
 love, sometimes called, 728a
 Brother's blood, voice of thy, 1022a
 eye, mote in thy, 1051b
 father dad, 147b
 keeper, 1022a
 murder, 176b
 name, more care of a, 740b
 name sad bad glad mad, 695a
 Brothers, all the, too, 164b
 as, live together, 523a
 band of, 156b
 forty thousand, 179a
 goodbye, 772a
 in distress, 391b
 linsey-woolsey, 322a
 my, call from the bay, 619b
 sons and kindred slain, 266b
 were valiant, 1013b
 Brought as a lamb to slaughter, 1047b
 back my night, 251b
 death into the world, 252a
 forth a mouse, 9b
 forth fruit, 1052b
 him down to the grave, 275a
 nothing into this world, 1063a
 safe to land, 229b
 up in this city, 1059b
 up like a rude Macedon, 28a
 Broun as is a berye, 79b
 Brow, azure, 454b
 candid, pure eyes, 772b
 Cynthia's, 137a
 dangerous, by night, 167a
 flushing, 480b
 forty winters besiege my, 204b
 garlands wither on your, 237b
 grace seated on this, 176b
 is wet with honest sweat, 521b
 May-blossom, 554b
 of a woman, 803a
 of labor, 793a
 once written on my, 673b
 pure unclouded, 657b
 shame ashamed to sit upon, 137a
 sweat of his, 589b
 sweat of man's, 7b
 time's furrows on another's, 306a
 tinge his, with sunset glow, 732a
 unlined, pregnant with thought, 632b
 weariness not on your, 623a
 wrinkled, 146b
 Browbeat this world, 573a
 Brown, all the trees are, 599a
 as leather, 781b
 bread and the Gospel, 292b
 bread, beans and, 760a
 breasts, 961a
 bright nightingale, 691a
 compromise, give me the, 625a
 dark, is the river, 750a
 elder ladies love, 959a
 Father, 868a
 hair over the mouth blown, 944b
 heath, land of, 414a
 hills, from those, 592a
 hooded in an earthly, 736b
 loaf in her hand, 564a
 long and lank and, 422a

Brown Missouri mule, 854a
 noisy caravans of, 795a
 nuts are getting, 647b
 some gave them, 1015a
 spit, 897a
 study, 112a
 trees are, 988a
 whose hair was so, 597a
 you have baked me too, 657b
 Browne, to Wordsworth to Sir Thomas, 751b
 Brown-frocked, brother, 852b
 Browning, is what, 575a
 Meredith is a prose, 600b, 767b
 pomegranate from, 518a
 stooped and picked up, 791a
 Swinburne and Tennyson, 960a
 Browning's, Mrs., death, 533b
 Brown's, John, body, 669b
 Browns the face, 993a
 Brows, black, become some women, 208a
 bliss in our, bent, 200a
 fit them to our, 979a
 gathering her, 393b
 night-cap deck'd his, 353b
 of him that uttered nothing base, 553a
 seen in either of our, 122b
 sweat of a man's, 346a
 sweat of my, 103b
 Bruce, Scots wham, has often led, 394a
 Bruis'd, crush'd and, 309a
 heart was pierced, 186b
 Bruised feet, beggar with, 756a
 Bruised heart, balm of the, 122a
 reed shall he not break, 1047a
 with adversity, 129a
 Brunette, blonde or, 84a
 Brunswick, Hamelin Town's in, 570a
 Brunt, bear the, 572b
 Brush, chisel pen or, 826b
 paint with pen or, 761b
 painter's, 827b
 whitewash and long-handled, 674b
 work with so fine a, 428b
 Brush'd, thoughtless hand, away, 387a
 Brushed oiled dainty typewriting machine, 897b
 Brushers of noblemen's clothes, 119a
 Brushes, coppers brooms clouts and, 886a
 Brushwood sheaf round the elm-tree bole, 568b
 Brutal savages in an unknown island, 511b
 Brutality, industry without art is, 606a
 Brutalizes, last which, 497a
 Brute, acts the, 272b
 beauty and valour, 724b
 chuck 'im out the, 818a
 et tu, 167b
 knave the fool the, 591a
 man is neither angel nor, 272b
 man that blushes not quite a, 306a
 self-sacrificing love of a, 544b
 you, hissed the countess, 830b
 Brutes, live like, 76a
 made, men and men divine, 620b
 wet, stubborn craft, 865b
 without you, 290a

Brutish beasts, fled to, 168a
 nasty, and short, 229a
 Brutus, and Cassius not displayed, 63a
 Caesar had his, 368b
 is an honourable man, 168a
 makes mine greater, 169a
 meaning, and Cassius, 57b
 no orator as, 168b
 seemed a set of vocal cords, 985a
 the fault dear, 166b
 there was a, once, 166b
 Bubble, and now a, burst, 316a
 cauldron, 198a
 frail as a, 804b
 gonfalon, 911b
 honour but an empty, 280a
 in the molten mass, 939a
 life is a, 121b
 life is mostly froth and, 661b
 like the, on the fountain, 415b
 no, is so iridescent, 745a
 reputation, 161b
 world's a, 121b
 Bubbled, passion boiled and, 564a
 Bubbles, as, do when they burst, 536b
 borne like thy, onward, 455a
 Concord ice had, in it, 935b
 earth bath, as the water, 194b
 millions of, like us, 532b
 tattoo soap, 985a
 winking at the brim, 481b
 Bubbling and loud-hissing urn, 364b
 cry of some swimmer, 457b
 noise, 236a
 venom flings, 452b
 well-spring, 639b
 Buccaneer, Morgan the, 663a
 Buccaneers, English, 599a
 Bucket, down and full of tears, 140a
 drop your, where you are, 777a
 nations as a drop of a, 1047a
 of whitewash, 674b
 old oaken, 450a
 past is a, of ashes, 898b
 Buckets, dropping, into empty wells, 364b
 empty, into empty wells, 419a
 two, filling one another, 140a
 Bucket-shop of a refrigerator, 821b
 Buckhurst, choose, for pointed satire, 289a
 Buckingham bounteous, 81a
 Palace, 917b
 Buckle, air pride plume here, 724b
 Buckler, shield and, 1036a
 Buckles, silver, on his knee, 1020a
 Bucks, fat black, 902b
 Bud bit with envious worm, 134a
 lives in sweetest, 205a
 of love, 135b
 perfect in, as in bloom, 668b
 worm i' the, 164b
 Budde, rose is sweeter in the, 112b
 Budding everywhere, 860b
 rose is fairest when, 112b
 young builder in the, 244a
 Budge an inch, 108b
 Buds, blown, of barren flowers, 694a
 darling, of May, 204b
 forgot to blow, 700b

Buds, green, they were swellin',
1012b
hid a million, 721a
musk-rose, 141b
puts forth its, 938a
young, sleep, 478b
Buff and the blue, 394b
bare to the, 752a
trip slip, 645a
Buffalo, home where the, roam,
730b
upon the chimney-piece, 660a
Buffaloes, flower-fed, 903a
Buffets, fortune's, and rewards,
175b
of the world have incensed,
197a
Buffle an' the desperadoes, 935b
Buffon, is it, 344b
Buffoon and poet, 741b
fiddler statesman and, 277a
Buffs, drunken private of the,
558a
Bug in a rug, 331a
went to see a bounding, 741a
with gilded wings, 319a
Bugbear, no greater, than a
strong-willed relative, 514b
Bugle, blow, blow, 550a
bring the good old, 660b
horn, sound upon your, 548b
lonely, grieves, 735b
one blast upon his, horn, 415b
Bugles, blare of, 804b
blow out you, 938b
cry of, going by, 795a
of the cherubim, 916b
what are the, blowin' for, 817b
Bugs, fear boys with, 130a
fiddle all the, off, 978b
free from, and fleas, 22b
three little, in a basket, 612b
Build a chapel, 86b
a house with deep thatch, 848b
beneath the stars, 306a
faith upon the holy text, 238b
for yourself a strong-box, 888b
houses in it, 630b
I will, me a nest, 716b
intending to, a tower, 1057a
it up on rock or sand, 494b
lofty rhyme, 248b
my church, 1053b
not boast a generous race, 327a
on the human heart, 567a
plans that, from bottom up,
918b
the ladder, 597b
three more stately mansions,
536b
these cities glorious, 755b
too low they, 306a
tower, 153a
up no plan, 959a
what we plan we, 630b
when we mean to, 153a
Built better than he knew,
503a
city is not, in a day, 902a
Builder also grows, 755b
blast a young, 244a
Builders, stone, refused, 1037a
Buildeth on vulgar heart, 153a
Building about to fall, 50a
art of, or architecture, 783b
believe any than artificer in,
244a
of a house, 838a
principal beauty in a, 244a

Building roofs of gold, 154b
stole the life o' the, 197a
three things in a, 379a
Buildings apparatus and libraries,
652a
Builds, devil, a chapel, 291b
heaven in hell's despair, 387a
her house with love, 962b
man and what he loves and,
888a
on the watery sod, 716b
phoenix, her spicy nest, 236b
phoenix, phoenix' nest, 263b
Built absolute trust, 194b
all we, do we discern, 620a
by never a spade, 936b
complex, for two, 928a
God a church, 363b
in such a logical way, 536b
in th' eclipse, 249a
me a monument, 39b
my soul a pleasure-house, 546b
of country seats, 956a
on another man's ground, 180a
on lesser ruins, 266b
Rome not, in one day, 93a
with mortal hands, 279a
Bulk of your natives, 295b
Bull moose, strong as a, 779a
oiled and curled Assyrian, 553b
supreme, 854b
Bullen's eyes, dawn'd from, 348a
Bullet, appeal from ballot to,
540b
damn' tough, to chew, 818b
golden, beats it down, 212b
has its billet, 418a
or a splinter of steel, 964a
that will kill me, 399b
Bullets go flying through space,
772a
made of lead lead lead, 1019b
made of platinum, 848a
paper, of brain, 157b
Bullfighting is the only art, 982b
Bullied back into the battle, 474b
by every fashion, 867a
out of vice, 510a
Bullocks, talk is of, 1066b
Bulls and the bears, 955b
Bulrush, knot in a, 30a
Bulrushes, ark of, 1023b
Bulwark, floating, of our island,
352a
never failing, 86b
of continuing liberty, 920a
of our own liberty, 538a
Bulwarks, Britannia needs no,
432b
of the state, 713a
Bulwer Lytton or Lytton Bulwer,
494a
Bumblebee, Moses ridin' on a,
979b
Bump, go, in the night, 1003a
Bumper of claret, 449b
of good liquor, 381b
Bumps along the dusk, 745a
Bunbury, invaluable permanent
invalid, 769a
Bunched in mutual glee, 982a
Bunches, shakes down a few,
758b
Buncombe, speaking through re-
porters to, 476a
Bundle of darts to each, 58b
of grief, 899a
of hay, 460a
of relations, 501b

Bundle, put in a, and rolled into
one, 789a
Bung-hole, stopping a, 178b
Bunk, been in his, below, 714b
history is, 622a
Bunker Hill, congressmen at, 996a
Hill, Lexington and, 443b
Bunny gamboled up, 853b
Bunting, baby, 1016b
stripes stars and colors, 563b
Buntline, Barney, 377a
Bunyan, the swart convict, 604a
Burbled as it came, 657b
Burden, age no longer is, 16b
and heat of the day, 1053b
as a prisoner's chains, 955a
bear his own, 1062b
bear the, and the heat, 620a
ease the, of another, 1005a
existence but a, 675a
grasshopper shall be a, 1043b
grievous, was thy birth, 128a
heavy, of responsibility, 972a
mind lays by its, 35a
my, is light, 1052b
of having nothing to do, 287b
of long living, 693b
of original sin, 959a
of our civilization, 910b
of the world, 755b
our remembrances, 210a
prayer the, of a sigh, 413a
superfluous, 251a
the government was laying,
789b
white man's, 817a, 833b
youth and age equally a, 23b
Burden'd air, fires in the, 385b
Burdened with grave responsibili-
ties, 858a
Burdens a man can bear, 113a
bearing, of the government,
537a
ease of my, 105a
strengthens as you lay, 449a
Burdensome, nothing harsh or,
73b
Bureaucrat, defer to capitalist or,
994b
Burglaree, vary piracee with a
little, 682b
Burglary, flat, 158b
Burgonet, arm of, of men, 200a
Burgundy, bottle of, 293a
was the winiest wine, 839b
Burial, no, this pretty pair re-
ceives, 1011a
of an ass, 1048a
with such honour, 817a
Burial-ground God's-Acre, 522a
Buried acorn, 793a
bodies, in peace, 1066b
body, upon my, 228b
bone, suspicious of some, 719b
brother John, 690b
by the upbraiding shore, 454a
Caesar bled, 531b
crucified dead and, 1068a
heart's dead are never, 955b
him before the prime, 1012b
hurried and worried until, 892a
idea of being, 515a
in his own juice, 52a
in Père Lachaise, 497b
in that vast abyss, 449b
in your dunghills, 156b
lain these two days, 138a
life, knowledge of our, 620b
my body, obscurely, 121b

Buried, nobuddy fergits where he,
a hatchet, 841a
old Adam be so, 1069b
on Sunday, 1018b
soil is good to be, in, 603a
tear of pity ven he, him, 576a
the putrid corpse, 926a
those whom we have, 68b
treasure, discovery of, 823b
with burial of an ass, 1048a
with them, dies and is, 18a
within a beade of amber, 52a
Buries, universal darkness, all,
322b
Burke not affected by reality, 371b
Burma girl a-settin', 818a
Burn at the heart of living, 977b
bays, deep and chafe, 693a
better to marry than to, 1061a
books, 921b
daylight, 134b
every fire, low, 707a
fire, and cauldron bubble, 198a
fire cannot, 496b
from my brain, 867a
frost as actively doth, 177a
in the morning the letters,
840b
lamp holds out to, 303a
letters that we ought to, 1008b
low and dim, 911b
old age should, and rave, 997a
old wood best to, 119a
our heart, within us, 1057b
out false shames, 931b
stars that round her, 299a
to the socket, 410b
where summer suns, 984a
words that, 268a
Burn'd, heart ne'er within him,
413b
on the water, 200b
Burne candle after supper, 273b
Burned Apollo's laurel bough, 123b
Burned black with the strong sun,
960b
feet not be, 1038b
give my body to be, 1061a
Matilda and the house were,
849b
my throat, 3a
word, like a lamp, 1066b
Burneth, holy flame forever, 427b
Burning, Afric's, shore, 419b
and shining light, 1058a
clove, bitter bark and, 881a
deck, stood on the, 470a
fiery furnace, 1048b
fire burns out another's, 134b
fire, speech is a, 691b
gold, bow of, 388b
home fires, 865a
hot, scorn all, 794a
marle, 252b
pretty Babe, bright, 118a
row, seraphim in, 250a
Sappho loved and sung, 458a
tiger, bright, 387a
to display heroism, 783b
towns and ruined swains, 362a
Burnish'd sun, 144a
throne, 200b
Burnished dove, 548b
Burns at both ends, 962a
bright so long as ye feed it,
834b
Browning Swinburne, 960a
fire, out another's burning, 134b
not she which, in 't, 208a

Burns, old wood, brightest, 119a
on edge of tempestuous years,
487a
Shelley were with us, 567b
when blood, soul lends vows,
172a
Burn-side, waly waly yon, 1013a
Burnt child craves the flame, 956b
child fire dredth, 93b
Christians have, each other,
457b
fire of thine eyes, 387a
half Troy, 152a
night's candles are, 137a
offering, lamb for a, 1023a
temple of Diana, 241b
to ashes, 873b
topless towers of Ilium, 123b
whores were, alive, 293b
Burrow underground, 934b
Burs and thorns of life, 477b
conversation's, 534b
Burst, and now a bubble, 316a
of music, 764a
of thunder sound, 470a
out into sudden blaze, 249a
released in a, of flame, 945b
smilingly, 193b
Bursting and sprouting, 537b
with its own corrections, 740a
with moments, 985a
Burthen of his song, 368a
of the mystery, 403b
vast and unwieldly, 333b
weight of another's, 234b
Bury bones in hideaways, 989b
dead, their dead, 1052a
for nothing, 577b
I come to, Caesar, 168a
it certain fathoms in earth,
210a
marry in expectation to, 244a
me on my face, 71b
scarce able to, the dead, 229b
sorrow out of sight, 568a
strangers, 1055a
Bus, Hitler has missed the, 844a
Buses, more time on the, 906b
Bush afire with God, 520a
beat the, 91a, 229a
bird in the, 11a
burned with fire, 1023b
good wine needs no, 46b
man in the, with God may meet,
503a
poem hangs on the berry, 704b
summer breeze waves the, 416a
supposed a bear, 142b
thief doth fear each, an officer,
127a
Bushel, do not sit down on a,
72b
many words won't fill a, 331a
neither the, nor the barrel, 743a
of silver, 737a
Bushels, two, of chaff, 143b
Bushes, author came out from,
923b
police spies lie in the, 840b
Bushtails, giv' de squir'ls de,
859b
Bushy, big, eyebrows, 822b
Busie as a bee, 112b
Busied with the crowded hour,
506b
Busies himself in mean occupa-
tions, 54a
Business and money, 783a
as usual, 868a

Business, be about my Father's,
1056b
best, you can go into, 562a
big, give the people a square
deal, 770b
bloody, of the day, 7a
cares of, 45b
chief, is to pay, 707b
chief, of the citizens, 344a
could not make dull, 619a
crises at intervals, 746a
darned sight better, 699a
despatch is the soul of, 323b
devotion to his, 749b
dinner lubricates, 377a
district attorneys in dirty, 710a
do more, after dinner, 295a
do your own, 1063a
everybody has to mind own,
664b
everybody minded their own,
656b
everybody's, is nobody's, 236a
fitter for, 262a
gets above sellin' tinpinny nails,
834a
goes off a man's hands, 285a
going about their, 939b
grown old in active, 431a
home to men's, 119b
honest, never-blush to tell, 5b
I have laid aside, 235a
in battle or, 587b
in great waters, 1036b
is business, 911b
is to be good today, 419b
it's quite simple, 631b
know end of this day's, 169a
lawyers in public, 516a
life's, 574a
man diligent in his, 1040b
man in pollytics, 835b
man, tired, 967b
men, more business-like than,
880a
mind his own, 105a
mind my, better, 284a
no better ballast than, 602b
no feeling of his, 178b
no idle, 719b
of a comic poet, 297b
of America, 859a
of life is to be, 700a
of life will go forward, 843a
of one who studies philosophy,
64b
of the day, 281a
of the government, 919a
ought to have unremitted at-
tention, 359b
partly succeeded in my, 301a
politics conviviality, 611a
precept, that's the true, 577b
prophesying, 908a
prosperous man of, 764a
riches the sinews of, 26a
servants of, 120a
settled, 121a
sick of its, 404b
some to, some to pleasure, 314b
talents equal to, 63b
talk of nothing but, 84a
that we love, 201a
they are entrusted with, 293a
this, will never hold water, 298b
to know thyself, 60b
whatever my, is, 285a
with an income, 363a
with the grass, 808b

Business, without dissimulation
no, 323b
won't do any, 892a
Business-like, more, than business
men, 880a
Buskin, shuffles off the, 535a
Buskins shortened to descry, 231a
Bust, animated, 348b
friendly, 943b
of Pallas, 545a
outlasts the citadel, 561b
science ov going tew, 595a
Bustle and wickedness, 429a
love of, 47a
of man's work-time, 575b
so illustrious, 648a
Busts, picture placed between the,
306b
three, 'all second-hand, 761a
Busy as a one-armed man, 801a
bee has no time for sorrow,
385b
bee, little, 302b
care, Baucis', 280b
career, quitting the, 583a
curious thirsty fly, 326b
hammers closing rivets up, 155b
haunts of men, 470a
hum of men, 245b
in your library, 85a
inquiry made, 62a
listening fellow, 56b
old fool unruly sun, 215b
person, 758a
quay, sit on the, 852a
thoughts outnumber, 465a
till night, 285a
when a man's, 569b
whisper circling round, 356b
with the news of the day, 811b
with the unimportant, 806a
world is hushed, 1060b
world, plainly see this, 267a
Butcher, father was a, 273b
hog, for the world, 898a
the baker the candlestick-maker,
1019a
Butcher'd to make a Roman holi-
day, 454b
Butchers in Chicago handle hogs,
755a
meek and gentle with these,
167b
Butler, go for some future, 672b
Butt and butter each other, 707b
and very sea-mark, 190a
end, knocks you down with the,
358a
fixed as aim or, 154b
Butter and eges and pound of
cheese, 651b
best, 656b
butt and, each other, 707b
cutting bread and, 564a
for royal slice of bread, 917b
guns or, 977b
in a lordly dish, 1026b
ladling the, 1006a
melt in her mouth, 92b
one cannot shoot with, 977b
poison the, 802a
quarrel with my bread and,
296b
smell of bread and, 457a
smoother than, 1035a
supply you your bread and,
763a
we can do without, 977b
white bread and, 1016a

Butter will only make us fat, 977b
Butter-and-egg man, 927b
Buttercup, common, 936a
little, 682a
Buttercups and daisies, 491a
Buttered, brains ta'en out and,
180b
side, always on the, 441a
Butterflies and bees, 859a
gilded, 193b
no bees no, 488b
Butterfly, breaks a, upon a wheel,
319a
dream I am touching a, 971b
or flower or wearing-stone, 880b
upon the road, 813a
Butterfly's wing, beauty of a, 981a
Butter's spread too thick, 658b
Butters Stubbs Freeman, 1006a
Butting through the channel, 896b
Button, Grand Army, 691a
little brown, 691a
little round, at the top, 350b
not care a, for it, 88b
sacred bronze, 690b
undo this, 194a
we don't care a, 581a
Buttoned down before, 498b
Button-hole, take you a, lower,
134a
Buttons be disclosed, 171a
camel cloak with gold, 284a
clothes and, of the man, 680a
matched our, 687b
soul above, 396a
taken of his, off, 817b
transitory nature of, 707b
Buttred, side my bread is, 94b
Buttress nor coign of vantage,
195a
Buxom blithe and debonaire, 245a
Buy a thing that costs sixpence,
341a
adulterate complexion, 214b
an annuity cheap, 577b
an apple on the corner, 942a
appointed to, the meat, 228a
at too dear a price, 333a
come and, 230a
costly as purse can, 171b
it and never count the cost,
928b
land as cheap, 150b
never, what you do not want,
376a
the pig in the poke, 95a
the soul of any man, 717b
we are ashamed to, 847b
with much care, 143a
with you, 143b
world of happy days, 127b
Buyer, it is naught saith the,
1040a
let the, beware, 1009b
needs a hundred eyes, 234a
Buying, book worth reading worth,
605b
less of, 862b
or selling of a pig, 95a
uncritical, public, 969b
Buys opinions as it buys meat,
672a
Buzz, crowd and, and murmur-
ings, 267a
stops the, 957a
the witty and the fair annoys,
319b
Buzzard or a popinjay, 983a
Buzzer, desk on which is a, 953a

Buzzin' along to de sea, 979b
Buzzing flec stir but a string, 102b
By and by God caught his eye,
977b
and by is easily said, 176b
their fruits, 1052a
By-and-by, street of, 742a
Bye baby bunting, 1016b
Bygone days, when I remember,
900b
By-laws are shorter, 984b
By-path meadows, 749a
By-product, more valuable than
product, 783b
Byrd, foule, that fyleth nest, 85a
Byrde in hand, 11a
Byron, Lord, cuts a figure, 480a
poetry of Lord, 492b
Byron's force, 620a
By-way to heaven, 291b
Byword among all nations, 1026a
for dull conversation, 418b
Byzantium, lords and ladies of,
827a
not big enough, 62a
Ca-ar-ds, thrust ivrybody but cut
th', 835a
Cabal, Aristotile and his worthy,
460b
Cabbage leaf to make an apple pie,
350b
pepper his, 45b
with a collere education, 678a
Cabbages and kings, 658b
skunk, 891b
sprouting out, 537b
Cabin, a small, build there, 824b
boy, when I was a, 928a
empty stand, 707a
Logan's, 352b
mounted to the, 852a
Cabin'd ample spirit, 621a
cribb'd confined, 197b
loop-hole, 247a
Cabinet appointments, marshal-
ships and, 537b
lark from his moist, 131a
Cabinets, walk into statesmen's,
565b
Cabinet-work, shoes or, 886a
Cable, anguish arrives by, 993b
broke the anchor lost, 127a
no cord nor, 223b
scrape the, 585a
strength of one link in the, 840b
that in storm ne'er broke, 242b
Cabots talk only to God, 793a
w'k with God, 793a
Ca-Caliban, 209b
Cackles, codfish never, 1006b
Cad and coward, 867b
Cadence, harsh, of a rugged line,
278a
of consenting fete, 967a
sweet, upon the ear in, 365b
tremulous, slow, 622a
Cadences, solemn march of his,
950a
Cadets of Gascoyne, 842a
Cadiz Bay, reeking into, 569a
Cadmean victory, 19a
Cadmus letters, gave, 458b
Caesar and his fortune, you carry,
56b
great, 852b
great, fell, 168b
great not like, 401a
had his Brutus, 368b

- Caesar, I appeal unto, 1059b
 I come to bury, 168a
 imperial, dead, 928a
 imperious, dead, 179a
 Julius, might yet, 169a
 loved, less, 168a
 loved the treason, 53a
 no mind to be a, 66a
 O mighty, 167b
 rebellion fraud and, 299a
 render therefore unto, 1054a
 sawdust, 957b
 seeing strangers at Rome, 53b
 some buried, bled, 53rb
 tongue in every wound of, 168b
 treads the deck, 51a
 upon what meat doth, feed,
 166b
 we who are about to die, 525a,
 1009b
 wept, 168a
 whenever you are angry, 60a
 with a senate at his heels, 318a
 with, to take the army, 502b
 without his ambition, 660a
 word of, stood, 168a
- Caesar's, all is, 263b
 apartment, carried it to, 56b
 barber, 56b
 hand and Plato's brain, 570a
 wife above suspicion, 56b
- Caesars, unbred, 947a
 Caesars' gold, 885b
 Café in every street, 958b
- Cage, bird in a gilded, 850a
 form is the, 704a
 natural to a cockatoo, 765b
 nor iron bars a, 268a
 of laws, 953b
 put me in a, 946b
 robin redbreast in a, 388a
 sing like birds in the, 193b
- Cages, marriage happens as with,
 100a
 of bright-plumaged rhythms,
 874b
- Cain, set a mark upon, 1022a
 the first city, 121a
 was a tiller of the ground, 1022a
 went out from presence of the
 Lord, 1022b
- Caissons go rolling along, 901b,
 902a
- Cake, bake me a, 1015a
 eat your, and have it, 95a
 fanciest, 971a
 is dough, 130b
 let them eat, 345a
- Cakes and ale in fear, 9b
 and ale, no more, 164a
 and friends, 971a
 tea and, and ices, 943a
- Calais, fortune's malice lost her,
 568b
 from Kittery to, 755b
 picture of life in, 950a
- Calamities, careful study of the,
 744a
 notorious for the greatest, 51b
 of life shared, 292a
- Calamitous, mishap is the more,
 431b
 necessity of going on, 371a
- Calamity, child of, 676a
 in English history, 759a
 inflicting one, 44a
 learn to see in another's, 43b
 man's true touchstone, 228a
 of a long life, 174b
- Calamity, power of no, 787a
 wedded to, 137a
- Calaveras county, any frog in,
 674a
- Calculate, men ought to, life, 70a
 no human wisdom can, 371a
 upon real favors, 367a
- Calculating, cold, average, 687a
 looks so, 760a
- Calculation, defies, 379a
 shining out of the other, 577b
 variable of political, 633b
- Caledonia, stern and wild, 414a
- Caledonia's cause, guide to sup-
 port, 394b
- Calendar a calendar, 142a
 high tides in the, 148a
 striking from the, 532b
- Calf, British, 401b
 fattened, 1057a
 golden, is sovereignty, 902b
 near three centuries dead, 777a
- Calfe, killed a, in high style, 273b
- Calfo's-skin, hang, 148a
- Calico cat replied mee-ow, 747b
 jam, 581b
 pie, 581a
 tree, 581a
- Californian who would talk Cali-
 fornia, 880a
- Californians are a race, 801b
- Call a bawd a bawd, 28a
 a fig a fig, 28a
 a spade a spade, 28a
 a tail a leg, 542b
 back yesterday, 139b
 come when you, 150b
 don't, me spade, 297a
 evil good, 1045b
 fools into circle, 160b
 greybeards, divine, 127a
 heard his country's, 819a
 him Peter, 147b
 his name Immanuel, 1045b
 home the child, 977b
 in God, 13a
 it by some better name, 440b
 lark's is a clarian, 741b
 me anything, 297a
 me horse, 150a
 me misbeliever, 144a
 me to mind, 594b
 my soul my own, 519b
 no faith false, 663a
 no man foe, 959a
 no man happy, 18b
 of the running tide, 895b
 one clear, for me, 557a
 spirits from vasty deep, 150b
 spring is a, to action, 991a
 that which we, a rose, 135a
 the cattle home, 598a
 these delicate creatures ours,
 188b
 things by their right names, 397a
 to battle, 764a
 to dress to, to dine, 781a
 today his own, 39b, 278a
 up your men, 417b
 upon my soul, 164a
 woman how you, to me, 706b
 your neighbors in, 1016b
- Callay, callooh, 658a
- Call'd brother's father dad, 147b
 for his candle his bell, 451a
 untaught knaves, 149b
- Called a little early, 782b
 another Abra came, 294a
 for his pipe, 1015a
- Called, many are, 1054a
 the wrong number, 971b
 us Quakers, 273b
- Callimachus, tomb of, 29b
- Calling, each honest, has own elite,
 905a
 follow your, 500b
 followed their mercenary, 787a
 his men, 898b
 master in your, 709a
 Old Black Joe, 636a
 shapes and beck'ning shadows,
 247a
 true path of his, 500b
- Callooh callay, 658a
- Calls back the lovely April, 204b
 if anybody, 878b
 me lures me, 896a
 me Tom, 227a
 stated, to worship, 337b
 us still unfed, 815a
- Calm, after storm, 971a
 after the storm comes the, 293a
 air is, and pleasant, 250a
 and happy nature, 23b
 and very coldly wise, 928b
 and without panic, 954a
 as it was bright, 271b
 cankers of, world, 151b
 confidence of a Christian, 680b
 contending kings, 131b
 delight, home bright with a,
 667b
 ever-growing, 774b
 familiar talk, 5a
 fixed, look, 953b
 gloomy, of idle vacancy, 340a
 learn, to face what's pressing,
 39b
 lights of mild philosophy, 299a
 luxury, and voluptuousness,
 618b
 observer of ought and must,
 795a
 of mind, 260b
 on the listening ear, 560b
 peace and public, 621b
 peace and quiet, 246a
 pleasures hover'd nigh, 328b
 region where no night, 231b
 rising through change, 463b
 seek rest with, spirit, 34b
 so bright, 232a
 so deep, never felt a, 406b
 soul of all things, 620a
 soul's, retroat, 271b
 that must follow all storms,
 580a
 the winds, 46a
 thoughts, love light and, 423b
 when the sea is, 44b
- Calmer of unquiet thoughts, 235b
- Calming the lightning, 460b
- Calmly, parents are able to think,
 702b
- Calmness, coolness and a, 604b
 of spirit, 235b
 to remember, 645a
- Calms, wisdom, the mind, 336a
- Calumniating time, 182a
- Calumnies answered best with si-
 lence, 218b
- Calumnious strokes, virtue 'scapes
 not, 171a
- Calumny and hate and pain, 468a
 escape, 175a
- Calvaries and crucifixions, 667b
- Calves and knees, 849a
- Calvin oat-cakes and sulphur, 478b

Calvinism established a religion, 490a
 Cambridge, bred at Oxford or, 273a
 fields of, 267b
 people rarely smile, 938a
 Cambridgeshire of all England, 938a
 Cambuscan bold, story of, 246b
 Came, Abra, 294a
 excuse, prologue, 258b
 he onward, 257a
 I, I saw I conquered, 59b
 out by the same door, 532a
 saw and overcame, 153b
 to be the bigness you see, 273b
 upon a midnight clear, 560b
 ye, out from Egypt, 1024a
 ye, unto me, 1054b
 you will all be glad we, 974a
 Cameleous hump, 820a
 Camel, as hard as for a, 140b
 cloud in shape of a, 176a
 easier for a, 140b, 1053b
 swallow a, 1054a
 through eye of needle, 140b
 thrust his face, 463b
 Camellia, violet has and, has not, 792b
 Camelot, forgot in, 962b
 looked down to, 547b
 Camel's hump, 820a
 nose, 464a
 Cameo, more affable than a, 857b
 Camerado this is no book, 610b
 Camlet cloak, 284a
 Camp march and battle, 666a
 Campaign of history, 709a
 the beginning of a new deal, 918b
 Campaigning love pitches his tent, 994a
 weather, 981a
 Campaigns, political, 806a
 Campaspe, Cupid and my, play'd, 112b
 Campbells are comin', 1001a
 Lochow original seat of, 416b
 Campfires in the rain, 890a
 Camp-ground, tenting on the old, 666b
 Camping-ground, fame's eternal, 612b
 Camps and courts, 522a
 Cupid has his, 42b
 offspring terrible from, 993a
 Can, come fill up my, 417b
 he who, does, 765a
 pass me the, 787a
 whenever you, 72a
 youth replies I, 506a
 Cana, many guests had, 844b
 Canadian brooks, beaver in, 535a
 Canals and dockyards, 8a
 Canapie, lawn, 102b
 Canaries, off the blue, 615b
 Canary birds feed on sugar and seed, 714b
 wine, mine host's, 482b
 Cancel all our vows, 122b
 and tear to pieces, 197b
 half a line, 533a
 Cancelled skies, 960b
 Cancels all bands, 151a
 Candid and simple, 176a
 be, where we can, 315b
 brow pure eyes, 772b
 discontent, maintenance of, 702b

Candid friend, 401b
 Candied tongue lick, 175b
 Candle, bell book and, 104b, 148a
 burne, after supper, 273b
 burns at both ends, 962a
 call'd for his, his bell, 451a
 Diogenes lighted a, 72a
 extinguishes the natural, 288b
 farthing, 430b
 farthing, to the sun, 271b
 in the sun, 223b
 light a, in the sun, 271b
 light, from their torches, 224a
 light, sit spinning in, 96b
 little, throws beams, 147a
 moths fascinated by the, 783a
 of understanding, 87a, 1065a
 one small, 229b
 or the mirror, 804a
 out out brief, 199b
 poor sport not worth the, 234b
 such a, never put out, 87a
 to light you to bed, 1015b
 to my shames, 144b
 two old chairs and half a, 581b
 Candle-flame, feel the steady, 570b
 Candle-light, colors seen by, 518b
 dress by yellow, 750a
 marked my love by, 612b
 Candles are all out, 196a
 night's, burnt out, 137a
 of night, 147b
 put all stars and, out, 750b
 when, are out, 61a
 Candle-stick, Jack jump over the, 1019a
 Candlestick-maker, butcher the baker the, 1019a
 Candor and amicable relations, 380b
 Candy deal of courtesy, 149b
 is dandy, 989b
 sugar, 871a
 Canker and the grief are mine, 461a
 care's a, that benumbs, 685b
 galls infants of spring, 171a
 joy without, or cark, 725a
 killing as the, 248b
 loathsome, 205a
 Cankers in musk-rose buds, 141b
 of calm world, 151b
 root and fruit alike, 972b
 Cannibals that each other eat, 186b
 who have eaten their old friends, 823a
 Cannikin, why clink the, 570a
 Cannon his name cannon his voice, 639b
 to right of them, 553b
 Cannon-ball took off his legs, 487b
 Cannon-balls may aid the truth, 584a
 Cannon's mouth, 161b
 Cannot be without 'em, 261b
 fight for love, 141b
 he who, teaches, 765a
 Canoe, paddles her white, 437b
 Canon 'gainst self-slaughter, 170b
 Canons of reputation, 776b
 of taste, 775b
 Canopus so far so far away, 831a
 Canopy, excellent, the air, 173b
 my, the skies, 316a
 which love had spread, 464b
 Cans, clatter of Barrie's, 950b
 Cant, clear your mind of, 343a

Cant of hypocrites, 346a
 of not men but measures, 359a
 we have, 449b
 Can't, it, happen here, 932a
 see what he sees in her, 955a
 they, take it, 932a
 Cantaloupe, sundaes and, 990b
 Canteen, drunk from the same, 643b
 Canter, finishing, 710b
 Canterbury bells, Te Deums of the, 875a
 Cantilena of lawyers, 437a
 Canting world, cants in this, 346a
 Cants and formulas, 474b
 in this canting world, 346a
 Canvas, back of, that throbs, 667a
 beating, of a heavy foresail, 772a
 crowd your, 556b
 glow'd, 320b
 lay with, drooping, 595a
 sail when his, is rent, 47a
 Cap, adoption of, and gown, 776a
 by night, 353b, 356b
 feather put into his, 346a
 riband in the, of youth, 178a
 velvet, out of a sow's ear, 235a
 whiter than driven snow, 347a
 Capability and godlike reason, 177b
 negative, 478a
 Capable, all he was created, of, 472b
 all I am, of becoming, 952b
 and wide revenge, 189a
 mathematician, of reasoning, 24b
 of a devotion to anything, 687a
 of earnest grasping, 480a
 of higher things, 901b
 of nothing but dumb-shows, 175b
 Capacious chair, arms of a, 864b
 Salad bowl, 751b
 Capacity for better things, 774b
 for delight and wonder, 772a
 for knowledge, 474a
 for taking pains, 476a
 for taking trouble, 334a, 476a
 infinite, of the human mind, 382a
 man's, for justice, 963b
 revelation is measured by, 844a
 supreme, for taking trouble, 672a
 to act wisely, 797b
 to become happy, 264b
 to despise himself, 807a
 Cap-a-pe, 711a
 Caparisons don't become a young woman, 381a
 Cape Columbia, Pole to, 763b
 Horn for all, 603b
 round the, came the sea, 568a
 St. Vincent, battle off, 389b
 Vincent, 569a
 Capella, star called, 704b
 Capar and shake a leg, 804b
 Capers, he, he dances, 180b
 strange, 160a
 Capital A, earnest soul and a, 737b
 can do nothing without labor, 874a
 commercial, 594a
 created by labour, 850b
 disposing of might of, 850b
 flies to cover, 760b
 has conquered, 850b
 has its rights, 539b

Capital is the fruit of labor, 539b
 labor is independent of, 539b
 patronage of, 443a
 pats labor on th' back, 836b
 ship for an ocean trip, 714b
 solicits aid of labor, 443a
 truths, spring of, 857a
 victory of labour over, 850b
 where kingly death keeps court, 467b
 Capitalism, absolute law of, 850b
 higher than under, 905a
 is doomed, 955b
 stabilization of, 905a
 Capitalist countries, 905a
 country, socialism in, 850b
 defer to, or bureaucrat, 994b
 is a practical man, 593b
 production, 594a
 Capitalists become united, 444b
 class of modern, 593b
 Capitol, betrayed the, 289b
 Capitulation, keep a few friends without, 752b
 Cap'n John Smith, 893b
 Capon, good, lined, 161b
 Caprice and lifelong passion, 768a
 Captain and ruler, the soul is the, 35b
 be proud, of thine own fate, 35b
 captain's, 201a
 carried down the crew and, 714b
 Christ, 140a
 cook and a, bold, 681b
 crew and, 821a
 down went the, and crew, 681b
 Drayton go ahead, 495b
 fig for your great, 106a
 Goodwin, 1001a
 great, Ziska, 221b
 jewels in the carcanet, 205b
 lost a good, 100b
 my captain, 610a
 of all these men of death, 274b
 of compliments, 136a
 of my soul, 741b, 928a
 of the Pinafore, 682a
 of the second rank, 497a
 Reece, 681b
 Shaw type of true love, 684a
 Wattle, 377a
 with the mighty heart, 756a
 Captain's biscuits and pickled pork, 564b
 captain, 201a
 gig, crew of the, 682a
 in the, a choleric word, 184b
 mind, troubled the, 714b
 Captains and the kings depart, 816a
 city, 222a
 courageous, 1012a
 of horse, 237b
 thunder of the, 1032a
 worthiest, 223a
 Captive, carried us away, 1038a
 good attending captive ill, 205b
 ransom, Israel, 593a
 weak minds led, 259a
 words all ears took, 183a
 Captive's liberty, 122a
 Captives, set all, free, 746b
 Captives' births and deaths, 706b
 Capture of men by women, 564b
 Porto Bello, 663a
 Capulet, I'll no longer be a, 135a
 Capulets, tomb of the, 361b

Car, gilded, of day, 247a
 git ther, out o' garage, 841a
 low-backed, 485b
 rattling o'er stony street, 453a
 Caravan, innumerable, 470b
 put up your, 854b
 Caravans, noisy, of brown, 795a
 Caravansera, batter'd, 531b
 Caraway, a splitting, 29b
 Carcanet, jewels in the, 205b
 Carcase of the lion, 1026b
 Carcass, cover this, 96b
 fit for hounds, 167a
 lean old, 641a
 this, is disgusting, 635a
 wheresoever the, is, 1054a
 Carcasses bleed, 82b
 Carcassonne, never have I seen, 615a
 Carcel lamp, 929b
 Card, he's a sure, 277b
 reason is the, 317a
 speak by the, 178b
 Car'd not to be at all, 253b
 Carde, clere conscience is a sure, 112b
 Cardinal rose with a dignified look, 451a
 two, sins, 927b
 Card-playing resident of the Crescent, 417b
 Cards, bizarre world of, 958a
 deck of, 958a
 holding best of the, 699a
 play'd at, for kisses, 112b
 shuffle the, 108a
 Care a button for it, 88b
 and did God, 648b
 as feeling her, 112a
 Baucis' busy, 280b
 begone dull, 1000a
 buy it with much, 143a
 cast away, 105a, 214b
 challenge to dull, 435a
 contents with the, of Heav'n, 317a
 corroding, 763b
 deliberation and public, 254a
 disapproves that, 251a
 discover how much you, 819b
 drift beyond his love and, 528a
 enough for faith or creed, 652b
 fashion each part with, 888b
 fig for, 90b
 follows as riches grow, 39b
 fondest father's fondest, 431b
 for external things, 701b
 for naebody, 368a
 for nobody, 368a
 for riches, 16b
 for the healthy, 22a
 for wind nor tide, 688b
 golden, 154a
 good-bye to, 862a
 I for whom she be, 229a
 I how fair she be, 229a
 I shall not, 928b
 irks, the crop-full bird, 572a
 is no cure, 124b
 judicious, 390a
 keeps his watch, 136a
 killed a cat, 159a
 life of, I have borne, 465a
 lift her with, 489a
 little, we, 563b
 live aloof from, 29b
 lodges, 136a
 love and, and strength, 1005a
 man whose wish and, 309a

Care, mask of, 853a
 mettle to kill, 159a
 midst of hope and, 41a
 more, to stay than will to go, 137a
 my, is like my shadow, 97a
 nor, beyond today, 347b
 nor for itself hath any, 386b
 nor, for wind nor tide, 688b
 not fortune what you deny, 329a
 not one twopenny damn, 400b
 not who makes laws, 290b
 not who sees your back, 150a
 nought but, on ev'ry hand, 391b
 now with me past, 139a
 o' th' main chance, 239a
 of human life and happiness, 375a
 of the poor, 282b
 one straw, I did not, 32a
 pale my cheeks with, 229a
 ravell'd sleeve of, 196b
 seldom known a father's, 308b
 sex's earliest latest, 343a
 shall not, at all, 810b
 soothe my spirit's, 591b
 teach us to, 944b
 the slain, little, 12b
 the snap av a finger, 821a
 then the, is over, 275a
 those who, 926a
 to our coffin adds a nail, 371b
 too old to, 912b
 useful, was ever nigh, 338a
 void of, and strife, 358b
 wan with, 149a
 what has he to do with, 529a
 where, lodges, 136a
 windy side of, 157b
 with incessant, to tend, 248b
 wrinkled, derides, 245a
 Care-charmer sleep son of night, 122a
 Careens toward its unpredicted end, 976b
 Career, comfortable, of prosperity, 565a
 die at the height of a, 870a
 of humour, 157b
 quitting the busy, 583a
 Carefree, two, days, 722a
 Careful eye, 959b
 felicity of Horace, 51b
 grown-up people ought to be more, 785a
 of the breed of horses, 288a
 of the type she seems, 552b
 resolutions, 64b
 ways of duty, 528a
 Carefulness, doctrines resolved into, 119a
 Careless, be not, in deeds, 68b
 city's, drainage, 865a
 desolation, 162a
 ease, fly with, 304b
 eye on men who drown, 339a
 growing, of my dress, 587b
 I tasted, then, 648b
 lying fellow, 904a
 of censure, 312a
 of sunshine or storm, 662a
 of the single life, 552b
 on a granary floor, 482b
 rapture, first fine, 569a
 St. James, 511a
 shoe-string, 230b
 some, rhyme, 699b
 song with a little nonsense, 350a
 their merits to scan, 356a

Careless trifle, 194b
 wide, world, 778b
 Careless-handed nature, 781a
 Careless-hearted, days are young
 and, 885a
 Carelessly complete, 735b
 Carelessness of life and beauty,
 896a
 Care'll kill a cat, 159a
 Care's a canker that behumbs,
 685b
 an enemy to life, 163b
 check and curb, 271b
 Cares, against eating, 245b
 all their, beguill'd, 354a
 and joys abound, 125a
 blessed to put, away, 35a
 cast all your, on God, 555b
 daily, pleasures and needs, 594b
 depress'd with, 308b
 dividing his, 396b
 has his little, 430b
 humble, and delicate fears, 406a
 kingdoms are but, 83b
 little, that fretted me, 1006a
 naught for death, 245a
 nothing about rights of question,
 21a
 now all ended, 154a
 of business, 45b
 put old, to flight, 673b
 soothe the, 477b
 that infest the day, 522a
 unbounded by sordid, 909a
 unvex'd with, of gain, 308a
 vexatious, 57b
 were to increase his store, 352b
 what face he carries, 713b
 what, he cannot know, 626a
 what I am who, or knows, 469b
 who, for nothing, 688a
 with crosses and with, 114a
 world and its toils and, 564a
 Caress, answered the, 745b
 linger to, him, 584a
 weakness in a fond, 597b
 wooing the, 460b
 Caresses and chastises, 904a
 Caressing, kind her, 343b
 Cargo of ivory and apes, 896b
 of Tyne coal, 896b
 Cargo-boats that fill with every
 tide, 814b
 Cargoes of meat drink and
 cloaths, 1002b
 Carian, my dear old, 627a
 Caricature, character is a, 982b
 world is a perpetual, 807a
 Caricatures, parodies and, 969b
 Ark, joy without canker or, 725a
 Carlo, broke the bank at Monte,
 748a
 Carlotta, love, 852b
 Carlyle expressed his opinion,
 694b
 scolding from, 535a
 Carnage and conquests, 63b
 orthodox on, bent, 287a
 war and deeds of, 609b
 Carnal interests, 239b
 self, 931a
 swine, pearl for, 239a
 Carnations and my first love, 911a
 Carnegie, Johnnie, lais heer, 293b
 Lydian notes of Andrew, 760b
 Carnivores, education among the,
 698a
 Carol of a bird, 456b
 worshiped in a tuneful, 979a

Carollings, so little cause for,
 705b
 Carols as he goes, 354a
 varied, I hear, 607a
 Carouse, eerie faint, 960b
 Carp in most eloquent manner,
 281b
 ne'er grudge an', 390b
 of truth, 173a
 Carpenter, walrus and the, 658a
 Carpenter's son, 1053a
 Carpet, after a bit the, ends, 868b
 crisp and wintry, 721a
 rich Persian, 53b
 Carpet-knight, Sir Paris a, 98a
 Carpet-knights, 98a, 222a
 Carpets rose along the gusty floor,
 481a
 Carping censors lurk, 952a
 world, 736a
 Carriage, as good as a, 43b
 can't afford a, 828a
 held but just ourselves, 648a
 king in a, may ride, 533b
 private, 535b
 second class, 684a
 Carriages, third-class, 766a
 without horses, 1000a
 Carried about with every wind,
 1062b
 bedding on his back, 56b
 by the angels, 1057b
 do not get, aloft, 726b
 every point, 42a
 in a cart, 527b
 into midst of the sea, 1034b
 us away captive, 1038a
 with every wind, 343a
 Carrier of love and sympathy, 666b
 of news and knowledge, 666b
 Carrière ouverte aux talents, 400a
 Carries, age, all things away, 36a
 my heart, 876b
 who cares what face he, 713b
 wind, their like away, 83b
 Carrion, snatching the, 697b
 Carry a big stick, 779a
 a gun, 1004a
 a message to Garcia, 763a
 ass will, his load, 109b
 books you, to the fire, 338b
 Caesar and his fortune, 56b
 gentle peace, 211b
 knowledge with him, 342a
 lambs in his bosom, 1047a
 me back to old Virginny, 758b
 nothing away, 8b
 nothing out, 1063a
 off the latter, 449b
 on and dread nought, 868b
 sheet to the grave, 96b
 the voice, 1043b
 the wealth of the Indies, 342a
 the winds in their hands, 46a
 Carryin', 'twas, things too fur,
 731b
 Carrying coals to Newcastle, 40b
 his own house, 217a
 people abroad every day, 286a
 soldiers by force of words, 57b
 timber into a wood, 40b
 Cart, carried in a, 527b
 creak of a lumbering, 825a
 rope, 1045b
 Carthage, come to, 147a
 must be destroyed, 31a
 Carve him as a dish, 167a
 let your neighbor, for you, 296a
 not upon a stone, 654b

Carve the thing thou lovest, 762b
 to all but just enough, 296a
 Carved deep in Kentuckian rocks,
 625b
 heavy furniture, 959a
 jewel, most curiously, 723b
 new dynasties, 919a
 not a line, 464a
 Carves out his fortune, 36a
 Carving, conversation is but, 296a
 Carving-knife, cut off their tails
 with, 1014b
 Caryatid in vacation, 497b
 Caryatids, bronze, 949a
 Casca, envious, 168a
 Cascade, brigade with cold, 684a
 Case against change or choice,
 995b
 as the, stands, 214a
 o' gowd, 1013a
 'of dissension, 18a
 what a, am I in, 163b
 when a lady's in the, 308b
 whin th', is all over, 833b
 Casement, at the, seen her stand,
 547b
 jessamine, 554a
 love-lamps in the, hung, 564a
 on this, shone the wintry moon,
 481a
 ope at night, 482b
 stood by the open, 625b
 Casements, magic, 482a
 Cases, circumstances alter, 484a
 decide concrete, 709b
 great, make bad law, 709b
 unsavory, 641a
 where be his, his tenures, 178b
 Casey at the bat, 807b
 has struck out, 808a
 Jones, 852a
 Casey's manner, ease in, 807b
 tablecloth, 746b
 visage shone, 808a
 Cash, hae nae, to spare him, 391a
 honey is sweeter than, 43a
 needs good, 930a
 take the, 531b
 Cash-boxes for hearts, 490b
 Cashiering kings and senates,
 473b
 Cash, beginning of the, 7b
 Caskets a vile modern phrase,
 515a
 Caspar Milquetoast, 934a
 Cassius, forever farewell, 169a
 has a lean hungry look, 166b
 meaning Brutus and, 57b
 no terror, in your threats, 168b
 Cassowary on the plains of Tim-
 buctoo, 516b
 Cast a cold eye, 828a
 away care, 105a, 214b
 beyond the moone, 91b
 die is, 56b
 die was 'now, 443a
 down every man his rod, 317a
 forth no more, 787b
 he, into the sea, 1057b
 his vote, 996a
 in same mould, 99a
 let him first, a stone, 1058a
 look on this, 663a
 me not off in old age, 1035b
 me off discourteously, 999b
 naked upon the naked earth, 49b
 off his friends, 358a
 old shoe after me, 92a
 on island, 3a

Cast, pale, of thought, 174b
 salt on a woman's tail, 239a
 set my life upon a, 128b
 thine eye on thine own fault,
 635a
 thing we, to the ground, 639a
 this oil into the sea, 49a
 thy bread, 1043b
 why art thou, down, 1034b
 ye your pearls, 1051b
 Castaway, go to his grave a, 821b
 Caste, Brahmin, of New England,
 536b
 of Vere de Vere, 547a
 Castigation of offenders, 823b
 Castilian, what best become a
 brave, 484b
 Casting body's vest aside, 269a
 dim religious light, 246b
 his vote, 707a
 their golden crowns, 445b
 Castle and fortress, 110b
 bores through, wall, 139b
 called Doubting Castle, 274b
 Garden, 906b
 gray, habitant of, 592a
 hath a pleasant seat, 195a
 in Spain, 587b
 man's house is his, 110b
 rich man in his, 591b
 strongest, tower and town, 212b
 walls and snowy summits, 550a
 whinstone house my, is, 476b
 Castled crag of Drachenfels, 453a
 Castle's strength will laugh, 199b
 Castles in Spain, 999a
 in the clouds that pass, 328b
 went like lightning, 967b
 Casts sheep's eye at the wench,
 107b
 single hair, shadow, 43b
 Casual concourse of atoms, 292b
 good-bye, 968a
 tongues, restless hands and,
 845b
 Casuists, convocation of, 105a
 Cat a dog-and a pipe, 788a
 an indifferent mouser, 471b
 and a lie, 678a
 and the fiddle, 1016b
 bell the, 11a
 calico, replied mee-ow, 747b
 care killed a, 159a
 crooked, 1019a
 each, had seven kits, 1015b
 endow a college or a, 315a
 feet, fog comes on little, 898a
 had Tiberius been a, 623a
 harmless necessary, 145b
 has only nine lives, 678a
 he walked by himself, 820a
 I've got a little, 762a
 languishes loudly, 741a
 lion look no larger than the,
 556b
 may looke on a King, 94a
 more ways of killing a, 598b
 nine lives like a, 28b, 93b
 on your hearthstone, 853b
 owest the, no perfume, 192a
 pensive, 853b
 play with my, 99a
 poor, i' the adage, 93a
 room to swing a, 579b
 that sits on hot stove-lid, 678b
 turning of the, 120b
 vanished quite slowly, 656b
 vice in a, 661a
 will mew, 179a

Cat, worried the, 1020b
 would eat fish, 93a
 would not wet feet, 93a
 would watch a mouse, 297a
 Catalogue, dull, of common things,
 480b
 in the, ye go for men, 197a
 no reading more-delightful, 723a
 of human woes, 362a
 of things necessary, 286a
 unforgotten un-Homeric, 950b
 would sooner read a, 875b
 Cataract, faint idea of a, 493b
 leaps in glory, 550a
 sounding, haunted me, 404a
 Cataracts, silent, 423a
 Catastrophe of the atomic bombs,
 831b
 race between education and, 831b
 signal, or exaltation, 651a
 tickle, 153a
 Catastrophes of race traceable,
 605b
 Catch a falling star, 215b
 an echo of the infinite, 709a
 and hold while I may, 91a
 another Antony, 202a
 arguments, proper time for,
 540a
 as catch can, 350b
 cold and starve, 203b
 conscience of the king, 174a
 fit to, it, 341b
 hard to, and conquer, 639b
 him-once upon the hip, 144a
 larks if heavens fall, 88b
 manners living as they rise, 315b
 nearest way, 195a
 nets to, the wind, 226a
 perdition, my soul, 188a
 physicians, diseases, 222b
 set a thief to, a thief, 58a
 small flies, 294b
 springs to, woodcocks, 172a
 the fragrant breeze, 961b
 up, you will never, 828b
 with his surcease success, 195b
 Catch'd, swallow gudgeons ere, 11b
 Catching, preserves one from, cold,
 727b
 Catch-words, lives by, 749b
 Catechism ends, 151b
 engagement, 830a
 Categorical, in order, 682b
 Caterpillar, I don't see said the,
 656a
 Caterpillars of the commonwealth,
 139a
 Caters for the sparrow, 160a
 Cathay, cycle of, 549a
 drink the poppies of, 528a
 Cathedral, couldn't design a, 946b
 or a church, 805a
 so inspired as when it made a,
 749a
 tunes, like weight of, 647b
 Cathedrals luxury liners, 993b
 Cather, in the spring the Willas,
 977b
 Catholic Church, 492b, 493a
 I was born a, 400a
 man who hath mightily won,
 716a
 Catholics, Negroes foreigners and,
 537a
 Cato asserted that wise men pro-
 fited, 55a
 conquered's cause with, 51a
 give his little senate laws, 319a

Cato learned Greek at eighty,
 525a
 on good acts, 110b
 Cat's averse to fish, 347b
 care, breed in the, 94a
 meat, mean as, 876a
 Cats, all, be gray, 61a
 and monkeys, 718a
 do, eat bats, 656a
 each sack had seven, 1015b
 killed the, 570a
 rain, and dogs, 297a
 those who'll play with, 105a
 Cattis eeris, 94a
 Cattle beneath the British oak,
 361a
 call the, home, 598a
 died as, 966a
 no hay for the, 59a
 shed, stood a lowly, 591b
 upon a thousand hills, 1034b
 women's rum, 737b
 Catullus why not make haste to
 die, 35b
 Caucasian mountaineers, 732b
 Caucasus, thinking on frosty, 138b
 Caucets, comfortablest, 989b
 Caught, biggest fish I, 746b
 cold, well dressed woman never,
 727b
 grievous to be, 40a
 his clear accents, 567b
 his death, 1014a
 my heav'nly jewel, 115b
 Scotchman, young, 341a
 sweete perfections, 114b
 trout, with tickling, 165a
 Cauld, it waxeth, 1013a
 Cauldron bubble, 198a
 Cauliflower is nothing but cab-
 bage, 678a
 Cause, armor of a righteous, 793a
 avengers of religion's, 287a
 bad, will be supported, 370b
 Caledonia's, 394b
 comes to pass without, 329b
 died in virtue's, 129b
 every, produces more than one
 effect, 614b
 evolution not a, but a law, 700a
 fair face the, 123b
 for doubting one's own right,
 951b
 found the spiritual, 616b
 hear me for my, 168a
 I'll try the whole, 656a
 idea of oneself as, 282a
 is in you, 76b
 it is just, 436a
 judge in his own, 45a
 kings can, or cure, 337b
 magnificent and awful, 364a
 may move dissension, 441b
 no, for despair, 38a
 no-omen but his country's, 5a
 obstinacy in a bad, 240a
 of a long ten years' war, 289b
 of all men's misery, 112a
 of covetousness, 124a
 of disease quarrels, 290b
 of dullness in others, 343a
 of liberty, 366b
 of love, 784b
 of mankind, 438b
 of policy, 154a
 of this effect, 173b
 or the men of the Emerald Isle,
 383b
 perseverance in a good, 345b

Cause, primary, of all things, 70b
 report me and my, aright, 179b
 sea of, and theory, 868a
 set the, above renown, 803a
 spare diet is the, 261b
 stands not on eloquence, 436a
 strong or weak, 600b
 that calls him to arms, 463a
 that we are defending, 370b
 that wit is in other men, 152b
 to complain of deception, 500b
 when the, goes hard, 279a
 Causes, definite and removable, 799b
 dire offence from amorous, 312a
 great, on the move, 870b
 home of lost, 621b
 judges of important, 26a
 most petty, 491a
 occasions and, 156b
 occasions not, of disaster, 778b
 of its destruction, 344a
 of things, learn the, 36b
 plead, better, 37b
 sharp ruining, 14b
 too much to care for, 499b
 whatever is in its, just, 276a
 which conspire to blind, 310b
 which impel them, 373a
 Causeth all men to err, 1065a
 Causing spring of virtues, 116b
 Caution used in refusing benefits, 282b
 Caution's lesson scorning, 390b
 Cautious growth, 950b
 hints and allusions, 953b
 statistical Christ, 729b
 Cavalry of woe, 646a
 Cavalrymen, not many dead, 583b
 Cave, lay down in a certain, 70b
 opposite wall of the, 24b
 Stygian, forlorn, 245a
 vacant interlunar, 260a
 Caveat emptor, 1009b
 Cavern, happy field or mossy, 482b
 misery's darkest, 388a
 Caverns measureless to man, 420b
 pure and deep, 485a
 sand-strewn, 619b
 twice ten thousand, 478a
 Caves of ice, 420b
 secret, of earth, 559b
 unfathom'd, of ocean, 348b
 Caviare to the general, 174a
 Cavil on the ninth part, 151a
 Cawdor shall sleep no more, 196b
 Thane of, 194b
 Cease, begin and, and then again, 622a
 efforts to find last rose, 38b
 every joy to glimmer, 432a
 follies, with their youth, 334b
 lamb never, to follow, 127a
 let long contention, 222b
 not to advocate peace, 331a
 poor shall never, 1026a
 that time may, 123b
 things at the worst will, 198b
 to be divided, 537b
 upon the midnight, 481b
 ye from man, 1045a
 your contest, 263b
 Ceased, pleasure has, to please, 337a
 Ceaseless devouring of the weak, 615a
 pain, 353b

Ceases, north wind, 640a
 to be government issue, 985b
 Ceaseth, never, to enlarge itself, 124a
 Ceasing of exquisite music, 522b
 swiftness never, 116a
 Cedar, from that moonlit, 621a
 in Lebanon, 1036b
 lordly, green with boughs, 756a
 upright as the, 133a
 Cedars, high growth on, 118a
 of Lebanon, 893a, 1036b
 Cedarwood and sweet white wine, 896b
 Celebrate anniversary of his birth-day, 434b
 I, myself, 607b
 my funeral with mourning, 30b
 Celebrates his obsequies, 413b
 Celebrity in politics or in trade, 505a
 subject has won, 597a
 time not ripe for this, 840a
 Celerity is never more admired, 201a
 Celestial bird, 441b
 chores, 991b
 clearness, 735a
 fire, spark of, 310b, 366b
 light, apparelled in, 408a
 pattern of, peace, 124b
 white, striped its pure, 476b
 wisdom calms the mind, 336a
 Celia, come my, 218b
 Celibate, still is largely, 956a
 Cell, dwell in a, 111b
 each in his narrow, 348a
 feast in thine eternal, 179b
 Cellar, born in a, 350b
 ivory, 961a
 lived in a damp, 602a
 Cellini, British Benvenuto, 782a
 Cells and gibbets for the man, 591a
 condemned, of Newgate, 671a
 unresting, 897a
 Celt, blind hysterics of the, 553a
 Celtae, ambassadors from the, 32b
 Cement glue and lime of love, 230a
 Cemetery, new plot in the, 873a
 Censored into existence, 955a
 Censors, carping, 952a
 Censorship, extreme form of, 766b
 Censueth otha folks, 859b
 Censure, careless of, 312a
 durst not, 335b
 every trade save, 452a
 fear from, or praise, 336b
 from a foe, 4b
 in mouths of wisest, 187b
 injustice, mankind, 24a
 is tax a man pays, 295a
 of sarcastic tongues, 74a
 on the doves, 62b
 or condemn another, 802b
 take each man's, 171b
 who have written well, 310a
 Censured by a shoemaker, 50b
 Census, not, nor size of cities, 507b
 Cent, did with every, 881a
 not one, for tribute, 377b
 Centaur, quoth the, 900a
 Center, abysmal dark of the un-fathomed, 483b
 dial's, 154b
 every man is, of a circle, 661b
 intention stabs the, 207b
 is giving way, 754b

Centers, bliss which, in the mind, 354b
 of delight, 116a
 Centipede was happy quite, 730b
 Central empires into good neighbors, 925a
 heart, safe within its, 609a
 stream of what we feel, 623b
 Cents, dollars and, 330b
 feel like thirty, 829a
 Centuries, all, but this, 684b
 bowed by the weight of, 755b
 how shall I lie through, 570b
 man has all the, in him, 700b
 more gave a thumb, 637a
 of folly noise and sin, 568b
 passed and hair became curlier, 637a
 sequent, 506a
 wit lasts no more than two, 447a
 Century and a half without rebellion, 374a
 early twentieth, 831b
 lain for a, dead, 554a
 of sonnets, 571b
 of the common man, 948b
 read at end of every, 443a
 when a new, begins, 882b
 Cerberus and blackest midnight, 245a
 you are not like, 381a
 Cerebration, slight powers of, 806a
 Ceremonial of diplomacy, 512b
 Ceremonies of bravery, 241b
 Ceremonious air of gloom, 622b
 Ceremony devis'd to set a gloss, 203a
 enforced, 168b
 general, 156a
 idol, 156a
 known as afternoon tea, 718a
 of innocence, 826b
 that to great ones 'longs, 184a
 thrice-gorgeous, 156a
 Certain age, 456b
 because it is impossible, 69a
 characteristics, permanent and, 336a
 conditions, meeting under, 336b
 death is, to all, 153b
 flight, guides thy, 470b
 how, the future is, 607a
 lewd fellows, 1059a
 nothing, but death and taxes, 332a
 of his fate, 188a
 of my song, 853a
 of sword and pen, 815a
 quality, greatness a, 670a
 shade of brown, 959a
 signs before certain events, 33a
 slant of light, 647b
 stars shot madly, 141b
 unalienable rights, 373a
 Certainities, hot for, 639a
 public demands, 908a
 so full of, 932b
 there are no, 908a
 Certainty, blest with, to please, 396b
 certitude not test of, 710a
 is illusion, 709a
 man's, 814a
 no, until you try, 15b
 of power, 992a
 pass from suspicion to, 265a
 quit, for uncertainty, 337a
 sober, of waking bliss, 247b
 Certitude felt by thousands, 839a

- Certitude nor peace nor help, 622a
not test of certainty, 710a
Certum est, 69a
Cervantes, arm of old, 604a
on his galley, 862a
smil'd Spain's chivalry away,
459b
Cervantes' serious air, 321b
Cessation from the pain of
thought, 663a
Cesspool, London that great, 781b
Chafe, champ and, and toss, 619b
the bays burn deep and, 693a
Chaff, hope corn in, 452a
the wind driveth away, 1032a
two bushels of, 143b
Chaffierers, like friendly, 741a
Chaffinch sings on the orchard
bough, 568b
Chain about his wits, 8a
beauty's, 440b
death broke the vital, 338a
dependeth the might of the,
840b
drags a lengthening, 353b
handled with a, 646a
hanging in a golden, 254b
I forged in life, 578a
never yet broke a, 680a
pearl, of all virtues, 220b
slumber's, 439b
what the, 387a
winds the exhausted, 393a
Chained for billions of years,
945b
in the market-place, 471a
Chainless, chosen and, land, 695b
Chains, adamantine, 252a
and calls them liberty, 708b
and slaverie, 394a
bound in those icy, 185b
break all, 746b
breaks all, 386b
breaks his magic, 247b
everywhere he is in, 344a
nothing to lose but their, 593b
of bondage, 538a
price of, and slavery, 369a
prisoner's, 955a
rattling of, 931b
sang in my, like the sea, 997a
untwisting, that tie, 245b
Chair, arms of a capacious, 864b
draw, up close to edge, 975a
one vacant, 523a, 583b
professional, 784a
Rabelais' easy, 321b
sleep in the president's, 1005a
toys and his empty, 643b
Chairs, better, or knives, 504b
not the, and tables, 976a
three, in my house, 590b
two old, 581b
Chalice, poison'd, 195b
Chaliced flowers, 204a
Chalk, arms of, 909b
cliffs of Dover, 832b
Challenge, critics, and defend,
794b
double pity, 111a
to dull care, 435a
to his end, 263b
Challenged, damned ere I, 165b
Chamber, bridegroom coming out
of his, 1033a
get you to my lady's, 178b
heart's inner, 529a
in my lady's, 1017a
in silent halls of death, 470b
Chamber, laid in a large upper,
274a
laughed and talked in the, 660b
man you drop from your, 589a
Chambers, softness in, 250b
when we stay in our, 590a
whispering in distant, 791b
Chameleon cannot assume one
colour, 54a
poet must be a, 791a
Chameleons feed on light and air,
466a
Champ and chafe and toss, 619b
Champagne and a chicken, 322b
teetotaller, 764b
Champak odours fail, 466b
Champed, horse, the grasses, 862b
Champion Alexander of Clane
o' Wind-Holme, 970b
in invincible armor, 981a
people always have some, 25a
Champions, four, fierce, 254b
Rome's readiest, 129b
Chance, all, direction thou canst
not see, 316b
and fortune, bricks by, 61a
and the tools, 759b
and thee O time, 249b
await no gifts from, 620a
bludgeonings of, 741b
bolts up, 201b
bond, tied by a, 588b
comes from art not, 311a
dart of, 189b
employment, 992b
erring men call, 248a
for safety, our fairest, 22b
game of skill or, 776a
give them a, 591a
history cannot tolerate, 977a
it without misgiving, 671a
luck's a, 786b
main, 112b, 239b
men the result of, 100b
nativity, or death, 180b
nickname for providence, 372a
not many have one, 897b
of being drowned, 339b
of future meeting, 430b
of success is slight, 984a
save by an evil, 825b
sense of luck and, 776a
skirts of happy, 552b
smallest, 883b
stande to the maine, 112b
take my, with fame, 807b
Tinker to Evers to, 911b
to hunger, 110a
to reach the land, 339a
we must take the, or die, 984a
what, shall not control, 620a
will bring us through, 620b
word heard in an unexpected
quarter, 756b
Chancel, east like a great, 803b
Chancellor, conscience of, 227a
has a long foot, 227a
susceptible, 683b
Chancery, heaven's, 346b
pretty young wards in, 683b
Chances are I go where most men
go, 661b
change by course, 118a
dismal, of the sword, 497a
like sunbeams pass you by, 653b
most disastrous, 186a
worldly, and mishaps, 129b
Chang'd by place or time, 252b
in nothing am I, 192b
Chang'd principles, oftener, 305a
Change and migration of soul, 20b
becomes necessary again, 941a
bitter, of fierce extremes, 254a
but cannot die, 466b
by tomorrow, 438b
case against, or choice, 995b
chances, by course, 118a
enchanting miracles of, 734a
everlasting, 68b
ever-whirling wheele of, 114a
everything except loves, 325b
fate and time and, 825a
fear of, 253a
for worse, 116b
forget seasons and their, 255b
friend whose face will never,
729b
from day to night, 351a
from old to new laws, 26a
from rocks to roses, 499b
glory's small, 496b
hath broken down all things,
933a
heavy, now thou art gone, 248b
his skin, 1048a
I would not, for thine, 219a
in a trice, 692a
in body of poetry, 941a
itself can give no more, 287b
like the, in my face, 745b
love could never, 721b
me name, 835b
my state with kings, 205a
no death nor, 466b
nothing permanent except, 12a
of activity, 594a
of air is a similar draught, 882a
of many-colour'd life, 335b
old love for new, 116b
orderly, of law, 709b
pebbles of our puddly thought,
103a
places and handy-dandy, 193a
places with me a spell, 778a
result of, 67a
ringing grooves of, 549a
seems an improvement, 516a
shadow of a, 886a
sheets once in two weeks, 843a
situation we hoped to, 856a
subject to, without notice, 930b
such a, upon you came, 969a
that is surrounding them, 700a
the art of war, 945b
the heart from red, 712b
their climate not disposition,
41a
their skies above them, 815b
think you that I would, 911b
thou dost not, 595b
thy mind and follow, 68a
time will, opinions, 25b
times do, 114a
to virtue and worthiness, 166b
universe is, 66b
we think we see in life, 879b
what man has made man can,
958a
when love has found home
never, 42a
within us one short hour, 526b
years of, and suffering, 592a
Changed, all, changed utterly,
826b
aspect of the world, 272b
Earth's golden time, 40a
from one who was all to me,
706b

Changed, haven't, a bit, 992a
 innocence for innocence, 207b
 into two bright birds, 725a
 not all sleep but all be, 1061b
 people, yet Egdon remained,
 705a
 we have, all that, 270a
 we shall be, 1062a
 Changeless potency, 182b
 thing is woman ever, 37a
 Changeless, fain keep her, 639b
 Changer, morals of a money, 843a
 Changers, money, 1053b
 Changes are irksome, 367b
 bewildering, 630a
 desire to see no, 922a
 follow, of the moon, 188b
 in her circled orb, 135b
 more constantly than past, 956a
 name changes quarter, 76b
 of circumstances, 444b
 our desire, 856a
 scene, but aspirations persist,
 954a
 sky, when wives, 162b
 territorial, 922a
 with its every whim, 972b
 woman often, 37a
 world's a scene of, 267a
 writes our Fortune's, 41b
 Changeth, old order, 547b
 Changing demands of economic
 process, 914b
 face, sorrows of your, 824b
 from brown suit to gray, 931b
 guard at Buckingham Palace,
 917b
 lineaments, moulded the, 702a
 one's mind, 875a
 scene, humanity a, 516a
 skies, wind cloud and, 471a
 things according to our desire,
 856a
 Channel, butting through the,
 896b
 dream you are crossing the,
 684a
 drum them up the, 803b
 thick fog over, 950a
 Channels for the stream of love,
 526b
 Chanst, give him a, 835b
 Chant, do use to, it, 164b
 how can ye, ye little birds, 392b
 Chanticleer, crow like, 160b
 Chanting faint hymns, 140b
 Chants doleful hymn, 148b
 Chaos and cosmos, 654a
 black, comes again, 131a
 come, now, 806b
 come of organized disorder,
 995b
 contracted to intricate form,
 893b
 emotional, remembered in tran-
 quillity, 971b
 is come again, 188a
 of thought and passion, 317a
 of Waterloo, 901a
 often breeds life, 696b
 primeval, 557a
 reign of, 253a
 thy dread empire, 322a
 what a, what a contradiction,
 272b
 Chaos-like together crush'd and
 bruise'd, 309a
 Chap, I am an intellectual, 684a
 Chapel, devil builds a, 291b

Chapel, devil would build a, 86b
 God's grand greenwood, 654b
 Chapels had been churches, 143b
 legend of the green, 997a
 stolen looks are nice in, 448a
 Chap-fallen, quite, 178b
 Chaplain, Blue Beard's domestic,
 576a
 Chaplet, rose fallen from thy, 416a
 Chapmen's tongues, 132b
 Chapter, and so on to end of, 90a
 longest, in the book, 324a
 of accidents, 324a
 repeat a complete, 342a
 two, begin with, 861a
 Chapters of mankind, 800a
 Character, accommodatin', 664b
 appeared in that, 342b
 bestowed by nature, 27a
 bird of bad moral, 331b
 easier kept than recovered, 371a
 everything in solitude except,
 447a
 formation of, 614b
 give an action its, 56a
 habits and manners, 628b
 hand in making southern, 676b
 happiness ennobles the, 875b
 hereditary strokes of, 1001b
 his own, is the arbiter, 35b
 humanizes, 43a
 incongruity of, 54b
 is a caricature, 982b
 is Destiny, 12a
 limitations of his own, 699b
 man that makes a, 305a
 more clearly will his, appear,
 671a
 Negro, 758b
 of the victim, 512b
 of the writer, 472b
 of woman cannot be altered,
 630a
 possesses this talent, 853b
 propagates, by the sword, 1002a
 purify and elevate, 616b
 rag of, they spare, 725b
 say nothing against a, 341b
 set like plaster, 715a
 simplicity of, 700b
 society wholesome for the, 602b
 sow a, 1005b
 tell the, of every man, 47a
 unaffected for the better, 715a
 undecided, 478b
 unhindered by, or conviction,
 641a
 Characteristic, charming, of man,
 743b
 faculty of humanity, 722a
 of human nature, 63b
 of the present age, 512b
 of wisdom, 589b
 Characteristics, healthy and gen-
 tle, 514b
 of a vigorous mind, 336a
 of the modern spirit, 799a
 two marked, 937b
 Characters, fashioning, in the
 wrong way, 715a
 high, 261a
 most women have no, 314b
 of hell to trace, 349b
 of ordinary life, 428b
 people not, 982b
 supernatural, 424b
 venerate four, 372b
 Charge, angels, over thee, 1036b
 Chester charge, 415a

Charge, dat's de, 946b
 God's holiest, 352a
 in earnest, 704a
 in peace a, 281a
 is prepar'd, 308b
 once more and then be dumb,
 622b
 transgression to my, 147b
 with all thy chivalry, 433a
 within the bosom, 646a
 Chargeable with no exaggeration,
 435b
 Charged against us, 52a
 troops of error, 240a
 with punishments the scroll,
 741b
 with spirit and decency, 334b
 with the grandeur of God, 724a
 Charger, head in a, 1053a
 Charges, die to save, 222a
 matter of, 244a
 Chargeships, and foreign missions,
 537b
 Charging a blunderbuss, 339a
 of his enemy, 103b
 Chariet maid is prodigal enough,
 171a
 Charing Cross, betwixt heaven
 and, 790b
 Chariot, bring me my, of fire, 388b
 of fire, 1029a
 that bears a human soul, 647a
 time's winged, 269a
 wheel, dust beneath thy, 812b
 Chariots, wheels of his, 1026b
 Charitable breast, 935a
 lie, 992a
 men's, speeches, 121b
 wicked or, intents, 172a
 Charities of a kiss or smile, 425b
 Charity, anticipate, 74b
 begins at home, 240b
 blubber of, 907a
 Christian pearl of, 528a
 costume, ball, 990a
 cover multitude of sins, 1064a
 depend for subsistence on, 513b
 edifieth, 1061a
 faith hope, 431b, 1061b
 for all, 542a
 frozen as, 427b
 gracious, remains, 669a
 greatest of these is, 1061b
 have faith and have not, 1061a
 holding out hand for, 74b
 lectures or a little, 608a
 liberty like, 965a
 little earth for, 211b
 love friendship, 182a
 mankind's concern is, 317b
 mercy, and love, 577a
 never faileth, 1061a
 pity gave ere, began, 356a
 rarity of Christian, 489b
 rewarded by God of Abraham,
 264a
 scrimped and iced, 729b
 smile of Christian, 808a
 suffereth long, 1061a
 the living need, 664a
 to all mankind, 398b
 when rich concern themselves,
 876b
 with, for all, 845a
 with the world, 296b
 Charity's golden ladder, 74b
 Charlatan, defamed by every, 553a
 Charles Augustus Fortescue, 849b
 gentle-hearted, 429a

- Charles Lounsbury, 776b
 River, swimming across, 506a
 the First had his Cromwell,
 368b
- Charles I, twelve rules ascribed to,
 356b
- Charles II, navy of, 494a
- Charles V, empire of, 417b
- Charles's, King, head, 579a
- Charlie is my darling, 402b
- Charlotte held a brown loaf, 564a
- Werther had a love for, 564a
- Charm ache with air, 159a
 age lends a double, 534b
 blest with that, 396b
 can soothe her melancholy, 355a
 down insanity, 505b
 forgets how to, 727a
 from the skies, 464b
 in melancholy, 396b
 in thoughts of a good legacy,
 109b
 is a woman's strength, 792b
 is indispensable to women, 792b
 no, against it, 611b
 no fine literature without, 823b
 no need for a remoter, 404a
 of a theory, 727a
 of all the Muses, 556a
 of all-conquering truth, 395a
 of earliest birds, 256a
 one native, 357a
 or interest or please, 754a
 peculiar and indescribable, 649a
 people who have, 665b
 retains the same, 65b
 singular and perpetual, 681a
 some women have, for all, 792a
 strange, in a country inn, 505a
 strength is a man's, 792b
 the measure of attraction's
 power, 792b
 to stay the morning star, 423a
 to strengthen and to teach, 523a
 us orator, 556b
 what is, 792a
 witch hath power to, 170a
 within cover of a letter, 472a
- Charm'd magic casements, 482a
 with foolish whistling, 267b
- Charmed it with smiles and soap,
 659b
 life, I bear a, 199b
- Charmed water burnt alway, 422a
- Charmer sinner if or saint it, 314b
 were t'other dear, away, 308b
- Charmers, like other, 460b
 voice of, 1035a
- Charming characteristic of man,
 743b
 form of government, 25a
 he saw her, 328a
 is divine philosophy, 247b
 left his voice so, 257b
 most, thing in the world, 498a
 woman would be more, 714a
- Charms by accepting, 315a
 endearing young, 438b
 freedom has a thousand, 362b
 her modesty conceal'd, 328a
 icy arms hold hidden, 973b
 music hath, to soothe, 298a
 or ear or sight, 423b
 or talismans, 776a
 Sabina has a thousand, 1000b
 sages have seen in thy face,
 363b
 strike the sight, 312b
 were broken if revealed, 586b
- Charon's staircase, 711a
- Chart, as if the, were given, 648a
 had no, save one, 806b
 map the battle, 910a
- Charter, as large a, as wind, 160b
 of the land, 328b
- Chartered libertine, 154a
- Charwoman's, aunt's, sister's son,
 1008b
- Charybdis, fall into, 145b
- Chase glowing hours, 453a
 had a beast in view, 280b
 my gloom away, 396b
 not the quarry but the, 829b
 piteous, 159b
 run the wild-goose, 136a
 unhurrying, 790a
 wild-goose, 105a
 with more spirit than enjoyed,
 144b
- Chases the gloom of night, 663a
- Chasing each through weary hours,
 655b
- Chassis, state of, 928a
- Chaste, a taste accurate refined
 and, 23a
 and fair, 218a
 and unexpressive she, 161b
 as ice, 175a
 as morning dew, 281a
 as the icicle, 202b
 as unsunn'd snow, 204a
 breast, nunnery of thy, 268a
 fair and fruitful, 54b
 if I pronounce it, 683b
 to her husband, 314b
 what care I how, she be, 111b
- Chasteneth, whom the Lord loveth
 he, 294b, 1063b
- Chastening in the hour of pride,
 538b
- Chastise, he only may, who loves,
 797a
- Chastised you with whips, 1028b
- Chastises, caresses and, 904a
 insolence of animals, 19a
 those whom most he likes, 294b
- Chastity of a wife, 813a
 of honour, 361a
 'tis, my brother, 247b
- Chat, wait before we have our,
 658b
- Chatter and love and hate, 623a
 hare-brained, 513a
 of a transcendental kind, 683a
 undone of, 704a
- Chattered all the way, 907a
- Chattering voltage, 957b
- Chatterton the marvellous boy,
 406b
- Chaucer broad famous English
 poet, 214a
 lodge thee by, 219a
 necessary to understand, 933a
 no lover of poetry can spare,
 508a
 through works of, 424a
 well of English undefyled, 113b
- Chaucer's days, 214b
- Change be no robbery, 93b
- Cheap as beast's, 191b
 Chinese, labor, 686b
 defense of nations, 361a
 fame then was, 275b
 glutted market makes provision,
 309b
 good counsel 'tis, 223a
 hold, the strain, 572a
 land as, 150b
- Cheap men cherish, paste jewel,
 843a
 never buy because it is, 376a
 sitting as standing, 296b
 sold, what is most dear, 206b
 tin trays, 896b
 what we obtain too, 370b
- Cheapened paradise, 629b
- Cheapening of commodities, 594a
- Cheapsen thing that was precious,
 890a
- Cheaper, how much, 631a
- Cheapest, whose pleasures are the,
 589a
- Cheapness of literature, 605b
- Cheat against cheat, 55b
 did not, the grave, 713b
 life 'tis all a, 275b
 love's a, 810b
 men into mire, 897a
 oneself, 586a
- Cheated age, from age to, 817a
 always worth while to be, 822b
 by any one but himself, 502a
 pleasure of being, 239a
 them of more, 964b
- Cheater, old bald, time, 218a
- Cheats eyes of gallery critics, 364a
- Check, care's, and curb, 271b
 immediate, to loose behaviour,
 301b
 impulse, 68b
 manslaughter, 47b
 rod to, the erring, 409b
 upon both, 368a
- Check'd for silence, 182b
- Checkered by failure, 778b
 dress, little, 745b
 shade, 245a
- Checks no vein, 328b
- Check, berry's, is plumper, 647b
 by joule, marching, 102a
 damask, 104b
 dear Louis of the awful, 751a
 give this, a little red, 314a
 he that loves a rosy, 237a
 Kilmer, 942a
 language in her, 182b
 leans, upon her hand, 135a
 like the rose, 484b
 of a child, 803a
 of apple-blossom, 554b
 of night, 135a
 of tan, 527a
 skip of your, will tan, 793b
 smite thee on right, 1051a
 tear down childhood's, 415b
 virtue's manly, 366a
 warm, and rising bosom, 349b
 yellow, a white beard, 152b
- Cheeks, blood spoke in her, 217a
 blow winds and crack your,
 191b
 crimson in thy lips and, 138a
 famine in thy, 137b
 of sorry grain, 248a
 of the meadow, 582b
 pale my, with care, 229a
 Pluto's, 246a
 so red and so white dears, 599a
 stain my man's, 191b
- Cheel's full joys, 804a
- Cheep, greet, at lital prys, 81b
- Cheer as the winners go by, 697a
 be of good, 507a, 1053a, 1058b
 best of healers is good, 13b
 but not inebriate, 306b, 364b
 greet the unseen with, 575b
 lift this sorrow or, us, 721b

Cheer, small, and great welcome,
129a
song to, our weary hearts, 666b
up comrades they will come,
613a
Cheer'd up himself with verse,
238b
Cheered my spirits, 733a
Cheerer of his spirits, 235b
Cheerful ale, pined for, 358b
amid hardships, 666a
at morn, 354a
clatter of Barrie's cans, 950b
countenance, 1039b, 1066a
dawn, 409a
day, warm precincts of, 349a
face, magic of a, 535a
giver, 1062a
godliness, 407b
good-natured and, 332a
hearts now broken, 439b
hour, God sends a, 251a
more, than open-woodfire, 681a
ought to be as, as we can, 664a
ways of men, 254b
yesterdays, 411a
Cheerfully, do evil completely and,
273a
part with life, 67b
Cheerfulness a manly hilarity,
424a
and content, 598b
Heracleian, and courage, 751a
keeps up a kind of daylight,
301a
no healthful ease, 488b
with equal, I can wait, 608a
Cheering a hero, 899a
crowds, public men nor, 826a
Cheerly rouse slumb'ring morn,
245a
she loves me dearly, 479a
Cheers, adorns and, our way, 353b
ever the faithful heart, 655b
never a surge of, 809a
responding to the, 807b
silence sounds no worse than,
786a
the tar's labour, 460b
who only stands and, 697a
Cheery people go an' come, 835b
Cheese, apple-pie and, 746b
baiting a mouse-trap with, 851b
butter eggs and pound of, 651b
dreamed of, 750a
island of, 370a
jokes about bad, 866b
moon made of green, 88a
Cheeses, ate the, out of the vats,
570a
Cheevy, Miniver, child of scorn,
846a
Chef-d'oeuvre, tree-toad is a, 608a
Chemistry anneals the common
clay, 977b
Cheque-books, stubs of the vic-
tim's, 643b
Chequer-board of nights and days,
533a
Chequered shade, 245a
Cherish a just and lasting peace,
542a
a long hope, 38a
and brood over, 446b
at thy charitable breast, 935a
faded things, 731a
hearts that hate thee, 211b
his mem'ry, 665a
jewel cheap men, 843a

Cherish some flower, 562a
to love and to, 1069a
Cherished anthracite, 936a
by all our hearts, 563b
in all our hearts, 557a
memory of the loved and lost,
541b
men we, long ago, 830a
Cherith, brook, 1028b
Cherries fairly do enclose, 220b
grow that none may buy, 220b
Cherry bough, how white a, 928b
hung with snow, 785b
like a double, 142a
now is hung with bloom, 785a
ripe I cry, 230a
three bites of a, 90b
tree, who killed that, 395a
Cherry-isle, land or, 230a
Cherry-ripe themselves do cry,
220b
Cherry-tree in bloom 937a
Cherub, rode upon a, 1032b
Cherubim, bugles of the, 916b
heaven's, 195b
Cherubims and a flaming sword,
1022a
Cherubins, young-eyed, 147a
Cherubs earn their wage, 893b
will begin, 74b
Cherubynnes face, 80a
Chesapeake, Potomac calls to,
702b
Chess-board is the world, 633b
Chest contriv'd a double debt,
356b
dead man's, 749b
of drawers by day, 356b
Chest, charge, 415a
Chestnut, salute each mouldy,
661a
Chestnut's proud, 778a
Chestnuts, pull their, out of fire,
681b
roast our, at leisure, 862a
sailor's wife had, 194a
Chestnut-tree, spreading, 521b
Chevalier, the young, 402b
Cheveril consciences, 224b
Chew our meat for us, 98b
the cud and are silent, 361a
Chewed, few to be, and digested,
121b
off by the whales, 762b
Chewin' and a-chawin', 893b
Chewing food of sweet fancy, 163a
little bits of string, 849a
Chicago, butchers in, handle hogs,
755a
hear about New York or, 985a
responsible for Chicago Tribune,
941b
sitteth at northwest gates, 845b
Chickamauga's solitudes, 740b
Chicken and cream for their lunch,
714b
champagne and a, 322b
in every pot, 650b
in his pot, 115b
she's no, 296b
some, some neck, 871a
Chickens, all my pretty, 198b
do not count your, 11b
gathereth, under her wings,
1054a
quit quarreling over food, 894b
went to roost, 802a
Child, kiss'd again and, and rail'd,
309b

Chide, conscience, me not, 76a
fall out and, and fight, 302b
God, 162b
Chides his infamous delay, 305b
Chiding, better a little, 181a
Chief a rod, 317b
business of the citizens, 344a
defect of Henry King, 849a
delight to do the things, 442b
foundations of all states, 85b
good and market of his time,
177b
good was pleasure, 72b
hail to the, 415a
his, beside, 569b
justice was rich, 493a
law, good of the people is, 33b
magistrate, dignity of a, 644a
man's, felicity, 122a
masterpiece, nature's, 289b
nourisher in life's feast, 196b
value, books receive their, 275a
Chiefest treasure, preserve it as
your, 848a
Chief's pride, vain was the, 320b
Chiefs in bloody fights engage, 3b
Chiefs' amang you takin' notes,
393a
Child, a simple, 403a
absent, 148a
again just for tonight, 654b
around the, bend the graces,
431b
as yet a, nor yet a fool, 318b
bathe in me mother and, 598b
because he is my little, 797a
bed of some beloved, 964b
bringest to its mother, 8b
burnt, craves the flame, 956b
burnt, fire dreth, 93b
by nature's kindly law, 317a
call home the, 977b
cheek of a, 803a
christom, 154b
confront a, with danger, 851b
cry of a, by the roadway, 825a
curious, 411a
dear little, 860b
divide the living, in two, 1028a
duty a parent owed to a, 585a
duty's faithful, 490a
every, may joy to hear, 385a
expect of a, of their's, 285b
experience is the, of thought,
511a
fast fold thy, 724b
forget her sucking, 1047b
get with, a mandrake root, 215b
give a little love to a, 606a
give her the living, 1028b
gives a, a treat, 896a
great with, 184a
greatest reverence is due a, 63a
happy Christian, 442b
hard heart of a, 934b
has its fairy godmother, 790b
heard one calling, 233b
heart as that of a little, 566a
heav'n-born, in manger, 244b
her innocence a, 278b
human life like a froward, 275a
hungry and thin of face, 953a
I spake as a, 1061a
I to myself will take, 405b
idiotic, 794a
in place of God to her, 565a
in simplicity a, 315b
in way he should go, 1040b
infirm, fear not thou, 506b

Child is father of the man, 406b
 is little, 790b
 Jesus Christ her little, 591b
 keeps a secret so well as a, 497b
 like a tired, 465a
 little, I stand, 231a
 look upon a little, 334a
 Mary she came with her, 1003a
 meet nurse for poetic, 414a
 misses the unsaid good-night,
 879b
 Monday's, 1018b
 naked new-born, 377b
 never without an infant, 448b
 of calamity, 676a
 of grandmother Eve, 132b
 of hope, 561a
 of misery, 368a
 of nature, a well-developed,
 644a
 of scorn, 846a
 of the pure unclouded brow,
 657b
 old man is twice a, 174a
 on a cloud I saw a, 385a
 on the homeless street, 756a
 painted, of dirt, 319a
 ranked as a mere, 594a
 Roland to the dark tower, 192a
 saving a little, 699a
 Shakespeare Fancy's, 245b
 she was a, and I was a child,
 546a
 should always say what's true,
 750a
 should grow into the man, 525b
 sick, in the basement, 760b
 simplicity a, 278b
 spare rod and spoil, 239a
 spare th' rod an' spile th', 837a
 spend their fury on a, 127a
 spoil the, 84b
 straying of a little, 800a
 strike a, 765a
 sung by any, of song, 732a
 teach the, to doubt, 388a
 tears of a, 853b
 thankless, 191a
 that's born on the Sabbath day,
 1018b
 thoughts of a, 660a
 three years', 421a
 trumpet of a, of Rome, 694b
 unborn, 853a
 unto us a, is born, 1045b
 use of a new-born, 912b
 what it is to be a, 790b
 what will a, learn sooner, 320b
 when I was a, 1061a
 whom many fathers share, 308b
 wise father knows own, 144b
 with Mary his mother, 1050a
 wretched, expires, 849a
 you are like a flower, 486a
 you'd say poor, 629b
 Childes, no, play, 81b
 Childhood, days of, 428b
 dwarfing of, 497a
 eye of, fears, 196b
 fleet, womanhood and, 522a
 friends of our, 529a
 make glad the heart of, 701b
 manhood and decrepit age, 323a
 noisy impertinence of, 603b
 of the world, 743b
 old age is second, 23a
 scenes of my, 450a
 second, 853a
 shows he man, 259b

Childhood's cheek, tear down,
 415b
 hour, ever thus from, 441a
 Childish ignorance, 488a
 inconstant, proud, 477a
 joy now lives in me, 913b
 sweet, days, 406b
 things, I put away, 1061a
 toy, religion a, 123b
 treble, 161b
 Childishness, second, 161b
 Childless and crownless, 454a
 and bland, 686b
 Children across the Atlantic, 566b
 and foolcs cannot lye, 93a
 and foolcs speake true, 93a
 and foolcs want everything, 286a
 are what the mothers are, 431b
 as living arrows, 924a
 become as little, 1053b
 begin by loving parents, 768a
 behold the chimpanzee, 805a
 blood on us and on our, 1055a
 breed of their, 288a
 breeds contempt and, 680a
 bright and agreeable, 64b
 call her blessed, 1042a
 called the, of God, 1050b
 care of, 825a
 come dear, let us away, 619b
 comfort of thy, 128a
 dear, wives and, 559a
 devise to, yellow shores, 777a
 drinke tears of, 449a
 fear to go in the dark, 119b
 fits her, with something to do,
 600b
 follow'd with endearing wile,
 356a
 fonder of their, 27a
 forget they have been, 631a
 had so many, 1017a
 he that hath wife and, 120a
 hear the, weeping, 518b
 heart of, to their fathers, 1050a
 here my, have been born, 538b
 holdeth, from play, 116a
 human soul on the lips of, 498a
 in sorrow thou shalt bring forth,
 1022a
 iniquity of fathers upon the,
 1024b
 inter parents, 16b
 kind and natural, 154b
 king over all, of pride, 1032a
 know a lot about raising, 836b
 laboring, 886b
 laugh and play, 462b
 learn to walk on frozen toes,
 847a
 learne to creepe, 93a
 leave to, the dandelions, 776b
 lips and hearts of little, 565a
 little, of the wind, 762a
 lost slain by arrows of frost,
 634b
 mother who talks about her,
 513a
 neither, nor gods, 815a
 never forgot his, 1014b
 never let angry passions rise,
 302b
 no longer any, 271a
 of a larger growth, 323b
 of an idle brain, 134b
 of his own, till he had, 60b
 of larger growth, 276a
 of men, 620b
 of one family. fall out, 302b

Children of the brain, 294b
 of the country, 783a
 of the kingdom, 1052a
 of the light, 621b
 of this world, 1057a
 of yesterday, 711a
 other folks' dogs and, 843b
 parents bore their, 766a
 peacemakers called, of God,
 125a
 put our, on wheels, 891b
 saying he would steal his, 677a
 shall wander, 1025b
 sins of the fathers upon, 18a
 so act toward, 65a
 somewhere, shout, 808a
 spoke bad English, 804a
 sports of, 354a
 suffer the little, 1056a
 talking to, in the dark, 976b
 three eldest, of necessity, 672b
 through survival of their, 702b
 to those who are no longer, 777a
 voices of, are heard, 385b
 way to rear up, 519b
 we and they are his, 571a
 weeping for her, 1050a
 who tumble barefooted, 898b
 wife, and friends, 403a
 will burn, 1015b
 will not leave, 985b
 will still have to toil, 739b
 wisdom justified of her, 1052b
 wiser than, of light, 1057a
 with Hyacinth's temperament,
 851b
 women and, first, 1003b
 women not used to bear, 54a
 world in which, have existence,
 580a
 Children's children will have to
 toil, 739b
 fate, for all our, 821b
 gratitude, 827b
 griefs are little, 790b
 hour, 524a
 popular American, books, 804a
 teeth on edge, 1048b
 Child's mistake fancies as lost,
 790a
 sob in the silence, 518b
 strength, credulity the, 429b
 tender years, 63a
 Child-wife, it's only my, 579b
 Chill companionship of waxen
 vines, 947b
 courtesy grows, 703b
 detraction stirs no sigh, 705b
 icy and, 563b
 in wintry age to feel no, 365b
 November's sky. and drear,
 414a
 November's surly blast, 390a
 penury repress'd their rage,
 348b
 the warmest heart, 630a
 thy dreaming nights, 480a
 whom age doth, 262a
 wind is, 414b
 you through and through, 747b
 Chills, breathed its killing, 751b
 of, and fever she died, 946b
 the lap of May, 354a
 Chillun, tun'nin' of, in de bed,
 859b
 Chilly, feel, and grown old, 571a
 man's fire, 598b
 Chime, guide their, 269a
 hours high heaven doth, 271b

Chime of words, 822a
 sphery, 248b
 tolls the evening, 269a, 438a
 Chimera, what a, is man, 272b
 Chimes at midnight, 153b
 little single little, 307b
 poverty of his, 508b
 Chimley-piece, leave the bottle on
 the, 577b
 Chimney, he is a little, 130b
 hung by the, with care, 437a
 in my father's house, 125b
 in the, roar, 491b
 Chimney-corner, old men from the,
 116a
 Chimney-piece, buffalo upon the,
 660a
 Chimney's, stretch'd out the,
 length, 245b
 Chimneys consume their own
 smoke, 474a
 your, I sweep, 385a
 Chimney-sweepers come to dust,
 204b
 Chimney-tax, from, this cell is
 free, 1014a
 Chimpanzee, behold the, 803a
 Chin, close-button'd to the, 365b
 corn on his, 746a
 new reap'd, 149b
 pretty page with dimpled, 565b
 some bee had stung, 261b
 woo with an unhair, 673a
 tying her bonnet under her, 660a
 China 'crost the bay, 818b
 dishes, 184a
 mistress of herself though, fall,
 315a
 plates, 792a
 that's ancient and blue, 725a
 to Peru, 335b
 Chinese, heathen, is peculiar, 686b
 Chinese cheap labor, 686b
 nightingale, 903a
 poetry, 799a
 wouldn't dare to, 981b
 Chink in the floor of Wicklow
 house, 856b
 old hat stopping a, 680b
 ring with importunate, 361a
 Chinks of her sickness-broken
 body, 243b
 that time has made, 242b
 vanish in the, 242b
 Chinnymen, civilize th', 834b
 Chintz, back upon his, bed, 418a
 Chip of the old block, 360b
 Chips, let the, fall where they
 may, 643a
 Chirps and twitters, 681a
 Chisel, Grecian, trace, 415a
 pen or brush, 826b
 what, could cut breath, 208b
 Chivalrous, quixotic sense of the,
 545b
 Chivalry, age of, is never past,
 599a
 and state, 586b
 beauty and her, 452b
 charge with all thy, 433a
 Spain's, 459b
 Chloe, dear, 330a
 what can, want, 314b
 Chloroform, peaceful departure by,
 744a
 Chocolate marshmallow nut sun-
 daes, 990b
 Choice, allow artist freedom of,
 718b

Choice and master spirits, 167b
 case against change or, 995b
 courage of making a, 858b
 difficulty in life is the, 756a
 grain over into wilderness, 281b
 Hobson's, 224b
 makes our friends, 371a
 of a horse and a wife, 616a
 of officers of state, 58a
 of place or creature, 930a
 rain's my, 745b
 small, in rotten apples, 130a
 spirits carry germ of it, 723b
 takes your, 1003b
 terrible, 574a
 will not fructify, 718b
 word and measured phrase, 406b
 worth and, of friends, 218a
 Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern,
 482b
 Choices, passion of their, 935b
 Choir invisible, join the', 596a
 sweet singing in the, 1004b
 wailful, 483a
 Choirs, bare ruin'd, 206a
 Chok'd with ambition, 124b
 Choke fountain of industry, 444b
 the dark fountain, 464a
 Choked feeling, poets experience,
 984b
 Chokes freedom of dissent, 860a
 windows of the mind, 213b
 Chokin', yearnin' 'nd a, in my
 throat, 746b
 Cholera, aggravate, 153a
 consume your own, 474a
 Choleric subdued passion, 372b
 word, in the captain's but a,
 184b
 Choose a place to die in, 341b
 another mate, 417a
 author as you choose a friend,
 283b
 badness easily in a heap, 7a
 Buckhurst for satire, 289a
 by show, 145a
 Cervantes' serious air, 321b
 do not, to run for President,
 859a
 don't, to run, 904b
 each may, another mate, 417a
 executors and talk of wills, 139b
 godly honest men, 237b
 high or low degree, 320a
 least of evils, 27a
 man cannot, but pay, 629b
 not alone a proper mate, 366a
 not what we see but what we,
 780b
 she can, best, 60b
 slavery or death, 299b
 their place of rest, 259a
 thine own time, 372b
 thy ground, 461a
 to bear a weight of woes, 6b
 with careful eye, 959b
 Choosers, beggars must be no,
 228a
 beggars should not be, 92b
 Choosiest not the better part, 806b
 Choosing, long, and beginning late,
 258a
 men to serve the state, 237b
 Chop off her head, 656b
 off your head, 1016a
 Chop-fallen funeral processions,
 882b
 Chopper to chop off your head,
 1016a

Chord in melancholy, 221a, 488a
 in unison, 365a
 life's common, 574b
 minor, disease, 754a
 struck one, of music, 634a
 Chords, double erasings of, 716b
 in the hearts, 544a
 mystic, of memory, 539b
 that search the soul, 829a
 that vibrate sweetest pleasure,
 392a
 Chores, celestial, 991b
 Chorister, bobolink for a, 647a
 Chorus, it has a rousing, 848b
 laugh was ready, 393b
 swell the, of the Union, 539b
 unanimous, of praise, 844a
 what a, 432a
 ye saints the, swell, 635b
 Chorus-ending from Euripides,
 571a
 Chorus-note, fisher's, 395b
 Chose my wife, 354b
 the person one loved, 855b
 Chosen and chainless land, 695b
 few are, 1054a
 people of God, 373b
 start content with ruin, 898a
 that good part, 1057a
 the foolish things, 1060b
 thee to be a special people,
 1025b
 Choughs, crows and, 192b
 Christ, a man like us, was, 622b
 ain't a-going to be too hard,
 698b
 captain, 140a
 cautious statistical, 729b
 Child, frightens the, 934b
 everyone in the world is, 885a
 half a drop ah my, 123b
 ideal given by, 618a
 if my love were in my arms,
 999a
 in, shall all be made alive,
 1061b
 is born is Bethlehem, 334b
 Jesus, would have been shut up,
 784b
 joint-heirs with, 1600a
 Judas did to, 140a
 last kind word to, 573b
 Lord, enter in, 770a
 qualify men to be ministers of,
 273a
 risen from the dead, 1061b
 save us all from death, 521b
 Science, discovered the, 616b
 sees white in Judas's heart, 704b
 simplicity there is in, 351a
 sin forgiven by, 520b
 soldiers of, arise, 334b
 that is to be, 553a
 that it were possible, 554a
 the Lord is born, 334b
 the Lord is risen, 334a
 to live is, 1062b
 took the kindness, 573b
 vision of, 388b
 was born across the sea, 597b
 was crowned in cruel scorn, 528b
 was taken from the rood, 528b
 who holds the open gate, 896b
 Christened it persecution, 596b
 on Tuesday, 1018b
 Christeners of apartment houses,
 800b
 Christes loore and his apostles,
 80a

Christian charity, rarity of, 489b
charity, smile of, 808a
darkness fell upon, 274b
days, in these, 442b
duty, views of, 597b
endeavor hard on female pulchritude, 909a
faithful man, 127b
feels repentance on Sunday, 911a
fled with a, 144b
forgive them as a, 428a
gentleman and a, 106a
happy, child, 442b
highest style of man, 306a
ideal left untried, 852a
ideal, still follow the, 618a
in what peace a, can die, 301a
love among the churches, 556b
men be sure, 593a
Mohammedan agnostic, 774b
pearl of charity, 528a
persuaded me to be a, 1059b
Protestant or priest, 438b
religion of late ages, 475a
Rome, aisles of, 503a
Science, 616b, 617a
Scientists, 833b
scratch the, 810a
slave, you were a, 742a
so good a, 752b
Socialism, 593b
soldiers, onward, 664a
sorrow and mundane relish, 932b
souls wrecked on shore, 668b
true, every inch, 104a
with four aces, 680b
without hypocrisy, 660a
world, richest monarch in, 394b
Christianity, alcohol and, 728a
decline, because it is Jewish, 822a
do not consider, a failure, 629b
doctors had more, 833b
local cult called, 705b
most essential part of, 799a
no fault of, 73a
Post-office next to, the right arm, 472a
takes a great deal of, 813b
the one great curse, 728b
those who have renounced, 618a
was muscular, 513a
Christians, all denominations of, 339b
good, good citizens, 442b
have burnt each other, 457b
love one another, 68b
of best edition, 89b
statesmen declare themselves, 728b
want something for nothing, 766b
were Christians, 902a
what these, are, 144a
whether papists or protestants, 339b
Christmas board, around the, 707a
comes but once a year, 96a, 529a
Day, before next, 911a
Day, Jesus Christ born on, 635b
Day may ever come again, 707a
desire a rose at, 132b
gambol oft could cheer, 414b
goes to keep our, 758b
happy, to all, 437a
is coming, 1002b
is here, 563b
is over, 911b
jest 'fore, 747b

Christmas, keep our, merry still, 414b
keep, well, 578a
make good cheer at, 96a
may be called into question, 852a
morn, blest, 617a
night before, 437a
pie, eating a, 1015a
season of, spend, 737b
tree the Easter egg, 996a
won't be Christmas, 654a
Christmases, merry, 580b
Christmas-tide, I love the, 847b
Christom child, 154b
Christopher Robin goes hopppity, 917b, 918a
Wren, Sir, 878b
Christ's blood streams, 123b
heart, Lord, 507a
in a sacred life, 543a
progress, 271b
Christs that die upon the barricades, 767b
Christyan Scientists, 833b
Chronic anxiety about the weather, 688b
hotel guests, 841b
irritability, 697b
melancholy, 705a
wrongdoing or impotence, 779a
Chronicle of wasted time, 206b
pride is his own, 181b
small beer, 187a
wars of kites, 260b
Chronicle, honest, as Griffith, 212a
Chronicles, brief, of the time, 174a
love to read their, 586b
Chrononhotonthologos, 307b
Chuck 'im out the brute, 818a
Chuckle, little kind of low, 677a
make one's fancy, 274b
Chums, temper of, 813a
Church and mart, 518b
and Sabbath, 972b
and science, 672a
and state, 624a
belonged to, 996a
build my, 1053b
built God a, 363b
by daylight, 157a
cathedral or a, 805a
clock, stands the, 938a
come all to, good people, 786a
condemns state absolutism, 888a
good old Dutch, bell, 635a
husband not oftener to, 931b
I like a, 503a
inside of, 151a
keep, and state separate, 624a
keep Sabbath going to, 647a
knoll'd to, 161a
little, around the corner, 643b
little grey, 619b
miracles of the, 886a
most folks don't go to, 677a
near the, far from God, 92a
neer to, further from God, 92a
new hat carried into a, 448b
prayers of, to preserve, 297a
seed of the, 69a
six times a year, 844b
so to, went she, 786a
some to, repair, 311a
steeple, weathercock of, 369b
supporting the, 707a
to, and with my mourning, 285b
to be of no, is dangerous, 337b

Church, warn't anybody at the, 677a
way to parish, 160b
wedding in the, 285a
what no other, has understood, 493a
where God built, 86b
white, above thin trees, 875a
who builds a, to God, 315a
without a bishop, 490a
world-or, or state, 602a
Church-bell, where the, rings, 598b
Church-door, nor so wide as, 136b
Churches, bless all the, 541a
chapels had been, 143b
Christian love among the, 556b
in flat countries, 411a
peace of great, 898b
scab of, 213b
Churchman, cowed, 503a
Churchyard, corner of a country, 361b
Mellstock, 705a
mould, 488b
palsy-stricken, thing, 480b
Churchyards yawn, 176b
Churlish reply, 163a
Churn, magnet attract a silver, 683a
Chutes of gravitation, 985a
Chymist fiddler statesman, 277a
Cicada, wild, 957b
Cicero called Aristotle a river of gold, 57a
Demosthenes or, 401a
Cigar, fifty-cent, 911b
give me a, 460b
good five-cent, 759b
good, is a smoke, 813a
I smoked my last, 615b
is a great comfort to a man, 510b
post-prandial, 708b
Cigar-box lid, faces on a, 885b
Cigars, by the, they smoke, 837b
Cincinnatus of the west, 455b
ploughing his land, 50a
Cinders ashes dust, 480b
heaving, 902b
sat among the, 1018a
C.I.O. vote power, 936b
Circle, all within this, move, 242a
beyond our, of ideas, 740a
deeds the, growing, 638b
draw by own geometry the, 719a
every man is center of a, 661b
fools into, 160b
glory like, in water, 124a
grazes confines of space, 626a
in which his claims are recognized, 513b
life is a self-evolving, 512a
live in as small a, 379a
live too much in a, 512a
of his own connections, 514b
of the golden year, 548a
of the upper ten, 640a
small, of a wedding-ring, 298b
swinging round the, 529a
that shut me out, 756a
vicious, 665a
wheel is come full, 193b
which can amuse itself with art, 702a
within that, none durst walk, 275b
Circled orb, 135b
Circles, love that, home, 495b
of blind ecstasy, 982a

Circles of unimpaired delight,
984a
pair of intersecting, 988a
the earth, 444b
Circling hours, wak'd by, 256b
stars in their, 781a
zone powder'd with stars, 257b
Circuit, what, first I ask not, 566b
Circulating library in a town, 380b
Circumcised dog, 190b
Circumference, disseminating their,
649a
fatal, 661b
Circumlocution Office, 579b
Circumnavigator of the soul, 824a
Circumscribed, nor is hell, 123a
Circumspect and right, 736a
Circumspection, courtesy and,
357b
Circumstance and proper measure,
56a
best his, allows, 305b
blows of, 552b
clutch of, 741b
envisage, all calm, 483a
pomp and, of glorious war, 189a
shrieking, 820b
some, to please us, 266a
Circumstances, accommodation of
man to, 702b
alter cases, 484a
blaming, for what they are, 764b
changes of, 444b
concatenation of, 444a
creature of, 511a
don't believe in, 764b
fit in with them, 743a
fortuitous, 417a
hindered by straitened, 62b
look for the, they want, 764b
man makes the, 473b
of finitude, 797b
train of unforseen, 371a
Circumstantial detail, 788a
evidence, 589a
lie, 163a
things essential or things, 274a
Circumvent God, 178b
Circuses, bread and, 63a
Cistern, wheel broken at the, 1043b
Citadel, bust outlasts the, 561b
now grown over with weeds,
353a
tower'd, 201a
Citandum, thing they call, 87a
Citations from poets, 22a
Cite Scripture, devil can, 144a
Cities as great as this, 353a
empires and, in common grave,
369b
fouled by smoke, 853a
glorious, why build these, 755b
hum of human, torture, 453b
human art built the, 121a
of men and manners, 548a
pecksniffian of American, 908b
remote from, liv'd a swain, 308a
rival, soar, 506b
seven, warred for Homer, 227a
size of, nor the crops, 507b
the larger our great, grow, 783a
thine alabaster, 781b
tower'd, please us, 245b
Citizen, able-bodied, 905a
free the nation great, 497b
humble station of a private, 375a
humblest, of all the land, 793a
I am a Roman, 33b
is distinguished, 20a

Citizen, man and, disappear, 618a
of no mean city, 906b, 1059a
of the world, 793b
of the world, Socrates a, 61b
requisite of a good, 779a
Citizens, chief business of the,
344a
confidence of your fellow, 542b
first and second class, 964a
global, 957b
good Christians good, 442b
greasy, 160a
have the right to work, 905a
incline the hearts of, 367a
learned to be, of world, 922a
least given to evil designs, 50b
make people responsible, 766b
of death's grey land, 937a
of the middle class, 26b
of this democracy, 987a
one class of, 325b
Citizens' clothes, police in, 505b
City adorned by private effort,
605b
and proud seat, 258b
beautiful, of Prague, 687b
big, like a mother's knee, 801a
brought up in this, 1059b
captains, 222a
citizen of no mean, 906b, 1059a
continuing, 1063b
every one can admire, 698a
extol the absent, 40b
feller, met a, 1008a
great, has greatest men, 609a
great hive the, 267a
happy is the, 223b
he that taketh a, 1039b
hideous roar of a, 963a
holy, new Jerusalem, 1064b
honors, promoted to, 446a
in populous, pent, 258a
infecting the, at large, 55b
is not builded in a day, 902a
is of night, 668a
is the teacher of the man, 9a
land, taxes raised on, 645a
long in, pent, 477a
not houses but men make the, 8a
obedient to his will, 24b
of Byzantium not big enough,
62a
of dreadful height, 858b
of Gaunt, 1012a
of gold, 839a
of sleep, 820a
of the big shoulders, 898a
of the great King, 1034b
of the soul, 454a
people want most faucets, 989b
people went up into the, 1026a
people who know not the, 687b
perchance of, 668a
poor dull, 778b
populous and smoky, 466b
reaped the evil fruit, 7a
Road, up and down the, 1004a
royal David's, 591b
seemed a speck of light, 753b
set on an hill, 1050b
small and obscure, 53b
square, thin trees in a, 875a
the first, Cain, 121a
unheaven'd the, lies, 736b
wall, without a, 591b
was inexhaustible, 958b
what is the, but people, 202b
zenith, of unsalted seas, 649a
City's careless drainage, 865a

City's disinherited, 791a
infamy, worst of the, 845b
jar, amid the, 620a
Civet, ounce of, 193a
talk with, in the room, 363a
Civic manhood firm, 551a
Civil discord, dire effects from,
300a
feuds, 443b
fury first grew high, 237b
instruction, text of, 375a
law, maxims of, 336b
leer, assent with, 319a
limitation daunts never, 639b
over violent or over, 277a
pensions and family gratuities,
442a
sarvice law gets enforced, 835b
sea grew, 141b
too, by half, 381a
war, engaged in a great, 540b
Civilians, those who wish to be,
1009a
Civilities, sweet, of life, 281a
Civility, wild, 230b
Civilization a thin crust over revo-
lution, 783b
burden of our, 910b
cannot survive, 959b
cause of, 839a
drama can develop, 720a
exists by geological consent,
930b
exquisite products of, 932a
first old, 976b
flower of our, 751a
France conquered for, 628a
general definition of, 797a
homicidal, 917b
human, 444b
in the, of today, 611a
in this our country, 717b
life blood of real, 888a
nobody writes for, 840a
one, to conquer another, 799b
party of, 498a
property is the pivot of, 974a
Pullman, 696b
right arm of modern, 472a
salvage of our, 908a
speech is, 883a
temple of our, 919a
test of height in, 784a
test of, of a people, 484a
true test of, 340b, 507b
what a, 33b
Civilize th' Chinnymen, 834b
'twill, thim stiff, 834b
Civilized, last thing, by man, 638b
life, efflorescence of, 614b
life without clothes, 798a
man can not live without cooks,
653a
man, croolty to other, 837a
nation, intervention by, 779a
pastime iv, man is croolty, 837a
races, melancholy of, 705a
society, black flower of, 514a
society exhibiting five qualities,
797a
society, owes his life to, 766b
society, pay taxes for, 709a
table warfare, 970b
Civilizers, two, of man, 513a
Civilizes, sex whose presence, ours,
363a
Clabber, whiskey turn to, 802a
Clad, go poorly, 680b
in beauty of stars, 123b

Clad in blak or reed, 79b
in complete steel, 247b
in iron, 260a
in sober livery, 255b
morn in russet mantle, 170a
Claim, Bourbon or Nassau, higher, 293b
little, to virtue, 484b
to originality among Irishmen, 756b
Claiming for his own, 100b
Claims, adjustment of all colonial, 771a
are recognized, 513b
honour, and reward, 41b
of long descent, 547a
Clamb hill thegither, 392b
Clamor, loud, more or less insane, 473a
of the crowded street, 525b
of waters, 690b
persons who constantly, 444b
without, for distinction, 617a
Clamoring hammering ring of it, 926b
Clamorous, instant, eaves, 825a
owl, 141b
pauperism feasteth, 561a
Clamors, Jove's dread, 189a
of a venal press, 561b
venom, 129b
Clam'rous lapwings, 309a
Clan, boasted race or, 888b
sophist schools and learned, 503a
Clang of hurrying feet, 582b
Clanging rookery, 548b
Clangour, trumpet's loud, 278b
Clap hands, Soul, 827a
of thunder in a fair day, 275a
your hands, 792a
your padlock, 293b
Clapper, tongue is the, 158a
Claps her wings at heaven's gates, 112b
Clap-trap, independent of all, 669a
Claret and sherry, 262b
bumper of, 449b
is the liquor for boys, 342a
Clargy, sad fact to th', 837a
Clarifies, time, 883a
Clarion call, lark's is a, 741b
sound the, 416b
Clarity, no heaven but, 988a
Clash forth life's common chord, 574b
ignorant armies, 622b
may-bells, and chime, 704a
Clasp, reason why I, them, 627a
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay, 692b
hands, Niobe with, 634b
Clasps, gold, 134b
the crag with crooked hands, 553a
Class, citizens of the middle, 26b
debtor, not dishonest, 689a
ideas of its ruling, 593b
is extinguished with him, 504a
lies late and snores, 991b
of modern capitalists, 593b
one, of citizens, 325b
revolutionary, 593a
struggles, history of, 593a
transfer from, to class, 974a
while there is a lower, 761a
Classes, antagonism between, 593b
books divisible into two, 605b

Classes face to face with the bour-geoisie, 593a
hands of the higher, 376a
masses against the, 534a
men and, of men, 751a
other, decay, 593a
tempt the upper, 775b
three, of intellects, 85b
two, of poets, 508a
Classic a book which people praise, 679a
bent, 817a
face thy Naiad airs, 543b
ground, tread on, 298b
in his own age, 492b
literature is always modern, 511a
produced by cooperation, 808b
that the world has lost, 877b
to make a cliché is to make a, 858b
Classical quotation is the parole, 342b
Classicism, instance of futile, 776b
Classics drowsily read, 505a
have scarcely lost in absolute value, 776a
more stimulating than, 959b
Clatter of arms drowns voice of law, 33b
of Barrie's cans, 950b
with his coach, 285b
Claw, painting a lion from the, 8a
red in tooth and, 552b
Claw'd me in his clutch, 178b
Claws, how neatly spreads his, 656a
ragged, 942b
skilful way you hide your, 842b
that catch, 657b
Clay, all that was in, or stone, 839b
and wattles, 824b
anneals the common, 977b
blind his soul with, 551a
cloven, 692b
dead and turned to, 928a
embrace of, 935a
feet part of iron and part of, 1048b
hapless sons of, 529b
has its own, 902b
in, none is, 1019a
inhabits common, 804b
lies still, 785b
life but breathing, 328a
lump of, 1014a
miry, 1034a
nature had but little, 449b
porcelain, of humankind, 279b
power over the, 1060a
precious porcelain of human, 279b
selfsame, 969a
tenement of, 276b, 793a
turf that wraps their, 351b
turn'd to, 179a
wetted, and left it, 61a
wrought in common, 814a
yes said Mr., 433b
Clay-shuttered doors, 790b
Clean and brave, 785b
beds and wives, 937a
brushed oiled and dainty, 897b
forspent, 716b
from my hand, 196b
hands and a pure heart, 1033b
heart, 1034b
keep their teeth, 202a
kind and, 966b

Clean, new broom sweepeth, 93b
nice, dirt, 798a
O Virgin, 84a
obscene grave and light, 228b
starved for a look, 206a
strip language, 983b
the pasture spring, 879a
thing, art is the only, 739b
towels not kept in bathroom, 843a
Cleave through the minde, 112b
Cleaned the windows, 682a
Cleaner greener land, 818b
Clean-gleaming plates and cups, 938b
Cleanin' up de whole mess, 954b
Cleanliest shift is to kiss, 162b
Cleanliness into godliness, 119a
is a great virtue, 637a
next to godliness, 118b
Cleanly live, 152a
manger, cold and not too, 263b
room, 236a
Cleanness of body, 118b
Cleans, one that, easy, 879a
Cleanse me from secret faults, 1033a
stuff'd bosom, 199b
Cleaned and anointed, 979a
Clean-shirt-day, on, he went abroad, 339a
Clean-winged hearth, 528a
Clear anatomy arrive, 988b
and cool clear and cool, 598b
and manifest as the nose, 90a
as a whistle 323a
as the sun, 1044b
bells they sound so, 786a
coast was, 122b
conscience is a sure card, 112b
conscience or none at all, 989b
deep yet, 266b
did he really seem quite, 569b
ether, falls through the, 477a
everything with Sidney, 936b
eye, discern with this, 888b
honour purchased, 145a
in his great office, 195b
legal principle, 437a
myself of cants, 474b
of all regret, 8b
of all ties, 434a
of permanent alliances, 367a
one, call for me, 557a
one rule to be, 447a
read my title, 303a
religion of heaven, 479a
remembrance is free and, 165b
sad thoughts doth, 272a
shews, and true, 984a
ship is, at last she leaps, 610b
sky by bright waters, 883b
spirit doth raise, 249a
unchanged and universal light, 310a
unconquerable cry, 707b
your mind of cant, 343a
Clearer eyes, view ourselves with, 231b
than is glass, 81a
than the noonday, 1030b
Clear-eyed Athene, 5b
Clearing-house of the world, 681b
Clearly, seen, within myself, 802b
Clearness, celestial, 735a
is a virtue of style, 823b
of the intuitive powers, 559b
Clears, sail, top of the wave, 12a
Clear-toned Baptist bell, 635a

Cleave only unto the hairs, 708a
the wood, 757a
to heart of a true Englishman,
301a
to her and worship her, 555a
to sunnier side of doubt, 556b
unto his wife, 1021b
Cleaves, one that, to me, 733b
Cleaving the darkness, 899b
Cleene, new brome swepth, 93b
Cleft devil's foot, 215b
for me, 372a
right through the core, 395a
Clemenceau had no illusion, 924b
Clemency, modesty, are species of
nobility, 282a
Clenesse, ensample for to yive by,
171b
Cleopatra night drinks all, 717a
put herself into coverlet, 56b
the army the empire and, 502b
Cleopatra's nose, 272b
Clere conscience is a sure carde,
112b
Clerer than is glas, 81a
Clergy, die without benefit of, 857a
Clergyman close about the house,
671a
no duty of a, 418b
proud, 333b
rarelier still the, 751a
who is also man of business, 73a
Clergymen, men women and, 322b,
419a
Clergymen's households unhappy,
671a
Cleric before and lay behind, 238b
Clerical printless toe, 938a
Clerk foredoom'd, 318b
of Oxenford, 79b
Saunders, 1022b
scarce less illustrious, 363b
'twixt priest and, 230b
Clerkes, gretteste, noght wisest
men, 81a
Clerks have missed the mark, 430a
Clever at envying a famous man,
8a
good are so harsh to the, 708a
if all good people were, 708a
let who will be, 598a
man, manage a, 814a
of the turtle, 990a
part which he means to be, 511a
people were good, 708a
pupil, encouraging a, 333b
quality of stupid as of the, 461b
reputation for being, 851b
so rude to the good, 708a
think oneself more, 265b
versifier, 974b
woman to manage a fool, 814a
young hearts were not so, 786a
Cliché, to make a, 858b
Clicking clean brushed oiled, 897b
Clients, good counsellors lack no,
183b
Cliff, coign of the, 695a
on the grass of the, 695b
top of the, 701a
Cliffs, chalk, of Dover, 832b
of fall frightful, 724b
pillared, like sentries, 755b
white, of Dover, 876a
Climate, achieve, 802a
and soil, 406a
change their, 41a
climate within a, 886a
coal is a portable, 505a

Climate, cold, or years, 258a
fell upon an ungenial, 624a
New England has a harsh, 748a
scenery and invigorating, 859a
state so blessed in, 880a
Climates councils governments,
548a
preserving qualities in damp,
505b
Climax, verging toward some, 777b
Climb, fain would I, 111a
high climb far, 1008b
higher than sphery chime, 248b
into the fold, 249a
not if heart fails thee, 111a
out beyond the limitations, 699b
Sinais, 408b
upward to what they were, 198b
Climbed, and step by step, 853a
from sex to soul, 262b
I, the hill, 854b
Climber-up of knees, 397b
Climber-upward turns his face,
167a
Climbing, men's hands are soiled
in, 900a
moon upon an empty sky, 825a
sorrow, 191a
Climb'st the skies, 115b
Clime, from, to clime we speed,
885a
happy fireside, 393a
in every, adored, 320b
in every age and, 7a
in some brighter, 372b
infernial, 534b
Climes, cloudless, and starry skies,
456a
humours turn with, 314a
Cling for gold, 309b
to faith beyond forms, 556b
Clings, desire of glory, longer, 63b
fragrance such as never, 961b
pain, cruelly to us, 479a
Clink of the ice in the pitcher, 747a
Clip an angel's wings, 480b
Clipper ship, 940b
Cliques which consist of one man,
766b
Cloak, camlet, 284a
covers man like a, 109b
martial, around him, 464a
take thine old, about thee, 1011b
'tis not alone my inky, 170b
when you sleep in your, 616a
Cloaked, darkly, and standing,
742b
Cloathes, their own fine, 285b
Cloaths, meat drink and, 1002b
Clock, borough, 996a
does strike by algebra, 238a
early village, 128b
forgot to wind up the, 345a
in the belfry strikes one, 660b
is always slow, 877b
mouse ran up the, 1015b
numbering, 140b
old, ticks on, 955b
Shrewsbury, 152a
stands the church, 938a
strikes two, 686b
time runs, will strike, 123b
turned into a sort of, 633b
varnish'd, behind the door, 356b
worn out with-eating time, 276b
Clocks, make two, agree, 95a
what need has he of, 840a
Clockwork joints of supple gold,
693b

Clod, cloud and, 922b
in the soul and the, 571b
kneaded, 185a
of ailments and grievances, 765a
of wayward marl, 157a
plain man is the basic, 777a
washed away by the sea, 218a
Clods, a man harrowing, 706b
Clog, generations atween clog and,
891b
of his body, 243b
Cloister, close breath of the, 628a
Cloistered virtue, 250b
Clos'd in my true love's hand, 138a
Close connexion of bliss and bale,
719b
designs and crooked counsels,
276b
eye of day, 250a
fifth shall, the drama, 306b
friend to, his eyes, 280a
grossly, it in, 147a
I should, with the offer, 633b
in dial's centre, 154b
mouth catches no flies, 105b
of life, our portion at, 16a
on its wave, 609a
open hand out of love, 726b
scent survives their, 789b
shorn sheep, 234b
the shutters fast, 364b
topsy-turvy, 638b
up his eyes, 125b
wall up, 155a
Close-button'd to the chin, 365b
Closed fr-ont dure, 833b
in death th'attentive eyes, 338a
life is, life begins, 610b
lips hurt no one, 58a
my life, twice, 646b
Close-knit strands, 1006a
Closeness and bettering of my
mind, 209a
gives melody to the voice, 40a
Closer, for secrecy no lady, 150a
is He than breathing, 556a
than a brother, 1040a
than touch, 829a
Closes, death, a man's reputation,
301a
Closest correspondence, 359b
human beings, 884a
Closest, do well in a, 323b
in the world not in a, 323a
of her mind, 876b
Closing, diapason, full in man,
278b
innocence is, up his eyes, 122b
rivets, 155b
sweet, of an eye, 563a
time, gentlemen it's, 929b
Close, so, I could almost touch,
829b
Clot the bedded axle-tree, 944b
Cloth, cut cote after my, 92a
meat drink and, 90a
on a, untrue, 685a
Clothe a man with rags, 1040b
my naked villany, 127b
the naked, 1065a
Clothed and in his right mind,
105b
him not, 352b
in reason's garb, 254a
in suitable vesture, 22b
in the cloven clay, 692b
in white samite, 555b
it with life, 444a
naked and ye, me, 1054b

- Clothed with derision, 691b
with integrity, 270a
- Clothes and buttons of the man, 680a
are to our bodies, 798a
buying, and groceries, 899a
cares much for his, 690b
civilized life without, 798a
enterprises that require new, 589b
extravagance was, 741a
for myself and wife, 284b
hang your, on a hickory limb, 1008b
hanging out the, 1017a
kindles in, a wantonness, 230b
liquefaction of her, 231a
loves but their oldest, 215b
not be burned, 1038b
nothing to wear but, 775a
old, are not venerable, 474b
out of these wet, 941a
police in citizens', 505b
put on his Sunday, 464b
since, came in, 580b
smell of old, 938b
spoiling her nice new, 1018a
state of her, 989b
stepped out of their, 827b
swaddling, 1056a
tatter'd, 193a
thrown on with a pitchfork, 296b
walked away with their, 512a
wear theirs and they our, 223a
when he put on his, 354b
without bodies, 798a
- Clothespole, more like a bar'l thin a, 836b
- Clothing, come in sheep's, 1052a
corn and, 705b
lack of decent, 514b
of delight, 385a
of the grave, 848a
wolf in sheep's, 10b
- Clotho singing of the present, 25b
- Cloths, heavens' embroidered, 825b
- Cloud and clod, 922b
and ever-during dark, 254b
brightest day a, 125a
choose a firm, before it fall, 314b
comes to me or, on sun, 515b
every, not a storm, 127a
every wandering, 769b
fast-flying, 462a
fiend hid in a, 387b
fiend in a, 384b
in shape of a camel, 176a
inner half of every, 879a
into night, 706b
is scattered, 469a
joy is the luminous, 423a
lies around us like a, 563a
lonely as a, 409a
music and the flying, 650a
nature is a mutable, 501b
of ignorance, 978b
of witnesses, 1063b
on a, I saw a child, 385a
out of the, a silence, 733b
out of the sea, 1029a
pillar of a, 1024a
sable, 247a
sowl of, 575a
set my bow in the, 1022b
silver lining to their, 851a
spirit sits in a foggy, 198a
stooping through fleecy, 246a
- Cloud, sunburnt face is but a, 385a
that floats on high, 409a
that's dragonish, 201a
the happiness of others, 337a
thickest, earth stretched, 573a
through the dark, shining, 865a
which outwept the rain, 467b
will turn to rain, 525b
- Cloud-born squadrons of the gale, 649a
- Cloud-calligraphers of windy spirals, 939a
- Cloud-capp'd towers, 210a
- Clouded hills, shine upon our, 388b
hours that are, 434b
majesty, rising in, 255b
sky, from out yon, 509b
- Cloud-kissing lion, 131b
- Cloudless climes and starry skies, 456a
sunshine, 39b
- Clouds and eclipses, 205a
and stars and birds, 866a
are mean, 647b
billowy, of June, 890b
blue-massing, 938b
breaks through a gloom of, 301a
dark, lower, 498b
dropping from the, 327b
fear not, will lour, 394a
fill sky with black, 39b
gay castles in the, 328b
gloomy and portentous, 500a
hooded, like friars, 521a
hungry, swag on the deep, 385b
look black, 380a
look when the, are blowing, 720b
looks in the, 167a
murky, pursue thy way, 617a
never doubted, would break, 575b
never king dropped out of, 227b
new made, 997a
on the morrow of his battles, 558b
pack, away, 227a
pity sitting in the, 137a
play of colours on, 797a
prince of the, 618b
regardeth the, 1043b
return after rain, 1043b
robe of, 456b
sees God in, 316a
shadows of the, 662a
silk-sack, 724b
sit in, and mock us, 153a
somewhere among the, above, 826a
sun breaks through darkest, 130b
take heaven out of the, 996b
that gather round the setting sun, 408b
through rolling, to soar, 452a
trailing, of glory, 408a
tumult in the, 826a
turn my, about, 879a
various, are tost, 332b
wrapt in, and snow, 453a
- Cloud-topped hill, behind the, 316a
- Cloudy, skies are not, all day, 730b
symbols of high romance, 479b
trophies, among her, 483a
was the weather, 1020a
- Clouted brogues, 204b
- Clouts, coppers brooms, and brushes, 886a
- Clove, bitter bark and burning, 881a
- Cloven clay, 692b
tongues, 1059a
- Clover, how to live in, 27b
in the, or the snow, 626a
pressed, leaves, 898b
to him is aristocracy, 647a
underneath the, 655a
- Cloves, nutmegs and, 232a
- Crown, emperor and, 482a
stupid and the, 713a
- Cloy appetites they feed, 200b
of all meats the soonest, 267a
the hungry edge, 138b
- Cloyless sauce, 200b
- Club an assembly of good fellows, 336b
swamp-elm, 760b
- Clubs typical of strife, 365a
- Clumsy feet of April, 969a
vanity, 769a
- Clung to their first fault, 567a
- Clusium, Lars Porsena of, 493b
- Cluster of gifts, 718b
possession of, of qualities, 718b
woes, 178a
- Clutch, claw'd me in his, 178b
come let me, thee, 196a
either hand may rightly, 820b
of circumstance, 741b
the golden keys, 552b
- Clutching the inviolable shade, 621a
- Clyde, bonny banks of, 850a
- Coach, clatter with his, 285b
come my, 178a
drive a, and six, 1007a
not too much to keep a, 285b
rascals in the, 599b
rattling of a, 218a
sit in the back of the, 284b
- Coaches, turn pumpkins into, 790b
waggons playhouses, 429a
- Coach-house, double, 427a
- Coal, cargo of Tyne, 896b
comes hissing hot from hell, 586a
glossy cope is black as, 689b
is a portable climate, 505a
mine, partners in a, 836a
to break into fire, 939b
visage blacker than, 1048b
- Coalescing, communicate without, 992a
- Coals, blows the, and works, 22a
can one go upon hot, 1038b
eyes dead, 208b
fallen into the, 8a
heap, of fire, 1041a, 1060a
to Newcastle, 40b
- Coarse complexions, 248a
familiar but not, 337b
in substance, 68b
- Coast of Coromandel, 493a, 581b
rough and stormy, 748a
stern and rock-bound, 470a
threw upon a desert, 405a
was clear, 122b
- Coaster, dirty British, 896b
- Coasts, bristling sea, 538a
glorious, where ocean tides, 755b
line the, with lamps, 959b
- Coat and bands and hymn-book, 517a
black, all buttoned down, 498b
covered with embroideries, 826a
hold my, and snicker, 943a
of arms of the Empire, 840b

Coat of many colours, 1023b
 passion for a scarlet, 295b
 reversible, 801a
 riband to stick in his, 567b
 tattered, upon a stick, 827a
 was red, 427a
 Coats, eat 'em, and all, 1003a
 hole in a' your, 393a
 old red, 863a
 old trees hats, 953a
 to make small elves, 141b
 Coats-of-arms, worth a hundred,
 546b
 Coaxed down-stairs step at a time,
 678a
 Coaxing boots and shoes, 596a
 Cobbler stick to his last, 51a
 Cobblers, souls of, 99a
 Cobham, brave, 314b
 Cobweb bridge flung from his mind,
 804a
 Cobweb-covered, dusty, maimed,
 670a
 Cobwebs, laws are like, 294b
 laws were like, 69b
 spiders from their, peep, 380a
 Cock a doodle doo, 1014b
 before the, crow, 1055a
 crowing of the, 170a
 Diogenes plucked a, 72a
 has great influence, 44b
 immediately the, crew, 1055a
 in its own farmyard, 585b
 lion and the, 893a
 of the heath, 395b
 Robin, who killed, 1016a
 that crowed in the morn, 1020b
 the gun that is not loaded, 816a
 thought the sun had risen, 596b
 to Asclepius, 21a
 trumpet of the morn, 170a
 with lively din, 245a
 Cockatoo, cage is natural to a,
 765b
 Cock-horse, ride a, 1017b
 Cockle bat and staff, 177b
 shells, silver bells and, 1015b
 Cockleburrs and Democrats, 760a
 Cockloft, unfurnished, 89b
 Cockney impudence, 668b
 initials, 602a
 Cocks and lions jocund be, 216b
 that will kill fighting, 59b
 two, together crow, 899b
 Cocksure as Tom Macaulay, 436b
 Cocktail, desirability of a, 957a
 Cocoa is a cad and coward, 867b
 Cod, home of the bean and the,
 793a
 home of the sacred, 793a
 sent the, by mail, 811b
 Code, palace priest or, 653a
 social, 781a
 Codfish aristocracy, 887a
 lays ten thousand eggs, 1006b
 Codicil this and codicil that, 535b
 Coexist with a serious affection,
 861a
 with Soviet Republic, 850b
 Coffee, after, things ain't so bad,
 874b
 and oranges, 906a
 decided over a cup of, 381b
 make my, strong, 584b
 makes politician wise, 312b
 spoons, 942b
 Coffee-pot, small grey, 934a
 Coffin, Bartley will have a fine,
 856b

Coffin, care to our, adds a nail,
 371b
 every, asks us whither, 662b
 handsomely they lowered the,
 755b
 put money in his, 434b
 Coffre, litel gold in, 79b
 Cogibundity of cogitation, 307b
 Cogitative faculties immersed,
 307b
 Cognominators of sleeping-cars,
 800b
 Coherence, all, gone, 217a
 Cohesion, held in, by unresting
 cells, 897a
 Cohesive power of public plunder,
 442a
 power of surplus in banks, 442a
 Cohort of the damned, 818b
 Cohorts were gleaming, 456a
 Coign of the cliff, 695a
 of vantage, 195a
 Coil, shuffled off this mortal, 174b
 Coin, current, 650a
 current, purchases pleasures,
 109b
 far as, would stretch, 149a
 in any, of any realm, 845b
 is sinews of war, 88b
 nature's, 248a
 new words, 41b
 paid him in his own, 104b
 silver and gold not only, 18a
 small, of great value, 57a
 smallest current, 714a
 the enchanting tale, 812a
 Coincidence or act of God, 967b
 Coincidences spontaneously occur,
 55b
 Coining words, 448b
 Coins his very soul, 762b
 hours are as a miser's, 680b
 memories bring their, 838b
 minted, express, 488b
 Cold, a day to warm the, 5a
 accretion called the world, 705a
 Alpine mountains, 251b
 and heat and summer and winter,
 1022b
 and heavy mist, 488a
 and imperfect memory, 461b
 and naked, 352b
 and not too cleanly manger,
 263b
 and pulseless heart, 793a
 and responsibility increases,
 728b
 and unhonour'd relics, 438a
 approbation, 335b
 as any stone, 155a
 as cucumbers, 228a
 as paddocks, 231a
 beauty, and austere, 962a
 blood, blow in, 765a
 calculating average, 687a
 climate or years, 258a
 comfort, 229b
 dead and dumb, 687b
 decree, leaps o'er a, 143b
 disappointment and regret, 415b
 doth not sting, 213a
 dull, marble, 211b
 embraces of the tomb, 4a
 everything is grim and, 688a
 eye on life, cast a, 828a
 foot and hand go, 97a
 for the hot, 109b
 friendship sounds too, 440b
 fruitless moon, 140b

Cold, gold hard and, 488b
 good-bye and keep, 880b
 gradations of decay, 338a
 grave too, and damp, 437b
 grave under the deep sea, 487b
 gray dawn, 829a
 gray stones, 549b
 ground, lodging is on the, 308a
 heart grown, 468a
 hearts beat hot, 706b
 heat for the, 109b
 hot and, moist and dry, 102a,
 254b
 if the world seems, 630b
 in clime are cold in blood, 455b
 in the earth, 592a
 indifference came, 302a
 it grew wondrous, 421a
 it waxeth, 1013a
 large, bottle, 747a
 literature clear and, 932 a
 makes my body so, 649a
 marble leapt to life, 463b
 meat, dined upon, 285a
 melt me this, 38a
 morning, get up of a, 448b
 my feet are, 972b
 my leetla boy, 852b
 neutrality of impartial judge,
 361b
 nose is, 464a
 not more, to you than I, 547a
 obstruction, lie in, 185a
 of his heart, 802a
 our sympathy is, 369b
 out o' the, an' the rain, 818b
 pain darkness and, 572b
 perverted will, 469b
 porridge, 209b
 preserves one from catching,
 727b
 principle, 235b
 queen of England, 867a
 rain and the, 895b
 round him ere he scarce be, 549b
 small beer, drinking, 1014a
 so intense that words congealed,
 61a
 statue, embraced the, 444a
 storage, 798a
 strength, 939b
 sun grows, 96a
 the earth is, 688a
 the stars are, 688a
 till the sun grows, 634b
 to shelter me from the, 848b
 trembling, in ghastly fears, 386a
 waters to a thirsty soul, 1041a
 weather, pipe to smoke in, 377b
 well dressed woman never
 caught, 727b
 words of tongue or pen, 854a
 wrathful nipping, 125a
 Colder, world wax, 725b
 Coldest, love is the, of critics, 631a
 that ever turned up ace, 204a
 Coldly sadly descends the evening,
 623a
 sublime intolerably just, 720b
 sweet so deadly fair, 455a
 thinkst I speak too, 440a
 Coldness of my dear, 308a
 Cold-pausing caution's lesson, 390b
 Cole, old King, 1015a
 Colin's eyes, kiss in, 928b
 Coliseum, while stands the, 454b
 Collapses, nothing, 607b
 when the present one, 379b
 Collar, braw brass, 391a

Collar, shirt or, comes back twice, 845a
 Collateral security to virtue, 323b
 Collect, it is better to, one, 746a
 Collected audiences about him, 22b
 riches from every scene, 397a
 Collecting, book, 888a
 Collection, collects to have best, 913a
 university a, of books, 475b
 Collections, miniature, of Burns, 960a
 multilators of, 429b
 Collective possessions, 594a
 security, principle of, 887a
 Collectively made, sacrifice they, 20b
 Collector should not be too careful, 913a
 Colledge, wud ye sind him to, 836b
 Colledges has much to do with progress, 834b
 College, admirable scheme of a, 744a
 education, benefits of a, 505a
 education, cabbage with a, 678a
 endow a, or a cat, 315a
 four right number for any, 864a
 fresh-water, 843a
 life, atavistic features of, 776a
 not much between unless a, 881a
 professors don't know any better, 806a
 Colleges, bother the, when you die, 535b
 give money to, 535a
 Collegiate life, map of my, 405a
 Collied night, 141a
 Collier, barber and, fight, 332b
 luckless, 332b
 Collins, Mr., had only to change, 428a
 Collision, avoid foreign, 433b
 Collop, deere, cut out of owne flesh, 92b
 of my flesh, 92b
 Cologne, wash city of, 425a
 Colonel, 'tis all the same, 663a
 Colonel's lady an' Judy O'Grady, 818b
 Colonels full of corn, 788b
 Colonial claims, adjustment of all, 771a
 Dame, 805b
 Colonies, commerce with our, 359b
 existing, or dependencies, 389b
 united, are free states, 367b
 Colonization by any European powers, 389b
 no, without misrepresentation, 906b
 Colony, France built its best, 628b
 without one dissenting, 367b
 Coloquintida, bitter as, 187a
 Color, answer for the, of a rose, 995b
 chameleon cannot assume, 54a
 every gaudy, 995b
 flash of, beneath the sky, 804b
 giveth his, in the cup, 1040b
 he who, loves and skin, 215b
 her, comes and goes, 703b
 horse of that, 164a
 imbues with a new, 454a
 muddled state has, 719b
 none knew, of sky, 852b
 O. heavenly, 736b
 of hair it please God, 157b

Color of the ground, 756a
 of virtue, 72a
 or theory distinctions, 980a
 she abhors, 165a
 the glory the gold, 895b
 Colored counties, see the, 786a
 eyes, like a water-flower, 694a
 toys, 797a
 with heaven's own blue, 471a
 Colorin', no painter has the, to mock, 746a
 Color's hot array, 829a
 Colors, all our own, 527a
 bunting stripes stars and, 563b
 carries no, or crest, 815b
 coat of many, 1023b
 come and go, 968b
 false, last, 214b
 hoist the, 907b
 idly spread, 148b
 nail'd her, to the mast, 414a
 oldest, have faded, 814b
 play of, on clouds, 797a
 sachem, 980a
 seen by candle-light, 518b
 slit up into confetti, 874b
 stripped of, 25a
 suffusion of that light, 423b
 that are but skin-deep, 212b
 that never fade, 799a
 time, history, 937b
 under whose, he had fought, 140a
 Colossal, inscrutable, and alone, 736b
 on a more, scale, 732a
 silent, national lie, 679b
 symmetrical complete, 676b
 wreck, decay of that, 465a
 Colossus, bestride the world like a, 166a
 of Rhodes, 1007b
 Colouring, do take a sober, 408b
 Colourless photography of a printed record, 737b
 Colour-petals out of fruitful flower, 606a
 Colt taught to feel the lash, 813b
 Coltes tooth, 81b
 Columbia happy land, 402b
 Columbines, hothouse-nurtured, 947b
 Columbus dreamed, 913b
 enjoyed stretches of pure delight, 940b
 found a world, 806b
 isles which, discovered, 599a
 new, of the forest deeps, 759b
 sails wisdom, 507b
 Column, Fifth, 983a
 make my, read, 804a
 rising towards heaven, 443a
 the shape of a mushroom, 945b
 throws up a steamy, 364b
 Columnist is on the sill, 973a
 Comb me all to thunder, 675a
 Combat ceased for want of combatants, 243a
 deepens, 432b
 obstacles to get repose, 697b
 Combatants are lost, 332b
 combat ceased for want of, 243a
 Combative, crazy, patriotism, 832a
 Combats, who, bravely, 314a
 Combed their beautiful hair, 660b
 Comber, wind-hounded, crash of the, 815b
 Combination and a form indeed, 176b

Combination, no powers of, 361b
 of fortuitous circumstances, 417a
 of physician and man of letters, 534a
 Combine, bad men, 359a
 Combined, interests, into one mass, 442a
 locks to part, 172b
 Combing down his yellow hair, 1020b
 Combustion, hideous ruin and, 252a
 Come again to Astolat, 962a
 again with rejoicing, 1037b
 all to church, 786a
 all ye faithful, 1009b
 all you rounders, 852a
 along with me Willy, 829b
 and buy, 230a
 and cut halter, 244a
 and trip it as you go, 245a
 apparell'd in precious habit, 158b
 at the last, 139b
 back sound wind and limb, 108a
 back till it's over over there, 892a
 back to it and begin over, 879b
 before such things can, 794a
 bigger they, 19b
 chaos is, again, 188a
 cut and, again, 383b
 dear children let us away, 619b
 death and welcome, 137a
 devil will, 123b
 down and redeem us, 692a
 fancy wit will, 315b
 fill the cup, 531a
 fill up my cup, 417b
 forth into the light, 403b
 forth to play, 245b
 from God who is our home, 408b
 gentle spring, 327b
 hither, 160a
 home to men's business, 119b
 I hear you I will, 786a
 I will, again, 1058b
 in the evening, 584a
 into our heritage, 939a
 less frequently, 577a
 let me clutch thee, 196a
 let's to bed, 1017a
 like shadows, 198b
 live with me, 216a, 992b
 Lord is, 303a
 lovely soothing death, 609b
 mass of things to, 181b
 midnight never, 123b
 mine hour is not yet, 1057b
 must all, to nothing, 263a
 my Celia, 218b
 my coach, 178a
 my lad and drink some beer, 338a
 near me while I sing, 824a
 no more behind your scenes, 339a
 nothing is there to, 267b
 nowhere to, but back, 775a
 of it what may, 48b
 off scot-free, 90a
 off with a whole skin, 104b
 one come all, 415b
 our hope for years to, 302b
 out of nothing, 66b
 out of thyself, 797a
 over into Macedonia, 1059a

Come, passing or to, 827a
 past and to, seem best, 153a
 pensive nun, 246a
 Romeo, forth, 137a
 say I, no more, 830b
 season when to, and to go, 320b
 seeling night, 197b
 suffer me to, to thee, 334b
 that it should, to this, 170b
 that they might have life, 1058a
 they, they stay, 889b
 things to, 274a, 1060a
 thou'lt, no more, 194a
 'tis not to, if it be now, 179b
 to bury Caesar, 168a
 to Carthage, 147a
 to judgment, 146b
 to me my dear Bozzy, 342b
 to open purple testament, 139b
 to pluck your berries, 248b
 to see and be seen, 42b
 unto me ye that labour, 1052b
 up and see me sometime, 968a
 upon the continents, 954b
 Watson come, 782a
 what is for to, I know not, 1065a
 what is to, we know not, 741b
 when it will come, 167b
 when you call, 150b
 when you're looked for, 584a
 will ye no, back again, 398a
 with bows bent, 691a
 within a pint of wine, 301b
 you back to Mandalay, 818a
 Comedian can only last, 904b
 country will need a, 904b
 Comedies ended by a marriage, 458a
 ridicule in his, 70b
 Comedy, married philosopher belongs to, 727b
 world is a, 350a
 Comeliness, success that gives it, 303b
 Comely, black but, 1044a
 fashion to be glad, 612b
 head, bowed his, 268b
 let thy attyre bee, 112a
 olde man, 112b
 so pleasant so jolly, 377a
 Comer, first, sped, 275b
 grasps in the, 182a
 Comers, welcomed to his house all, 777b
 Comes blind fury, 249a
 by gift of chance, 38a
 by nature, 158a
 conquering hero, 291a
 here, the lady, 136b
 hope never, 252a
 if winter, 466a
 once in a lifetime, 934a
 safe home, 156b
 thing, in his head, 127a
 to pass without cause, 329b
 too near that comes to be denied, 226b
 unlook'd for, 310a
 until the evening, 1069b
 want for one who, not, 974b
 Comest in so slowly, 989a
 Comet shake out your locks, 894a
 Cometh another generation, 1042a
 forth like a flower, 1030b
 in the name of the Lord, 1037a
 late, 758a
 shame, behynde, 15a
 that which, out of mouth, 1053a

Comets amongst the stars, 333b
 no, when beggars die, 167b
 Comfort and violence, 941b
 carry their, with them, 596b
 cold, 229b
 every sufferer, 664b
 finds, in despair, 125a, 382a
 for great bereavement, 495a
 friends and foes, 354b
 gives, in despair, 125a
 giving them aid and, 376a
 hope and, from above, 383a
 in a face, 114b
 like cold porridge, 209b
 lust for, 924a
 needn't be trying to, me, 732a
 of the miserable, 46b
 of thy children, 128a
 so will I, you, 1047b
 social, in a hospital, 520a
 society in shipwreck is a, 43b
 souls perplexed, 722b
 tell you where your, lies, 670a
 ten times more, 117a
 that bewildered epoch, 822b
 to my age, 160a
 to one not sociable, 204b
 to that grief, 158b
 to the unhappy, 46b
 two loves of, and despair, 207b
 warn, and command, 409a
 ye my people, 1046b
 Comfortable advice, tea and, 479b
 baith grand and, 791b
 bird, 478b
 career of prosperity, 565a
 divine and, words, 554a
 easy and, on a raft, 677a
 feel in any member, 488b
 people who're, 914a
 Comfortablest caucets, 989b
 Comfortably and thoroughly in debt, 564b
 those who are, off, 966a
 Comforted, folly of being, 825b
 they shall be, 1050b
 would not be, 1050a
 Comforter, time is the only, 495a
 Comforters, miserable, are ye all, 1030b
 monitors also the, 625a
 Comforteth like sunshine after rain, 131a
 Comforting light of what you may do, 740b
 piece of fiction, 908b
 thought in time of trouble, 895a
 Comfortless, leave you, 1058b
 Comforts and hopes, 119b
 creature, 292b
 essential, of life, 484a
 have increas'd, 384b
 of life, 41a
 of this weary pilgrimage, 342b
 so-called, of life, 589b
 us in our affliction, 29a
 Comic, business of a, poet, 297b
 perception of the, 508b
 Comicality, broad and rich, 719b
 Comin' in on a wing and a prayer, 997a
 Coming, do you see anyone, 1005b
 eye will mark our, 457b
 far off his, shone, 257a
 Father Abraham, 559a
 glad of her, 285a
 guest, welcome the, 6b, 319b
 hold the fort I am, 613b
 hour o'erflow with joy, 183a

Coming, I'm, my head is bending low, 636a
 in, preserve thy, 1037b
 into being of composite things, 12a
 live for I'm, 37b
 men, 761b
 of the Lord, 597b
 she is, my own my sweet, 554a
 some are, some are going, 634a
 sometimes, sometimes coy, 288a
 when they seem, are going, 699a
 Coming-in, simple, 144b
 Comings and goings, 62b
 Comings-in, what are thy, 156a
 Comma on thy page of victories, 469b
 Command, blind obedience to words of, 784a
 brief, of Lee, 740a
 Britain at heaven's, 328b
 by his, these words are cut, 828a
 correspondent to, 209a
 him tasks, 189b
 man to, 550b
 more invitation than, 301b
 move only in, 199a
 my heart and me, 263a
 not in mortals to, success, 299a
 obedience, no power to, 26a
 obedient to, of truth, 614a
 of myself, 88b
 patriarch to, of God, 614a
 prize of a general is, 709b
 sneer of cold, 465a
 threaten and, 176b
 warn comfort and, 409a
 well-bred silence always at, 741a
 when the strong, 803b
 where I adore, 165a
 you, your mother, 53b
 Commanded and set up, 273a
 God so, 258a
 in affairs whereof they write, 98b
 tears, 130a
 the sun and the moon, 331b
 to do without being, 71b
 to turn people, 273a
 Commander of the American armies, 331b
 Commandeth her husband, 243b
 Commanding of The Mantelpiece, 681b
 Commandment, Eighth, 425a
 new, I give unto you, 1058b
 Commandments, keep his, 1044a
 no Ten, 818b
 set my ten, 125a
 strong as the Ten, 645a
 Ten, will not budge, 602b
 two great, 492b
 Commandress, great, of the world, 116b
 Commands all light all influence, 224b
 art necessary to one who, 85b
 Fortune, men, 13a
 the beauteous files, 271b
 Commemorated by columns and inscriptions, 20b
 Commend another's face, 343b
 so great a poet, 280b
 swains, her, 132a
 Commendation of age, 119a
 Commendations, good at sudden, 202a

- Commendations, paltry, of man-kind, 544b
satiety of, 203a
Commends the ingredients, 195b
Comment, no, 872a
upon one another, 101a
Commentator, transatlantic, 493a
Comments, amused, 773b
Commerce and honest friendship, 374b
disinterested, between equals, 355a
in matters of, 401b
long prevails, 353b
promote, and not betray it, 286b
saw the heavens fill with, 548b
war of, and arms, 916b
wealth and, 592b
weapons of, 916b
which attracts envy, 359b
with our colonies, 359b
without its folly-swaddles, 714a
Commercial and professional life, 744a
capital, 594a
liturgies, 845b
Commerce with the skies, 246a
Commission, encourage, of many, 46a
partisanship installed in, 661a
Commit adultery, 1025a
oldest sins, 154a
to memory, 1067a
treason nor be outlawed, 110b
Commitments and power in balance, 952b
Committed adultery in his heart, 1050b
crimes, in thy name, 383a
flat burglary, 158b
gross errors, 109a
never, treason, 86b
now their sins are all, 660b
to the task, 987a
to the will of God, 229b
Committees, intellectual before one of, 900b
little suspected, 505a
Commodities, cheapening of, 594a
hateful tax levied upon, 336b
Commodity, ceases to be a mass, 985b
of good names, 149a
oil of, 907a
Commodores, proud gods and, 603b
Common affairs of life, 434a
age, man's, 566b
air, drew in the, 49b, 1065b
as light is love, 465b
bond, universal and, 100b
buttercup, 936a
chord, life's, 574b
clay, inhabits, 804b
clay, wrought in, 814a
crude material, 690b
cure of love, 105b
day, fade into light of, 408b
daylight sweet, 738a
dear, flower, 600a
diamond has become, 739b
dotages of human kind, 222a
earth, her beauty fed my, 896b
executioner, 162a
fame, so false as, 289a
fame, trust to, 504b
fate of the indolent, 380a
friendliness, 721b
German soldier, 951b
Common, good thing make too, 152b
grave, empires and cities in, 369b
ground, we stand on, 675b
grow up through the, 557b
heap, misfortunes laid in one, 60a
herd, stand above the, 751a
hours, success unexpected in, 590b
ideas and ideals, 983b
interest, no kind of, 618a
judges of property, 336b
law is nothing but reason, 110a
law not brooding omnipresence, 709b
law of England, 955a
life, enlarger of the, 666b
life, sense of the, 722b
lot of curs, 533b
man, best memorial for the, 793b
man, century of the, 948b
man, happiness of the, 831a, 900a
man protection against war, 926b
man, what is a, 936a
mass of matter, 6a
men, crowd of, 237a
men to greatness, 956a
mind, education forms the, 314a
murderer, 851b
natures, same with, 307a
new opinions not, 283a
nothing, did or mean, 268b
old, arbitrator time, 182b
organized, peace, 770b
passage, no act of, 204a
people, foolish questions of, 735a
people nod our heads, 803a
people of the skies, 213a
power to keep them in awe, 228b
problem yours and mine, 570b
proof, 'tis a, 167a
property, best ideas are, 47a
right of humanity, 538a
roll of, men, 150b
saying among people, 273a
sense and plain dealing, 502b
sense, appal your, 794a
sense, bourn of, 953b
sense can deal with, 952b
sense, dictate of, 329b
sense, God-given trait sound, 644a
sense is not so common, 325a
sense kicked out, 294b
sense, rarest gift to beauty, 639a
sense, sword of, 640a
service, too sharp for, 446a
sight, beauties hid from, 630a
sight did seem, 408a
speech, gracious even in, 587a
steals goose from off the, 712b
steals the, from the goose, 713a
stock of intellectual enjoyment, 791b
sun the air the skies, 349b
sweets grown, 206b
talk of the town, 284a
task, 464a
things, dull catalogue of, 480b
thought, too much thinking to have, 314b
to friends, all things, 33a
to mankind, 14b
Common touch, nor lose the, 820b
tree, where is a, 936a
understanding, 983b
understanding kicked out, 294b
use, remote from, 457a
vice of all in old age, 33a
weal, contributes not to, 66b
where the climate's sultry, 457b
world, men awake are in one, 58b
Commonest but most uncritical faults, 732b
delight of the race, 664b
goddamnedest kind, 1004a
Common-looking man, 542b
Commonplace aspect on life, 515a
I am weary of the, 661a
life, 734a
people dislike tragedy, 896a
poetry of the, 744a
present estate too, 847a
things and characters, 428b
unassuming, of nature, 407b
Commons faithful to their system, 397b
House of, thrives on criticism, 871b
kings lords and, 435b
Common-sense, rich in saving, 553a
Commonwealth affairs, 154a
caterpillars of the, 139a
lie abroad for the, 213b
meddle in the, 86a
pays the freight, 880b
Commonwealths, seed of, 772b
Communicate their mind, 286b
things worth observation, 300b
without coalescing, 992a
Communicated by contagion, 617b
good the more, 256b
Communicate with dreams, 208a
Communicating, intention of, truth, 424b
Communication of immediate pleasure, 423b
of the dead, 945a
of truth, 423b
unreserved, 359b
Communications, evil, corrupt, 1061b
Communicative, infinitely, 913a
Communing, all our deep, 583a
Communings with nature, 711a
Communion of the Holy Ghost, 1062a
statesmen flock to, 728b
that will not grow strange, 730a
with her visible forms, 470b
Communism, support of advocate of, 919b
Communist, what is a, 441b
Communities, individualities may form, 512b
industrialized, 910b
social forces flow over, 700a
Community, best political, 26b
by the ears, 445b
in process of dissolution, 860a
is like a ship, 641b
marriage a, 714a
members of the human, 922a
of place, 26a
of power, 770b
of thought, 697a
privileges which, affords, 874b
right of the, to regulate, 779b
rules the, has evolved, 875b
standing in the, 758a

Community, world, 983b
 Commuter, definition of, 984b, 990b
 Compact between North and South, 517a
 imagination all, 142b
 majority, 642a
 we make with our fellow, 505b
 Compacted, sweets, lie, 232b
 Companies, militia, with shotted guns, 760b
 Companion, agreeable, on a journey, 43b
 better, than fear, 561b
 dog to be, 417b
 lone man's, 598b
 no better, than the rifle, 628b
 none is like the mind, 95b
 of mean souls, 370a
 peaceful and sweet, 288a
 regarded as a, in ours, 492b
 sad, 203b
 so companionable as solitude, 590a
 to owls, 1031b
 Companionable as solitude, 590a
 Companioned years, 876a
 Companionless strengthless, 16a
 Companions, call your, 556b
 few select, 300a
 for middle age, 120a
 gloomy, of disturbed imagination, 1001b
 in misery, 46b
 in my days of childhood, 428b
 innocence and health, 355b
 keep pace with his, 590b
 lovely, 439a
 musing on, gone, 414a
 of our journey, 869b
 of the spring, 378a
 offers of service by boon, 576a
 rather have as, 641b
 slept, 523b
 thou'dst unfold, 189b
 true who studied with me, 401b
 Companionship, accident counts much in, 696a
 flag is, 563b
 in peace with honour, 202b
 of waxen vines, 947b
 Company, crowds without, 369b
 delighting in your, 999b
 faithful dog shall bear him, 316a
 G, I belong to, 669b
 good, and good discourse, 236a
 great, in a journey, 235b
 great multitude or small, 1065b
 high-lived, 354b
 his, an everlasting pleasure, 29a
 is Spartan, 40b
 jocund, 409a
 keep no bad, 356b
 keeps much company, 284a
 live always in best, 419a
 lost in idle, 284a
 merges into the family, 843a
 no figure in, 338a
 none but women and one parson, 284b
 not so much to enjoy, 337a
 of just and righteous men, 17a
 poverty parts good, 417a
 tell me thy, 108a
 thou keepest, 158a
 tone of the, 323a
 villainous, 151a
 worst of the, 295a
 Comparable, new is not, 1066a

Comparative or superlative degree, 579a
 Compar'd to Bononcini, 323a
 Compare as day with night, 629a
 great things with small, 36a
 thee to a summer's day, 204b
 Compared, men, with gods, 35b
 Comparison, no, no judgment, 361b
 Comparisons are odious, 83b, 216b
 make no, 356b
 thing of contrasts and, 665a
 Compass, a narrow, 242a
 mind my, and my way, 326b
 of fifty pounds a year, 284b
 of the notes, 278b
 patience may, anything, 89a
 truth lies within a little, 303b
 wide, round be fetched, 573a
 Compass'd by the inviolate sea, 553a
 dangers, round, 257a
 Compassed about with a cloud, 1063b
 Compasses, stiff twin, 216b
 Compassion and sacrifice, 977a
 bowels of, 1064b
 had, on him, 1057a
 on son of her womb, 1047b
 to the poor, 262a
 words of perfidious, 773b
 Compassionate pity in this life, 774a
 Compassionating those who hold in bondage, 398b
 Compatriots, all men my, 100b
 Compeer, without a, among swindlers, 676b
 Compelled to keep on his guard, 729a
 Compels, neither, you or me, 345b
 Compensation in ever-growing calm, 774b
 world of, 538b
 Compensations, paltry, 544b
 Competence, health peace and, 317b
 Competency lives longer, 143b
 Competent judge, 235a
 Competition and mutual envy, 229a
 battle of, 594a
 Complacencies of the peignoir, 906a
 Complacency and satisfaction, 430a
 thoughtlessness optimism, 807a
 Complain, I heard him, 302b
 no use to grumble and, 745a
 of deception of the world, 500b
 of ingratitude, 341b
 of injustice of government, 399a
 of oppression, 444b
 of thee I most, 259b
 those who do not, 428a
 wherefore the poor, 427a
 Complaining and attacking one another, 618a
 soft, flute, 278b
 wild and weak, 620a
 Complains, a narrow wind, all day, 647b
 of his judgment, 265a
 of his memory, 265a
 Complaint, most fatal, of all, 985b
 young man's heart's, 608a
 Complaints are many and various, 972b
 done with indoor, 608b

Complaints, dust and soot of your, 743b
 Complaisance in their hearts, 106a
 servile imitation and, 559b
 Complaisant, how humble and how, 303a
 Complete and self-sufficient form, 26b
 chapter, repeat a, 342a
 clad in, steel, 247b
 ignorance of everything, 958b
 more than, steel, 123a
 single song and carelessly, 735b
 steel, dead corpse in, 172a
 symmetrical, colossal, 676b
 Completed, melancholia of everything, 727a
 Completely, do evil, and cheerfully, 273a
 Completeness of the wild pigeon, 940b
 Completer, stolen kisses much, 448a
 Completion of their appointed rounds, 19b
 Complex, amoebas were not, 854a
 built for two, 928a
 fate being an American, 717b
 problem of the head, 811a
 sound matter in the, 431b
 Complexion, adulterate, 214b
 fresh, 208b
 is perfect gallows, 208b
 mislike me not for, 144a
 of the sky, 139b
 of virtue, 72a
 or form or behavior, 505b
 sex or, 517a
 smirch'd, 155a
 Complexions, coarse, 248a
 Complexities of circumstance and character, 910b
 Complicated state of mind, 683a
 Complicators, terrible, 665b
 Complies against his will, 239b
 Compliment, acquaintance that begins with a, 769b
 he began to, 1020a
 heartfelt, 425b
 highest, to the first, 340b
 him about looking young, 446b
 something like a kiss, 498a
 Compliments, captain of, 136a
 hollow, and lies, 259b
 only pleasant things to pay are, 768b
 Compos'd, decent limbs, 313b
 Composed, cruel but, and bland, 622b
 of some ten parts or more, 49b
 of the same particles, 613b
 Composer, most imaginative, of fiction, 761a
 Composers, by the, they love, 837b
 Composing, in, run your pen through, 419b
 Composite things, 12a
 Composition and fierce quality, 190b
 not a prize, 20a
 regular and orderly, 336b
 Compositions, read over your, 341a
 surpassed the rest of his, 431a
 Composture stolen from excrement, 203b
 Compound for sins, 238b
 of villainous smell, 180b

- Compounded of many simples, 162b
 Comprehend his purpose, 1065b
 to, is to forgive, 398a, 633a
 Comprehends by itself, 85b
 some bringer of that joy, 142b
 Comprehension, too mystic for my, 990b
 Comprehensive soul, largest and most, 275b
 Compromise and barter, 360b
 and things half done, 933b
 between runnin' away, 836a
 bourn of common sense, 953b
 servile imitation, 559b
 that's his idea of a, 625a
 Compromises, what are facts but, 795b
 Compromising documents, 773b
 Compulsion, fools by heavenly, 192a
 knowledge acquired under, 25a
 reason on, 150a
 sweet, 245a
 upon writers to become sterile, 931b
 Compulsive ardour gives the charge, 177a
 course, icy current and, 189a
 Compulsory, making education, on all, 603a
 Compunctious visitings of nature, 195a
 Computation backward from ourselves, 118b
 material, 870b
 Comrade, body's guest and, 65b
 Comrades, cheer up, they will come, 613a
 evangel-poem of, 607a
 fiend with all his, 74a
 friends and, 484b
 hastens to join his, 463a
 leave me here a little, 548b
 love freedom, 897a
 lovers friends, 630a
 warriors Thracians, 583b
 Comrades' eyes, drink in our, 627b
 Comradeship behind a kiss, 876a
 Con over this strain, 591b
 Concatenation, bees in a, 357a
 of circumstances, 444a
 Concave, hell's, 253a
 shores, 166a
 Conceal bad news, 16a
 half, the soul within, 551b
 its own abuses, 433b
 more he tries to, himself, 671a
 no disguise can, love, 265a
 skill to, one's skill, 265b
 speech given to wise men to, 286b
 speech to, our wants, 286b
 speech to, their thoughts, 286b
 speech to, thoughts, 325b
 the mind, 286b
 them like a vice, 753a
 Concealed beauties of a writer, 300b
 Concealing, art lies in, art, 668b
 hazard of, 391a
 how we think of ourselves, 680a
 Concealment like a worm i' the bud, 164b
 Concealments, soft, 770b
 Conceals and shrouds him, 100a
 modestly, her beauties, 343b
 Conceit lies in his hamstring, 181a
 pride and, the original sin, 297b
 Conceit, what are they in their high, 503a
 wiser in his own, 1041a
 Conceited Frenchman Englishman Italian, 642a
 man is satisfied, 858a
 people, pity for, 596b
 people, throw any away on, 596b
 Concoits of the imagination, 543a
 wise in your own, 1060a
 Conceive a man, 969a
 by this, the rest, 117b
 heart to, 1002a
 in sin did my mother, 1034b
 nor name thee, 196b
 tongue not able to, 142b
 Conceived all and born in sin, 223a
 by ingenious speculation, 84b
 by the Holy Ghost, 1068a
 in liberty, 540b
 man child, 1030a
 what heart, and dared, 570a
 Conceives, confusedly, of a good, 76b
 wit of man, 412b
 Concentrate their energies, 763a
 Concentrating it on a single enemy, 951a
 Concentration camps, 905b
 defeat brings prudence and, 783a
 Concentred, wretch, all in self, 414a
 Conception of the joyous prime, 113b
 Conceptions of sovereignty, 977a
 Concepts, stairs of his, 991a
 Concern about happiness of peoples, 723a
 conduct its largest, 623b
 equal to those it does not, 497a
 mankind's, is charity, 317b
 themselves no further with me, 59a
 Concerned, most, in my own interests, 31b
 Concert of free peoples, 771a
 Concessions of the weak, 359b
 Conciliate with dignity, 343b
 Conciliating, obsequious and, 446a
 Conciliation of interests, 265a
 of powers superior to man, 759a
 Concision of Thucydides, 700a
 Conclude as to both future and past, 55b
 can man, anything, 696a
 prayer, 279b
 Concludendum, half gate to, 87a
 Concludes with Cupid's curse, 116a
 Conclusion, forty years to reach, 988a
 impotent, 187a
 of the whole matter, 1044a
 this denoted a foregone, 189a
 Conclusions, come to erroneous, 500b
 from insufficient premises, 671b
 Concord ice had bubbles in it, 935b
 in pleasing, end, 260b
 Lexington and Bunker Hill, 443b
 lover of, 1068b
 of sweet sounds, 147a
 sweet milk of, 198b
 travelled a good deal in, 589a
 Concord, unity peace and, 1068b
 what was created in, 863a
 Concourse, casual, of atoms, 292b
 Concrete cases, decide, 709b
 fixed in, 801b
 opportunity to act, 715a
 Concubines, three hundred, 1028b
 Concurrence, fortuitous, 335a
 Concurrent, fortuitously, anyhow, 703a
 Condemn an innocent one, 324b
 as improbable fiction, 165b
 censure or, another, 802b
 fault and not the actor, 184a
 people will, the one, 670b
 you to death, 636a
 Condemn'd alike to groan, 347b
 to have an itching palm, 168b
 Condemned cells of Newgate, 671a
 into redemption, 158b
 judge is, 44b
 to perpetual exile, 690a
 Condemnest thyself, 1059b
 Condemns me for a villain, 128b
 Condescend to take a bit, 295a
 Condescension, triumphant, 973a
 Condition, alter the, of a man, 202b
 called war, 228b
 decoyed into our, 285a
 excited abnormal exhausting, 765b
 good, in all respects, 285b
 highest, takes rise in lowest, 46a
 indolent but agreeable, 65b
 inviolable, of life, 882b
 no one content with his, 40a
 of art, 772a
 of estate, 285b
 of feeling life, 718b
 of his estate, 73b
 of music, 702a
 of social progress, 666a
 unguarded, 264a
 which confronts us, 512a, 689b
 Conditions, meeting under certain, 336b
 of our mental constitution, 534a
 stars govern our, 192b
 Condor's quill, 604a
 Conduct, absurdity of, 336b
 do not inspire, 266a
 gives room for talk, 270a
 is three-fourths of life, 623b
 humane, is necessary, 618a
 of chance, commit to, 100a
 perilous to, 85a
 rottenness begins in his, 374a
 still-right, 357b
 unethical and lousy, 992a
 Conducting the orchestral Strand, 810a, 854a
 Conductor, passengers ask the, 898a
 when you receive a fare, 645a
 Cones, eat the, under his pines, 879b
 Confabulate, if birds, or no, 366a
 Confederacy, kept this, so long together, 539a
 Confederate of tyrannies and shams, 679b
 Confer, nothing to, 412a
 Conference maketh a ready man, 121b
 Conferred favour with a better grace, 56a
 Confers benefit on any one, 98b
 honour to him who, it, 302a

Confess intellectual penury, 913a
our manifold sins, 1066a
plainly and ingenuously, 119a
that this world's spent, 217a
to treason murder arson, 811a
with ease, 64b
yourself to heaven, 177a
Confess'd mournful truth ev'ry-
where, 335b
Confession, by his own, to me,
284a
in open court, 376b
of our faults, 46b
suicide is, 444a
Confessor, deceive not thy, 233b
Confetti, colors slit up into stream-
ing, 874b
throwing, 899a
Confided sacred trust twice, 333b
Confidence, bonds of, and attach-
ment, 856b
calm, of a Christian, 680b
growth of, 512b
in a man's countenance, 500b
in our own courage, 566b
in the ultimate justice, 539a
in untried friends, 576a
is a plant, 335a
mutual, 860a
of twenty-one, 339b
of your fellow citizens, 542b
placed in present statesmen, 22b
regains, in himself, 463a
trick is still running, 953b
Confident morning, glad, 568a
nothing is more, 52a
of its own victory, 926b
on prime of the day, 780b
tomorrows, 411a
Confidential, felt I could be, with
him, 785a
Confidentially lending money,
341a
Confid'd doom, 206b
in her web's centre, 102b
Confine, hies to his, 170a
him within the solitude, 516b
stands on verge of her, 191b
Confined bound in to saucy doubts,
197b
myself to facts, 370a
to molecular motions, 709b
to study and management, 19a
within weak list, 156b
Confines of earth, 397b
space has no, 949a
Confirm, second time will, it, 953a
tidings as they roll, 299a
Confirmation, sacrament of, 325a
Confirmations, jealous, 188b
Conflagration, most terrible thing,
498a
Conflict, field of human, 869b
harder the, 370b
heat of, 409b
is unavoidable, 850b
roar of, 662a
so deep and bitter, 953b
too weak the, to support, 193b
van of every moral, 588b
Conflicting faiths, 287a
interests and appetites, 917b
interests of society, 860a
vague probabilities, 530b
Conflicts, former inter-European,
952a
one of those elemental, 952a
resolve inner, 930b
Conform and be dull, 942b

Conform to tyrant custom, 103a
Conformable, philosophy, to truth,
722a
Conformation of his mind, 492b
Conformity between the soul and
nature, 806b
virtue in most request is, 501b
Confound all unity on earth, 198b
romance, 817b
the language, 400b
the language of the earth, 1023a
the wise, 1060b
things which are mighty, 1060b
works of mortal pride, 312b
Confounded, confusion worse,
254b
Confounding her astronomers,
834b
Confounds, attempt and not the
deed, 196b
Confront a child with danger,
851b
Confrontation of a hostile crowd,
953b
Confronts, why this, me, 486a
Confus'd, harmoniously, 309a
Confused alarms, of struggle,
622a
in words, 68b
Confusion, all else, 550b
all is, beyond, 359b
author of, and lies, 224a
in ruin and, hurled, 299a
life being inclusion and, 719b
made his masterpiece, 197a
no hell except, 988a
of thought, 518a
on thy banners wait, 349b
things come to, 141a
tomorrow's, 690a
worse confounded, 254b
Confusions, bead on the string of,
878a
Confute, change hands and still,
238a
Confuted, tongue, by his con-
science, 243b
Congealed as soon as spoken, 61a
Congenial horrors hail, 327b
to my heart, 357a
Congo, god of the, 903a
I saw the, 903a
Congratulate their friends, 278a
world did, me, 285b
Congratulatory regrets, series of,
513a
Congregation, largest, 291b
of vapours, 173b
Congress, agents to, 389a
Continental, 447a
does not run, 368b
halls of the American, 662a
no criminal class except, 678b
shall make no law, 376b
tedious speaker in, 433b
we of this, will be remembered,
540a
C.I.O. veto power, 936b
Congressmen at Bunker Hill, 996a
Congs, kinquering, 730a
Conjecture, curious in, 66a
single, from publicity, 379b
Conjectures, surmises jealousies,
152a
Conjure him to depart her pres-
ence, 1013a
Conklin, biology as stated by,
857b
Conn'd by rote, 169a

Connections, circle of his own,
514b
person of respectable, 670b
Connexion of bliss and bale, 719b
Connubiality, victim of, 576a
Conquer a crown, 730a
cannot, America, 335a
civilization to, another, 799b
fight and we'll again, 347a
hard to catch and, 639b
in this sign, 73a
like Douglas, 352b
men that, and slay, 809a
no law except to, 451a
nor try to, any world, 654a
they, love that run away, 237a
truth will, 83a
we must, 436a
we must, war, 958a
without danger, 243a
women like not only to, 566a
Conquer'd fame of heroes, 608b
woe, 206a
Conquered human nature, 576b
I came I saw I, 59b
in myself, 940a
nation perpetually to be, 360a
not one world yet, 58a
only by flight, 290a
realm we have never, 931a
spare the, 37b
thou hast, O pale Galilean,
693a
tyranny is not easily, 370a
who await no gifts have, fate,
620a
women like to be, 566a
Conquer'd's cause with Cato, 51a
Conquering hero comes, 291a
Conqueror, every, creates a muse,
242a
in the Olympic games, 59a
Norman, 882a
proud foot of, 149a
worm its hero, 544b
Conqueror's cause, found favor,
51a
Conquerors, crier that proclaims,
59a
Conquers, love, all, 36a
ruling passion, reason, 315a
wherever the Roman, 48a
Conquering, so sharp, the, 78a
Conquest and subjugation, 444a
brings self-conceit, 783a
or treaty, disposed by, 25a
right of, 344a
Conquest's crimson wing, 349b
Conquests, carnage and, 63b
glories triumphs spoils, 167b
honourable, 360b
trappings of three, 241b
Con's, from pro's and, 105b
Cons their page for wisdom, 669b
Consanguinity, resolve degrees of,
105a
Consarn, whole blasted, 594b
Conscience a word cowards use,
128b
and cowardice, 768a
bend our, to our dealing, 602a
can't bear my, 733b
chide me not, 76a
clear, or none at all, 989b
clere, is a sure carde, 112b
courage of, 490a
cowards use, 128b
disease of an evil, 534a
do aught against, 866b

Conscience does make cowards of us all, 174b
equity is according to, 227a
freedom of, 679a
guardian in the individual, 875b
guide to man is his, 870a
has not, in everything, 346a
hath thousand several tongues, 128b
is deposit of prohibitions, 930b
irritate your, 801b
is a coward, 354b
laws of, 98a
live without, 653a
makes egotists, 768a
next to a good, 236b
no more with gallantry, 381b
of a good, 142b
of her worth, 257b
of my race, 916b
of the king, 174a
opiates for the, 965a
policy sits above, 203a
private, for the guide, 279a
reason and, of men, 952
sat alone with my, 733b
spiral of his, 926b
still and quiet, 211b
that dwells in the heart, 31a
that spark of celestial fire, 366b
tongue confuted by his, 243b
upright and stainless, 76a
wakes despair, 253a
with injustice is corrupted, 125b
Conscience-calm'd, thou be, 480a
Consciences, cheveril, that will stretch, 224b
guilty, make cowards, 28b
historian of fine, 774a
Conscient reason, 722a
Conscientious, matters purely, 262a
sensible and, men, 339b
Conscious and deliberate, 943b
energy of selection, 809b
men are the universe become, 774b
of no fault, 1010a
of none, 65b
of rectitude, 37a
of virtue, a mind, 37a
poet, and unconscious, 943b
something to resent the yoke, 545b
stone to beauty grew, 503a
thoughts and actions, 670b
virtue bold, 312b
water, 263a
Consciousness in relation with the divine, 617a
of freedom, 402a
of having done a day's work, 332a
Conscripted unvictorious ones, 937b
Consecrate their hopes and thine, 803b
to thee, 431b
we cannot, this ground, 541a
with thine own hues, 465a
Consecration and poet's dream, 409b
Consent, exists by geological, 930b
full reference to one, 154b
I will ne'er, 457b
of the governed, 373a
silence gives, 355a
taxed without, 353a
to be slain, 32a

Consent, without, been only tried, 226a
Consenting feet, cadence of, 967a
Consents, poverty not my will, 137b
Consequence, applause is of great, 342b
betray's in deepest, 194b
of his crime, 380b
thing of, 67b
'tis almost, 648a
trammel up the, 195b
Consequences, I note and enjoy noting, 720a
logical, are scarecrows of fools, 633b
of ignorance, 516a
serious and alarming, 366b
there are, 662b
will be the same, 370b
Consequence, ov no great, 595a
Conservatism, argument of, 502b
Conservative government, 512a
liberal and, parties, 921a
little liberal or a little, 684a
when old, 881a
Conservatives, true, 936a
Consider anything only don't cry, 659a
day of adversity, 1043a
end in everything, 269b
her ways and be wise, 1038b
how much he has, 307a
how my light is spent, 251a
the lilies, 1051b
the little mouse, 30a
them most honest and safe, 376a
this as said to himself, 49a
too curiously, 179a
what precedes and follows, 46a
when I, life, 275b
your honour, 69b
your origin, 76a
Considerable, least, man, 1002a
Consideration, Aristotelian, 98b
equal, for all, 618a
like angel came, 154a
of mankind, 366b
Considered present state of things, 55b
Consigned in every place, 337b
Consimilarity of fancy, 228a
Consistency is a paste jewel, 843a
is the hobgoblin, 501b
Consistent, noble trustworthy nor, 832a
Consistently inappropriate, 995b
Consists in fear and retreat, 290a
in mutual and partaken bliss, 248a
liberality, less in giving, 288b
of a little flesh, 66a
of men women and Herveys, 322b
Consolation, edifying words of, 822b
ever comes too soon, 346a
in the thanks of the Republic, 541b
mediocrity has no greater, 379a
thought of suicide, 227a
to the wretched, 46b
we derive from transitoriness, 514b
well-meant but miserable, 670a
Consoler of the lonely, 666b
in the depths of affliction, 538b
Consonant, surrendered every, 713a

Consonants, only, and vowels, 947a
Conspicuous by his absence, 63b
consumption, 775b
in times of disaster, 56a
waste, 776b
wastefulness, 775b
Conspiracies, plots and, of history, 773b
Conspiracy, O, 167a
Conspire against him, less likely to, 25a
causes which, to blind, 310b
to grasp this sorry scheme, 533b
Constable with lifted hand, 810a, 854a
Constatlary duty's to be done, 682b
Constancy and valor our shield, 869b
hope, in wind, 452a
in a good cause, 240a
lives in realms above, 421a
of a friend, 813a
of the women who love me, 764b
plain and uncoined, 156b
to purpose, 512b
Constant as Penelope, 1013b
as the northern star, 167b
as various, 972a
but yet woman, 150a
cares to increase his store, 352b
drinking, fresh with, 267a
force for muddlement, 710b
friendship is, 157a
goddess, and glad, 680b
heart, 999b
image of creature beloved, 164b
in human sufferings, 916b
in nature were inconstancy, 267a
is a wondrous excellence, 206b
joy of sudden discovery, 908a
labor of uniform kind, 593b
most, of all friends, 655b
nothing, but inconstancy, 295a
obeying him, 243b
repair, keep friendship in, 339b
to me and so kind, 479a
to one thing, 557b
use of actions, 64b
Constantinople, patriarch of, 424b
Russians shall not have, 635a
Constellation, bright, 374b
noblest, 626a
of O'Ryan, 643b
Constellations; want the, any nearer, 609a
Constituents, strictest union with, 359b
Constitute a book, 52a
Constitution, act against the, 353a
American, most wonderful work, 534a
between friends, 703b
British, most subtle organism, 534a
did not contain word democracy, 865b
doctor who knows her, 596a
does not provide, 964a
duty to support its, 842a
federal, 516a
follows th' flag, 834a
genius of the, 335a
glittering generalities, 490b
in actual operation, 331b
in all its provisions, 528b
is all sail and no anchor, 494a
like the British, 705a

Constitution, mental, 534a
of the United States, 376a
one country one, 444b
one, one destiny, 444b
openly invaded, 1001b
principle of the, 710a
proportioned to the human,
306b
the most remarkable work, 534a
theory of our, 710a
violates spirit of the, 900b
Constitutional right of amending
it, 539a
Constitutions, men by their, 376a
of government, 367a
regulate our, 71a
Constraining, spirit within, me,
1031b
Constraining norm, 775b
Construct your nests, 37b
Constructed, loved only after, 866b
these great ships, 987b
Construction and creation, 866b
mind's, in the face, 194b
Constructive religion, superstition
as, 614a
Consul, while Plancus was, 39b
Consul's open door, 687a
Consult our private ends, 266a
Consultations, wisest, 100a
Consum'd midnight oil, 308a
Consume happiness without pro-
ducing it, 764b
his own smoke, 475b
my heart away, 827a
the strongest cord, 416b
your own choler, 474a
your own smoke, 474a, 743b
Consumed, bush was not, 1023b
his own smoke, 474a
I lion is, with rust, 844b
them as stubble, 1024b
Consumedly, laughed, 304a
Consumes quicker than resentment,
728b
Consummate flower, bright, 256b
Consummation, old age is, of life,
34b
to be wished, 174b
Consumption, articles of, of all
kinds, 905b
birds in a, 100a
captain of men of death, 274b
conspicuous, 775b
of purse, 152b
Contact with a religious man, 729a
with another seeking soul, 895a
with manners is education, 304a
Contagion, breathes out, to world,
176b
communicated by, 619b
foul, spread, 249a
hell breathes out, 176b
of the world's slow stain, 468a
war is a, 920a
Contagious blastments most im-
minent, 171b
Contain and nourish all the world,
133b
Containing such vile matter, 136b
Contains, Hell, no fouler fiend, 6b
Contemplate my flaccid shape, 969b
Contemplating wicked act, 63a
Contemplation, become wise from,
805b
beneath thy, 593a
best nurse, 247b
for, he and valour form'd, 255a
gave spiritual significance, 722a

Contemplation, leisurely, 863b
mind serene for, 299b
much more than his reading,
273b
retired for a year of, 744a
sundry, 162b
Contemporaries, life of his epoch
and, 882b
disesteem of my, 823b
full homage from his, 492b
separates his, from him, 516b
Contemporary criticism, stony ways
of, 725b
spites do not harm, 725b
Contempt against majesty of
heaven, 329b
and anger of his lip, 165a
comes from the head, 461a
dispraise or blame, 260b
familiarity breeds, 10a, 680a
familiarity will grow more, 180a
for the theory of 'permanent
equality, 515b
for the wildest blow, 714b
penury and, 500b
too high for, 267a
utter destruction and, 771b
Contemptible animal, 333b
department of the utterly, 805b
helpless and, 770b
more, than the bore, 670a
struggle, 359a
Contemptu gloriæ, 222b
Contend for Homer dead, 227a
gods, in vain, 394b
logic makes men able to, 121b
no more love, 568a
ye powers of heav'n, 263b
Contending, fierce, nations, 300a
men, with adversity, 223a
Content as the years wear through,
692b
be, therewith, 67a
cheerfulness and, 598b
crown is call'd, 126b
farewell, 188b
good health and mind's, 285b
he that can be, 107a
I am, 398b
I travel the open road, 609a
immortal unmournful and, 632b
land of lost, 786a
life of sweet, 484b
life that seizes upon, 965a
live together with any, 54b
live, with small means, 557b
majority of men live, 85b
money means and, 161b
my crown is call'd, 126b
myself with wishing, 334b
natural, 826a
passing all wisdom, 509a
poor and, is rich, 188a
proportion to spiritual, 948a
retirement rural quiet, 328a
shut up in measureless, 196a
sweet thoughts savour of, 117b
therewith to be, 1063a
to be as though they had not
been, 241b
to breathe his native air, 309a
to entertain, 151b
to follow when we lead, 4b
to remember how painful, 285b
to say nothing, 342b
travellers must be, 160a
we fell and rest, 9b
we who rest here die, 9a
wisdom of a just, 654a

Content with a vegetable love,
683a
with few judicious readers, 40b
with his condition, 40a
with his fortunes fit, 191b
with his life, 40a
with humble livers in, 210b
with ruin, 808a
with your lot, 10a
Contented, habit of being, 442b
least with what I most enjoy,
205a
men employed are best, 332a
to take own and depart, 60a
wi' little cantie wi' mair, 392a
Contentedly, lives, 38b
quietly and, silly, 428a
Contentedness, procurer of, 235b
Contention, let the long, cease,
222b, 622b
man of strife and, 1048a
Contentions, fat, 250a
Contentious woman, 1041b
Contentment fails, 353b
of the inner man, 981b
preaches, to that toad, 813a
preserves one, 727b
with goodness of physician,
21b
within despair, 808b
Contents, changing, of pockets,
931b
him with the care of Heav'n,
317a
lived part of its, 933b
Content-sake, not for my, give it,
286a
Contest, cease your, 263b
end a, quicker, 381b
great, follows, 364b
let fools, 317b
wise who lets, fall, 18a
Contests allow no excuses, 12a
engage in fierce, 239b
for our favour, 953a
rise from trivial things, 312a
shrink from hard, 779a
Contiguity of shade, 360a
Continent, brought forth on this,
540b
isolated, 950a
man is a piece of the, 218a
one cannot disappoint a, 669a
one small spot a, 654a
prefer, to own country, 841b
striving to grasp a, 628a
unshaken as the, 523b
untamed, 628a
Continental Congress, 447a
powers in Europe, 951b
Continents of the earth, 954b
Continual allegory, life a, 480a
discord and, strife, 124b
dropping in a rainy day, 1041b
dropping wears away a stone,
34b
fear of violent death, 229a
mortification, live in, 329b
motion, endeavour in, 154b
plodders, 132a
round, 66a
state of inelance, 427b
Continual remembrance of him,
83a
Continuance, excuse for his, 811a
Continued faithful to his convic-
tion, 25b
Continuer, so good a, 157a
Continuing city, 1063b

Continuity, believing in, of nature, 614a
 Continuous and stationary music, 397b
 supply of work, 559a
 Contract 'twixt Hannah God and me, 662b
 Contracted and folded up, 53b
 star, 934b
 Contract-tablet, alter his, 3b
 Contradict, do I, myself, 608b
 Contradiction of what it is pre-
 tending to be, 807a
 what a, what a prodigy, 272b
 when we risk no, 308a
 woman's at best a, 315a
 Contrairies, dhrames always go by, 485a
 Contrairy, everthink goes, 578b
 Contraption, homemade, 974a
 Contraries destroy one another, 240b
 Contrarious, might I say, 260a
 Contrariously work, 154b
 Contrary blast, 260b
 bringeth bliss, 124b
 facts are, '2 mules, 297b
 no assurance to the, 229a
 opinion, one person of the, 517b
 runneth not to the, 352a
 what you say to the, 508a
 Contrasts and comparisons, 665a
 Contribute to diversion or improve-
 ment, 300a
 Contributes to total of knowledge, 982b
 Contributest not to the common
 weal, 66b
 Contrite, broken and, heart, 1034b
 humble and a, heart, 816a
 Contrition, bayonet's, 648b
 Contrivances, wisdom of human,
 360a
 Contrive, head to, 369a
 muskets so, it, 380b
 Contrived corridors, 943b
 nothing yet, by man, 341b
 Contriving, jest of fate's, 309a
 Control freedom of the soul, 268b
 grammar knows how to, kings,
 271a
 nobody to, me, 107a
 our thoughts, 530a
 reason under its own, 68b
 stops with the shore, 454b
 the course of nature, 759a
 Controlled, events have, me, 541a
 Controlling intelligence, 68a
 their destiny, 389b
 Controversy, hearts of, 166a
 newspaper, 778b
 Contumely, proud man's, 174b
 Convalescence, enjoy, 766b
 Convenience of asses, 59a
 pleasure and, of our lives, 355a
 snug, a dear-lov'd lad, 391b
 Convenient season, 1059b
 Convention of free speech, 631a
 reaction against, 765b
 sartorial, 907a
 Conventional idea, don't trust that,
 580a
 signs, 659b
 spelling of English language,
 776b
 Conventionalities, observance of,
 672a
 Conventions, ascend above, of
 world, 673a

Convent's solitary gloom, 313a
 happy, bosom'd deep, 322a
 Conversation, brisk as a bee in,
 339a
 different name for, 345b
 eminent man's, 510b
 excellencies of lively, 372a
 fall into a man's, 301b
 guard, 931b
 improved for literary, 221a
 is but carving, 296a
 Johnson's, 371b
 long and dull, 418b
 more agreeable in, than wit,
 300b
 not made for, 996a
 of a few select companions,
 300a
 of the most sincere and searching
 sort, 502a
 perfectly delightful, 419b
 wants leisure, 575b
 well endu'd, 296a
 Conversationalist, — industrious,
 969b
 Conversation's burs, 534b
 Conversations, without pictures or,
 656a
 Converse, American cannot, 516a
 and live with ease, 318b
 form'd by thy, 318a
 night and day, 426b
 with the mighty dead, 327b
 Conversing I forget all time, 255b
 Conversion, refuse till, of Jews,
 268b
 Converted, except ye be, 1053b
 from thing it was, 205b
 man not, because silenced, 700a
 Convey the wise it call, 180a
 Convict Bunyan, 604a
 prisons nor the hulks, 617b
 Convicted of treason, 376a
 Conviction and will to carry on,
 952b
 best lack all, 826b
 do evil from religious, 273a
 faithful to his, 25b
 of one's paramount worth, 461b
 striking, of vanity, 336b
 that we are loved, 497a
 unhampered by character or,
 641a
 Convictions, enter our, in open
 lists, 860a
 that what was was wrong, 862a
 transcend our own, 709b
 Convince, anxious to, 21a
 if a man can, me, 68a
 ourselves by persuading others,
 1002a
 Convinced of his imbecility, 338a
 of too little, 944a
 Convinces, man who, the world,
 745a
 Convincing while they thought of
 dining, 357b
 Conviviality business politics, 611a
 Convocation of casuists, 105a
 Convolutions of smooth-lipped
 shell, 411a
 Convulsions, liable to periodical,
 746a
 Conviviality, taper of, 577a
 Cook and a captain bold, 681b
 makes his, his merit, 270a
 the frozen dynamite, 816a
 very uncommon, 851b
 was a good cook, 851a

Cookery is become an art, 222a
 kissing don't last, do, 638b
 receipts of, are swelled, 288a
 Cooking dinner for, someone she
 loves, 987b
 Cooks are gentlemen, 222a
 as, go she went, 851a
 Devil sends, 91b
 epicurean, 200b
 guests praise it not the, 117b
 live without, 653a
 Cook-shops, skulking among the,
 66a
 Cool and clear cool and clear, 598b
 dew in his little bill, 528b
 his pottage, 60b
 keep, 504a
 kindliness of sheets, 938b
 one pain, 645b
 refreshment, draught of, 483b
 some will, 44a
 spot in the desert, 807a
 sweet day so, 322a
 tombs, 898b
 translucent wave, 248a
 Cool-enfolding death, 610a
 Cooling, dark, star, 872b
 plash of rain, 756b
 Coolness and a calmness, 604b
 dripping with, 450a
 Cools, ne'er answers till a husband,
 314b
 time, 883a
 Coon, I know I'm a gone, 450b
 Coons, hand it to th', 833b
 Coop'd, we live and die, 533a
 Cooperation of a free people, 771b
 of public with author, 808b
 Court, th' higher up a, is, 835a
 Cope is black as coal, 680b
 starry, of heaven 256b
 Copeland of Harvard, 952b
 Cophetua loved beggar-maid,
 1011b
 sware a royal oath, 549b
 Copied all they could follow, 815b
 magic could not be, 275b
 Copies sold in all languages, 563a
 Copious accents fall, 4a
 Dryden, 320b
 Copper, Irishman is lined with,
 676a
 Copperheads and the assassin,
 898b
 Copper-plated throat, 854a
 Coppers brooms clouts and
 brushes, 886a
 Coppersmith, Alexander the, 1063b
 Coppice gate, I leant upon a, 705b
 Copy, good price for his, 358a
 leave the world no, 164a
 my mind, 815b
 presentation, 431a
 Copybook maxims, 821a
 Copycat, life is a, 942a
 Copyists, shortened the labor of,
 473b
 to circulate his works, 559b
 Copyright, swapped his, for a par-
 tridge, 800b
 Coquette, death and i will, 894b
 Coquettes, refuge of all old, 497b
 Corages, nature in hir, 79a
 Coral insects multitudinous, 612b
 is far more red, 207b
 lip admirers, 237a
 of his bones are, made, 209a
 strand; 445b
 Corals, puts her, on in May, 602a

Cord, consume the strongest, 416b
 no, nor cable, 233b
 silver, shall be loosed, 1043b
 stretch a, however fine, 472a
 swung on an idea as on a, 946a
 threefold, 1042b
 unto the bow the, 523a
 Cordial, be, 931b
 fruit, 233a
 gold-in phisik is a, 79b
 sad man's, 598b
 speech can cure all ill, 507a
 to the soul, 243b
 Cords of vanity, 1043b
 Core, cleft through the, 395a
 deep heart's, 824b
 heart's deep, 388a
 root's white, 478b
 wear him in my heart's, 175b
 Corinth, gain, 41b
 Corinthian lad of mettle, 150a
 Corioli, Volsicians in, 203a
 Cork and Kildare, 858b
 Corkscrew, clean tumbler and a,
 577a
 Cormorant, sat like a, 255a
 Corn and clothing, 705b
 amid the alien, 482a
 and taters grow, 758b
 breast-high amid the, 488a
 colonels full of, 788b
 cotton cockleburrs and Demo-
 crats, 760a
 cow's in the, 1016a
 farmer sowing the, 1020b
 field of ripe, 943a
 for the rich men only, 202a
 full, in the ear, 1055b
 good, or wood or boards, 504b
 grows great plenty of, 370a
 heap high the golden, 526b
 hope, in chaff, 452a
 is full of kernels, 788b
 is staff of life, 292b
 land of, and wine, 1029b
 like as a shock of, 1030a
 my tears did drown, 233a
 newe, fro yer to yere, 78a
 on his chin, 746a
 pone, whar a man gits his, 680a
 sickle into another's, 45b
 stubble, north wind blowing over,
 898a
 two ears of, to grow, 295b
 Cornea, speck in, 743a
 Cornelia kept her in talk, 223b
 Corner, buy an apple on the, 942a
 head stone of the, 1037a
 keep, in thing I love, 188b
 little church around the, 643b
 of a foreign field, 938b
 of God's allotment, 705a
 of the housetop, 1040a
 of the universe, 969b
 southern, of a churchyard, 361b
 stone, pitcher iv him in th', 836a
 stones, daughters be as, 1038a
 this thing not done in a, 1059b
 where I can get out, 873a
 wind sits in, 157b
 Cornered in an inch, 739a
 Corners, belie all, of the world,
 204a
 four, of the world, 102a
 round earth's imagin'd, 217b
 three, of world, 149a
 to care for, 782b
 Cornets, on, and on cymbals,
 1028a

Cornfield, pass o'er the green, 163a
 Cornish men, twenty thousand,
 509a
 Corns, unplugu'd with, 134b
 Cornucopy, brown paper, 834a
 Cornwall latent in Paddington,
 901a
 Coromandel, coast of, 493a, 581b
 Coronal, adventure was his, 874b
 Coronation day, kings upon their,
 279a
 Coronets, kind hearts are more
 than, 547a
 Corporal Madden to Private Mc-
 Fadden, 810b
 oath on't, 106b
 sufferance, finds a pang in, 185a
 Corporation of the goose-quill,
 565b
 Corporations, banks and, 444b
 cannot commit treason, 110b
 Corpse, lovely, 577b
 of liberty, 926a
 of public credit, 444a
 politician's, was laid away, 848a
 slovenly unhandsome, 149b
 touch upon a, 13b
 Corpse-gazings tears black raiment,
 30b
 Corpses, dead, 456a
 or wives, 692a
 Corpulent man of fifty, 447b
 Corpus, hoc est, 327a
 Correct and firm principles, 644a
 easier to be critical than, 512b
 errors shown to be errors, 539b
 evil by instruction, 68b
 how I would, the proofs, 469b
 in cypress wood, 966b
 superficially, 965a
 thing to do, 642a
 what all mortals may, 296a
 Corrections, bursting with its own,
 740a
 Correggios, Raphaels, and stuff,
 358a
 Corregidor, proceed from, 907b
 Correspond, corruption to, 68b
 Correspondence and personal inter-
 course, 558a
 closest, 359b
 had disposed of itself, 504b
 Correspondences are like small-
 clothes, 418a
 Correspondent, increased by, act-
 ions, 64b
 to command, 209a
 Corridor, fair-chambered, 916a
 Corridors, contrived, 943b
 of time, 522a
 Corroded human nature, 699b
 Corrodes, beer, 676a
 Corroding care, 763b
 Corrosive, no cure but rather, 124b
 time's, dewdrop, 634a
 Corrupt a saint, 149a
 good manners, 1061b
 intrinsically, 965a
 judge that no king can, 210b
 moth and rust doth, 1051b
 moths will not, 960a
 one good custom, the world, 547b
 power is apt to, 335a
 power tends to, 663b
 progeny more, 39a
 tainted and, 145a
 the public mind, 987a
 utterly, 425b
 Corrupted by opinion, 51b

Corrupted, conscience with injus-
 tice is, 125b
 democracies, by demagogues, 26b
 goodness is, 963b
 traitorously, the youth, 125b
 Corruption, guilty of, 119a
 keep mine honour from, 212a
 lends, lighter wings, 315a
 may our frame consume, 436b
 rank, destinies for their heart,
 11b
 sown in, 1061b
 strong, inhabits blood, 165b
 thou art my father, 1030b
 to correspond, 68b
 wilt not let, pass, 772a
 wins not more than honesty,
 211b
 words have suffered, 214b
 Corruptly, deriv'd, 145a
 Corrupts, absolute power, 335a,
 663b
 Corsair's name, 455b
 Corse, dead, again in complete
 steel, 172a
 to the rampart we hurried, 464a
 Cortez, stout, with eagle eyes,
 477b
 Cosmic process works, 720b
 Cosmographers, physicians are
 grown, 217b
 Cosmopolite, best, 556b
 Cosmopolouse, bloom'n', 818b
 Cosmos, chaos and, 654a
 Cosmus Duke of Florence, 119b
 Cost a sigh a tear, 372b
 breeches, him but a crown, 187b
 counteth, 153a, 1057a
 fed at our, 23b
 found that to his, 737b
 give and not count, 87b
 good words, little, 233b
 little less than new, 298b
 me much money, 284a
 never count the, 928b
 not too much in degree or, 285b
 of erection, 153a
 Costly, comely but not, 112a
 private and, luxury, 697a
 the little new is very, 982b
 thy habit as purse can buy,
 112a, 171b
 Costs, good counsel; them noth-
 ing, 223a
 love what, us pains, 309b
 thing that, sixpence, 341a
 to keep ship in paint, 932b
 what, dearest is most valued,
 106b
 what everything really, 352a
 Costume charity ball, 990a
 Cot beside the hill, 396b
 pot with a, in the park, 725a
 Cote, cut, after my cloth, 92a
 Cotswold lanes, 915b
 Cottage, door of our, 993a
 hides not visage from our, 208b
 knocks at poor man's, 38a
 modest looks the, adorn, 357a
 of gentility, 427a
 soul's dark, 242b
 was near, 437b
 with double coach-house, 427a
 Cottage-chamber bed, 636b
 Cottages, poor men's, 143b
 Cotton and corn and taters, 758b
 bags, gals and, 450b
 cockleburrs and Democrats, 760a
 is king, 499b

Cotton, land ob, 585a
 Cottons, still for us where, Mather, 977b
 Cotton-spinners, we are not, all, 553b
 Cotton-spinning is noble, 475b
 Couch, drapery of his, 470b
 frowsy, in sorrow steep, 394b
 grass, heaps of, 706b
 I, when owls do cry, 210a
 rest on the, 35a
 Cough, love and a, 233b
 modest, of a minor poet, 763b
 Coughed, Miniver, and called it late, 846b
 Coughing, cursed him in, 451b
 Could, he should he would he, 118a
 Couldn't be done, 913b
 Council, mortal instruments in, 167a
 of Ten, 925a
 rooms, planned in, 910a
 Councils, climates, governments, 548a
 her majesty's, 638a
 might not want vigour, 19a
 Counsayle, three may keep, 93b
 Counsel, darkeneth, 1031b
 fitter for execution than, 121a
 friendly, cuts off foes, 124b
 give good, 223a
 hard for women to keep, 167b
 men can, 158b
 no, is more trustworthy, 84b
 of the ungodly, 1032a
 princely, in his face, 254a
 sometimes, take, 312b
 spirit of, and might, 1045b
 took sweet, together, 1035a
 two may keep, 93b
 who, can bestow, 312a
 wise enough to keep own, 106a
 Counsell'd ignoble ease, 254a
 Counsellor the mighty God, 1045b
 wisest, of all, 54a
 Counsellors, fail with our present, 22b
 good, lack no clients, 183b
 multitude of, 1039a
 Counsels, crooked, fit, 276b
 maturest, 253b
 not in such a quality, 145a
 of anger, 773b
 Count a man's years, 508a
 atomies, 162a
 each day that comes, 38a
 I, my time, 724a
 many a year of strife, 929a
 myself in nothing, 139a
 myself a king, 173b
 myself the coward, 556a
 never, the cost, 928b
 on two days, 15b
 our spoons, 340a
 religion a childish toy, 123b
 the cost, 87b
 the life of battle good, 803b
 the times I love you, 911b
 the ways, 519b
 them happy which endure, 1064a
 them over, 804a
 time by heart-throbs, 586a
 when angry, four, 678a
 your chickens, do not, 11b
 youthful follies o'er, 416a
 Counted, faster we, our spoons, 492a
 Countenance, breast and, 76a

Countenance, bright, of truth, 250a
 brightened with joy, 411a
 cannot lie, 114b
 cheerful, 1039b, 1066a
 chide God for making that, 162b
 damned disinheriting, 382a
 divine shine forth, 388b
 gives certain air to the, 300b
 in which there is no deceit, 500b
 lift up his, 1025b
 light of thy, 1032b, 1069b
 like richest alchemy, 166b
 more in sorrow, 171a
 of all science, 406a
 of the threatening tyrant, 39a
 present a very sober, 565b
 receive, and profit, 122a
 sadness of the, 1042b
 sharpeneth, of his friend, 1041b
 that warms and lights, 984a
 was like lightning, 1055b
 Countenances of a new-married couple, 430a
 Counter, all things, 724a
 half his goods on the, 437b
 Countercheck quarrelsome, 163a
 Counterfeit, downy sleep death's, 197a
 gloom, 246a
 jasmine impossible to, 739b
 Jove's dread clamours, 189a
 true-friends less mov'd than, 42a
 Counterfeited glee, 356a
 Countermarch, right about, 901b
 Counterpane, pleasant land of, 750b
 Counterparts in the world of fact, 614a
 Counters, wise men's, 228b
 Countess, you brute hissed the, 830b
 Countesses had no outlines, 576b
 Countess cost, 153a, 1057a
 Country love iv th' shtep-mother, 835b
 Counties overhung with smoke, 667a
 see the colored, 786a
 Counting all our lost ones, 12b
 out his money, 1017a
 Counting-house, king was in his, 1017a
 Countless generations pass away, 902b
 infinitesimals of feeling, 425b
 thousands mourn, 390a
 Countree, hame to my ain, 447b
 mine own, 422a
 north countree is a hard, 973b
 Countries, monogamous, 861a
 preferreth all, 226b
 Country, a bliss to die for our, 5a
 absorbs him affectionately, 607a
 age or, 339b
 all places make one, 222b
 American says he loves his, 986b
 bells in the, 970a
 benefits of your own, 162b
 best service for our, 709b
 bestowed for good of, 442a
 bursting with wealth, 760b
 children of the, 783a
 cover, in books, 725a
 darkened and desecrated, 883b
 dear, man to all the, 356a
 demands experimentation, 918b
 desolating the, 714a

Country, die but once to save our, 299b
 die for one's, 39a
 die nobly for their, 202b
 duty to my, to love it, 842a
 essential service to his, 295b
 every, but his own, 684b
 every, hath its Machiavel, 85a
 existed a century and a half, 374a
 far beyond the stars, 271b
 fashion of their, 435a
 fate of the, 589a
 find my, in the right, 362b
 first best, 353b
 flag of our, 563b
 flieth from his, 1070a
 for his, he sigh'd, 433a
 for the good of his, 399b
 for the good of my, 304b
 foreign troop landed in my, 335a
 free his, 459a
 friends all quitted, 428b
 from which they have sprung, 758a
 gains nothing by successful war, 783a
 giving her shirt, 984b
 God made the, 121a, 364a
 gods, knows the, 36b
 he that travelleth into a, 120b
 herself your country, 624b
 his, and his town estate, 911b
 his, was the ruling passion, 748b
 honest pride in our, 748a
 I love thee my, 362b
 improvement of the, 300a
 in one, or another, 222b
 in town, 52b
 in which you do not live, 800b
 inn, strange charm in a, 505a
 is the world, 517a
 lanes, glad for the, 764a
 laying down life for his, 984b
 leaving his; for country's sake, 304b
 liberty and glory of his, 443a
 liberty and their, 366b
 long for the, 40b
 love of, 377a
 love their, and be poor, 321a
 loves his native, best, 556b
 man should know his own, 346b
 merchants have no, 375b
 my, is Kiltartan Cross, 826a
 my, is the world, 371a
 my, right or wrong, 362b
 my, 'tis of thee, 529b
 object be our, 443a
 of fair report, 9a
 of worth, 392b
 one day in the, 649b
 one life to lose for my, 299b
 one, one constitution, 444b
 or seaside stroll, 633a
 our, right or wrong, 644a
 people had no bread, 345a
 places, in the, 752a
 pleasures, suck'd on, 215a
 prefer continent to own, 841b
 pride of, 563a
 pride that pulls, down, 187b
 pride that puts this, down, 1011b
 puts, ahead of self, 986b
 representative of our, 331b
 save in his own, 1053a
 saviour of 'is, 818a
 seats, built of, 956a

Country, serve thy, and mankind,
666a
serves his, best, 4b
serves his, well, 324b
set a, free, 370b
shrink from service of his, 370a
slow sort of, 658a
so virtuous and so wise, 783a
socialism in one, 905a
socialism in capitalist, 850b
soil of an unknown, 842a
that, is the richest, 605b
they touch our, 364a
they've undone his, 299b
to be cherished, 557a
tremble for my, 373b
trouble running any, 895a
undiscovered, 174b
upon earth, 497b
vow to thee my, 788b
when my, grows polite, 816a
with all her faults my, 362b
with its institutions, 539a
Countryman looked for his ass,
109a
Countrymen, all one, 117a
are mankind, 517a
first in hearts of his, 384a
friends Romans, 168a
most unscottified of, 341a
my, Kiltartan's poor, 826a
my, what a fall was there, 168b
Romans, and lovers, 168a
Country's battles, fight our, 1004b
blood, guiltless of his, 348b
by their, wishes bless'd, 351b
call, heard his, 819a
cause, no omen but his, 5a
ends thou aim'st at be thy, 211b
fame, raise his, 96a
fashion, 156b
flag, spare your, 527b
good, I do love my, 202b
good, left for our, 304b
heart, here in the, 800a
historian of my, woes, 6a
mind, touch my, 897b
pleasant, earth, 140a
pride, peasantry their, 355b
ruin, never to see my, 280b
slain in your, wars, 129b
stead, in their suffering, 23b
stood for, glory fast, 414a
treasure, squandering of, 561b
Countryside, smiling and beauti-
ful, 782a
Counts, first step which, 327a
his sure gains, 412b
Paris, an author, 287a
County Guy the hour is nigh, 417a
here lies the, slain, 138a
of Warwick, 273b
Couple, it must, or must die, 616a
new-married, 430a
of wallets, 35a
Couple-colour as a brindled cow,
724a
Coupled, stand, for common flight,
87a
Courage a virtue, 290a
and gaiety, 753b
and skill to him that can get it,
274b
be of good, 1047a
bear his, up, 279b
bear with a good, 1065a
bear with, and submission, 633a
blend of, integrity, 981b
brother do not stumble, 582a

Courage exhibited from birth, 27a
fear they call, 855a
fires us, love and joy, 308b
foes proclaim, 277a
fresh, 618a
good of the agent to, 282a
greatness magnanimity, 566b
Heracleon cheerfulness and,
751a
in our own trouble, 661b
in peace, 763a
is better than fear, 685b
is resistance to fear, 678a
is the price life exacts, 981b
is to feel daily daggers, 889b
man, 136b
mercy, kindness mirth, 843b
moral, 705a
mounteth, 147b
my little spark of, dies, 1009a
never to submit, 252a
of conscience, 490a
of heart or holiness, 849a
of making a choice, 858b
of New England, 490a
of the Negro, 562b
screw your, to the sticking-place,
196a
soul nor hold thy strength, 637a
species of, 282a
stout rather than live in snuff,
111b
strong and of good, 1026a
tale to tell of the, 842b
to do it, 20b
to face it, 925b
to forget, 645a
true, consists in fear, 290a
two o'clock in morning, 400a
unmatchable, 155b
weak in, 386a
what is virtue, wit, 303b
which is not true courage, 973b
without ferocity, 451b
Courageous captain of compli-
ments, 136a
captains, 1012a
Couriers, horsed upon sightless,
195b
stays these, 19b
Course, arrest your, 463a
betake myself to that, 286a
chances change by, 118a
each act a, 304a
earth's diurnal, 405b
finished my, 1063b
icy current and compulsive, 189a
impede its quiet, 594b
impediments in fancy's, 183b
in how to live, 805b
my preudent, is steadied, 601a
of human events, 373a
of nature is art of God, 240a
of one revolving moon, 277a
of true love, 141a
of ultimate extinction, 537b
served to him course by, 868b
war in its, 15b
westward the, of empire, 306b
world's, will not fall, 629b
Coursers like a page of poetry,
647a
Courses from the shore, 610b
like ships steer their, 238b
of the stars, 471b
Court a mistress she denies, 218b
as of Angels, 502a
confession in open, 376b
death keeps his, 139b

Court, envious, 159b
in perpetual session, 927b
King Ballyhoo's, 940b
let her alone she will, you, 218b
love rules the, 413b
more I, it, 261b
news, rogues talk of, 193b
of justice, 3a
of justice in his breast, 555b
pale, in beauty and decay, 467b
rivers and forests, 36b
search in every prince's, 582a
them, men despise those who,
20b
threshold of Jove's, 246b
Courtied by all the winds, 260a
in your girls again be, 1013a
Courteous, as, to a man, 505b
retort, 163a
Courtesies, small sweet, 346b
Courtesy, by, a man, 669b
candy deal of, 149b
fine sense which men call, 587a
grace of God is in, 849a
greater man the greater, 555a
grows chill, 703b
heart of, 115b
is the true alchemy, 638b
joints but none for, 181b
mirror of all, 81a, 210b
no defence like elaborate, 842a
pink of, 357b
sinit is ruled be, 837a
stole, 151a
sweet, has done its most, 680b
time enough for, 508a
very pink of, 107b
wins woman, 555a
Courtizean, word love in mouth of
a, 504b
Court-house, Appomattox, 643a
Courtier, heel of the, 178b
Courtier's soldier's eye, 175a
Courtiers, our, were good, 298b
upon every road, 565b
Courtling new impressions, 702a
Courtliness and the desire of fame,
555b
Courtly nurture, men of, 628a
suit, wear a, 591a
Courts, American, of justice, 515b
camps and, 522a
day in thy, 1035b
forsaken, 985b
justice in their, 566a
of princes, preferences in, 28b
prophecies of what, will do,
709a
shown in, at feasts, 248a
where Jamshyd gloried, 531b
Courtship love matrimony, 588a
requires long and constant, 561a
Cousin of the forest-green, 478b
Cousins, given two, to the war,
664b
his sisters and his, 682a
Covenant between me and the
earth, 1022b
with death, 517a, 1046a
words of the, 1025a
Covenants, open, of peace, 771a
Covent Garden, wickedness about,
429a
Cover dunghill with tapestry, 109a
friendless bodies, 225b
great deal of country in books,
725a
her face, 226a
I, all, 898a

- Cover multitude of sins, 1064a
serves as paste and, 139b
them with leaves, 1011a
this carcass, 96b
- Covered bridge, grave is but a,
524b
with earth ten metres thick,
936b
- Coverlet, Cleopatra into, of a bed,
56b
- Covers, backs and, are the best
parts, 576b
man all over, 109b
- Covert from the tempest, 1046b
- Coves where safety hides, 755b
- Covet honour, 156a
those that much, 131a
thy neighbour's house, 1025a
thy neighbour's wife, 1025a
- Covetous desires, 1069a
man is ever in want, 41a
of his dollar, 505a
sordid fellow, 323a
- Covetousness, cause of, 124a
- Covets what belongs to another,
48b
- Cow, brindled, 724a
cheaper than to keep a, 672b
friendly, all red and white, 750b
is a very good animal, 341a
jumped over the moon, 1016b
kiss till the, comes home, 228a
little Kyloe, 1017a
milked the goat instead of the,
1003b
purple, 829b
with the crumpled horn, 1020b
you do de pullin' Sis, 738b
- Coward, 'fore God I am no, 556a
can fight a battle, 596a
cocoa is a cad and, 867b
conscience, 128b
conscience is a, 354b
count myself the, 556a
does it with a kiss, 760b
flattery to name a, 403a
greatest, in the world, 58a
never forgave, 345a
scoundrel and a, 339a
so great a, as he thinks, 752b
soul is mine, no, 592a
stands aside, 599b
would not dare to fight, 414a
- Cowardice, conscience and, 768a
distinguished from panic, 983b
must here be dead, 75a
shameful, 31a
surest protection is, 679a
that clings, 867a
- Cowardly, men are too, 51b
nations, world not for, 951a
to blink facts, 614a
war spares the, 9a
- Coward's tongue, poet with the,
781a
- Cowards, conscience does make, of
us, 174b
conscience is word, use, 128b
die many times, 167b
do not count in battle, 17b
fear to die, 111b
greatest of, 434b
heroic decision not from, 951a
in reasoning, 383b
insult dying majesty, 9b
make people, 28b
mannish, 159b
mock the patriot's fate, 627b
plague of, 150a
- Cowards' funerals, 69a, 786b
- Cowl does not make a monk, 1010a
I like a, 503a
take wife or, 104a
- Cowled churchman, 503a
- Cow's in the corn, 1016a
- Cows are my passion, 578b
- Cowslip loves the lea, 634b
- Cowslip's bell, 210a
ear, 141a
- Coxcomb ask two hundred guineas,
668b
- Coxcombs nature meant but fools,
310a
- Coy excuse, 248b
impishly, 973a
sometimes coming sometimes,
288a
submission, yielded with, 255b
uncertain, and hard to please,
414b
- Coyne's lady were no crime, 268b
- Cozen him whom he salutes, 221b
- Cozenage, strange, 276a
- Crab, roasted, 141b
- Crabbed, harsh and, 247b
old men, 35a
- Crabs, diplomats women and, 699a
roasted, hiss in the bowl, 134a
- Crack, hear the mighty, 299a
his glass eye, 886b
like that in her head, 732a
stretch out to, of doom, 198b
the voice of melody, 534b
wise, that knows its father, 959b
- Cracked and growled and roared,
421a
- Crackers, mottoes you find inside,
681b
to crunch, 714b
- Cracking up some book or picture,
851b
- Crackled and gone up in smoke,
790a
- Crackling of thorns, 1042b
- Cracks a noble heart, 179b
gets thinner, wrinkles, 958b
- Cradle and the grave, 327b, 955b
endlessly rocking, 609a
every, asks us whence, 662b
hand that rocks the, 606b
made his procreant, 195a
of American liberty, 445a
of every science, 981a
of reposing age, 319b
of the deep, 451a
Old Nick rock my, 104a
stands in the grave, 220b
will rock, 734a
- Cradled into poetry by wrong,
239b, 466a
loved and, here, 662a
- Cradles, a-lying in our, 578b
bit the babies in the, 570a
three or four million, 675b
- Craft or custom shall obliterate,
847a
queerest little, 722b
so long to lerne, 22a, 78a
to seme fle fro, 78a
wet brutes stubborn, 865b
- Craftiness, wise in their own, 1030a
- Craftsman jealous of craftsman, 7a
toilworn, 474a
- Craftsmanship, criticism easier
than, 26a
- Crafty, old and, and wise, 825a
- Crag, castled, of Drachenfels, 453a
clasps, with crooked hands, 553a
- Crag where the ouzel sings, 598b
- Crags, barren, 548a
scaled the, of mastery, 785a
- Crammed as they on earth were,
404b
with distressful bread, 156a
- Cramped up and smothery, 677a
- Cranes of Ibycus, 12a
- Crank machine, 75a
- Crankiness, risk of, 602b
- Cranks, army of, 760a
quips and, 245a
- Crannied wall, flower in the, 556a
- Crannies, pluck you out of the,
556a
- Crannying wind, 453a
- Crash of '93, 760b
of the comber wind-bounded,
815b
stand by to, 959a
the cymbals, 909b
- Crater, Vesuvius', 604a
- Cravat, arise in my large white,
733b
one in red, 648a
virtue in an old, 535a
- Crave, crie alday and, 81a
for happiness, 641b
for rest, 584a
my mind forbids to, 101b
no pelf, 203a
pity from blust'ring wind, 268b
the stain of tears, 880b
- Craved no crumb, 685a
- Craven scruple, 177b
- Cravens my weak hand, 204a
- Craves a kind of wit, 165a
burnt child, the flame, 956b
man who, more is poor, 47a
- Craving credulity, 512b
minds are not ever, 383b
to go to law, 688a
- Cravings for coloured and strange,
910b
- Crawl back to the shelter, 975a
beggar may, at his side, 533b
upon the surface of the earth,
295b
with legs, 421b
- Crawling between earth and
heaven, 175a
coop'd we live and die, 533a
cruel, foam, 598a
- Crazy combative patriotism, 832a
half, for the love of you, 828a
understanding, 286a
write this man is, 837a
- Creak of a lumbering cart, 825a
- Creaking floor, 960b
- Cream and mantle, 143a
choking her with, 598b
gives me, with all her might,
750b
skim milk masquerades as, 682b
- Cream-faced houn, 199a
- Create but half, 826b
harmony, music to, 57b
in me a clean heart, 1034b
living people, 982b
soul under ribs of death, 248a
'tis God-like to, 588a
to know to kill to, 619a
- Created, all men are, equal, 373a
all things, 83a
capable of being, 472b
eyes not yet, 206a
for one another's sake, 66b
half to rise, 317a
heroes, by popular demand, 956a

Created in the bounds of earth,
616a
no great thing, suddenly, 64a
something of nothing, 244a
thing, loved before it exists,
866b
Creates indigestion, 852a
mind which, revolutions, 26b
the mind in you, 76b
Creating whole new democratic
world, 473b
whole tribe of fops, 190b
Creation, 'alf o', she owns, 818a
any one thing in, sufficient, 64a
beauteous bright, 74a
boast amid its gay, 327b
by right of an earlier, 492a
construction and, 866b
death and love, 897a
delicate, 411b
every scene of, 397a
fairest of, 258b
false, 196a
groaneth, 1060a
had I been present at, 74b
initial of, 647b
kelson of, is love, 607b
lords o' the, 391a
love all God's, 618a
makes, think, 817a
must despise a tailless man, 717a
of beauty and invulnerability,
852b
ploughshare o'er, 306a
quick of all, 931a
rhythmical, of beauty, 546a
since the, of the world, 345b
sleeps, 305b
sweet, of some heart, 454b
time most ancient since, 118b
up and down the whole, 636a
whole, moves, 553a
Creation's blot, 350b
cry goes up on high, 817a
dawn beheld, 455a
Creations, of all the, of man, 910b
Creative economy, 505a
spirit, want of the, 856a
Creator, competition with the,
929b
duty to his, 28b
endowed by their, 373a
glory of the, 118b
great, 257b
great, drew his spirit, 281a
had not taken advice, 75a
image of his, 793a
made Italy from designs, 674b
professed reverence for its, 614a
remember now thy, 1043b
voice of the great, 383a
would never have made such
lovely days, 513b
Creators, loves not realities and,
501b
of odd volumes, 429b
Creature comforts, 292b
drink pretty, 406a
every, be purified, 123a
every, drink but I, 267b
every, stirs to own impulse,
619b
far more perfect, 530b
felicities can fall to, 114b
formed of joy and mirth, 388b
good wine a good familiar, 188a
human, that profound secret,
580a
hurt no living, 12b

Creature, imitator a poor kind of,
669a
kills a reasonable, 250b
little wretched despicable, 329b
lives in state of war, 296a
lives not upon bread alone, 749b
looked upon the, 853b
man is a very inconstant, 58b
man is the, that cannot emerge,
856a
no living, is subject, 228b
no, smarts so little, 318b
not too bright or good, 409a
of circumstances, 511a
of such heejous mien, 834a
of the moment, 434a
poet or other literary, 694b
that is beloved, 164b
that thou madest, 787b
unmated, tired and lone, 584a
was stirring, 437a
woman was the sofa soft, 640a
world hath not sweeter, 189b
Creature's at his dirty work, 318b
made so mean, 574a
Creatures, all, great and small,
591b
both insects and humans, 895a
by rule in nature teach, 154b
call these delicate, 188b
circumstances are the, of men,
511a
clinging to her skirt, 915a
desolate, on the earth, 520a
God made all the, 571a
going about their business, 939b
here below, 287b
hugest of living, 257a
little, everywhere, 922b
meaner, kings, 128b
meanest of his, 571b
millions of spiritual, 256a
of a day, 13b
of a lesser breed, 973b
of all the, made, 680a
pent-up, 571b
poets are, most absurd, 320b
poor, that we are, 578b
that by rule in Nature teach,
102b
that creep swim or fly, 287a
that have intelligence, 77a
three species of, 699a
through, you dissect, 314a
use living, like old shoes, 55a
very valiant, 155b
what marvelous, we are, 872b
worst sin towards fellow, 764b
Creatures', wearing out human,
lives, 489a
Credibility, factor of, 951b
Credit, an't much, in that, 577b
corpse of public, 444a
give the, due, 309a
goes to who convinces world,
745a
growth of, requires time, 512b
have done my, much wrong,
533a
his own lie, 209a
in ilka town, 417a
let the, go, 531b
not to thy, 651a
of human nature, 514a
of the conduct, 484b
used my, 149a
Creditable acquaintance, 295a
Creditor is worse than a master,
497b

Creditor, no return of grain to the,
3b
Creditors, debtors or, 379a
Credo, join devoutly in the, 707b
Credulities, miseries or, of man-
kind, 773b
Credulity, craving, 512b
helps one through life, 558a
ignorance, helps enjoyment,
611b
is the man's weakness, 429b
listen with, 337a
season of, 335a
supine, 743b
Credulous first hours, 977b
renders its votaries, 345a
Creed, Athanasian, 513a
is a rod, 694b
lives alone by book and, 711b
may have no lift of hope, 891a
most authentic, 662b
nonconformity with, accepted,
860a
of our political faith, 374b
of slaves, 45a, 255b
or dogma, 886b
outworn, 410a
put your, into your deed, 506a
question school nor, 438b
sapping a solemn, 453b
shadow of a great, 959a
thy neighbor's, 503a
would stifle me, 891a
Creeds and schools in abeyance,
607b
are new names for mystery,
438b
dust of systems and of, 546b
grow so thick, 764a
half the, 352b
half-believers in our casual, 621a
human hopes and human, 712b
I speak not of men's, 454a
if our, agree, 438b
iron, to shut thee out, 756b
keys of all the, 551b
so many gods so many, 754a
that refuse and restrain, 692a
wild religion without any, 879a
Creek and the old rusty milk, 699b
from, to creek, 703b
Creeks and inlets, 595b
yellow shores of, 777a
Creep again leap again, 863a
and intrude, 249a
and prattle with them, 64b
from flower to flower, 465a
in one dull line, 311a
in our ears, 147a
into thy narrow bed, 622b
love will, in service, 93a
ne'er cringe nor, 105a
not walk, 527a
pretty feet did, 231a
sweetly, into his study, 158b
swim or fly, 287a
the ground, 1005a
up on you, 995a
wants to make your flesh, 576a
wit that can, 319b
Creepe, children learne to, 93a
kinde will, 93a
Creeping, comes stealing comes,
747a
ghosts, between the lines, 641b
hours, 161a
like snail, 161a
thing in sober way, 592a
through the black, 963a

- Creeps in this petty pace, 199b
 Creetur, lone lorn, 578b
 Cremated Sam McGee, 877a
 Cremona, evening air is chilly in, 782b
 Crêpe de chine, 956b
 folds of black, 886b
 Crept by me upon the waters, 209a
 into bosom of the sea, 125b
 Crescent, arch of a, 761b
 card-playing, 417b
 Crescents, two outer, 988a
 Cressid lay that night, 146b
 Crest, carries no colours or, 815b
 Crested fortune, 366a
 Cretan against Cretan, played, 55b
 Crew, admit me of thy, 245a
 and captain, 821a
 beguiled the leisure of the, 681b
 carried down the, 714b
 cock, 1055a
 darling of our, 377a
 dismayed her, 714b
 down went the captain and, 681b
 no ship contain'd a better, 681b
 of the captain's gig, 682a
 pities restless, 303b
 Crews, schooners and the merry, 896a
 Crib, his master's, 1045a
 Cribb'd confined bound in, 197b
 Cricket is to cricket dear, 29b
 on the hearth, 246a
 where the, sings, 824b
 Cricket's gone, 977b
 Crickets, merry as, 88b
 Crie alday and crave, 81a
 Cried, laugh'd till I, 22b
 suddenly, and turned away, 938a
 when poor, Caesar wept, 168a
 Crier of green sauce, 89a
 rings his bell, 955a
 that proclaims the conquerors, 59a
 Cries and lamentations, 49b
 bootless, 205a
 fisted with wild, 772a
 hold enough, 200a
 man who turnsip, 338a
 my fate, out, 172a
 pitying the tender, 385b
 street, all about, 708a
 Crime, banished for my willful, 259a
 consequence of his, 380b
 coyness lady were no, 268b
 criminal cause of the, 857b
 curious, 573b
 dab at electricity and, 867b
 end that stupid, 877b
 foulest, in history, 610a
 has its heroes, 324b
 is honest for a good cause, 43b
 Iscariotlike, 940a
 isn't a, exactly, 836b
 judge of, 617b
 like virtue has its degrees, 287b
 low aim is, 602a
 madden to, 455b
 more than a, 396a
 numbers sanctified the, 366b
 of being a young man, 334b
 of slaughtering peoples, 47b
 popularity is a, 286a
 punishment fit the, 685a
 revolution and, 26a
 Crime, successful and fortunate, 48a
 to be nobly born is now a, 226b
 to examine laws of heat, 700a
 to love too well, 313b
 track-mark of an ancient, 15a
 urge him to, 39a
 Crimes against peace of world, 959b
 and misfortunes, 325b
 broad blown, 176b
 by exaggeration, 496b
 committed in thy name, 383a
 dignity of, 376b
 follies and misfortunes, 369a
 never among my, 659b
 not measured by issue of events, 34a
 one virtue and a thousand, 455b
 teems with, 1002b
 worst of, is poverty, 765b
 Criminal, act is not, 1009b
 American, class, 678b
 cured a, 617b
 element, while there is a, 761a
 is absolved, 44b
 is cause of the crime, 857a
 Crimson flower of battle, 598a
 in thy lips, 138a
 joy, bed of, 387a
 moon and azure eye, 395b
 petal, each finger nail a, 973a
 petal, sleeps the, 551a
 wing, conquest's, 349b
 Crimson-tipp'd flow'r, 391a
 Cringe nor creep, 105a
 souls that, and plot, 408b, 600a
 Crippled and palsied and slain, 877a
 Crises, business, at intervals, 746a
 concealed in trivial occurrences, 878a
 Crisis, deal with either in, 970a
 encounter at this important, 366b
 every great, of human history, 631a
 force the moment to its, 943a
 Crisp and wintry carpet, 721a
 deep and, and even, 593a
 Crisped, leaves were, and sere, 545b
 Crispian, feast of, 156b
 Cristmasse, merie, 81a
 Crit., no scandal or, of others, 931b
 Critic a valuable instrument, 719a
 actor rather than a, 868a
 cry of the, 668b
 first attribute of a good, 602b
 good, 723b
 I'm a gr-eat, 836b
 leaves at curtain fall, 984b
 no longer artist but, 832a
 not too inquiring, 969b
 peep or cynic bark, 503b
 praise not the, 771b
 real helper of the artist, 718b
 regarded his fault-finding, 587a
 severe, on his own works, 479a
 sir, good day, 587a
 spot the bad, 933a
 trade of, most degraded, 680a
 true, dwell upon excellencies, 300b
 'twere well if every, would, 704a
 unsuccessful author turns, 424a
 youngest, has died, 814b
 Critical, easier to be, than correct, 512b
 mosquito, 651a
 nothing if not, 187a
 period in matrimony, 955a
 sense is rare, 718b
 spirit in literature, 809b
 Criticise, to, is to appreciate, 710b
 Criticising elves, spite of the, 362a
 Criticism, age that has no, 767b
 art of, 718b
 blown with every wind of, 343a
 cant of, 346a
 do not resent, 870a
 dominated by outworn theory, 857a
 dramatic, 985a
 easier than craftsmanship, 26a
 easier to suppress, 960a
 effect of, 720a
 endeavor to find to know, 733a
 function of, 809b
 House of Commons thrives on, 871b
 indifferent, of books, 865a
 is the rod of divination, 823b
 my own definition of, 621b
 negative, 518a
 people ask you for, 875a
 poetry is a, of life, 732b
 stony ways of contemporary, 725b
 uncritical faults of, 732b
 unimagined system of, 493a
 Criticisms, most penetrating of, 969b
 querulous, 608b
 Criticized each flower, 860a
 good joke cannot be, 866b
 old book which time has, 603b
 thing, relation with, 719b
 vilified and misunderstood, 763a
 Critic's eye, view me with a, 401a
 Critics are all ready made, 452a
 are like brushers, 119a
 before you trust in, 452a
 between me and my, 756b
 Boston audience, 674b
 challenge and defend, 794b
 cheats the eyes of gallery, 364a
 cultured, 672b
 in peace ye, dwell, 313a
 know who the, are, 513a
 love is the coldest of, 631a
 mosquito, 606b
 most fastidious, 492b
 pocketed by newspaper, 472b
 talk of the sublime, 371a
 therefore they turn, 424a
 thousand, shouting, 713b
 we are but, 826b
 Critique, killed off by one, 695a
 Critters, God's, tempting decent men, 791b
 Croak, ill-betiding, 30a
 Croaking on my left hand, 30a
 Croaks, fatal entrance of Duncan, 195a
 in Hall o' Fame, 946b
 Crock, from two-eared, 38a
 Crocodile does not move lower jaw, 233a
 how doth the little, 656a
 tears of the, 117a
 Crocodiles, seized by, 48b
 Croke, hoke ne by, 85a
 Cromwell, Charles the First had his, 368b

Cromwell damn'd to everlasting fame, 318a
 guiltless of his country's blood, 348b
 if thou fall'st, 211b
 Cronie, ancient trusty drouthy, 393b
 Crony, government by, 874a
 Crook, hook or by, 85a
 pregnant hinges, 175b
 shepherd's, beside the sceptre, 510a
 Crooke, by hooke or, 85a
 Crooked counsels fit, 276b
 hands, clasp the crag with, 533a
 land, straight down the, 488a
 made straight, 1047a
 man, there was a, 1019a
 roads without improvement, 386a
 serpent, 1046a
 slim and, but personal, 718a
 street goes past my door, 950a
 strive to set, straight, 667a
 way, followed still his, 777a
 wiles, 13b
 Crookedest river in the world, 675b
 Crooly, fav'rite pastime is, 837a
 Crop in summer, 67b
 Crop-full bird, irks care the, 572a
 Crops, a-watering last year's, 596b
 failed, 663a
 nor size of cities nor the, 507b
 the flowery food, 316a
 Cross, all through life I see a, 631b
 cause why we were born, 133b
 he that has no, 232a
 let us, the river, 979b
 nail'd on the bitter, 149a
 nails upon the, 941a
 of gold, 793a
 of Jesus, 664a
 sparkling, she wore, 312a
 that rules the southern sky, 813a
 the bridge, 524b
 Cross-bow, shot the albatross with my, 421a
 Cross-buns, hot, 1017b
 Crossed each other's way, 769b
 every hope that hath been, 630b
 oyster may be, in love, 382a
 sun of life has, the line, 632a
 the bar, 557a
 your threshold, 783a
 Crosses and with cares, 114a
 poppies blow between the, 860b
 relics crucifixes, 239b
 Cross-garter'd fashion she detests, 165a
 Crossing the stripling Thames, 621a
 Cross-patch draw the latch, 1016b
 Crossroads, dirty work at the, 1007b
 Crossways, things at home are, 731b
 Crosswise, wove it, in his nest, 528b
 Cross-word puzzle makers, 928a
 Crotchets in thy head now, 180a
 Crouch, bidding, whom rest bade aspire, 568a
 make, beneath his foot, 573b
 Crouched low and smiling, 968b
 Crow, before the cock, 1055a
 cock can, in its farmyard, 585b
 little Indian Sioux, or, 750b

Crow, lungs, 160b
 makes wing to the wood, 197b
 many-winter'd, 548b
 pluck a, together, 129a
 roar or, 893b
 safer 'n 'tis to, 601a
 same ground, would fly over, 675b
 sun had risen to hear him, 596b
 think thy swan, 134b
 two cocks together, 899b
 Crowbar, hammer me into a, 899a
 hoe and barrow, 450a
 tire of creation for a, 536a
 Crowche waite ride ronne, 114b
 Crowd a host of daffodils, 409a
 after night I do, 384b
 and buzz and murmurings, 267a
 and not feel the, 364b
 assimilated by the, 617b
 fools that, thee so, 267b
 into these two brief words, 416a
 live in a, 757b
 muse in a, 519a
 no stranger in the, 807b
 of common men, 237a
 of jollity, 337a
 the mob the, the mass, 898a
 treat great men as lunatics, 48a
 whole thing in a minute, 739a
 within my earthly temple, 763b
 you were a good, 772a
 your canvas, 556b
 Crowded audience, 22a
 feast and your halls are, 754a
 hour of glorious life, 416b
 hour, too busied with the, 506b
 however, your hours, 637b
 one hour, to the full, 418a
 street, clamor of the, 525b
 streets, world's most, 620b
 whispering, room, 622b
 Crowd's, madding, ignoble strife, 349a
 Crowds, go forth with, 959a
 heart in the midst of, 431a
 public men nor cheering, 826a
 talk with, 820b
 without company, 369b
 Crows feet be grown, 78a
 swart, 102a
 Crowing of the cock, faded on the, 170a
 Crown, ambassador from Britain's, 558a
 and kingdom, 117b
 bays to, 233b
 better than his, 146a
 breeches cost him but a, 187b, 1011b
 conquer a, 730a
 defiance to force of, 335a
 deserves no, 232a
 emperor without his, 305b
 fame-wreathed, 712b
 fell down and broke his, 1016b
 fighting for the, 1015a
 fill me from, to toe, 195a
 gem of the city's, 737b
 glory of my, 97b
 golden, like a deep well, 140a
 hairy gold, on'er ead, 818a
 half a, to a Scotchman, 339a
 head that wears a, 153b
 heaven's jeweled, 673b
 hoary head is, of glory, 1039b
 hollow, that rounds, 139b
 holly bears the, 1004b
 I do not ask for any, 654a

Crown, immortal, 329a
 imperial, the mace, 156a
 is call'd content, 126b
 is in my heart, 126b
 is of night, 694b
 kingly, to gain, 445b
 men, the knave, 712b
 no kings though they possess the, 292a
 no monarch but would give, 242a
 of glory that fadeth not, 1064b
 of head to sole of foot, 50a
 of his head, 158a, 451a
 of life, 1064a
 of our life, 692a
 of these is made of love, 479a
 of thorns, 476a, 793a
 of those dread heights, 740b
 old winter's head, 263b
 ourselves with rosebuds, 230b, 1065b
 quiet mind richer than, 117b
 seldom kings enjoy, 126b
 sorrow's, of sorrow, 73b
 the wat'ry glade, 347b
 themselves assured, 206b
 thy good with brotherhood, 781b
 upon my forehead, 611b
 us or mark us with a scar, 847a
 Crown'd with the sickle, 328a
 Crowned him long ago, 456b
 honor not to be, 680b
 hours, with fruition, 65b
 mourning beauty, 644b
 sweet peace is, 271b
 with lilies and with laurel, 962b
 Crownest the year with goodness, 1035a
 Crownless, childless and, 454a
 Crowns and pounds and guineas, 785b
 are empty things, 292a
 casting their golden, 445a
 end, all, 182b
 in shades like these, 355b
 not thrones and, 441b
 o' the world, 518a
 of roses fade, 667b
 store of, be scant, 220a
 Crows and jays, 882a
 flocking and fighting, 261a
 throw him to the, 1006b
 Crucible, America is God's, 810a
 test faith in, 744b
 Crucibles or church organs, 504b
 Crucified dead and buried, 1068a
 dear Lord was, 591b
 let him be, 1055a
 they are all, 885a
 till his Lord is, 600a
 to the world, 351a
 Crucifixes, crosses relics, 239b
 Crucifixions, calvaries and, 667b
 Crucify mankind upon a cross of gold, 793a
 the soul of man, 222a
 Crude awakenings, youth with its, 823a
 berries harsh and, 248b
 ideas, public has very, 447a
 surfeit reigns, 247b
 Cruel and blind and cold, 924a
 aristocracy is always, 563a
 as death, 327b
 as the grave, 1044b
 but composed and bland, 622b
 crawling foam, 598a
 death is always near, 1000b

Cruel disintegration of slow years, 899b
 doubts more, than truths, 270a
 for a woman, 930b
 love is more, than lust, 692a
 mercies of wicked are, 1039a
 only to be kind, 177a
 place, England is a, 598b
 rule, better no rule than, 9b
 scorn, crowned in, 528b
 sea so, 76a
 snare, 109b
 war is, 613b
 Cruellest lies often told in silence, 749b
 month, April called the, 991a
 month, April is the, 943b
 Cruell'st she alive, 164a
 Cruelty and ambition of man, 111b
 Cruelty, direst, 195a
 hanging too good said Mr., 274b
 has a human heart, 387b
 of pirates, 601b
 soldier without, 660a
 to load a falling man, 212a
 Cruise, on our last, 749b
 Crumb, craved no, 685a
 just a, to me, 646b
 memorial, 648a
 Crumble crumble voiceless things, 911b
 Crumbled out again to his atomies, 217a
 Crumbles, my world, to nothing, 447a
 Crumbs, fed with their, 515a
 from their masters' table, 1053a
 Crumpey tree, 581b
 Crumpled horn, cow with the, 1020b
 Crunch, crackers to, 714b
 Crusaders from some infernal
 clime, 534b
 Cruse, neither did the, of oil fail, 1029a
 oil in a, 1028b
 Crush among the stoure, 391a
 the infamous thing, 325a
 Crush'd and bruis'd together, 309a
 sweet poison, 247a
 Crushed ideals, 878a
 incensed or, 120a
 or trodden, 120a
 Crust, nightmare, 992b
 of bread, 953a
 of bread and liberty, 320a
 of earth in earth, 634a
 thin, over a volcano, 783b
 to break through, 939b
 water and a, 480b
 Cry against all banks, 444b
 all, and no wool, 83b
 anything only don't, 659b
 creation's, goes up on high, 817a
 every, of every man, 387b
 far, to Lochow, 416b
 fear of having to, 367b
 for being born, 121b
 for hire, 42a
 gladiators', 525a
 good, a great comfort to a
 woman, 510b
 great, but little wool, 83b
 great, in Egypt, 1024a
 harlot's, 388a
 havoc, 168a
 he'll be sure to, 1016a
 hounds join in glorious, 332b

Cry, in bed we, 263a
 infant's, of fear, 387b
 kitten and, 150b
 liberty, 251a
 little need to, 966b
 man's image and his, 824b
 mum, 109a
 my eyes out, 106a
 my speech as the best thing, 285b
 no language but a, 552a
 nor swoon'd nor utter'd, 550b
 not when his father dies, 338b
 of a child by the roadway, 825a
 of a thousand souls, 890a
 of Absence Absence, 946b
 of bugles going by, 795a
 of energies and hopes, 707b
 of his hounds, 472b
 of home, 994b
 of the critic, 668b
 one haughty, 914b
 out the loudest of its abuse, 283a
 raise a hue and, 105a
 scandal and the, 549b
 Susanna don't you, for me, 636a
 the more it made them, 357b
 there little girl don't, 745b
 too big to, 540a
 war is still the, 452b
 was still more hay, 748a
 Cry-babies of the western world, 942a
 Crye, moche, and no wull, 83b
 Cryin' at the lock, 559a
 Crying, first voice was, 49b
 first voice I uttered was, 1065b
 in the wilderness, 1050a
 made her eyes more bright, 801b
 need in humbler ranks, 641b
 over a husband, 814a
 solitary in lonely places, 762a
 Cryptic mirth, met rancor with a, 846a
 Crystal brooks, golden sands and, 216a
 light, sailed on a river of, 747a
 springs should solace me, 236a
 stair, build the trout a, 892b
 what youth deemed, 575a
 Cuba, alone in, 834b
 Cubic inch of space, 610b
 Cubit, one, unto his stature, 1051b
 Cuccu, ihude sing, 999a
 Cuckold lives in bliss, 188a
 Cuckoo jug-jug, 213a
 mocks married men, 134a
 shall I call thee bird, 409a
 Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue, 134a
 Cuckoos are cock-sure, 760b
 Cucullus non facit monachum, 1010a
 Cucumbers, cold as, 228a
 extracting sunbeams out of, 295b
 garden of, 707a, 1045a
 scarecrow in garden of, 1066b
 Cud, chew the, and are silent, 361a
 Cudgel his own jackass, 708a
 thy brains, 178a
 Cudgel's, what wood a, of, 238b
 Cue, twisted, 685a
 Cuffs, imagination at, with senses, 294b
 Culled flowers, nosegay of, 100b
 picked and, 89b
 Culprit, affect the, 940a
 Cult called Christianity, 705b

Cultivate gift of taciturnity, 743b
 our garden, 325a
 peace and harmony, 367a
 spirit of subordination, 367a
 such a measure of equanimity, 744b
 the mind, 20a
 Cultivated and improved, 424b
 classes, malady of the, 617b
 manners, learning without, 932a
 underrated nobleman, 685b
 Cultivates the golden mean, 38b
 Cultivation, fruit of great, 338a
 of the physical world, 538b
 Cultural proper, ivory tower of the, 883a
 Culture, dozen years to implant
 basic, 971a
 essential to high, 637b
 French, 728b
 Germany ruins, 729a
 great law of, 472b
 hall-mark of the national, 908a
 highest stage in moral, 530a
 is in its finest flower, 797b
 not measured by greatness, 753a
 nothing but education and, 21a
 or any knowledge, 611a
 pursue, in bands, 804a
 the acquainting ourselves, 623b
 Cultured critics, 672b
 prosperous and, life, 905b
 word, 817a
 Cumbrous, archaic, and ineffective, 776b
 Cummin, mint and anise and, 1054a
 Cumnor Hall, walls of, 368b
 Cunning hand, sweet and, 164a
 livery of hell, 185a
 old, attorney, 327a
 passages, 943b
 point of, to borrow, 120b
 point of, to shape answer, 120b
 right hand forget her, 1038a
 seldom gain their ends, 1003a
 sharpening of sense of, 727b
 sin cover itself, 158b
 strong in, 386a
 times, 145b
 tyrant, first, 538a
 valiant and, in fence, 165b
 which we in England call, 120b
 Cunning'st pattern, 190a
 Cup, between the, and the lip, 223a
 bitterest, of sorrow, 857a
 blue lake brims her, 796b
 clos'd in my love's hand, 138a
 colour in the, 1040b
 come fill the, 531a
 come fill up my, 417b
 death at bottom of the, 690a
 decided over a, of coffee, 381b
 drink a, to Scotland, 489b
 give a, of water, 483b
 glory in a shallow, 533a
 he took the, 1055a
 leave a kiss but in the, 219a
 let this, pass from me, 1055a
 life's bitter, 1014a
 made up of loveliness, 499a
 of hot wine, 202a
 of Samian wine, 458b
 of strength, 596a
 offering his, 532b
 quaffed out of a golden, 772b
 runneth over, 1033b
 secret, of serious thought, 405b
 sun in a golden, 827b

Cup, tak a, o' kindness yet, 392b
 take a, and drink it up, 1016b
 that clears today, 531b
 'twixt the, and the lip, 223a
 Capboard, she went to the, 731b
 was bare, 1018a
 Cupid and my Campaspe play'd,
 112b
 bolt of, 141b
 has his camps, 42b
 long stood void, 231b
 paid, 112b
 painted blind, 141a
 regent of love-rhymes, 133a
 silent note which, strikes, 240b
 young Adam, 1011b
 Cupid's arms, eyes are, 1000b
 curse, 116a
 Cups, flowing, pass swiftly round,
 202a
 plates and, clean-gleaming, 938b
 that cheer not inebriate, 364b
 Curate thinks you have no soul,
 904a
 youngest, cannot explain, 904a
 Curates, abundant shower of,
 586b
 long dust, 938a
 Curative pathology, 972a
 Curb all right, 988b
 care's check and, 271b
 his swiftness in the race, 471a
 that galls, 813b
 Curd, white, of ass's milk, 319a
 Curdied by the frost, 202b
 Curds and whey, 1018b
 quivering, 659b
 Cure, care is no, 124b
 common, of love, 105b
 for birth and death, 807b
 for this disease, 849a
 for this ill, 820a
 god's the, half-wrought, 747a
 is not worth the pain, 44a
 kings can cause or, 337b
 music that can, all ill, 507a
 of anarchy, 360a
 of maladies, 19a
 on exercise depend for, 280b
 past hope, help, 137b
 philanthropically, them all,
 990a
 physicians study to, diseases,
 222b
 the pain you carry, 699a
 thy heart of love, 500a
 Cured hurts you have, 507a
 of every folly but vanity, 344b
 what cannot be, must be en-
 dured, 90a
 you dead, 820b
 Cureless ills, physician of, 13a
 Cures, fear worst oft, the worse,
 181b
 me of my pain, 1000b
 Curfew, far-off, sound, 246a
 magic chains at, time, 247b
 must not ring tonight, 753b
 rung the, 753b
 time to the next prime, 262a
 tolls the knell, 348a
 Curiosity after affairs of others,
 264b
 awakening, of young minds,
 723a
 damnable and detestable, 530b
 disinterested intellectual, 888a
 do well in closet by way of,
 323b
 dreadful, 291b

Curiosity in what is passing,
 434a
 love, freckles and doubt, 966b
 my, my wonder, 809a
 newspapers excite, 430b
 one of the characteristics, 336a
 Curious art, 362b
 child, I have seen a, 411a
 crime, 573b
 in conjecture, 66a
 knowledge, 610a
 legend still haunts me, 486a
 man or woman the world is,
 about, 597a
 thirsty fly, 326b
 volume of forgotten lore, 544b
 war is quaint and, 706a
 Curiouser and curiouser, 656a
 Curl, little, 526a
 Curled Assyrian bull, 553b
 darlings of our nation, 186a
 hair was so charmingly, 599a
 up on the floor, 687a
 Curls, frocks and, 648b
 Hyperion's, 176b
 shakes his ambrosial, 3b
 strokes, from your brow, 486b
 Curly-locks' wilt thou be mine,
 1017b
 Currants, puddings should be full
 of, 986a
 Current, beat back the, 699a
 but not appropriate name, 397a
 coin, 650a
 coin purchases pleasures, 109b
 flows with noiseless, 623b
 genial, of the soul, 348b
 icy, and compulsive course, 189a
 not hoarded but must be, 248a
 passes, over world, 18a
 skiff does with the, glide, 326b
 smallest, coin, 714a
 strong is its, 67b
 swollen, 563a
 take, when it serves, 169a
 Current's flow, drift along with,
 910a
 Currents, fresh, of life, 559b
 turn awry, 175a
 Curriculum of noble education,
 728a
 was five hundred gallons, 809a
 Currid, short horse soon, 92a
 Curs, common lot of, 533b
 mouth a bone, 362a
 of low degree, 355a
 Curse, all men's, 7a
 bless them that, you, 1051a
 Christianity the one great, 728b
 Cupid's, 116a
 God and die, 1029b
 great man's, 310a
 his better angel, 190a
 illusion and a, 774b
 makes the, upon him less, 879a
 of marriage, 188b
 on all laws, 313a
 on his ill-betiding croak, 30a
 on his virtues, 299b
 primal eldest, upon 't, 176b
 selfishness the greatest, 534a
 such a terrible, 451b
 this her, 966b
 to ruin to, to bless, 488b
 youthful harlot's, 387b
 Cursed alway, by man is, 520b
 and floundered and enjoyed,
 720a
 be he that moves my bones,
 212b

Cursed by strangers, 959a
 lust for gold, 37a
 me with his eye, 421b
 past, 948a
 spite, 173a
 that rascally thief, 451a
 to stay and dig, 953b
 war and racking tax, 416b
 when Ernulphus, 346a
 Curses all Eve's daughters, 180b
 deeper than the strong man,
 518b
 not loud but deep, 199a
 of the firmament, 281b
 rigg'd with, dark, 249a
 with embraces, oft I mixt, 309b
 Curt, as, and shrewd, 130a
 be the gold and silver, 351a
 be the verse, 319a
 by heaven's decree, 357a
 from age to age, 927a
 hard reading, 382b
 plagues with which mankind are,
 291b
 to all succeeding ages, 270b
 Curtain call, there's no, 892a
 draw the, 164a
 draw the, close, 125b
 drawn between you and me,
 881a
 fall, critic leaves at, 984b
 hand lets the, fall, 322b
 her sleeping world, 464b
 iron, 872a
 lecture, 446a
 lectures, 309b
 let down the, 87b
 never outward swings, 526a
 Priam's, 152a
 rustling of each purple, 545a
 the play is done the, drops, 563b
 twilight's, spreading far, 487a
 Curtain's mystic fold, 686b
 Curtains, fringed, of thine eye,
 209a
 let fall the, 364b
 of Solomon, 1044a
 of the east are drawn, 663a
 rich lace, which nothing cost,
 631a
 through, call on us, 215b
 Curteisye, mirour of alle, 81a
 Curtius Rufus descended from
 himself, 59a
 Curtsy to great kings, 156b
 while you're thinking, 658a
 Curved is the line of beauty,
 528a
 Curves, flowing, of beauty, 528a
 Cushion, sit on a, 1017b
 Cuss around and boss, 895b
 Cussedness, trust in his, 698b
 Custom, ancient sacred, 287b
 arises from, 71a
 craft or, shall obliterate, 847a
 is second nature, 60a
 make it their perch, 184a
 maturity of, 847b
 more honoured in the breach,
 172a
 my, always of afternoon, 172b
 nature her, holds, 178a
 of Branksome Hall, 413a
 of debating twice, 19a
 of one wife, 851a
 of saying grace, 430a
 office and, in line of order,
 181a
 old, made life sweet, 159b
 one good, corrupt world, 547b

Custom presses on the souls apart,
897b
proceed from, 98a
public use and, 97a
receipt of, 1052a
reconciles us, 359a
seamen have a, 294b
sensible of what is done against,
62a
stale her infinite variety, 200b
stronger than, 42b
than is her, 146b
thing of, 198a
to whom custom, 1060b
tyrant, 103a
Customary suits of solemn black,
170b
Customer, protection to the, 835a
Customers, over-polite to his, 437b
raising up a people of, 352a
sign brings, 269b
trades tradesmen and, 429a
Custom-House, entrance to the,
513b
Customs and laws, 406a
names and, 501b
new, though ridiculous, 210b
nice, curtsy to kings, 156b
politics and tongue, 629b
rise up from the spirit, 351a
Cut and come again, 383b
any one introduced to, 659a
away the mast, 587a
beard of formal, 161b
cheerful ways of men, off, 254b
come and, halter, 244a
cote after my cloth, 92a
fellow foxes, off theirs, 221b
fiercest quarrels short, 108a
him out in little stars, 136b
how shall he, it, 1016b
in alabaster, 143a
is the branch, 123b
it is soon, off, 1036a
it with my hatchet, 395a
off in blossoms of my sin, 172b
off the view, 794a
off their tails, 1014a
out of owne flesh, 92b
scuttled ship or, a throat, 458a
serve us or, us, 603a
take him and, him, 136b
take the short, 67b
the laurel-trees are, 630a
thou'lt, thy finger niggard, 29b
unkindest, of all, 168b
with golden oars, 158a
Cuts, friendly counsel, foes, 124b
off what we possess, 276a
Cut-throat dog, 144a
Cutting all the pictures out, 848a
each other's hair, 964b
heart asunder, 923b
off one's life, 794a
the air, 105b
through the forest, 903a
Cutty sark, 394a
Cycle impenitently revolves, 939b
Cyclone in the bay, 801b
Cynnet to pale faint swan, 148b
Cymbal, tinkling, 1061a
Cymbals crash, 909b
on cornets and on, 1028a
Cynara, faithful to thee, 833a
reign of the good, 833a
Cynic bark, critic peep or, 503b
from study of mankind, 713b
knows the price of everything,
768b
tribe, sneer and jibe of, 888b

Cynicism is intellectual dandyism,
639a
only deadly sin is, 839b
Cynic's ban, hurl the, 777b
Cynsure for all that sail, 102b
of neighboring eyes, 245a
Cynthia named fair regent, 368b
of this minute, 314b
Cynthia's brow, 137a
Cypress, alley titanic of, 545b
and myrtle are emblems, 455b
in the palace walk, 551a
shady, tree, 649b
wood, correct in, 966b
Cyrus, palace of, 1008a
Czar, troops led by the, 1005a
Czechs or Greeks or Norwegians,
954b
D, I never use a big big, 682a
Dab at an index, a, 353a
at electricity and crime, 867b
Dad, called my brother's father,
147b
Daddy heered him bawl, 745a
wouldn't buy me a bow-wow,
762a
Daddy's gone a-hunting, 1016b
Daeon, cut up, 935b
Daeon is in charge, 822a
Dafed the world aside, 151a
Dafoodils are blowing, 874b
fair, 230b
golden, 409a
raining, 809a
that come before the swallow,
208a
Daft old brain, 854b
Dagger, air-drawn, 197b
hand that held the, 920b
is this a, 196a
of the mind, 196a
wear not my, in my mouth,
204b
Daggers, give me the, 196b
of relentless steel, 889b
rain, 224a
speak, but use none, 176b
Dago, made by a, 802a
Daie, fight an other, 69a
Daies, years, and hours, 103a
Daily beauty in his life, 190a
bread, 893a
bread, broken it up for your,
692b
bread, give me thus my, 894a
bread, have not to labor for,
530a
cares pleasures and needs,
594b
daggers of relentless steel, 889b
do, what men, 158a
life, lies before us in, 257b
manna give us this day, 76b
our, bread, 1051a
rations, live upon our, 578b
some, good to do, 617a
sufferings, in my, 953a
wants, devote to their, 25a
Dainties bred in a book, 133a
their health might hurt, 358a
Daintiest last, 138a
Dainty dish to set before the king,
1017a
typewriting machine, 897b
Dairymaid, queen asked the,
917b
Daisied lawns, 927a
Daisies, buttercups and, 491a
hear the, grow, 767a

Daisies, leave to children the,
777a
meadows trim with, pied, 245a
pied and violets blue, 134a
that dance on her way, 636b
you must lie upon the, 683a
Daisy, a simple, starred the sod,
612a
by shadow it casts, 412a
daisy-give me your answer, 828a
in the dell, 762a
never dies, 412b
there's a, 178a
Dakotas under her hull, 960b
Dale, haunted spring and, 244b
hawthorn in the, 245a
over hill over, 901b
Dales, hills and valleys, and fields,
123a
Scotland's, 489b
Dalliance, give, too much rein,
209b
primrose path of, 171b
silken, 154b
Dallies with the innocence of love,
164b
Dam, I do not give a, 691a
Damaged, archangel a little, 429b
Damascus, rivers of, 1029a
Damask cheek, 164b
Dam'd by an earthquake, 676a
Dame, belle, sans merci, 480a
dance in the old, 894b
fortune is a fickle gypsy, 99b
fortune's golden smile, 391a
has lost her shoe, 1014b
one for my, 1015b
smil'd at the, 386a
sulky sullen, 393b
Dames in jewelled velvets, 604a
squire of, 113b
struts his, before, 245a
Damn such, 372b
the torpedoes, 495b
tough bullet to chew, 818b
twopenny, 400b
with faint praise, 319a
your precious soul, 89b
Damnable and detestable curiosity,
530b
destructive, deceitful woman,
289b
iteration, 149a
mouldy, 263a
Damnation, deep, of his taking-
off, 195b
distilled, 397a
round the land, 321a
swift and kind, 974b
two fingers' breadth of, 70a
Damnd, all the, are brought, 254a
be him that cries hold, 200a
distracting town, 313a
Faustus must be, 123b
old host, 150b
to everlasting fame, 318a
to fame, 327a
Damned, all silent and all, 404b
better be, 371b
cohort of the, 818b
conjecturally, 705a
darkness of the, 538a
dshinheriting countenance, 382a
dissolute, and despairful, 877a
drama whether, or not, 381a
ere I challenged him, 165b
from here to eternity, 819a
go and find out and be, 815b
his fellows, 713b
it I see how the helican, 904a

Damned, lie was dead and, 569b
 may salute the eloquence, 980a
 minutes tells he o'er, 188a
 my books for me, 672b
 not a penny for tribute, 377b
 of body and soul, 820a
 one, thing after another, 883b
 perpetually, 123b
 public be, 616a
 see thee, first, 401a
 spot, out, 199a
 villain, smiling, 173a
 Damnedest, politics the, 726a
 Damning those they have no mind
 to, 238b
 Damocles, sword of, 670b
 Damozel, blessed, leaned out, 640a
 Damp and mould, 885b
 dull and, without, 560a
 grave too cold and, 437b
 moist unpleasant body, 576b
 my intended wing, 258a
 nights are very, 660a
 souls of housemaids, 943a
 tonnage, 882a
 Damsel lay deploring, 308a
 of high lineage, 554b
 with a dulcimer, 420b
 Damsels of time, 506b
 Dan Cupid regent of love-rhymes,
 133a
 even to Beer-sheba, 1027a
 McGrew, 877a
 to Beersheba, 346b
 Danae, earth all, to the stars, 551a
 Dance and drink and sing, 387a
 and Provençal songs, 481a
 and sing we are eternal, 774a
 attendance, 212a
 barefoot on wedding day, 130a
 daisies that, on her way, 636b
 delightful measure or, 138b
 dresses to, in and flirt in, 632b
 in the old dame yet, 894b
 joke and rejoice, 262b
 learns to skip, and kneel, 61a
 like a wave of the sea, 825b
 maids, in a ring, 212b
 mehitabel dance, 894b
 men must walk before they,
 320a
 merry love to, 825b
 Pyrrhic, 458a
 sing and eat and drink, 739b
 sprightly, 409a
 the antic hay, 123a
 their wayward round, 405b
 time to, 1042b
 tipsy, and jollity, 247a
 to violins, 769b
 upon the air, 769b
 who have learn'd to, 311a
 will you won't you join the,
 657a
 with the pen, 728a
 Danced along the dingy days, 646a
 and then she, 490b
 by the light of the moon, 581a
 daughter of Herodias, 1053a
 David, before the Lord, 1028a
 death-fires, at night, 421b
 his did, 969a
 star, 157b
 the moon on Monan's rill, 415a
 till doomsday, 297b
 to see that banner, 534b
 Dancers, cymbals crash and, walk,
 909b
 dancing in tune, 554a

Dances, he, he has eyes of youth,
 180b
 in hamlets, on the green, 413b
 in the wind, 278a
 in what ethereal, 544a
 she, such a way, 261b
 train'd in sacred, 22b
 Dancing, art of, 783b
 broken of, 903a
 emptier, in air, 140a
 days are done, 135a, 1004a
 days, past our, 135a
 dogs and bears, 854a
 flirting skimming along, 632a
 if 'tis, you would be, 786b
 in all its forms, 728a
 in chequered shade, 245a
 in the breeze, 409a
 is wonderful training, 957a
 jesting, drinking, 786a
 merry, drinking time, 280b
 more like wrestling than, 68a
 most austere of disciplines, 784a
 O heaven her, 499b
 on a volcano, 472a
 the loftiest of the arts, 783b
 Dandelions, golden kisses called,
 582b
 leave to children the, 776b
 Dandin, Georges, you wanted it so,
 270b
 Dandruff, toothpaste and the, ads,
 982a
 Dandy, candy is, 989b
 Dandyism, cynicism is intellectual,
 639a
 Dane, more antique Roman than
 a, 179b
 never get rid of the, 820b
 Danegeld, paid him the, 820b
 Danger, above noise and, 271b
 and long tempest, 566b
 artist is in, of death, 982b
 conquer without, 243a
 delay always breeds, 106a
 fear'd no, 278b
 foretold, lurks within, 127a
 gleams like sunshine, 17a
 in loneliness is, 959a
 is in discord, 523a
 lurks within, 127a
 moment of difficulty and, 100rb
 nettle, 150a
 never knew the, it incurred,
 589a
 of Popery, 301a
 of violent death, 229a
 on the deep, 485a
 path that leadeth to, 131a
 pleas'd with the, 276b
 shape of, can dismay, 409b
 sick, for the healthy, 727b
 signal of, 463a
 so much knowledge as to be out
 of, 634a
 spice of, 734b
 wish the, intensified, 719a
 Dangerous ages, forties are the,
 960a
 and bold attempts, 56b
 art of giving presents, 953b
 breakers of the Euxine, 459a
 brow by night, 167a
 Dan McGrew, 877a
 delays are, in war, 124b
 delays have, ends, 124b
 demur you're straightway, 646a
 edge of things, 571a
 for good or evil, 925b

Dangerous, friends are much more,
 748a
 in me something, 179a
 literature most, of professions,
 700a
 little knowledge is, 634a
 mad bad and, to know, 449a
 more, than discontinued labour,
 497b
 most, enterprise, 953b
 most, of all spells, 510a
 most, sea, 145b
 most, situation, 967b
 people who make no noise are,
 269b
 philanthropic enterprise, 953b
 principles, 1002a
 radical, 975a
 realities are less, 861b
 seas, trouble the, 36b
 such men are, 166b
 temptation, 212b
 thing, little learning is a, 310b
 thing, thirst is a, 788a
 times, say nothing in, 227b
 times, unprosperous and, 472a
 to be of no church, 337b
 to our peace and safety, 389b
 turns to the, water and gazes,
 75a
 when they appear to retreat,
 895a
 world, into the, 387b
 Danger's troubled night, 432b
 Dangers and uncertain effects,
 367b
 compass'd round, 257a
 enough to struggle with, 428b
 greater, men environ, 597a
 little, they may fear, 597a
 loved me for, I had pass'd,
 186b
 no, fright, 336a
 of the seas, 214a
 of this earthly life, 665b
 of this night, 1068b
 thorns and, of world, 148b
 thou canst make us scorn, 393b
 Dangling that bright hard medal,
 719b
 Daniel cast into den of lions,
 1049a
 come to judgment, 146b
 second, 146b
 taken out of the den, 1049a
 Daniels, Uncle Peter, 1014a
 Danish of Horrebrow, 342a
 Dank tarn of Auber, 545b
 wild and, with foam, 598a
 yellow drifts of leaves, 623a
 Danny Deever, 817b
 Dante, Keble or, or Job, 787b
 of the dread Inferno, 571b
 or Michelangelo, 993a
 sleeps afar, 454a
 Dappled, long, grass, 825a
 things, glory to God for, 724a
 turf at ease I sit, 407b
 Dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon, 724a
 Dapple-Gray, his name was, 1019b
 Darbies and Joans, 853a
 Darby, always the same, my own,
 740b
 saw the setting sun, 447b
 Dare, and yet I may not, 111a
 better than you, to think, 522b
 do all that may become a man,
 196a
 do, what men, 158a

Dare eat breakfast, 155b
 for which we, to die, 317b
 its deadly terrors clasp, 387a
 love that and say so too, 215b
 mighty things, 778b
 much to, 926a
 never grudge the throe, 572a
 no no no I, not, 999b
 not cross the threshold, 335a
 not do an ill thing, 58a
 not wait upon I would, 93a, 196a
 speak truth as much as I, 99b
 the will to do the soul to, 415a
 to be true, 232b
 to call my soul my own, 519b
 to endure is greater than to,
 566b
 to do our duty, 538b
 to live, 14b
 to love their country, 321a
 to say what others dare think,
 638a
 to speak unreservedly, 671a
 what man, I dare, 198a
 Dared, what heart conceived and,
 570a
 Dares, life that, send, 263b
 not put it to the touch, 262b
 not send his eye, 263a
 think one thing, 4b
 to call himself a man, 969a
 who, do more is none, 196a
 Darien, silent upon a peak in,
 477b
 Darin' exploits iv a brave man,
 834b
 Daring, acting enduring and, 655b
 duds of, 795a
 in full dress, 460b
 loving are the, 634b
 nothing too high for mortal, 38a
 plot in extremity, 276b
 religion of well-doing and, 339b
 young man, 700b
 Darius's horse, 491a
 Dark, after that the, 557a
 age wherein he lived was, 266b
 all that led up is, to me, 398a,
 633a
 amid the blaze of noon, 259b
 and bloody ground, 613a
 and lonely hiding-place, 422b
 and silver grave, 111b
 and the daylight, 524a
 as Erebus, 147a
 as good i' the, 230b
 as night, 207b
 as one's own heart, 514a
 as sages say, 586b
 as the world of man, 941a
 autumn evenings, 569a
 backward and abyss of time,
 208b
 battlements, 397a
 blanket of the, 195a
 blonde or, 972b
 brightly for the, 956b
 brown is the river, 750a
 children fear to go in the, 119b
 cooling star, 872b
 days, these are not, 870b
 death or dreamful ease, 547b
 De Soto, 759b
 dominion, tired of his, 639a
 ever-during, surrounds me, 254b
 fear of the, 930a
 fiend, and wild, 933b
 fir-trees, and high, 488a
 go home in the, 802b

Dark, good many things in the,
 973b
 gulf, stairway to a, 868b
 happiness, malicious have, 497a
 horse, 511a
 hour of adversity, 446a
 in the, and wet, 750a
 in the, like ourselves, 886a
 in thy, streets shineth, 669b
 irrecoverably, 259b
 light for us i' the, 573b
 names on earth are, 468b
 nightmare of the, 993b
 of the unfathomed center, 483b
 pile of human mockeries, 440b
 road whence no one returns, 35a
 Satanic mills, 388b
 sea, Egypt's, 440a
 secret love, 387a
 side, everyone has a, 679a
 sleep in the, 429b
 successive title long and, 277a
 sun to me is, 260a
 through the, cloud shining, 865a
 thy path be, as night, 582a
 water-wandered town, 994b
 we are for the, 201b
 what in me is, 252a
 what lieth, 686a
 what looks, in the distance,
 688b
 with excessive bright, 254b
 with torment and with tears,
 591b
 womb where I began, 896b
 world and wide, 251b, 804b
 Dark-blue hunter, night the, 839b
 Darken or grow bright, 471b
 Darkened and desecrated country,
 883b
 shut doors and, room, 63b
 sun light or moon be not, 1043b
 Darkeneth counsel, 1031b
 Darkens, night, the streets, 252b
 Darker days, not speak of, 870b
 drink, angel of the, 532a
 grows the night, 353b
 grows the valley, 639b
 ill, larger bill for a, 591a
 Darkest cavern, misery's, 338a
 clouds, sun breaks through,
 130b
 day he believes in spring, 889b
 day will have pass'd, 365b
 heart, turn on gas in th', 836a
 hour is before dawn, 17a
 hour of ill, 17a
 night of the year, 685b
 Darkies, time when, have to part,
 636a
 Darkling down the torrent, 336a
 I listen, 481b
 plain, here as on a, 622a
 Darkly, seeth through a glass,
 1061b
 Darkly-brooding fear, 851a
 Darkness again and a silence,
 524b
 and with dangers, 257a
 and worms, 477b
 awful, and silence reign, 582a
 be over me, 515b
 brief, 524b
 cast into outer, 1052a
 cleaving the, 899b
 comprehended it not, 1057b
 crown of our life is, 692a
 dawn on our, 445a
 deep into that, peering, 545a

Darkness, deep things out of the,
 1030b
 descending, of fear, 917a
 distinguishable as light from,
 311a
 distrust, that may fall, 681a
 door of, 532b
 doubt and, 566b
 downward to, 906a
 embalmed, 481b
 enveloped American armada,
 986a
 eternal, 755b
 falls from wings of night, 522a
 fool walketh in, 1042a
 gives light in, 125a
 go out into the, 881b
 great horror and, 274b
 horror of outer, 661b
 house is never still in, 791b
 how yields, to happy morn,
 723b
 if there be sometimes a, 314a
 in silent, born, 122a
 in the, who would answer, 995b
 in, with a bundle of grief, 899a
 instruments of, 194b
 into the, they go, 962b
 is restful and agreeable, 51b
 jaws of, 141a
 land of, 1030b
 leaves the world to, 348a
 lest, come upon you, 1058b
 light excelleth, 1042a
 light from, 257a
 light shineth in the, 1057b
 lighten our, 1068b
 lost for eye in the, 610b
 man in the unsearchable, 722a
 night and storm and, 453b
 O in vain, 609a
 of her eyes, 854a
 of the damned, 538a
 of the land, 553a
 pain, and cold, 572b
 pestilence that walketh in,
 1036a
 prince of, a gentleman, 192a
 raven down of, 247b
 rulers of, of world, 1062b
 scatters rear of, 245a
 school of, 733b
 season of, 580a
 shall cover us, 444a
 shares the, 961b
 sink beneath the wave of, 500a
 slope through, up to God, 552b
 such as sit in, 1036b
 the night, 257a
 through, struggling into view,
 654b
 to peace and, and earth, 787b
 to the perfect day, 723b
 universal, buries all, 322b
 upon the face of the deep,
 1021a
 walk in, 1058a
 walked in, 1045b
 which may be felt, 1024a
 wind was a torrent of, 909b
 year of now done, 725a
 D.A.R., must be a, 805b
 Dark-shining Pacific, 939b
 Darksome hours, 378b
 Darky's, old, heart, 758b
 Darling buds of May, 204b
 Charlie is my, 402b
 dear you look so queer, 1004a
 from the lions, 1034a

Darling I am growing old, 740a
 nature's, 349b
 of his here, 29b
 of my heart, 307b
 of nature, 99a
 of our crew, 377a
 poet's, 407b
 sin is pride, 422b
 Darlings, wealthy curled, 186a
 Dart, death his, shook, 458b
 eagle stricken with a, 11b
 every look a, 1000b
 feather on the fatal, 458a
 daughter, winged his polished,
 688a
 of chance, 189b
 pois'ning of a, 267a
 time shall throw a, 230a
 Darts, bundle of, to each, 58b
 Darwin the Abraham of scientific
 men, 614a
 Darwinian man, 684b
 Darwinism had a champion, 981a
 Dash down yon cup of wine, 458b
 maturest counsels, 253b
 most a, between the two, 638b
 Dashed, sublime, to pieces, 424a
 through thick and thin, 277b
 with pain and weariness, 880b
 Dashing in response to buzzer,
 953a
 Dastard in war, 414b
 Dastardly pitiful selfish, 434a
 Dat, bis, qui cito dat, 106b
 ole devil sea, 946a
 Date, lease hath too short a, 204b
 short is my, 4b
 which will live in infamy, 921a
 Dateless oblivion and divine re-
 pose, 668a
 Dates of wars and deaths of kings,
 680b
 Daughter am I in my mother's
 house, 816a
 as mother so, 1048b
 Aurora, of the dawn, 6a
 blind beggar's, 1012a
 differs with her, 448b
 fairer, of a fair mother, 38b
 farmer's, hath soft brown hair,
 651b
 God's eldest, 244a
 king of Spain's, 1017b
 king's, o' Norway, 1011b
 king's own, 885a
 landlord's black-eyed, 909b
 lieth at point of death, 1055b
 marry the boss's, 947b
 milkman's, 803a
 mind of a son or, 373a
 my, all her life, 635b
 my dog my, and my wife, 990b
 my, O my daughter, 722b
 O my, 144b
 of a hundred ears, 546b
 of earth and water, 466b
 of Herodias danced, 1053a
 of Jove, 347b
 of the gods divinely tall, 547b
 of the moon, 523a
 one fair, and no more, 174a
 sole, of his voice, 258a
 stern, of the voice of God, 409b
 still harping on my, 173b
 stol'n by my, 144b
 ta'en away this old man's,
 186a
 to bear him company, 521b
 to resemble her in, 381b

Daughter, undaunted, of desires,
 263b
 whipped her little, 1018a
 Daughter's heart, preaching down
 a, 548b
 Daughters, endow three beautiful,
 963b
 Eye's, 180b
 ever since prefer to urge, 573b
 fairest of her, 255b
 have done virtuously, 1042a
 if you have no, 1017b
 may be as corner stones, 1038a
 of music, 1043b
 of my father's house, 164b
 of necessity, 25b
 of the game, 182b
 property of their, 428a
 think of sons and, 519b
 two, crying give give, 1041b
 words are, of earth, 336b
 D.A.R.I., must be a, 805b
 Daughters' minds, trust not your,
 186a
 Daunce at Cristemasse merie, 81a
 Daunted by no difficulty, 566b
 Dauntless breast, village Hamp-
 den with, 348b
 hardihood, 628b
 in war, 414b
 mind ride in triumph, 126b
 youth of the year, 780b
 Daunts his utterance never, 639b
 Dauphin, daylight's, 724a
 David and all the house of Israel,
 1028a
 danced before the Lord, 1028a
 died in a good old age, 1029b
 Garrick, here lies, 357b
 his little lad, 764a
 his ten thousands, 1027b
 King, and King Solomon, 794b
 King, wrote the Psalms, 794b
 Obadias, Josias, 1000b
 prevailed over the Philistine,
 1027b
 sling which assisted, 370a
 the son of Jesse, 1028a
 David's psalms ne'er been sung,
 302a
 royal, city, 591b
 Davil, dat ole, sea, 946a
 Daw, no wiser than a, 124b
 Dawdle in the sun, 897a
 Dawg, kicking my, around, 1008a
 Dawn an alleviation, 978b
 breaks brightest into, 17a
 cheerful, 409a
 comes up like thunder, 818b
 darkest hour before, 17a
 daughter of the, 6a
 eternal, beyond a doubt, 750b
 false, 977a
 first, in Helen's arms, 827b
 gray, saw his campfires, 890a
 grey, breaking, 895b
 grey, is breaking, 491b
 hour before the, 892b
 in happy old age, 498a
 into the silver, 968a
 is my brother, 848b
 light-giving, 8b
 lo the, 795a
 of knowledge, 977a
 of music poetry and art, 502a
 of the morning after, 829a
 on our darkness, 445a
 rosy-fingered, 5b
 sacred wine of, 803b

Dawn to night, 935b
 twilight of the, 831b
 will come to dispel night, 463a
 with silver-sandaled feet, 767b
 Dawning another blue day, 476b
 bird of, singeth all night, 170a
 happy, of her thigh, 231a
 Dawn's early light, 436a
 Daws to peck at, 186a
 Day, advantages occur every,
 332a
 after the, is over, 964b
 all hope of, 259b
 alternate night and, 531b
 and light need thee so, 686a
 and night shall not cease, 1022b
 and the way we met, 694a
 another blue, 476b
 as the, wears, 821a
 as they were in the, 68b
 before yesterday a glamor day,
 937b
 behold the, cometh, 1049b
 beneath the blue of, 785b
 better the, better the deed,
 214a
 blabbing remorseful, 125b
 boils at last, 567a
 break and shadows flee, 1044b
 breaking of, in the lone east,
 881b
 breathing time of, 179b
 brief, has set, 35a
 brightest, a cloud, 125a
 brought back my night, 251b
 business of the, 281a
 by day fix your eyes, 20a
 can prostrate, 14b
 cares that infest the, 522a
 change from, to night, 351a
 city is not builded in a, 902a
 close eye of, 250a
 confident prime of the, 780b
 count each, that comes, 38a
 darkest, 889b
 darkest, will have pass'd, 365b
 darkness to the perfect, 723b
 days be as a marriage, 232a
 dearly love but one, 307b
 death will have his, 139b
 deficiencies of present, 337a
 deplore the dying, 76b
 dies at the opening, 303a
 dog will have his, 179a
 end of a perfect, 799a
 endures a moment or a, 827a
 equal, and equal night, 632a
 every dog has his, 104b
 every dog his, 598b
 every, is the last, 41a
 every, should be passed as if
 last, 45b
 every, to be lost, 343a
 eyes the break of, 185b
 fade into light of common, 408b
 fair frosty, 275a
 fairer than the, 229a
 falsher than the former, 276a
 famous, and year, 524a
 feast of Crispian, 156b
 fell upon a, 220a
 fight another, 69a
 fills his blue urn with fire, 506a
 first, even and morn, 257a
 first last everlasting, 216a
 first, of spring, 757b
 fogs prevail upon the, 278a
 foolish things that live a, 824a
 for ever and a, 162b

Day for toil, 507a
foretells a pleasant, 586b
fragrant, is done, 831b
from once a, to once a week,
577a
gilded car of, 247a
go to bed by, 750a
goes by like a shadow, 635b
goeth, cometh night, 686a
grace of a, that is dead, 549b
great avenging, 4a
green garlands to the, 796b
happy soul hath summer's, 264a
hate the, 114b
hath but one eye, 755a
he that outlives this, 156b
health and a, 501a
heat of the, 1053b
hope to make the, go through,
795a
hoping ever for the perfect,
560b
how troublesome is, 449b
I have lost a, 305b
I saved his life, 292a
idle singer of an empty, 666b
in its hotness, 620b
in thy courts, 1035b
infinite, excludes the night,
303a
is a perpetual morning, 590a
is always coming, 802b
is bursting with moments, 985a
is done, 522a
is dying in the west, 711a
is gone, 479b
is in the west, 970a
is like a year, 770a
is too near, 686a
it raineth every, 166a
I've lost a, 305b
jocund, 137a
join not in hot, 152b
of judgment by that name,
927b
kings upon their coronation,
279a
latter, upon the earth, 1031a
lengthens not a, 214b
let them have their, 826b
life is but a, 477b
life is but a, at most, 394a
light of fuller, 598b
light the, 257a
light was first named, 74a
little girl by, 889a
loads the, 251a
longer than wonder lasts, 126b
longest, is in June, 721a
lord it but a, 738a
lost one hundred years a, 777a
maddest merriest, 547a
made black, 429a
make the, a happy one, 419a
makes up the commonplace,
734a
maketh all things clear, 686a
man has but a, 888a
merry as, is long, 157a
morning shows the, 259b
most wasted, of all, 372a
mother of the, 526b
must follow as night the, 172a
must trot all, 331a
never so long, 94b
next, is never so good, 46a
night and, brother, 500b
night and, gates stand open,
37a

Day, night of time surpasseth,
241b
no, without a line, 50b
nor brought too long a, 487b
nor trust some later, 38b
now the, is over, 664a
now's the, now's the hour, 394a
O frabjous, 658a
of death than day of birth,
1042b
of deliverance, 567b
of empires has come, 681b
of judgment, 557a
of judgment, mercy on the,
774a
of my destiny's over, 456b
of one's birth, 1042b
of small nations, 681b
of small things, 1040b
of spirits, 277b
of victory, 1011a
oh doodah, 636a
one half in, 650a
one, in England, 814b
one, that is ours, 800b
our little systems have their,
551a
over the livelong, 740a
pleasures of the present, 329a
promise of your early, 445a
read five hours a, 340a
remember the sabbath, 1024b
returns not to me, 254b
runs through the roughest, 194b
St. Ursula's, 599a
see in a summer's, 141a
shall be unto you a memorial,
1024a
she put our heads together,
881a
shining hills of, 527b
shrouded, retreats, 721a
smite thee by, 1037b
so rare as a, in June, 600a
special happiness of each, 886a
star arise, 1064b
state and inclination of, 139b
style of the, of judgment, 750b
sufficient unto the, 1051b
sunbeam in a winter's, 327b
sweet Phosphor bring the, 231b
sweet, so cool, 232a
tender eye of pitiful, 197b
that Christ was crowned, 528b
the first, 1021a
they read no more, 448a
think that, lost, 303b
thirty-second, 777b
this bright, 591b
those who dream by, 544a
thou fire, I the hour, 683b
to fire the brave, 5a
to search for God, 795b
Tuesday is to be the, 284b
uncertain glory of an April,
131b
unto day uttereth speech, 1033a
up so soon, 148b
varies every, 279a
vulgarize the, of judgment,
509a
warm precincts of the cheerful,
349a
we must part, 491b
weary, have end, 115a
welcome, 227a
well-spent, 84b
what a, may bring forth, 1041a
what hath this, deserv'd, 147b

Day, what thou hast done by,
233a
when heaven was falling, 787a
when I'll be going, 952b
which the Lord hath made,
1037a
without all hope of, 259b
work and thou wilt bless the,
583a
would God the, were dead, 693b
yield, to night, 124a
Daybreak everywhere, 526a
Daydreaming, need not be, 906b
Dayes, loose good, 114a
Day-labour, exact, 251b
Daylight, between the dark and
the, 524a
burn, 134b
church by, 157a
found the common, sweet, 738a
keeps up, in the mind, 301a
mere, and the skies, 611a
must in death your, finish, 574b
never to drink by, 909b
night is but, sick, 147b
of prosperity, 446a
when, comes, 596a
Daylight's dauphin, 724a
past, 438a
Day's at the morn, 567a
business, know end of, 169a
disasters in his face, 356a
do the, work well, 744b
garish eye, 246b
good, work, 332a
life, death of each, 196b
long toil is past, 488a
march nearer home, 413a
occupations, pause in the, 524a
out and the labor done, 526a
wages, fair, 475b
work, all in a, 1001a
work, fair, 475b
work that earned it, 505a
Days, afternoon of her best,
128a
all my, are trances, 544a
alluvial march of, 982a
among the dead, 426b
ancient of, 1040a
and nights to Addison, 337b
are in the yellow leaf, 460b
are still and bright, 509b
are young and careless-hearted,
885a
as long as twenty, 406b
as thy, so thy strength, 1026a
be as a marriage day, 232a
beauty and length of, 691b
begin with trouble here, 1000b
better, that lie ahead, 939b
chequer-board of nights and,
533a
count on two, 15b
dancing, 135a
degenerate, 4a
depends on seasons and on,
889b
dividing lover and lover, 691b
ere half my, 251b
fall'n on evil, 257a
farewell for sober studious,
313a
find it after many, 1043b
fled him down the, 790a
flight of future, 253b
forty, and forty nights, 1022b,
1025a
friend of my better, 462b

Days, full of, riches and honour,
1029b
golden, fruitful, 254b
good old, 535b
halcyon, 23a, 124a, 124b
happy those early, 272a
have been wondrous free, 304b
have crackled and gone, 790a
heavenly, that cannot die, 405a
idle, they were mutinous, 332a
in my born, 103b
in these Christian, 442b
inclination of many, 229a
joyfulness prolongeth his, 1066a
lain these two, buried, 138a
length of, in her right hand,
1038b
lengthen our, 439a
let each pass his, 42b
light of other, 439b
live all the, of your life, 297a
live laborious, 449a
look'd on better, 101a
lusty, of long ago, 535a
lying, of my youth, 826a
mad March, 896b
made such lovely, 513b
may come the days may go,
698b
measure, by dreams, 810b
measure of my, 1034a
melancholy, are come, 471a
mixtures of more happy, 457a
multitude of, 336a
must be dark and dreary, 522a
my, are past, 1030b
my, are vanity, 1030a
nor, mourn the unalterable,
506b
of abundance, 924b
of all the, in the week, 307b
of childhood, 428b
of eternity, 1065b
of Herod, 1050a
of long-haired poets, 713a
of my distracting grief, 352b
of my youth, 762a
of necessity, 103b
of our age, 1036a
of our years threescore, 1036a
of palmy prosperity, 471b
of the used-to-be, 849b
of thy youth, 1043b
on the earth as a shadow,
1029b
one made the, 886a
our, are but a shadow, 702a
peaceful harvest, 632a
phantom, 890b
pride of former, 438a
records my; and hours, 810b
red-letter, 429b
rye-bread, 560a
sad and happy, of yore, 750a
sad rose of all my, 824a
salad, 200a
seemed but a few, 1023b
seen better, 161a, 203b, 460b
sit here on and off for, 656b
six, shalt thou labor, 585a
still-remembered olden, 849b
sweet, and roses, 232b
sweet childish, 406b
swifter than a weaver's shuttle,
1030a
teach us to number our, 1036a
that are gone by, 23b
that are no more, 550b
that live on in memory, 849b

Days that make us happy, 896b
that need borrow, 263b
then come perfect, 600a
these are great, 870b
they worked, 332a
thirty, hath September, 95b,
96a
those were happy, 301b
though shortening, 440a
three whole, together, 261b
time in hours, years, 271b
trample on my, 272a
two carefree, 722a
weary of, and hours, 694a
weaving the web of, 693b
were white circles, 984a
when birds come back, 647a
when earth was young, 584b
when I was twenty-one, 564b
where all things are new, 874a
will be long upon the land,
1025a
winding up, 156a
with weeping for your sake,
961b
world of happy, 127b
world was made in six, 399a
year whose, are long, 770a
you have not been angry, 64b
Days', six, work, 257b
ten, wonder, 126b
Day-star, so sinks the, 249b
Daysyes, floures men call, 79a
Daytime, lighted a candle in the,
72a
Dayton, two bicycle mechanics
from, 974a
Dazzle, mine eyes, 226a
my eyes, 708b
Dazzled by the ways of God, 902b
I fall back, 842b
Dazzling fence, 248a
immortality, robed in, 468b
woman whose form is more,
739a
De gustibus non disputandum,
1010a
minimis non curat lex, 1010a
Deacon, enough to make a, swear,
601a
junior, in my mother-lodge,
818b
Dead, absent or, 489b
after people are, 855a
Ahkoond is, 581b
and dumb to the world, 687b
and gone, 177b
ar-re always pop'lar, 833b
as a door-nail, 578a
as if he'd been wrong, 1014b
banners of thy, 803b
be he alive or be he, 1020b
bears thee, 152a
beneath the heap, 790a
better be, than alive, 612a
better to be a fool than, 749b
bewail the, 8a
bivouac of the, 613a
blood of the, 831a
bodies, breathed upon, 508b
bodies must tell the tale, 842b
bodies or wicked people, 967b
body, washing my, 21a
bore, bodies, 149b
bury their dead, 1052a
calf near three centuries, 777a
cavalrymen, 583b
Christ risen from the, 1061b
close wall with English, 155a

Dead coals, 208b
communication of the, 945a
converse with the mighty, 327b
corpse of public credit, 444a
corpses, 456a
corse again in complete steel,
172a
cowardice must here be, 75a
cured you, 820b
days among the, 426b
dear one, 729b
death is, not he, 468a
deathless hour, 640b
desire the, near us, 552a
dew on the face of the, 636b
dog, in the market-place a,
635a
dolly is, 732a
don't stay interested, 978b
doubly, 544a
drum of his skin when he was,
221b
enemy being, 1066a
England proved heroes not,
955b
envy is for the, 678b
ere evensong time, 1012b
estranged or, 827b
faith without works is, 106b,
1064a
fall back, 42a
fallen cold and, 610a
fell across the picture, 717b
fell, in the streets, 560a
for a ducat, 176b
for the future, 18a
for Lycidas sorrow is not, 249b
from the, who go, 734a
from these honored, 541a
grace of a day that is, 549b
great god Pan is, 61b
hadd no speech for, 945a
happier to be, 506b
he being, is beauty, slain, 131a
healthy wealthy and, 971b
heart, raise the, 912b
heart's, are never buried, 955b
home they brought warrior,
550b
hope for the, 662b
horse, working for a, 109b
how fares it with the happy,
552a
how shall the, arise, 240b
I sing, 968a
ideas and dead beliefs, 641b
if I were, you'd say poor child,
629b
if Lucy should be, 405a
imagined for the mighty, 478b
immortal, who live again, 596a
imperious Caesar, 179a
Nicanor, in his harness, 1067b
kept it since by being, 275b
King Pandion is, 220a
knocking when I'm, 655a
know not any thing, 1043a
lain for a century, 554a
lamb, one, 523a
land, lilacs out of the, 943b
language, impart to a, 665a
languages, 457a
law hath not been, 184a
leaves, playing with, 589a
level of the mass, 604a
lie was, and damned, 569b
lion, 1043a
literature cold and very, 932a
literature is something, 932a

Dead, live a life half, 260a
 living might exceed the, 241a
 lost and, 609b
 man cannot bite, 56a
 man divine as myself is, 609b
 man is, 527a
 man out of mind, 1033b
 man with soul so, 413b
 Man's Chest, 599a, 749b
 meanest thing after he's, 735a
 men eat, food that, 704a
 men grin by the wall, 909b
 men, life to, 110a
 men rise up never, 694a
 men, waite for, 93a
 men's bones, full of, 1054a
 mighty, 395b
 mindful of th' unhonour'd, 349a
 monuments to your great, 767a
 more to say when I am, 39b,
 846b
 most deadly when most, 960b
 mourning for our, 883a
 mouth of one just, 892b
 my enemy is, 609b
 my heart fell, 968b
 nature, 429a
 nature seems, 196a
 no hope for the, 34a
 no power over the, 290a
 not a house where not one,
 1024a
 not, but gone before, 47a
 nothing to the, 648b
 noticed nearly all the, 910a
 now he is, wherefore fast, 1028a
 of midnight, 372b
 of night, 152a
 old acquaintance, 153b
 old Grimes is, 498b
 old king, 154a
 old lion is, 378a
 once, you never shall return,
 532a
 one cup to the, already, 627b
 only good Indians were, 653b
 only the, do not return, 384a
 our English, 815a
 over the rich, 938b
 past bury its dead, 521a
 past clear of regret, 8b
 poets in their misery, 406b
 posture that we give the, 383a
 praise me after I am, 672b
 Queen Anne's, 395b
 remembered footsteps, 846a
 remnant of our Spartan, 458a
 renown and grace is, 197a
 rest for the, 663b
 rest her soul she's, 178b
 resurrection of the, 1061b
 reverence of the, 229a
 rose again from the, 1068a
 scarce able to bury the, 229b
 sceptred monarch of the, 6b
 Sea, one social, 761b
 Sea, Sea of Galilee and the,
 893a
 Sea's shore, 453a
 sensations of majesty, 809b
 shall be raised, 1062a
 shall live, 278b
 shall not have died in vain,
 541a
 shammin' when 'e's, 818a
 shone round him o'er the, 470a
 sinner, saint a, 714a
 sleeping and the, are as pic-
 tures, 196b

Dead, sleeping but never, 599a
 smiling the boy fell, 569b
 so death is to the, 652a
 so many I loved were not, 990b
 soldiers of King George, 821a
 somebody told him I am, 60b
 something was, in each of us,
 769b
 sorrow for the, 446b
 speak evil of the, 70a
 sweetness of not being, 823a
 the quick and the, 1068a
 theologians, 981a
 there are no, 803a
 these heroes are, 662a
 they called him, 652b
 they told me you were, 627a
 things, books are not, 250b
 things, trophies and, 226a
 this my son was, 1057a
 though, a preacher still am I,
 1014a
 though, yet shall he live, 1058b
 to feelings of liberty, 334b
 to laughter's eager kiss, 953a
 to the living not to the, 375b
 took their wages and are, 787a
 two worlds one, 621b
 unheroic, 937a
 vast and middle of night, 171a
 view-hallow would waken, 472b
 warm and newly, 138a
 warred for Homer, 227a
 we are really, 817a
 we become lumber of the world,
 289a
 weep not for the silent, 397a
 what was, was hope, 769b
 when a man is, 434b
 when I am, 649b, 928b
 when I am, let fire destroy,
 1011a
 when, is at rest, 1066b
 where rest not England's, 470a
 which are already dead, 1042a
 which he slew at his death,
 1027a
 who live in hearts are not, 443a
 will stare and sting, 960b
 winds' and spent waves' riot,
 693b
 wish we were, together, 692b
 with, desire doth not die, 413b
 without respite to be, 648b
 women, dear, 571a
 wood, at the desk's, 430a
 would be better, 966b
 would God the day were, 693b
 would that I were, 546b
 yesterday, 532b
 Dead-letter days, 429b
 Deadlier reserve, 640a
 Deadlock, holy, 955a
 Deadly bane, morality thou, 390b
 forfeit release, 244a
 imminent, breach, 186a
 more, in long run, 674b
 only, sin is cynicism, 839b
 path across history, 896a
 poison more, 129b
 sins bought in tins, 993b
 so coldly sweet so, fair, 455a
 Dead-seur thing, 698b
 Deadwood, Tucson and, 979a
 Dead adder, 1035a
 ears of the, unstopped, 1046b
 heaven, 205a
 neither good nor bad to the,
 282b

Deaf, 'tis we are, dumb and blind,
 663b
 Deafe, so, or so blinde, 94b
 Deal, acquire great, of knowledge,
 340a
 better to, by speech, 121b
 candy, 149b
 damnation round the land, 321a
 great, of pains, 340a
 intolerable, 150b
 of Ariel, 741b
 of business goes off, 285a
 of scorn looks beautiful, 165a
 of skumble-skamble, 157a
 square, 779b
 Dealing, bend our conscience to
 our, 602a
 common sense and plain, 502b
 with a brother, 7b
 Dealings, hard, teaches suspect,
 144a
 Dean could write finely upon a
 broomstick, 295a
 Deans, dowagers for, 549b
 Dear addicted artist, 993b
 and, true industrious friend,
 149a
 Andrew, 751a
 as remembered kisses, 550b
 as the ruddy drops, 167a
 boys, 815b
 Bozzy, 342b
 buy at too, a price, 333a
 Chloe, 330a
 coldness of my, 308a
 common flower, 600a
 damn'd distracting town, 313a
 dead women, 571a
 deceit, bug the, 330a
 enjoy your, wit, 248a
 fatherland, 595a
 find something blissful and,
 439a
 for earth too, 135a
 friends I write for money, 736b
 friends we love so, 666b
 God bless you my, 343a
 God who loveth us, 422b
 hold his, 116a
 honour's sake, 248a
 how, to this heart, 450a
 hush my, 302b
 hut our home, 330a
 I could not love thee, so much,
 268a
 is life so, 369a
 it will be, to you, 376a
 lady, disdain, 157a
 little child, 860b
 Louis of the awful cheek, 751a
 Madonnas, Raphael of the,
 571b
 makes a blessing, 261b
 my, my better half, 115b
 nothing so, as time, 71b
 one dead, 729b
 paid, for his whistle, 331b
 pay a great deal too, 207b
 Prue, 301b
 ruin, around the, 438b
 school, experience keeps a, 331a
 silence, deep, 519b
 son of memory, 244b
 tell you that you are very,
 597a
 the land that gave you birth,
 803b
 to all the country, 356a
 to me as light and life, 393a

Dear, to me more, 357a
 too, for my possessing, 406a
 we were, we were leal, 762a
 what is so sweet and, 780b
 wisdom is never, 562a
 work good-night, 543a
 Dear-bought wisdom, 309a
 Dearer, honour is, than my life,
 106a
 than to himself, 219a
 Dearest and the best, 789a
 do not think me rude, 893a
 foe in heaven, 171a
 in the grave, 500a
 inheritance, 1001b
 never guess, 876b
 one has perished, 467b
 thing he owed, 194b
 what costs, is most valued,
 106b
 wish to gain, failed my, 615a
 wishes fixed on objects, 424a
 Dearie, flew o'er me and my,
 393a
 Dear-lov'd lad, convenience, snug,
 391b
 Dearly let or let alone, 231b
 Dearness only that, gives value,
 370b
 Dears, lovely, her noblest work,
 391b
 Dearth of woman's tears, 529b
 whom, hath slain, 217b
 Death a fast approaching end,
 596b
 a hideous show, 622b
 a necessary end, 167b
 a state of nothingness, 20b
 accustom'd sight of, 162a
 achiev'd by other's, 148b
 after life, 113a
 after life is, 693b
 after the first, 997a
 aims with fouler spite, 231b
 all in the valley of, 553b
 all things swallowed up in, 21a
 amiable lovely, 148a
 anchor of a love is, 730a
 and chance and thee O time,
 249b
 and failure and fame, 781b
 and his brother sleep, 464b
 and i will coquette, 894b
 and life are one, 848b
 and sorrow will be companions,
 869b
 and taxes, 332a
 and that vast forever, 598a
 and the Roman populace, 525a
 and time bring on the prime,
 742a
 angel of, has been abroad, 561b
 angel of, spread his wings, 456a
 any man's, diminishes me, 218a
 arise from, 217b
 armed with a new terror, 435b
 arms of cool-enfolding, 610a
 artist is in danger of, 982b
 as deep as ever, can be, 652a
 attentive eyes closed in, 338a
 be not proud, 217b
 be of such a nature, 20b
 before you taste of, 359b
 black fancies and thoughts of,
 773b
 blaze forth, of princes, 167b
 blessing men fly from, 626a
 borders upon our birth, 220b
 break's every bond, 290a

Death, bridegroom in my, 201b
 brief as water falling will be,
 949a
 broke the vital chain, 338a
 brother of quiet, 122a
 brother to, 122a
 brought, into the world, 252a,
 678a
 by beauty made amends, 838b
 by inches, 202b
 by the shadow of, 676a
 calls ye to the crowd, 237a
 came with friendly care, 420b
 can not efface, 973a
 cannot slay, 781a
 cares naught for, 243a
 cast a cold eye on life on, 828a
 caught his, 1014a
 choose slavery or, 299b
 closes a man's reputation, 301a
 come, and welcome, 137a
 comes to all, 96a
 cometh soon or late, 493b
 condemn you to, 656a
 could not daunt, 1012a
 could not stop for, 648a
 covenant with, 517a, 1046a
 creation, and love, 897a
 cruel as, 327b
 cruel, is always near, 1000b
 cure for birth and, 807b
 dark, or dreamful ease, 547b
 day of, better than day of birth,
 1042b
 dear, beauteous, 272a
 defend to the, 326a
 delicate, 609b
 desertion and, 484b
 devise for thirty pence, 233a
 devours all lovely things, 961b
 die not poor, 217b
 direct shapes of, 628a
 discourse is of, 285a
 disdainfully of, 68b
 disregard for, 983a
 distance from, 70a
 divide life from, 544b
 doom'd to, 278b
 done to, 159a
 draw the trigger at his, 339a
 draws near, 16b
 dread of something after, 174b
 dull cold ear of, 348b
 dunno about, 896a
 eaten to, with rust, 152b
 élat of, 648a
 eclipsed gayety of nations, 337b
 enviable, 872a
 equal in the presence of, 43a
 equal piece of justice, 240b
 ere slain another, 230a
 ever truly longed for, 546b
 evergreens associated with,
 672b
 exile in the isles of, 688a
 face to meet, with, 572b
 fair in, 146b
 faith by love's bed of, 122b
 faithful unto, 1064b
 fatal asterisk of, 525a
 fear, and pain, 51b
 fear of, 45a
 fear of, has bygone us, 705b
 fear of violent, 229a
 fear, to feel the fog, 572b
 fed on the fullness of, 693a
 fell sergeant, 179b
 follows life, 625a
 for such as he there is no, 654a

Death, foreknowledge of, 691b
 foretaste of, 461a
 forgotten, 984a
 found, in life, 425b
 friend and enemy is, 928b
 friend, how now, 652b
 frightened to, 510a
 from sudden, 1068b
 from, to life, 122b
 gave all that we possess, 705b
 go with anyone to, 879b
 gone to her, 489a
 grim, 226b
 grim, my son and foe, 254b
 half in love with easeful, 481b
 happened in his berth, 487b
 happy, 84b
 happy people not afraid of,
 823a
 has broach'd him, 377a
 has shaken out the sands, 472a
 hate is like, and avarice, 490b
 hath a thousand doors, 226a
 hath no more dominion, 1059b
 hath so many doors, 226a
 hath ten thousand doors, 226a
 he taketh all away, 627a
 heard name of, 202b
 heaven gives early, 30a
 himself his Maker and angel,
 423b
 homesick unto, 912b
 honours continue after, 34b
 how wonderful is, 464b
 hunt a joy to, 853a
 hymn to own, 148b
 I said, 519a
 i' the other eye, 166a
 improved by, 851b
 in itself is nothing, 275b
 in life, 550b
 in the pot, 1029a
 in the shadow of, 1036b
 in, they were not divided, 596b,
 1027b
 in, your daylight finish, 574b
 interest in disease and, 883a
 intrench'd, 306a
 is a beautiful adventure, 607b
 is a sleep, 693a
 is always a tragedy, 779a
 is an eternal sleep, 396a
 is at the bottom of the cup,
 690a
 is better still, 486b
 is certain to all, 153b
 is dead, 468a
 is eternal sleep, 23a
 is life, 23a
 is master, 731a
 is merciful, 809b
 is no parenthesis, 968b
 is not the worst, 15a
 is only a horizon, 707a
 is only an old door, 910b
 is slumber, 465a
 is that side of life, 884a
 is the ugly fact, 650b
 is the veil, 465b
 is to the dead, 652a
 jaws of, 103a, 553b
 just, kind umpire, 124b
 keeps his pale court, 467b
 keeps, his court, 139b
 kiss of, 864b
 land of the shadow of, 1045b
 last enemy destroyed is, 1061b
 laugh myself to, 209b
 lays icy hand on kings, 237b

Death, lead him to, 289a
 leaden, 309a
 left it almost fair, 733a
 levels all ranks, 510a
 lieth at point of, 1055b
 life and, are equally jests, 544a
 life and, like friendly chaffers, 741a
 life and, upon one tether, 959b
 life is ever lord of, 528a
 life is perfected by, 518b
 life more terrible than, 14b
 life shadow of, 691b
 life struck sharp on, 519b
 life your, has bought, 907a
 little room we take up in, 237a
 living, 260a
 long mysterious exodus of, 523b
 long since, had majority, 241a
 looked at steadily, 264b
 looks gigantically down, 544a
 love is posterior to, 647b
 love is strong as, 1044b
 love thee better after, 519b
 love to woman is life or, 754a
 lovely and soothing, 609b
 loves a shining mark, 306a, 637a
 low and delicious word, 609b
 make, clear or life durable, 695b
 makes equal high and low, 90b
 makes his arrest, 897a
 man at the point of, 290a
 mature for, 258b
 meet and claim me, 991b
 men at point of, 138a
 men fear, 119b
 men of, that came against him, 274b
 mistress of life we are in, 1069a
 Mrs. Browning's, 533b
 more beautiful than, 607b
 name that sat on him was, 699a, 1064b
 nativity chance or, 180b
 nature of his, 18b
 nature wills, 68b
 neither, nor life, 1060a
 never gallop Pegasus to, 320a
 no, and no life, 964a
 no life except by, 631b
 no one till his, be called unhappy, 520a
 no such thing as, 584b
 no work began shall pause for, 573b
 none ever died a natural, 880a
 none hath joy of his, 693a
 nor all of, to die, 413a
 nor change, 466b
 nor sorrow nor sad hope, 632b
 not, but dying, 333b
 not, but love, 519a
 not, for who is he, 648a
 not so much afraid of, 240b
 nothing our own but, 139b
 now I know is first breath, 655a
 now to, devote, 258a
 O eloquent just and mightie, 111b
 O, where is thy sting, 1062a
 Oates was walking to his, 842b
 of dear friend, 143a
 of each day's life, 196b
 of friends, 890a

Death of friends, sorrow for the, 109b
 of his saints, 1037a
 of some of her, 896b
 of the righteous, 1025b
 old men's prayers for, 16b
 on his pale horse, 258b
 one in life and, 683b
 or give me, 369a
 outrage worse than, 423a
 owe God a, 153b
 pains and fears makes, 261a
 pale, with impartial step, 38a
 paleness of, 462a
 pang preceding, 353b
 paradise to what we fear of, 185a
 plague us to, 325a
 portal we call, 523a
 possessed by, 943b
 prepare for journey as for, 952b
 privilege of putting him to, 418a
 prize of, in battle, 60rb
 provides innocent amusement, 967b
 quick and easy, 794a
 re-creates an individual, 985b
 reads the title clear, 574b
 reaper whose name is, 521a
 religious way to think of, 882b
 remembered kisses after, 550b
 rendezvous with, 947b
 reports of my, are exaggerated, 679a
 reptile struck with instant, 50a
 resolved on victory or, 395a
 restless, I cry, 205b
 ribs of, 248a
 ride not a free horse to, 109b
 room for, 592a
 ruling passion strong in, 314b
 run their horse to, 126a
 sad stories of, 139b
 sane and sacred, 609b
 save us from a, like this, 521b
 sea of, and birth, 809b
 secret of nature, 67a
 seems but a covered way, 524b
 sense of, in apprehension, 184b
 sentence of Versailles, 931b
 serenity of, 662a
 shadow of, 1030b
 shall be no more, 217b
 shall have no dominion, 996b
 sick unto, 288a
 sickness sin and, 616b
 silence deep as, 433a
 silence when one spoke of, 558b
 silent halls of, 470b
 sisters, and night, 609b
 sleep and, two twins, 5a
 sleep before, 60a
 sleep is a, 241a
 sleep of, 174b
 Sleep the brother of, 7a
 sleep the sleep of, 389a
 slew at his, 1027a
 slue not him, 114b
 smooth the bed of, 319b
 so noble, 260b
 sole equality on earth is, 886a
 solemn note sounded by, 463a
 someone's, a chorus-ending, 571a
 stoop to, we must, 96b
 strange that, should sing, 148b
 stretch a hand in hour of, 857a

Death strikes down the innocent, 577a
 stroke of, 202a
 studied in his, 194b
 succeeded life, 279b
 suffered, rather than submit, 295b
 sung a song of, 386b
 surely put to, 1025a
 swallow up, in victory, 1046a
 swallowed up in victory, 1062a
 sweats to, 150a
 swoon to, 479b
 talent which is, to hide, 251b
 taste of, 3a
 that makes life live, 574a
 the healer, 13a
 the lover of life, 741b
 the sable smoke, 454b
 there is no, 523a, 675b
 there is no, in one sense, 890a
 thing which makes men weep, 459b
 this life this, 826a
 thorns through which we walk to, 897a
 thou shalt die, 217b
 thou wast not born for, 481b
 thousand doors lead to, 226a
 till, us do part, 1069a
 'tis, to us, 267a
 tragedies are finished by, 458a
 tramples it to fragments, 468b
 treats us all alike, 680a
 triumphant, his dart shook, 258b
 true face of, 833b
 twitching my ear, 37b
 ugly sights of, 128a
 unavoidable and imminent, 794a
 unexpected, is best sort, 59b
 unnoticed at birth and, 41b
 vacancies by, 375a
 valiant taste of, but once, 167b
 valley of the shadow of, 1033a
 vasty hall of, 621a
 visit us with, daily, 229b
 wages of sin is, 1059b
 wait, nor be afraid, 572a
 way to, 199b
 ways of, are soothing, 741a
 we fear, 184b
 we live under shadow of, 670b
 what men call life, 18a
 what should it know of, 403a
 where is thy sting, 775a
 who puts an end to pain, 555a
 why fear, 607b
 will have his day, 139b
 will overtake you, 1070a
 will seize doctor too, 214b
 wish for, 15a
 within a tavern, 74b
 wits inherit after, 309b
 world reconciles itself to, 514b
 worse things waiting than, 692b
 worst is, 139b
 Death-bed, dreads a, like the meanest slave, 314a
 Jemmy Grove on his lay, 1012b
 Scilurus on his, 58b
 Death-fires danced at night, 421b
 Deathless, dead, hour, 640b
 is the royal race of hicks, 894a
 lines, for all your, 912a
 music, vibrations of, 845a
 my renown, 4b
 Death-moth be your mournful
 Psyche, 483a

Death's a debt, 381b
 a great disguiser, 185b
 boatman takes no bribe, 39a
 but one more tomorrow, 643b
 counterfeit, 197a
 fearful forehead, 712a
 grey land, 937a
 iron guard, 992b
 livery, 946a
 new, life's old, 575b
 no, punishment, 261a
 pale flag, 138a
 road, 38b
 twin-brother sleep, 7a
 untimely frost, 393a
 Deaths, all, I could endure, 258a
 by feign'd, to die, 216a
 captives' births and, 706b
 cowards die before their, 167b
 glorious in thy just defence,
 299a
 happen at ebb tide, 759a
 many, have place in men, 865b
 moe thousand, 184b
 more, than one must die, 770a
 of kings, 680b
 solemnizing nativities and, 241b
 thousand dreadful, 774a
 three, in Plutarch, 69b
 toils and teens, 706a
 vulgar, unknown to fame, 4b
 ye died I have watched, 813a
 Debases, virtue, itself, 324b
 Debatable land, 705a
 Debate and beate the bush, 91a
 can a Roman senate long, 299b
 of commonwealth affairs, 154a
 Rupert of, 512a
 wearisome old, 912a
 Debated, greatest question, in
 America, 367b
 Debates if it will go, 647b
 Debauchee of dew, 646a
 Debonair, buxom blithe and, 245a
 Debt, by no means run in, 232b
 comfortably and thoroughly in,
 564b
 death's a, 381b
 depends on borrowing and, 641a
 double, to pay, 356b
 expedient of going into, 760b
 first instalment on his, 48a
 if a man owe a, 3a
 infinite, 379a
 my, to you beloved, 845b
 national, 594a
 national, a national blessing,
 443b
 not dishonest because in, 689a
 of gratitude we owe Adam,
 677b
 pay our, to the past, 878b
 produce, instead of discharge,
 305a
 remember to pay the, 21a
 run in, by disputation, 238a
 to die is a, 231b
 to Nature's quickly paid, 231b
 unpaid, promise made is a,
 877a
 Debtor class not dishonest, 689a
 to his profession, 122a
 Debtors, forgive our, 1051a
 or creditors, 379a
 Debts, forgive us our, 1051a
 new way to pay old, 227a
 pays all, 209b
 words pay no, 181b
 Debunked remains, 699a

Decalogue, futile, of mode, 781a
 men who can hear the, 404a
 Decay, as those we love, 328a
 by laws of time and space, 626b
 cold gradations of, 338a
 degeneracy and, 494a
 energies of our system will,
 737b
 ever upon old, 526b
 found her, 343b
 fretted the pygmy-body to, 276b
 general flavor of mild, 536b
 gentle, 275a
 great and wise, 699b
 growth and, 939b
 has no flood, 825a
 hasten to, 83b
 human things are subject to,
 277b
 in beauty and, 467b
 love begins to sicken and, 168b
 moist breath of, 639a
 muddy vesture of, 147a
 of that colossal wreck, 465a
 only our love hath no, 216a
 sad remnant of, 584b
 thoughts of men, 114a
 unperceived, 355b
 where men, 355b
 Decay'd, cottage batter'd and,
 242b
 Decayed, sufficiently, 685a
 Decays, mere glimmering and,
 272a
 truth itself, 605a
 unconscious of, 5b
 Deceased, he first, 213a
 name of the late, 814b
 young gentleman, 144a
 Deceit, a health to fond, 810b
 countenance in which there is
 no, 500b
 hug the dear, 330a
 I am not up to small, 687a
 in such a gorgeous palace, 137a
 incapable of, 417b
 is sweet to a man, 1040a
 look of soft, 386b
 men favour the, 275b
 rumour of oppression and, 364a
 should dwell, 137a
 silent, 71a
 smile of, 387b
 stupid victims of, 850b
 turn, aside, 757b
 Deceitful, destructive damnable,
 woman, 289b
 heart, and wicked, 1048a
 kisses of an enemy are, 1041a
 mistress, 697b
 shine deceitful flow, 440a
 Deceive, easiest person to, 510a
 double pleasure to, 269b
 dreams, 'em, 294a
 kissing to, 612a
 not thy physician, 233b
 not thy self, 244a
 practice to, 414b
 we who, ourselves, 344b
 Deceived by friends, 265a
 by the illusion, 697b
 mother of mankind, 252a
 no woman is completely, 773b
 true way to be, 265b
 Deceiver, memory that strange,
 863a
 memory thou fond, 353b
 pleasure to deceive the, 269b
 Deceivers, men were, ever, 157b

Deceives, nature never, us, 344b
 with whispering ambitions, 943b
 Deceiving, literature most, of
 professions, 700a
 what is hope but, 653a
 words, 244b
 December, drear-nighted, 478a
 it was in the bleak, 544b
 July's day short as, 208a
 naked in, snow, 138b
 never dim, 751b
 seek roses in, 452a
 shortest in, 721a
 when they wed, 162b
 Decembers, fifteen wild, 592a
 golden Junes and bleak, 740b
 Decency, believe in its respect for,
 773a
 emblems right meet of, 347a
 fits best with, 15a
 spirit and, charged me, 334b
 want of, is want of sense, 283b
 Decent clothing, lack of, 514b
 limbs compos'd by foreign
 hands, 313b
 mammalian philosophy, 949b
 man, tempting, 791b
 outwardly, 801a
 provision for the poor, 340b
 respect to opinions, 373a
 Decently, let things be done,
 1061b
 Deception of the world, 500b
 Deceptive, appearances are, 10b
 Decide betwixt two things, 677a
 concrete cases, 709b
 I leave you to, 736b
 Decided only to be undecided,
 868b
 the cause, 306a
 Decides matters of importance,
 40b
 Decision, abide by the, 929a
 by majorities, 534a
 heroic, not from cowards, 951a
 valley of, 1049a
 will depend on a judgment,
 700b
 Decisions, political, 811b
 sensible, 980b
 unerring, 64b
 Decisive naval force, without a,
 366b
 Deck, Caesar treads the, 51a
 my captain lies, 610a
 of cards, 958a
 stood on the burning, 470a
 Deck'd, bride-bed to have, 179a
 with diamonds Indian stones,
 126b
 Decked in plumage new and fine,
 641a
 Decks, holystone the, 585a
 lives 'twixt plated, 990a
 steel, rock, 831a
 Declamation, favourable to the
 art of, 773a
 roar'd, 335b
 Declaration of Independence, 490b
 of Independence sentiments,
 539a
 of war against Holland, 275a
 real success a, of war, 838b
 support of this, 373b
 Declarations of pretended patriots,
 303b
 Declare glory of God, 1032b
 Declared that he knew nothing,
 70b

Declination, letter of, 761a
 Decline Christianity, 822a
 the Pulitzer Prize, 932a
 to accept end of man, 977a
 Declined election to National Institute, 931b
 into the vale of years, 188b
 Declines, wishes lengthen as our sun, 306a
 Declining west, 215b
 Decomposing in the eternity of print, 923a
 Decorum, observances of paltry, 418a
 Decoyed into our condition, 285a
 Decrease it upon better acquaintance, 180a
 Decreasing leg, 152b
 Decree, leaps o'er a cold, 143b
 obey an old, 133b
 Decrees, mould a mighty state's, 552b
 Decrepid age, 232a
 Decrepitude, bodily, is wisdom, 827b
 Dedes, entendeth to do gentil, 81b
 Dedicate, a portion of that field, 540b
 beauty to the sun, 134a
 our lives and fortunes, 771a
 we cannot, this ground, 541a
 Dedicated to closeness, 208b
 to the great task, 541a
 to the proposition, 540b
 Dedication of a lifetime, 986b
 Dedis, dooth gentil, 81b
 Dee, across the sands of, 598a
 middle we take it is, 695b
 lived on the river, 368a
 Deed and word would not revere, 74a
 attempt and not the, 196b
 better the day better the, 214a
 better the lowly, were done, 738a
 blow horrid, in every eye, 195b
 both in word and, 20b
 do this, for me, 602b
 done half the, 41a
 dream from, he must disserve, 742a
 every noble, dieth, 13b
 every, of mischief, 369a
 good, dying tongueless, 207b
 good, to say well, 210b
 good will for the, 89a
 leader in the, a woman, 36b
 natal star ruleth every, 13b
 no evil, live on, 713a
 noise over good, 67b
 of shame, 523b
 place dignified by doer's, 183a
 purpose equal to the, 305b
 put your creed into your, 506a
 so shines a good, 147a
 song is in itself a, 556b
 tells of a nameless, 397a
 whereat valour will weep, 203a
 without a name, 198a
 Deeds and misdeeds all included, 727b
 are men, 234b
 be not careless in, 68b
 better, writ in water, 86b
 boast no more your mighty, 237b
 both great and small, 1006a
 doe die, 114a
 done in their clime, 455b

Deeds, excus'd his devilish, 45a, 255b
 fail in words and, 570a
 foul, will rise, 171a
 fruitful of golden, 254b
 gentle minde by gentle, 114a
 great, be thy prayer, 562a
 great thoughts and good, 585b
 ill, are doubled, 129a
 judge the, of others, 802b
 little, of kindness, 626b
 live in, not years, 586a
 makes ill, 148b
 matter of virtuous, 117a
 noise of tongues and, 546b
 nor any of my real, done, 890b
 not words shall speak, 225b
 of carnage, 609b
 of honour, noted for manly, 22b
 of men, looks through the, 166b
 of truth, 642b
 of violence and blood, 446b
 proclaims most, 260b
 render, of mercy, 146a
 set a gloss on faint, 203a
 singing praises of yours, 36a
 such brave, relate, 586b
 the circle growing, 638b
 these unlucky, relate, 190a
 thing that ends all other, 201b
 trusty in his, 59a
 vilest, like poison-weeds, 770a
 will be done, 567b
 word liveth longer than, 13b
 words are no, 210b
 years of golden, 555a
 Deem a matter of indifference, 32a
 himself a god or beast, 316b
 it attainable by thee, 68a
 it not an idle thing, 558a
 not life a consequence, 67b
 not that I, them low, 645a
 of no moment, 25b
 Deem'd not by our feeling, 207a
 Deemed, better, of them, 586a
 greater than it is, 52a
 Deep and crisp and even, 593a
 and dark blue ocean, 454b
 and dreamless sleep, 669b
 and gloomy wood, 404a
 are dumb, 111a
 are the thoughts of a child, 853b
 as a well, 136b
 as first love, 550b
 attention like, harmony, 138b
 autumnal tone, 466a
 beauty's but skin, 212b
 blue eyes of springtime, 486a
 book, no man understands a, 933b
 bosom'd, in vines, 322a
 bottom of, 149b
 bottom of the woe is, 603b
 calleth unto deep, 1034b
 caverns pure and, 485a
 communing fails, 583a
 conflict so, and bitter, 953b
 curses not loud but, 199a
 damnation of his taking-off, 195b
 danger on the, 485a
 dear silence, 519b
 deep sea, 487b
 difficulty braved, 719a
 down things, 724a
 dream of peace, 448a
 drew from out the boundless, 557a

Deep, drink, or taste not, 310b
 embosom'd in the, 354a
 face of the, 1021a
 fishes that tiddle in the, 268a
 greater hulks draw, 181b
 heart's core, 824b
 hearts to enjoy them, 513b
 home is on the, 432b
 home on the rolling, 583b
 immense Atlantic, 720b
 in my soul, 440b
 infinite faculties of man, 474a
 into that darkness, 545a
 leaden keel, 991b
 lie too, for tears, 409a
 lower deep in the lowest, 255a
 moans round with many voices, 548a
 natural philosophy makes men, 121b
 not so, as a well, 136b
 of night crept upon talk, 169a
 on his front engraven, 254a
 places of the earth, 1036b
 plough the watery, 4a
 plough, while sluggards sleep, 330b
 ploughshare too, 417a
 racked with, despair, 252a
 rocked in cradle of the, 451a
 silence is, as eternity, 474a
 sleep to fall upon Adam, 1021b
 slow, trees, 968b
 that he is entering, 901b
 thatch, house with, 848b
 thicket's gloom, 378b
 thinker or a ventriloquist, 822b
 though subtle expression, 610b
 through all his senses drawn, 803b
 too, for his hearers, 357b
 unending ache of love, 917a
 unutterable woe, 582b
 vasty, 150b
 vers'd in books, 259b
 where brook is, 111a
 yet clear, 266b
 young man, 683a
 Deep-contemplative, fools so, 160b
 Deep-delved earth, cool'd long age in, 481a
 Deeper, growing, in my sighs, 587b
 mouth, 124a
 new, and purer sources, 559b
 reverence praise, 528b
 slumber, grief brings a, 665b
 symbol than immortality, 672b
 than chords, 829a
 than depth of waters, 640a
 than speech our love, 815a
 than the green sea's glass, 694a
 Deepest and highest sentiment, 771b
 consequence, betray's in, 194b
 loathing to stomach, 142a
 notes of woe, 392a
 rivers flow, 111a
 root, tree of, 371b
 thing in our nature, 715b
 water is, 111a
 Deep-mouth'd welcome, 457b
 Deeps, Columbus of the forest, 750b
 distant, or skies, 387a
 hid in bottom of the, 100a
 Deep-searched with saucy looks, 132a
 Deep-seated repugnance, 910a

Deep-toned voice of the digger, 1003b
 Deer, a-chasing the, 302b
 and the antelope play, 730b
 fleet flown, 968b
 lean lithe, 968b
 mice and rats and such small, 192a
 pursued the panting, 464a
 running of the, 1004b
 stricken, 364b
 stricken, go weep, 176a
 to the wholesome wold, 813a
 Deere collop cut out of owne flesh, 92b
 Deer-park, garden-plot to a, 718a
 Death ende of every soore, 80b
 of every man is written, 81a
 Defac'd deflower'd, 258b
 Deface, may no rude hand, 406a
 Defacing first then claiming, 100b
 Defamed by every charlatan, 553a
 Defeat, America and, cannot rhyme, 975b
 brings prudence, 783a
 defiance in, 872a
 enemy in one battle; 370b
 in, as great, 979b
 inevitable, 908a
 knows not victory nor, 778b
 never to have known, 813a
 those in the gloom of, 637b
 through the battle through, 609a
 triumph and, 525b
 unkindness may, my life, 189b
 victories worse than a, 596b
 well borne without, 154b
 world's, 271b
 wrested from a sure, 946a
 Defeated central empires, 925a
 personally, 817a
 valor lies, 644b
 Defeats more triumphant than victories, 98a
 Defect, cause of this, 173b
 fine by, 314b
 of Henry King, 849a
 pay in some affliction or, 858a
 Defective, effect, comes by cause, 173b
 exaltation of the, 776a
 Defend, against the side she would, 296a
 against your judgment, 280a
 critics challenge and, 794b
 every village town and city, 869b
 foremost to, 452a
 God, the right, 125a
 it against all enemies, 842a
 man too weak to, himself, 729a
 me from my friends, 401b
 never, anyone or anything, 908b
 our freedom honor country, 905b
 our island, 869a
 ready to guard and it, 444a
 the orphan, 1065a
 to the death, 326a
 us from all perils, 1068b
 what's mine, 110b
 with their helps, ourselves, 126b
 Defended by all our hands, 557a
 Defender, the faith's, 322b
 Defenders, heat of its, 288a
 of old homes old names, 842a
 Defending, cause that we are, 370b
 Defense, admit of no, 283b

Defense against injury and violence, 110b
 against lightning, 46a
 at one gate make, 260a
 best, against a knave, 58a
 cheap, of nations, 361a
 faithful friend a strong, 1066a
 first, of weak minds, 424a
 glorious in thy just, 299a
 greatest, and ornament, 332a
 he is my, 1035a
 in spirit which prized liberty, 538a
 in war a weak, 281a
 millions for, 377b
 no adequate military, 929b
 no, against reproach, 300b
 no, like elaborate courtesy, 842a
 of England, 832b
 of our Liberty Tree, 370a
 ready in, 360a
 skilful in its own, 652b
 strength lies not in, 951a
 who should be heard in its, 961a
 Defenseless as thou wert, 468a
 shield for the, 662b
 Defenses of peace, 1009a
 Defer not enjoyment of comforts, 41a
 to capitalist or bureaucrat, 994b
 Deference and applause they deserve, 370a
 Defiance in defeat, 872a
 in their eye, 354a
 old riddles still bid us, 833a
 roughness and spirit of, 611b
 to force of the Crown, 335a
 Defiant even now, 971b
 Deficiencies of the present day, 337a
 Deficiency in individuals, 402a
 Defies, malice of the storm, 303b
 Defile cause or the men, 383b
 its sacred water, 737a
 pitch doth, 158a
 Defiled, he that toucheth pitch shall be, 158a, 1066a
 Defileth a man, 1053a
 that which cometh out, 1053a
 Define, feel but can't, 366b
 in terms of its own genus, 933a
 justice as virtue of the soul, 71b
 office and duties of a general, 54b
 Definite and removable causes, 799b
 Definition, good, of the word liberty, 541a
 merry, of an ambassador, 213b
 of a gentleman, 496a
 of a philosopher, 654a
 of civilization, 797a
 of oats, 337a
 of pure poetry, 756b
 Definitions are hazardous, 336b
 I hate, 511a
 of prose and poetry, 424a
 Defower'd, defac'd, 258b
 Defoe to Hawthorne to Montaigne, 751b
 Deformity which beggars mimicked, 492a
 Defunct bodies, ghosts of, 238a
 slaves of some, economist, 925b
 Defy, boasted stores, 278b
 historians, heroes, 459b
 tempest to gratify avarice, 290a

Defy th' Omnipotent, 232a
 the Devil, 165b
 tooth of time, 305a
 Degeneracy and decay, 494a
 progress in, 537a
 Degenerate days, 4a
 into hands like mine, 458a
 poor, from the ape, 969b
 workmen liable to, 24b
 Degenerates from the sire, 4a
 Degradation of man by poverty, 496b
 Degrade themselves under such appellations, 774b
 Degraded, critic most, of trades, 680a
 Degrading classes of white people, 537a
 ignorance is, 461b
 Degree, choose high or low, 320a
 curs of low, 335a
 difference lies in the, 287a
 experienced in an eminent, 366b
 is preserved, 46b
 no best in kind but in, 523a
 of brilliance in performance, 982b
 of delight, 359a
 priority and place, 181a
 take but, away, 181a
 when, is shak'd, 181a
 Degrees, boil at different, 507b
 crime like virtue has its, 287b
 estates, offices, 145a
 formed and perfected by, 99a
 four, of drunkenness, 497a
 gather by unseen, 280b
 glide by, out of mind, 337b
 grows up by, 228b
 livils all ranks, 834b
 scorning the base, 167a
 set down to it by, 670b
 Dehumanizing the Negro, 537b
 Dei, vox populi vox, 74a
 Deified by our own spirits, 406b
 Deign to turn thine eyes, 336a
 Deity, appointed by the, 605b
 man's genius is a, 12a
 offended, 391b
 omnipresent like the, 444a
 vindictively made in his image, 545b
 Dejected Mariana, 185a
 not easily, 337a
 Delaware, ice on the, 821a
 Delay breeds danger, 106a
 chides his infamous, 305b
 dost make in this, 136b
 excuse in this, 136b
 in me is no, 259a
 is fatal to those prepared, 51a
 law's, 174b
 preferable to error, 374a
 reprov'd each dull, 356a
 state restored by, 30b
 sweet reluctant amorous, 255b
 Delay'd to strike, 258b
 Delayed till I am indifferent, 339a
 Delaying not hurrying not, 609a
 Delays dangerous in war, 124b
 have dangerous ends, 124b
 life admits not of, 341b
 Delectable form intelligence takes, 914b
 hard way sweet and, 139a
 Mountains, 274b
 Deliberate aim at peace, 997b
 conscious and, 943b

- Deliberate on matters of highest moment, 18b
speed, 790a
- Deliberately, read as, and reserv-
edly, 590a
wished to live, 590a
- Deliberates, woman that, is lost,
299b
- Deliberation, retreat without, 290a
sat, 254a
- Deliberations, chose after endless,
855b
- Delicacies, verbal, 908a
- Delicacy, fortitude and, 753a
- Delicate, air is, 195b
and rare, 769b
creation, 411b
creatures ours, call these, 188b
death, 609b
fears, humble cares and, 406a
flower had grown up, 588b
palates, 990a
relationship of an author, 772a
stratagem to shoe, 193a
weed, heart like that, 653a
- Delicately weak, fine by defect
and, 314b
- Delicious bed, 488b
moan upon midnight hours,
482b
nest, expell'd from, 328b
springs, 452b
the air is, 840b
torment, 502a
word death, 609b
- Deliciousness, eternal delight and,
603b
- Delight, all knowledge is, 404b
and dole, weighing, 170a
bind another to its, 387a
blue colour source of, 605b
born to sweet, 388a
brooches and toys for your,
752a
by, we all quote, 508b
capacity for, and wonder, 772a
centres of, 116a
clothing of, 385a
commonest, of the race, 664b
eating a, 261b
degree of, 359a
desire that outruns the, 692a
dogs, to bark and bite, 302b
drank, in fool's paradise, 110a
drunk, of battle, 548a
eternal, and deliciousness, 603b
give, and hurt not, 209b
give back the lost, 673b
given you, 822a
gives his youth, 317a
go to 't with, 201a
harmony or true, 257b
hear thy shrill, 467a
help's, 796a
higher the top of that, 603b
home bright with a calm, 667b
if there's, in love, 298a
in another's misfortune, 44b
in change of activity, 594a
in 'her strains, 438b
in men over seventy, 769a
in simple things, 820b
in singing, 432a
is in the pursuit, 321b
land of pure, 303a
London our, 830a
lonely impulse of, 826a
lose their dear, 206b
me, let fields and streams, 36b
- Delight, my, and thy delight walk-
ing, 721b
my ever-new, 256b
not life at all without, 619a
of her husband, 946b
phantom of, 409a
season such, can bring, 230a
sense of musical, 424b
sing for their queen's, 780b
spirit of, 468b
stars gave the first, 242a
stretches of pure, 940b
subtle oration gives, 33a
that consumes the desire, 692a
that shatters, 780b
they that read may have, 1067a
thought that lurks in all, 736b
to do the things I ought, 442b
today's, 567a
turn, into sacrifice, 232b
unimpaired, 984a
universal pastime and, 520b
unrest which men miscall, 468a
upward and inward, 603b
velvet night's, 935b
virtues of, 385b
walking, 721b
we married people have, 285a
web of frail, 866a
wept with, 597a
what is this world's, 469a
where I no more may take,
860b
world of divine, 862b
world's, 692a
- Delighted spirit, 185a
- Delighteth the ears, 1067b
- Delightful, both wise and, too,
267a
measure or dance, 138b
more, than a catalogue, 723a
more, than permanent, 490b
no more, than home, 34a
one is to oneself, 952b
society is wonderfully, 769a
studies, 250a
task, 328a
ugly as sin and as, 616a
- Delighting in your company, 999b
- Delights are vain, 132a
- deck our girls for gay, 597b
fleeting, of our days, 463a
hence all you vain, 225b
in an odd number, 50b
joy, in joy, 204b
man, not me, 174a
or adorns humanity, 449b
scorn, 249a
soft, wittingly instill, 328b
the reader, 287a
these, if thou canst give, 245b
violent, 136b
winter his, 221a
- Delineation of its varieties, 428b
- Delirious riot of religion, 695a
- Delirium, New York thy name's,
796a
of mankind, 807a
- Deliver, good Lord, us, 1068b
him in time of trouble, 1034a
him unto you, 1054b
the goods, 766b
thee from the snare, 1036a
us from evil, 1051a
with a great multitude, 1066b
- Deliverance, day of, 367b
- Delivere, trouthe thee shal, 82b
- Delivered from generation to gen-
eration, 300b
- Delivered from perils and miseries,
229b
upon mellowing of occasion,
133a
- Deliverer, my fortress and my,
1028a
- Delivers in apt and gracious
words, 132b
the goods, 803a
- Delivery of a sermon, 332a
- Dell, every daisy in the, 762a
farmer in the, 1020a
- Delphic oracle, two sentences
upon, 60a
- Deluded, heaven to be, by him,
291a
- Deluding, vain, joys, 245b
- Deluge, after us the, 351b
as far back as the, 566a
- Delusion a mockery and a snare,
437a
assigned to him, 35a
give up liberties under, 360b
heart-rending, 109b
of youth, 511a
pinning down of a, 927b
Solon was under a, 24b
to the philanthropist, 668b
- Delusive, most, of passions, 765b
train, waiting for that, 625b
- Delve in nice clean dirt, 798a
- Demagogue, do not go about as a,
866b
- Demagogues, democracies cor-
rupted by, 26b
- Demand, heroes created by popu-
lar, 956a
just, of governing, 475b
quicken mental, 720a
time of day, 149a
- Demanded what viands he pre-
ferred, 747a
- Demanding all deserving nothing,
476b
- Demands, make its own, upon me,
570a
of economic process, 914b
- Demd damp moist unpleasant
body, 576b
horrid grind, 577a
outline, dowager's was a, 576b
- Demented with mania of owning
things, 608a
- Demetrius and Antigonus, 57b
- Demi-Atlas of this earth, 200a
- Demigod, from which we grow
the, 777a
- Demi-paradise, this other Eden,
138b
- Demirep that loves and saves her
soul, 571a
- Demise, morning after his, 585b
- Demi-tasses, villainous, 775b
- Demnition bowwows, 577a, 760b
- Democracies as against despots,
380b
corrupted by demagogues, 26b
weakness of, 926b
- Democracy a charming form of
government, 25a
a self-cancelling business, 475a
called a, 20a
change our American, 919b
citizens of this, 987a
egg of, 603a
government in a, 987a
government of all the people,
560a
great arsenal of, 920b

Democracy in a republic, 842a
in America, 611a
is direct self-government, 560b
is on trial, 732a
is the recurrent suspicion, 984b
justice makes, possible, 963b
liberty found in, 26b
loses its touch, 954a
make man forget his ancestors,
516b
make the world safe for, 806a
means everybody but me, 988b
more unsafe in the world, 806a
my idea of, 537b
people to understand, 906b
ship of, 610b
shuts the past against poet,
516b
statistics are heart of, 906a
succeeds, 920a
United States never proclaimed
a, 865b
we shall fight for, 771a
world made safe for, 770b
Democracy's real test, 861b
Democrat, no respectable person
called himself a, 865b
Democratic God, 604a
methods, 920a
nations, 516b
nothing more, than a bullet,
964a
Party like a mule, 361a
Party will live, 920a
public men, 766a
world, creating a new, 473b
Democrats, a few, 985a
cockleburrs and, 760a
Demolition of a bridge, 838a
of the enemy, 905b
Demon you have roused, 538a
Demoniac frenzy, 258b
throng, haunted by a, 731a
Demon-lover, waiting for her, 420b
Demon's, eyes have the seeming
of a, 545a
Demons down under the sea, 546a
Demonstrate an emotion, 700a
and try tempers of men, 57a
sufficient to, a providence, 64a
Demonstrating careless desolation,
162a
the divine principle, 617a
Demonstrations of love, 106a
Demosthenes and Phocion, 57a
first of orators, 338b
or Cicero, 401a
overcame stammering, 57a
Pytheas scoffing at, 57a
Demur you're dangerous, 646a
Demure, sober steadfast and, 246a
Demurrer, no bail no, 381b
Den, living in an underground, 24b
of lions, 1049a
of thieves, 1054a
of wild things, 854a
seven sleepers', 215a
Denatured, imperfectly, animal,
821b
Denial vain and coy excuse, 248b
Denied America with that word,
980b
comes to be, 226b
light, 251b
patient when favours are, 330a
Denies, court a mistress she, you,
218b
heaven to gaudy day, 456a
spirit that always, 379b

Denmark, it may be so in, 173a
Prince of, 417b
something rotten in, 172b
Den-O, reach his, 1003a
Denominations of Christians, 339b
Denoted a foregone conclusion,
189a
Denounces its victim, 433b
Denouncing someone or something,
908b
Dentals, omitting sibilants and,
624b
Dentist hangs a gold tooth, 445a
what the, does, 957a
Denunciation without specifica-
tion, 860a
Denunciations do not affect the
culprit, 940a
Deny a God governing world, 542a
care not Fortune what you me,
329a
easier to believe than, 688b
freedom to others, 538b
necessaries to the needy, 1070b
palliate nor, 334b
themselves nothing, 564b
thou shalt, me thrice, 1055a
thy father, 135a
us for our good, 200b
Depart better to serve thy coun-
try, 666a
bids you, 828a
from evil is understanding,
1031a
he will not, from it, 1040b
her presence so, 1013a
in a passion of tears, 575b-
in peace, 450b
loth to, 293b
ready to, 432a
thy servant, in peace, 1056b
to do without and to, 700a
Departed friend, defend your, 280a
glory is, from Israel, 1027a
joys, minds me o', 392a
memory of the, 886b
Departing, knolling, friend, 152b
leave behind us, 521a
Department of the utterly con-
temptible, 805b
Departs, friend after friend, 413a
Departure from simplicity, 351a
is taken for misery, 1065b
new, taken, 441b
peaceful, by chloroform, 744a
what he must take, from, 982b
Departures, arrivals and, of pleas-
ure, 650b
Depend for subsistence on charity,
513b
on exercise, 280b
Dependence, cowardly, on doctors,
728a
is mutual, 891a
Dependencies, existing colonies or,
389b
of any European power, 389b
Dependent on one another, 766a
Depending upon historian's style,
458b
Depends for life and all things,
655b
on opinion of the mob, 282b
thought, on the stomach, 325b
while rain, 853b
Deplorable piece of madness, 282b
Deplore dying day, 76b
Deploping, damsel lay, 308a
Depose, glories and my state, 140a

Deposed, some have been, 139b
Deposit for substantial virtue,
373b
back through much, 817a
of prohibitions, 930b
of strange thoughts, 701b
Depository of truth, 272b
safe, 375b
wise, of public interests, 376a
Depraves all its good dispositions,
373b
Depravity of inanimate things,
707b
perverse, of their nature, 290b
Depress'd by poverty, 335b
with cares, 308b
Depressed, not born to be, 65a
Depressing, something, comes on,
923a
Deprives of their senses, 18b
Depth, far beyond my, 211a
in philosophy, 120b
in that study, 120b
make less the, of grief, 126a
of the heart of man, 1065b
of the soul, 411b
of waters stilled at even, 640a
wealth and, of tone, 698a
Depths, consoling in, of affliction,
538b
eyes' blue, are lifted, 486b
of the ocean its presence, 397b
out of the, have I cried, 1037b
pellucid in thy azure, 611b
plumb the, of emotion, 757b
scarcely ever fathom their, 729a
Deputed sword, 184a
Deputies, few assume to be, 402a
Derangement, nice, of epitaphs,
381a
Derby, Justice Bennet of, 273b
Derides, wrinkled care, 245a
Derision, clothed with, 691b
distraction uglification, 657a
time turns the old days to, 962a
Deriv'd corruptly, 145a
Derling, old man's, 94b
Derives, barefoot, 506b
Descant, amorous, 255b
and yet again descant, 827b
Descend, glory shall not, after
him, 8b
to the grave, 267a
Descendant of the ape, 891a
Descendants, hides his, 516b
of immigrants, 921b
Descended from himself, 59a
from immigrants, 920a
into hell, 1068a
Descendeth not from above, 1064a
Descending and mounting of stairs,
77a
darkness of fear, 917a
never ending always, 427a
snows, fleeces of, 4a
sun views from thy hand, 305b
Descendit of Adam and Eve, 293b
Descends, from heaven, new prog-
eny, 36a
Descent, Americans of African,
666a
claims of long, 547a
is from heroic sires, 287a
nor wealth nor high, 582a
to Hades is the same, 70b
to Hell is easy, 37a
Describe not men but manners,
333a
the undescrivable, 454a

Described nothing but what I saw, 19b
 Describing external things, 862a
 Description, beggar'd all, 200b
 full, of a happy state, 283b
 of a tempest, 69b
 would but make it less, 366b
 Descriptions of fairest wights, 206b
 Descry the happy dawning, 231a
 Desecrated, darkened and, country, 883b
 Desert air, waste sweetness on the, 348b
 Arab in the, 339b
 coast, threw upon a, 405a
 come to our bracing, 993b
 cool spot in the, 807a
 dry, of a thousand lines, 320b
 fly to the, 441b
 gardens of the, 471a
 in service, 182a
 in the, a highway for God, 1047a
 island, Zuleika on a, 857b
 isle in our geography, 995b
 leafless, of the mind, 455a
 mice, building about to fall, 50a
 Mr. Micawber, I never will, 579a
 power to make world a, 987a
 rats, a sinking ship, 50a
 seafaring man on, of waters, 644a
 seven domes across a, 972a
 shall rejoice, 1046b
 shores and, wildernesses, 247a
 the tradition, 501a
 they call peace, 63b
 use every man after his, 174a
 were my dwelling-place, 454b
 where no life is found, 487b
 you for creeds that refuse, 692a
 you when storm descends, 43a
 Deserted as a playwright, 876a
 at his utmost need, 280a
 Deserter, looked upon him as a, 324a
 Desertion and death, 484b
 Desert's awful frame, 602a
 dusty face, 531b
 Deserts are small, 262b
 come by their, 566a
 of barren sand, 475a
 of sand, 803a
 of vast eternity, 269a
 power to make, bloom, 987a
 sandy, full of wild beasts, 53a
 the night, 260a
 you at a pinch, 10b
 Deserv'd, what hath this day, 147b
 Deserve, according to what they, 1070b
 better of mankind, 295b
 hanging ten times, 100b
 love can scarce, the name, 455b
 neither liberty nor safety, 331a
 no better than they get, 952a
 precious bane, 253a, 915a
 shipwreck, 200a
 something you haven't to, 879b
 you have what you, 270b
 Deserved, no man, less, 624b
 to have his merits allowed, 342b
 which each person, 71b
 Deserves, brave, the fair, 280a
 love and thanks, 370a
 no crown, 232a
 not any fortune fair, 84a

Deserves, not every question, answer, 45b
 one good turn, another, 51b
 Deservest, serve Thee as Thou, 87b
 Deserving, lost without, 187b
 note, 230b
 nothing, 476b
 without honour, 116b
 Desideratum of a volume, 430b
 Design, couldn't, a cathedral, 946b
 God's, 993a
 men not result of, 100b
 palpable, upon us, 478a
 things difficult to, 337a
 Design'd, masterpiece, 393a
 Designed, God to ruin has, 18b
 to make people stumble, 927b
 us to live in society, 326a
 Designing St. Paul's, 878b
 Designs by Michael Angelo, 674b
 citizens least given to evil, 50b
 close, and crooked counsels, 276b
 ladder to all high, 181a
 of his bright imagination, 791a
 weather getting up new, 675a
 Desirability of a cocktail, 957a
 Desirable, fallacy that man is, 994a
 thing to be well descended, 57b
 Desire a perpetual rack, 222a
 and mystery, 529a
 any worldly ease, 329b
 arrows of, 388b
 bloom of young, 349b
 delight that consumes the, 692a
 drink provokes the, 196b
 end of every man's, 693b
 face of his, 772a
 flaming some old, 977b
 from what I've tasted of, 880b
 give me my inexpressible, 739b
 gratified, 386b
 gray spirit yearning in, 548a
 hour that turns back, 76b
 imp of blind, 817b
 in his heart is a blind, 691b
 is wish joy may come, 418b
 kindle soft, 280b
 know what he ought to, 75a
 land of heart's, 825a
 liveth not in fierce, 413b
 love and, and hate, 833a
 man's painful, to communicate, 992a
 men believe that which they, 276a
 mixing memory and, 943b
 more love, 159b
 more of it than they possess, 237a
 nearer to the heart's, 533b
 no more to, 107a
 nothing so much, 45a
 of fame, 555b
 of glory clings longer, 63b
 of knowledge, 345b, 722a
 of life prolongs it, 457b
 of power in excess, 120a
 of the moth for a star, 468b
 our, changes, 856a
 outlive performance, 153a
 peace, who would, 40b
 rose at Christmas, 132b
 sated, 812b
 satisfied of your, 16a
 second of, 525b
 shall fail, 1043b

Desire, shining with, 9a
 sick with, 827a
 small beer, 125b
 soul's sincere, 413a
 strong, in play, 882b
 that Almighty answer me, 1031b
 that outruns the delight, 692a
 the dead should be near us, 552a
 to a bottle of hay, 142a
 to appear natural, 266a
 to get near to God, 732b
 to get on in the world, 940b
 to learn, 250b
 to live again, 728b
 to live beyond income, 671b
 to move in harmony, 633a
 to purchase, 165b
 to receive greater benefits, 265b
 to take medicine, 743b
 to teach or give pleasure, 41b
 to think well of oneself, 944a
 transform into effective, 702b
 two things the people, 63a
 unspeakable, after knowledge, 620b
 vision of fulfill'd, 533a
 what you, is not mortal, 42b
 whence this fond, 290b
 which of us has his, 565a
 with dead, doth not die, 413b
 wonder and a wild, 573a
 Desired, it is that which I, 1067b
 more to be, than gold, 1033a
 the sea, 815b
 to fret a passage, 243b
 where it is least, 989b
 you are not one to be, 546b
 Desires, all, known, 1068b
 and adorations, 467b
 and dreams and powers, 694a
 before his eyes a true picture, 19b
 covetous, 1069a
 heart's, 159a
 heaven is what each, 441a
 huge army of world's, 132a
 infinite in his, 463a
 mastery of the, 727b
 new year reviving old, 531a
 submitting to, of mind, 118b
 their mind, something, 35b
 to live long, 295a
 undaunted daughter of, 263b
 vehemence of their, 516b
 Desiring this man's art, 205a
 Desirous, is there else on earth, 308b
 of honour and glory, 283a
 to commit to memory, 1067a
 Desist, ask leave to, 242b
 Desk on which is a buzzer, 953a
 student glued to his, 618b
 to write upon, 239a
 Desk's dead wood, 430a
 Desks, stick close to your, 682b
 Desolate creatures on the earth, 520a
 no one so utterly, 521b
 passions aching hours, 838b
 sands, 584a
 sector of the Somme, 960a
 shores, whisperings around, 478a
 wind-swept space, 680b
 Desolating pestilence, 464b
 the country, 714a
 Desolation, abomination of, 1054a
 and dim night, 544a
 careless, 162a

Desolation, earth knows no, 639a
enlink'd to waste and, 155b
intellectual, 594a
more vengeance more, 613b
seat of, 252b
De Soto, dark, sleeps, 759b
Despair, begotten by, 269a
conscience wakes, 253a
contentment within, 808b
endure my own, 293a
depth of some divine, 530a
doubt is brother-devil to, 729a
fiercer by, 253b
final hope is flat, 126a
finds comfort in, 125a, 382a
gives comfort in, 125a
grim-visag'd comfortless, 347b
hell's, 387a
heritage of old age is not, 511a
hope is livelier than, 722a
if German people, 952a
infinite wrath and, 255a
law chance hath slain, 217b
master my, 507b
mournful lean, 384b
my ending is, 210a
no cause for, 38a
of ever being rich, 61a
of getting out, 100a
others' toils, to reach, 294a
our hope but sad, 126a
owner was Giant, 274b
racked with deep, 252a
rash-embac'd, 145b
recklessness and, 576b
seldom comes with the first
shock, 576a
sits brooding, 400b
strength is felt from, 5a
texts of, or hope, 601b
twin-born of devotion, 692a
two loves of comfort and, 207b
warder is, 770a
wasting in, 229a
winter of, 580a
winter's grey, 741b
Despairful, dissolute damned and,
877a
Despairing fondness for this flag,
852b
Despairs, leaden-eyed, 481b
Desperadoes, buffer and the, 935b
Desperate appliance, relieved by,
177b
disease a desperate cure, 22a
diseases, grown, 177b
retreat across the river, 563a
seas, 543b
the joy, 448a
thing, marriage is a, 227b
things, not to do, 589b
undertakings, 173a
Desperation, lives of quiet, 589b
Despicable act of felony, 487a
enemies, take notice of, 10a
wretched, creature, 320b
Despise, capacity to, himself, 807a
ignorant, education, 45a
leave undone or, 599a
not child's tender years, 63a
not thy mother, 1040b
people whom we most, 580b
pity his ignorance and, him,
576b
poets, money, 792a
them one and all with ease,
461a
what is most useful, 10a
what you cannot get, 10a

Despised and rejected of men,
1047b
cast out of world and, 111b
causes you to be, 85b
day of small things, 1049b
enjoyed no sooner but, 207a
old man, 191b
poet, 515a
poor agent, 182b
race, men of a, 666a
Despises, husband frae the wife,
393b
Despising, myself almost, 205a
Despite, heaven's, 387a
Despitefully use you, 1051a
Despoiled, long, of property, 867a
Despoilers of the many, 402a
Despond, name of the slough was,
274a
Despondency and madness, 406b
Desponding view of the present,
494a
Despotism, fled from a land of,
664b
planted the seeds of, 538a
pure and without hypocrisy,
537b
translated from, to liberty, 374a
Desp'rate steps, beware of, 365b
Dessert, a bonus a trimming a,
733a
Destruction iv Spanish power,
834b
Destin'd hour, abode his, 531b
Destined prey, 765a
to live three thousand years,
66a
Destines for their heart, 111b
Destinies, Fates and, 144a
of afflicted humanity, 888a
presides over, 939b
to what a reed we bind our,
510b
veiled, 467b
Destiny, character is, 12a
dread heights of, 740b
exercises its influence, 726a
field of, 527a
goes by, 145a
hanging and wiving go by, 91a
has more resources, 761a
heavenly, 407b
is that of Florence, 976b
manifest, 595a
marriage and hanging go by,
91a
marriage is, 555b
of mankind, 870b
of the free republics, 603a
of this remarkable man, 492b
one constitution one, 444b
reap a, 1005b
rendezvous with, 919b
repose is not, of man, 709a
shady leaves of, 263b
strange, 705b
to inspire hopeless passion my,
565a
waiteth for free and mastered,
13a
wedding is, 91a
Destiny's, day of my, over, 456b
Destroy a blade of grass, 865b
abolish vice, virtue, 240b
contraries, one another, 240b
evil they set out to, 949b
Fortune wishes to, 18b
God wishes to, 18b
his fib or sophistry, 318b

Destroy our natural resources,
779b
reason for its own existence,
698b
save or, slavery, 539b
secret love does thy life, 387a
sought to, institutions, 608b
the eye of another, 3b
the law or prophets, 1050b
their dust, 463b
them out of discretion, 379a
to, is murder by the law, 305a
winged life, 386b
worms, this body, 1031a
Destroyed by subtleties, 639a
by thought, 362b
Carthage must be, 31a
last enemy, is death, 1061b
men die fast enough without
being, 290a
nations are, or flourish, 388b
once, never supplied, 355b
things violently, 406a
Destroyer and preserver, 466a
Destroying, fighting still and still,
280a
mankind worth, 459a
not, but promoting wealth, 360b
Destroys good book, 250b
their mind, 18b
them when it enters throat, 50a
Destruction and barbarism, 926b
causes of its, 344a
deals, through time, 772a
fool's mouth is his, 1040a
for, ice is also great, 880b
going from us to be utter, 1065b
if, be our lot, 537a
means of, 929b
means of our own, 111b
of a religion, 951a
of our world, 531a
pride goeth before, 1039b
set him apart for, 281b
startles at, 300a
that wasteth at noonday, 1036a
to their, draw, 216a
utter, and contempt, 771b
way that leadeth to, 1052a
Destruction's reach, out of, 703a
Destructions, rescue my soul from,
1034a
Destructive damnable deceitful
woman, 289b
smiling, man, 291a
Desuetude, innocuous, 689a
Detached and baronial air, 973b
Detail, circumstantial, 788a
frittered away by, 590a
Detailed, drawn out and, 431b
Detaim, finest woman should not,
me, 301b
Detect, lose it in the moment you,
314a
Detection, traitors will escape,
860a
what in May escaped, 575b
Detective stories, 942a
Detectives, doubts are the pri-
vate, 995b
shall well and truly detect
crimes, 967b
Deteriorated, exceptional man,
727a
Deteriorating, shabby equipment,
945a
Determination, unalterable, 443a
Determine, education will, future
life, 24b

Determine, of material nature,
340b
which is me, 763b
Determined by community of
place, 26a
so long is he, not to do it, 282a
to know beans, 590b
Determines or indicates his fate,
589b
Determinism, history abhors, 977a
Detest offense, 281a
the Sabbath-day, 677b
Detestable curiosity, "damnable
and, 530b
man is most, 680a
Detestation of the high, 530a
Detested her first husband, 768a
Detests, fashion she, 163a
my heart, him, 4b
Detraction stirs no sigh, 705b
Detractions, hear, 157b
Deus vult, 1010a
Develop faculties and intelligence,
641b
Development, opportunity of au-
tonomous, 771a
uneven economic, 850b
Develops, grief, powers of mind,
856a
Deviates, Shadwell never, into
sense, 277b
Device, banner with the strange,
522a
one for all that is our, 131b,
496b
Devil a monk would be, 89a
abash'd the, stood, 256a
acquaintances can be the, 842a
all haste is from the, 1010a
and all his works, 1068b
apology for the, 672a
as a roaring lion, 1064b
at everything, 106a
author of confusion, 224a
beggar outride the, 126a
bird or, 545a
black as the, 384a
brook'd the eternal, 166b
builds a chapel, 291b
cite Scripture, 144a
damn thee black, 199a
defy the, 165b
did grin, 422b
dream of the, 451b
dress her not, 201b
eat with the, 82a
enter the prompter's box, 877b
every man was God or, 277a
fears a painted, 196b
for all, 95a
give; his due, 104b
had done for the rest, 750a
hath not an arrow, 460a
have all the good tunes, 376b
having seen the, 676b
he's a very, 165b
how then was the, dressed, 427a
is a gentleman, 192a
is asleep, 763b
is gone to look, 427a
language of the, 473b
let us call thee, 187b
looks less terrible than he, 747b
match for the, 980a
mischievous, 672a
must be in that jackdaw, 451a
outride the, 126a
play the, 127b
poor, get thee gone, 345b

Devil, resist the, 1064a
ringing his knell, 426b
sends cooks, 91b
shame the, 89b
sugar o'er the, 174a
synonym for the, 239b
take her, 261a
take the hindmost, 228a
talk of the, 423a
was sick, 89a
was well, 89a
wear black, 176a
what he, was he doing, 271a
when thou wast made a, 225b
whispered behind the leaves,
817a
will come, 123b
world flesh and the, 1068b
would build a chapel, 86b
Devil-and-all to pay, 106b
Devildoms of Spain, 556a
Devilish deeds, excus'd his, 255b
earthly sensual, 1064a
sly, tough and, 578b
Devill, eat with the, 82a
Devil's back, got over the, 90a
foot, who cleft the, 215b
leavings, 321b
madness war, 877b
Devils being offended, 187a
in Worms, 86b
Lord transformed to, 74a
more, than hell can hold, 142b
place the, dwell in, 240b
to ourselves, 182b
Devils' triumph and sorrow for
angels, 567b
Devils'd to keep strong in awe,
128b
to set a gloss on deeds, 203a
Devise, brain may, laws, 143b
for thirty pence my death, 233a
some scheme of life, 939a
wit write pen, 132b
Devised, plan is, 44a
Deviseth, man's heart, his way,
83a
Devocioun, farewell my, 79a
Devoid of sense and motion, 253b
Devon, Dons sight, 803b
man, Drake he was a, 803b
seas, ruled the, 803b
Devote, now to death, 258b
to daily wants, 25a
Devoted flame, love's, 440a
to his country upon earth, 497b
to practicable objects, 613b
vizier, 673a
Devotee of the gospel of getting
on, 764b
Devotees, no genuine, 446b
Devotion, capable of a, to any
thing, 687a
despair the twin-born of, 692a
earnest and entire, 561b
ignorance the mother of, 224a
increased, to that cause, 541a
last full measure of, 541a
of a lifetime, 769a
of the patriot soldier, 666a
perpetual, to business, 749b
respects piety and, 496a
still prayer of, 440b
sweet look of, 701b
to God almighty, 367b
to organization, 863b
to something afar, 468b
to virtue, 812b
universal, 446b

Devotion's visage, 174a
Devotions, beheld your, 1059a
Devour, do not, thy heart, 72b
jaws of darkness, 141a
seeking whom he may, 1064b
threatning to, me, 255a
treacherous bait, 158a
widows' houses, 1056a
Devoured, envious people were,
71b
small, great ones, 203b
Devouring forces, mercy of all,
917b
of the weak, 615a
Devours all lovely things, 961b
his own kind, 374a
the shore, 963a
Devout, disciples, gaze and adore,
654b
nun, and pure, 246a
Dew, age finds out was, 575a
begotten drops of, 1031b
bespangling herb and tree, 231a
bright with autumn, 471a
chaste as morning, 261a
cool, in his little bill, 528b
debauchee of, 646a
fades awa' like morning, 1013a
fed it with silver, 466b
from heath-flower dash'd the,
415a
gently drinking up the, 687b
glad for the fall of, 764a
honey-heavy, of slumber, 167a
hours of, 741a
into a sea of, 747a
like the, on the mountain, 415a
mists of silver, 465b
not think we dew, 713a
o'ertrip the, 146b
of thy birth, 113a
of thy youth, 1037a
plenty of, 954a
plenty to; and did it, 595a
rain'd a ghastly, 548b
roses full of, 745b
shed a honeyed, 7a
soft falls the, on the dead, 636b
sun drew the morning, 281a
thaw and resolve into a, 170b
timely, of sleep, 255b
under the sod and the, 637b
upon a thought, 458b
vale which the, cumbers, 707a
walks o'er the, 170a
was on the lawn, 922b
will rust them, 186a
wombe of morning, 113a
world of fire and, 825a
Dewdrop from lion's mane, 182a
like, on the rose, 416a
on its perilous way, 477b
protects the lingering, 412a
seek, 141a
starlight and, are waiting, 636b
time's corrosive, 634a
woman like a, 569b
Dewdrops gathered in a brick-
yard, 801b
which sun impears, 256b
Dewey feel discouraged, 713a
was the admiral, 713a
was the morning, 713a
were the regent's eyes, 713a
Dew-pearled, hillside's, 567a
Dews, fall like, 934a
fresh, of night, 248b
mother of, 327b
of solace, 747a

Dews of summer nights, 368b
of the evening, 324a
Dewy, from noon to, eve, 253a
morn to dewy night, 666b
morning, 755a
William, 705a
wings, shakes his, 242b
Dewy-feather'd sleep, 246b
Dextera, rubente, 253b
Deye a martyr, 78b
Dhrames go by contraires, 485a
Dhrink is a nicissry evil, 837b
Dhry heart, wet eye manes, 835a
Diabolical knowledge, 380b
Diadem, nature caught without,
647b
of snow, 456b
Diadems and fagots in their hands,
506b
Dial, drew a, 160b
figures on a, 586a
finger that turns the, 930b
hour by his, 160b
takes little note of those that
are clouded, 434b
true as the, to the sun, 239b
Dialect, Babylonish, 238a
Dialecticians, lessons from an-
cient, 518a
Dialogue, wooden, and sound,
181a
Dialogues, Cicero on Plato's, 57a
Dial's centre, 154b
Dials, lowly air of Seven, 684a
Diamond cut diamond, 228b
excellent, from old rock, 241b
great rough, 323b
has become common, 739b
in the sky, 442b
more valuable than a, 104b
O diamond, 288a
point of a, 1048a
sixty, minutes, 484a
Diamonds and Indian stones, 126b
deck'd with, 126b
praise like gold and, 336b
Dian, Temple of, 1007b
Diana, burnt the temple of, 241b
legs were such, shows, 231a
of the Ephesians, 1059a
Diana's foresters, 149a
Dian's temple, hangs on, 202b
Diapason closing full in man,
278b
Diary, life of every man is a,
791b
never travel without my, 769a
we carry about with us, 769a
Dice, take the, as they fall, 16b
were human bones, 460b
Dicers' oaths, false as, 176b
Dick the shepherd blows his nail,
134a
Dickens, what the, his name is,
180b
Dicky-bird singing willow, 685a
Dictate of common sense, 329b
Dictator, German, 868b
Dictators ride upon tigers, 868b
Dictatorship, messenger brought
him the, 50b
Soviet Union run by a, 920a
Dictatorships not out of strong
governments, 920a
Dictionaries and temporary poems,
336b
are like watches, 338b
Dictionary called a grammar, 496a
interesting book, 864a

Dictionary, no satisfactory, name,
981b
no such literature as a, 743b
words, 425a
Did, danced his, 969a
it for the best, 789b
me yeoman service, 179a
Diddle diddle dumpling, 1019a
high diddle, 683b
we take it is dee, 695b
Didn't, sang his, 969a
Dido stood, 146b
Die a bachelor, 157b
acorn falls to, 733b
afternoon took long to, 972a
alike on land and sea, 733b
all shall, 153b
all that live must, 170a
an American, 445a
and be a riddance, 578b
and go we know not where, 185a
and then they, 623a
as my fathers died, 693a
as often as from thee I go, 216a
as they have lived, 434b
at the height of a career, 870a
at the top, 297a
away and fade, 408b
away by negligence, 342b
be ashamed to, 484a
because a woman's fair, 229a
before I wake, 1000b
begin to, as soon as born, 62b
being born to, 122a
born but to, 316b
break faith with us who, 860b
but first I have possess'd, 455b
but once, 153b
but once to save our country,
299b
by famine die by inches, 292b
by feign'd deaths to, 216a
by suicide, 537a
by the hour, 375b
choose a place to, in, 341b
cocks that would, fighting, 59a
content, 9a
cowards fear to, 111b
cowards, many times, 167b
curse God and, 1029b
dear die, 500a
deeds doe, 114a
does not, when love dies, 266a
drinking in an inn, 74b
easy live and quiet, 416b
ere she shall grieve, 229a
ere the winter comes I, 899b
face a man might, for, 572b
fain, a dry death, 208b
faithful till I, 966b
fated not to, 278b
fear to live or, 506b
fittest place where man can,
588a
for beauty, 506b
for her is serving Thee, 535a
for love, 183a
for one's country, 39a
for our country, 5a
for we must needs, 1028a
for which we dare to, 317b
from its birth, 344a
glad did I live and gladly, 751a
God bless them who, at sea,
742b
gods never, 15b
good, first, 410b
greatly think or bravely, 313b
grow old and, 826a

Die, hard that we have to,
678a
hazard of the, 128b
heart-stified in her dell, 480b
heavenly days that cannot, 405a
how can man, better, 493b
I change but I cannot, 466b
I must, 74b
I shall not wholly, 39b
I will to live and, 84a
I would do anything but, 430b
if a man, 1030b
if I should, 938b
if I should, tonight, 733a
if it were now to, 32a, 187a
in Adam all, 1061b
in an artificial manner, 474b
in bed, 937a
in bed we, 263a
in earnest, 62a
in eye of nature let him, 404a
in part, 328a
in the last ditch, 289b
in what peace a Christian can,
301a
in yon rich sky, 550a
is cast, 56b
is to gain, 20b
it must couple or must, 616a
it was sure to, 441a
landing on some silent shore,
292a
let us do or, 394a
let's meet and do or, 225a
lib an', in Dixie, 585a
like Douglas, 352b
like Hector in the field, 525a
like men, 529b
live and, is all I have to do,
319a
live like a wretch and, rich
222a
live my own and, so too, 319a
live or, unknown, 310a
live rich than, rich, 342a
living know they shall, 1043a
lonely want retired to, 338a
lot of man but once to, 232a
lot of man to suffer and to, 5b
love can, 427b
love her till I, 999a
love like ours can never, 813a
man thou shalt never, 451a
men, fast enough, 290a
men, of their remedies, 271a
merely of the mulligrubs, 109b
more deaths than one must,
770a
names not born to, 462b
needs must, 111a
neither as victim nor fanatic,
901b
never know what life means till
you, 574a
no sorrow to, 891b
no young man believes he shall,
434b
nobly for their country, 202a
nor all of death to, 413a
not, here in a rage, 296a
not one is willing to, 16b
not poor death, 217b
not quickened except it, 1061b
not though I, 694a
not willingly let it, 250a
old men must, 556a
old soldiers never, 1008a
on our feet, 921a
one boob may, 894a

Die, or rest at last, 467a
 pattern to live and to, 567b
 people, but books never, 921b
 people can't, along the coast,
 579b
 permanence when people, 945b
 place not to live but to, 241a
 poison us do we not, 145a
 proudly, 796a
 queens who, with Antony, 900a
 rather than surrender, 983b
 regret can, 552b
 remember we, all, 1066a
 root hog or, 985a
 rose-leaves, of grieving, 932b
 search the soul and, 829a
 see London once ere I, 154a
 seems it rich to, 481b
 shaft that made him, 11b
 shall never, 1058b
 she must weep or she will,
 550b
 show you how to, 98a
 sicken and so, 163b
 sink or swim live or, 443a
 so much leisure as to, 60a
 so they went to, 972b
 soil is good to, on, 603a
 some will, 940a
 take the chance or, 984a
 taught me how to, 98a
 taught us how to, 98a
 teach men to, 97b
 the death of the righteous,
 1025b
 the living, 278b
 theirs but to do and, 553b
 they only let Him, 926a
 thing we love must, 575a
 though I, old, 827b
 time to, 1042b
 to be immortal is to, daily,
 240b
 to, is a debt, 231b
 to, is, different and luckier,
 607b
 to, is gain, 1062b
 to live in hearts is not to, 433a
 to make men free, 597b
 to save charges, 222a
 to, to sleep no more, 174b
 tomorrow we shall, 1046a
 try by sleeping what it is to,
 241a
 unlamented let me, 309a
 until we comes to, 758b
 was now cast, 443a
 we can not, though sick, 654b
 we must, 127a
 we shall, alone, 272b
 we who are about to, 525a,
 1009b
 we will, free men, 376b
 when beggars, no comets, 167b
 when good Americans, 768b
 when good men, 18a
 when he shall, 136b
 when I came to, 590a
 when so much was stirring, 60a
 when the dream is past, 519a
 while great issues, 870a
 who saw him, 1016a
 who would wish to, 500b
 why not make haste to, 35b
 wisdom shall, with you, 1030b
 wisdom that will never, 669b
 with harness on our back, 199b
 with honour, 796a
 with you, ready to, 39a

Die without benefit of clergy,
 857a
 without or this or that, 315a
 without Thee I dare not, 464a
 yet, we must, 127a
 youth must fight and, 873b
 Died as cattle, 966a
 as one that had been studied,
 194b
 before the god of love, 216b
 beggar, 1057b
 beggar, and was carried, 128a
 but an hour before this, 197a
 by the hand of the Lord, 1024b
 came three thousand miles and,
 601b
 dead shall not have, in vain,
 541a
 disgusted with the task and,
 1014a
 dog it was that, 355a
 for liberty, 662a
 for thee O Absalom, 1028a
 has been, for, 810a
 heroes as great have, 5a
 house where none has, 699a
 in bitter pains, 652b
 in harness, 872a
 in my boots like a pioneer,
 978b
 in the path of his calling, 500b
 in virtue's cause, 129b
 like a wise man, 110a
 little boy that, 644a
 maintaining his right of way,
 1014b
 man that, for men, 698b
 married after his wife, 340b
 men, time to time, 162b
 Mithridates he, old, 786b
 of chills and fever she, 946b
 of laughter, 858a
 of no blast he, 276a
 on Saturday, 1018b
 on the prairie, 903a
 she, young, 226a
 so young, 544a
 they, in bed, 668a
 to make men holy, 597b
 to make verse free, 928a
 to save us all, 591b
 when I, last, 216a
 without a rood his own, 563b
 young, 1014b
 young and fair, 213a
 Dies, all, and not alone, 605a
 among his worshippers, 471b
 an honest fellow, 225a
 and is buried with them, 18a
 and makes no sign, 125b
 at every word a reputation,
 312b
 at the opening day, 303a
 before thy uncreating word,
 322a
 bird of wonder, 212a
 but never surrenders, 402b
 cry not when his father, 338b
 ere he knows it, 570a
 giant, 326b
 he that, pays all debts, 209b
 hurrah for the next that, 627b
 if England live, 821b
 if the tree, 334a
 in a good old age, 1029b
 in nature nothing, 584b
 in October, 225a
 in single blessedness, 140b
 in your fragrant bosom, 236b

Dies in youth, 30a
 like a dog, 528a
 like the dolphin, 454a
 love-sick heart, 961a
 matters not how a man, 340b
 nightingale, for shame, 222a
 no tears shed when enemy, 44b
 noblest lives and noblest, 615b
 nothing, but something mourns,
 458b
 nothing, harder, 944a
 person, who does one thing
 better, 435a
 silence never, 738a
 something in us never, 393a
 sorrow never, 734a
 the daisy never, 412b
 then, the same, 305b
 twice or thrice in Laertius, 69b
 when man, glory dies also, 8a
 when she, 930a
 where he, for man, 588a
 without question in his heart,
 811a
 Diet, Doctor, 296b
 gods doth, 246a
 immortal, 111a
 prescribed by doctors, 27b
 sober in your, 322b
 spare, 261b
 temperate, 40b
 Dieth, carry nothing away when
 he, 8b
 every noble deed, 13b
 how, the wise man, 1042a
 voice that never, 13b
 Differ, agreed to, 427a
 in their mountains, 880a
 though all things, all agree,
 309a
 when doctors, 315a
 when we, 266a
 widely in external forms, 339b
 Difference, age or country makes
 the least, 339b
 and oh the, to me, 405b
 and what is the, 223a
 as great as a month, 757b
 between a dog and a man, 678a
 between the two parties, 920b
 between wise person and fool,
 31b
 distinction without a, 333a
 is droll, 891a
 lies in the degree, 287a
 little, in doctrine, 339b
 of an opinion, 240a
 of opinion makes horse-races,
 678b
 of purpose between Almighty,
 542a
 of religion, 562b
 of soil and climate, 406a
 that has made all the, 879b
 'twixt priest and clerk, 230b
 wear your rue with a, 178a
 Differences are trivial, 339b
 Different angle, sees the world at
 a, 784a
 behold it very, from day, 351a
 branches of arithmetic, 657a
 dish, each scene a, 304a
 drummer, hears a, 590b
 generations, minds of, 932a
 kinds of weather, 675b
 like but oh how, 410a
 name for conversation, 345b
 rich are, from us, 974b
 sees things most widely, 728b

Different shapes, holes of, 418a
to die is, 609b
Differs with her daughter, 448b
Difficile, Latin was more, 238a
Difficult, as temperance would be,
338b
as they are rare, 283a
Christian ideal found, 852a
doing easily what others find,
617b
fascination of what's, 825b
for asses or stupid boys, 29a
friendly forces in the, 884a
humility, to achieve, 944a
judgment, 378b
living up to it that's, 565b
more, than the second million,
344a
nothing so, but it may be found
out, 32b
poet of the, 993b
poetry is, to read, 573b
she is not, to please, 841a
that is most, 826a
to design, 337a
to find friend in adversity, 31a,
33b
to make a man miserable, 539b
to take in hand, 85a
to think nobly, 345a
we do immediately, 1009a
when done with reluctance, 32b
Difficulties, advice of a man in,
11b
and dangers of earthly life,
665b
and privations, 428b
cannot be great, 85b
outward or internal, 98b
overcome its internal, 905a
pursuit of knowledge under,
435b
show what men are, 64a
they may encounter, 366b
Difficulty, confess with, 64b
daunted by no, 566b
deep, braved, 719a
govern tongues with, 282a
in life is the choice, 756a
in saying no, 424b
moment of, and danger, 1001b
most worth tackling, 719a
pluck takes us into a, 616b
turn away from any, 518a
Diffuse balmy sweets around,
120a
Diffused knowledge, 397b
Diffusion of knowledge, 516a
of printed matter, 642b
Dig and delve in nice clean dirt,
798a
and heap lay stone on stone,
620a
cursed to stay and, 953b
deep into the actual, 720b
deep trenches, 204b
dust enclosed here, 121b
'em in the fall, 1003a
the grave and let me lie, 751a
them up again, 225b
till you gently perspire, 820a
Digest experiences like meats,
727b
inwardly, 1068b
more beliefs than he can, 784a
my books, writers cannot, 117b
no more than able to, 296a
of anarchy, 361a
something to, 895a

Digest, wholesome to, 714a
Digested, before affliction is, 346a
few to be chewed and, 121b
passions relished and, 97b
Digestion, bad, 773b
give me a good, 895a
god on side of the best, 895a
good, wait on appetite, 197b
gratitude for good, 728a
ill of, 417a
importance of a good, 773b
prove in, sour, 138a
pure, bred, 256b
question about my, 714b
Digestions, ill, 129b
Digger, deep-toned voice of the,
1003b
Diggett, he that, a pit, 1043a
whoso, a pit, 1041a
Diggest thou this grave, 1003a
Diggy diggy but no meat, 738b
Dight, windows richly, 246b
Dignified by doer's deed, 183a
look, rose with a, 451a
sometime's by action, 136a
Dignities, peace above earthly,
211b
Dignity and honour, received with,
56a
conciliate with, 343b
creditor owns your, 497b
exchanged Washingtonian, 673b
in tilling a field, 767a
maintained the, of history, 304a
of a chief magistrate, 644a
of crimes, 376b
of history, 494a
of the elective franchise, 557a
of truth is lost, 218b
only true, of man, 807a
poet's, and ease, 319a
proper, and proportion, 67a
undeserved, 145a
Digression, there began a lang,
391a
Digressions are the sunshine, 345b
Digs his ivory cellar, 961a
Dilemma, two horns of my, 346a
Diligence and skill, 337a
and strength of will, 598b
best of me is, 191a
keep thy heart with all, 1038b
mother of good fortune, 109a
observe with same, 217b
Diligent dispensation of pleasure,
446b
man, in his business, 1040b
Dillar a dollar, 1019b
Dim and joyless, 441a
December, 751b
eclipse, 253a
halls of night, 509b
life's, windows, 388b
murky period, 594a
or ravel, 962a
Plutonian shore, 711b
religious light, 246b
remembering of a cursed past,
948a
spot men call earth, 246b
uncertain sight, 862a
unsounded sea, 451a
Dim-discover'd ships, 327b
Dimensions, hath not a Jew, 145a
in his grand, 934a
of a man's self, 430b
Dime's worth of something, 913b
Diminish'd heads, 255a
Diminished rays, 255a

Diminishes any man's death, me,
218a
man's power of action, 282a
Diminutions needs must be, 809a
Dimmed and gone, 439b
glory of the sun will be, 737b
the light of heaven, 756b
Dimmer, growing, in the eyes,
587b
Dimmocratic party ain't on
speakin' terms, 834a
Dimness, elms fade into, 623a
Dimple, he calls it a, 746a
Dimpled chin, pretty page with,
565b
drop, 809a
Dimples stick in, 746a
Dimpling, shallow streams run,
319b
Dims the sight, 686a
Dim-seen track-mark, 15a
Din, cock with lively, 245a
hear the merry, 421a
made in praising Verdi, 653a
of arms, 561b
of strife, 620b
when my, is done, 690b
Dine at ten sup at six, 498a
that jurymen-may, 312b
to dress to call to, 781a
with some men, 878b
Dined, home and, 284b
on mince, 581a
today, I have, 39b
upon cold meat, 285a
Diners-out from whom we guard
spoons, 492a
Dines, Lucullus, with Lucullus,
55b
on the following day, 659b
Ding, birds sing hey, 163a
dong bell, 1016a
Dingy days, danced along the,
646a
Dining and dancing begin, 990a
live without, 653b
while they thought of, 357b
Dinkey-bird goes singing, 747b
Dinner among old soakers, 284b
bell, tocsin of the soul, 459a
can't come home to, 301b
cooking, for someone she loves,
987b
do more business after, 295a
good, enough, 340a
lubricates business, 377a
man thinks of his, 459b
Michael Angelo for, 674b
much depends on, 459b
of herbs, 1039b
speeches made too soon after,
865a
speeches tire me, 661a
talk, 792a
to ask a man to, 340a
what gat ye to your, 1013a
write with no, 947a
Dinners, Amphitryon who gives,
270b
breakfasts and, and balls,
632b
fish, make a man spring, 262b
were precarious things, 430a
world visits his, 270a
Dinosaurs of thought, 874a
Dinothorium wandered by, 717a
Diogenes a little before his death,
604a
Alexander asked, 56a

- Diogenes, I would be, were I not
Alexander, 61a
lighted a candle, 72a
plucked a cock, 72a
praise those about to marry,
71b
struck the father, 224a
Dionysius of Halicarnassus, 303b
Dip their wings in tears, 552a
Diplomacy, ceremonial of, 512b
is to do and say, 939a
of such stuff is, made, 907a
what, begun, 686a
Diplomacy a philanthropic pur-
sue, 835a
Diplomat, great, a Moby Dick,
907a
how do you know I am a, 842b
launch a heedless word, 774a
sits in silence, 974a
Diplomatic name for law of jungle,
958a
Diplomatist write an unpleasant
truth, 761a
Diplomat's soul, in a, 907a
Diplomats women and crabs, 699a
Dipped his pen into the tears,
735a
Dipping oar, soft moves the, 395b
Dips, sun's rim, 421b
Dipt into the future, 548b
other, in night, 650a
Dirck galloped, 568a
Dire effects from civil discord,
300a
need, hour of, 715a
offence from amorous causes,
312a
revenge these redmen planned,
759b
Direct and control the course of
nature, 759a
and divine relations, 866b
him where to look for it, 217a
lie, 163a
our lives to please, 283a
self-government, democracy is,
560b
to be, and honest, 189a
understanding to, 1002a
Directeth, the Lord, his steps,
83a, 1039b
Direction, all chance, thou canst
not see, 316b
education starts a man, 24b
of his dreams, 590b
of public affairs, 641b
recoil in any, 12a
Directions, by indirections find,
out, 173a
Directs the storm, 299a, 322a
Direful spring of woes, 3b
Direst cruelty, 195a
shapes of death, 628a
Dirge, by forms unseen their, is
sung, 351b
for her the doubly dead, 544a
in marriage, 170a
Dirt, faithless leather met the,
305a
if, was trumps, 430b
loss of wealth is loss of, 90b
nice clean, 798a
painted child of, 319a
dirty, all, and wet, 927a
British coaster, 806b
business, hand in such, 710a
hide, for all 'is, 818a
linen, 399b
Dirty linen to wash, 324b
poor lot and, too, 879a
weed, tobacco is a, 975a
work at the crossroads, 1007b
work, creature's at his, 318b
work, to do his, 952a
Disable benefits of country, 162b
Disabused, by himself abused or,
317a
Disaffection, mark of, 860a
Disagree, fated always to, 833a
when doctors, 315a
Disagreeable man, I'm such a,
684b
more, to say than to do, 56b
truth, speak a, 372a
Disallow thee to be competent
judge, 235a
Disappear, evil tends to, 609b
Disappoint myself, 108a
one cannot, a continent, 669a
that I may not, myself, 588b
Disappointed, for he shall never
be, 315b
in the monkey, 680a
tide, 646b
unhous'd, unaneled, 172b
woman, fury of a, 298a
Disappointing to the ear, 19b
Disappointment, brought on by
boredom and, 991a
cold, and regret, 415b
feeling of, 430b
love's, endears, 575b
of manhood, 511a
we are to ourselves, 586b
Disappointments, too familiar
with, 537a
Disappoints, God, 83a
Disapprobation, imagined approba-
tion or, 530a
Disapprove of what you say, 326a
Disapproves that care, 251a
Disarm all hostility, 523b
Disarmament of such nations
essential, 922b
Disarray, on, it lays its wing,
866a
Disaster and ill fortune, in times
of, 56a
clouded the Union cause, 666a
meet with triumph and, 820b
occasions not causes of, 778b
proximity of, and ruin, 868a
sully this ecstasy with some, 32a
unmerciful, followed fast, 545a
Disasters in his morning face,
356a
make guilty of our, 191a
middle station had fewest, 292a
weary with, 197b
Disastrous chances, 186a
night, falling in, 560b
pledges, 935a
twilight, 253a
Disbanding hired armies, 473b
Disbelief in great men, 475a
willing suspension of, 424b
Discarded things excel those pur-
sued, 41a
Discern with this clear eye, 588b
Discerning, gives genius better,
357a
Discharg'd, indebted and, 255a
Discharge, debt we must all of us,
231b
in the war, 819a
no, in that war, 1043a
produce debt instead of, 305a
Discharged through all eternity,
379a
with greater ease, 231b
Discharging less than tenth part,
182a
Disciple, he will have no, 490a
not above his master, 1052b
Disciples devout both gaze and
adore, 654b
gave it to the, 1055a
Discipline, for the artist life is a,
784a
liberty is beloved, 995a
of shrews at home, 446a
war its organisation and, 85b
without pain, 784a
Disciplined inaction, 397b
Disciplines, most austere of, 784a
of wars, 155a
their lives, 516b
Disclose, think and ne'er, her
mind, 187a
Discobolus standeth, 670a
Discomforts accompany my being
blind, 286a
Disconnected accidents, 642b
Disconsolate, at gate of Eden
stood, 441a
Discontent, discontented with di-
vine, 599a
disorder disobedience, 359a
hang the head as, 220b
long nights in pensive, 114a
maintenance of candid, 702b
want and, 240a
winter of our, 127a
Discontented strife, stirs of, 220b
with divine discontent, 599a
Discontinued labour, 497b
Discord, age of, and strife, 124b
all, harmony not understood,
316b
danger is in, 523a
dire effects from civil, 300a
follows, 181a
music must investigate, 57b
so musical a, 142a
Discordant belligerent states, 443b
factious and, 446b
life, echo from our, 634a
powers, struggle of, 361a
sound, drum's, 362a
Discords and unpleasing sharps,
137a
Discourage love of study, 909a
Discouraged, Dewey feel, 713a
Discouraging word, seldom is
heard a, 730b
Discourse and speeches, 154a
bid me, 131a
excellent dumb, 209b
fair, as sugar, 139a
good company and good, 236a
is of death, 285a
man's, like Persian carpet, 53b
of reason, 170b
of the elders, 1066a
rather hear thy, 223b
showers of sweet, 263b
such large, 177b
sweet and voluble in, 133a
where two, 18a
Discourses, sweet, in our time,
137a
Discourteously, cast me off, 999b
Discover a deficiency, 402a
concealed beauties of a writer,
300b
everybody's face, 294b

Discover how much you care, 819b
 no man knows what then she may, 846b
 that I had not lived, 590a
 what it is that you said, 462a
 wise man, 72b
 Discovered, dramatist who, himself, 851a
 how easily murder is, 82b
 no truth to be, in arts, 908b
 nocturne in London, 858b
 race never yet, 987b
 science, 412b
 that he is not wise, 45b
 the Christ Science, 616b
 Discoverer can experience, 940b
 Discoverers, true, among them, 333b
 Discovereth deep things, 1030b
 Discoveries, efforts, successes, 718b
 Discovering every frailty, 57b
 Discovers woes of hopeless lovers, 278b
 woman, she has a soul, 836b
 Discovery, errors are portals of, 917a
 every scientific, 977a
 joy of a great, 856a
 joy of sudden, 908a
 knowledge of their own, 987b
 made a great, 976a
 mistaking a paradox for a, 857a
 named my, Christian Science, 616b
 of divine truths, 304a
 to be made in literature, 475a
 Discreditable act, regrets a, 909a
 Discreet, too, to run amuck, 319b
 Discreetly blot, 242b
 Discretion, better part of valour is, 152a
 councils might not want, 19a
 destroy them out of, 379a
 in man not too young, 63a
 of speech, 121a
 philosophy is nothing but, 227b
 remedy to inform their, 375b
 tested by a hundred secrets, 751a
 woman without, 1039a
 Discriminating sight, 401a
 Discrimination, act being, and selection, 719b
 exactness and, 340b
 guiding our, 775b
 sharpen his, though blunt, 787b
 Discuss a question freely, 492a
 cannot converse but he can, 516a
 when sober, 18b
 Discussing their duty to God, 608a
 Discussion, become warm in the, 516a
 Discussions, political, 811a
 Disdain, dear lady, 157a
 frown of, 388a
 Disdainful smile, hear with a, 348a
 Disdainfully, think not, of death, 68b
 Disdains all things above his reach, 226b
 Diseas'd, minister to a mind, 199a
 Disease, age, or sorrows strike, 595b
 as physician observes the, 217b
 at last becomes a, 618a

Disease, bad rhyming a, 320b
 brought on by boredom, 991a
 called lack of money, 88b
 epidemic of physical, 919b
 every new and smart, 862a
 interest in, and death, 883a
 is incurable, 152b
 life is a, 766a
 life is an incurable, 267b
 long, my life, 318b
 medicine has to examine, 57b
 minor chord, 754a
 names for my, 912b
 no cure for this, 849a
 of an evil conscience, 534a
 of not listening, 152b
 of which old men sicken, 214a
 old shapes of foul, 553a
 quarrels sedition, 290b
 recommend for plain, 977b
 recover from the, 940a
 remedy is worse than the, 44a
 so general a, 229b
 stage of the, 766a
 strange, of modern life, 621a
 study and management of one, 19a
 tyranny's, 12b
 victims of, 929b
 young, that must subdue, 317a
 Diseased nature, 150b
 physicians of a mind, 12b
 Diseases, among all, of the mind, 302a
 crucify soul of man, 222a
 desperate grown, 177b
 enumerated among, 282b
 extreme remedies for extreme, 22a
 occupational, 891b
 physicians study to cure, 222b
 sovereign remedy to all, 223b
 strange and new-fangled names to, 24a
 Disenchants the winner's eyes, 415b
 Disentombed or restored, 449b
 Disesteem of my contemporaries, 823b
 Disfigure, in a moment can so, 240b
 Disfranchised, here I am not, 907b
 Disgised, fact can't be no longer, 664b
 Disgrace and ignominy, 240b
 and shameful cowardice, 31a
 bears his unforeseen, 303a
 before their loved ones in, 774a
 impatient of, 276b
 intellectual, 993b
 it's kind iv a, 837a
 no station can, 591a
 no, t' be poor, 841a
 no, to stop at the second, 33a
 of wickedness, 59b
 shadow of, shall fall, 745b
 with fortune and men's eyes, 205a
 Disgraced, maid who fears to be, 330a
 Disgrateful to be at war with a friend, 33b
 Disgraces, labor, no man, 624a
 scorned all, 903a
 Disgruntled, if not actually, 915a
 Disguise fair nature, 155a
 go naked is the best, 297b
 in this low, 6b
 no, conceal love, 265a

Disguise, perseverance in, 776b
 their shapes, 102a
 thyself as thou wilt, 347a
 weed is a flower in, 508b
 Disguised, virtues are vices, 264b
 Disguiser, death's a great, 185b
 Disguises, all, thrown away, 652b
 putting off troublesome, 256a
 Disgust to marriage, 340b
 Disgusted with the task and died, 1014a
 Disgusting and revolting, 375b
 morbidity, 925a
 this carcass is, 635a
 Dish, as a man wipeth a, 1029b
 bouillabaisse a noble, is, 565b
 butter in a lordly, 1026b
 dainty, to set before the king, 1017a
 each scene a different, 304a
 fit for the gods, 167a
 for the gods, 201b
 insipid, 723b
 of fritters, 107a
 ran away with the spoon, 1016b
 that had no particular taste, 882a
 this, of meat, 236b
 Dishes, home-made, 488b
 like old shoes or, 55a
 not China, but very good, 184a
 thou shalt not wash, 107b
 washed the, with his wife, 956a
 Dishonest, not, because in debt, 680a
 Dishonesty, untruthfulness and, 855b
 will stare honesty, 580a
 Dishonor, another vessel unto, 1060a
 honour rooted in, 555a
 troublesome ways to, it, 677b
 Dishonorable graves, find our selves, 166a
 Dishonorably, to speak, is pardonable, 16a
 Dishonored, broken and, fragments, 443b
 Disillusion, call to action hence to, 991a
 one, mankind, 924b
 Disinfected, it wasn't, 833b
 Disingenuousness of years, 493b
 Disinherited, city's, 791a
 Disinheriting, damned, countenance, 382a
 Disintegration, cruel, of slow years, 899b
 Disinterested and patriotic, 472a
 commerce between equals, 355a
 endeavor to learn, 621b
 intellectual curiosity, 888a
 Disinterestedness, role of, 265a
 Dislike, avoiding what they, 283a
 employed by your, 995b
 hesitate, 319a
 of interruption, 431a
 Disliked, do two things they, 875a
 neighbor whom we have, 886a
 person who, gravity, 270b
 Dislimns, rack, 201a
 Dismal chances of the sword, 497a
 rain came down, 650a
 scene I needs, 137b
 science, professors of, 476a
 swamp, walked by a, 612a
 Swamp, Lake of the, 437b
 tidings when he frown'd, 356b
 universal hiss, 258b

Dismay, doubt and, smitten, 915b
 let nothing you, 635b
 Dismay'd, ran, 146b
 Dismayed her crew, 714b
 live and laugh nor be, 846a
 neither be, 1026a
 Dismays doubts and spiritual
 agonies, 822b
 Dismember, right to, or overthrow,
 539a
 Dismiss, mediocre minds, any-
 thing, 266a
 us with thy blessing, 383a
 with frigid tranquillity, 336b
 Dismissal, sentence of, 431a
 Dismissed, school for the day is,
 714b
 Dismissing the doctor, 396a
 Disobedience, man's first, 251b
 reward of, 257a
 to nature, 65a
 Disorder, discontent, disobedi-
 ence, 359a
 domestic, 290b
 full of variety and, 25a
 organized, 995b
 reason not be left in, 64a
 sweet, in dress, 320b
 that which is in, 913a
 Disorders, all ruinous, 190b
 of the eyes, 19a
 Dispaire, comfortlesse, 114a
 Disparity 'twixt air and angels'
 purity, 216a
 Dispatch business quickly, 84a
 let your watchword be, 653b
 soul of business, 323b
 Dispatchful looks in haste, 256b
 Dispel the night, 463a
 Dispell'd, mist, when a woman
 appears, 308b
 Dispensation of pleasure, 446b
 Dispense with necessities, 536a
 with trifles, 180a
 Dispensing a sort of equality, 25a
 Disperse to nought, 124a
 Dispirited, fainting, race, 623a
 Display, electrical, of God, 946b
 his beams, 39b
 of eminent virtues, 514b
 of public virtue, 471b
 Display'd, fair flower once, 164b
 Displaying strength of body and
 mind, 282a
 Displeasing, something not ex-
 actly, 266a
 to women, 106a
 Disposed, when I am so, 577b
 Disposal, time at our, every day,
 855b
 Dispose of highest wisdom, 260b
 Disposed of foreign enemies, 25a
 to mount unto stars, 77a
 Disposer of other men's stuff, 101a
 Disposes and eases his way of ac-
 tion, 57a
 God, 83a
 Disposition, amiable, 559b
 antic, 173a
 change climate not, 41a
 devoured by their own, 71b
 melancholy, 157a
 of the spectator, 562b
 of women, 32a
 opposite, 23b
 shake our, 172a
 to be pleased, 341b
 to repay 'em, 109a
 truant, 170b

Disposition, wisdom acquired by,
 29b
 Dispositions, depends on, 889b
 depraves all its good, 373b
 Disprais'd, to be, were no small
 praise, 259a
 Dispraise, from other men's, 266b
 or blame, 260b
 Dispriz'd love, pangs of, 174b
 Disproof, minority is no, 813a
 Disputable, endless to dispute,
 288a
 Disputants, true, like true sports-
 men, 321b
 Disputation, run in debt by, 238a
 seldom fall into, 332a
 Disputations, doubtful, 1060b
 Dispute confute change hands,
 238a
 endeavour and, 532b
 endless to, disputable, 288a
 my right there is none to, 363b
 partisan when engaged in a,
 21a
 Disputed barricade, 947b
 Disputes, justice in private, 20a
 Disputing, itch of, 213b
 warmer way of, 105b
 work without, 325a
 Disquieted, why art thou, in me,
 1034b
 Disraeli's name shows he is a
 Jew, 511b
 Disregard for death, 983a
 Disrespectfully, speak, of the equa-
 tor, 418b
 Disruption of thought, 461b
 Dissatisfaction with the world,
 799a
 Dissatisfied, I'm, 940a
 not one is, 608a
 Dissect, through creatures you,
 314a
 Dissemble, right to, your love,
 389a
 Disseminating their circumference,
 649a
 Dissension between hearts that
 love, 441b
 case of, 18a
 Dissent, dissidence of, 360a
 freedom of, 860a
 Dissenting colony, without one,
 367b
 opinions of one generation, 854a
 Dissertation, talk falls into a,
 516a
 Dissever from the fair head, 312b
 Dissevered discordant belligerent,
 443b
 Dissidence of dissent, 360a
 Dissimulation innate in woman,
 461b
 playing the knave and, 284a
 without, no business, 323b
 Dissipated, sight is broken and,
 100a
 Dissipating itself into metaphysics,
 475a
 Dissipation of energies, 783a
 without pleasure, 369b
 Dissolute damned and despairful,
 877a
 Dissolution, community in process
 of, 860a
 Dissolve and quite forget, 481b
 me into ecstasies, 246b
 political bands, 373a
 this Union, 374b

Dissolved, bonds of this Union
 are, 420a
 do not expect the Union to be,
 537b
 in rosy wine, 717a
 Dissolves, when all the world,
 123a
 Dissolving score, 716b
 Dissonance, barbarous, 248a
 Dissonant, no sound is, 429a
 Distance, age like, 534b
 augur misgovernment at a, 360a
 brave from a safe, 9b
 endears friendship, 485a
 fade in the, dim, 615b
 from death, 70a
 increases in ratio of, 631a
 is nothing, 327a
 lends enchantment, 432a
 loving the, between them, 884a
 there's magic in the, 909b
 what looks dark in the, 688b
 Distances between closest human
 beings, 884a
 Distant chambers, whispering in,
 791b
 countries, thoughts to, 389a
 deeps or skies, 387a
 drum, rumble of a, 531b
 footsteps, 522a
 from heaven alike, 223a
 good, dull prospect of a, 279a
 horizons, lost sight of, 840a
 misery, 369b
 rewards are, of religion, 337b
 scene, do not ask to see, 495b
 spires, 347b
 stern and, shore, 808a
 three, ages born, 279b
 thunder, sound of, 858b
 Trojans never injur'd me, 3b
 voice in the darkness, 524b
 Distasteful, found your life, 574b
 Distastes, tears and, 119b
 Distemper, of no, of no blast,
 276a
 Distempers, topic forbidden to
 well-bred, 505b
 Distill, men observingly, it out,
 155b
 my disesteem, 823b
 would men, it out, 614b
 Distill'd almost to jelly, 171a
 rose, 140b
 words from his lips, 3b
 Distilled by the sun, 705a
 damnation, 397a
 Distinct, two, persons in him,
 221b
 Distinction between virtue and
 vice, 340a
 of birth or fortune, 400a
 so little excites envy, 290a
 without clamor for, 617a
 without a difference, 333a
 Distinctions, artificial, 399a
 boundaries of, of race, 614b
 of race color or theory, 980a
 wit levels all, 508b
 Distinctive mark, man's, 572b
 Distinguish and divide a hair,
 238a
 by the eye, 47b
 flatterers from friends, 42a
 himself in his work, 333b
 true from the false, 281b
 wit to, 286a
 Distinguishable from a gorilla,
 546b

Distinguished individuals, biography of, 473b
 men, 690b
 no two who cannot be, 50a
 son of France lack statue, 841b
 when a citizen is, 20a
 Distorted into political subjects, 418b
 Distracted globe, 173a
 lay, in a ditch, 730b
 Distracting, dear damnd town, 313a
 grief, first days of my, 352b
 Distraction meant to mankind, 225b
 uglification derision, 657a
 Distress, all pray in their, 385b
 brothers in, 391b
 economic, will teach men, 861b
 pray in your, 924b
 signal of, 661a
 touching his heart, 371a
 Distressed and forsaken, 285a
 in mind body or estate, 1068b
 souls perplexed and, 722b
 Distresses of our friends, 266a
 Distressful bread, 156a
 Distrest, griefs that harass the, 335b
 Distributing which each person deserved, 71b
 Distributive virtue, economy a, 361b
 District attorneys in dirty business, 710a
 Distrust all in whom impulse is powerful, 726b
 fear and, the people, 376a
 him to make him untrustworthy, 839b
 must all, be left, 75a
 safeguard known to wise, 380a
 spirit of suspicion and, 860a
 the darkness that may fall, 681a
 Distrusting all the elected, 996a
 heart, asks, 357a
 Disturb it it stings, 307a
 not her dream, 392b
 not my slumbering fair, 393a
 the surface of the sea, 34b
 your life, 594b
 Disturbed by planetary war, 934b
 imagination, companions of, 1001b
 Disturbs everything, absent lover, 104a
 me with surprise, 780b
 Ditch, both fall into the, 1053a
 die in the last, 289b
 lay distracted in a, 730b
 Ditch-deliver'd by a drab, 198a
 Ditcher, hedger and, 442a
 Ditchers and grave-makers, 178a
 Ditches, other men's, 1020a
 Diurnal, earth's, course, 405b
 Dive into bottom of deep, 149b
 into many waters, 761b
 search for pearls must, below, 276a
 Diver in deep seas, 701b
 Omar plucked them, 602b
 Divers and eminent successes, 58b
 arts, hammer out, 36b
 functions, 154b
 have been relieved, 223b
 paces, 162a
 send out small quantities, 49a
 tones, sings in, 551b

Divers ways to advance followers, 116b
 Diversion or improvement of the country, 300a
 Diverse in English, 79a
 Diversity, life has such, 994a
 most universal quality, 99b
 of judgment, 262a
 of physical arguments, 101a
 Divert, attempt to, only irritates, 341b
 him from laying violent hands, 294b
 Divorter of sadness, 235b
 Divide a father from his son, 966a
 and rule, 1010a
 distinguish and, a hair, 238a
 et impera, 1010a
 great scramble and big, 707b
 heaven doth, state of man, 154b
 joy you must, 679a
 myself from any man, 240a
 sense from thought, 276b
 the living child in two, 1028a
 thin partitions their bounds, 276b
 things that wouldn't, 731b
 two almost, the kind, 314b
 two loving hearts, 729a
 words, and read, 692a
 Divided, all Gaul, 34b
 cease to be, 537b
 duty, 186b
 fair, excellence, 147b
 has he, th' profits, 836a
 hemisphere, 257a
 house, against itself, 537b
 house be, 1055b
 in death they were not, 596b, 1027b
 inheritance with him, 372a
 into two parties, 376a
 my mind is, 13b
 they would become weak, 58b
 thy kingdom is, 1049a
 waters were, 1024b
 we fall, 11a, 499a
 Dividends to all subsequent times, 688b
 Dividing his cares, 396b
 we fall, 499a
 Divilment, dust an' smoke an', 859b
 Divils, seven and seventy, 856b
 Divination, criticism is the rod of, 823b
 Divine a thing a woman, 409b
 agency, bestowed by some, 27a
 all save spirit of man is, 455b
 all things by a law, 466a
 and comfortable words, 554a
 and supreme powers, 224a
 and terrible radiance, 497a
 Being, assistance of that, 539a
 brutes men and men, 629b
 delight, world of, 862b
 despair, depth of some, 550a
 direct and, relations, 866b
 discontent, 599a
 doth ask a drink, 219a
 emperor is, 987b
 good amiable or sweet, 258b
 great mother's train, 622b
 greybeards call, 127a
 hand that made us is, 299a
 held by his fellows as, 281b
 how, he himself is, 607a
 human face, 254b
 human form, 6a

Divine ideas below, 503b
 image has been obscured, 617b
 in hooks, 460b
 inert, hidden handful of the, 604a
 knowledge, 100a
 laws of life truth and love, 616b
 love has met human need, 617a
 love is something so, 366b
 lyre so long, 458a
 men pronounce, 711b
 more, than any I see, 559a
 mystery, perceive the, 618b
 nature gave the fields, 121a
 O light, 883a
 one far-off, event, 553a
 ordinances, profane no, 356b
 persuasion flows, 4b
 philosophy, 552a
 philosophy, charming is, 247b
 plain face, 429b
 principle, demonstrating the, 617a
 profusion of water, 661b
 prohibition so, 204a
 providence, protection of, 373b
 repose, dateless oblivion and, 668a
 revelation, 967b
 right, government by, 425b
 right, of kings, 322a, 538a
 tale of Troy, 246a
 terror the human form, 387b
 the spiritual and the eternal, 617a
 to forgive, 311b
 tobacco, 223b
 tobacco is, 460b
 too, to love, 463b
 truth is precious and, 239a
 truths, discovery of, 304a
 which is human which, 507a
 whose toys are, 627b
 Divinely superfluous beauty, 939b
 tall and most divinely fair, 547b
 Divineness, participation of, 118b
 Diviner air, 411b
 barmaids, than mermaids, 989b
 Diviner's, glad, theme, 277a
 Divines, statesmen philosophers and, 501b
 Divinest hope none can know of, 500a
 sense to a discerning eye, 646a
 Divinity doth hedge a king, 178a
 I understand, 108a
 in odd numbers, 180b
 man is his own doctor of, 749a
 piece of, in us, 241a
 sacred and inspired, 118b
 schools will join in credo, 707b
 sold for ten cents an ounce, 914a
 that shapes our ends, 179a
 that stirs within us, 300a
 Divisible, books, into two classes, 605b
 Division, equal, of unequal earnings, 441b
 is as bad, 999a
 make barren our lives, 692a
 of the attention of people, 951a
 terror doubt and, 606a
 when we came to, 731b
 Divisions, time has no, 882b
 Divorce of steel falls on me, 210b
 Divorced a wife chaste fair and fruitful, 54b
 marry her that is, 1051a

Divorces, hats may make, 845a
 Dixie, away down South in, 585a
 lib an' die in, 585a
 Dixit, ipse, 72b
 Dizziness, love is like a, 402b
 Dizzy turbulence eludes the eye,
 408a
 way no wider than a hair, 892b
 Do all we would, 595b
 and say the nastiest thing, 939a
 anything for oneself, 875b
 as adversaries in law, 130a
 as I say not as I do, 227b
 as much for him, 99b
 as they do at Rome, 109a
 as they see done at Rome,
 224a
 as you would be done by, 323a
 business of life to be and, 700a
 doesn't so much matter what
 you, 719a
 fact that he can, wrong, 679b
 go thou and, likewise, 264a
 good not enough, 700a
 him little good, 340a
 how not to, it, 579b
 in remembrance of me, 1057b
 it please again, 873b
 it with thy might, 1043a
 just as one pleases, 434a
 justly and love mercy, 1049b
 know what he ought to, 75a
 let us, or die, 394a
 make it, or do without, 1008a
 more work in a day, 447b
 much less what we, 586a
 must not, too much of it, 605a
 noble things, 598a
 nobody else good, 222a
 not want what we ought, 620b
 nothing but comment, 101a
 nothing but that, 208b
 nothing's good, 595b
 or die, let's meet and, 225a
 other men, 577b
 promise not to, a thing, 675a
 right to the widow, 1065a
 say and, everything, 67b
 so little done so much to, 758a
 so much in years to come, 791a
 some said it might, good, 274a
 something to, that day, 598b
 the thing you have to do, 633b
 the things I ought, 442b
 theirs but to, and die, 553b
 this or that, 282a
 this will never, 410b
 thou but thine, 257b
 thou likewise, 1057a
 to, a great right, 146a
 two things at once, 43a
 unto the other feller, 735a
 well rang the Unitarian bell,
 635a
 were as easy as to know, 143b
 what he thought he could not,
 342a
 what I, and what I dream, 519a
 what is right, 633b
 what man would, 571b
 what men dare do, 158a
 what then thou would'st, 260b
 what, to be forever known, 267a
 what you have to do, 65a
 whate'er I, 595b
 whate'er one likes, 567b
 without being commanded, 71b
 wrong to none, 182b
 ye even so to them, 71b, 1052a

Doänt thou marry for munny,
 556a
 Dobie, sate upon her, 581b
 Doch-an'-dorris, wee, 850a
 Dock the tail of rhyme, 534b
 Dock-yard fellow, 663a
 Dockyards, nor canals and, 8a
 Doctor and saint, 532a
 apple a day keeps the, away,
 1006b
 birds should sing remarked the,
 887a
 death will seize, 204b
 dismissing the, 396a
 fee the, for nauseous draught,
 280b
 Fell, I do not love thee, 293a
 Foster went to Gloucester,
 1019b
 his own, of divinity, 749a
 silent, shook his head, 308a
 three faces wears the, 747a
 who knows her constitution,
 596a
 you never were my, 60b
 Doctor's peaceful mission, 747a
 pill, outliv'd the, 308b
 rules, 527a
 Doctors, best, in the world, 296b
 cowardly dependence upon, 728a
 diet prescribed by, 27b
 give what they would take, 535a
 had more Christianity, 833b
 is all swabs, 750a
 when, differ, 315a
 when, disagree, 315a
 Doctrine, accept no, 518a
 every wind of, 343a, 1062b
 from women's eyes this, 133b
 heresy of, 527b
 little difference in, 339b
 not for the, but the music, 311a
 of human depravity, 707b
 of ignoble ease, 778b
 of reward and punishment, 799a
 of Shangri-La, 985b
 of the strenuous life, 778b
 point of, 68b
 prove their, orthodox, 238b
 so illogical and so dull, 925a
 today is, 1001b
 winds of, 250b
 Doctrines of religion, 119a
 plain and clear, 239b
 Documents, compromising, 773b
 historian wants more, 719b
 Dodo never had a chance, 926b
 Doe, down there came a fallow,
 1012b
 it in a high style, 273b
 Doer and the thing done, 418b
 it is for the, to suffer, 13a
 Doer's deed, place dignified by,
 183a
 Doers, talkers are no good, 127b
 Does, he who can, 765a
 more than his captain can, 201a
 neighbour says, thinks, 67a
 'tis not what man, 571b
 well acts nobly, 305b
 works and, some poem, 476a
 Doest every act as though thy
 last, 45b
 that thou, do quickly, 1058b
 Doeth good and sinneth not, 1043a
 Doff it for shame, 148a
 Doffed, lightly, his hat, 807b
 Dog, Alcibiades had a handsome,
 59a

Dog barked at the ox, 10b
 be a, and bay the moon, 168b
 beware of the, 51a
 biggest, has been a pup, 712a
 bites a man not news, 731a
 boatswain a, 451b
 broodin' over bein' a, 735a
 cat a, and a pipe, 788a
 circumcised, 190b
 commends himself to our fa-
 vour, 775b
 cut-throat, 144a
 dies like a, 528a
 difference between a, and man,
 678a
 drunken, ragged head, 429a
 empty house like a stray, 671b
 every, his day, 104b, 598b
 faithful, bear him company,
 316a
 Fala, 921b
 fennel, 802a
 fetch her poor, a bone, 1018a
 gingham, went bow-wow-wow,
 747b
 give to, for new year's gift,
 180b
 give your heart to a, 819b
 haire of, that bit us, 93b
 Highness', at Kew, 321a
 how many legs has a, 542b
 if you pick up a starving, 678a
 in life the firmest friend, 451b
 in that town a, was found, 355a
 in the manger, 222a
 in the market-place a dead,
 635a
 inch of, 942a
 is thy servant a, 1029a
 it was that died, 355a
 keep a, 73a
 laughed to see such sport, 1016b
 let no, bark, 143a
 like a, he hunts in dreams, 548b
 little toy, covered with dust,
 747a
 living, better than dead lion,
 1043a
 love me love my, 94b
 man'er a, 766a
 mine enemy's, 193a
 my daughter and my wife, 990b
 my dear old, 655b
 named Rover Towser Sport,
 970b
 next-door, 975b
 not been the same, since, 921b
 on the wrong side of door, 990b
 returneth to his vomit, 1041a
 something better than his, 548b
 starv'd at master's gate, 388a
 suspicious of some buried bone,
 710b
 Tam o' Shanter, 741a
 therefore to this, 518b
 third, one dog meets, 332b
 throw at a, 159b
 to be companion, 417b
 tongue of, 198a
 tossed the, 1020b
 Tray, poor, 432b
 truth's a, must to kennel, 191a
 turned to own vomit, 1064b
 walked out that day, 859a
 whose, are you, 321a
 why should a, have life, 194a
 will have his day, 179a
 young man's, with them, 859a
 Dogerel, rym, 82b

Dogged as does it, 585b
 unenlightened opponent, 621b
 Dogging, sorrow, sin, 233a
 Dogma, Bible is literature not,
 807a
 no creed or, 886b
 uncompromisingness of, 671b
 Dogmatism, arrogance pedantry
 and, 891b
 greater the, 743a
 is puppyism, 509a
 Dogmatisms, thousand narrow,
 719a
 Dogmatist or fanatic in infidelity,
 496a
 Dog's, mad, tooth, 129b
 walking on his hind legs, 340a
 Dogs, between two, 124a
 breed of horses and, 288a
 dancing, and bears, 854a
 delight to bark and bite, 302b
 display reluctance, 989b
 do bark, 1020a
 don't bite at front gate, 739a
 drink at the Nile, 48b
 eat of the crumbs, 1053a
 fought the, 570a
 in the manger, 922a
 inquisition, 556a
 let sleeping, lie, 579b
 lies with the, 234a
 little, and all, 192b
 mad, and Englishmen, 981b
 of Europe bark, 993b
 of war, 168a
 other folks', and children, 843b
 rain cats and, 297a
 shall eat Jezebel, 1029a
 the more I admire my, 463b
 throw physic to the, 199b
 two, fighting in the streets, 332b
 without are, 1065a
 Dog-wood tree in Paducah, 886b
 Doing deeds worthy of praise, 36a
 is another thing, 99b
 learn by, 15b
 let us be up and, 521a
 luxury of, good, 922a
 or suffering, 252b
 out of the strain of the, 663b
 Penrod was, nothing at all, 847a
 weary in well, 1062b
 worth, at all, 323a
 Doings, amend your ways and,
 1048a
 broadcast, of day and night,
 607a
 something in, of man, 607a
 speak with pride of our, 940a
 Dolce far niente, taste for, 641a
 Dole, buy hyacinths with the,
 734a
 happy man be his, 91a
 happy man happy, 91a
 instant, of praise, 815a
 weighing delight and, 170a
 Doleful, chants, hymn, 148b
 dumps, 129b
 dumps the mind oppress, 999b
 sound, from the tombs a, 303a
 stories, too many, 480b
 Doles that you are distributing,
 27b
 Doll, prettiest, in the world, 599a
 sweet little, 599a
 Dollar a line, 804a
 almighty, 446b
 bill once broken, 594b
 covetous of his, 505a

Dollar, eagle on th' back iv a,
 833b
 never a, agin, 594b
 woman on the silver, 898a
 Dollars and cents, 330b
 however plenty silver, 689a
 never reap the golden, 1006b
 Dolly is dead, 732a
 Dolores, splendid and sterile, 692a
 Dolorous, tideless, midland sea,
 692b
 Dolphin, dies like the, 454a
 Dolphins, see the, play, 326b
 trident and, 904a
 Dome, him of the western, 277b
 more vast, 536b
 of many-coloured glass, 468b
 of thought, 242b, 452b
 orchard for a, 647a
 Peter's, 503a
 Domes of Lucknow, 527b
 seven, across a desert, 972a
 Domestic affairs' can be observed,
 981a
 chaplain, Blue Beard's, 576a
 disorder, 290b
 malice, foreign levy, 197b
 sentiment of mankind, 512b
 Domestic, few men admired by
 their, 61b, 99b
 Dominant, prevents extremes be-
 ing, 26b
 Domination of the world, 779a
 Dominion blessed mother of us
 all, 376a
 death hath no more, 1059b
 death shall have no, 996b
 for an instant means, 648a
 no such strange, 469b
 over palm and pine, 816a
 over the fish of the sea, 1021a
 their true, 956b
 tired of his dark, 639a
 universal, of right, 771a
 women have, over you, 1065a
 Dominions of westerly weather,
 773a
 sun in my own, 394b
 sun never sets on their, 417b
 Domus sua cuique tutissimum re-
 fugium, 110b
 Don John of Austria, 867a
 Juan, I am, 927a
 Quixote de la Mancha, 104b
 Done a good day's work, 332a
 a' is, that men can do, 392a
 another, as well as you, 844a
 aught that I have, 822a
 couldn't be, 913b
 endured and, in days before,
 752a
 for, so soon that I am, 1014a
 for the least word said, 692b
 haven't been, before, 913b
 if it were, when 'tis done, 195b
 into the peace of the, 663b
 it unto one of the least, 1054b
 labour's, 635b
 like lightning, 218a
 my duty and no more, 332b
 my work is, 237b
 nature hath, her part, 257b
 nay I have, 122b
 no sooner said than, 30b
 one braver thing, 215b
 our fearful trip is, 610a
 petty, the undone vast, 570a
 so little, so much to do, 758a
 surprised to find it, 340a

Done, take honour and my life is,
 138a
 the state some service, 190a
 the work is, 710b
 things I have not, 712a
 things we ought not, 1068a
 thought gained or been, 475b
 to death, 159a
 well, faithful servant, 1054b
 well, is done soon enough, 102a
 what could she have, 825b
 what have I, for you, 742a
 what have we, today, 791a
 what you do betters what is,
 208a
 what's, is done, 197b
 with hope and honour, 819a
 with indoor complaints, 608b
 with roofs and men, 795b
 with so much ease, 276b
 with these things, 980a
 world where much to be, 338a
 Donkey's will, flaw in a, 535b
 Donkeys, no glory in outstripping,
 52b
 Donnée, his subject his idea his,
 718b
 Dons sight Devon, 803b
 Don't choose to run, 904b
 go too far, 660b
 neglect hired girls, 931b
 Doodah day, 636a
 Doom be at hand, 500a
 forfeit to a confin'd, 206b
 friend await felicity or, 647b
 my blessing not my, 757a
 of beauty, 42b
 of salvation, 959b
 Providence decreed his, 951a
 regardless of their, 347b
 shaft by which he meets his,
 11b
 stretch out to crack of, 198b
 takes to part us, 519a
 wove your, Faustine, 693b
 Doom'd to death, 278b
 Doom'd, capitalism is, 955b
 conscripted unvictorious, 937b
 ephemeral and, 977a
 like Odysseus, 824b
 to complete annihilation, 530b
 two, ships, 769b
 Dooms, we have imagined, 478b
 Doomsday, danced till, 297b
 Doon, banks and braes o'bonie,
 392a
 Dooney, play on my fiddle, in,
 825b
 Door, at some forgotten, 969b
 at the, of life, 692b
 attorney's office, 585b
 bar a single, 767a
 called push, 1006a
 came to your friendly, 756a
 clay-shuttered, 790b
 consul's open, 687a
 crooked street goes past my,
 950a
 dead as nail in, 154a
 death is only an old, 910b
 dog is on wrong side of, 990b
 fortune leaves, open, 104a
 grass beyond the, 640b
 grew beside a human, 406a
 gusts shake the, 619b
 haunt the rich man's, 38b
 his ever-open, 4b
 I am going out the, 757b
 Jurgen opened this, 899a

- Door, knock at the, 430a
lamp beside the golden, 742b
let him push at the, 491b
life knocks at the, 897a
loved and closed the, 752a
man who opens the, 976a
marble, admits no fruit, 712b
mine hostess', 147b
nail, dead as a, 154a, 578a
of darkness, 532b
of our cottage, 993a
open either, he pleased, 667b
pity stands before the, 387b
poverty comes in at the, 1000a
rapping at my chamber, 544b
same, where in I went, 532a
shut the, 885a
shut the, good John, 318a
spectre not within the, 673b
stack or barn, 245a
stand at the, and knock, 1064b
stand outside your, 830b
take thy form from off my,
545a
then shuts the, 646a
to which I found no key, 532a
two-handed engine at the, 249b
we never opened, 944b
weed that grows beside thy,
812b
whining of a, 218a
whif is at the, 794a
- Doorbells are like a magic game,
430a
- Doorkeeper in house of my God,
1035b
- Doorkeepers that fight are a
mischievous, 9a
- Door's ajar and the barrel sprung,
848b
- Doors, bar, in time of peace, 43a
death hath a thousand, 226a
death hath so many, 226a
death hath ten thousand, 226a
four, were five, 971b
locking, and windows, 690a
meanly they live within, 285b
open your living, 257b
shall be shut, 1043b
shut, against setting sun, 203a
shut not your, to me, 607a
shutting one by one of, 916a
takes the mind out of, 750a
thousand, lead to death, 226a
- Door-step, sit upon the, 801b
- Door-yard, when lilacs last in
the, 609b
- Dore, over that same, was writ,
113b
wolfe from the, 85a
- Doreen, wot if, should grow, 886b
- Dorian mood of flutes, 253a
- Doric lay, warbling his, 249b
- Dorian ridiculing Timotheus, 69b
- Dorking, milk-white hens of, 582a
- Dormant in hearts of most of us,
665b
- Dormitory, found a, 844b
- joodycical station like a, 835a
- Dormouse, call my dear little,
918a
- Dose, double the, 563a
- Doss, wakin'-time to, 896a
- Dot, though you are such a, 626b
- Dotage, draw out old age to, 31a
- Dotages, common, of human kind,
222a
- Dote, I, on myself, 608a
joys we, upon, 291b
- Dote on his absence, 143b
on scraps of learning, 305a
- Dotes yet doubts, 188a
- Dotted surface of whole globe,
444a
- Double and treble reason, 596b
beat of thundering drum, 278b
beauty whenever a swan swims,
488b
charm, age lends a, 534b
coach-house, 427a
debt to pay, 356b
double toil and trouble, 198a
edge, wield thy, 640a
erasings of chords, 716b
float, swan and shadow, 488b
gate, love the, 897a
health to thee, 456b
instincts, satisfied in, 696b
like a, cherry, 142a
load, 109b
my life's fading space, 52a
personality, newspaper-man a,
696b
pity, may challenge, 111a
pleasure to deceive, 269b
pulses that beat, 519a
row of orient pearl, 220b
sense, palter in a, 199b
snakes with, tongue, 142a
string, our eyes upon one, 216b
sure, make assurance, 198b
surely you'll grow, 403b
sway, prevail'd with, 356a
the dose, 563a
thread, sewing with a, 489a
tongue, nor speak with, 506a
- Doubled with an evil word, 129a
- Double-entry bookkeeping, inven-
tor of, 933a
- Double-faced, fame if not, 260b
- Double-headed eagle of the au-
tocracy, 840b
- Double-mouthed, fame is, 260b
- Doubling his pleasures, 396b
- Doubly dying, 414a
hammered leaves of gold, 604a
seconded with will, 181a
- Doubt and darkness, 566b
and dismay smitten, 915b
and division, 606a
calls all in, 217a
dimmed the light of heaven
with, 756b
doubter and the, 507a
dumb-founder, 573a
explain till all men, it, 322a
faith is truer than, 685b
frets, the maw-crammed beast,
572a
I show you, 571a
is brother-devil to despair, 729a
is slow to clear, 572a
knows not, or shame, 956b
loop to hang a, on, 189a
love curiosity freckles and, 966b
modest, 181b
morbid, 753b
more faith in honest, 552b
never, I love, 173b
never stand to, 231a
no possible shadow of, 685b
of my veracity, 369b
once in, is once resolved, 188b
read to, or to scorn, 417a
silent when you, your sense,
311b
some foul play, 171a
stars are fire, 173b
- Doubt sun doth move, 173b
sunnier side of, 556b
teach the child to, 388a
that can retard or fling, 509a
the more of, the stronger faith,
571a
troth in every, 94a
truth to be a liar, 173b
when in, tell the truth, 678b
when in, win the trick, 302a
where, there truth is, 552b
wherefore didst thou, 1053a
who read to, 417a
- Doubted, heard Troy, 459a
truth in blue, 995b
who never, 552b
- Doubter and the doubt, 507a
- Doubtful age, widow of, 562a
disputations, 1060b
dreams of dreams, 693b
loom, 937a
origin, great families of, 445a
thing, my faith is all a, 937a
thoughts, 145b
unprosperous times, 471b
- Doubling Castle, castle called,
274b
faculty of, 723a
fearing, dreaming dreams, 545a
in his abject spirit, 600a
knoweth no more of, 937a
- Doubts and fears, poetry ex-
presses, 732b
and spiritual agonies, 822b
are the private detectives, 995b
are traitors, 183b
began with the fall of man,
848b
from what he sees, 388a
littlest, are fear, 176a
more cruel than truths, 270a
of today, 922a
saucy, and fears, 197b
uncertainties mysteries, 478a
who dotes yet, 188a
- Dough, my cake is, 130b
- Doughnut, optimist sees the, 891a
- Douglas, Adam's vote for, 793a
- Douglas tender and true, 635b
in his hall, 414b
like, conquer, 352b
song of Percy and, 116a
tongues of Judge, and myself,
538a
- Doun, now up now, 80b
- Dounstairs, upstairs and, 559a
- Dove, beside the springs of, 405a
burnished, 548b
by all the, in thee, 263b
found no rest, 1022b
harmless as, 1052b
more serpent than, 124a
sucking, 141a
white rose is a, 729b
wings like a, 1034b
- Dove-cote, eagle in a, 202b
- Dover, chalk cliffs of, 832b
ludicrous to be believed in,
950a
white cliffs of, 876a
- Doves, breast of, 936a
harmless as, 124a
in immemorial elms, 551a
visits censure on the, 62b
- Doves' footsteps, thoughts with,
726b
- Dowager's was a demd outline,
576b
- Dowagers for deans, 549b

Dower a scrap of sunset, 735b
 of bird and of flower, 889a
 spell of beauty's, 792b
 Down and away below, 619b
 and out of breath, 152a
 he that is, can fall no lower,
 238b
 level, as far as themselves, 340a
 lies not on beds of, 232a
 look not thou, but up, 572b
 on your knees, 162b
 pack-horse on the, 667a
 patron who looks, 339a
 pillow hard, 204a
 rail, ribs down, 960b
 story will never go, 332b
 to the seas again, 895b
 with rheumatics, 30b
 Downcast modesty conceal'd, 328a
 Downed, 'elp you when you're,
 819a
 Downfall, road to national, 534a
 Down-gyved, ungarter'd and, 173a
 Down-hearted fellers, 625a
 Downhill journey, go on, 566b
 Downs, in the, fleet was moor'd;
 308a
 uninhabitable, 53a
 Downstairs, be off or I'll kick
 you, 656b
 why did you kick me, 389a
 Downtrodden by many trespassers,
 12b
 Downward age, torrent of a, 327b
 bent, looks and thoughts, 253a
 rain daggers with points, 224a
 the voices of duty call, 716b
 to darkness, 906a
 upward and the, slope, 752a
 Downwards, could look no way
 but, 274b
 propagated itself, 628b
 Downy sleep death's counterfeit,
 197a
 Dowries, handsome, 963b
 Doxy, orthodoxy is my, 327a
 Dozen, baker's, 90b
 sons, had I a, 202a
 times a week, 802b
 Dozens, gods by, 99a
 reckons up by, 682a
 Drab, ditch-deliver'd by a, 198a
 Drachenfels, castled crag of, 453a
 Draffe, still sowe eats up, 92b
 Drag Atlantic Ocean for whales,
 676a
 why, in Velasquez, 669a
 Dragged in a romance, 287a
 Dragon, before he killed the,
 867b
 Saint George swing'd the, 147b
 that is in the sea, 1046a
 unpastured, in his den, 468a
 Dragonflies draw flame, 724b
 that skim the surface, 777a
 Dragon-fly's repose, 602b
 Dragonish, cloud that's, 201a
 Dragon's tail, hook baited with
 a, 242b
 teeth, 980a
 Dragons, brother to, 1031b
 Drags at each remove, 353b
 its slow length along, 311a
 Drain, leave Oxford by the town,
 730a
 roots are in a, 853a
 Drainage, city's careless, 865a
 Drainless shower of light, 477b
 Drake he was a Devon man, 803b

Drakes, ducks and, with shillings,
 116b
 Drama can develop civilization,
 720a
 fifth shall close the, 306b
 whether damned or not, 381a
 Dramatic criticism, 985a
 reminiscence, its most, 611a
 Dramatise it, 719b
 Dramatist wants more liberties,
 719b
 who discovered himself, 851a
 Dramatists, Shakespeare first of,
 338b
 Drank a pint of English ale, 867b
 ale we, and songs we sung,
 668a
 at every vine, 962a
 deep, gloried and, 531b
 delight in fool's paradise, 110a
 of the brook, 1028b
 off his quart, 447b
 the precious words, 646a
 Drapery, fancy its, 424b
 of his couch, 470b
 Draught, change of air is a sim-
 ilar, 882a
 extra, of hard work, 743b
 nauseous, 280b
 of a breath, 462a
 of cool refreshment, 483b
 of vintage, 481a
 one, makes him a fool, 163b
 slavery thou art a bitter, 347a
 Draughts, shallow, intoxicate
 brain, 310b
 Draw a line between the two,
 711b
 by own geometry the circle,
 719a
 faultless monster, 261a
 felt the halter, 380b
 forth the living features, 37b
 hearts after them, 259a
 many things to, us aside, 64a
 men as they ought to be, 357b
 model, 153a
 more out than he knows, 729a
 more than hundred pair of
 oxen, 223b
 near to their eternal home, 242b
 new mischief on, 186b
 no cord can so forcibly, 223b
 out his old age, 31a
 out leviathan, 1032a
 the bow ride and speak the
 truth, 460a
 the breath of self-respect, 986b
 the curtain, 164a
 the curtain close, 125b
 the trigger at his death, 339a
 their honours up to heaven,
 156b
 thy breath in pain, 179b
 you with a single hair, 223b
 your salary, 828b
 Drawback, fame has this great,
 283a
 Drawer, swollen dresser, 841a
 Drawers, chest of, by day, 356b
 of water, 1026a
 Drawes it in shape, 50a
 Draweth out thread of verbosity,
 133b
 Drawing nigh and nigher, 519b
 Drawn from the mouldy rolls,
 277a
 out and detailed, 431b
 swords, words were, 1035a

Drawn, wine of life is, 197a
 with team of little atomies,
 134b
 Drawne together all greatnesse,
 111b
 Draws a stocking up, 943b
 brave man, his sword, 4b
 eternal feminine, us on, 380a
 every grin, one out, 371b
 him yet she follows, 523a
 in at his gills, 257a
 us with a single hair, 223b,
 312a
 whate'er Venus was, 343b
 when death, near, 16b
 Drayton go ahead, 495b
 Dread abode, frailties from their,
 349b
 and fear of kings, 146a
 but oh more, 632b
 carry on and, nought, 868b
 clamours, Jove's, 189a
 empire chaos, 322a
 fifty above, 880b
 Inferno, Dante of the, 571b
 innocence has nothing to, 287b
 laugh, 328a
 of all foes man should, 668a
 of something after death, 174b
 of tomorrow, 722b
 polygamy may be held in, 459a
 stands up for, 16a
 that torments them, 516b
 the grave, 287b
 what, grasp, 387a
 whence this secret, 299b
 Dreaded fear of death, 45a
 most in the world, 32b
 Dreadful, city of, height, 858b
 curiosity, 291b
 groans, 9b
 hot weather, 427b
 lies, told such, 849a
 lion among ladies most, 142a
 mighty and, 217b
 mischiefs, 290b
 no witness so, 31a
 noise of waters, 128a
 note of preparation, 155b
 past, parcels of the, 547a
 pleasing, thought, 300a
 record of sin, 781b
 silence that, bell, 187b
 thing, acting of a, 167a
 things are as apt to happen,
 895a
 thousand, deaths, 774a
 trade, 192b
 Dreading ev'n fools, 319a
 Dreadnought seas of blood and
 thunder, 995b
 Dreads death-bed like the meanest
 slave, 314a
 Dream a shadowy lie, 587b
 and behold it was a, 274b
 as a, when one awaketh, 1035b
 but we that, 310b
 consecration and the poet's,
 409b
 deep, of peace, 448a
 die when the, is past, 519a
 dies at the opening day, 303a
 every, we thought lost, 630b
 from deed he must disserve,
 742a
 glide through a quiet, 451a
 glory and freshness of a, 408a
 glory and the, 408a
 grandeur is a, 364b

- Dream has power to poison sleep, 469a
 I am touching a butterfly, 971b
 iridescent, 661b
 life is a, in the night, 823b
 life is an empty, 309a
 life is but an empty, 520b
 like a hideous, 167a
 lives on, 978a
 love's young, 439a
 new-risen from a, 130b
 O beautiful for patriot, 781b
 occupy age with the, 572b
 of a shadow, 13b
 of a waking man, 71a
 of battled fields no more, 415a
 of it by day and night, 860b
 of Jeanie with the light brown hair, 636a
 of life, 468a
 of loveliness descending, 631a
 of not to find, 967b
 of not to tell, 420b
 of sleeping innocence, 649a
 of the devil, 451b
 old men, dreams, 277a
 old men shall, dreams, 1049a
 old men's, 277a
 one man with a, 730a
 or grave apart, 518b
 our highest, 888b
 past wit of man, 142b
 perchance to, 174b
 republic is a, 898b
 scraps of, 795a
 shadow of a, 479a
 shall be a noonday light, 587b
 shape of his, 772a
 she did but, of heaven, 279b
 short as any, 141a
 silently as a, 365a
 sleep not, not, 591b
 so dark as sages say, 586b
 somnambulist of a, vanished, 497a
 stirr'd with her, 458b
 sweet thoughts in a, 466b
 sweet, when the long trick's over, 896a
 that comes with first sleep, 376b
 that his faith is fast, 519a
 that I forget, 693b
 that is dying, 730a
 the bonds were brittle, 693a
 them all day long, 598a
 they, of home, 865a
 those who, by day, 544a
 thrives upon the happiest, 629a
 unseen unsought, 907a
 vision or a waking, 482a
 we might be all we, 465b
 what I do and, include thee, 519a
 what my, was, 142b
 which was not all a dream, 456b
 whom a, hath possessed, 937a
 within a dream, 543b
 youthful poets, 245b
 Dream-beguil'd, paths are, 795a
 Dreamed I went to the city of gold, 839a
 of cheese, 750a
 of literary fame, 513b
 that life was beauty, 587b
 though right were worsted, 575b
- Dreamer, back of the job the, 915b
 beautiful, wake unto me, 636b
 behold this, cometh, 1023b
 of dreams, 666b
 Dreamers of dreams, 730a, 1025b
 soldiers are, 937a
 Dreamful ease, dark death or, 547b
 Dreaming darkly of a Dun, 651a
 eyes of wonder, 657b
 dreams no mortal ever dared, 545a
 lost in, 486b
 nights, chill thy, 480a
 o'er the joys of night, 386a
 on things to come, 206b
 past the size of, 201b
 pool, 598b
 Dreamless sleep, deep and, 669b
 Dream-like trade of blood, 423a
 Dreams, all my nightly, 544a
 and visions, 525b
 are best, 877b
 arise from, of thee, 466b
 behold the Hebrides in, 436a
 blissful, of long ago, 698b
 blowing loudly in, 16a
 books are each a world, 410a
 broider with, my tapestry, 823b
 communicate with, 208a
 consumes his, 827b
 deceive 'em, 294a
 desires and, and powers, 694a
 direction of his, 590b
 doubtful, of dreams, 693b
 dreamer of, 666b, 1025b
 dreamers of, 730a
 England of our, 819a
 feed on, 13a
 from our pleasant, awake, 449b
 full of ghastly, 127b
 glimpses of forgotten, 546b
 glorious, that fooled me, 606b
 have only my, 825b
 hopes the, the pleasures, 586b
 hunters of, 777b
 hunts in, 548b
 in, begin responsibilities, 996b
 in, doth he behold her, 725b
 in, she grows not older, 725b
 land of my, 952a
 lies down to pleasant, 470b
 like a land of, 622a
 measure days by, 810b
 mother tells me happy, 747b
 no mortal dared to dream, 545a
 not with, but with blood, 696a
 of avarice, 342b
 of men, 772b
 of possessing heart, 855b
 of those who wake, 52b
 old men shall dream, 277a, 1049a
 pleasing, and slumbers light, 415a
 saddle your, 915a
 sigh'd for Agnes', 480b
 slaves to, 949b
 somnambulisms reveries, 604b
 stuff as, are made on, 210a
 sweet, and health, 478b
 talk of, 134b
 to sell, 500a
 tread on my, 825b
 until my, all come true, 952a
 untold, house of, 796a
 wave before half-shut eye, 328b
 what, may come, 174b
- Dreams, winged, 1011b
 Dreant I dwelt in marble halls, 483b
 of in your philosophy, 173a
 such music was possible, 665a
 Dreamy eyes, 439b
 Drear, down the vast edges, 622a
 Drear's sky chill and, 414a
 Drear-nighted December, 478a
 Dreary dumps, 129b
 morals make you, 753a
 never-ending tale, 753b
 void, rapture to the, 455a
 world is sad and, 636a
 Dredth, burnt child fire, 93b
 Dregs of life, 276a
 winter's made desolate, 705b
 Dreme of joye, 999a
 Drenched and dripping apple-trees, 961b
 in fraternal blood, 443b
 sands, some books are, 650a
 Drenching storm, desertion and death, 484b
 Dress and manners in England, 764b
 be brief in praying, 231a
 be plain in, 322b
 by yellow candle-light, 750a
 change in the, of man, 736b
 fair address best, 328b
 fleshly, 272a
 growing careless of my, 587b
 little checkered, 745b
 music sports and theatres, 282b
 noble youth did, 153a
 of thoughts, 323b
 secrecy the human, 387b
 sweet disorder in, 230b
 to, to call to dine, 781a
 Dress'd fine as I will, 302b
 in all his trim, 206b
 nature to advantage, 310b
 Dressed and sauced and seasoned, 92a
 up with nowhere to go, 843a
 washed, warmed and fed, 896a
 when he's well, 577b
 wife, herself, 285b
 woman who knew she was well, 727b
 Dresser, swollen, drawer, 841a
 Dresses for breakfasts and diners and balls, 632b
 for winter spring summer and fall, 632b
 in which to do nothing at all, 632b
 to dance in and flirt in and talk in, 632b
 to sit in and stand in and walk in, 632b
 Drest in a little brief authority, 184b
 in humility, 151a
 still to be, 218b
 world you are beautifully, 626b
 Drew a circle that shut me out, 756a
 all manner of things, 657a
 an angel down, 280b
 Creator, his spirit, 281a
 dial from his poke, 160b
 in the common air, 49b, 1065b
 iron tears, 246a
 lifelike portrait, 339a
 my soul, back, 232b
 one angel, 571b
 Priam's curtain, 152a

Drew, quick-eyed love, nearer,
232b
these tides of men, 946a
with one long kiss, 123b
Dried plants, books of, 558a
tubes are twisted and, 814b
Drift, adamant for, 868b
along with current's flow, 910a
beyond his love and care, 528a
go with the, of things, 879a
know your, 157b
long years, 38b
of pinions, 790b
tell you my, 157b
to and fro, 796b
wait and obey, 822a
Drifted an hedonist, 933a
hours that have, by, 717b
white and, snow, 498b
Drifting down the big still river,
676b
dust, Helen's lips are, 844b
Drifts away like the waters, 825b
dank yellow, of leaves, 623a
Drift-wood bleached and dry, 674a
Drill, Birken'ead, 818b
puts away the, 957a
ye tarriers, 686b
Drink a cup to Scotland, 489b
a little in, 301b
ale's the stuff to, 786b
and the devil, 750a
angel of the darker, 532a
as he brews so shall he, 218a
as I, 326b
by daylight, 909b
can rise alone and, more, 449b
come my lad, some beer, 338a
dance and, and sing, 387a
deep or taste not, 310b
divine, 219a
dogs, at the river Nile, 48b
easy meat and, 817a
eat and, as friends, 130a
eat, and be merry, 1043a, 1057a
every creature, but I, 267b
every one that lives must, 609a
felony to, small beer, 125b
first the man takes a, 712b
five reasons we should, 288b
follow strong, 1045a
for the thirsty, 109b
for your lips to, 692b
from the well, 635b
gapes for, again, 267a
give him water to, 1041a
give me to, mandragora, 200a
give strong, 1041b
has been arranged, 957a
health to the wonders, 856b
hero must, brandy, 342a
if he thirst give him, 1060a
in our comrades' eyes, 627b
into my eyes the shine, 961b
it down, 686a
it up, 1016b
it with pleasure, 1066a
let us, and be merry, 262b
let us eat and, 1046a
little more than enough to,
788a
live that they may eat and, 60b
man takes his first, 801a
meat, and cloaths, 1002b
meat, and cloth, 90a
moderate pleasant food and,
282b
more fine than mine host's,
482b

Drink, never refuse, after dark,
909b
never taste who always, 219b
no longer water, 1063a
no more than a sponge, 88a
no spirit, 601a
nor any drop to, 421b
not the third glass, 232b
not to elevation, 332a
oblivion of a day, 638b
old wine best to, 119a
one man's poison is another's,
34b
one, of wine, 963b
out of my own, 163a
pawn intelligence to buy a,
968b
pretty creature, 406a
provokes the desire, 196b
sit down and, with me, 688a
stagger but not with strong,
1046b
strong, is raging, 1040a
strong or not at all, 1014a
sweetest, be cup of sorrow, 857a
taken to, 847a
takes a drink, 712b
takes the man, 712b
taste any, once, 900a
the poppies of Cathay, 528a
thirsty and ye gave me, 1054b
to her that each loves best,
433a
to me only with thine eyes,
219a
to the general joy, 197b
to the lass, 382a
today drown all sorrow, 225a
virtuals and, 23a
water of gall to, 1048a
what to, and wear, 492a
what wine he liked to, 72a
when and what he pleaseth, 92b
while you live, 532a
wild anarchy of, 219b
will not, with you, 144a
with him that wears a hood,
97a
with me, 326b
women, or snuff, 972b
ye all of it, 1055a
your ale, 787a
Drinke, cannot make him, 92b
Drinkest tears of children, 449a
Drinking a quart of milk, 948a
and Sabbath-breaking, 449b
cursed him in, 451b
die, in an inn, 74b
examined after, 18b
fresh with constant, 267a
gently, up the dew, 687b
I'm for, honestly, 896b
jesting dancing, 786a
kept on, 846b
largely sobers us again, 310b
laughing quaffing time, 280b
leaving, of wine, 284a
mad with, 774a
much, little thinking, 295a
my griefs, 140a
not the, but excess, 227a
now's the time for, 38b
poor and unhappy brains for,
187b
rule for, 300b
the blude-red wine, 1011a
thirsteth still, 649b
very merry dancing, 280b
what's, 460b

Drinks and gapes for drink again,
267a
his wine with laughter, 1004t
long time between, 752b
side so low she, water, 117b
two, and you strut, 963a
when he is not thirsty, 1006b
Drink-shops, strolling among the,
66a
Drip huge drops on your neck,
959a
slow, the seconds, 992b
Dripping apple-trees, 961b
came up, 923a
their snow, 946b
with coolness, 450a
Drips, heavenly love that, 745b
Drive a coach and six, 1007a
enemy beyond the frontier,
399b
me down the slopes of hell,
891a
nature out, 972b
nyght away, 77b
one heat, out another, 117a
out nature with a fork, 41a
the hearts of men, 37a
Driven, better bargain, 116a
by their weakness to noise, 59b
snow, whiter than the, 347a
Drives, as dust that, 741b
fat oxen, 343a
her ploughshare o'er creation,
306a
horses of the sun, 738a
needs must when Devil, 89b
night along with them, 531a
Driving gale, catch the, 317b
of Jehu, 1029a
sand, thick as, 3b
woman is, at one thing, 766a
Driv'n by the spheres, 272a
Drizzling drops that often redound,
34b
Drizzle, Nashville, 801b
Drizzly night, filthy Jersey on a,
967b
Droghte of March, 79a
Droll, difference is, 891a
situations, appreciate the, 744a
Droning flight, beetle wheels his,
348a
Dronkenesse sepulture of mannes
wit, 82a
Droop sick of its business, 404b
Droop'd in the western sky, 609b
Drooping eye, one auspicious and
one, 170a
repairs his, head, 249b
Drop a tear and bid adieu, 329a
dimpled, 809a
every, hinders needle, 489a
gentle words, 7a
half a, into Lake Superior,
536b
I always, a quarter, 713a
injects a stinging, 801b
into thy mother's lap, 258b
it if I tried, 819a
lurks that bitter, 600a
nations as a, of a bucket, 1047a
nor any, to drink, 421b
of allaying Tiber, 202a
of blood, less than a, 76b
of my country's blood, 561b
of their essence, 855b
one, would save my soul, 123b
'ow quick we'd, 'er, 819a
ruddy, of manly blood, 507a

Drop tears fast as Arabian trees, 190b
 which makes it run over, 372a
 you'd, a tear, 268a
 Drope, never, retourne may, 77b
 Dropp'd from the zenith, 253b
 manna, 253b
 Dropped from angel's wing, 411b
 Droppe of rain perce hard marble, 34b
 Droppeth as gentle rain, 146a
 Dropping a rose-petal down the
 Grand Canyon, 895b
 continual, 1041b
 continual, wears away a stone, 34b
 down the ladder, 819a
 from the clouds, 327b
 from the veils of morning, 824b
 Drops, drip their huge, 959a
 drizzling, that often redound, 34b
 earliest to ground, 145b
 kindred, mingled into one, 364a
 little, of light, 242a
 little, of water, 626b
 of rain, 521a, 1065b
 of water poured into milk, 803a
 out of touch, 876a
 ruddy, that visit my heart, 167a
 sacred pity engender'd, 161a
 thousand pearly, 755a
 who hath begotten, of dew, 1031b
 Dross, gods call, 601b
 show of, 144b
 Drought or tempest, 731a
 rain snow hail and, 675b
 Drove, face that, me mad, 717a
 out the man, 1022a
 Drown, careless eye on men who, 339a
 corn my tears did, 233a
 drink today, all sorrow, 225a
 me in thy sister flood, 129a
 my book, 210a
 nor water, it, 496b
 on Lac St. Pierre, 758b
 tears shall, the wind, 195b
 the brim, 183a
 what pain it was to, 127b
 Drown'd my glory in a shallow
 cup, 533a
 Drowned, only, now and again, 857a
 Drowned, ceremony of innocence
 is, 826b
 chance of being, 339b
 dreams somnambulisms, 604b
 honour, pluck up, 149b
 I think the water, 'em, 714b
 in its waters, 699a
 man not afraid of sea soon, 857a
 Drowning mark, 208b
 'scape, thrice, 144b
 would be happiness, 576a
 Drowns, clatter, voice of the law, 33b
 flowing limb in pleasure, 328b
 third draught, 163b
 Drows'd with the fume of poppies, 482b
 Drowsily, classics, read at home, 505a
 Drowsiness clothe a man with
 rags, 1040b
 Drowsy at that hour, 241b

Drowsy emperor, 827a
 head, pleasing land of, 328b
 man, dull ear of, 148a
 numbness pains my sense, 481a
 syrups of the world, 188b
 tinklings lull, 348a
 with harmony, 133b
 Drudge sold to futurity, 981a
 Drudgery at the desk's dead wood, 430a
 women in, 996a
 Drug, humour is a, 685b
 Drugs are quick, 138a
 better for you than any, 566a
 Drum, Bible and a, 809a
 ecclesiastic, 238a
 jubilant, 976a
 made of his skin, 221b
 not a, was heard, 464a
 rumble of a distant, 531b
 spirit-stirring, 189a
 take my, to England, 803b
 them up the Channel, 803b
 thundering, cries hark, 278b
 war, throbb'd no longer, 549a
 Drum-beat, morning, 444b
 Drumfires, walking into the, 898b
 Drummer, hears a different, 590b
 Drum's discordant sound, 362a
 Drums and fifes, 732a
 and guns, 1004a
 and trappings, 241b
 beat the, 291a
 muffled, 521a
 ruffie of, 804b
 rum-tumming everywhere, 892a
 when the, begin to roll, 613a
 Drunk, all learned and all, 365a
 and lived in social intercourse, 340b
 delight of battle, 548a
 for ever, 787a
 from the same canteen, 643b
 gloriously, 365a
 hasten to be, 281a
 he hath not, ink, 133a
 hearts were, with a beauty, 839b
 is he who prostrate lies, 449b
 milk of Paradise, 420b
 once, and once sober, 19a
 pleasure to be, 332b
 queen shall be as, 332b
 stag at eve had, his fill, 415a
 though he never was, 396a
 whisky and smoked, 841b
 with sight of power, 816a
 your water and wine, 813a
 Drunkard and the glutton, 1040b
 rolling English, 867b
 town, 985a
 Drunkard's eye, 827b
 Drunkards, fools, and the United
 States, 1008a
 notorious, 705a
 Drunken but not with wine, 1046b
 dog ragged head, 429a
 man, stagger like a, 1037a
 man, whispering like a, 968b
 of things Lethean, 693a
 private of the Buffs, 558a
 sailor, lives like a, 128a
 scenes rattles, 429a
 Drunkenness, babbling, 165b
 four degrees of, 497a
 identical with ruin, 72b
 Dry all streams, 444b
 and thirsty land, 1035a
 as summer dust, 410b

Dry, books poky dull and, 847b
 death, fain die a, 208b
 desert of a thousand lines, 320b
 do so much in the, 105b
 drudgery, 430a
 fields burn, 716b
 good, oats, 142a
 good wine a friend or being, 288b
 hand a moist eye, 152b
 hot cold moist and, 102a, 254b
 I being, sit idly sipping, 664a
 keep your powder, 434a
 land, hands formed the, 1036b
 land, made the sea, 1024b
 light, perfect soul is a, 53a
 Martini, into a, 941a
 of blood, 480a
 one's eyes, 569a
 place, rivers in a, 1046b
 smooth-shaven green, 246a
 sun dry wind, 96b
 the starting tear, 681b
 them wither then, 222a
 time, your Mississippi in, 889b
 volumes of ethics, 373a
 weather will be, 803a
 well runs, 653b
 wine before sighs did, it, 233a
 wrung life, for your lips, 692b
 Dryad, light-winged, of the trees, 481a
 Dryden, copious, 320b
 Drying up a single tear, 459a
 Dub as gentlemen, 591a
 Ducat, dead for a, 176b
 Ducats, O my, 144b
 Duccame, name kind of, 160b
 what's that, 160b
 Duchess, my last, 569b
 talking of axes said the, 656b
 Duck, father carves the, 861b
 or plover, 380b
 saw a little, 1019b
 Ducks and drakes with shillings, 116b
 Duds of daring, 795a
 Due, by, steps aspire, 246b
 give devil his, 104b
 give the credit, 309a
 more is thy, 194b
 season, word spoken in, 1039b
 that lifts it, 809a
 time, born out of my, 666b
 to gentle breeding, 14b
 Dues of fellowship, 520a
 Duke, every body praised the, 426b
 marquis, and a' that, 394a
 of Florence, 119b
 of Plaza Toro, 685b
 of Wellington's army, 345a
 Dukedom, library was, large
 enough, 209a
 prize above my, 209a
 Dulcimer, damsel with a, 420b
 on her, she played, 420b
 Dull academic half-dozen, 883a
 age is, and mean, 527a
 and damp without, 560a
 and flowerless weed, 526b
 art, living nature not, 495b
 but eminent, 960a
 care, begone, 1000a
 care, challenge to, 435a
 catalogue of common things, 480b
 cold ear of death, 348b
 cold marble, 211b

Dull, conform and be, 942b
 days are, and hoary, 272a
 fighter, 151b
 fools suppose, 247b
 gentle yet not, 266b
 it is to pause, 548a
 life, rest of his, 228a
 line, creep in one, 311a
 long and, conversation, 418b
 man is always sure, 908b
 man ought to be, sometimes, 300b
 narcotics numbing pain, 551b
 night's, ear, 155b
 not an eye however, 655a
 not only, himself, 343a
 opiate to the drains, 481a
 poky, and dry, 847b
 poor, city, 778b
 prospect of a distant good, 279a
 quicken his perception though, 787b
 really you are very, 657a
 revenge, 177b
 roots, stirring, 943b
 round, life's, 341b
 so, so dead in look, 152a
 spirit, as night, 147a
 stale tired bed, 190b
 sublimary lovers' love, 216b
 unchanging shore, 583b
 vexing, ear, 148a
 would he be of soul, 406b
 Dullard, George the Third an honest, 759a
 Dullard's envy of brilliant men, 857b
 Dulled their eyes with sin, 756b
 Duller than the fat weed, 172b
 Dull-eyed melancholy, 203b
 Dullness, cause of, in others, 343a
 eat not to, 332a
 gentle, loves a joke, 322a
 of the fool, 159a
 to, call a halt, 661a
 Dulls edge of husbandry, 171b
 Duluth the word fell upon my ear, 649a
 Dumb and silent we may be led, 367a
 beggar that is, 111a
 charge once more and then be, 622b
 discourse, 209b
 forgetfulness, a prey to, 349a
 great griefs are, 48b
 inscrutable and grand, 622b
 laws are, 33b
 like barefoot dervishes, 506b
 modest men are, 395b
 oracles are, 244b
 our lips are, 547a
 the deep are, 111a
 to all the world contains, 687b
 tongue of the, sing, 1046b
 Dumb-founder doubt, 573a
 Dumb-shows and noise, 175b
 Dumps, doleful, the mind oppress, 129b, 999b
 dreary, 129b
 Dumpy woman, 457a
 Dun, breasts are, 207b
 dreaming darkly of a, 651a
 Duncan borne his faculties, 195b
 fatal entrance of, 195a
 hear it not, 196a
 is in his grave, 197b
 Dunce sent to roam, 363a

Dunce with wits, 52b, 322a
 Dunces, wit with, 52b, 322a
 Dundee, bonnets of Bonny, 418a
 single hour of that, 408a
 Dunfermline town, king sits in, 1011a
 Dungeon, my body which my, is, 751b
 scourged to his, 470b
 so dark as one's heart, 514a
 vapour of a, 188b
 Dungfork, man with a, 725a
 Dunhill, cover, with tapestry, 109a
 influence on his own, 44b
 sun shineth upon the, 72a
 Dunhills, buried in your, 156b
 Dunno about life, 890a
 what ter call 'im, 775b
 Dunsinane, Birmam Wood to, 903b
 high, hill, 198b
 Dupe of dream, 854b
 understanding the, of the heart, 265a
 Dupree, Weatherby George, 918a
 Durable, alloyed with more, metal, 671a
 northern thought slow and, 570b
 recollection, as possible, 332a
 Duration vile, 394b
 Duration, futurity longer in, 500a
 is always short, 370b
 of great sentiments, 727a
 Dure, open back, 833b
 Duress, under, at intolerable sacrifice, 770b
 Durre, shut the stable, 92b
 Durst not censure, 335b
 Dusk, bumps along the, 745a
 come home at, 801b
 faces with silken turbans, 259b
 in the, of eternity meet, 637b
 out of the, a shadow, 733b
 purple, 948b
 Dusky hair, like twilight's, 409a
 hour friendliest to sleep, 256b
 night rides the sky, 332b
 race, rear my, 549a
 trusty, vivid true, 752a
 Dust an' smoke an' devilmint, 859b
 and a shadow, 40a
 and heat, not without, 250b
 and silence of upper shelf, 492a
 and soot of your complaints, 743b
 art to make, of all things, 241b
 as, that drives, 741b
 blossom in their, 237a
 chimney-sweepers come to, 204b
 cinders ashes, 480b
 destroy their, 463b
 dig the, enclosed here, 212b
 earth and, 127a
 English, 494a
 flesh and blood are, 978a
 formed man of the, 1021b
 fruit thereof, 692a
 guilty of, and sin, 232b
 handful of, 944a
 hath closed Helen's eye, 213a
 heap of, alone remains, 313b
 Helen's lips are drifting, 844b
 his frame was, 646a
 house of, 785b
 in the cool tombs, 898b
 into dust, 532a
 is drawing near to dust, 809a

Dust is for a time, 940a
 is gold, 257b
 knight's bones are, 425a
 less than the, 812b
 lick the, 1035b
 light in the, lies dead, 469a
 little toy dog covered with, 747a
 maniac scattering, 552a
 'mid the, of strife, 663a
 much learned, 364b
 my, would hear her and beat, 554a
 mysteries lie beyond thy, 272a
 nigh is grandeur to our, 506a
 noble, of Alexander, 178b
 o' the mounded years, 790a
 of systems and of creeds, 546b
 on her shoulders, 960b
 pay us with age and, 111b
 peddler deals in, 758a
 perish in the, 427a
 pomp but earth and, 127a
 pride that licks the, 319b
 proud and angry, 786b
 provoke the silent, 348b
 quaint honour turn to, 269a
 raised aloft hurl'd in the, 623a
 return to the earth, 1044a
 returneth to dust again, 661b
 shall go down to vile, 414a
 sleeps in, 237a, 290b
 small, of the balance, 1047a
 strike to, imperial towers, 312b
 terrible, they make, 654b
 that is a little gilt, 182a
 they raise, 332b
 thou art, 521a, 1022a
 thrown in my eyes, 881a
 to dust, 1060b
 valiant, 157a
 was once the man, 610a
 what a, I do raise, 473a
 write it in, 86a
 writes in, 121b
 Duster, tomorrow a feather, 863b
 Dusts, our two, with Waller's, 933a
 Dusty and stony ways of criticism, 725b
 answer gets the soul, 639a
 armour doffed, 640a
 cobweb-covered maimed, 670a
 collier heaves, 332b
 death, 199b
 face, desert's, 531b
 of hat and shoe, 781b
 road, fringing the, 600a
 trail, hit the, 901b
 Dutch, beat the, 1002b
 city of New York, 802a
 fault of the, 401b
 good old, church bell, 635a
 Dutchman, Flying, 729a
 put a, in, 594b
 Dutchman's beard, 165a
 cap, 599a
 Duties as well as its rights, 512a
 brace ourselves to our, 869a
 of a general, office and, 54b
 religious, 371a
 talk of the, of man, 654a
 Duty a parent owed to a child, 585a
 all their, but to sing, 780b
 as the subject owes, 131a
 brave endeavor to do thy, 737a
 careful ways of, 528a
 dare to do our, 538b

Duty demands every faculty, 771b
 discussing their, to God, 608a
 do out the, 573b
 do your, and leave the rest, 243a
 done my, and no more, 332b
 done my, ever, 753b
 education in the paths of, 697b
 expects every man will do his, 389b
 faithful below he did his, 377a
 feeling that our, has been done, 685b
 first, of the novelist, 733a
 found that life was, 587b
 general, of humanity, 98b
 gives from a sense of, 600a
 he seen his, 698b
 historian's, 812a
 in, equally bound, 345b
 in that state of life, 1069a
 incumbent on us to do our, 719a
 lasting sense of filial, 373a
 law of, 709a
 love is then our, 308b
 man's peculiar, 68a
 meet our, 375a
 men who knew, 20b
 my, my life and my living, 155b
 no, of a clergyman, 418b
 nor law nor, bade me fight, 826a
 obedience into, 344a
 of all persons to reflect, 32b
 of being happy, 749b
 of happiness, 664a
 path of, was way to glory, 553b
 perceive here a divided, 186b
 performed or violated, 444a
 performing a public, 624a
 pious and honorable, 748b
 possession implies, 876b
 pursues us ever, 444a
 read from sense of, 340a
 some sense of, 551a
 spells, 870a
 straight is the line of, 528a
 subject's, is king's, 155b
 sweetest lives are those-to, wed, 1006a
 to his Creator, 28b
 to my country to love it, 842a
 to worship the sun, 700a
 trespasses against, 359a
 views of Christian, 597b
 voices of, call, 716b
 watched my, straight and true, 731a
 we all did our, 369b
 whispers low thou must, 506a
 whole, of man, 1044a
 work is the, 905a
 Duty's, constabulary, to be done, 682b
 faithful child, 490a
 Dwarf on shoulders of a giant, 221b
 Dwarfed and abased below them, 756a
 Dwarfing of childhood, 497a
 Dwarfish thief, 199a
 whole, 423a
 Dwelt, house we, in every day, 648b
 in a gorgeous palace, 137a
 in corner of the housetop, 1040a
 in land of the shadow, 1045b

Dwell in such a temple, 209a
 in temples men commanded, 273a
 in tents of wickedness, 1035b
 in the house of the Lord, 1033b
 in the uttermost parts, 1038a
 in thy self, 217a
 on a rock or in a cell, 111b
 peace and rest can never, 252a
 together in unity, 1037b
 two souls, in my breast, 379b
 upon ivory towers, 937b
 Dwellers by the sea, 759a
 in a polyglot boarding house, 780a
 in more favored regions, 748a
 sur la branche, 841b
 Dwelleth in the secret place, 1036a
 Dwelling, comes back to his vac-
 cant, 704a
 light of setting suns, 404a
 much on right, 287a
 on good-byes, 976a
 place, close to our, 880a
 place, desert were my, 454b
 Dwells, conscience that, in heart, 31a
 in a poor house, 163a
 with Beauty, 483a
 with gods above, 182a
 Dwelt all that's good, 242a
 among untrodden ways, 405a
 bard here, 328b
 by the brook Cherith, 1028b
 in marble halls, 483b
 unerring wisdom never, below, 286b
 Dwindle peak and pine, 194a
 Dwindles, only growth that, here, 353b
 Dyed hair and beard, 59a
 Dyer's hand, 207a
 Dyes, mingled with its gorgeous, 476b
 Dying, I think you're, 1012b
 Dying animal, fastened to a, 827a
 behold you again in, 752a
 bird, forgets the, 371a
 bless the hand, 277b
 bliss of, 312a
 cursed him, 451b
 day is, in the west, 711a
 death not, is terrible, 333b
 deplore the, day, 76b
 doubly, 414a
 dream that is, 730a
 echoes, dying dying, 550a
 ember wrought its ghost, 544b
 experiment of, 243a
 eyes clos'd by foreign hands, 313b
 fall, strain had a, 163b
 for a faith, 565b
 good deed, tongueless, 207b
 groans, 362a
 has made us rarer gifts, 938b
 I am, Egypt dying, 201b
 in a foreign land, 70b
 in my boots, 896b
 insult; majesty, 9b
 is a trifle past but living, 648b
 like men, 156b
 man to dying men, 266b
 man's, is survivor's affair, 883a
 men, lips of, 621b
 moon, come from the, 550a
 multifold without respite, 648b
 notes, flute in, 278b
 of the light, 997a

Dying of thirst, 761a
 on a log, 576a
 preacher I have been, 1014a
 sentiment, it shall be my, 443b
 smile, gleam of her own, 467b
 strife, 291b
 sun, dies with the, 755a
 thought her, when she slept, 487b
 time held me green and, 997a
 tomorrow will be, 230b
 tongues of, men, 138b
 we live, 575a
 Dynamite, cook the frozen, 816a
 playing with, 941a
 Dynasties, carved new, 919a
 though, pass, 706b
 Dyspepsy is ruin of most things, 449a
 Dyspeptic come to feaze, 746b
 Dyspleaseth God, 84b
 E pluribus unum, 1010a
 Each according to his work, 905a
 believes his own watch, 261a
 chasing each, 655b
 day that comes, 38a
 hath back, 764a
 hath one and is one, 215a
 man's censure, 171b
 particular hair to stand, 172b
 petty artery in this body, 172a
 suffers his own hell, 37b
 thing that in season grows, 132b
 time we love, 650a
 'Ead, hairy gold crown on 'er, 818a
 Eadem, semper, 97b
 Eager flutt'ring, 780b
 soul biting for anger, 243b
 thought warbling, 249b
 Eagerness for fitting, 486b
 pursue with, 337a
 Eagle, all the, in thee, 263b
 bald, had not been chosen, 331b
 caged, pine like an, 583b
 double-headed, 840b
 fly like an, 710b
 forgotten, 902b
 in a dove-cote, 202b
 in and out the, 1004a
 in his flight, 522a
 in the air, 1041b
 know what is in the pit, 384b
 mewing her mighty youth, 250b
 of the rock, 934a
 old age of an, 32b
 on th' back iv a dollar, 833b
 or the snake, 815a
 sick; looking at the sky, 477b
 stretch'd upon the plain, 452a
 stricken with a dart, 11b
 suffers little birds, 130a
 who has lent his plume, 11b
 Eagle's fate and mine are one, 11b
 own plumes, 11b
 Eagles, baited like, 151a
 be gathered together, 1054a
 dare not perch, 127b
 like, born to be free, 953b
 mount up with wings as, 1047a
 swifter than, 1027b
 Ear, artistic sense of eye and, 669a
 boil on his, 746a
 by the hearing of the, 1032a
 cowslip's, 141a
 Death twitching my, 37b
 disappointing to the, 19b
 drowsy, of night, 452b
 dull cold, of death, 348b

Ear, eye not seen nor, heard,
1060b
few that only lend their, 122a
few whom he whispers in the,
572a
filled with hearing, 1042a
first the blade then the, 1055b
flea in mine, 89a
for verbal delicacies, 908a
give every man thy, 171b
good, in music, 142a
hark in thine, 193a
hath not heard, 142b
heard and blessed me, 1031a
hearing, and seeing eye, 1040a
I was all, 248a
I will enchant thine, 131a
jest's prosperity lies in, 134a
jewel in Ethiop's, 135a
left voice in Adam's, 257b
lend neither, nor glance, 464a
listening, of night, 560b
more meant than meets the, 246b
night's dull, 155b
of Eve, 256a
of man hath not seen, 142b
open vowels tire the, 311a
pierced through the, 186b
red, 383a
silk purse out of sow's, 235a
so tough-gristled, 574b
softly her warm, lays, 600a
to my listening, 411a
unpleasing to a married, 134a
velvet cap out of a sow's, 235a
vexing dull, 148a
voice so pleasing on their, 6b
whorled, 724b
won the, of Pluto, 245b
Eare, breed in cat's, 94a
did heare that tong, 114b
in at tone, out at tother, 78b
wrong sow by, 94b
Eares, pitchers have wyde, 94a
woodes have, 80b
Earl by right by courtesy a man,
669b
can last but few years, 638a
of Fitzdotterel's eldest son, 638a
of Murray, 1013a
Earldom, insignificancy and an,
324a
Earlier creation, by right of an,
492a
later times more aged than, 118b
Earliest birds, charm of, 256a
drops, to ground, 145b
sex's, latest care, 343a
Earls, absent conquering, 604a
daughter of a hundred, 546b
Early bright transient chaste, 281a
but enduring monument, 468a
call me, mother dear, 547a
called a little, 782b
days, happy those, 272a
death, heaven gives favourites,
30a
education sort of amusement, 25a
familiarity with the Bible, 783a
following thee, 982a
had it been, had been kind, 339a
in the morning, 332a
in the morning our song, 445a
memories, 886a
nothing to him falls, 224b
pumpkins blow, 581b
rising, better than, 108b
rosy-fingered dawn, 5b
to bed and early to rise, 330b

Early to rise and early to bed,
971b
too, or too late, 67a
too, seen unknown, 135a
village clock, 128b
Early-Gothic smile, 805a
Earn a little and spend a little less,
752b
bread and I'll eat it, 538a
his living by the sweat, 589b
honest livelihood, 74b
little to, 598a
that I eat, 161b
Earned a night's repose, 521b
hatred of entrenched greed, 919a
in blood of followers, 954b
with sweat of my brows, 103b
Earnest about these objects, 931b
between jest and, 105b
elements of nature, 939b
frogs die in, 62a
grasping, capable of, 480a
I am in, 517a
life is, 521a
occupation, 333b
of victory of labour, 850b
twixt, and joke, 386a
Earneth, he that, wages, 1049b
Earning, learning, and yearning,
978a
power, 978a
Earnings, France poured its, 628b
unequal, 441b
Earns his freedom and existence,
379b
whate'er he can, 521b
Ear-piercing life, 189a
Ears, aged, play truant, 132b
belly has no, 55a
blows in our, 155a
but they hear not, 1037a
creep in our, 147a
delighteth the, 1067b
earth has stopped the, 786a
hangs from beauty's, 366a
have, and hear not, 292b
have heard the holy word, 386b
he that hath, to hear, 1052b
hum about mine, 209b
I have, in vain, 481b
last echo dies within our, 764a
lend me your, 168a
look with thine, 193a
music to attending, 135b
no, for what experience has
given no access, 729a
noise of waters in mine, 128a
of the deaf unstoppped, 1046b
of the groundlings, 175b
of the old cur, 238b
of the world, 694b
pitchers have, 94a
porches of mine, 172b
produce loaves of bread, 370a
ravish'd, 280a
setting community by the, 445b
she gave me, 406a
shout about my, 867b
speak while their, can hear, 643a
tongue edifies his, 311b
trumpet of time in our, 960b
trusts, less than eyes, 18b
two, and but a single tongue,
1006b
two, but only one mouth, 511b
two, of corn to grow, 295b
walls have, 80b
watching the world with his,
974a

Ears, wolf by the, 33a
woman's, 12b
words all, took captive, 183a
Earth a stage, 161a
abideth for ever, 1042a
affords or grows, 101b
air, and skies, 407a
all Danae to the stars, 551a
all, forgot, 439b
all, to love, 816b
ancients of the, 118b
and all the stars, 607a
and dust, 127a
and every common sight, 408a
and everything that's in it, 820b
and sky stand presently, 814a
and the sky, 889a
axis of the, 536a
back of the, 1070b
be, insensible, 258b
bears no balsam, 712b
bears thee dead, 152a
beauty for, too dear, 135a
being so good, 570a
belongs to the living, 375b
betray a niggard, 347b
bleeding piece of, 167b
blessed are peacemakers on, 125a
blessing of, is toil, 757a
bound in, sea sky, 120a
bound us to the, to rot, 973b
bounds of, and sky, 616a
bowels of the, 220b
brave of all the, 803b
bridal of the, 232a
but the frozen echo, 738b
circles the, 444b
cold in the, 592a
cold the, is, 688a
comes more near the, 190a
confines of, 397b
confound all unity on, 198b
crawl upon the surface of the,
295b
crawling between, and heaven,
175a
creatures walk, unseen, 256a
crust of, in earth, 634a
daughter of, and water, 466b
days on, as a shadow, 1029b
days when, was young, 584b
deep-delved, 481a
demi-Atlas of this, 200a
detached from the, 973b
did quake, 1055b
do her homage, 112a
doth like a snake renew, 467a
doth not breathe upon, 127b
dust return to the, 1044a
embroid the, 287a
ends of the, 814a
English, 820b
expos'd he lies on bare, 280a
fall to the base, 139a
feeble worm of the, 272b
fell to, 522b
fell upon the, 49b, 1065b
felt the, move out, 983a
felt the wound, 258a
firm and stable, 229b
first gentleman on, 853a
flowers appear on the, 1044a
forcing, teach heaven's employ,
571b
fragrant the fertile, 256a
frame in, 113b
from this, this grave this dust,
111b
from, to paradise, 892b

Earth, fruits of the, 12b
 full of his glory, 1045b
 get away from, awhile, 879b
 giants in the, 1022b
 glance from heaven to, 142b
 glory from the, 408a
 God created the heaven and the,
 1021a
 goodly frame the, 173b
 hail element of, 935a
 happy like heaven above, 626b
 has stopped the ears, 786a
 hath bubbles as the water, 194b
 hear the word of the Lord, 1048a
 heaven and, shall pass away,
 1054a
 heaven on, 255a
 heaven or, or hell, 754b
 heavens and, reply, 334a
 hell on, 765a
 her beauty fed my common,
 896b
 hold the, from heaven away,
 712b
 I am the poem of, 610b
 I will move the, 29b
 if another, he could remove this,
 54b
 if it be in tune, 600a
 in an earthy bed, 554a
 in this broad, of ours, 609a
 inherit the, 1034a, 1050b
 is but a small star, 980a
 is but a star, 927a
 is here so kind, 509b
 is not the steadfast place, 845a
 is sepulchre, 20b
 is the Lord's, 1033b
 job on the top of the, 818b
 keep silence before him, 1049b
 kindly fruits of the, 1068b
 knows a little God the rest,
 667b
 knows no desolation, 639a
 labor in the, 373b
 lap of, 349a
 lards lean, 150a
 latter day upon the, 1031a
 lay her i' the, 179a
 less of, in them than heaven,
 415a
 less of, than heaven, 499a
 let go hold of the, 978b
 let the, rejoice, 1036b
 lie lightly gentle, 228b
 little, for charity, 211b
 lords or kings of the, 606a
 lowly, to vaulted skies, 597b
 made, to tremble, 1046a
 majesty of heaven and, 329b
 man marks the, with ruin, 454b
 marry th' best man on, 841a
 master of, and sea, 823b
 may run red, 662a
 melt this iron, 992a
 model of barren, 139b
 moon is more interested in,
 756b
 my footstool, 316a
 my late discovered, 934b
 mystery of an unknown, 772b
 names of, and heaven, 268a
 new enchanted, 888b
 new heaven and new, 1064b
 no sure happiness on, 114a
 none on, above her, 396b
 not a thing on, 289a
 not anything to show, 406b
 not gray but rosy, 574b

Earth, not on things on the,
 1063a
 o'er, there comes a bloom, 489b
 o'erwhelm foul deeds, 171a
 of majesty, 138b
 of the, earthy, 1061b
 on does the old, steer, 845b
 on the, the broken arcs, 572a
 or air, in sea or fire, 170a
 over to the squall of time, 960b
 peace on, and mercy mild, 334b
 peace on the, 560b
 peace to men on, 670a
 plants suck in the, 267a
 pleasant country's, 140a
 poetry of, 477b
 pomp but, and dust, 127a
 power passing from the, 410b
 princes of the, 511b
 put girdle round, 141b
 put on, a little space, 385a
 receive her King, 303a
 red, the smack and tang, 756a
 reign of mind commence on,
 440b
 replenish the, 1021a
 rid the, of him once, 846a
 roast him on, 810a
 room upon, for honest men, 370b
 sad old, must borrow, 754a
 salt of the, 1050b
 scum o' the, 904b
 secret caves of, 559b
 seems no more a mother, 49a
 serves me to walk upon, 99a
 shall not perish from the, 541a
 six feet of, 805b
 sleepers in that quiet, 592a
 so much of, 406a
 some hours after the, 121a
 soul of wines of the, 839b
 speak to the, 1030b
 special good to the, 136a
 spirits more vast than, 669b
 spot men call, 246b
 stained red from veins, 774b
 stood hard as iron, 649b
 sun is coming down to, 638b
 sure and firm-set, 196a
 swear not by the, 1051a
 symbol of, and of storm, 893b
 takes wing with heaven, 695b
 ten metres thick, 936b
 that hides things old, 896b
 that is sufficient, 609a
 things learned on, 568b
 thirsty, soaks up the rain, 267a
 this is the last of, 398b
 this, realm England, 139a
 thou spirit given on, 543b
 though, be removed, 1034b
 thought nothing good on, 713b
 tideless and inert, 737b
 till heaven and, pass, 1050b
 to, and thee restore, 787b
 to earth, 1069b
 to, some special good, 136a
 to the listening, 299a
 touch of, 555a
 touching, with rest, 711a
 truth crushed to, 471b
 turf of fresh, 243b
 'twixt heaven and, 753b
 unfolds heaven and, 141a
 was higher heaven, 567b
 was without form, 1021a
 waters and sky, 287a
 way of all the, 1026b
 wayside inn of, 808b

Earth, weaned away from, 978b
 wears the Parthenon, 503b
 weary of watching, 649b
 while the, remaineth, 1022b
 whose table was, 460b
 will live by hers, 619b
 with her thousand voices, 423a
 word of the, 694b
 words are daughters of, 336b
 would not hold it, 789a
 you are more than the, 626b
 Earth-born joy renew, 721b
 Earthlier happy is rose, 140b
 Earthly ball a peopled garden,
 378b
 brethren, 701b
 brown, hooded in an, 736b
 dignities, peace above, 211b
 godfathers, 132b
 grossness quit, 249b
 joy, honey of all, 267a
 life, dangers of this, 665b
 paragon, 204b
 power doth then show, 146a
 sensual devilish, 1064a
 sum of, bliss, 257b
 temple, within my, 763b
 things heavenly or things, 274a
 vigor, 77a
 years, 405b
 Earth-made implement, 474a
 Earthquake, after the wind an,
 1029a
 and eclipse, 465a
 dam'd by an, 676a
 the Lord was not in the, 1029a
 Earthquakes with thunder and
 lightning, 675b
 Earth's a thief, 203b
 crammed with heaven, 520a
 degenerate sons, 4a
 diurnal course, 405b
 foundations fled, 787a
 foundations stand, 787b
 full rivers, 649b
 golden time changed, 40a
 green banner shakes, 640a
 green fields, 584a
 human shores, 479b
 imagin'd corners, 217b
 last picture, 814b
 paths are cleared, 885a
 returns for whole centuries, 568b
 shadows fly, 468b
 smoothness rough, turns, 572a
 sweet flowing breast, 936b
 the right place for love, 880a
 Earths and skies and seas around,
 591a
 Earthy bed, earth in an, 554a
 of the earth, 1061b
 Ear-wax, not so much brain as,
 182b
 Eas'd the putting off, 256a
 Ease, a heart like a satin gown,
 966a
 after warre, 113a
 age of, 355b
 and pleasure, 484b
 and plenty, 16b
 and speed in doing, 82a
 at, in Zion, 909a
 believe what we wish with, 276a
 brings long, 113a
 come to take their, 212b
 confess with, 64b
 counselled ignoble, 254a
 dark death or dreamful, 547b
 despise with the greatest, 461a

Ease, discharged with greater,
231b
doctrine of ignoble, 778b
done with so much, 126b
fly with careless, 304b
full-throated, 481a
health and life, 309b
heightens, with grace, 1328b
hours of, 396b
in Casey's manner, 807b
infinite heart's, 156a
joys in another's loss of, 387a
lazy, 98a
life of, not for any man, 476a
live at home at, 214a
meadows of, 857a
no healthful, 488b
of body blest, 303b
of my burdens, 105a
on the other side, 560a
one life the aching, 645b
our hearts of all their woes, 690a
poet's dignity and, 319a
prodigal of, 276b
rots itself in, 172b
smooth and sleek with, 54b
sweet, in misery, 122a
swollen slothful, 779a
take mine, in mine Inne, 91b
take thine, 1057a
thine heart of love, 500a
too much spirit to be e'er at,
314b
true, in writing, 311a
weary and ill at, 634a
with the greatest of, 700b
words flow with, 286b
worldly, or pleasure, 329b
Easeful death, half in love with,
481b
Eases his way of action, 57a
Easier for a camel, 140b, 1053b
for a man to be loyal, 984b
swallowed than a flap-dragon,
133b
to be played on, 176a
to believe than deny, 688b
to discover a deficiency, 402a
to fight for principles, 986b
to speak not a word, 83a
to stay out than get out, 678b
to suppress criticism, 960a
Easiest for his feet, 119a
person to deceive, 510a
victory over reason, 950b
way to get a reputation, 975a
Easily as a king, 166b
Easiness, property of, 178b
kind of, to next abstinence, 177a
Easing a savior's birth, 992a
East and Juliet is the sun, 135a
breaking of day in the lone, 881b
curtains of the, are drawn, 663a
faint, quickens, 691b
golden window of the, 134a
gorgeous, 253b
gorgeous, in fee, 407a
hunter of the, 531a
is East and West is West, 814a
I've wandered, 487a
knows it all from, to west, 722a
like a great chancel, 803b
nor West border nor breed, 814a
of Suez, 818b
of the garden of Eden, 1022a
side west side, 798b
star in the, 1050a
tea is like the, 867b
to west blow the trumpet, 370a

East to western Ind, 162a
tried to hustle the, 814b
turn my back to the, 384b
wind an interloper, 773a
wind, argument with an, 603b
wind, fill his belly with, 1030b
wind may never blow, 235b
winds, biting, 670b
wise men from the, 1050a
writ from, to west, 716b
Easter egg, 996a
Lent is over and, won, 655b
Easter-day, no sun upon an, 261b
Eastern, blabbing, scout, 247a
gate, levels of the, 686a
hill, yon high, 170a
kings, foul guilt of, 266b
merchants, trafficked with, 701b
monarch charged his wise men,
538b
skies, nest beneath far, 441b
tops of the, pines, 135a
uncivilized, instincts, 813b
windows only, 596a
East's gift, feeling the, 570b
Eastward, roll of the world, 704b
Easy, abstinence as, to me, 338b
an, thing O Power Divine, 627b
and so plain a stop, 152a
bid me take love, 824a
evil is, 272b
for my yoke is, 1052b
injustice, to bear, 908b
is descent to Hell, 37a
it is missed, 971a
jolly and, in their minds, 564b
leap to pluck, 149b
live and quiet die, 416b
lives, do not pray for, 670a
meat and drink, 817a
more, than a catalogue, 723a
nothing so, but that it becomes
difficult, 32b
'nough to titter, 859b
one that cleans, 879a
quick and, death, 794a
Rabelais', chair, 321b
shoe, an open hand an, 795a
to be brave from safe distance,
964b
to be true, 287b
to despise what you cannot get,
10a
to find friend in prosperity, 31a
to get favour from fortune, 44a
to marry a rich woman, 565b
to propose impossible remedies,
11a
to talk one thing, 44a
word for a casual good-bye,
968a
words are, like the wind, 220a
writing makes hard reading,
983b
writing's curst hard reading,
382b
young and, 997a
Eat and drink as friends, 130a
and drink chatter and love,
623a
and drunk and lived, 340b
and eat I swear, 156b
and were filled, 1053a
angels' food, 1035b
bread to the full, 1024b
bye and bye, 1008b
cannibals that each other, 186b
dare, breakfast, 155b
dogs, of the crumbs, 1053a

Eat drink and be merry, 1043a,
1057a
earn that I, 161b
'em coats and all, 1003a
enough to, 788a
food that dead men, 704a
fruit she pluck'd, 258a
give him bread to, 1041a
good to, 714a
grass as oxen, 1048b
he hath not, paper, 133a
hearty, 852b
his pleasant fruits, 1044b
I did, 258b, 1022a
I see what I, 656b
I wouldn't, 881b
in the evening, 386a
it in haste, 1024a
let them, cake, 345a
let us, and drink for tomorrow
we die, 1046a
live that they may, and drink,
60b
man that first, an oyster, 296b
my head, 576b
neither shall he, 905a
no beans, 221b
no onions nor garlic, 142b
not live to, 270b
not thy heart, 57b
not to dullness, 332a
not to, not for love, 501a
of fish fed of that worm, 177b
one must, to live, 270b
our chestnuts in security, 862a
peck of salt, 104a
poor when anything to, 72a
so I did sit and, 232b
so let's, he, 564b
some hae meat and canna, 393b
take, this is my body, 1055a
tell me what you, 108a
the cones under his pines, 879b
the fat of the land, 1023b
the lotus of the Nile, 528a
their flesh shall ye not, 1025a
thou shalt, bread, 1022a
to live, 61a
unleavened bread, 1024a
up himself, 181a
up the little ones, 203b
we must, we, 564b
what I see, 656b
what to, and drink, 492a
will not, with you, 144a
with the devil, 82a
with the rich, 823a
woman you gave to, 756a
your cake and have it, 95a
Eate, cat would, fish, 93a
thy heart, 114a
Eaten a sour grape, 1048a
me out of house and home, 153a
slowly, bit by bit, 849a
thee for a word, 133b
they'd, every one, 658b
to death with rust, 152b
worms, men not for love, 162b
your bread and salt, 813a
Eater, great, of beef, 163b
out of the, came forth meat,
1026b
Eateth grass as an ox, 1032a
not bread of idleness, 1042a
'Eathen, pore benighted, 818a
Eatin' their terbaccy, 893b
Eating a Christmas pie, 1015a
against, cares, 245b
air, 153a

- Eating, appetite comes with, 88a
as well as breathing, 351a
makes, a delight, 261b
proof of pudding in the, 106b
several times per day, 925b
sleeping and, 23a
the bitter bread, 139a
worn out with, time, 276b
- Eats a hole in my shirt, 902b
giant warrior to a crust, 634a
he that is proud, up himself,
181b
seeking food he, 160b
soles right often shoes, 978b
till he is sick, 640b
when he is not hungry, 1006b
- Eaves, fall upon her gilded, 550b
instant clamorous, 825a
minute-drops from off the, 246b
observed under the, 981a
- Ebb and flow, 133b
and flow by the moon, 193b
beauty has no, 825a
ceaseless, and flow, 759a
feels retiring, 189a
greatness on the, of that river,
772b
relish the, 957a
tide, deaths happen at, 759a
to humble love, 189a
- Ebb-tide or the flow, 584b
- Ebenezer, fond of, 852b
- Ebon throne, 305a
vault, 464b
- Ebullience, random, 981a
- Eccentric pattern in hair, 950b
- Eccentricity heresy anomalies
hobbies, 807a
- Eccho ring, 115a
- Ecclesiastic, pulpit drum, 238a
style, 805a
tyranny's the worst plague,
291b
- Ecclesiastical lyric, most splendid,
513a
- Ech man for himself, 80a
- Echo and a light unto eternity,
467b
and reduplication, 515a
answered where are they, 1011a
applaud thee to the very, 199b
asked of, 't other day, 588a
bears his amorous speech, 485b
caught faintly the sound, 397b
dies within our ears, 764a
from our discordant life, 634a
in the memory, 944b
is not faint at last, 431b
left to the air, 460b
my speech to a T, 89a
of a noble mind, 72b
of pain, 486a
of silent voice of God, 738b
of the infinite, 709a
of the whole sea's speech, 529a
resounds thro' the glen, 392b
sound must seem an, to the sense,
311a
sweet, sweetest nymph, 247a
translation is at best an, 500b
waiting for the, 895b
word that shall, 524a
- Echoes down the creaking floor,
960b
roll from soul to soul, 550a
set the wild, flying, 550a
stealing upward, 886b
that start when memory plays,
591a
- Echoes, these, from the past, 937b
- Éclat of death, 648a
- Eclipse, built in th', 249a
dim, 253a
earthquake and, 465a
it will be, first, 351a
moon hath her, endur'd, 206b
of sorrow, 471b
total, without hope of day, 259b
- Eclipsed the gayety of nations,
337b
- Eclipses, clouds and, 205a
- Economic and political life, 921a
axiom, 864a
distress will teach men, 861b
foundation, superstructure on,
850a
great, and social forces, 700a
motives, strongest of, 775b
process, human status and, 914b
pyramid, 918b
royalists, 919a
slavery nobody's business, 919a
social and, experiment, 873b
uneven, development, 850b
- Economical administration, ex-
penses of, 689a
relations of slavery, 499b
- Economically, spiritually as well
as, 473b
- Economics, think of our whole,
972a
we know now it is bad, 919b
- Economist, slaves of some defunct,
925b
- Economize, let us, truth, 678b
- Economy a distributive virtue,
361b
and good management, 565a
creative, 505a
in art, is beauty, 719b
of heaven, 430a
over men becomes policy, 55b
parsimony is not, 361b
Principles of Political, 878b
- Ecstasies, dissolve me into, 246b
scoff at others', 846b
- Ecstasy, allay thy, 145b
circles of blind, 982a
in such an, 481b
lest life sully this, 32a
of love, 173a
roll in, at your feet, 927b
supreme, of modern world, 987b
to maintain this, 702a
waked to, the living lyre, 348b
what wild, 482a
- Ecstatic instant, for each, 646b
sound, carrollings of such, 705b
- Eddies, wildest, and tangles, 690a
- Eddy, men, about here and there,
623a
- Eddying, immeasurable, 809b
- Eden, eastward in, 1021b
Englishman into the garden of,
594b
garden of, 1022a
his, keeps, 490a
is that old-fashioned house, 648b
live in, 720b
older place than, 867a
Peri at the gate of, 441a
this other, demi-paradise, 138b
through, took solitary way,
259a
woman lost us, 528a
- Edens, lest we lose our, 568a
- Edg'd with poplar pale, 244b
- Edge, as near the ocean's, 588b
- Edge, axe's, did try, 268b
dangerous, of things, 571a
dulls the, of husbandry, 171b
finest, is made, 112a
hungry, of appetite, 138b
ill-used knife doth lose, 206a
is sharper than sword, 204a
of a feather-bed, 144b
of tempestuous years, 487a
peeps over the glass's, 570b
teeth set on, 1048b
tools, no jesting with, 225a
wield thy double, 640a
words have lost their, 982b
- Edges, beauty' of world has two,
923b
fringy, of the fight, 595b
- Edible good to eat, 714a
- Education, she had an, 731b
- Edifeth, charity, 1061a
- Edifying words of consolation,
822b
- Edinburgh, bred at, 332a
- Edited, wife, his works, 935b
- Edith with golden hair, 524a
- Edition, Christians of best, 89b
if life had a second, 469b
- Editor cannot always act, 641b
temptation to the, 931a
- Editorial prejudice, 861b
- Editorials witness our press, 795b
- Edmund, here lies our good, 357b
- Educated Americans go to Eu-
rope, 505a
beyond his intellect, 661a
men were superior, 71a
southerner has no use for, 676a
- Education among the carnivores,
698a
and culture, nothing but, 21a
and sheep-herding, 933a
benefits of a college, 505a
cabbage with a college, 678a
common to all, 603a
contact with manners is, 304a
curriculum of noble, 728a
early, sort of amusement, 25a
enables man to get along, 857b
every Englishman's, 625a
felicity of lighting on good, 57b
few are capable of, 774b
forms the common mind, 314a
freemen left without, 557a
gladsome to be getting, 915a
has for its object, 614b
has produced population able to
read, 888a
ignorant despise, 45a
in the obvious, 709b
in the paths of duty, 697b
is instruction of intellect, 633a
is making men, 652a
lacks higher, 644a
liberal, 105a
most valuable result of all,
633b
nothing so astonishing in, 697a
of our imaginative life, 720a
ornament in prosperity, 71a
persons without, 435a
poets by, and practice, 508a
political, 696b
prayer is an, 618a
primary concern of American,
965b
race between, and catastrophe,
831b
real, must be limited, 933a
right to, 905a

Education should be gradual, 616a
 soap and, not as sudden, 674b
 starts a man, direction in which,
 24b
 there shall be, in this land,
 792b
 to love her was a liberal, 301b
 too much and too little, 272a
 travel is a part of, 120b
 treatise of natural, 344b
 viaticum of old age, 71b
 what, could do for us, 984a
 Educational relations, 758a
 Educing good, from evil still, 328a
 Edward, sons of, sleep, 128a
 Edward's power, approach proud,
 394a
 race, winding-sheet of, 349b
 E'e, tear blinded his, 1011b
 Eel, in mud, is, 1019a
 of science, 321b
 Eels boil'd in broo', 1013a
 Een, bonnie blue, 484b
 Eerie faint carouse, 960b
 Eeris, cattis, 94a
 Efface, death can not, 973a
 Effect defective comes by cause,
 173b
 electrical, on an audience, 737b
 find out cause of this, 173b
 little, after much labour, 428b
 momentary, on man, 479a
 nothing exists without, 281b
 of criticism, 720a
 of power and publicity, 696b
 physical as well as spiritual,
 679b
 pleased with, he produces, 585a
 power and, of love, 223b
 produces more than one, 614b
 with a thousand years, 331b
 Effective advertisement, 969b
 and undeniable existence, 773b
 desire, transform into, 702b
 moving vitalizing work, 744a
 sonnets, 969b
 Effects, broad, of punishment,
 727b
 dangers and uncertain, 367b
 dire, from civil discord, 300a
 money in its, and laws, 502b
 of the spirit of party, 367a
 rather are they both the, 857b
 shielding from, of folly, 615a
 with the answer no, 474b
 Effective fervent prayer, 1064a
 odd numbers are most, 50b
 Effervescent, pleasant, slang, 828b
 Efficacious, more, than precept,
 10b
 Efficacy, purest, 250b
 Efficiency, highest and best form
 of, 771b
 of a flawless kind, 773a
 of truly national leader, 951a
 Efficient, luck is infatuated with
 the, 505b
 navy, 779a
 Efflorescence of civilized life, 614b
 Effluence, transmitted, can not die,
 468b
 Effluxion of time, 899b
 Effort, chiefly by private, 605b
 golf a form of moral, 844b
 isolated individual, 618a
 keep faculty of, alive, 715a
 mighty, of will, 878b
 of the human soul, 895a
 of thinking, 698a

Effort really to see and represent,
 719b
 smallest, is not lost, 584b
 to speak it, 828a
 very nearly killed her, 849b
 Efforts discoveries successes, 718b
 greatest, of the race, 605b
 of man, 516a
 redoubling your, 806b
 to find last rose, 38b
 Effusions of wit and humour, 428b
 Egalité, liberté, fraternité, 1010b
 Egdon remained, 705a
 waste, glory of the, 704b
 Egeria sweet creation, 454b
 Egg, as one, is like another, 90a
 boil an, 505a
 egg's way of making another,
 670b
 hard-boiled as a picnic, 973b
 hard-boiled unbroken, 970b
 he that steals an, 235a
 innocent as a new-laid, 682a
 is full of meat, 136b
 of democracy, 603a
 think him as a serpent's, 167a
 Wall Street lays an, 864b
 without salt, 810b
 yesterday an, 863b
 Egg's way of making another egg,
 670b
 Eggs and a pound of cheese, 651b
 as like as, 90a
 break their, at smaller end, 295b
 codfish lays ten thousand, 1006b
 in one basket, 105a
 lays, for gentlemen, 1018b
 new-laid, 280b
 put your, in one basket, 678a
 putrid, of hope, 400b
 silent when hatched, 244a
 trod upon, 224a
 weasel sucks, 160a
 Eggplant, sweet musk-roses and,
 141b
 Ego fantailed like a peacock,
 957b
 Egoism, in the book of, 639a
 Egotism of self-taught men, 435a
 Egotistical imagination, 513a
 Egotists, conscience makes, 768a
 Egregiously an ass, 187a
 Egress out of the world, 378a
 Egypt, art of medicine in, 19a
 flesh-pots of, 105a
 great cry in, 1024a
 I am dying, 201b
 in a brow of, 142b
 land of, 1024a
 Egyptian proverb, 974b
 Egypt's dark sea, 440a
 pearl, 171a
 Eie, never, did see that face, 114b
 Eies, fields have, 80b
 Eight o'clock, my hour is, 330b
 or nine elderly men, 812a
 times today you've kissed me,
 485b
 Eighteen years not enough, 926a
 Eighteenth of April in seventy-five,
 524a
 Eighth Commandment, 425a
 day of the week, 777b
 Eight-wheeler of a mighty fame,
 852a
 Eighty, when at, one remembers,
 535b
 Eildon tree, riding down by the,
 1012b

Eke the soft delights, 328b
 Elaborate courtesy, no defence like,
 842a
 hesitancies, 804a
 Elaine the lily maid of Astolat,
 555a
 Elastic and vigorous thought, 590a
 band, 714a
 time at our disposal is, 855b
 Elbow himself through the world,
 475a
 Elbowing self-conceit of youth,
 603b
 Elbow-room, soul hath, 148b
 Elbows, horizon never quite at our,
 590a
 Eld, memories of, 544a
 palsied, 184b
 Elder by a year, 216a
 ladies, 959a
 let woman take an, 164b
 more, than looks, 146b
 sister was not gratified, 851a
 years than fifty, 923b
 Elderly men, eight or nine, 812a
 people, returns of awareness to,
 823a
 Elders, discourse of the, 1066a
 young men regard, as senile,
 696b
 Eldest curse upon 't, 176b
 God's, daughter, 244a
 son, Earl of Fitzdotterel's, 638a
 son slave, made his, 652b
 things, of all, 935b
 Eldorado, land of, 906b
 spot of ground like, 545b
 Eleazar was the faculty, 809a
 Wheelock, 808b
 Elect, heaven does not choose its,
 566a
 thinned down the predestined,
 675a
 where to, there is but one, 224b
 Elected between sundown and
 sunup, 904b
 distrusting all the, 996a
 Silence sing to me, 724b
 someone terrible gets, 990a
 Election, between, and my hopes,
 179a
 more than winning the, 986a
 to National Institute, 931b
 Elections, result of the New York,
 540a
 where annual, end, 368a
 Elective franchise, dignity of the,
 557a
 Electric, fierce, fire, 845b
 power earth can never tame,
 498b
 Electrical display of God, 946b
 effect on an audience, 737b
 Electrically prompt, 679b
 Electricity and crime, 867b
 Elegance in prose composition,
 431b
 of female friendship, 337a
 rather than luxury, 557b
 Elegant but not ostentatious, 337b
 fowl, 581a
 simplicity of three per cents,
 377a
 sufficiency, 328a
 Element, committed to her, 585a
 earth their proper, 229b
 hail, of earth, 935a
 he is appointed to live in, 473b
 of fire is put out, 217a

Element, one God one law one,
553a
while there is a criminal, 761a
Elemental conflicts, one of those,
952a
force, 945b
force is ruthlessly frank, 773a
things, smack and tang of,
756a
Elementary said Holmes, 782a
Elemented, things which, it, 216b
Element's below, 191a
Elements, better, and kindly stars,
499a
heaven and earth and all the,
83a
made cunningly of, 217b
of nature, 939b
tax not you you, 191b
weak and beggarly, 1062b
Elephant ate all night, 748a
bigger than an, 61a
hath joints, 181b
leans or stands, 233a
that practised on a fife, 659b
went to see the, 588a
Elephants for want of towns, 53a
indorsed with towers, 259a
wild, caught by tame, 29a
with fog-colored skin, 940a
women and, 851a
Elevate even petty minds, 55b
purify and, character, 616b
thoughts more, 254a
Elevated to an infinite height,
100a
Elevation, drink not to, 332a
of mankind, 580b
Eleven die nobly for country, 202a
points in the law, 29a
thousand persons, 295b
widows and nine maids, 144b
Eleventh, fourth, ninth and sixth,
96a
Elfiand, horns of, 550a
Elginbrodde, here lie I Martin,
1014a
Elgin's place, 558a
Eli Eli lama sabachthani, 1055b
Elijah went up by a whirlwind,
1029a
Eliminated the impossible, 781b
Eliot, George, not an optimist,
785a
Prisident, 837a
Elite, each walk of life has its,
965a
Eliza made her desperate retreat,
563a
Elizabeth, change from Jane to,
428a
my sonne's wife, 612b
Elizas, Marys and Anns and, 535a
Ell, took an, 94b
Ellen, wed the fair, 414b
Elliptical billiard balls, 685a
Elm, lilac and larkspur and an,
872b
not to an, for pears, 45b
scarlet creeper loves the, 634b
Elms, curl'd above the green, 437b
fade into dimness, 623a
immemorial, 551a
Elm-tree bole, round the, 568b
Elocution flows, 4a
waste our, 685b
Eloped, lovers, in the dark, 725a
Elopement would be preferable,
828b

Eloquence, cause stands not on,
436b
fit words and heavenly, 277b
frothy, 760a
has turned the scale of war, 510b
in the forum, 590a
inspired us with, 74a
more than, 121a
more, than speech, 561a
most splendid, 324a
mother of arts and, 259b
of Mr. Webster, 980a
secret of, and virtue, 617b
Eloquent blood, 217a
just and mightie death, 111b
manner, carp in most, 281b
old man, 251a
on this theme they become, 688b
thrice, are quiet trees, 890b
'Elp you when you're downed, 819a
Else, what, could I do, 736a
Elsewhere, hath, its setting, 408a
is ne'er met with, 464b
Elude the sight, 412a
Eludes, spirit-like, embrace, 629b
turbulence, the eye, 408a
Elusiveness of soap, 707b
Elves can whisper in your ear,
790b
criticising, 362a
small, coats, 141b
whose little eyes glow, 231a
Elysian suburb of the life, 523a
Elysium as far as to nearest room,
647b
what, have ye known, 482b
Emanation weeps incessantly,
387b
Emancipated, minds as well as
bodies of, 557b
Emancipation is but half com-
pleted, 557a
Emasculate, pallid and, scholar-
ship, 628b
Embalmed and treasured up, 250b
darkness, 481b
Embark on bold new program,
929b
unwilling alone we, 721b
upon the boundless sea, 38a
Embarrassing, more, than wel-
come, 751a
Embarrassment of riches, 326a
proud, of the artist, 882b
talk to me without, 907b
Embarrassments, tried in a thou-
sand, 751a
Embattled armies, 260a
farmers stood, 504a
soldiery, 14a
Embellish his adventures, 370a
Embellishing touches of prob-
ability, 788a
Embellishment, oration without,
33a
Embellit tout ce qu'il touche, 324a
Ember, dying, wrought its ghost,
544b
Embers, glowing, through the
room, 246a
of the past, 757b
stirring living, 535b
Embittered, not to be, 752b
Emblem of truth overflowing, 450a
to humanity, 580a
Emblems, evergreens, of immor-
tality, 672b
of deeds, 455b
of untimely graves, 365a

Emblems right meet of decency,
347a
Embodiment not of sentiment but
of history, 770a
Embody, I my Lords, the law,
683b
Embosom'd in the deep, 354a
Embrace a Pole as a Frenchman,
100b
by faith alone, 551a
first endure then pity then, 317a
let us, 289b
me she inclin'd, 251b
none I think do there, 269a
of clay, 935a
spirit-like eludes, 629b
sweet lovers let us, 133a
take your last, 138a
Embraced, woman once, 706a
Embraces, cold, of the tomb, 4a
with, curses oft I mixt, 309b
Embracing all to cheer and bliss,
688a
and lapping every one close,
609a
and making much of them, 53b
minds, 262a
vines, 662a
we may learn to be, 949a
Embraves this morn, 263b
Embroidered, heavens', cloths,
825b
Embroideries out of old mytholo-
gies, 826a
Embroidery and fantastic flour-
ishes, 514a
Embroil the earth, 287a
Embryo novelist, 959a
Emelye, up roose, 80b
Emerald, green as, 421a
Isle, 383b
Emerge, man cannot, from himself,
856a
somehow it didn't, 777b
Emerged from indolence, 372b
Emergencies, maintain existence
in, 541b
untried, 601b
Emerges ahead of his accomplish-
ments, 991a
Emerson advised his fellow towns-
men, 935b
now the Benicia Boy, 573a
out of Charles Lamb, 908b
there comes, first, 600a
Emigrated to another star, 652b
Eminence and renown, 500b
call by way of, dismal science,
476a
raised to that bad, 253b
Eminent degree, experienced in an,
366b
dull but, 960a
man's conversation, 510b
successes, news of, 58b
tax man pays for being, 295a
virtues, display of, 514b
Emmanuel, O come O come, 593a
Emotion, aesthetic, 778a
demonstrate an, 700a
depths of, in an individual, 757b
erotic, 778a
fire of, 673a
frenzied outbursts of, 986b
idea communicates the, 798a
intellect is to, 798a
poetry an escape from, 943b
poetry not turning loose, 943b
procure the, he needs, 778a

Emotion recollected in tranquillity, 406a
 religious, 940b
 soul-satisfying, 973a
 using words to arouse, 752b
 wave of religious, 665b
 Emotional and spiritual intensity, 983a
 chaos remembered in tranquillity, 971b
 orgies, 806a
 Emotionalism, super-abundant, 910b
 Emotions entirely foreign to art, 669a
 that feed on themselves, 490b
 Emperor and clown, 482a
 big stealin' makes you, 946b
 drowsy, 827a
 Hwang, 725a
 in mine own house, 110b
 is divine, 987b
 Napoleon, 399b
 proclaimed his master, 491a
 taller by breadth of my nail, 295a
 Titus had done nothing, 305b
 without his crown, 305b
 Emperor's side, lie by an, 189b
 Emperors, kings republics and, 99b
 pomp of, 501a
 purple of, 815a
 souls of, 99a
 Emphasis of passionate love, 431b
 Emphasizing, speak without your words, 462a
 Emphatic, unflinching and, 822b
 Empire acquired by men, 20a
 and Cleopatra, 502b
 and victory, 465b
 coat of arms of the, 840b
 dread, chaos, 322a
 found a great, 352a
 great, and little minds, 360b
 internal domestic, 976b
 loungers of the, 781b
 my mind to me an, is, 101b
 neither holy nor Roman nor, 324b
 no more than power in trust, 277a
 of habit, 44a
 of human society, 406a
 of the land, 472b
 preserve unity of the, 360b
 rod of, 348b
 savage wilderness into glorious, 360b
 star of, 306b
 sun never sets on the, 417b
 thickening to, 939a
 things they misname, 63b
 trample an, down, 730a
 westward the course of, 306b
 with literature as with law or, 543b
 word has lost or won an, 491a
 Empires and cities in common grave, 369b
 day of, has come, 681b
 expeditions and everything else, 449a
 fate of, changed, 381b
 game was, 460a
 germs of, 772b
 kingdoms and, of old, 584b
 two everlasting hostile, 473b
 vaster than, 268b

Empires' kings' captives' births, 706b
 Employ, preferred for public, 446a
 speech to conceal thoughts, 286b
 teach heaven's, 571b
 the present well, 52a
 themselves by reading, 290a
 unknown Power's, 621b
 women and wine should life, 308b
 Employed at less expense, 347a
 men, are best contented, 332a
 Employers, all kinds of, 577b
 of wage-labor, 593b
 Employment, chance, 992b
 for his idle time, 235b
 forego their customary, 431a
 seeking honest, 760b
 Employments, public, 294a
 Emporia Gazette, 843a
 Empowered with lands and gold, 923b
 Emptier dancing in air, 140a
 Emptiness, eternal smiles his, betray, 319b
 of ages in his face, 755b
 Emptor, caveat, 1009b
 Empty, account of, boxes, 137b
 bubble, honour but an, 280a
 buckets into empty wells, 419a
 cockfist is, 89b
 day, idle singer of an, 666b
 dream, life is an, 309a
 dream, life is but an, 520b
 glass, turn down an, 533b
 hands no tassels, 309b
 heads, tall men had very, 89b
 house like a stray dog, 671b
 my arms are, 700b
 name, changed into an, 493a
 name, fame is but an, 395b
 praise, solid pudding against, 321b
 rich sent, away, 1056a
 sack to stand upright, 331a
 stomach, more loudly than, 920b
 stomach, patriot on an, 760b
 thanks, words are but, 298b
 things, crowns are, 292a
 tigers or roaring sea, 137b
 tub, fling him out an, 294b
 unto thy mother in law, 1027a
 vessel, 156b
 wells, dropping buckets into, 364b
 when I have made it, 159a
 Empty-vaulted night, 247b
 Emulation, propensity for, 775b
 Enamell'd, quaint, eyes, 249b
 Enamelling, gold, 827a
 Enamour'd of an ass, 142a
 of thy parts, 137a
 Enchains us to permitted ill, 465b
 Enchant, everything that deceives may, 24b
 I will, thine ear, 131a
 Enchanted by melody of song, 731a
 circle of the upper ten, 640a
 herbs, 147a
 new, earth, 888b
 woods, enter these, 639b
 Enchanter, ghosts from an, fleeing, 466a
 Indolence, 405a
 Enchanting miracles of change, 734a
 tale, coin the, 812b
 Enchantment, distance lends, 432a

Enchantments of the Middle Age, 621b
 Enchants my sense, 181b
 Encircled the printing-press, 398a
 Encircling gloom, amid the, 495b
 Enclose, cherries fairly do, 220b
 Enclosed and safe within its heart, 609a
 bee, 52a
 dig the dust, here, 212b
 Encloseth, breast, my poor heart, 127b
 Encomium upon Massachusetts, 443b
 Encompass, poetic fields, me, 298b
 Encompasseth, ring, thy finger, 127b
 Encounter and lose in the crowd, 653b
 free and open, 251a
 of our wits, 127b
 Encourage commission of many, 40a
 Encouraged, examination of acts, 426a
 he ought to be, 342b
 Encouragement, just that degree of, 514a
 Encouraging a clever pupil, 333b
 triangles to break out, 866b
 Encreasing, youth waneth by, 116a
 Encroach, habit will, 419a
 Encroachments, abuses and, 433b
 silent, 382b
 Encumbers him with help, 339a
 with helping hand, 339a
 End a sentence with, 915b
 and so on to, of chapter, 90a
 announced, 974b
 apathetic, 548a
 at the beginning not the, 986b
 attempt the, 231a
 beauty a sufficient, 826b
 beginning and the, 987a, 1065a
 beginning of the, 384a
 beginning our, 142b
 better is, of a thing, 1042b
 bravely to, 14b
 break eggs at the smaller, 295b
 bring our years to an, 1036a
 calculate the, 371a
 challenge to his, 263b
 come all right in the, 577b
 consider the, in everything, 269b
 crowns all, 182b
 death a necessary, 167b
 decline to accept, of man, 977a
 depends upon the beginning, 62b
 fairest things have fleetest, 789b
 fastest approaching, of a journey, 596b
 final, of government, 490a
 for what, this world formed, 325a
 for which mankind warranted, 517b
 forsake me in my, 283b
 found no, 254a
 good, cometh of good beginning, 92b
 great, of life is action, 634a
 half-won, baulking the, 815a
 heartache, 174b
 her, is bitter as wormwood, 1038b
 here is my journey's, 190a
 hope to the, 1064a
 if an, be set to them, 843b
 in my beginning is my, 945a

End, in my, is my beginning, 101b,
945a
in one purpose, 154b
is bitter as wormwood, 1038b
is not yet, 1054a
its life comes to a lamentable,
867a
journeys, in lovers' meeting,
164a
joy runneth to an, 118a
just where you began, 359a
know mine, 1034a
labour unto the, 817a
let there be an, 567a
life is an, in itself, 709a
life upon planet may come to,
902a
make, most sweet, 138a
more than an, to war, 922a
must justify the means, 293b
my last, be like his, 1025b
my life is at an, 1012a
my wrath did, 387b
nearer approach to the, 118b
not speculative knowledge, 27a
of a love or a season, 879a
of a perfect day, 799a
of a shot, 94b
of every man's desire, 693b
of fray, 151b
of government, 368a
of government is happiness,
494b
of kings, 292a
of life cancels, 151a
of May, 787a
of my tether, 389a
of reckoning, 855b
of the beginning, 871a
of the fight is a tombstone, 814b
of the Lord, 1064a
of the tail, 656b
of the work, 570a
of the world is at hand, 284b
of this day's business, 169a
only, of life, 749b
original and, 73b, 336a
our being's, and aim, 317b
prophetic of her, 305b
quiet-coloured, of evening, 568b
remember Milo's, 283b
remember the, 269b, 1066a
river at my garden's, 320a
sans singer and sans, 532a
seen the, of the Lord, 1064a
serv'd no private, 315a
source and, and test of art,
310a
such, true lovers have, 384b
swan-like, 145a
that stupid crime, 877b
there's an, on't, 307a
this is not the, 871a
to all an end, 823b
to beginnings of all wars, 922a
to quiet age a peaceful, 40a
to the world's, 129a
to these things, 36b
try the man, 153a
unpredicted, 976b
unto the, of the world, 1055b
we may make an, sooner, 119a
weary day have, 115a
what boys get at one, 341b
wished by people to have an,
285a
world may, tonight, 570a
End-all, be-all and the, here, 195b
of deep arguments, 845b

Ende of every worldly soore, 80b
Endearing elegance, 337a
wile, follow'd with, 356a
young charms, 438b
Endearment, each fond, tries, 356a
Endeavor and dispute, 532b
brave, to do thy duty, 737a
Christian, hard on female pul-
chritude, 909a
disinterested, to learn, 621b
fruit of all our long, 712b
in continual motion, 154b
to abolish vice, 240b
to be a help and ornament, 122a
to possess virtue, 27a
Ended by a marriage, 458a
cares now all, 154a
life's long night is, 655b
little less than new before, 298b
month with greatest joy, 285a
summer is, 1048a
sweet is grief well, 12b
the angel, 257b
things, and things begun, 610b
Endes, all is well that, well, 92b
Endin' line, Ibid's name below,
855a
Ending, art of, 526a
bad beginning makes a bad, 17b
best, for friendship, 768a
bread-sauce of the happy, 719a
hard beginning maketh good,
91b
is despair, 210a
lovely things will have an, 948b
never, always descending, 427a
never, still beginning, 280a
on the rustling leaves, 246b
passion, doth purpose lose, 176a
Endings, beginnings and, are un-
tidy, 838a
Endless age, olives of, 206b
deliberations, chose after, 853b
error hurled, 317b
extinction of unhappy hates,
621b
file, marching single in, 506b
if an, sleep He wills, 633a
imitation, 408b
merit in knowing when to have
done, 476a
night, closed his eyes in, 349b
on an, voyage gone, 630b
pain of waiting, 525b
pure and, light, 271b
rue, sold for, 785b
summer days, 646a
to dispute disputable, 288a
Endlessly rocking, 609a
En-dor, road to, 817b
woman that hath familiar spirit
at, 817b
Endow college or a cat, 315a
I thee, 1069b
me if thou grant me wit, 894a
myself with personal immortal-
ity, 841a
Endowed by their creator, 373a
Ends are out of sight, 914a
burns at both, 962a
catechism, 151b
consult our private, 266a
cunning seldom gain their,
1003a
delays have dangerous, 124b
divinity that shapes out, 179a
his own, 95a
human, are ultimately answered,
443a

Ends, law, tyranny begins, 335a
needless Alexandrine, the song,
311a
odd old, stol'n, 127b
of knot twisted round, 56b
of the earth, 814a
of the world are come, 701b
of verse and sayings, 238b
smile upon fingers', 154b
the bloody business, 7a
thou aim'st at, 211b
to gain some private, 355a
violent delights have violent,
136b
watch that, the night, 303a
year of publick wonder, 285a
Endue, thy strength, 721b
Endued with sanctity of reason,
257a
Endurance for one moment more,
732b
foresight strength, 409a
momentary in, 68b
moved beyond, 925a
tale to tell of the, 842b
Endure, all deaths I could, 258a
contumely without resentment,
763a
couldst not, him one night, 264a
count them happy which, 1064a
crowns of thorns, 667b
have your songs, 567a
his name shall, for ever, 1035b
human hearts, 337b
husband with beard, 157a
is greater than to dare, 566b
man will not merely, 977a
men must, their going, 193b
my own despair, 293a
not yet a breach, 216b
rival's bliss, 125a, 382a
stings crowd and buzz, 267a
the like himself, 159a
the misfortunes of others, 264b
thy praises shall, 37a
toothache, 159a
way to, adversity, 32b
we first, then pity, 317a
youth's a stuff will not, 164a
Endured a great deal of ridicule,
540b
and done in days before, 752a
what cannot be cured must be,
90a
Endures, man in love, more, 728b
Endureth all things, 1061a
his mercy, for ever, 1029b
temptation, 1064a
Enduring and daring, souls are
now, 655b
as marble, 110a
monument, early but, 468a
work of art, 757b
yearning for something, 886a
Endymion, in, I leaped into the
sea, 470b
letters which, wrote, 767a
Enemies, adhering to their, 376a
borrow'd from his, 564a
both surrounded by, 923a
defend it against all, 842a
despicable, 10a
disposed of foreign, 25a
fallen among the, 59a
forgive our, 119b
fourth glass for mine, 300b
friends more dangerous than,
748a
give the, the means, 11b

Enemies, giving his, the slip, 345b
humanity has three great, 743b
I can defend myself from, 401b
in the presence of mine, 1033a
in war, 373b
just friends and brave, 375a
look his, in the face, 284a
love him for, he has made, 636b
love your, 1051a
make my, ridiculous, 325b
mountains make, of nations,
364a
naked to mine, 211b
of freedom, 728a
of the future, 957a
of truth, 240a
one of my most intimate, 640b
precautions against your, 1070a
put his, to flight, 221b
redoats and Tories, 358b
secret history of our, 523b
shall lick the dust, 1035b
soften to us our, 753b
thou hast an hundred, 345b
unhappy lot which finds no, 45a
we are not, but friends, 539b
wish to make no, 736b
write to annoy their, 840a
Enemy and all his accomplices,
905b
and friend to hurt you, 679a
be able for thine, 182b
being dead, 1066a
care's an, to life, 163b
charging of his, 103b
concentrating it on a single,
951a
dearest, 171a
defeat, in one battle, 370b
demolition of the, 905b
every man his greatest, 240b
faints not nor faileth, 595b
friend and is death, 938b
friend might become an, 44b
hast thou found me O mine,
1029a
he who has one, 74a
if thine, be hungry, 1041a
if thine, hunger, 1060a
is loose on the other side, 729b
is the unknown, 882b
kisses of an, 1041a
last, destroyed is death, 1061b
let alone thine, 7b
let no, haul them down, 907b
licked a more formidable, 985a
love your, bless your haters,
556b
make a weak man your, 594b
met the, and they are ours, 450a
my, is dead, 609b
nearly slew ye, 1004a
neighbor as possible, 860a
no tears shed when, dies, 44b
nobody's, but his own, 579a
not how many but where are
the, 59b
of the good, 325b
one, is too much, 234b
persuaded his, 1014b
priest for, 515b
put, in their mouths, 187b
see no, 160a
spoils of the, 450b
to mankind, 165b
to pomp and noise, 300a
vision's greatest, 388b
when thine, falleth, 1040b
written by an acute, 738a

Enemy, you are now my, 331b
Enemy's, mine, dog, 193a
pinions, 10b
ships are more than ours, 54b
toils, get into the, 11b
Energetic mongrels, continent of,
812a
Energies and hopes that can not
die, 707b
concentrate their, 763a
dissipation of, 783a
million, 945b
of our system will decay, 737b
Energy, abnormal, 697b
and sleepless vigilance, 540b
atomic, 900b
conscious, of selection, 809b
lack of, 513b
left for anything else, 461a
most zealous, 775a
of thought, 495b
politicians are marvels of, 838a
situation of power and, 359a
want, to preserve itself, 374b
Enfeebles power of the law, 26a
Enflamed with study of learning,
250a
Enfold righteous man, 113a
Enfolded passion of the rose, 970b
Enforce, dying men, attention,
138b
with temper, 343b
Enforced ceremony, 168b
Engage, in bloody fights, 3b
in fierce contests, 239b
me to rock the cradle, 319b
Engaged in a great civil war, 540b
in dispute, 21a
in opposing wrong, 534a
Engagement Catechism, 830a
get loose from honourable, 359a
Engenders not a storm, 127a
Engine shops are homes for
spiders, 865a
there she is the great, 565b
to enemy not a single, 905b
two-handed, 249b
which drives enterprise, 925a
wit's an unruly, 322b
Engineer, story of a brave, 852a
striking sometimes the, 233a
Engineer hoist with own petar,
177b
Engines, great, move slowly, 119a
mortal, 180a
what was it the, said, 686b
England always wins one battle,
871a
an island cut off from world,
963a
awake awake, 389a
best thing between France and,
509b
bound with triumphant sea,
139a
bow was made in, 782a
breed again such a king, 122b
breeds valiant creatures, 155b
cold queen of, 867a
comfortable time-lag in, 832a
Common Law of, 955a
defense of, 832b
dress and manners in, 764b
east coast of, 759a
expects every man his duty,
389b
finished or dead, 876a
flag of, 400a
for ever, 938b

England, fought for, 866b
gentlemen of, 214a
God for, and Saint George, 155a
good to kill one admiral, 335a
grain in, given to horses, 337a
Greece Italy and, did adorn,
279b
hath need of thee, 407b
have loved, dearly, 876a
high-road that leads to, 339b
I am in, everywhere, 222b
I know the kings of, 682b
if, was what England seems,
819a
in, I've a mate, 582a
industrious hand from, 641a
interests of the individual in,
783a
Ireland gives, her soldiers, 639b
is a garden, 821a
is a pleasant place, 598a
keep my bones, 148b
king of, cannot enter, 335a
knuckle-end of, 418b
let an institution strain itself in,
765b
like wild hedges in, 985a
little ships of, 950b
long long may it be, 500a
mariners of, 432b
martial airs of, 444b
meadows of, 927a
meteor flag of, 432b
model to inward greatness, 154b
never did lie at foot, 149a
no greater friends to, 117a
of our dreams, 819a
Oh to be in, 568b
old, is our home, 490b
old, to adorn, 820b
one day in, 814b
paradise for women, 224a
paradise of individuality, 807a
peer of, 786b
people in, would be better, 744b
poison, at her roots, 865b
poorest he in, 228b
proved heroes not dead, 955b
refrigerator called, 821b
restores our belief, 956a
reversed the system, 629a
roast beef of old, 298b
royal navy of, 352a
St. George he was for, 867b
Scotland has invaded, 650b
slaves cannot breathe in, 364a
speech of, 471a
spring in, 814b
stands sentry, 703a
stately homes of, 469b, 470a,
923a
strength of, 765b
such night in, 492b
take my drum to, 803b
the further off from, 657a
there'll always be an, 996b
this earth this realm, 139a
to itself rest, 149a
unhanged in, 150a
was merry England, 414b
what have I done for you, 742a
what is left of, 499b
what should they know of, 814b
where the sacred flame, 803b
who dies if, live, 821b
will have her neck wrung, 871a
will see her allies stronger, 952a
with all her faults, 362b
word guess imported from, 676a

England ye who pass, tell, 9b
yet shall stand, 696a
youth of, on fire, 154b
England's dead, where rest not,
470a
green and pleasant bowers, 389a
green and pleasant land, 388b
mountains green, 388b
old, winding sheet, 388a
pride, 814b
song for ever, 803b
state, 798a
the one land, 938a
English, abusing of the king's,
r80a
ah vain these, fields, 622b
air could make her, sweet as,
550a
ale, 867b
amused themselves sadly, 435a
archaisms of his, 508a
Bible, 492a
bows, wood of, 782a
broad famous, poet, 214a
buccaneers, 599a
cause sensation among the, 558b
child white as angel, 385a
children spoke bad, 804a
close wall with, dead, 155a
dead, marks our, 815a
dictionary interesting, 864a
earth, 820b
fatted souls of the, 816a
flagon, 867b
good plain, without fraud, 28a
gret diversite in, 79a
history, calamity in, 759a
in favor of boys learning, 868b
lane, walk in an, 568b
language, room for but the, 780a
law, selling judgments of, 856b
legs, 155b
literature a flying fish, 901b
mother made her moan, 601b
never abolish anything, 798a
oak and holly, 686b
of the nineteenth century, 494a
orthography, 776b
people are snobs, 765b
poor, 867a
prayer or two in, 755b
reticence of soul peculiar to,
914a
rolling, drunkard, 867b
Scotchmen Jews, 756b
style familiar not coarse, 337b
tear, shed one, 494a
the speech of the master mar-
iner, 755b
thread, strung them on an, 602b
to the, that of the sea, 472b
town, Boston is like an, 985a
trick of, nation, 152b
unofficial rose, 938a
weather in his heart, 807a
well of, undefyled, 113b
when you can't think of the,
658a
without an accent, 949b
Englishman acknowledge that he
is happy, 565b
as I am an, 335a
banish'd a true-born, 138b
cleave to heart of a true, 301a
content to say nothing, 342b
dying, 418a
firmest in his shoes, 505a
he is an, 682b
he remains an, 682b

Englishman in Wellington's army,
345a
interested in contemporary
America, 985a
into the garden of Eden, 594b
is afraid to feel, 901b
is conceited, 642a
lives on island in North Sea,
950a
one, could beat three French-
men, 301a
rights of an, 1001b
smell the blood of an, 1020b
stern true-born, 138b
stirred the heart of every, 842b
thinks he is moral, 765a
unintelligent as a young, 623a
vain ill-natured thing, 291b
who loves Ireland, 932a
Englishman's, every, education,
625a
food, roast beef was, 298a
reverence for individual's rights,
783a
Englishmen are we, 490b
detest a siesta, 981b
for, a task undertaken, 773b
mad dogs and, 981b
no greater friends to, 117a
our fathers were, 229b
regarded by satirical, 676a
with such acts fill a pen, 122b
English-speaking peoples, union of,
758a
Engliss sweete upon his tonge,
79b
Engraved, injury, in metal, 86b
Engraven deep on his front, 254a
Engraving is art of scratch, 606a
Engross, 'pens a stanza when he
should, 318b
Engrossed, mind is so, with these
three, 283a
Engulfing sea, 663b
Enhance the loser's woe, 415b
the value of its favours, 354b
Enigma, mystery inside an, 868b
sphinx with her, 15a
Enjoy a holiday, 448b
angels alone, such liberty, 268b
can neither when we will, 621b
company, 337a
contented least with what I,
205a
convalescence, 766b
crown kings seldom, 126b
delight with libertie, 114b
ev'n the past, 52a
get what you want and, it, 822b
good health, 40b
grudge what they cannot, 10b
happiness, 45b
her while she's kind, 278a
honey-heavy dew of slumber,
167a
indifferent and cannot, it, 339a
late for them to, it, 285a
make me Lord, alway, 829b
much nor suffer much, 778b
much to, down here below, 663b
naught better than to, 571b
one's past is to live twice, 52a
private men, 156a
rest, 664a
the privilege to do so, 326b
their days and the earth, 739b
what posterity will say, 331b
whiles we, prize, 158b
your dear wit, 248a

Enjoy'd in vision beatific, 253a
lady, 386a
Enjoyed, floundered, and suffered,
720a
in its own high right, 981b
no sooner but despised, 207a
should not have, it, 952b
the peace your valor won, 402b
to have, the sun, 620b
with more spirit chased than,
144b
Enjoying, think it worth, 280a
Enjoyment, common stock of in-
tellectual, 791b
esthetic, 797b
every human benefit and, 360a
helps your, of these things, 611b
of one's self, 300a
of things that feed mind, 720a
people I could work for with,
509b
to enjoyment, 341b
variety is the mother of, 511a
youth the only season for, 500b
Enjoyments and realities of life,
925a
seasoning of all, 270a
Enjoys, beauty ne'er, 319b
miserable who, least, 344b
not this life, 240b
the air it breathes, 403b
Enlarge my life, 336a
never ceaseth to, itself, 124a
on glorious ancestors, 305a
or illustrate this power, 223b
Enlarge of the public life, 666b
Enlarges sphere of human powers,
342a
Enlauding granite, 803b
Enlighten people generally, 375b
Enlightenment, reek of, 913a
Enlink'd to waste and desolation,
155b
Enliven morality with wit, 300a
Enlivens, first which, 497a
Ennobled our hearts, 298b
Ennobles, defeat, and fortifies,
783a
Ennobling relation, 808b
Ennui is a sign of intelligence,
992a
Enoch walked with God, 1022b
Enormous and innermost perva-
sion, 728b
animals, insolence of, 19a
fly-wheel of society, 715a
weight could raise, 4a
E-normouse, tail is, 918a
Enough as good as a feast, 95a
fortune never gave, 117b
good dinner, 340a
not thank'd at all thank'd, 332b
religion to make us hate, 295a
to eat enough to lay up, 307a
to have perished once, 37b
with over-measure, 202b
word to the wise is, 331a
work to do, 821b
world, and time, 268b
Enquire why things are as they
are, 722a
Enquiry about woman's pedigree,
105b
Enrage those paying annuities,
326a
Enrich not the heart of another,
522b
Enriched our blood, 298b
pension never, 234a

Enriches, not, him and makes me poor, 188a
 Enrolled in Who's Who, 960a
 Ensample, noble, to his sheep, 80b
 ought preest, yive, 171b
 Ensanguined hearts, 365a
 Ensconced under six feet of earth, 805b
 Enshrine her and she dies, 934b
 Ensign, beauty's, 138a
 imperial, 525b
 let that, fly, 626a
 tattered, 534a
 threshing her, 995b
 Ensky'd and sainted, 183b
 Enslave, fight not to, 370b
 Enslaved, once fully, 607a
 Enslavement, faced, if captured, 666a
 Enslaving another race, 538b
 Ensnare man's imperial race, 312a
 Ensure your safety, 27b
 Ensured release, 787b
 Entails, truth, ruin, 16a
 Entangled, become, in various de- grees, 12a
 Entangling alliances with none, 374b
 Entente is al, 79a
 Enter, although I, not, 563b
 into kingdom of heaven, 1053b
 king of England cannot, 335a
 kingdom of God, 140b
 last to, the room, 976a
 to grow in wisdom, 666a
 Entered on a performance, 344b
 Entergraft our hands, 216b
 Enterprise, consider outcome in every, 46a
 familiar in, 68b
 handmaid and nurse of, 925a
 heroic, is gone, 361a
 is sick, 181a
 life-blood of, 151a
 more, in walking naked, 826a
 most dangerous, 953b
 private, in atomic age, 965b
 success of any great moral, 517b
 system of free private, 920a
 Enterprises, impediments to great, 120a
 of all philanthropic, 953b
 of great pith, 175a
 that require new clothes, 589b
 Enters, eyes bent on him that, 140b
 house a guest, 924a
 war seldom, 279a
 with triumphant condescension, 973a
 Entertain a brotherly affection, 367a
 lag-end, 151b
 strangers, 1063b
 this starry stranger, 263b
 Entertained angels unawares, 1063b
 great scorn of Hell, 76a
 Entertaining or impressive talk, 850a
 ourselves alone, 99a
 Entertainment, fortnight's, of any- body, 774b
 hospitable, and instruction, 264a
 knee a joint not, 863b
 powers of, 559b
 tenor of one's, 449a
 Entertainments, brave, 285a

Entertains the harmless day, 213a
 the most exclusive worms, 966b
 Ent'er th' Kingdom iv Hiven, 835a
 Enthroned in hearts of kings, 146a
 Enthusiasm, nothing great achieved without, 502b
 Enthusiasms about reading, 910a
 give me the old, 606b
 Enthusiast who keeps cool, 914a
 Enthusiasts, how to deal with, 493a
 Enthusiasm iv this country, 834b
 Entice dewy-feather'd sleep, 246b
 if sinners, thee, 1038a
 Entire and whole and perfect, 789a
 forgetfulness, 408b
 happiness, 73b
 Entity and quiddity, 238a
 Entombed, spiders, flies or ants, 52a
 Entrails, swords in our proper, 169a
 webs from their own, 102b
 Entrance, fatal, of Duncan, 195a
 grow slack from my first, 326b
 he shall not, gain, 491b
 into the language, 120b
 of the Custom-House, 513b
 one, into life, 1065b
 to a quarrel, 171b
 too easy, won, 258a
 wisdom at one, shut out, 254b
 Entrances, exits and their, 161a
 Entrap the wisest, 145b
 Entreated, not to be, and overawed, 502a
 Entreats, Hesperus, thy light, 218a
 Entrenched greed, hatred of, 919a
 Entries, guard the, to the land, 755b
 Entrusts life to one hole, 30a
 Entuned in hir nose, 79b
 Entwine itself verdantly still, 438b
 Enumerated among diseases, 282b
 Envelope, stamped self-addressed, 930b
 Envious death, 872a
 state I enjoy, 947b
 Envied, be, wretched, 310a
 better to be, 19a
 man is little to be, 337b
 Envy, no one, me, 368a
 potter, the potter, 7a
 Envieth, charity, not, 1061a
 Envious, ambitious and, 282a
 and calumniating time, 182a
 Casca, 168a
 court, 159b
 people were devoured, 71b
 siege, 139a
 tongues, to silence, 211b
 ungrateful animal, 434a
 worm, bud bit with, 134a
 Environ, what perils do, 113a
 Environment, virtue is, 484b
 Envoy, you're our, 381a
 Envoys, punctilious, 287a
 walk into statesmen's cabinets, 565b
 Envy and an evil mind, 264b
 and calumny, 468a
 dared not hate, 455b
 dullard's, of brilliant men, 857b
 excites, 290a
 guile and lust of gain, 328b
 hatred and malice, 1068b
 is a pain of mind, 63a
 is for the dead, 678b

Envy is natural to man, 19a
 mutual, of the living, 229a
 no greater torment than, 41a
 no man's happiness, 161b
 none, 368a
 of a palace, 38b
 of less happier lands, 139a
 of the world, 359b
 pride, avarice three sparks, 75b
 pride, malice, 431b
 rooted in the human heart, 382a
 slayeth the silly one, 1030a
 slays itself, 1011a
 stirr'd up with, 252a
 the vice of republics, 522b
 toil, want, 336a
 too low for, 267a
 unable to, anybody, 914b
 will merit, 311b
 with, time transported, 1013a
 Envying a famous man, 8a
 complaining and attacking, 618a
 Envy's a coal comes hissing hot, 586a
 Ephemeral, all is, 67a
 and doomed, 977a
 Ephesian dove, 241b
 Ephesians, Diana of the, 1059a
 Ephraim, grapes of, 1026b
 Epicure, judicious, 430a
 would say, 39b, 329a
 Epicurean cooks, 200b
 paradox, 536a
 Epicurus owene sone, 79b
 Epicurus' herd, hog of, 41a
 Epidemic of physical disease, 919b
 of world lawlessness, 919b
 Epidemical, more, or more perni- cious, 302a
 Epigram of two lines, 52a
 purrs like an, 895a
 what is an, 423a
 Epigrams, Baron could not pro- duce, 447a
 I write long, 52a
 Epimenides sent by his father, 70b
 Episcopalian bell, chimed out the, 635a
 Epitaph, believe a woman of an, 452a
 better have a bad, 174a
 drear, 814b
 of those who fell, 871b
 of which he need not be ashamed, 753a
 remember'd in thy, 152a
 to be my story, 881a
 Epitaphs, nice derangement of, 381a
 talk of graves worms, 139b
 Epitaph for a knave, 239b
 which belongs to the gentleman, 429a
 Epitome, all mankind's, 277a
 Epoch, comfort that bewildered, 822b
 life of his, 882b
 of belief, 580a
 of incredulity, 580a
 Epocha in history of America, 367b
 Equal, Alcides', 48a
 all animals are, 991b
 all created, except Negroes, 537a
 all men are created, 373a, 540b
 and exact justice to all, 374b
 born free and, 373a
 chance, all should have an, 539a
 consideration for all, 618a
 day and equal night, 632a

- Equal, death makes, high and low, 90b
 division of unequal earnings, 441b
 ease unto my pain, 236b
 evils, when extreme, 243a
 eye, who sees with, 316a
 favor was, for both sides, 18b
 foot, with his eye, 126b
 hope, better or, 539a
 I am, and whole, 694b
 in the presence of death, 43a
 independence is, 891a
 inferiors revolt to be, 26b
 justice to all, 20a
 man mine, 1034b
 piece of justice, 240b
 portion, everyone take an, 60a
 power to maintain rights, 517b
 protection, 399a
 purpose, to the deed, 305b
 remember what he gets from an, 822a
 right of men and women, 998a
 scale, weighing in, 170a
 sky, admitted to that, 316a
 station, separate and, 373a
 syllables alone require, 311a
 thanks, 175b
 to a brother, 7b
 to all things, 357b
 to distance between fingers, 50a
 to those it does not concern, 497a
 velocity nothing human can, 19b
 which the tallest pine, 252b
- Equality, believe in, of man, 371a
 justice and humanity, 842a
 liberty and, in democracy, 26b
 liberty, fraternity, 1010b
 of rights, 917b
 on earth is death, 586a
 permanent, of property, 515b
 shall not produce, 955b
 to equals and unequals, 25a
- Equalizer, great, in the world, 743b
- Equally balanced, opposite parties, 26b
 distributed, good sense is, 237a
- Equals and unequals, equality to, 25a
 disinterested commerce between, 355a
 peace between, 770b
 revolt to be superior, 26b
- Equanimity, cultivate such a measure of, 444b
 more supportable with, 670b
- Equator, got as far as the, 564b
 speak disrespectfully of the, 418b
- Equators, north poles and, 659b
- Equilibrists lie here, 947a
- Equilibrium, temporary, 905a
- Equinox, who knows when was the, 241b
- Equinoxes, precession of the, 557a
- Equipment, shabby, deteriorating, 945a
- Equitable of men, to the most, 45a
- Equity a roguish thing, 227a
 according to conscience, 227a
 heir in, 878b
- Equivocate, I will not, 517a
- Equivocation will undo us, 178b
- Era, dated a new, in his life, 590a
 of wonderful nonsense, 970b
- Eras, when, die, 827b
- Erasings of chords most fit, 716b
- Ercles' vein, 141a
- Ere, oon, it herde, 78b
- Erebus, dark as, 147a
- Erect and strong, 519b
 he can, himself, 122a
 the manly foe, 401b
- Erected, least, spirit, 253a
 look, 278a
- Erecting a grammar-school, 125b
- Erection, cost of, 153a
- Erects house of prayer, 291b
- Eremit, nature's patient sleepless, 479b
- Eres, wode hath, 80b
- Erg and atom, 977b
- Ermined and minked, 805a
 goosegirl, 981b
- Ernulpheus cursed, 346a
- 'Eroes, thin red, 817b
 thin red line of, 613a
- Eros, mock not, 956b
- Erotic emotion, 778a
- Err, art may, 281a
 better to, with Pope, 452a
 causeth all men to, 1065a
 fifty times to one does, 289a
 from right path, 14b
 I prefer to, with Plato, 34a
 in opinion is human, 62a
 reas'ning but to, 316b
 to, is human, 311b
- Errand, joyous, 533b
 sleeveless, 91b
 Tom Fool's, 345b
- Errand-boy in heaven, 604b
- Erred, we have, 1068a
- Erring, frail and, men, 952a
 judgment, blind man's, 310b
 men call chance, 248a
 reason's spite, 316b
 rod to check the, 409b
 sister's shame, 455a
 spirit, extravagant and, 170a
 thought not into evil, 689b
- Erroneous conclusions, 500b
- soul of truth in things, 614b
- Error chokes windows of the mind, 213b
 delay is preferable to, 374a
 force that welds men together, 642b
 give me a fruitful, 740a
 guilty of no, 435b
 has its martyrs, 324b
 human, is impatience, 627b
 ignorance is preferable to, 373b
 in narration, 74a
 in reas'ning pride our, lies, 316a
 is a hardy plant, 561a
 is immense, 303b
 men are liable to, 283a
 of opinion tolerated, 251a, 374b
 of the moon, 190a
 of the would-be scholar, 510b
 old and gray-headed, 241a
 only, to be exposed, 908b
 pardon, 326a
 progress will destroy all, 617a
 redeem the human mind from, 522a
 reformers of, 375a
 show a man he is in, 283a
 sink of uncertainty and, 273a
 stronger than the hosts of, 793a
 troops of, 240a
 upon me prov'd, 207a
 wounded writhes in pain, 471b
- Error's shore, wreck on, 673b
- Errors are volitional, 917a
 committed many gross, 109a
 correct, shown to be errors, 539b
 ere, agonies and fears, 673b
 like straws, 276a
 more harmful than reasoned, 634a
 some female, fall, 312a
 stratagems which, seem, 310b
- Errs in so considerable a passage, 109a
 man, while struggle lasts, 379b
- Eruptions, strange, 150b
- Esau, hands of, 1023a
 swapped his copyright, 800b
- Escape calumny, 175a
 every other danger, 27b
 from rope and gun, 308b
 let no guilty man, 623b
 make your, in time, 462a
 me never beloved, 569a
 never could, love, 73a
 poetry an, from emotion, 943b
 several quality nor worth, thee, 68a
 to outer air, 37a
 we cannot, history, 549a
- Escaped from the deep sea, 75a
 with the skin of my teeth, 1031a
- Escaping into truth, 994a
- Escorial, thou art to me the, 234a
 Tuileries or the, 502b
- Eskimo, little frosty, 750b
- Ootah the, 763b
- Espied a feather of his own, 11b
 an old man, 264a
- Espouse the everlasting sea, 407a
- Espoused at the expense of life, 98b
 saint, my late, 251b
- Essay a loose sally of mind, 336b
 in Atlantic Monthly, 908b
 make a short, 281a
- Essayist atheist novelist realist, 556b
 typical, 793b
- Essence and characteristic faculty, 722a
 fellowship with, 479a
 glassy, 184b
 impalpable drop of their, 855b
 is love, 472b
 look to the, of a thing, 68b
 love is God's, 672b
 of every picture is the frame, 866b
 of inhumanity, 765a
- Essences, two unbodied, 262b
- Essential and unalienable rights, 373a
 articles, agree in, 339b
 comforts of life, 484a
 facts of life, 590a
 gaudiness of poetry, 906a
 liberty, give up, 331a
 poetry, 424a
 reality of creatures, 939b
 service to his country, 295b
 special and, product, 593b
 thing for happiness, 744b
 thing in form, 906a
 things more, 274a
 to see his good qualities, 472b
- Essex Junction, who invented, 625b
- Establish in the name of God, 903a
 school of the Lord's service, 73b
 the work of our hands, 1036a

Established institutions, 444b
law and justice, 3a
name is an estate in tenure, 543b
Establishment of religion, 376b
Estate, condition of, 285b
fallen from his high, 280a
handsome, 587b
happiness in married, 244a
hopes of an, 109b
in tenure, 543b
is happy if he be content, 73b
low, of his handmaiden, 1056a
man does not own his, 71a
man of great, 42a
mind body or, 1068b
ordered their, 591b
paltry is the, of man, 67b
relief of man's, 118b
rich, better than a, 17b
time they are getting their, 285a
which wits inherit, 309b
Estates degrees offices, 145a
three, in Parliament, 473a
Esteem and approbation, 375a
and value a friend, 20a
give to get, 354a
regain their respect and, 542b
stamp and, of ages, 275a
too lightly, 30b
Esteem'd vile, 207a
Esteemed as the greatest good, 283a
nod from a person, 57a
Estimates, everything that man, 827a
Estimate, know'st thy, 206a
Estimated not by its bulk, 57a
Estopped a hole, 928a
Estranged faces, 790b
opinion, 469b
or dead, 827b
Et in Arcadia ego, 1010a
tu Brute, 167b
Etching, print an, a mezzotint, 572b
Ete with a feend, 82a
Eternal, abode where the, are, 468b
ageless and, sea, 23b
assert, Providence, 252a
attributes of God are, 281b
bass, of the sea, 667a
beauty wandering on her way, 824a
cell, feast in thine, 179b
dance and sing we are, 774a
darkness, 75b
dawn beyond a doubt, 750b
day, open onward to, 655b
delight and deliciousness, 603b
devil, brook'd the, 166b
fame, lifts it to, 809a
fame's, camping-ground, 612b
Father strong to save, 634b
feel and know we are, 283a
feminine draws us on, 380a
fitness of things, 333a
flaming from th' sky, 252a
footman, 943a
God is thy refuge, 1026a
heaven's, year, 278a
heav'n's, king, 244a
heritage of sorrow, 743a
home, draw near to their, 242b
home, our, 303a
hope springs, 316a
hostility against tyranny, 374a
house, 279a

Eternal I rise impalpable, 610b
importance like baseball, 931b
justice, principles of, 560a
lids apart, 479b
life commands, 654a
life is, 707a
life, resurrection unto, 1069b
light, tracings of, 394b
live as if you were, 20b
mind, 938b
misery, vow an, 289b
niche of fame, 625b
note of sadness, 622a
now does always last, 267b
passion eternal pain, 621a
passion of song, 781a
punishment, idea of, 699b
right, 527a
Sabbath, break the, 277b
saki, 532b
sea, bluffed the, 814b
silence of these spaces, 272b
sleep, death is an, 396a
smiles his emptiness betray, 319b
soul's, sleep, 383a
spirit is the real and, 616b
stars, breaking out the, 609b
streams, 544a
struggles, strong in, 951a
summer gilds them, 458a
summer shall not fade, 205a
swear an, friendship, 270b
the divine the spiritual and, 617a
things not seen are, 1062a
truths, 735a, 920b
verdure, laurels of, 336b
vigilance, 380a
want of pence, 88b
war, throbs the, 882a
whisperings, 478a
years of God, 471b
Eternally unattainable, 953b
Eternity a single night, 20b
a teacher affects, 697a
and I are one, 689b
artifice of, 827a
babe in, 388a
bee's, 648b
damned from here to, 819a
days of, 1065b
deserts of vast, 269a
discharged through all, 379a
feeling of, in youth, 434b
go down into, 893a
heirs of all, 132a
hid battlements of, 790a
horologe of, 522b
I saw, the other night, 271b
image of, 71a
in an hour, 388a
in the dusk of, meet, 637b
intimates, to man, 300a
is eventful, 993b
itself beyond the veil, 665b
kill time without injuring, 589b
leave, to Thee, 604a
lose, in the passing moment, 994a
memorial from the soul's, 640b
mighty ages of, 626b
mourns that, 494b
not for twenty years but for, 662b
nothing but, hath triumphed, 111b
of print, 923a
onset with, 646b
our due, 571b

Eternity, palace of, 246b
pilgrim of, 468a
plant for, 474a
portions of, 599b
sea of vast, 291b
sells, to get toy, 131b
shut in a span, 264a
silence is deep as, 474a
silence is of, 474a
starry tree, 708b
tears of, 787a
thoughts wander through, 253b
throughout all, I forgive, 387b
time and, meet and blend, 740b
use again until, 648a
was in our lips and eyes, 200a
was in that moment, 297b
white radiance of, 468b
Eternity's sun rise, 386b
Ether, ampler, 411b
dissipates to shining, 501b
falls through the clear, 477a
Ethereal belief, 804b
blue, sky, 299a
dances, 544a
mildness, 327b
minstrel, 412a
soft, warmth, 254a
women are, beings, 990b
Etherised upon a table, 942b
Ethics compounded of misanthropy, 492b
dry volumes of, 373a
Ethiopian change his skin, 1048a
Ethiop's, jewel in, ear, 135a
Etiquette, it isn't, to cut any one, 659a
Eton, playing fields of, 400b
Euchred God Almighty's storm, 814b
Euclid alone, 962a
Bible more and, less, 708b
mind, 640a
Eugene Aram walked between, 488a
Eunuchs abortive Platonists, 991a
Eureka, 29a
Euripides, chorus-ending from, 571a
Europe a continent of energetic mongrels, 812a
benefit of, in general, 390a
better fifty years of, 549a
by conflicting faiths, 287a
dogs of, bark, 993b
educated Americans go to, 505a
fifty years of, 801b
freedom of, 839a
governments of, 374a
is the less, 218a
lamps going out all over, 800a
last territorial claim in, 950b
longest kingly line in, 324b
new order in, 905b
no home in, save in Paris, 729a
not sored with hates, 839a
outstanding services of, 883a
races of, are melting, 810a
saunter'd, round, 322a
superstitious valuation of, 718a
thoughts and life of, 559b
turned, into a prison, 905b
two continental powers in, 951b
United States of, 498b, 903a
European conceptions of the dignity, 644a
power, dependencies of any, 389b
powers, colonization by any, 389b

European trip, 828b
two, narcotics, 728a
war, tricked into, 861b
wasted and withering sphere,
486b
Europeans constructed great ships,
987b
Europe's latter hour, 620b
Eurydice, half-regain'd, 245b
Euston, Scotland through pylons
of, 901a
Euxine, dangerous breakers of the,
459a
Evacuated, rolling stock must be,
905b
Evade the patient search, 457a
Evaluation, reason and, 954a
Evanesence, pathetic, 665b
Evangelical, things moral or
things, 274a
Evangelists, words the, record,
722b
Evangel-poem of comrades and of
love, 607a
Evangels of the mind, 915b
Eve, Adam called his wife's name,
1022a
Adam delved and, span, 999a
and I, 568a
ate apples, 459b
ear of, 256a
fairest of her daughters, 255b
from noon to dewy, 253a
grandmother, 132b
orange band of, 787b
St. Agnes', 480b
ships becalmed at, 595a
simple, 854b
stag at, had drunk his fill, 415a
Venus a nymph, 514b
voice at, obeyed at prime, 506b
Evelyn Hope is dead, 568a
Even break, best you get is an,
911b
deep and crisp and, 593a
gray-hooded, 247a
sweet approach of, 254b
would God it were, 693b, 1026a
Even-balanced soul, 619a
Even-handed justice, 105b
Evening air is chilly in Cremona,
782b
and morning were the first day,
1021a
beauteous, calm and free, 407a
bell, twilight and, 557a
book borrowed in, 332a
chime, tolls the, 438a
come in the, 584a
comes, 1069b
dews of the, 324a
dress, sit up in, 661a
eat in the, 386a
every, just at sunset, 753b
fairer than, air, 123b
follows morn, 990b
full of linnet's wings, 824b
in the, it is cut down, 1035b
in the, withhold not hand, 1043b
is spread out, 942b
life's, tinge his brow, 732a
like an, gone, 303a
meal, kindle for their, 957a
must usher night, 467b
never morning wore to, 551b
not unpeaceful, 429a
papers print what they do,
957a
prayer, breathe our, 584a

Evening, quiet-coloured end of,
568b
sadly descends the autumn, 623a
shades prevail, 299a
shadow at, 944a
shadows of the, 664a
soup of the, 657b
spent the, jollily, 332a
star for which all, waits, 847a
star love's harbinger, 259a
star so holy shines, 503a
star, sunset and, 557a
star, to watch the, 581b
still, and twilight gray, 255b
sun shining at, 898b
that bringest all, 8b
tolls the, chime, 269a
trails her robes of gold, 509b
twilight fades away, 525a
welcome peaceful, in, 364b
Evenings, had our summer, 934a
long dark autumn, 569a
Evensong, ring to, 94b
Event, make sure of the, first, 350b
one far-off divine, 553a
one, happeneth to all, 1042a
one, to the righteous, 1043a
Eventful, eternity is, 993b
strange, history, 161b
Events are brass, 605a
certain signs before certain, 33a
coming, cast shadows, 432b
great, stride on, 432b
greatest, from meanest motives,
491a
have controlled me, 541a
issue of, 34a
learning important, 865a
march of great, 812a
not to lead, 65a
of war, 19b
pressure of great, 402a
river of passing, 67b
study, in their bearings, 628b
which constitute biography, 514b
writ by history's pen, 499b
young beautiful and happy,
802b
Ever and a day, 162b
and anon a trumpet sounds, 790a
good jest for, 150a
moving spheres of heaven, 123b
the same, 97b
Ever-during dark surrounds me,
254b
gates, 257a
Ever-fixed mark, 207a
Evergreen tree of diabolical knowl-
edge, 380b
Evergreens associated with death,
672b
Ever-growing calm, 774b
Ever-guarded virtue, 354b
Everlasting arms, 1026a
beauty is, 940a
bonfire, primrose way to, 196b
change, 68b
fame, damn'd to, 318a
Father, 1045b
first last, day, 216a
flint, ne'er wear out, 136b
gates, open ye, 257b
hills, 1023b
hostile empires, 473b
its fame is, 37b
life, 1058a
light, shineth the, 669b
night, sleep of one, 35a
now, 267b

Everlasting personal identity, 434a
preordained from, 68b
redemption, 158b
right of man, 475b
sleep, freed us from, 241b
the, fix'd his canon, 170b
wear out, flint, 136b
Everlastingness, bright shoots of,
272a
Evermore, adieu for, 392a
nameless here for, 544b
one nation, 535a
they shine for, 673b
Ever-new delight, 256b
Ever-open door obliged, 4b
Ever-returning spring, 609b
Ever-rolling stream, time like an,
303a
Evers, Tinker to, to Chance, 911b
Ever-whirling wheel of change,
114a
Every bed is narrow, 961b
cloud engenders not a storm,
127a
creature in state of war, 296a
cry of every man, 387b
day, it raineth, 166a
day should be passed as if last,
45b
day to be lost, 343a
day's news, 185a
dog has his day, 104b
eye negotiate for itself, 157b
fitting occasion, 20b
folly but vanity, 344b
for, ten jokes, 345b
god seem to set his seal, 177a
good and perfect gift, 1064a
hour takes away, 341b
inch a king, 193a
little makes a mickle, 107b
living thing that moveth, 1021b
lover's a soldier, 42b
man a good and bad angel,
221b
man against every man, 229a
man can tame a shrew, 223b
man could act as he chose, 642b
man decideth, 796b
man desires to live long, 295a
man for himselfe, 95a
man has his fault, 203a
man hath sins enough, 264a
man his greatest enemy, 240b
man is a piece, 218a
man is architect of his fortune,
25b
man is as Heaven made him,
107b
man is center of a circle, 661b
man is like the company, 18a
man is son of his own works,
36a
man mind own business, 105a
man must play a part, 143a
man on the planet, 729b
man persuades himself, 338a
man sat under his vine, 1067a
man thy ear, give, 171b
man will be thy friend, 220a
man's affairs, 339b
man's sword, 1027a
man's work manifest, 1060b
night and every morn, 388a
one can master a grief, 158a
one excels in something, 43a
one his own way, 32b
one said to his brother, 1047a
one that flatters thee, 220a

Every part blasted with antiquity, 152b
 place consigned, 337b
 shepherd tells tale, 245a
 tear from every eye, 388a
 thing, good in, 159b
 true man's apparel, 185b
 way makes my gain, 190a
 why hath a wherefore, 129a
 wind of doctrine, 1062b
 woman to be gained, 324a
 word stabs, 157b
 Everybody always suspect, 577a
 democracy means, but me, 988b
 everything happens to, 766b
 has his own delusion, 35a
 like, not in love, 855b
 minded their own business, 656b
 Everybody's business is nobody's, 236a
 face but their own, 294b
 Everyone in world is Christ, 885a
 Everything, above, he possesses, 325a
 accustom him to, 98a
 advantageous to life, 209b
 before arms, make trial of, 32a
 by starts and nothing long, 277a
 children and fools want, 286a
 comes if man will only wait, 512a
 devil at, 106a
 disturbs absent lover, 104a
 except your loves, 325b
 happens to everybody, 766b
 has two handles, 65a
 hath two handles, 223a
 have, yet have nothing, 31b
 he knew, 62b
 I cannot do, 624a
 illusion in, 773a
 in state of metamorphosis, 68b
 includes itself in power, 181a
 is funny, 904b
 is good for something, 277b
 is grim and cold, 688a
 is nought, 436b
 is result of change, 67a
 is sweetened by risk, 650b
 knows the price of, 768b
 left at sixes and sevens, 78b
 love, 618b
 love, that's old, 119a
 melancholia of, completed, 727a
 one cannot be first in, 10a
 passes, 561b, 1010b
 practice is, 44b
 put, else away from me, 576a
 rustles to him in fear, 16a
 sans, 161b
 secret is to tell, 326a
 see, that one has chance of seeing, 897b
 seemeth green, 130b
 superfluous, 42a
 that deceives enchants, 24b
 that is unknown, 49b
 that man esteems, 827a
 that pretty is, 204a
 to imagine is, 723a
 training is, 678a
 turn nothing into, 790b
 upon the square, 107b
 will be turned upside down, 72a
 worth what purchaser will pay, 46a
 Everything's got a moral, 657a
 so awful reg'lar, 675a
 Everythink goes contrary, 578b

Everywhere, be, for good, 539a
 foolery shines, 165a
 he feels his heart, 3a
 he is in chains, 344a
 his place, 267b
 I am in England, 222b
 I look I see, 831b
 makes one little room an, 215a
 mixed, 269a
 out of the, into the here, 631b
 same as, 378b
 Eve's daughters, 180b
 one star, 483a
 paradisaical nature, 573a
 Eves, October, 934a
 summer, by haunted stream, 245b
 thought-worn, 705b
 Evidence, boundary of experimental, 614a
 circumstantial, 589a
 giving in words, of the fact, 597a
 growth the only, of life, 495b
 of a crazy understanding, 286a
 of a service status, 776a
 of leisure, 776a
 of things not seen, 1063b
 of truth, 433b
 of wasted time, 776b
 produces, against himself, 54a
 takes the place of, 860a
 without vision any, we are, 977a
 Evil, all partial, universal good, 316b
 and good, 586a
 and of good, 403b
 as those who steal, 987a
 be not overcome of, 1060a
 be thou my good, 255a
 believe no, till evil's done, 269b
 bent on doing, 44b
 by instruction, 68b
 by, report and good report, 1062a
 call, good, 1045b
 cause good or, times, 120b
 chance, save by an, 825b
 communications corrupt, 1061b
 conscience, disease of an, 534a
 coppersmith did me much, 1063b
 day, withstand in the, 1062b
 days come not, 1043b
 deliver us from, 1051a
 depart from, is understanding, 1031a
 designs, citizens least given to, 50b
 dhrink is a nicissry, 837b
 do, and same will be measured back, 28b
 do, so completely, 273a
 eye, any eye is an, 881b
 fall'n on, days, 257a
 false words are, 21a
 fate, invite an, 589a
 fear no, 1033a
 feared God and eschewed, 1029b
 fight an, 949b
 find means of, 252b
 folly that seeks through, 527b
 for evil, 1060a
 for, so much good more, 572a
 from his youth, 1022b
 fruit of a bad man, 7a
 good indistinguishable from, 949b
 good or, side, 599b
 goodness in things, 155b

Evil, government is a necessary, 370a
 guest, 9a
 habit's earliest wile, 464a
 hacking at the branches of, 589b
 has its good, 501b
 hope in the day of, 1048a
 hour, met me in an, 391a
 hour, rash hand in, 258a
 humor pain and, 808b
 I would not I do, 1060a
 in the atom, 987a
 is easy, 272b
 keep thy tongue from, 1034a
 knowing good and, 1021b
 knowledge of good and, 1021b
 learned to know, 24a
 manners live in brass, 212a
 marriage is an, 28a
 men do lives after them, 168a
 men, fret not because of, 1040b
 mind, envy and an, 264b
 news rides post, 260b
 no, can happen to a good man, 20b
 no, deed live on, 713a
 not into, wrought, 689b
 nothing that is, 722b
 of that I purpose, 17a
 oldest and best known, 100b
 on the ground of expediency, 779a
 one only, ignorance, 70b
 overcome, with good, 1060a
 prophet thing of, 545a
 pursue what is, 17a
 refrain from, 27a
 resist not, 1051a
 return good for, 294a
 rise on the, and the good, 1051a
 root of all, 1063a
 show of, 145b
 soul of goodness in things, 614b
 source of, 5b
 speak, of the dead, 70a
 spirits fairies weasels, 262a
 spirits, vanish like, 375b
 stifling it would be an, 517b
 still educating good, 328a
 submit to the present, 48b
 supernatural source of, 773a
 tends to disappear, 609b
 they become, 344a
 thing that walks by night, 247b
 those who plan some, 664b
 to resist, 3a
 tongue an unruly, 1064a
 tongues, fall'n on, 257a
 unto the day is the, 1051b
 vast that is, 609b
 vice lost half its, 361a
 visible, and good, 630a
 wise in the foreboding of, 12b
 witcheries, 788b
 woman is necessarily an, 28a
 word, doubled with an, 129a
 work, for himself, 7a
 wrought by want of thought, 488a
 Evil-doing, greatest penalty of, 25b
 Evil's, believe no evil till, done, 269b
 Evils are most free, 167a
 avoided, 64b
 choose least of, 27a
 equal when they are extreme, 243a
 exist in its abuses, 399a
 exposed him to, of night, 264a

- Evils, greatest of, is poverty, 765b
in government, 399a
less grievous of two, 462a
of all outward, 473a
of idleness, 47a
of two, the less, 27a
old age accompanied with, 59b
other, will mend, 491a
past, and future evils, 264b
present, triumph over it, 264b
religion' could urge mankind to, 34b
three great, 325a
two, monstrous, 946b
two weak, 161a
which never arrived, 507a
with all its threatening, 611a
working, for another, 7a
- Ev'ning, grateful, mild, 256a
- Evolution is not a force, 700a
of things that wouldn't evolve, 777b
some call it, 573b
- Evoke, things that wouldn't, 777b
- Ev'rywhere, sad and dreary, I
roam, 636a
- Ewe lamb, save one little, 1028a
- Ewe-milking, liting at our, 992b
- Ex umbris and imaginibus, 496a
- Exact day-labour, 251b
justice to all men, 374b
line was rigid and, 613a
man, writing maketh an, 121b
Exacted through taxation, 689a
- Exaction becomes ruthless extor-
tion, 689a
- Exactness and discrimination, 340b
of beauty, 82a
with, grinds he all, 522b
- Exacts, life, for granting peace, 981b
- Exaggerated, reports of my death
are, 679a
- Exaggeration, become crimes by, 496b
chargeable with no, 435b
- Exaltation from proximity of dis-
aster, 868a
of fortune or feeling, 651a
of the defective, 776a
- Exalted, every valley shall be, 1047a
humble shall be, 1054a
ideas of fancy, 22b
Satan, sat, 253b
them of low degree, 1056a
- Exalts delights or adorns hu-
manity, 449b
- Examination, manners are always
under, 505a
minute, of facts, 897b
of acts of government, 426a
- Examine, I pause I, 101b
laws of heat, 700a
medicine has to, disease, 57b
- Examined a second time, 18b
- Example, annoyance of a good, 678b
is the best precept, 10b
more efficacious than precept, 10b
of wit, 284b
results of his own, 48b
salutary influence of, 337b
set us a good, 769a
take an, from others, 33a
terrible, 257a
the school of mankind, 361b
thy stream my great, 266b
- Example you with thievery, 203b
- Examples, good, of wise men, 55a
philosophy teaching by, 304a
provide bad, 265a
- Exceed, flies worms and flowers,
me, 302b
never, your rights, 344a
- Exceedin' accommodatin' char-
acter, 664b
- Exceeding fair she was not, 116b
poor man, 144a
wise fair-spoken, 212a
- Exceeds, half, the whole, 7a
man's might, 182a
- Excel, age, in pride of life, 620b
arts in which the wise, 289b
how much does one man, an-
other, 31b
in any profession, 435a
in rituals and faith, 635a
the bees for government, 102b
those he pursues, 41a
'tis useless to, 343b
- Excellence, based on, of perfor-
mance, 965a
claim of, is recognized, 20a
constant is a wondrous, 206b
fair divided, 147b
incredible standards of, 978b
of what is in their hands, 15a
to maturity, 46a
- Excellencies, dwell upon, than im-
perfections, 300b
of lively conversation, 372a
- Excellent angler now with God, 236a
beauty, 121a
campaigning weather, 981a
canopy the air, 173b
dumb discourse, 209b
everything that's, 683b
fancy, 178b
foppery of the world, 190b
good, so so is very, 163a
herb, 820a
immodesty, 984a
is thy name, 1032b
lies before us, 398a
marriage, 585b
mastiife, 284b
mediocrity of ancient times, 101a
no, soul is exempt, 48a
old way, 825a
original, just to an, 313b
situation, 754b
thing in woman, 193b
things as difficult as rare, 283a
things that are more, 781a
to have a giant's strength, 184b
to make a poet, 240a
Watson cried, 782a
wit, proverb old of, 524b
works, largest number of, 325a
wretch, 188a
- Excellest, thou, them all, 1042a
- Excelling nature, pattern of, 190a
- Excels all other bliss, 101b
at a plan or title-page, 353a
good stomach, them all, 288a
in something, 43a
quicks of blazoning pens, 187a
- Excelsior, strange device, 522a
- Exception, admits not some, 222a
painful to be an, 558b
- Exceptional man deteriorated, 727a
- Excepts, guilty man, 279a
- Excess, give me, of it, 163b
moderation even in, 511a
- Excess, not the drinking but the, 227a
nothing in, 31b, 69b
of glory obscur'd, 253a
of my responsive youth, 720a
of severity, 700b
of stupidity, 340a
of wealth, 124a
power in, 120a
reform carried to an, 424a
scant this, 145b
surprise by a fine, 478a
wasteful and ridiculous, 148a
- Excessive, dark with, bright, 254b
literary production, 596b
politeness, treated me with, 909a
- Exchange, credited to, 912a
green, 936a
of good offices, 265a
of mutual protection, 26a
one for the other given, 115b
such wonders to, 949a
- Exchanged hearts, 262a
- Exchequer of the poor, 139a
rob, 151a
- Excise a hateful tax, 336b
those to whom, is paid, 336b
- Excite my amorous propensities, 339a
us to love a woman, 105b
- Excited abnormal exhausting con-
dition, 765b
- Excitement, hurried away by, 64b
insane, at first, 697b
of the heart, 545a
- Excites envy, 290a
the public odium, 433b
us to arms, 278b
- Exciting, found it less, 685b
- Exclaim against second marriages, 333b
- Excludes, infinite day, the night, 303a
not till the sun, you, 610a
- Exclusion, built colony on princi-
ple of, 629a
- Exclusive predominance, 910b
worms, 966b
- Exclusiveness in our public life, 20a
- Excrement, stolen from general, 203b
- Excescence superabundance, 981a
- Excus'd his devilish deeds, 45a, 255b
- Excuse, any, will serve a tyrant, 9b
beauty is its own, 503b, 526b
came prologue, 258b
coy, 248b
every man will plead, 227b
fault worse by, 148b
I will not, 517a
in this delay, 136b
lose without, 861b
not a single, 816b
prove an, for the glass, 382a
thou make in this delay, 136b
- Excuses, contests allow no, 12a
himself, 97a
ignorance, no man, 227b
patch'd up your, 200b
- Excusing, by, nothing pure love
shows, 270a
fault, 148b
- Execrable shape, 254b
scum of all villainies, 329b
- Executant, no limit to attempt as
an, 718b

Execute, hand to, 369a, 1002a
 I will, judgment, 1024a
 laws is a royal office, 361b
 laws people have made, 689a
 villany I will, 145a
 Executed if it meet approbation,
 18b
 successfully, 379a
 Execution, fitter for, 121a
 stringent, 623b
 Executioner, common, 1162a
 his own, 240b
 Executive, legislative and, 368a
 then he's an, 953a
 will, instrument of, 425b
 Executors, choose, and talk of
 wills, 139b
 Exemplary acts, 117a
 Exempt from a mixture of mad-
 ness, 48a
 from intellectual influences,
 925b
 from plunder, 809a
 from public haunt, 159b
 nobility, from fear, 125b
 Exercise and art, train'd in, 22b
 art derives beneficial, 718b
 depend on, for cure, 280b
 does not harm body, 24b
 gratuitous, every day, 715a
 no ventilation or, 802a
 of authority, 361b
 sad mechanic, 551b
 their constitutional right, 539a
 vital principle of health, 329a
 what, is to the body, 299a
 Exercised, art of medicine is, 19a
 father's trade, 273b
 powers daily, 64b
 Exercises, stand and go through
 his, 57a
 Exertion, escape need for mental,
 698a
 full, of their powers, 514a
 repugnance to mental, 910a
 Exertions, their own independent,
 513b
 Exhal'd and went to heaven, 281a
 he was, 281a
 Exhaust, skin and, the land, 779b
 Exhausted chain, time winds th',
 393a
 without being soon, 369a
 worlds, 335b
 Exhausting, excited abnormal, con-
 dition, 765b
 thought, 453b
 Exhaustion of the passions, 985b
 Exhibited, flourished and, 22b
 Exhilaration of success lent wings,
 763b
 Exile, an, lingering here, 673b
 condemned to perpetual, 690a
 I will have none of this, 980b
 in the isles of death, 688a
 men in, feed on dreams, 13a
 solitary and an, 886a
 Exiled son's appeal, 702b
 Exiles moored their bark, 470a
 none save, feel, 582b
 paradise of, 465b
 Exist, all springs and all must,
 511a
 how did it, 419b
 I was and I no more, 933a
 if God did not, 275a, 325b
 no states could, 34a
 Existence and friendliness of Brit-
 ish, 681b

Existence, bring into, ideal polity,
 24b
 but a burden, 675a
 called New World into, 401b
 censored into, 955a
 closing your account, 532b
 destroy reason for its own, 698b
 earns his freedom and, 379b
 effective and undeniable, 773b
 fret of, 985b
 God is immortal in, 27b
 in great emergencies, 541b
 justify his, 766b
 least happiest of our, 577a
 legislated into, 955a
 material means of, 910b
 most thrills our, 653b
 no two in, 49b
 of nearly twenty years, 689a
 of the supernatural, 807b
 owes me another form of, 379b
 ready to fight for his, 951a
 render, possible, 661b
 saw him spurn, 335b
 sordid perils of actual, 767b
 struggle for, 530a
 teach men sense of, 726b
 vicissitudes of human, 543a
 woman's whole, 457b
 world in which children have,
 580a
 you wanted to go back to, 978b
 Existing colonies or dependencies,
 389b
 loves to change, forms, 67b
 type nowhere at present, 615a
 Exists, barely know he, 912b
 by geological consent, 930b
 nothing, without some effect,
 281b
 one book, 344b
 thing created loved before it,
 866b
 Exit, called to make our, 376b
 doors for men to take their,
 226a
 Exits and their entrances, 161a
 Exodus of death, 523b
 Exonerating themselves to a friend,
 223b
 Expand, passions we feel, time,
 855b
 Expansion, not a breach but an,
 216b
 unbounded, 1070b
 Expatriate free o'er all this scene of
 man, 315b
 Expect, friends could, of a child,
 285b
 nothing but their labour, 103b
 or calculate real favors, 367a
 or desire worldly ease, 329b
 Saint Martin's summer, 124a
 to gather roses, 29a
 Expectancy, enteric, 957a
 Expectant of her, 563b
 Expectation, bettered, 156b
 bids, rise, 353b
 makes a blessing dear, 261b
 marry in, to bury them, 244a
 oft, fails, 183a
 singing songs of, 664a
 wearer's, 580b
 whirls me round, 181b
 Expected garment, eagerly, 580b
 just what I, 990a
 least, generally happens, 511b
 what no reasonable man, 955a
 Expects issue in repose, 411b

Expects what never was, 375b
 Expediency, blood saved through,
 964a
 doing evil on the ground of,
 779a
 moral losses of, 964a
 Expedient, free trade is an, 512a
 of going into debt, 760b
 that there be gods, 42b
 to forget, 43b
 Expeditions, empires, and every-
 thing else, 449a
 Expeditious road, 790a
 Expel, one passion, another, 117a
 Expell'd from this delicious nest,
 328b
 Expelled from school, 775a
 Expensible, they were, 987a
 Expenditure, annual, nineteen
 nineteen six, 579a
 of human voice, 22b
 of labor and time, 739b
 Expenditures, public, 441b
 Expends his whole soul, 379a
 Expense and fatigue of travelling,
 107b
 dog is an item of, 776a
 employed at less, 347a
 maintain'd at vast, 281a
 of life, espoused at the, 98b
 of spirit in a waste, 207a
 part of true economy, 361b
 shines at the, of his memory,
 297a
 Expenses, little account of small,
 61a
 of economical administration,
 689a
 Expensive, nothing so, as glory,
 418b
 politics has got so, 904b
 wife be, 264b
 Experience, acting upon human,
 338b
 all, is an arch, 696a
 be a jewel, 180a
 cluster of gifts constitute, 718b
 encounter reality of, 916b
 get out of an, the wisdom, 678b
 guy that never had much, 894b
 has given no access, 729a
 has shown to be true, 35b
 ignorant in spite of, 334b
 imposing of a pattern on, 797b
 impressions are, 718b
 is an arch, 696a
 is the child of thought, 511a
 it isn't the, of today, 722b
 just, tells, 354a
 keeps a dear school, 331a
 knowledge go beyond, 283a
 lamp of, 368b
 life of the law has been, 708b
 long, made him sage, 308a
 make me sad, 162b
 name everyone gives to mis-
 takes, 768b
 of women, 565b
 old age and, 289a
 old, do attain, 246b
 only prophecy of wise men, 463a
 small, grows, 130a
 teaches, 282a
 travel is a part of, 120b
 triumph of hope over, 340b
 universal mother of sciences,
 105a
 what our own, preaches, 549a
 write from, 718b

Experienced angler, 788a
industrious ambitious liar, 677b
nothing real till it is, 478b
too, a parent, 956b
Experiences, digests, like meats,
727b
made by men and women, 770a
of a great people, 770a
Experiencing, healed by, it to full,
856a
Experiment, frequency of, 338a
great social and economic, 873b
life is an, 710a
man who makes the, 41b
of dying, 243a
on animals is justifiable, 530b
Experimental evidence, boundary
of, 614a
method of research, 530b
youth is wholly, 753b
Experimentation, bold persistent,
918b
Experiments efforts discoveries suc-
cesses, 718b
fools', 530b
Expert knows more and more,
799a
war, is a man ye niver heard iv,
834b
Expired exultations, 809b
Expires in arms of an apothecary,
418a
unawares morality, 322a
Expiring frog, 576a
Explain, spoil it by trying to, it,
381a
the asking eye, 319b
till all men doubt it, 322a
time will, it all, 17b
Explanation, author's, 961a
inaccuracy saves, 851b
of a poem, 961a
Expletives their feeble aid do join,
311a
Explicitness not a necessary vir-
tue, 823b
Explode a huge laugh, 804b
Exploits iv a brave man, 834b
relating his own, 282a
Explorations, revel in long, 739a
Explore, learn'd is happy-Nature
to, 317a
the horizon for a successor, 504a
the thought, 319b
Explores His lowest hell, 704b
Exponent of breath, 647b
Expos'd on bare earth, 280a
Exposed him to evils of night,
264a
intellect is improperly, 419a
only error to be, 908b
Exposition of sleep, 142a
Express and admirable, 173b
know but can't, 366b
our wants, 286b
Express'd, but ne'er so well, 311a
in fancy, 112a, 171b
Expressed, expression that cannot
be, 606b
Expresses, how much it, 538b
Expressing itself beyond expres-
sion, 218b
Expression, brief in, 436b
expressing itself beyond, 218b
favourite, of Theophrastus, 71b
freedom of speech and, 920b
identical with ruin, 72b
impassioned, 406a
indescribable, 652b

Expression, modern manners of,
314a
most perfect, of scorn, 766b
natural, of villainy, 674b
of this man's face, 610b
poetry not, of personality, 943b
that can not be expressed, 606b
this, of ours, 65b
thoughts which have not found,
822b
Expressive silence, come then,
328a
Express even such beauty, 206b
Expunge, fool enough to, 342a
Exquisite and strong, 291b
joys too, to last, 412b
music, ceasing of, 522b
passions, 701b
products of civilization, 932a
song, nature sings her, 668b
the bliss, 391b
things, fail in attempting, 805b
touch is denied me, 428b
Extempore, public, speech, 624b
Extend a simple maxim, 333a
freedom to everyone, 964a
Extended wings, on, 906a
Extensive and honourable con-
quests, 360b
observation observe, 335b
scene of crowds, 369b
view, observation with, 335b
Extensively observe mankind,
336a
Extent, learn, of our inheritance,
613b
long, of life, 16b
of its beauty and power, 492a
pardon to the, that we love,
266a
Extenuate, for the brandy, noth-
ing, 509b
nothing, 190a
the miseries of the past, 940b
Exterior, fair, is recommendation,
44a
things, depends less on, 362b
External and visible evil and good,
630a
fact, indifference to, 948a
forms, differ widely in, 339b
life, ideal or picture of, 761b
ordinances, reimpresed by,
337b
public grown superficial and,
795b
things, care for, 701b
things, describing, 862a
trappings, 709a
Extinct, love that was sleeping not,
992b
sole purpose of becoming, 926b
Extinction, course of ultimate,
537b
endless, of unhappy hates, 621b
Extinguished, fire which seems,
243b
his class is, with him, 504a
his soul, 538a
in the heart of man, 345a
power guided not, 613b
Extinguisher, frown is no, 587b
Extinguishes natural candle,
288b
Extol, how shall we, thee, 798b
the absent city, 40b
Extolling the past, 419b
Extortion, exaction becomes ruth-
less, 689a

Extortions cheerfully accepted,
951b
Extra bottle of Johannisberg, 381b
Extract from phenomena of na-
ture, 916a
Extracted from many objects,
162b
Extracting sunbeams, 295b
Extraordinarily, sweat, 152b
Extraordinary rains fall, 55a
Extravagance, calls his generosity,
355a
was clothes, 741a
Extravagant and erring spirit,
170a
flaunting, quean, 381b
Extreme actions ascribed to van-
ity, 726a
evils equal when they are, 243a
had having and in quest to have,
207a
law extreme injustice, 32b
license, blossom into, 287b
of wickedness or folly, 539a
perplex'd in the, 190b
remedies for extreme diseases,
22a
savage, rude cruel, 207a
Extremes, avoid all, 53b
bitter change of fierce, 254a
fate of all, is such, 314a
meet, 372a
prevents, being dominant, 26b
two, of passion, 193b
utmost, 626b
Extremity, daring plot in, 276b
Exuberance of his own verbosity,
513a
of miniature human beings,
985a
sprouting out in wonderful, 537b
Exuberant spirits, 727b
Exudations of a man's brains,
346a
Exuding promises of Sunday men-
tion, 973a
Exult, be secret and, 826a
dare not suffer and cannot, 896a
O shores, 610a
Exultation, a discoverer can ex-
perience, 940b
Exultations agonies and love,
407a
expired, 809b
Eye, adorned in her husband's,
403a
affection beaming in one, 577b
and prospect of soul, 158b
any, is an evil eye, 881b
apple of his, 1026a
apple of the, 1032b
auspicious, 170a
bear welcome in your, 195a
beauteous, of heaven, 148a
bend your, on vacancy, 177a
careless, on men who drown,
339a
cast a cold, on life, 828a
cast a longing, 374a
cast thine, on thine own fault,
635a
casts a, 107b
close, of day, 250a
crack his glass, 886b
day's garish, 246b
defiance in their, 354a
destroy the, of another, 3b
discern with this clear, 588b
distinguish by the, 47b

Eye, don't view me with a critic's,
401a
doth level at mark, 203b
drooping, 170a
drunkard's, 827b
every, negotiate for itself, 157b
every tear from every, 388a
explain the asking, 319b
fades in his, 299b
fettered to her, 268a
few things more pleasing to,
471b
fire in each, 318a
first your, I ey'd, 206b
foot equal with his, 126b
for eye tooth for tooth, 1025a
God caught his, 977b
good, uncle, 157a
great taskmaster's, 244b
greet with that sun thine, 205b
grey is not morning's, 137a
half hidden from the, 405a
harmony in her bright, 268a
harvest of a quiet, 405b
has danced to see, 534b
hath chose the dame, 212b
hath not seen, 142b, 1060b
he had but one, 576b
hearing ear and seeing, 1040a
heaven's, 129a
his neighbor as an enemy, 860a
honour in one, 166a
immortal hand or, 387a
in every old man's, 136a
intent on wondrous plan, 393a
inward, 409b
is bigger than the belly, 235a
jaundic'd, 311b
judgment of the, 132b
lack-lustre, 160b
language in her, 182b
lend, terrible aspect, 155a
less than meets the, 941a
lifting up a fearful, 118a
light of a dark, 453b
light of the body is the, 1051b
light upon some toy, 165a
like Mars, 176b
lived in, of nature, 404a
locked and frozen in each, 993b
locked from mortal, 263b
looked with such a wistful, 769b
looks with threatening, 148a
loves come in at the, 826a
merriest, 124b
mild and magnificent, 567b
mine, seeth thee, 1032a
moist, a dry hand, 152b
more peril in thine, 135b
my face in thine, 215a
nature's walks, 315b
never a tear bedims the, 686a
new inner, 665b
not a lip or, we beauty call, 310b
not an, however dull, 655a
not satisfied with seeing, 1042a
of a needle, 1053b
of a saint, 827b
of childhood fears, 196b
of each man sees, 725b
of Greece, 259b
of heaven shyned bright, 113a
of heaven visits, 138a
of man hath not heard, 142b
of needle, 140b
of newt, 198a
pearl in woman's, 116b
pleasing, or face, 999b
poet's, in a fine frenzy, 142b

Eye, power behind the, 505b
saw and gave witness, 1031a
saw her, was bright, 483b
scholar's, tongue sword, 175a
see, to eye, 1047b
see with half an, 108b
serene, 409a
shall light upon some toy, 165a
small needle's, 140b
smile in her, 485a
spy with his icicle, 491b
still-soliciting, 190b
such beauty as a woman's, 133b
sun with one, 124a
supplements vision of the, 614a
sweet closing of an, 563a
tear in her, 414b
tear trembling in her, 6a
thy glorious, 509b
to watch, 439b
twinkling of an, 1000a, 1062a
unborrowed from the, 404a
unforgiving, 382a
upward glancing of an, 413a
view with hollow, 146b
was bold and fearless, 23b
watch in every old man's, 136a
wave before the half-shut, 328b
weakening, of day, 705b
wearing-stone or open, 880b
wet, manes dhry heart, 835a
where thy grey, glances, 544a
white wench's black, 136a
who sees with equal, 316a
will mark our coming, 457b
with my little, 1016a
witness, be an actual, 834b
Eyebrow, mistress', 161a
Eyebrows, big bushy, 822b
Eyeless in Gaza, 259b
Eyelids are a little weary, 701b
dropped love, 7a
heavy and red, 489a
kiss my, when I lie cold, 687b
opening, of the morn, 248b
slumber to mine, 1037b
tinged the, and hands, 702a
tir'd, upon tir'd eyes, 547a
weigh, down, 153b
Eyen, feed hath, 80b
Eyes agog for butterflies, 859a
amazes my, 875a
are homes of silent prayer, 552a
are small, 918a
are so sharpe, 112b
as stars of twilight, 409a
attentive, closed in death, 338a
beams from happy human, 751b
beauteous ladies', 116a
beautiful, of my money box,
270b
beauty our, could never see,
839b
before mine, in opposition, 254b
bend on me thy tender, 510a
black, and lemonade, 439b
blue her, as fairy-flax, 521b
blue in, 520a
blue to any weather, 947a
bodily hunger in his, 765b
books belong to, that see them,
502b
born before, 939b
brave man's, 17a
buyer needs a hundred, 234a
candid brow pure, 772b
casual, are cast, 426b
close up his, 125b
close, with holy dread, 420b

Eyes colored like a water-flower,
694a
cry my, out, 106a
crying made her, more bright,
801b
cynosure of neighboring, 245a
darkness of her, 854a
dead coals, 208b
deep blue, of springtime, 486a
deeper than depth of waters,
640a
dewey were the regent's, 713a
disenchants the winner's, 415b
disorders of the, 19a
dreaming, of wonder, 637b
dreamy, 439b
drink into my, the shine, 961b
drink to me only with thine,
219a
dry one's, 569a
dulled their, with sin, 756b
dust thrown in my, 881a
dying, clos'd by foreign hands,
313b
eternity was in our, 200a
few, can see the mystery, 489a
fire of thine, 387a
fix your, upon greatness, 20a
flashing, floating hair, 420b
foe that comes with fearless,
803a
for the blind, 662b
forgetful weeps, 694a
fortune and men's, 205a
foul deeds rise to men's, 171a
friend to close his, 280a
from those great, 527a
from women's, this doctrine,
133b
gather to the, 550b
get those, so blue, 631b
glow like sparks of fire, 231a
grandsons be born without, 802a
greenest of things blue, 694a
growing dimmer in the, 587b
had tears, 485b
hath not a Jew, 145a
have, and see not, 292b
have seen the glory, 597b
have the seeming of a demon's,
545a
have they but see not, 1037a
hooks forsake their lawful, 708a
I was, to the blind, 1031b
idly bent, 140b
if, were made for seeing, 503b
image in her, reflected, 629a
in his mind, 141a
in the, of an Irishman, 932a
in whose pools, 953a
infantryman's, 997b
kiss in Colin's, 928b
kiss that mortal's, 760b
lie heavily upon her, 649b
lift up mine, 1037a
light of knowledge in their,
707b
light that lies in woman's, 439b
like agate lanterns, 982a
lion's ruddy, 385b
living lightning from her, 312b
look straight in your, 953b
look your last, 138a
look'd with human, 552b
love learned in lady's, 133b
love looks not with, 141a
love-darting, 248a
lovely, are Cupid's arms, 1000b
lurks in most men's, 939a

Eyes, made visible to the, 949b
 make his, water, 802a
 make thy two, like stars, 172b
 meet far off, 102b
 men with sore, 51b
 men's, in April, 915b
 mine, dazzle, 226a
 mistress', nothing like sun, 207b
 my, dazzle, 708b
 night has a thousand, 755a
 no speculation in those, 197b
 not see when tongue blabs, 163b
 not yet created, 206a
 of gallery critics, 364a
 of gold and bramble-dew, 752a
 of men without an orator, 131a
 of the blind opened, 1046b
 of the Lord, 1049b
 of unholy blue, 439a
 of youth, 180b
 one's, are what one is, 838a
 ope their golden, 204a
 painted to the, 703b
 pair of sparkling, 685b
 Paradise not only in my, 77a
 pearls that were his, 209a
 pennies on his, 947b
 play the woman with mine, 198b
 pluck the, of sentiment, 534b
 poorly satisfy our, 213a
 power which dazzles mortal,
 776b
 quaint enamell'd, 249b
 rain influence, 245b
 rather have, than a nose, 829a
 right in his own, 1039a
 sacrifices beautiful in her, 851b
 sang whilst, were bright, 96b
 sans, 161b
 saw with lifted, 803b
 school my, 928a
 scornful yet with jealous, 319a
 scratched out both his, 1020b
 seal her sweet, 649b
 see how world goes with no,
 193a
 severe, 161b
 shall be opened, 1021b
 shame them with thine, 499b
 she gave me, 406a
 shining gifts that took all, 506b
 show his, 198b
 sight for sore, 196b
 silent tongues of love, 104a
 sitting in thine, 246a
 sleep to mine, 1037b
 smile from her bright, 266b
 so long as, can see, 73a
 soft, look'd love to, 453a
 spirit looking out of other, 890a
 star-like, 237a
 still dazzled, 902b
 streaming, 658b
 stretch one's, 849b
 strike mine, not my heart, 218b
 stuck full of, 151b
 subdued, 190b
 sublime with tears, 518a
 tear each other's, 302b
 that remember one sweet hour,
 694a
 that shone now dimmed, 439b
 that stare, 948b
 that would not look on me, 381b
 the break of day, 185b
 the glow-worm lend thee, 231a
 through another man's, 163a
 tir'd eyelids upon tir'd, 547a
 trusts ears less than, 18b

Eyes, turn my ravish'd, 298b
 turn thine, 336a
 turned up his, 386a
 ugly sights within mine, 128a
 undazzled, 250b
 unveil thine, 8b
 up to your, in blood, 359a
 upon one double string, 216b
 up-raised as one inspir'd, 351b
 view ourselves with clearer,
 231b
 wakeful, may weep, 431b
 wanton, 1045a
 were fixed above, 937a
 were wild, 480a
 what was right in his own,
 1027a
 whites of their, 353a
 windows of mine, 102b
 wipe my weeping, 303a
 wiped, of drops, 161a
 wise in their own, 351a
 wise man's, 1042a
 with longing, I wait, 563b
 withheld from your, 816b
 women's, this doctrine, 133b
 wore it in the world's, 826a
 young fair maidens quiet, 752a
 Eyes' blue depths are lifted,
 486b
 Eyesight and speech they wrought,
 691b
 precious treasure of his, 134b
 Eyewitnesses of same occurrence,
 19b
 Eze, fer from, 83a
 Fabian policy, 30b
 Fable, in the Libyan, 11b
 Fabled of rich Babylon, 839b
 thoroughfare, 933b
 Fables, believe all, in legends,
 120b
 Fabric, baseless, of this vision,
 210a
 mystic, sprung, 365a
 of my faithful love, 962a
 silently the, rose, 365a
 Face a man might die for, 572b
 absent, that fixed you, 519a
 another's, commend, 343b
 autumnal, 217a
 beak upon my, 703a
 beard on his, 157a
 beautiful, a candid brow, 772b
 beauty of an aged, 912b
 before I knew thy, 216a
 blackest features of the human,
 1001b
 browns the, 993a
 bury me on my, 71b
 but then face to, 1061b
 camel thrust his, 463b
 canst not see my, 1025a
 can't think of your, 730a
 charms sages have seen in thy,
 363b
 climber-upward turns his, 167a
 comfort in a, 114b
 cover her, 226a
 desert's dusty, 531b
 dew on the, of the dead, 636b
 disasters in his morning, 356a
 discover everybody's, 294b
 divine plain, 429b
 downward in the sun, 960b
 eie did never see that, 114b
 emptiness of ages in his, 755b
 expression of this man's, 610b

Face, fair, the cause, 123b
 fall flat on your, 971b
 find one, you loved, 599a
 fixed his, 404b
 flying in, of presumptions, 718b
 friend whose, will never change,
 729b
 friends look upon my quiet,
 733a
 furrowed, 588b
 fyr-reed cherubynnes, 80a
 garden in her, 220b
 God has given you one, 175a
 grace and music of her, 268a
 grey mist on the sea's, 895b
 grows old, 687b
 half known, 780b
 her angels, 113a
 hides a shining, 362b
 human, divine, 254b
 I shall behold your, 660a
 in thy, I see the map, 125a
 insipidly pleasing kind, 642b
 is unfamiliar, 834b
 it as a wise man would, 786b
 jealousy has a human, 387b
 like a benediction, 104a
 like a blessing, 104a
 like the change in my, 745b
 like the milky way, 261b
 look each other more in the,
 500b
 look his enemies in the, 284a
 look in my, 640b
 look on her, and you'll forget,
 312a
 looks on a, through a window,
 891b
 loved a happy human, 447b
 magic of a, 237a
 magic of a cheerful, 535a
 marks of mercy on a, 726b
 mind's construction in the, 194b
 mist in my, 572b
 most fair to our vision, 653b
 mother's, and voice, 565a
 music breathing from her, 268a
 my, I don't mind it, 889a
 my, in thine eye, 215a
 my, is my fortune, 1017b
 never, so pleased my mind, 999a
 night's starr'd, 479b
 nor miss my, 496a
 nose in a man's, 90a
 not like my face, 980b
 not looking you in the, 580a
 not night when I see you, 141b
 odious furrows in my, 383b
 of a man terribly glad, 898a
 of Father Brown, 868a
 of God shine through, 961b
 of heaven so fine, 136b
 of his desire, 772a
 of nature, 784b
 of nature and civilization, 717b
 of the deep, 1021a
 of the leader, 527b
 of the waters, 1021a
 of the woman on the silver dol-
 lar, 898a
 one to, the world with, 571b
 open, of heaven, 477a
 painted her, 1029b
 pardon'd all except her, 459a
 pleasing eye or, 990b
 poor lean lank, 537b
 pot of paint in the public's,
 668b
 put aside a tempting, 771b

Face realities, 770b
 remembered, 810a
 round as apple was his, 77b
 round jolly fruitful, 537b
 saw the manners in the, 338a
 seen God face to, 1023b
 shall wear a mask, 853a
 she has a lovely, 547b
 shine upon thee, 1025b
 shining morning, 161a
 shows her brightening, 329a
 silly hanging, 303a
 some awful moment, 409b
 something in a, 303b
 sorrows of your changing, 824b
 spirit passed before my, 1030a
 spit in, 150a
 spoil upon my, 156b
 start into her, 158b
 still and lovely, 863a
 sunburnt, is but a cloud, 385a
 ten commandments in your,
 125a
 that drove me mad, 717a
 that launch'd thousand ships,
 123b
 that well might buy the soul,
 717b
 that's anything but gay, 563b
 the grisly thing, 914b
 the odds, 787a
 them and fight them, 793b
 thing we have prayed for in
 our, 519b
 thy classic, thy Naiad airs, 543b
 to face, 8b, 519b, 1061b
 to lose youth for, 572b
 to spit there glorifies your, 533b
 towards the holy temple, 1070a
 transmitter of a foolish, 327a
 true, of death, 833b
 truth has such a, 278b
 turn your, to the great west,
 562a
 umbered, 155b
 visit her, too roughly, 170b
 we encounter and lose, 653b
 wear a noble, 543a
 wear one, to himself, 514a
 what, be carries, 713b
 what's pressing, 39b
 whole world in the, 521b
 wish I loved its silly, 796b
 within that passport book, 890b
 worst thing about him, 184a
 you could not see, 581b
 you wear, 558a
 your, is as a book, 195a
 Faces, among so many millions of,
 50a
 angel, smile, 495b
 as blackness of a kettle, 1048b
 as bright or as leaden, 288b
 bend other, 431b
 better, in my time, 191a
 dusk, with silken turbans, 259b
 estranged, 790b
 friendly, of old sorrows, 891b
 grows strange with, new, 602b
 in the crowd, 932b
 of men and women, 608b
 of the poor, 1045a
 old familiar, 428b
 old plain men have rosy, 752a
 on a cigar-box lid, 885b
 pensive looks innocent, 490b
 sea of upturned, 416b
 tears from off all, 1046a
 three, wears the doctor, 747a

Faces turned to the wall, 633a
 two several, 284a
 wash their, 202a
 would be fain to feel, 756b
 Facility of the octosyllabic verse,
 455b
 Facing fearful odds, 493b
 on the single track, 686b
 Fack can't be no longer disguised,
 664b
 Fact and loveliest fantasy, 863a
 correct on matters of, 784b
 counterparts in world of, 614a
 faith and fallacy from, 955b
 fatal futility of, 719b
 firm ground of result and, 868a
 in one, we all agree, 595b
 irritable reaching after, 478a
 merely marks the point, 795b
 of his ignorance, 70b
 or fiction, 831b
 what yesterday was, 100rb
 without some leaven of lie, 459b
 Fact-finding more effective, 861b
 Factious and discordant, 446b
 Factor in salvage of civilization,
 908a
 psychological momentum or,
 768a
 Factories, armament, 983a
 close and labor goes tramping,
 760b
 Factory windows are always
 broken, 902b
 Facts and figures, 578a
 apt to alarm us more, 1002a
 are stubborn things, 297b
 confined myself to, 370a
 contrary 'z mules, 297b
 cowardly to blink, 614a
 essential, of life, 590a
 false, are injurious, 530b
 I never believe, 419b
 if He knew th', iv th' case,
 835a
 ignoring, 697a
 imagination baffled by, 870a
 indebted to imagination for,
 382b
 inert, 697a
 judges of, and the laws, 306b
 minute examination of, 897b
 nothing so fallacious as, 419b
 solid angularity of, 501b
 that are, 575b
 tyranny of, 795b
 what are, but compromises,
 795b
 will blunt his ardor, 31a
 Faculties, benumbs all his, 339a
 borne his, so meek, 195b
 cognitive, immersed, 307b
 develop, and intelligence, 641b
 infinite, of man, 474a
 just balance of all the, 543a
 Faculty, characteristic, of human-
 ity, 722a
 duty demands every, 771b
 Eleazar was the, 809a
 habit and, is preserved, 64b
 infinite in, 173b
 inventive, 576a
 keep, of effort alive, 715a
 of doubting, 723b
 of entertaining ourselves, 99a
 of perceiving, 715b
 Fade again, spring's flowers must,
 39a
 all, as a leaf, 1047b

Fade and fall away, 529b
 away, they only, 1008a
 colors that never, 799a
 crowns of roses, 667b
 eternal summer shall not, 205a
 far away, 481b
 first to, away, 441a
 gods, but God abides, 707b
 in the distance dim, 615b
 into light of common day, 408b
 lovely things will, 948b
 nothing of him that doth, 209a
 sin could blight or sorrow, 420b
 stars like measles, 955b
 Faded and gone, 439a
 but still lovely woman, 974b
 friendship, 877b
 like a cloud, 467b
 make sure the ink had not, 793a
 on the crowing of the cock, 170a
 summer-shine, and failed, 632a
 tastes of mine, 725a
 things, fondly cherish, 731a
 Fades away' like morning dew,
 1013a
 in his eye, 299b
 o'er the waters blue, 452b
 out from kiss to kiss, 825b
 soon, the spell, 494b
 the glossy cherished anthracite,
 956a
 the light, 686a
 Fadeth, flower, 1047a
 glory that, not away, 1064b
 Fading are the joys we dote upon,
 291b
 bowers, pale in her, 634b
 down the river, 803b
 in music, 145a
 letters, search the, 962b
 light, 686a
 rose, Jove bestows the, 236b
 space, double my life's, 52a
 Faem, to Noroway o'er the, 1011b
 Faery, dubbed Victoria the, 910b
 land of, 825a
 lands forlorn, 482a
 swart, of the mine, 247b
 Faery's child, full beautiful a,
 480a
 Faggot, fling on any, 792a
 Fagots and fagots, 270a
 diadems and, in their hands,
 506b
 Fail, all I, of win, 528a
 heart and voice would, me, 645a
 I alone in words and deeds,
 570a
 if his understanding, 1065b
 if we should, 196a
 in a witticism, 431b
 in attempting exquisite things,
 805b
 in reading their verses, 518a
 neither did the curse of oil,
 1029a
 no such word as, 510b
 not ashamed to, 335b
 of glorious haven, 76a
 on sea nor shore shall, 667b
 shall not flag or, 869a
 sun and breath, 606b
 than not be among greatest,
 479b
 that rendezvous, 948a
 thee nor forsake thee, 1026a
 things we have known, us, 721b
 to find you in, 830b
 will not, to meet thee, 231b

- Fail, world's course will not, 629b
 Failed and all the summer laughed, 647a
 if he cannot use talent, 987b
 my dearest wish to gain, 615a
 reason never has, men, 843a
 the bright promise, 445a
 tried a little, much, 753a
 Faileth, charity never, 1061a
 faints not nor, 595b
 when my strength, 1035b
 Failing, every, but their own, 455a
 hands, to you from, 860b
 tell aloud your greatest, 296a
 when his pulse, 122b
 Failings and faults of individuals, 55b
 lean'd to virtue's side, 356a
 Fails, excels in which another, 43a
 if heart, thee climb not, 111a
 if it, admit it frankly, 918b
 never, to please, 288a
 oft expectation, 183a
 persuades when speaking, 208a
 Failure and success not accidents, 651a
 checked by, 778b
 death and, and fame, 781b
 forty million reasons for, 816b
 in a great object, 478b
 not, but low aim, 602a
 of years, 575b
 poeticule worn out with, 695a
 Failures, benefit in making, early, 633b
 look not on, of others, 635a
 Fain die a dry death, 208b
 have her free, 639b
 keep her changeless, 639b
 to rest a little, 693a
 wald lie down, 1013a
 would fling the net, 639b
 would I climb, 111a
 Faint but enteric expectancy, 957a
 chanting, hymns, 140b
 deeds, set a gloss on, 203a
 east quickens, 691b
 heart ne'er won fair lady, 107b
 heart never won fair lady, 684a
 in the day of adversity, 1040b
 love grown, and fretful, 694a
 meaning, make pretence to, 277b
 on hill or field, 550a
 pale, swan, 148b
 praise, damn with, 319a
 sick and tired, and worn, 654b
 so, so spiritless, 152a
 thought and fancy, with cold, 615b
 walk and not, 1047a
 whole heart, 1045a
 wish more, 736a
 Fainter, growing, in my laugh, 587b
 memory as it grows, 856a
 Faintest word, hears thy, 263a
 Fainting dispirited race, 623a
 Faintly as tolls the evening chime, 269a
 then he praises, 319a
 Faints at every woe, 495b
 not nor faileth, 595b
 Fair adventure of to-morrow, 148b
 and ever young, 280a
 and flagrant things, 263b
 and learn'd as she, 230a
 and never proud, 187a
 Fair and open face of heaven, 477a
 and softly goes far, 104a
 and unpolluted flesh, 179a
 and wise and good and gay, 1018b
 and wise is she, 132a
 as a star, 405b
 as the moon, 1044b
 as you were Maggie, 699b
 baseness to write, 179a
 be all thy hopes, 124b
 brave deserves the, 280a
 chaste and unexpressive she, 161b
 country of, report, 9a
 daffodils, 230b
 daughter and no more, one, 174a
 day's wages, 475b
 day's work, 651a
 die because a woman's, 229a
 discourse as sugar, 139a
 disguise, nature, 155a
 divided excellence, 147b
 Elaine the, 555a
 exceeding, she was not, 116b
 exterior is recommendation, 44a
 face the cause, 123b
 fame inspires, 318b
 fame of friend or foe, 745b
 fancy what were, in life, 570b
 fat, and forty, 417b
 flower once display'd, 164b
 fond and, 83b
 fresh and, with drinking, 267a
 from foul to, 118a
 from, to fair he flew, 414a
 frosty day, 275a
 full and, ones, 230a
 good as she was, 396b
 grab-bag at a, 430a
 guerdon, 249a
 hand that hath made you, 185a
 Harvard, 463b
 heart's ambition to be, 343a
 heaven resplendent and, 839a
 hot wench, 149a
 house built on another man's ground, 180a
 I was, too, 380a
 if she was, 885a
 in death, 146b
 is foul, 194a
 just and patient, 633b
 ladies young and, 160b
 lady, faint heart ne'er won, 107b
 lady, faint heart never won, 684a
 Lady Jane was, 451a
 laughs the morn, 350a
 lave us be, 836a
 life and love are, 769b
 limbs of the tree, 694b
 little girl sat under a tree, 543a
 maid dwellin', 1012b
 maid fears to be disgraced, 330a
 make it, up to our means, 571a
 memory is, and bright, 272a
 mistress moderately, 267a
 Monday's child is, of face, 1018b
 Montague, 135b
 mother, fairer daughter of a, 38b
 my how, you are, 581b
 my own, hands, 295a
 name of Vanity, 274a
 Fair, not anything to show more, 406b
 not grim but, of hue, 574b
 nothing but well and, 260b
 nothing, or good alone, 503a
 pearl laid up in bosom, 220b
 prospect, looked on a, 404b
 prove, weather, 261b
 round belly, 161b
 Sabrina, 248a
 science frown'd not, 349a
 sex, 107b
 sex is your department, 782a
 so coldly sweet so deadly, 455a
 so sweet and pure and, 486a
 stood the wind for France, 122b
 tall and most divinely, 547b
 terms and a villain's mind, 144a
 thou art all, 1044b
 to outward view, 483b
 too, to worship, 463b
 tresses ensnare, 312a
 undress best dress, 328b
 weather, always, 808b
 weather cometh out of north, 1031b
 weather for sky is red, 1053a
 what care I how, she be, 111b, 229a
 whose scent the, annoys, 363a
 wilt thou love and she be, 482a
 wind and sky were always, 302a
 winds are, 15b
 witty and the, annoys, 319b
 woman without discretion, 1039a
 women and brave men, 452b
 women are, when candles are out, 61a
 women, bevy of, 259a
 words never hurt the tongue, 92a
 words shall prevail, 815b
 words, write her, 154a
 young and so, 489a
 Fair-coined soul, 791a
 Faire, for all that is, 115a
 fresshe May, 80b
 laissez, 326b
 spak ful, and fetisly, 79b
 tounge give, words, 92a
 Fairer daughter of a fair mother, 38b
 far than this fair day, 469a
 lady there never was seen, 1012a
 marks, death aims at, 231b
 seem, when we look back, 603a
 studied to be, 116b
 than evening air, 123b
 than my love, 134b
 than the day or flowery meads, 229a
 Fairest flower, wisdom or its, 509a
 garden in her looks, 267b
 in beauty, God is, 27b
 joys give most unrest, 479a
 of Creation, 258b
 of her daughters, 255b
 of possessions, peace is, 31a
 of women, 1044a
 things have fleetest end, 789b
 thoughts, among my, 736a
 when budding, 112b
 Fairies, as well not believe in, 701a
 at the bottom of our garden, 889a
 beginning of, 792a
 don't believe in, 792a

Fairies, farewell rewards and, 226b
 have never a penny, 889a
 weasels bats and ferrets, 262a
 Fairies' midwife, 134b
 Fairly, so, bound, 137a
 Fair-spoken and persuading, 212a
 Fairy fair wish thou me well, 788b
 falls down dead, 792a
 fiction, 350a
 fruits and flowers, 544a
 gifts fading away, 438b
 godmother, 790b
 gold, 208a
 hands, knell is rung by, 351b
 land at a distance, 446b
 magical flowers, 559a
 no, takes, 170a
 queen, come not near our, 142a
 story of simians, 873a
 Fairy-flax, blue were her eyes as, 521b
 Fairy-tale, love-gift of a, 657b
 Faith an' truth on war's techstone, 60rb
 and fallacy from fact, 955b
 and fire within us men, 706b
 and justice toward nations, 367a
 and loyalty lift common men, 956a
 and morals hold, 407b
 and philosophy are air, 605a
 and unfaith can ne'er be equal, 554b
 animated by, and hope, 337b
 become passionate intuition, 411a
 belief in the improbable, 909a
 beyond the forms of faith, 556b
 break, with us who die, 860b
 breastplate of, 1063a
 by, and faith alone, 551a
 by, he trod, 902b
 call no, false, 663a
 care enough for, or creed, 652b
 deciphered in the skies, 806b
 dream that his, is fast, 519a
 dying for a, 565b
 fanatic, once wedded fast, 441a
 finisher of our, 1063b
 give no, to gossip, 398a
 good, I am no wiser, 124b
 grope with little, 933b
 guardians of the, 943a
 has centre everywhere, 552a
 holy, that warmed our sires, 535a
 hope, and love, 394b
 hope charity, 431b
 hope charity these three, 1061b
 I have kept the, 1063b
 if a man have a strong, 728a
 I'll give no, to gossip, 633a
 in any Greek, 17a
 in faith established, 696a
 in God, all gone but, 87b
 in God and woman, 650a
 in honest doubt, 552b
 in human rights, 907b
 in perfectibility of man, 516a
 in rituals and, excel, 635a
 in some nice tenets, 268a
 in supremacy of reason, 860a
 in supremacy of the good, 806b
 in the forgotten man, 918b
 in the tale is old, 37b
 in this, I live and die, 844b
 in womankind, 551a
 in, world will disagree, 317b

Faith is kneeling, 122b
 is like a lily, 649b
 is lost, 527a
 is substance of things, 1063b
 is truer than doubt, 685b
 made whole in, 84a
 mere philosophy is my, 240b
 Milton's, 695b
 modes of, 317b
 move mountains, 573a
 my, is all a doubtful thing, 937a
 need not shout my, 890b
 no feuds of, 850b
 no, is held with him, 103a
 no, no stoicism, 605a
 no question of my, 240b
 no vision but by, 631b
 nothing more wonderful than, 744b
 of a bad-tempered woman, 900a
 one leaf is for, 802b
 passive or hereditary, 437a
 pity their want of, 369b
 plain and simple, 168b
 poetic, 424b
 power of, in gert to-morrows, 804a
 render a reason for, 418b
 ripened into, 411a
 sea of, 622a
 shines equal, 592a
 simple, more than Norman blood, 547a
 simplicity and intensity of, 839a
 something of a, 551a
 staff of, to walk upon, 111a
 stand fast in the, 1062a
 strong and active, 922a
 talk, 753b
 that all things are possible, 616b
 that could remove mountains, 1061a
 that never sings, 911b
 that right makes might, 538b
 that something would turn up, 512a
 the more of doubt the stronger, 571a
 thou of little, 1053a
 triumphant o'er our fears, 523a
 true, and ready hands, 597b
 unfaithful, kept him true, 555a
 we walk by, 1062a
 wears, 157a
 who breaks his, 103a
 with freedom reigns, 669a
 without good works, 106b
 without works is dead, 1064a
 you call for, 571a
 Faithful, Abraham, in temptation, 1066b
 Achates, 37a
 and good servant, 87a
 are wounds of a friend, 1041a
 as the turning tide, 864a
 below he did his duty, 377a
 Christian, man, 127b
 dog shall bear him company, 316a
 ever, 1010b
 foe is, till I die, 966b
 friend a strong defence, 1066a
 friend, exonerating themselves to, 223b
 friend is found, 31a, 33b
 friend is the best, 653b
 friends are hard to find, 220a
 Gêlert roam, 403a

Faithful, good and, servant, 1054b
 heart, sublime hope cheers, 655b
 husband, at all times your, 301b
 in action, 315a
 in love dauntless in war, 414b
 in that which is least, 1057a
 indeed is the spirit, 592a
 love, fabric of my, 962a
 loves, 113a
 more persistent more, 855a
 O come all ye, 1009b
 only he, 256b
 silence, reward for, 39a
 study of the liberal arts, 43a
 to her we fell, 9b
 to his conviction, 25b
 to that which exists in yourself, 844a
 to thee Cynara, 833a
 to their system, 397b
 unto death, 1064b
 Faithfulness to the truth of history, 628b
 Faithless, among the, 256b
 as a smile, 943b
 as the winds or seas, 287b
 in his hair, 59a
 leather, 305a
 smooth slippery, 883b
 was she, 619b
 Faith's defender, 322b
 Faiths by which my comrades stand, 705b
 conflicting, 287a
 old, loosen and fall, 693a
 strange, 706b
 time has upset fighting, 710a
 Fal, axeth a, 82b
 Fala, my little dog, 921b
 Falcon, dapple-dawn-drawn, 724a
 glance, Indian of, 464a
 like a, flying, 935a
 red rose is a, 729b
 towering in her pride, 197a
 Falcons, hopes like towering, 293b
 Fall, Adam's, 1000b
 and leave their little lives, 309a
 and perish, 19a
 at a little wind, 76b
 back dead, 42a
 benison, on our meat, 231a
 both, into the ditch, 1053a
 caused angels to, 120a
 choose a firm cloud before it, 314b
 contest, 18a
 dig 'em in the, 1003a
 divided we, 11a, 499a
 expect the house to, 337b
 fade and, away, 529b
 fear I to, 111a
 few of us, very low, 791a
 flat on your face, 971b
 from their master's table, 1053a
 glad for the, of dew, 764a
 glad to, away, 328b
 go astray and, 566a
 haughty spirit before a, 1039b
 hero perish or a sparrow, 316a
 hurry to fatal, 15a
 hurry to get up when we, 923b
 in love with her, 855b
 into a man's conversation, 301b
 into Charybdis, 145b
 into disputation, 332a
 into her arms, 714a
 into Scylla, 145b
 laugh at a, 569a

- Fall like a bright exhalation, 211a
 like dews, 934a
 make him daily, 113a
 needs fear no, 238b
 no lower, 238b
 not away with the rest, 653b
 nowhere to, but off, 775a
 of man, 590b, 848b
 of Niagara, 331a
 on the neck or kiss, 815a
 out and chide and fight, 302b
 out between cup and lip, 223a
 out with each other, 62a
 out with those we love, 550a
 price will, 120b
 rich man beginning to, 1066a
 sky were to, 32b
 soar not too high to, 226b
 soft, and swell, 479b
 some by virtue, 184a
 state is not far from its, 344a
 successive, 4b
 take heed lest he, 1061a
 that very hour, 164b
 tho' he trip and, 551a
 thou dost not, 595b
 though China, 315a
 to reprobation, 190a
 to rise, 575b
 to some proud fop should, 330a
 to the base earth, 139a
 untimely, 1014a
 upon her gilded eaves, 550b
 watch them flourish and, 821a
 what a, was there, 168b
 wit on other souls may, 277b
 with heavier crash, 19a
 with his sachel colors, 980a
 without shaking, 322b
 without your Father, 1052b
 worst unheard, 148b
- Fallacious, nothing so, as facts, 419b
- Fallacy from fact, 955b
 or incoherence, 518a
 that man is desirable, 994a
- Fallen among the enemies, 59a
 and the weak, 599b
 angel, 477b
 Babylon is, 1046a
 be forever, 252b
 bending above the, 662b
 cold and dead, 610a
 from his high estate, 280a
 god, man is a, 463a
 how art thou, from heaven, 1046a
 in the midst of the battle, 1027b
 into the coals, 8a
 is fallen past retrieving, 992b
 so, so lost, 527a
 star, following a, 866b
 this day in Israel, 1027b
 time has, asleep, 650a
 ye are, from grace, 1062b
- Falleth, alone when he, 1042b
 from love, 83b
- Falling at intervals upon the ear, 365b
 fear's as bad as, 204a
 feel myself, in love, 653a
 from that apple tree, 873b
 gently, on thy head, 302b
 in disastrous night, 560b
 in love at first sight, 813b
 like dew upon a thought, 458b
 man, cruelty to load a, 202a
 man, press not a, 211a
- Falling, moment of its, in our way, 702a
 noise of, blows was heard, 681b
 oars, kept time with, 269a
 of a tear, 413a
 out of friends, 31b
 snow, 892b
 star, dropp'd like a, 253b
 star, go and catch a, 215b
 with a falling state, 313a
 world, secure amidst a, 299a
- Falling-off, what a, was there, 172b
- Fall'n into the sere, 199a
 on evil days, 257a
- Fallow doe, 1012b
 lie, for a while, 561a
- Falls as the leaves do, 225a
 asleep with heartache, 879b
 for those behind him, 924a
 hypocrite, into sin, 73a
 into abatement, 163b
 judgment, upon a man, 227b
 like Lucifer, 211b
 noiseless, the foot of time, 183b
 nothing to him, early, 224b
 on man the anger of gods, 78b
 ripest fruit first, 139a
 the shadow, 944a
 with the leaf in October, 225a
- Fall't a blessed martyr, 211b
 into the soul, like rain, 543b
- False Achiophel, 276b
 all was, and hollow, 253b
 any other thing that's, 452a
 as dicers' oaths, 176b
 as tears of crocodiles, 117a
 betrayed by what is, within, 639a
 call no faith, 663a
 cannot not be, to any man, 172a
 colours last, 214b
 considered by philosopher as, 369a
 creation, 196a
 dawn, 977a
 distinguish true from, 281b
 ere I come to two or three, 215b
 facts are highly injurious, 530b
 forget the foe forgive the, 707a
 framed to make women, 187a
 gallop of verses, 162a
 gloriously, 39a
 hair divides the, and true, 532b
 history must be, 303b
 idea of what is true and, 281b
 idle and most, imposition, 187b
 impossible shore, 620b
 impressions, unweaving of, 596a
 in friendship, 276b
 Jews, 1012a
 knaves, 158b
 love, or true, 824b
 man, 291a
 man does easy, 197a
 opinion, 517b
 pretence, approach to a, 659b
 prophets, 1054a
 prophets, beware of, 1052a
 round numbers are always, 338b
 shames, 931b
 so, as common fame, 289a
 success always peaceful, 838b
 teeth or wig, confess to, 811a
 true zeal and, 324b
 volume of his single mind, 713b
 wit, 383b
 witness, bear, 1025a
 words are evil, 21a
- Falsehood, bait of, 173a
 belief in, 622a
 called history, 622a
 flattery and, 1001b
 froth of, 695a
 goodly outside, hath, 144a
 knows not to utter, 12b
 let her and, grapple, 251a
 lingers on, 16a
 of report, 37a
 of the tongue, 373b
 pain and, grow, 605a
 stabs, to the heart, 599b
 strife of truth with, 599b
 unmask, 131b
 wedded fast to, 441a
 when I meet with a, 710b
- Falseness, pleasure in proving
 their, 530b
- Falser than vows made in wine, 162b
 tomorrow's, than the former
 day, 276a
- Falsified by conventional morals, 861a
- Falstaff sweats to death, 150a
- Falter, hesitate and, life away, 621a
 lost in the storm, 623a
 now I'm old I will not, 753b
 when the hills do, 647b
- Falter'd more or less, 751b
- Falters, love that never, 789a
- Fam'd, they shall be, 156b
- Fame, above all Roman, 320a
 and pelf, 763b
 and the famous as well, 67a
 blush to find it, 320a
 builds a church not to, 315a
 conquer'd, of heroes, 608b
 created something, 244a
 damn'd to, 327a
 damn'd to everlasting, 318a
 death and failure and, 781b
 desire of, 555b
 dreamed of literary, 513b
 elates thee, 438a
 eternal, 809a
 eternal niche of, 625b
 fair, inspires, 318b
 fair, of friend or foe, 745b
 family of, 423a
 fancy'd life in others' breath, 317b
 fool to, 318b
 for pot of ale, 155a
 gives immortal, 305a
 gone in for posthumous, 671b
 grant an honest, 310a
 great heir of, 244b
 grief that, can never heal, 582b
 halls of, 1006a
 has this great drawback, 283a
 he lives in, 129b
 infamous are fond of, 362b
 is a food that dead men eat, 704a
 is double-mouthed, 260b
 is everlasting, 37b
 is no plant, 249a
 is not bought and sold, 663a
 is nothing but an empty name, 395b
 is the breath of power, 774a
 is the spur, 249a
 is thirst of youth, 453b
 love and, to nothingness, 479b
 lovers' meeting or luck or, 787a
 man's title to, 502a

- Fame, march to heights of, 942a
 nor, I slight, 310a
 nor too fond of, 312a
 of Solomon, 1028b
 on lesser ruins built, 266b
 only, I care for, 650b
 outlives in, pious fool, 241b
 over his living head, 468a
 physicians of the utmost, 849a
 raise his country's, 96a
 rather than love money, 590b
 riches, and pleasure, 283a
 rings out from zone to zone,
 713b
 ruins of another's, 308a
 sang of love not of, 634b
 servants of, 120a
 shall be an echo, 467a
 so false as common, 289a
 take my chance with, 807b
 talks about where and when,
 499b
 temple of, 1002b
 that comes after is oblivion,
 66b
 then was cheap, 275b
 to fortune and to, unknown,
 349a
 toil is the sire of, 17b
 too fond of, 63b
 trust to common, 504b
 undying, 956a
 unspotted, 105b
 vulgar deaths unknown to, 4b
 was noised throughout, 1026a
 wealth or, or admiration, 761b
 what rage for, 371b
 while my, is good, 286a
 Famed, France, in all great arts,
 619b
 rock Hercules bequeathed, 703a
 Fame's eternal camping-ground,
 612b
 Fames eternall beadroll, 113b
 Fame-wreathed crown, 712b
 Familiar as his garter, 154a
 but by no means vulgar, 171b
 but not coarse, 337b
 creature, good wine a good,
 188a
 faces, 428b
 in enterprise, 68b
 mine own, friend, 1034b
 names, 525a
 never yet, grown, 780b
 quotations, 937b
 talk, no season for calm, 5a
 that once, word, 485a
 voice wearies not ever, 465b
 with disappointments, 537a
 with his hoary locks, 455a
 Familiarity breeds contempt, 10a,
 680a
 early, with the Bible, 783a
 will grow more contempt, 180a
 Familiarize yourselves with chains
 of bondage, 538a
 Families, ancient, been bastards,
 223a
 best-regulated, 579a
 first, in Virginia, 980a
 great, of doubtful origin, 445a
 great, of yesterday, 291b
 happy, resemble one another,
 642b
 images of illustrious, 63a
 keeps most, alive, 959a
 solitary in, 1035b
 surrounding, 428a
- Families, the good life in, 26b
 two, in the world, 108a
 Family altar, religion to the, 624a
 children of one, fall out, 302b
 doctor, well trained, 743a
 enjoying the unspeakable peace,
 764b
 father of a, 65b
 gratuities, 442a
 great and widespread, 812a
 great imperial, 997b
 happier for his presence, 752b
 his, as my brothers, 21b
 join the, 881a
 jokes, 959a
 likeness, 516b
 love and business and, 800a
 of fame, 423a
 of sighs, 467b
 one aspect of human being's
 functions, 783b
 one, here, 571a
 one man appointed in a, 228a
 or friends to aid you, 562a
 relationship, 783b
 servant of the scattered, 666b
 should be merged, 514b
 solicitous, 966a
 subordinate individual to, 783a
 supporting his, 707a
 uncle Fenner's, 284a
 world appears like a great, 289a
 Family-trees that remember, 979b
 Famine, die by, die by inches,
 292b
 fever, and war, 743b
 in thy cheeks, 137b
 of 914, 426a
 philanthropists in time of, 509a
 seven years of, 1023b
 thirst bereavement pain, 654b
 Fam'ly, like an English, 833b
 refuse to help his, 833b
 Famous apple-tree, 643a
 by my pen, 262b
 by my sword, 262b
 by their birth, 139a
 day and year, 524a
 English poet, 214a
 fame and the, as well, 67a
 found myself, 455a
 Hanover city, 570a
 harmony of leaves, 824b
 high top-hat, 903a
 island, 868b
 man, envying a, 8a
 men, praise, 1066b
 men, sepulchre of, 20b
 nation, 789b
 remarks seldom quoted cor-
 rectly, 906b
 through inferiority, 604a
 to all ages, 250a
 victory, 'twas a, 426b
 vintage, 640a
 while they lived, 40a
 Famous for fight, 205a
 Fan, lady's, 150a
 the flame, 784b
 Fanatic, die neither as victim nor,
 901b
 does what he thinks th' Lord
 wud do, 835a
 faith once wedded fast, 441a
 in his infidelity, 496a
 Fanatical will power, 951b
 Fanaticism consists in redoubling,
 806b
 Fanatics, Japanese soldiers, 983b
- Fanatiques say end of world at
 hand, 284b
 Fancied line, 287a
 Fancies, black, and thoughts of
 death, 773b
 fugitive, stray thoughts, 575a
 high reason of his, 250a
 less dangerous than, 861b
 more giddy and unfirm, 164b
 pregnant, of your world, 992b
 proud and full of, 477a
 rest from vain, 45b, 66a
 that might be, 575b
 thick-coming, 199a
 Fanciest cake, 971a
 Fancy, aggressive, working spells,
 705b
 as big as little as you please,
 665a
 betrayed by, into no metaphor,
 435b
 by hopeless, feign'd, 550b
 consimilarity of, 228a
 dans, 964b
 draws what'er Venus was, 343b
 ever let the, roam, 482b
 exalted ideas of, 22b
 excellent, 178b
 fleeting, of the hour, 792b
 from a flower-bell, 571a
 its drapery, 424b
 keep your, free, 785b
 make one's, chuckle, 274b
 man's, gets astride reason, 294b
 motives of more, 183b
 not express'd in, 112a, 171b
 passes by, 785b
 please the, of men, 283a
 runs her bark ashore, 494b
 sit and, things, 877b
 so full of shapes is, 163b
 styles of active mendicancy,
 687a
 sweet and bitter, 163a
 the rapture of being there, 961a
 thought and, faint with cold,
 615b
 to men of other minds, flies,
 354a
 what were fair in life, 570b
 where is, bred, 145a
 whispers of, 337a
 wisest man does not, 286b
 wit will come, 315b
 young man's, lightly turns, 548b
 Fanc'y'd life in others' breath,
 317b
 Fanc'y's child, sweetest Shake-
 speare, 245b
 course, impediments in, 183b
 meteor ray, 390b
 rays the hills adorning, 390b
 Faneuil Hall, 445a
 Fangellesse, men loven new, 82a
 Fanny Kelly's divine plain face,
 429b
 Fanny's way, pretty, 304b
 Fantail, pouter tumbler and, 530b
 Fantailed like a peacock, 957b
 Fantasies, seem, to me, 705b
 thousand, begin to throng, 247a
 twilight, 467b
 Fantastic as a woman's mood,
 415b
 ass Rousseau, 804b
 fickle fierce and vain, 415b
 flourishes of gold-thread, 514a
 if too new or old, 311a
 light, toe, 245a

Fantastic reveries, 701b
 summer's heat, 138b
 terrors never felt before, 545a
 tricks before high heaven, 184b
 tripped the light, 799a
 Fantastical fancy alone is high,
 163b
 he that is not in fashion, 233b
 Fantasy, begot of vain, 134b
 loveliest, 863a
 nor lure thy, 863a
 Fantasy's hot fire, 413b
 Far, aiming at what's, 17a
 and few are the lands, 581a
 as coin would stretch, 149a
 away, o'er the hills and, 290b
 between, few and, 432b
 cry to Lochow, 416b
 don't go too, 660b
 East, brought war to the, 929a
 far away, 636a
 far better thing I do, 580a
 fled, away, 343b
 land we dream about, 574b
 level down as, as themselves,
 340a
 one near one is too, 569a
 risen, above him, 341b
 so near and yet so, 552b
 stray, on the wrong road,
 774a
 Thursday's child has, to go,
 1018b
 travel, labor of, 35a
 Farce is done, 87b
 noble, 99b
 Farced title, 156a
 Far-chambered corridor of years,
 916a
 Fardels bear, 174b
 Fare brown bread and Gospel,
 292b
 the road together, 876a
 thee well and if forever, 456a
 thee well for I must leave thee,
 1004b
 very hard is my, 308a
 when you receive a, 645a
 Fared worse, gone further and, 93b
 Farewell my bok, 79a
 Farewell, ae, and then forever,
 392a
 agonize them in, 812b
 bade the world, 432a
 bid, to every fear, 303a
 content, 188b
 fear, 255a
 forever, Cassius, 169a
 goes out sighing, 182a
 hail and, for ever, 35b
 hope, 255a
 I am also called, 640b
 I only feel, 451b
 journey, took his, 852a
 king, 139b
 Leicester Square, 878a
 looks around to say, 563b
 Monsieur Traveller, 162b
 remorse, 255a
 rewards and fairies, 226b
 sweet friends, 76b
 the neighing steed, 189a
 the plumed troop, 180a
 the tranquil mind, 188b
 to all my greatness, 211a
 to hope, 752a
 to Lochaber, 307a
 to the Highlands, 392b
 wave for a mute, 612b

Farewells, all, should be sudden,
 460a
 as many, as stars, 182b
 Far-fatiguing trade, 351b
 Far-flung battle-line, 816a
 sky, rim of a, 913b
 Far-heard whisper o'er the sea,
 421b
 Farm, father's, or his workshop,
 562a
 little, well tilled, 377b
 Middlesex village and, 524a
 snug, of the world, 427a
 well-cultivated, 471b
 Farmer, agriculturist works the,
 713b
 and not an agriculturist, 801a
 in the dell, 1020a
 is covetous of his dollar, 505a
 Ledlow, 705a
 sowing the corn, 1020b
 works the soil, 713b
 Farmer's boy, 1000a
 daughter hath soft brown hair,
 651b
 on a, land may fall, 731a
 wife, all ran after the, 1014b
 wintry hoard, 526b
 Farmers are founders of civiliza-
 tion, 444b
 gentlemen, 459a
 imbattled, stood, 504a
 make hay, 803a
 mechanics and laborers, 399a
 too happy the, 36b
 Farmhouse, stop without a, near,
 880b
 Farmlands, named their rocky,
 878b
 Farmyard, cock in its own, 585b
 Far-off curfew sound, 246a
 divine event, 553a
 murmuring sea, 723b
 old unhappy, things, 407b
 shore, spies a, 126b
 touch of greatness, 555a
 Farre stretched greatness, 111b
 Far-reaching ancestry, polish of,
 628a
 Farther, see, than a giant, 221b
 Farthest Thule, 32a
 way about, 232a
 Farthing candle, 430b
 candle to the sun, 271b
 I will never pay a, 237b
 sparrows sold for a, 1052b
 Farthings, Latin word for three,
 133a
 Fascinating, more, than a cata-
 logue, 723a
 Fascination frantic in a ruin, 685a
 of what's difficult, 825b
 old age may come with, 609a
 war will always have its, 767b
 Fashion a piece of literature, 690b
 as we feel, 915b
 bravery never goes out of, 566b
 bullied by every, 867a
 comely, to be glad, 612b
 each part with care, 888b
 faithful to thee in my, 833a
 fantastical that is not in, 223b
 for the sake of being in, 733a
 glass of, 175a
 hang quite out of, 182a
 high Roman, 201b
 legs will never go out of, 730b
 list of country's, 156b
 of his hat, 157a

Fashion of the shaft, 11b
 of their country, 435a
 of these times, 160a
 of this world, 1061a
 out of world as out of, 298b
 refinement rather than, 557b
 she detests, 165a
 so the infant heart, 431b
 to abuse, 685b
 vegetable, 683a
 wears out more apparel, 158a
 world's new, 132b
 Fashionable host, time like a,
 182a
 novel, 493a
 prattle of the world, 710b
 Fashioned, human features are so,
 49b
 so slenderly, 489a
 this quiet game, 853a
 Fashioneth their hearts alike,
 1034a
 Fashion's brightest arts decoy,
 357a
 word is out, 827b
 Fashions in proud Italy, 138b
 in words as, 311a
 intellectual and literary, 873a
 old, please me best, 130a
 out the pawes, 50a
 Fast and furious, fun grew, 393b
 and the world goes by, 754a
 approaching end, 596b
 binde fast finde, 91a
 by the road, 4b
 fold thy child, 724b
 followed, and followed faster,
 545a
 go out so, 989a
 hold, that which is good, 1063a
 how, the guests do go, 707a
 no cord can hold so, 223b
 patriarch's angel hold it, 330a
 spare, 246a
 speeds too, 133a
 they held it, 69b
 they stumble that run, 136a
 tie her garters, 330a
 till he is well, 640b
 too late who goes too, 46a
 wherefore should I, 1028a
 Fasten him as a nail, 1046a
 their hands upon their hearts,
 787a
 Fastened on her prey, 287b
 Faster and more fast, 567a
 and surer of foot, 924b
 faster cried the queen, 658a
 fly the great shuttles, 711a
 speed was far, than light, 866a
 ten times, glide, 136a
 we counted our spoons, 492a
 Fastest, travels, who travels alone,
 819b
 Fast-flitting meteor, 462a
 Fast-flying cloud, 462a
 Fastidious critics, admiration
 from, 492b
 few, people, 822a
 Fastnesses of ancient barbarism,
 628a
 Fasts, surfeits sooner kill than,
 261b
 Fat, all of us are, 658b
 and bean-fed horse, 141a
 and greasy citizens, 160a
 and sleek, 41a
 better for living on own, 603b
 black bucks, 902b

Fat, butter will only make us,
977b
contentions, 250a
fair and forty, 417b
feed, the ancient grudge, 144a
grow, 159a
horse made, by king's eye, 57b
is in the fire, 91a
Jack Sprat would eat no, 1015a
Jeshurun waxed, 1026a
men about me that are, 166b
men heading a riot, 445b
more, than bard be seems, 328b
must stand upon his bottom,
274a
no sweeter, 607b
of others' works, 221a
of rams, 1027a
of the land, 1023b
oily man of God, 329a
ole weepin' willer, 886b
one is, and grows old, 150a
oxen, who drives, 343a
oyster, 'twas a, 321b
paunch never breeds, 73a
pig, to buy a, 1019b
resolved to grow, 275b
seven, kine, 1023b
take the, with the lean, 579b
things, feast of, 1046a
to be hated, 150b
weed, duller than the, 172b
white woman, 936a
wife eef she don'ta be, 852b
Fatal and perfidious bark, 249a
as it is cowardly, 614a
asterisk of death, 525a
bellman, 196a
circumference, 661b
entrance of Duncan, 195a
facility, 455b
fall, hurry to, 15a
feather on the, dart, 452a
futility of fact, 719b
gift of beauty, 454a
man, I am a, 565a
most, complaint of all, 985b
shadows walk by us, 224b
shafts unerring move, 352a
to enter war, 907b
to those prepared, 51a
vision sensible to feeling, 196a
words mine and thine, 103b
Fate, accursed by, 521b
and fame shall be an echo,
467a
and time and change, 825a
ask no more of, 602a
await no gifts have conquered,
620a
awaiting the Nazi tyranny,
870b
begin weaving the web of days,
693b
binding nature fast in, 321a
by tyrant, on victim thrust,
615b
cannot harm me, 39b
certain of his, 188a
commands all, 224b
complex, being an American,
717b
customary, of new truths, 634a
determines or indicates his,
589b
eagle's, and mine are one, 117b
fears his, 262b
fits for, 18b
fix'd, free-will, 254a

Fate, for all our children's,
821b
for each mortal intends, 403a
foulness of their, 937b
gave what chance shall not
control, 620a
gave whate'er she else denied,
602a
had her imagination, 881a
hanging breathless on thy, 522b
has predestined, 400a
has written a tragedy, 877a
heart for any, 521a
heart for every, 456b
human, 897a
hurry at the touch of, 897a
ill news is wing'd with, 278a
inch more had sealed its, 588b
invite an evil, 589a
is the handspike, 604b
it is the hour of, 662a
jeers at, 911b
land where, should die, 850b
leave the future to, 509b
makes our relatives, 371a
man is master of his, 35b
master of his, 554b
master of my, 741b
means you to lose, 914a
meet my, among the clouds,
826a
my, cries out, 172a
no armour against, 237b
nobly born meet his, 17b
of a book in hands of women,
690a
of a nation, 524a
of all extremes is such, 314a
of all great minds, 461b
of empires changed, 381b
of the architect, 379a
of the country, 589a
on what seas shall be my, 808b
open your thighs to, 969a
or the gods may give, 812b
playthings of, in our fears,
930a
reserves for bright manhood,
510b
seem'd to wind him up, 276a
sits on dark battlements, 397a
stamp of, 3b
star of my, 456b
struggling in the storms of,
313a
summons monarchs must obey,
277b
take a bond of, 198b
take, by the throat, 654a
thy, and mine are seal'd, 550b
thy measure takes, 602b
torrent of his, 336a
true as, 53a
what shall be the maiden's,
473a
why should they know their,
347b
will more strongly than, 882b
willfully misunderstand me,
879b
Fated all to part, 630a
always to disagree, 833a
not to die, 278b
to live a long and short time,
70a
to rule the world, 987b
Fateful echo, 485b
lightning, loosed the, 597b
Fate's contriving, jest of, 309a

Fate's saddest jokes, 11a
Fates and destinies, 144a
daughters of necessity, 25b
masters of their, 166a
moulding her mighty, 845b
not most unenviable of, 870a
what, impose, 126b
Fat-gorged mosquitoes, 66a
Father Abraham, we are coming,
559a
Abram, 144a
Almighty, 1068a
and I went up to camp, 1001a
and mother, honour thy, 12b
brother Tom and myself, 284b
brother's, dad, 147b
Brown, face of, 868a
calls me William, 747b
carves the duck, 861b
corruption thou art my, 1030b
cry not when his, dies, 338b
dear father come home, 660b
deigns to touch, 793a
deny thy, 135a
Diogenes struck the, 224a
divide a, from his son, 966a
everlasting, 1045b
fall without your, 1052b
few sons are like their, 5b
folly without, bred, 245b
for his boarding, 126a
Foxy our revered, 577a
glorify your, 1050b
greatness of name in the, 219b
hath rain a, 1031b
have we not all one, 1049b
Heavenly, invented man, 680a
heeds his flocks, 352b
his, and his God, 349b
honour thy, 1025a
honour thy, and mother in law,
1065b
I scarcely dare to pray, 652b
inordinate fondness of a, 333a
known to me by Thy rod, 603b
knows its own, 959b
leave his, and mother, 1021b
lies full fathom five, 209a
Lord and, of mankind, 528b
my God my, and my friend,
283b
my, wept, 387b
of a family, 65b
of all in every age, 320b
of many nations, 1023a
of such as dwell in tents, 1022b
of such as handle harp and
organ, 1022b
of the man, 406b
of Waters, 797b
of Waters goes unvexed, 540b
old, antic, 149a
old, old artificer, 917a
omnipotent, 6a
one, more than a hundred
school-masters, 234b
please all world and one's,
269b
rather a turnip than a, 338b
religion of my, 400a
resembled my, as he slept, 196b
ruffian, 150b
Scylla your, 145b
sold me, 385a
Son and Holy Ghost, 287b
son are things forgot, 217a
thy will not mine be done, 515b
Tiber, 493b
unto many sons, 126b

Father was a butcher, 273b
 was Knott before him, 1014a
 William, you are old, 426a,
 656a
 wise, knows own child, 144b
 wish my, or my mother, 345b
 wish was, to thought, 154a
 would anticipate everything, 56a
 Father'd and so husbanded, 167b
 Father-in-law to a three-tailed
 Bashaw, 396a
 Fatherland, dear, no fear be
 thine, 595a
 Fatherless, judge for the, 1065a
 Father's blood, show the, 16b
 business, be about my, 1056b
 care, seldom known a, 308b
 chimney in my, house, 125b
 door, 1003a
 farm or in his workshop, 562a
 fondest care, 431b
 fortunes and his places, 226b
 heart, looked into his, 987a
 house, daughters of my, 164b
 house, in my, 1058b
 house, make not my, 1057b
 knee, to lean upon our, 385a
 lodge, porter of my, 648a
 mother's pride a, joy, 415b
 printing-office, 690b
 soul to cross, 318b
 stead, slave in his, 652b
 trade, exercised his, 273b
 Fathers, ashes of his, 493b
 bought for us long ago, 816b
 brought forth on this continent,
 540b
 child many, share, 308b
 eaten a sour grape, 1048a
 God of our, 260a
 heart of the, 1050a
 inherited from our, 641b
 iniquity of the, 1024b
 land where my, died, 529b
 of old, 820a
 sins of the, 18a
 that begat us, 1066b
 were Englishmen, 292b
 wonderful little our, knew,
 820b
 worship stocks, 251b
 your, where are they, 1049b
 Fathers' God to thee, 529b
 Fathers-forth whose beauty is
 past change, 724a
 Fathom, full, five, 209a
 their depths, 729a
 Fathomless universe, 609b
 Fathom-line could never touch
 ground, 149b
 Fathoms, certain, in the earth,
 210a
 down in, many, 681b
 fifty, deep, 1011b
 Fatigue, bodily, 495a
 of judging for themselves, 382a
 of supporting it, 370b
 Fatness of these pursy times, 177a
 Fatted calf, 1057a
 of souls of the English, 816a
 Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck, 739a
 Fatter, valley sheep are, 449b
 Fatuous ineffectual yesterdays,
 742a
 Faucets, city people want most,
 989b
 Faud, sheep are in the, 380a
 Fault, all, who hath no fault,
 555a

Fault, bitter sting is a little, 76a
 cast thine eye on thine own,
 635a
 clung to their first, 567a
 common to all singers, 40a
 condemn, and not the actor,
 184a
 conscious of no, 1010a
 every man has his, 203a
 excusing, 148b
 faultless to a, 573b
 glorious, of angels, 313b
 he that does one, 232b
 hide the, I see, 321a
 is mine, 1010a
 just hint a, 319a
 make, worse, 148b
 man's own, 342a
 most shocking, of women, 447a
 never finds, with superior, 738a
 no kind of, or flaw, 683b
 no, of Christianity, 73a
 not in our stars, 166b
 of a penetrating wit, 266a
 of female character, 461b
 of the Dutch, 401b
 only fault is that he has no,
 65b
 only on one side, 266a
 pain and weariness and, 880b
 sack and sugar be a, 150b
 seeming monstrous, 162a
 talk and find, 104a
 which needs it most, 232b
 Fault-finding critic, regarded his,
 587a
 more effective than, 861b
 Faultless body, 6a
 faultily, 553b
 monster, 261a
 piece, 261a
 piece to see, thinks a, 310b
 to a fault, 573b
 Faults, all men make, 205a
 be to her, a little blind, 293b
 bear with, of man, 220b
 cleanse me from secret, 1033a
 confession of our, 46b
 England with all her, 362b
 failings and, of individuals, 55b
 greatest of, 65b
 hated not for thy, 454a
 if we had no, 264b
 ill I like my, to tell, 390b
 lie gently on him, 212a
 locked securely, 876b
 love to, is always blind, 386b
 loves him the better for, 355a
 man must have his, 51b
 merits or, to scan, 356a
 moulded out of, 185b
 not free from, 312a
 observed set in note-book, 169a
 of fools, 55a
 of those around me, 913b
 strength to prevent, 354b
 thou hast no, 292a
 uncritical, of criticism, 732b
 vile ill-favour'd, 180b
 whoe'er tells my, 309b
 with all thy, I love thee, 362b
 Faustine, wove your doom, 693b
 Faustus must be damn'd, 123b
 Favor, adventurer contests for
 our, 953a
 asked, with less offence, 56a
 found, with the gods, 51a
 from Fortune, 44a
 in thy sight, 1023a

Favor, man refused a, 15b
 men, the deceit, 275b
 of the gods was equal, 18b
 one, we entreat, 782b
 popular, bears her company, 44a
 render praise and, 518b
 smaller injustice a, 495a
 to the rich, 262a
 to this, she must come, 178b
 truths in and out of, 879b
 well bestowed, 302a
 whom the gods, dies in youth,
 30a
 Favorable, aspect more, 208a
 to bold beginnings, 36b
 wind clear-eyed Athene sent, 5b
 Favored land, somewhere in this,
 808a
 races, preservation of, 530a
 season, delightful if a, 670b
 specially, by the Almighty,
 671b
 thou that are highly, 1056a
 Favorite expression of Theo-
 phrastus, 71b
 sin is pride, 427a
 subject myself, 371b
 writer, name your, 830a
 Favorites, all kings and all their,
 216a
 heaven gives, early death, 30a
 Favors alike on high and low,
 399a
 enhance the value of its, 354b
 felt all her, 343b
 fortune, the brave, 32b
 from nation to nation, 367a
 not to be won by trifling, 561a
 patient when, are deni'd, 330a
 pay for the, we get, 587b
 pleas'd with, given, 330a
 princes', 211a
 sense of future, 265b
 sweet and precious, 393b
 two small, to request, 428a
 Favouritism in public life, 772a
 Fav'rite has no friend, 347b
 Fawn, fickle and restless as a,
 486b
 twilight a timid, 839b
 Fawne crowche wait ride, 114b
 Fawning and flattery, 33b
 greyhound, 149b
 thrift follow, 175b
 Fawns, lion, upon lamb, 127a
 Fayre, maydens foolyshe yet,
 112b
 Fe Fi Fo Fum, 1020b
 Fealty to Apollo, 477a
 Fear, all-powerful should, 243a
 among fears, 823b
 and distrust the people, 376a
 and retreat, 290a
 anger pleasure joys, 62b
 arming me with, 592a
 around us, 917a
 at my heart, 421b
 avoid for, of losing it, 286a
 be just and, not, 211b
 better companion than, 561b
 bid farewell to every, 303a
 birds of prey, 183b
 bitter pinch of pain and, 817a
 boys with bugs, 130a
 cakes and ale in, 9b
 can not be banished, 954a
 cannot be without hope, 282a
 concessions of, 359b
 courage is better than, 685b

Fear, courage is mastery of, 678a
 courage is resistance to, 678a
 courage not absence of, 678a
 cuckoo word of, 134a
 darkly-brooding, 851a
 death and pain, 51b
 death we, 184b
 descending darkness of, 917a
 distill'd with act of, 171a
 do from, of the laws, 71b
 everything rustles to him in,
 16a
 farewell, 255a
 for one who prospers, 15b
 free from, and apprehension,
 722a
 freedom from, 920b
 full of, 1003a
 gave them our love and, 571a
 God and keep his command-
 ments, 1044a
 God honour the king, 1064a
 Greeks bringing gifts, 37a
 has no need of, 936b
 hate not, not, 972b
 hate whom they, 31a
 I cannot taint with, 198b
 I learnt to, God, 500b
 I to fall, 111a
 imagining some, 142b
 in a handful of dust, 944a
 is affront, 307a
 is most accus'd, 124b
 is rot, 972b
 is sharp-sighted, 104b
 Job, God for nought, 1029b
 little we, 563b
 littlest doubts are, 176a
 look in hope or, 527b
 love casteth out, 1064b
 love casts out, 554b
 mask for, 51a
 mean actions to, 726a
 men, death, 119b
 men swayed by, 27a
 no, be thine, 959a
 no evil, 1033a
 no, in love, 1064b
 no more heat o' the sun, 204b
 nobility exempt from, 125b
 nor wish for your last day, 52b
 not clouds will lour, 394a
 not lest existence, 532b
 not the sight of it, 627b
 not thou child infirm, 506b
 not to touch the best, 111a
 nothing to be feared as, 589a
 nothing to swear, 35b
 o' hell's a hangman's whip,
 224a
 of blame or misunderstanding,
 761b
 of change, 253a
 of death, 45a
 of death has bygone us, 705b
 of having to cry, 367b
 of having to repay in kind,
 282b
 of ill that may happen, 265b
 of kings, 146a
 of some divine powers, 224a
 of suffering injustice, 265a
 of the dark, 930a
 of the Lord, 1037a
 of the Lord is wisdom, 1031a
 of thine heart, 693b
 of violent death, 229a
 only thing we have to fear is,
 918b

Fear or hope from censure,
 336b
 possess them not with, 156a
 protect them from, 920a
 provided they, let them hate,
 34a
 prudery together with, 673a
 punishment brings increase of,
 727b
 put, out of your heart, 842a
 rush in and, to tread, 801b
 serve the Lord with, 1032a
 shame coward, 529b
 shuddering, 145b
 strange and speechless, 747b
 strange that men should, 167b
 that lurks in men's eyes, 939a
 that reigns with the tyrant,
 522b
 the force of the wind, 793b
 the foundation of governments,
 368a
 the worst oft cures, 181b
 theoretic and visionary, 374b
 they call courage, 855a
 thief, each bush, 127a
 thing of which I have fear is,
 97b
 thou not what hap, 379b
 thou shalt, waking, 693b
 throw, to the wind, 23a
 to be we know not what, 275b
 to live or die, 506b
 to love thee sweet, 790a
 to prevent war is not to, it,
 425b
 to whom fear, 1060b
 trembled with, at your frown,
 597a
 unaccustomed to, 1005a
 we must get rid of, 475b
 where angels, to tread, 312a
 which can engender the thing
 feared, 1009b
 whom shall I, 1033b
 why, death, 607b
 yet do I, thy nature, 194b
 Fear'd by their breed, 139a
 no danger, 278b
 Feare may force a man, 91b
 pine with, 114a
 Feared God and eschewed evil,
 1029b
 just as I, 580b
 lest sky should fall, 32b
 nothing to be, as fear, 589a
 the light, 261a
 to run away, 808b
 twenty times was Peter, 404a
 Fearful, come forth thou, man,
 137a
 concatenation, 444a
 Death's, forehead, 712a
 fire, saved them from the, 663b
 goodness never, 185a
 innocence, our peace our, 407a
 joy, snatch a, 347b
 lifting up a, eye, 118a
 man, come forth thou, 137a
 night, pilot 'tis a, 485a
 odds, facing, 493b
 our, trip is done, 610a
 pale, pensive not jesting, 66a
 summons, 170a
 symmetry, frame thy, 387a
 thing in winter, 587a
 thing to see, 456b
 unbelief, 474a
 with a, shriek he leaped, 717b

Fearfully and wonderfully made,
 1038a
 Fearing doubting dreaming
 dreams, 545a
 to attempt, 183b
 to be spilt, 177b
 Fearless, bold and, my eye was,
 23b
 eyes, foe that comes with, 803a
 for unknown shores, 610a
 peerless, an army's flower, 781b
 race, names of our, 463b
 Fear's as bad as falling, 204a
 Fears a painted devil, 196b
 and disquietudes, 41a
 and distastes, 119b
 do make us traitors, 198b
 faith triumphant o'er our, 523a
 fear among, 823b
 friendly, soothing of my, 899b
 grown from sudden, 456b
 his fate, 262b
 hopes and, of all the, years,
 669b
 hopes belied our, 487b
 humanity with all its, 522b
 humble cares and delicate, 406a
 I had no human, 405b
 in ghastly, 386a
 little, grow great, 176a
 loves or, or hates, 412b
 no one loves him he, 27a
 of the world, 861a
 old age with, and ills, 847b
 pains and, 261a
 pangs and, 211b
 past regrets and future, 532a
 present, 194b
 put all, beneath his feet, 36b
 saucy doubts and, 197b
 that I may cease to be, 479b
 to be disgraced, 330a
 to speak of Ninety-eight, 627b
 Feast and your halls are crowded,
 754a
 as you were going to a, 218b
 beginning of, 151b
 better knew the, to sway, 449b
 continual, 1039b
 enough as good as a, 95a
 for your scholars and sages,
 651b
 good man's, 161a
 guests are met the, is set, 421a
 imagination of, 138b
 in thine eternal cell, 179b
 invite man that loves thee to
 a, 7b
 made for laughter, 1043a
 makes a merry, 129a
 nourisher in life's, 196b
 of Crispian, 156b
 of fat things, 1046a
 of languages, 133b
 of love is song, 668a
 of nectar'd sweets, 247b
 of reason, 319b
 of Stephen, 592b
 of wines on the lees, 1046a
 pomp and, and revelry, 245b
 riseth from a, 144b
 to the Lord, 1024a
 to thousand of his lords, 1048b
 when I make a, 117b
 Feaste, tables groan before ye,
 852a
 Feasters groan, 852a
 Feasting, house of, 1042b
 if, rise, 662a

Feasting presence full of light,
137b
valour found in, 222a
Feasts, shown in courts at, 248a
wedlock compared to public,
100a
Feat, adventure differs from, 953b
which done would make time
break, 571b
Feather, birds of a, 107b, 223b
duster, tomorrow a, 863b
espied of his own, a, 11b
flaunt a scarlet, 910b
for each wind, 208a
in hand, 11a
never moults a, 577a
on the fatal dart, 452a
pluck out his flying, 693a
put into his cap, 346a
stuck a, in his hat, 1001a
to tickle the intellect, 431a
wafted downward, 522a
whence pen was shaped, 411b
wit's a, 317b
Featherbed, edge of a, 144b
to liberty in a, 374a
Feathered foot, flees on, 751a
my nest, 88b
tarred and, 527b
with one of eagle's plumes, 11b
Feathers, beat all your, 214a
brain of, 322a
fine, make fine birds, 10a
hope is the thing with, 646b
pluck'd to wing the dart, 11b
plumes her, 247b
sleek, 477a
smitten with our own, 11b
two-legged animal without, 72a
Feats, all fell, 155a
Feature, abhor that grim, 823a
in form and, 690b
quite distinguished him, 717a
show virtue her own, 175b
which distinguishes man, 743b
Features, atavistic, of college life,
776a
blackest, of the human face,
1001b
homely, keep home, 248a
human, are so fashioned, 49b
living, from the marble, 37b
Feaze, dyspeptic come to, 746b
February has twenty-eight alone,
95b, 96a
Fed, by contriving hunger are we,
930a
former bounty, 280a
highly, and lowly taught, 183a
him a couple of times, 829b
of the dainties, 133a
on honey-dew, 7a
on poetry, 510a
on the fullness of death, 693a
our sea for thousand years,
815a
washed dressed warmed and,
806a
Federal Constitution, 516a
Union must be preserved, 399a
Federation of all humanity, 832a
of the world, 549a
Fee, another would have his, 846b
doctor for a nauseous draught,
280b
gorgeous east in, 407a
he seeks his, 747b
owner in, 587b
teach without, 21b

Feeble aid do join, 311a
feet so uncertain and, 800a
help the, 203a
if virtue, were, 248b
impotence, ugly age and, 899b
most forcible, 153b
neighbour, helping every, 661b
tottering, and unpitied, 566b
voice, send a, 4a
weak and, woman, 97a
worm of the earth, 272b
wrong because of weakness,
519b
Feed among the lilies, 1044b
by the stream, 385a
fat the ancient grudge, 144a
herd that only sleep and, 177b
himself pleasant food, 282b
his flock like a shepherd, 1047a
his sacred flame, 423a
if thine enemy hunger, him,
1060a
in the ooze, 619b
my brain with better things,
867a
on dreams, 13a
on her damask cheek, 164b
on hope, 114a
on prayers, 116a
out of your tribe's hands, 821b
ravens, 160a
the poor, 1061a
this mind of ours, 403b
upon what meat doth Caesar,
166b
worm, sweetly on him, 1031a
Feeding, come here to watch us,
737b
Feeds and breeds by composture,
203b
heaven, the stars, 37a
jealousy, upon suspicion, 265a
mock meat it, on, 188a
Feel a hell within myself, 240b
and know we are eternal, 283a
another's woe, 321a
bitter change, 254a
but can't define, 366b
central stream of what we,
623b
deep bear fruit well, 620a
Englishman is afraid to, 901b
fashion as we, 915b
forces behind every detail, 709b
habitual gratitude, 406a
happier than I know, 257b
I only, farewell, 451b
let me, your pulse, 129b
life in every limb, 403a
like a morning star, 669b
more to do than, 428b
my heart new opened, 211a
myself falling in love, 653a
never, time to the full, 478b
no comfortable, 488b
one bliss, 262b
paint them who, them most,
313b
perfectly, 89b
pressure of age, 23b
see not, how beautiful, 423a
sigh yet, no pain, 440b
sort er, inside er me, 822a
speak what we, 194a
tenderest touch, 102b
think, do as one pleases, 434a
those who, it most, 465b
those who would make us, 362a
too much thy blessing, 145b

Feel touch of earthly years,
405b
town that made thinking, 957a
what wretches feel, 192a
your beauty going, 866a
Feeld hath even, 80b
Feeling deeper than all thought,
583a
for one single good action, 379a
gratifying, duty has been done,
685b
greater, to the worse, 138b
hearts pour melodies, 396b
his cold strength, 939b
is bad form, 901b
kills all life and, 988b
life so completely, 718b
man is as old as he's, 637a
man of profound, 644a
music and moonlight and, 469a
new, and new meaning, 618a
of dependence and gratitude,
443a
of eternity in youth, 434b
of his business, 178b
of sadness and longing, 522a
of sadness at this parting, 538b
of superiority to masses, 909a
of vengeance, 383b
petrifies the, 391a
sensible to, as to sight, 196a
the East's gift, 570b
town that made, think, 957a
which arrests the mind, 916b
which prompts prayer, 613b
Feelings and characters of or-
dinary life, 428b
are to mortals given, 415a
highest and best, 643a
not in figures on a dial, 586a
of liberty, 334b
opinion is determined by, 614b
or views of such a man, 428a
overflow of powerful, 406a
reach way down into your, 746b
run in soft luxurious flow, 495b
thoughts and, dwell, 654a
trampling on the, 978b
waste of, unemployed, 455a
woman's, added to all this,
428b
Feelin's, bad, between neighbors,
843b
Feels and never reasons, 502b
at each thread, 102b
it instantly on every side, 102b
like a real fight, 715b
not the wants that pinch, 38b
retiring ebb, 189a
secure, guilty conscience never,
28b
the noblest, 586a
with great sensibility, 339b
Feend, ete with a, 82a
Fees, flowing, 250a
Feet, aching hands and bleeding,
620a
are heavy now, 774a
at her, he bowed, 1026b
beggar with bruised, 756a
beneath her petticoat, 261a
blister the soles of his, 802a
cadence of consenting, 967a
came on the following, 790a
clang of hurrying, 582b
clouted brogues from my, 214b
clumsy, of April, 969a
crowes, be grown, 78a
dancing with the, 728a

Feet, dawn with silver-sandaled,
767b
easiest for his, 119a
fetter his, in shackles, 243a
goat, dance antic hay, 123a
grown-up people's, 750a
horses', and the wheel-track,
588b
in ancient time, 388b
in soda water, 944a
keep thou my, 495b
lamp by which my, guided,
368b
lamp unto my, 1037a
like snails did creep, 231a
little cat, 898a
little snow-white, 824a
made her restless, still, 911a
man sprang to his, 569b
may leave but not our hearts,
535b
million marching, 996b
more would be laid at your,
694b
move with leaden, 689b
my, are cold, 972b
nimble, 769b
not be burned, 1038b
of day and of night, 691b
of him that bringeth, 1047b
our sorely battered, 763b
painfully and with bleeding,
785a
part of iron part clay, 1048b
patter of little, 524a
put fears beneath his, 36b
rather die on our, 921a
regards what is before his, 30b
roads rough beneath uncertain,
801b
roll in ecstasy at your, 927b
set my, upon a rock, 1034a
set, upon firm earth, 229b
so uncertain and feeble, 800a
spread my dreams under your,
825b
sprung upon its, 444a
standing with reluctant, 521a
starry, 884b
teach his, a measure, 693a
through faithless leather, 305a
time's iron, 455a
tinkling with their, 1045a
tremble under her, 554a
twinkling, 955a
two pale, crossed in rest, 635b
two white, 1006b
walk'd blessed, 149a
was I to the lame, 1031b
washed his, provided supper,
264a
wind's, shine along the sea,
692b
your belly back and, 41a
Feete, cat would not wet, 93a
Feetur, haint one agreeable, 600b
Feign'd deaths to die, 216a
Feigned angry look, 289b
Feigning, mirth that is but, 620a
Felawe, a good, 79b
Feldes, out of olde, 78a
Felicitate fortunes of man, 15b
Felicite can fall to creature, 114b
Felicities and unforgettable lines,
403a
close the circle of our, 374b
of all man's, 956a
Feliculously expressed, 398a
Felicity, absent thee from, 179b

Felicity and flower of wickedness,
573b
count our, and happiness, 536a
enjoy, and peace, 65a
green, 478a
human, 332a
limit of human, 748a
man's chief, 122a
of Horace, 51b
of lighting on good education,
57b
or doom, friend await, 647b
possession approaches, 639a
quaffed out of a golden cup,
772b
refined point of, 294b
tempered by sorrow, 106b
we make or find, 337b
Fell across the picture dead, 717b
among thieves, 1056b
at one, swoop, 108b
down dead where he bowed,
1026b
down for thirst, 3a
epitaph of those who, 871b
faithful to her we, 9b
feats, 155a
from heaven, 74a
from morn to noon he, 253a
great Caesar, 168b
hardest-timbered oak, 126a
I and you and all, down, 168b
in the fire, 873b
in whirlwind, 756a
into good ground, 1052b
least erected spirit that, 253a
like a stick, 371a
like autumn fruit, 276a
men, out they knew not why,
237b
of hair, 199b
purpose, shake my, 195a
ran to help me when I, 442a
sergeant death, 79b
the hardest-timber'd oak, 112b
they always, 937a
to earth, 522b
upon a day, 220a
upon Christian, 274b
upon the earth, 49b, 1065b
upon the sanded floor, 441a
upon their knees, 229b, 592b
wall, down flat, 1026a
with fortunes, 159b
Feller, beeg, 759a
do unto the other, 735a
met a city, 1008a
sweets' life, 775b
Fellers call me Bill, 747b
Fellow, ate the, raw, 647a
beneath the blue of day, 785b
busy listening, 56b
careless lying, 904a
citizen, blood of a single, 375b
citizens, confidence of, 542b
covetous sordid, 323a
creatures, worst sin towards,
764b
dies an honest, 225a
fault, 162a
foxes cut off theirs, 221b
good, Robin, 262a
hail, well met, 297a
hook-nosed, 153b
I'll never know, 899a
in the firmament, 167b
makes no figure in company,
338a
man, assist reduced, 74b

Fellow, man will lord it over his,
774b
men, born to marshal his, 663a
men, hold in bondage their,
398b
men, one who loves his, 448a
men to inhabit them, 15a
of infinite jest, 178b
of no mark, 151a
of plain constancy, 156b
prison-mate and dock-yard,
663a
robustious periwig-pated, 175b
roughs, among his, 558a
shot his, 143b
silent, 882a
sweet hay hath no, 142a
that had losses, 158b
touchy testy pleasant, 300a
vindictive and touchy, 58b
want of worth makes the, 317b
who's going to take my place,
899a
with the best king, 79b
Fellow-citizens God reigns, 652a
interests of our, 375a
of the United States, 367a
we cannot escape history, 540a
Fellow-creatures, happy, 371a
I love my, 684b
Fellow-feeling, help others out of
a, 221a
makes one wondrous kind, 221a
Fellow-mortals, propose to show
my, 344b
Fellow-officers and all the world,
285b
Fellow-rover, laughing, 896a
Fellow's got to swing, 769b
other, brindled hair, 751a
wise enough, 165a
Fellows, all good, together, 378a
assembly of good, 336b
best king of good, 79b
damned his, 713b
first man among these, 56b
framed strange, 143a
good, get together, 808b
injustice of our, 270a
learned seldom pretty, 909a
man knows his, in himself, 856a
some are fine, 638b
violins wine and good, 638a
whom it hurts to think, 786b
you, and I, 820b
Fellowship and social comfort,
520a
divine, 479a
honesty manhood nor good,
149a
right hands of, 1062b
Fellow-sufferers by shipwreck
spared, 404b
Fellow-travellers along life's weary
way, 810b
Felon, lets the greater, loose, 713a
Felon, despicable act of, 487a
to buy stove polish, 835b
to drink small beer, 125b
Felt all her favours, 343b
along the heart, 403b
as a man, 368a
could best be, when not seen,
704b
earth, the wound, 258a
halter draw, 380b
in the blood, 403b
life concerned in producing,
719a

Felt like planets had fallen on me,
 929a
 scarcely, or seen, 322b
 shoe troop of horse with, 193a
 slippers and warm bellywash,
 973a
 so finely, as injustice, 580b
 the earth move out, 983a
 with spirit so profound, 405b
 Female beauty, th' idee iv, 836b
 character, fault of, 461b
 errors fall, some, 312a
 essential, elements, 910b
 friendship, elegance of, 337a
 grandmother Eve a, 132b
 heart can gold despise, 347b
 hundred per cent, 949b
 knee is a joint, 863b
 logic, book of, 566a
 lovely, shapes, 665b
 male and, created he them,
 1021a
 murderers, 765b
 of sex, 260a
 of the species, 817b
 pulchritude, 909a
 sex, occupied with the, 923a
 warriors, 325b
 Females of all species, 895a
 Feminine, eternal, draws us on,
 380a
 gender of vessels, 904a
 intuition, 967b
 of genius, 533b
 soul is a queen, 807a
 Fen, by lake or moorish, 247b
 of stagnant waters, 407b
 wild-fire dances on the, 395b
 Fence against the world, 283b
 dazzling, 248a
 downtrod by trespassers, 12b
 impregnable, 126b
 neighbor breaks your, 573a
 'round the top of the cliff, 701a
 thirty yards of board, 675a
 valiant and cunning in, 165b
 Fences, American social, 985a
 good, make good neighbors,
 879b
 Fenner's, Uncle, family
 Fens and the sedges, 935a
 Fer from eze fer from herte, 83a
 Fere, darling of his, 29b
 Ferlie he spied wi' his e'e, 1012b
 Ferment, soul is in a, 478b
 Ferments of the worst kind, 306b
 Fern and flower with silvery dew,
 651b
 Ferns by these Berkshire boulders,
 960b
 Ferny, forest's, floor, 862b
 glens, grey flocks in, 592a
 Ferocious heroes, land of, 888a
 Ferocity, courage without, 451b
 in beasts, 505b
 Ferry-boats, street-cars and, 288a
 Ferryman, grim, 128a
 Fertile, fragrant the, earth, 256a
 in such a fix to be so, 990a
 infinitely, 807a
 soil of man's vanity, 873a
 twice five miles of, ground,
 420b
 Fertility, suck soil's, 140a
 Fertilize the Jordan plain, 893a
 Fervent, effectual, prayer, 1064a
 long and, kiss, 486b
 Fervently do we pray, 542a
 Fester, lilies that, 206a

Festina lente, 1010a
 Festival, great anniversary, 367b
 rites, 463b
 Festooned with haberdashery of
 success, 821b
 Fetch a pail of water, 1016b
 Age of Gold, 244b
 de mo'ners up higher, 738b
 Fetched sea-born treasures, 503a
 Fetisful, full faire and, 79b
 Fetter his feet in shackles, 243a
 Fettered hope, set wild the, 912b
 poetry, 388b
 to an office stool, 682a
 to her eye, 268a
 Fetters human race, 338b
 leaving the, to me, 645a
 servile, 1000b
 throws its last, off, 470b
 Feuds, forget all, 494a
 of faith, 850b
 rent with civil, 443b
 Fever and the fret, 481b
 beyond the fire and, 780b
 called living, 545b
 famine and war, 743b
 has just left me, 57b
 life's fitful, 197b
 of chills and, she died, 946b
 of life is over, 1069b
 passion is a, in the mind, 288a
 to the questing hound, 897b
 Fevered lips, drained by, 483b
 world, 873a
 Feverish ardor, 516b
 preoccupation, 910b
 selfish little clod, 765a
 Fever-trees, set about with, 819b
 Few, angel visits, and far between,
 291b, 432b
 are chosen, 1054a
 assume to be deputies, 402a
 capable of education, 774b
 honest men better than num-
 bers, 237b
 honored by the, 602a
 hours, he was within a, 345b
 in science address the, 511a
 laborers are, 1052a
 let thine occupations be, 67a
 let thy words be, 1042b
 love all trust a, 182b
 materials for history, 369a
 men of, words, 155a
 more and the, 887b
 neither too many nor too, 431b
 not in hands of the, 20a
 of us fall very low, 791b
 owed by so many to so, 869b
 privileged, 919a
 profit by advice, 43b
 real friends, women find, 343a
 save the poor, 498b
 shall part where many meet,
 433a
 that only lend their ear, 122a
 there be that find it, 1052a
 thoughts of the, 699a
 unpleasant'st words, 145b
 we happy, 156b
 who early in life, 668b
 words are, and often funny,
 588a
 words, enormous force of, 508a
 Fewest disasters, middle station
 had, 292a
 those who want the, things, 70b
 Fezziwig, in came Mrs., 578a
 F.F.V.s, start counting, 980a

Fib, destroy his, or sophistry,
 318b
 Fibres, multitude of, 497a
 Fibs, I'll tell you no, 357b
 Fickle and changeful thing, 37a
 and restless as a fawn, 486b
 and unstable subject, 97b
 and wavering, 668a
 as a changeful dream, 415b
 fantastic, fierce and vain, 415b
 fortune's, wheel, 155b
 froward vindictive fellow, 58b
 gypsy, Dame Fortune a, 499b
 whatever is, freckled, 724a
 when Fortune is, 33b
 when Fortune's, 31a
 Fickleness of the women I love,
 764b
 Fico for the phrase, 180a
 Fiction, by fairy, drest, 350a
 carries truth in solution, 565b
 chiefly in the form of, 687a
 comforting piece of, 908b
 condemn as improbable, 165b
 dull with homely men, 801a
 fact or, 831b
 lags after truth, 359b
 most imaginative composer of,
 761a
 prompts tongue to deal in, 308a
 turns the Muses' mangle, 794b
 up-to-date, 704a
 Fiddle all the bugs off, 978b
 cat and the, 1016b
 merry love the, 825b
 play on my, in Dooney, 825b
 second, carrying the air, 889b
 we know is diddle, 695b
 Fiddle-de-dee, 659a
 Fiddler, chymist, statesman, 277a
 in came a, 578a
 Fiddlers three, called for his,
 1015a
 weary of it like men, 750a
 Fiddlestring, tune-swept, 914b
 Fiddling-stick, my master's lost
 his, 1014b
 Fidelity, gossamer, of mere man,
 544b
 Fidget and no reformer, 795a
 Fido, Towser Sport Spot or, 970b
 Fie fie upon her, 182b
 foh and fum, 192b
 Field, accidents by flood and, 186a
 artillery, 902a
 corner of a foreign, 938b
 covered by our knowledge, 753a
 cribs, from your, 573a
 dedicate a portion of that, 540b
 dignity in tilling a, 767a
 flower of the, 1036b, 1047a
 foul feed coming over the, 274a
 good animal in the, 341a
 happy, or mossy cavern, 482b
 Hector in the, 525a
 inundate his, 3a
 man for the, 550b
 marriage is a, of battle, 749a
 of a few acres, 370b
 of destiny, 527a
 of human conflict, 869b
 of morals, 908a
 of night, 531a
 of ripe corn, 943a
 potter's, 1055a
 Prussia hurried to the, 383a
 roam'd from, to field, 384b
 shepherds abiding in the, 1056b
 sickle in the fruitful, 386b

Field, six Richmonds in the, 128b
 sufficient literary, 717b
 tempest to the, 131a
 truth be in the, 251a
 what though the, be lost, 252a
 Fields, among the, above the sea,
 1006a
 and the gliding streams, 36b
 and waters shout, 638b
 babbled of green, 155a
 changed yet Egdon remained,
 705a
 divine nature gave the, 121a
 dry, burn, 716b
 earth's green, 584a
 fight in the, and streets, 869a
 flowering of His, 555b
 flowerless, of heaven, 691a
 get into the orchard or the,
 273a
 have eyes, 80b
 hills and valleys dales and, 123a
 holy, 149a
 how to the summer, 723b
 hunt in, for health, 280b
 of amaranth, 431b
 of Cambridge, 267b
 out in the, with God, 1006a
 playing, of Eton, 400b
 poetic, encompass me, 298b
 raw in, 281a
 trees and, tell me nothing, 316b
 unshorn, 471a
 walk through, in gloves, 936a
 Fiend dark and wild, 933b
 foul, coming over the field, 274a
 frightful, 422a
 hell contains no fouler, 6b
 hid in a cloud, 387b
 in a cloud, 384b
 lubber, 245b
 marble-hearted, 191a
 no greater, than anarchy, 14a
 no, in hell can match the fury,
 208a
 swung the, 639a
 with all his comrades, 74a
 Fiendish punishment, no more,
 715b
 Fiends, juggling, 199b
 prince of, 155a
 that plague thee thus, 421a
 Fier, youk'n hide de, 739a
 Fierce agonizing meek, 855a
 and more inexorable, 137b
 as frenzy's fever'd blood, 415b
 be but little she is, 142a
 be thou spirit, my spirit, 466a
 bitter change of, extremes, 254a
 contending nations, 300a
 electric fire, 845b
 for the right, 688a
 four champions, 254b
 grew more, and wild, 233b
 impulses of recklessness, 576b
 light beats upon a throne, 554a
 liveth not in, desire, 413b
 not so, as they paint him, 234a
 one far, hour and sweet, 867b
 poison to others, 34b
 quality, composition and, 190b
 safer being meek than, 573a
 South cheering on her sons, 740b
 warres, 113a
 wretchedness, 203b
 Fiercer by despair, 253b
 hell than failure, not a, 478b
 Fiercest agonies have shortest
 reign, 471b

Fiercest quarrels short, 108a
 strongest and, spirit, 253b
 Fiery, burning, furnace, 1048b
 floods, bathe in, 185a
 four-in-hand, 424a
 noon and eve's one star, 483a
 pain, throbs of, 338a
 particle, 459b
 rod, lightning reached a, 712a
 soul, 276b
 trial through which we pass,
 540a
 Fiery-footed steeds, 136b
 Fife, ear-piercing, 189a
 elephant that practised on a,
 659b
 fill the, 416b
 silver needle-note of a, 976a
 Thane of, had a wife, 199a
 wry-necked, 144b
 Fifes, drums and, 732a
 Fifteen, maiden of bashful, 381b
 men on the Dead Man's Chest,
 749b
 minutes of hell, 731b
 wild Decembers, 592a
 wives is nothing, 144b
 Fifteenth, Ides are on the, day,
 96a
 Fifteen-two and a pair, 853a
 Fifth column, 983a
 of November, 1000a
 rib, smote him under the, 1027b
 shall close the drama, 306b
 Symphony, Beethoven's, 901a
 Fifty above more than fifty be-
 low, 880b
 chides his infamous delay at,
 305b
 corpulent man of, 447b
 elder years than, 923b
 fair fat and, 417b
 fathoms deep, 1011b
 from forty till, 761b
 live at all aither, 834b
 million Frenchmen, 1008a
 north and forty west, 820a
 only leaves me, more, 785b
 springs are little room, 785b
 thousand strong, 660b
 times to one does err, 289a
 widow of, 381b
 wise at, 234a
 years of Europe, 801b
 Fifty-cent cigar, 911b
 Fifty-four forty or fight, 500a
 Fifty-fourth Regiment, 666a
 Fifty-score strong, marching along,
 567b
 Fifty-seven, slept there, years, 70b
 Fifty-three, we have sighted, 556a
 Fig a fig, call a, 28a
 for care, 90b
 for him who frets, 809a
 for woe, 90b
 for your great captain, 106a
 if you desire a, 64a
 leaves, 1022a
 tree, under his vine and, 1049b,
 1067a
 we don't care a, 581a
 Figger wants padd'n, 811a
 Fight against undivul'd pretence,
 197a
 aloud is very brave, 646a
 an evil, 949b
 an other daie, 69a
 and not heed wounds, 87b
 and we'll conquer again, 347a

Fight, baffled to, better, 575b
 barber and collier, 332b
 bears and lions growl and, 302b
 begins within himself, 571a
 cease from mental, 388b
 cleanly then, 972b
 coward can, a battle, 596a
 dare, for such a land, 414a
 doorkeepers that, are a mischief.
 9a
 end of the, is a tombstone.
 814b
 face them and, them, 793b
 fall out and chide and, 302b
 famed for, 205a
 fifty-four forty or, 500a
 fight the good, 1063a
 for freedom and truth, 642a
 for his existence, 951a
 for love, 141b
 for principles, 986b
 for religion of God, 1070a
 for the things nearest our
 hearts, 770b
 fought a good, 1063b
 fought the, 860b
 fought the better, 256b
 fringing edges of the, 595b
 give him a good, 914a
 give the, up, 567a
 heart to, and lose, 933b
 her till she sinks, 441b
 high above the, 736a
 if life be not a real, 715b
 in France, 869a
 it out on this line, 623b
 it out or perish, 753a
 last in, 4a
 let graceless zealots, 317b
 let us, for ourselves, 583b
 lost, of virtue, 752b
 love nothing as a good, 918b
 nor law nor duty bade me, 826a
 not to enslave, 370b
 not to the strong the, 757a
 not yet begun to, 377b
 on my merry men all, 1012a
 only men to, 520b
 our country's battles, 1004b
 perilous, 436a
 perish in the, 529b
 rise to, and win, 830b
 that fly may, again, 69a
 the good fight, 1063a
 thickest of the, 463a
 those I, I do not hate, 826a
 till the last gasp, 124a
 to heaven's own height, 877b
 too proud to, 770a
 up an', for them, 814b
 way they, or love or sin, 812b
 we don't want to, 635a
 when at last the, is won, 933b
 when he's sure of losing, 596b
 who flees will, again, 69a
 with growing confidence, 869a
 year after that they, 983a
 youth must, and die, 873b
 Fighter, bonny, 750b
 dull, 151b
 twenty years a, 816a
 Fighter's honor, left to the, 982b
 Fighters, free, free lovers, 842a
 prize, out of training, 801a
 Fightin', first-class, man, 818a
 show you're up to, 601a
 when we ain't, 997b
 Fighting a starry-eyed liberal,
 948b

Fighting against valuation of
Europe, 718a
bellyful of, 202a
cocks that will kill, 59a
faiths, time has upset, 710a
flocking and, 260b
for the crown, 1015a
in the streets, 332b
lovely, along the whole line,
663a
men abroad, 520b
no talking until more, 974a
races don't die out, 734b
still and still destroying, 280a
Téméraire, 803b
the lost fight of virtue, 752b
valour in feasting as in, 222a
war consisteth not in, 229a
what are we, for, 877b
world worth, for, 983a
Fighting's, wherever, the game,
734b
Fights and runs away, 69a
engage in bloody, 3b
liquor love or, 787a
quote the, historical, 682b
strives and, and frets, 476b
tea, 821b
Figs from thistles, 780b
in the name of the prophet,
436b
out of thistles, 555a
Figurative, life like the Scriptures,
480a
Figure, baby, of the giant mass,
181b, 832a
fixed, for the time of scorn,
189b
is handsome, 701a
Lord Byron cuts a, 480a
no, in company, 338a
of its master's income, 913a
of man at twice its size, 923b
of the house, 153a
seven is a good handly, 883a
the thing we like, 494b
Figures and patterns, 53b
facts and, 578a
fallacious as facts except, 419b
on a dial, 586a
rude, of rough-hewn race, 814a
Filches from me my good name,
188a
File, marching single in endless,
506b
Files, burial in the, 817a
commands the beauteous, 271b
of time, 549a
Files-on-parade, 817b
Filial duty, lasting sense of, 373a
reverence, act of, 795b
Filipinos, Norwegians or, 954b
Fill all the glasses there, 267b
belly with the east wind, 1030b
blown his, 246b
come, up my cup, 417b
ev'ry glass, 308b
high the bowl, 458b
his snuff-box, 293a
hungry bellies, 229b
many words won't, a bushel,
331a
me from crown to toe, 195a
sky with black clouds, 39b
stag at eve had drunk his, 415a
strike your, 234a
the life, 416b
the life of man, 695a
the stage with childhood, 232a

Fill the world with fools, 615a
their lives with sweetness, 643a
up a place, 159a
up their proper places, 273a
Fill'd air with barbarous dis-
sonance, 248a
rosebuds, with snow, 221a
sails, 260a
Filled, belly, with fair words, 55a
body, and vacant mind, 156a
by prevailing light, 100a
hungry with good things, 1056a
little barn well, 377b
they shall be, 1050b
wallet, with our vices, 35a
with gravel, 1040a
with noble risks, 418a
with the Holy Ghost, 1059a
Filler for cross-word puzzle mak-
ers, 928a
Fillet, scorn under her solemn,
506b
Filleth all around about, 120a
Fillin' food, lithrachoer needs,
837a
Filling sky and earth below, 632a
two buckets, one another, 140a
Fills, grief, room, 148a
he, he bounds connects, 316b
Filly, foal in likeness of a, 141a
Filthy air, the fog and, 194a
Jersey on a drizzly night, 967b
lucre, 1063a
rags, righteousnesses as, 1047b
so, that nobody dared touch
them, 494a
Fin, gold, in the porphyry font,
551a
Final hope is flat despair, 126a
issue, judged in light of, 27b
proof of greatness, 763a
resting-place, 540b
ruin fiercely drives, 306a
sacrifice, 789a
test of a leader, 952b
Finality, obstinate, 720a
Finance, heroes of, are like beads,
641a
Financial straits, serving one in,
21b
throe volcanic, 777a
Find, criticism is the endeavor to,
733a
fail to, you in, 830b
faithful friends hard to, 220a
fast bind fast, 91a
fault, people talk and, 104a
few there be that, it, 1052a
fit instruments of ill, 312b
happiness she does not, 336a
himself left alone, 339a
his mouth a rein, 693a
Iris that shall, thee out, 125b
it after many days, 1043b
it among gross people, 338a
know where we can, informa-
tion, 341a
me the men on earth, 652b
means of evil, 252b
mind's construction, 194b
myself forty-three pounds worse,
284b
myself much better, 284a
not obliged to, understanding,
343a
out cause of this effect, 173b
out moonshine, 142a
out the natural bent, 25a
out where she has gone, 825a

Find quarrel in a straw, 177b
rest from vain fancies, 66a
safe bind safe, 96b
seek and ye shall, 1051b
seeking shall, him, 570b
sure to, a use for it, 417b
surprised to, it done, 340a
the one just suited, 433a
the other forth, 143b
the virtue, 158b
themselves, 754b
things very much as always,
858b
thy heart at home, 232a
time to grow old, 306b
to dream of not to, 967b
to seek to. and not to yield,
548b
turn to pleasure all they, 326b
wealth ye, another keeps, 466a
what I tell you is so, 608b
what wisdom can you, 344b
Findeth, he that, his life, 1052b
he that seeketh, 1051b
Finding smoother pebble, 288a
withhold a single, 379b
Finds comfort in despair, 125a
he who, himself, 620a
Satan, some mischief, 302b
young keeps young, 262a
Fine and independent living, 784a
array, my silks and, 348b
arts divorcing themselves from
truth, 476a
arts, music highest of, 614b
by defect, 314b
careless rapture, 569a
coffin, out of white boards, 856b
dress'd, as I will, 302b
excess, surprise by a, 478a
face of heaven so, 136b
feathers make fine birds, 10a
fellows, some are, 638b
frenzy, 142b
grave's-a, and private place,
269a
he may be just as, 975b
how vast the, 309b
issues, 183b
less subtle and, 250a
madness, 122b
manners need support, 505b
many, things to do, 891a
nets and stratagems, 233a
not for a, glossy surface, 354b
passage you think, 341a
rapture is over, 981b
sense men call courtesy, 587a
song for singing, 752a
spun from a mind at peace, 42b
thinking, worlds of, 449b
too, a point, 579b
work with so, a brush, 428b
Finer man, he had made a, 800a
Finery, modest woman in all her,
357a
Finest ambrosia, 810a
edge is made, 112a
hour, 869b
spectacles in nature, 331a
thing in London, 854a
woman in nature, 301b
Finger ache, let our, 107a
ambitious, 210a
God's, touch'd him, 552b
in every pie, 104b
little, was in it, 104b
more goodness in her little,
296b

Finger, moving, writes, 533a
 nail a crimson petal, 973a
 of birth-strangled babe, 198a
 pipe for fortune's, 175b
 points to heaven, 411a
 ring encompasseth thy, 127b
 slow and moving, 189b
 snap av a, 821a
 struck his, on the place, 620a
 that turns the dial, 930b
 thou'lt cut thy, 29b
 'twixt, and thumb, 149b
 whoso touched his, 1014b
 Fingers, between tips of middle,
 50a
 end, perfectly feel at, 89b
 forc'd, rude, 248b
 made before forks, 296b
 of the rain, 961b
 on these keys, 906a
 peering through reverent, 821a
 pinching, 207b
 rather have, than toes, 829a
 rings on her, 1017b
 trailing thy, wet, 621a
 twirled her, madly, 582a
 wandered over noisy keys, 634a
 weary and worn, 489a
 Fingers' ends, smile upon, 154b
 two, breadth, 70a
 Finger-tips, hair and, 943a
 Finish of a voyage, 838a
 sufficient to, 153a, 1057a
 the job, 870a
 the work we are in, 542a
 what I begin, 528a
 which is almost art, 773a
 Finished by a death, 458a
 in this hasty world, 602a
 it is, 1058b
 left to be, 147b
 my course, 1063b
 place, New England is a, 976a
 Finisher, author and, 537a
 of our faith, 1063b
 Finishing canter, 710b
 Finite hearts that yearn, 569a
 our minds are, 797b
 Finitude, circumstances of, 797b
 selfish terror at his own, 807a
 Finney, Mr., had a turnip, 1004b
 Finnigin, gone again, 844a
 Fir, in, tar is, 1019a
 wood, instruments made of,
 1028a
 Fir'd another Troy, 280b
 Fire, after the earthquake a,
 1029a
 and fever, 780b
 and into ice, 75b
 and through water, 1035b
 answers fire, 155b
 ball of, 945b
 basks at the, 245b
 because 'tis fill'd with, 386b
 beds of raging, 254a
 before a glowing, 864b
 books cannot be killed by, 921b
 books you carry to the, 338b
 bright-flaming heat-full, 102b
 bring me my chariot of, 388b
 burn and cauldron bubble, 198a
 burns itself out, 948a
 burns out another's burning,
 134b
 burnt child, dreadth, 93b
 burnt the, of thine eyes, 387a
 bush burned with, 1023b
 cannot burn, 496b

Fire, chariot of, 1029a
 chilly man's, 598b
 clear, a clean hearth, 429b
 consumes it whole, 242b
 dare seize the, 387a
 do not stir, with sword, 72b
 don't, unless fired upon, 358b
 don't, until you see the whites of
 their eyes, 353a
 doubt the stars are, 173b
 element of, is put out, 217a
 every, burn low, 707a
 every time she shouted, 849b
 fantasy's hot, 413b
 fat is in the, 91a
 fell in the, 873b
 fierce electric, 845b
 fills his blue urn with, 506a
 fog or, 247b
 follow right side to, 99b
 glow like sparks of, 231a
 green, 971b
 heap coals of, 1041a, 1060a
 hearts were touched with, 708b
 hell's, 891a
 heretic that makes the, 208a
 hidden, that trembles in the
 breast, 413a
 hold, in his hand, 138b
 hold with those who favor, 880b
 horses of, 1029a
 ignorance like, doth burn, 634b
 in each eye, 318a
 in sea or, in earth or air, 170a
 irons in the, 22b, 44a
 is dying in the grate, 638b
 is test of gold, 47b
 is the best of servants, 475b
 it off himself, 339a
 kingfishers catch, 724b
 kneel when you light a, 796b
 let, destroy the world, 1011a
 lit-tless, and brimstone, 675a
 like'd, 397a
 little, is trodden out, 127a
 little, kindleth, 1064a
 long life by the, 795b
 looming bastion fringed with,
 551b
 mammon is like, 475b
 man put, to work for him, 945b
 man take, in his bosom, 1038b
 martyr in his shirt of, 650a
 melt in her own, 177a
 Muse of, 154a
 no, can ever warm me, 649a
 no, without smoke, 94a
 nodding by the, 824a
 of emotion, 673a
 of life, 432a
 of soul, 577a
 of spring, 531a
 outlives the parent spark, 468b
 penal, 252a
 pillar of, 1024b
 pistol misses, 358a
 Promethean, 133b
 run through, and water, 180b
 saved them from the fearful,
 663b
 set hearts of all on, 75b
 set the will on, 897a
 set, to the Thames, 350b
 sit beside my lonely, 645a
 sit by the, and spin, 1016b
 sit spinning by the, 96b
 snatches from the sun, 203b
 some, of thine, 204a
 soul of, 336a

Fire, soul on, 533a
 spark o' nature's, 390b
 spark of celestial, 366b
 spark of heavenly, 446a
 spark of your celestial, 310b
 speech is a burning, 691b
 spirit all compact of, 131a
 stand by the, and stink, 191a
 stir the, 364b
 stood that night against my,
 193a
 tell the men to, faster, 441b
 tend the wounded under, 818a
 that in the heart resides, 620a
 that once was singing gold, 928b
 the brave, a day to, 5a
 the most tolerable third party,
 589a
 the silent language, 949a
 three removes as bad as, 330b
 throws on opposite wall, 24b
 tongued with, 945a
 tongues like as of, 1059a
 touch the sacred, 854b
 turn'd by a gentle, 280b
 turns uneasily from the, 977b
 uneffectual, 172b
 until you see the whites of their
 eyes, 353a
 when ready Gridley, 680b
 which seems extinguished, 243b
 while musing the, burned, 1034a
 white, laden, 466b
 wicked, of lust, 81a
 within us men, 706b
 world of, and dew, 825a
 world will end in, 880b
 worshiped, only, 264a
 your house is on, 1015b
 your little gun, 863a
 youth of England on, 154b
 Fire-balls, hail or blinding, 567a
 Fired, don't fire unless, upon,
 358b
 that the house reject him, 318b
 Fireflies gleam in the damp, 885b
 Firefly lamp, 437b
 wakens, 551a
 Firelit homes, think of, 937a
 Firelogs, throwing freely the, 38a
 Fire's center, 995a
 Fires, altars and your, 462b
 fuel to maintain his, 237a
 in our ashes, 81a
 in the burden'd air, 385b
 keep the home, burning, 865a
 kindle, to warm it, 630b
 live their wonted, 349a
 living, in our breast, 535a
 love's, glow the longest, 726a
 proud tops, 139a
 remnant of their, 287a
 that scorch, 528b
 that smoke, 959a
 true genius kindles, 318b
 us with courage, 308b
 veils her sacred, 322a
 wastes in self-consuming, 298a
 when the, are out, 750a
 Fireside happiness, 396b
 happy, clime, 393a
 howsoever defended, 523a
 is a great opiate, 448b
 king by your own, 103b
 Firewood, pig-lead, iron-ware,
 896b
 Firing, no, till you see the whites
 of their eyes, 353a
 Firm and stable earth, 229b

Firm cloud before it fall, choose a,
314b
ground of result and fact, 868a
nerves shall never tremble, 198a
of Grin and Barrett, 777a
philosopher can scorn, 328a
purpose, is equal to the deed,
305b
reason, 409a
stand like a, tower, 76a
to this scoundrel maxim, 328b
too tender or too, a heart, 313b
Firmament, absorb as, a flame,
648b
base earth from, 139a
blood streams in the, 123b
brave o'erhanging, 173b
curses of the, 281b
glow'd with sapphires, 255b
no fellow in the, 167b
showeth his handiwork, 1032b
spacious, on high, 299a
state beneath the, 102b
Firmest flint doth weare, 34b
friend, 451b
in his shoes, 505a
in the right, 542a
Firm-set, sure and, earth, 196a
Firs, great army of pointed, 742b
First, after last returns the, 573a
among languages, 325a
and second class citizens, 964a
and the last, 1065a
and wisest of them all, 259b
and worst of all frauds, 586a
author of that thought, 508a
baby laughed, 792a
begs pardon, 162a
best country, 353b
book was published, 792b
breath our souls draw, 655a
bringer of unwelcome news,
152a
by whom the new are tried,
311a
class laundry, 845a
comer sped, 275b
cunning tyrant, subjects of,
538a
day, 1021a
day even and morn, 257a
day of spring, 757b
days of distracting grief, 352b
death, no other after the, 997a
dream that comes, 736b
drink, man takes his, 801a
families in Virginia, 980a
fault, clung to their, 567a
fine careless rapture, 569a
flower of their wilderness, 463b
found her, and best, 817a
garden made, 121a
gentleman on earth, 853a
glass for myself, 300b
good die, 410b
great benefactor, 678a
guinea is more difficult, 344a
highest compliment to the, 340b
his, wife, 340b
Homer, of heroic poets, 338b
how, he met her, 564a
human principle, 153b
husband, detested her, 768a
I had thee, 693b
if not, in the first line, 358a
in banquets, 4a
in everything, one cannot be,
10a
in war first in peace, 384a

First inclination an animal has,
72b
is freedom of speech, 920b
is law the last prerogative, 279a
keep their, and have no second,
853a
last everlasting day, 216a
last was like the, 962a
law of society, 960a
lesson to be learned, 634a
light was, named day, 74a
magnitude, liar of the, 297b
man among these fellows, 56b
man of earth earthy, 1061b
man's, disobedience, 251b
morning shining and pure, 876a
motion of a dreadful thing, 167a
no last nor, 567b
of my roaming, 762a
of speech, 525b
old civilization, 976b
original right of the people,
1001b
part of life, make use of, 288b
passion, women in their, 266a
person, in the, 1005b
place is safe for no one, 46b
planted a garden, 121a
proud wish to be, 282b
rank, battle of the, 497a
rate, make the work, 709b
rather be, in this town, 56b
ripest fruit, falls, 139a
say what you would be, 65a
shall be last, 1053b
sight, loved at, 123a
sprightly running, 276a
spring day, 757b
step which counts, 327a
Supernatural Bank, 946b
sweet sleep of night, 466b
tall silver poplar trees, 888b
the infant, 161a
time, does a thing for the, 651a
to attack neighbours, 270a
to be touch'd by thorns, 438a
to fade away, 441a
true gentleman, 215a
voice I uttered, 49b, 1065b
who was king, 324b
wife, adored his, 768b
woman's, love, 769a
word that Sir Patrick read,
1011b
words immigrant heard, 906b
writers are first, 934a
years of man, 337a
F.F.V.s, start counting, 980a
Firstborn, offspring of heav'n, 254b
smite all the, 1024a
son, brought forth her, 1050a,
1056a
First-class fightin' man, 818a
men, training-school for, 611a
Firste vertu, 82b
Firstfruits of them that slept,
1061b
Firstling of the infant year, 237a
First-rate intelligence, 974b
man is, 596b
Fir-trees dark and high, 488a
Fish, all is, that cometh to net, 93a
and guests, 774b
belly of the, 1049b
cat would eate, 93a
cat's averse to, 347b
crier, Jew, 898a
dinners make man spring, 262b
English literature a flying, 901b

Fish fiddle de-dee, 582a
game, swims up stream, 778a
I was a, 780a
in troubled waters, 292b
leap like little, 955a
Martin Barton and, 920b
never lost a little, 746b
no more land say, 938a
no, ye're buying, 416a
nor flesh, 92a
not with melancholy bait, 143a
of the sea, 1021a
other, to fry, 90a
pleasant'st angling is to see,
157b
poets like stinking, 425b
pretty kettle of, 684a
sensible, swims down, 778a
sold for more than an ox, 59b
swam' over the syllabub sea,
581b
terribly glad to be selling, 898a
that hath fed of that worm,
177b
that swim or swish, 887a
the whale is not a table, 848a
this, will bite, 157b
we caught, and talked, 676b
with the worm, 177b
Fishball, one, the waiter roars,
628a
Fish-balls on Sunday morning,
805a
Fisherman's boy, 549b
Fishermen that walk upon the
beach, 193a
Fisher's chorus-note, 395b
Fishers of men, 1050b
of song, 777b
Fishes, all the worse for the, 536b
caught, in other men's ditches,
1020a
five loaves and two, 1053a
make little, talk, 358a
marvel-how, live in sea, 203b
men lived like, 203b
that tittle in the deep, 268a
welcomes little, in, 656a
Fishified, how art thou, 136a
Fishing boats, fleet of, 989a
never blow when he goes a,
235b
Fish-like, ancient and, smell, 209b
Fist instead of a stick, 238a
Fit and qualify men, 273a
bed for this huge birth, 263b
carcass, for hounds, 167a
crooked counsels, 276b
dish, for the gods, 167a
for the kingdom of God, 1056b
for treasons, 147a
found, for the business, 293a
in square hole, 679b
instruments of ill, 312b
instruments to make slaves,
334b
must be, for it, 605a
night for man or beast, 901a
not, to compare men with gods,
35b
of laughter, 24a
only the, survive, 877a
ordinary men are, 191a
punishment, the crime, 685a
request should be followed, 76a
them to our brows, 979a
to catch it, 341b
to hold a candle, 323a
to write upon it, 847b

- Fit with better time, 148a
 words, flows in, 277b
 Fitful, life's, fever, 197b
 tracing of a portal, 906a
 Fitfully and teasingly remember,
 515a
 Fitly, a word, spoken, 1040b
 Fitness, eternal, of things, 333a
 Fits best with decency, 15a
 dull fighter, 151b
 for fate, 18b
 of morality, 492a
 sad by, 351b
 think by, and starts, 787a
 your thief, 185b
 Fitted by nature to bear, 67b
 him to a T, 89a
 well, in arts, 132b
 Fitter being sane than mad, 573a
 for business, 262a
 love for me, 216a
 to invent than judge, 121a
 Fittest place where man can die,
 588a
 survival of the, 530a, 615a
 Fitting and proper that we do
 this, 540b
 occasion, 20b
 season is best, 7b
 Fitz, were yourself alive good,
 533b
 Fitzdotteler's, Earl of, eldest son,
 638a
 Fitzgerald, Edward, 798b
 Fitzgerald strung them, 602b
 Five acts are just measure, 42a
 hours a day, read, 340a
 hundred gallons, 809a
 hundred men take your place,
 813a
 hundred readers, read by, 696b
 hundred years hence, 442b
 inculcate before age of, 461a
 loaves and two fishes, 1053a
 of them were wise, 1054b
 qualities, 797a
 reasons we should drink, 288b
 senses, middle-aged have all,
 949b
 smooth stones, 1027b
 sons who died gloriously, 541b
 thousand, good woman on, 565a
 thousand pounds indebted, 264b
 were foolish, 1054b
 Five-and-thirty black slaves, 780b
 Five-and-twenty, one vidder's
 equal to, 576a
 spent in penury, 500b
 Five-cent, good, cigar, 759b
 good, nickel, 759b
 Five-o'clock tea, 659b
 Five-pound note, wrapped up in a,
 580b
 Five-words-long, jewels, 550a
 Five-year-old boy who had been
 bombed out, 805a
 Fix her mutable nature, 106a
 itself to form, 552a
 your eyes upon greatness, 20a
 Fix'd canon 'gainst self-slaughter,
 170b
 fate free-will, 254a
 like a plant, 317a
 stood, to hear, 257b
 Fixed as aim or butt, 154b
 at forty-nine, 813a
 calm look, 953b
 figure for the time of scorn,
 189b
 Fixed his face, 404b
 in concrete, 861b
 my look on his, 75b
 on some lofty ideal, 855b
 Period, The, 744a
 sentinels, 155b
 star, name to every, 132b
 wedding-day is absolutely, 333b
 Fixt foot, thy soul the, 216b
 Fizz like wine in a keg, 894b
 Flaccid shape, contemplate my,
 969b
 Flag Barbara Frietchie never
 waved, 956a
 beneath the starry, 613a
 constitution follows th', 834a
 death's pale, 138a
 enlisted under the Union, 666a
 floats free an' well guarded,
 835b
 fondness for this, 852b
 has braved a thousand years,
 432b
 haul down the American, 487a
 is companionship, 563b
 is full of stars, 757a
 is passing by, 804b
 is the embodiment, 770a
 known in every sea, 491a
 meteor, of England, 432b
 nail to the mast her holy, 534b
 national, 563a
 no, floats o'er the water, 722b
 of England, 400a
 of our country, 563b
 of the man naturalized, 748b
 off with your hat as the, goes
 by, 760b
 one land one heart, one, 535a
 or fail, 869a
 party that does not carry the,
 490b
 pledge allegiance to the, 762b
 raised their, against a power,
 444a
 respect its, and defend it, 842a
 sees a nation's, 582b
 sees not the, only, 582b
 spare your country's, 527b
 that makes you free, 660b
 they rendered stainless, 662a
 things that the, stands for, 770a
 to April's breeze unfurled, 504a
 was still there, 436a
 we'll rally round the, 613a
 Flagon, English, 867b
 Flagons, stay me with, 1044a
 Flagpole, old, still stands, 907b
 Flagrant, fair and, things, 263b
 Flags, battle, were furled, 549a
 of the tented field, 375a
 Flagstones, farther on there are
 only, 868b
 Flail, silver, 935b
 Flame, absorb as firmament a,
 648b
 appear outwardly, 76b
 burnt child craves the, 956b
 fan the, 784b
 feed his sacred, 423a
 fuel to the, 260b
 full of subtle, 228a
 fury slinging, 552a
 gone with the wind like a, 853a
 great, follows tiny spark, 77a
 hard gemlike, 702a
 holy, forever burneth, 427b
 like, the gold, 689b
 love's devoted, 440a
 Flame, nurse a, 433a
 of freedom in their souls, 707b
 of the maple tree, 928b
 public, nor private, 322a
 quench the, 456a
 released in a burst of, 945b
 sacred, 803b
 sacred, feed his, 423a
 shapeless, 216a
 sickly, if not fed expires, 298a
 signals of the ancient, 76b
 swept the land like, 816a
 sword an' the, 818a
 that lit the battle's wreck, 470a
 thin smoke without, 706b
 to burn out human wills, 897a
 vital spark of heav'nly, 312a
 Flame-colour'd taffeta, 149a
 Flamed upon the kiss, 947a
 Flames, array'd in, 155a
 in the forehead, 249b
 must waste away, 237a
 paly, 155b
 thin, 640b
 Flaming bounds of place and time,
 349b
 from th' eternal sky, 252a
 hair, ruddy limbs and, 386b
 minister, 190a
 some old desire, 977b
 sword, cherubims and a, 1022a
 youth, 177a
 youth, in my, 39b
 Flanders fields, 860b
 part of, receiv'd our yoke, 242a
 swore terribly in, 346a
 Flank golden, her, 960b
 Flanks, silken, with garlands, 482b
 Flannel trousers, 943a
 Flannelled fools at the wicket,
 816b
 Flannels of the poor, 956b
 took off his winter, 1014a
 Flannigan, Musther, off agin on
 agin, 844a
 Flap-dragon, easier swallowed
 than a, 133b
 Flare, let them, 894a
 Flash, blue ran the, across, 575a
 is still the same, 488b
 mirth like a, of lightning, 301a
 of color beneath the sky, 804b
 of it within the tavern, 533a
 of the lightning, 462a
 of unforeseen remembrance,
 845b
 quick as a, 'tis gone, 775a
 Flash'd living lightning, 312b
 Flash'd their splendor, 940b
 Flashes, brightest, in world of
 thought, 614a
 occasional, of silence, 419b
 of merriment, 178b
 Flashing brine, give me the, 583b
 eyes his floating hair, 420b
 Flat and unprofitable, 170b
 blasphemy, 184b
 broad, nails, 72a
 burglary, 158b
 despair, final hope is, 126a
 down as pancakes, 214a
 fall, on your face, 971b
 final hope is, despair, 126a
 hev it plain an', 600b
 on this bed, 217b
 sea, sunk in the, 247b
 steam-heated, with no ventila-
 tion, 802a
 wall fell down, 1026a

- Flat-bottomed pleasure-lovers, run
aground sooner than, 991b
- Flat-footed, coming right out,
677a
- Flathouse roof, linger on the, 995b
- Flats, fifty different sharps and,
570a
in between on the misty, 796b
- Flatten, his hide is sure to, 'em,
888a
- Flatter, averse alike to, or offend,
312a
less we, our friends, 270a
Neptune for his trident, 202b
paint like me and not, me, 237b
themselves with their actions,
100a
those we scarcely know, 754a
wooner who can, most, 640b
- Flatter'd, be, poor, 310a
its rank breath, 453b
- Flattered, being then most, 167a
himself on being a man, 723a
into virtue, 510a
upon their understandings, 323b
whom all world hath, 111b
- Flatterer can risk everything, 297b
- Flatterers, besieged by, 319a
from friends, 42a
hates, 167a
- Flattereth with his lips, 1040a
- Flatteries, outlandish, 259b
- Flattering mighty gold, 219a
painter, 357b
tongue, 827a
unction to your soul, 177a
word, 769b
- Flatters, every one that, thee,
220a
fortune, to betray, 44a
the animal's vanity, 814a
- Flattery and falsehood, 1001b
every sort of, 324a
fawning and, 33b
imitation is the sincerest, 437a
lost on a poet's ear, 413b
love of, 302a
none more taken in by, 282b
obsequiousness and, 371b
salve of, soaps all you do,
747b
so thick it cannot be true,
973b
so thin we like it, 973b
to name a coward, 403a
unmeaning, 451b
- Flattery's the food of fools, 295a
- Flatt'ry soothe the ear of death,
348b
- Flaunt a scarlet feather, 910b
- Flaunting extravagant quean,
381b
- Flavor, aristocratic, to a dead
language, 665a
is with you alone, 772b
of an old pair of sox, 760b
of mild decay, 536b
you, everything, 419a
- Flaw hidden is deemed greater, 52a
in a donkey's will, 535b
- Flaw'd heart, 193b
- Flawless kind, efficiency of a, 773a
- Flaws, hundred thousand, 191b
- Flax, smoking, shall he not
quench, 1047a
- Flayed, belted you an', you, 818a
- Fle fro thyng which men hunte,
78a
- Flea, happy bounding, 941b
- Flea hath smaller fleas, 296a
in mine ear, 89a
spring like a, 262b
though he kill none, 218a
valiant, 155b
- Fleas, flea hath smaller, 296a
free from bugs and, 22b
reasonable number of, 735a
riseth with, 234a
that tease, 849a
will let you alone, 986a
- Fled far away, 343b
from a land of despotism, 664b
from their high seats, 919a
him down the nights, 790a
is that music, 482a
now they are, 343b
to brutish beasts, 168a
with Christian, 144b
- Fledge, April's, of green, 984a
the shaft, 111b
- Fledged, little soul scarce, 695b
- Flee as a bird to your mountain,
1032b
from wrath to come, 1050a
he will, from you, 1064a
when no man pursueth, 1041b
- Fleece, put on your, 37b
was white as snow, 462b
- Fleeces, heavens are out in, 640a
of descending snows, 4a
trailed its ravelled, 769b
- Fleecy, stooping through, cloud,
246a
- Fleeing the ashes, 8a
to ocean after its life, 583a
- Flees, that which, from men, 981a
who, will fight again, 69a
- Fleet angel, hold thee, 330a
as seasons, 125a
flown deer, 968b
in my arms, 438b
is a glance of the mind, 363b
Japanese, 916b
light itself is not so, 689b
mighty, of Wren, 858b
of fishing boats, 989a
of stars is anchored, 927a
passions, to air, 145b
Street, the Strand and, 429a
such, things sweet, 694a
time carelessly, 159a
took care of our, 301a
was moor'd, 308a
wisdom is not so strong and,
813a
- Fleetest end, fairest things have,
789b
thoroughbreds the, 726a
- Fleeth as a shadow, 1030b
the tyme, 81b
- Fleeting breath, call the, 348b
delights of our days, 403a
fancy of the hour, 792b
guest, please the, 754a
how, and paltry, 67b
life is short a, vapor, 739a
life's few, years, 755a
shibboleths, 706b
show. world all a, 440a
thoughts were light and, 787a
years slip by, 39a
- Fleets, ten thousand, 454b
- Flesh, all, is grass, 1047a
and blood are dust, 978a
and blood, not against, 1062b
and blood, present joys to,
279a
and blood so cheap, 489a
- Flesh and blood, true as, 133a
bread and, 1028b
bring me, 593a
closed up the, 1021b
collop of my, 92b
consists of a little, 66a
cut out of owne, 92b
fair and unpolluted, 179a
fowl or good red herring, 92a
hair of my, stood up, 1030a
his virgin sword to, 7a
house of, 785b
how art thou fishified, 136a
in my, shall I see God, 1031a
in the, it is immortal, 906a
in the soul and the clod, 571b
is weak, 1055a
longeth for thee, 1035a
man and wife one, 297b
merely, and blood, 943b
must live, 574b
nether fish nor, 92a
never come out of the, 28b
of my flesh, 1021b
of thy flesh, 103a
one wolf less to tear our, 735b
perishes with the, 20b
provision for the, 1060b
sensible affections of, 240b
shapeless masses of white, 50a
shocks that, is heir to, 174b
sinful desires of the, 1069a
sinful lusts of the, 1069a
take off my, 419a
their, shall ye not eat, 1025a
they shall be one, 1021b
thorn in the, 1062a
too too solid, would melt, 170b
wants to make you, creep,
576a
way of all, 225b
weariness of the, 1044a
white, tinder, 947a
wilderness of human, 796a
word was made, 1057b
world, and the devil, 1068b
would God this, of mine, 692a
wrought out from within upon,
701b
- Flesh-coloured fruit of my
branches, 694b
- Flesh'd thy maiden sword, 152a
- Fleshly dress, 722a
lusts, 1064a
school of poetry, 708a
- Fleshspots of Egypt, 105a
sat by the, 1024b
- Flew, bird to others, 229a
- Flexibility, whalebone of, 907a
- Flexible, important principles
must be, 542b
- Flexure, for necessity not for,
181b
- Flick of sunshine, 772b
- Flicker, moment of my greatness,
943a
- Flie, buzzing, stir but a string,
102b
within a beade of amber, 52a
- Flies, as, to wanton boys, 192b
catch small, 294b
close mouth catches no, 105b
each moment as it, 329a
higher pitch, 124a
him who a sermon, 232b
ill news, apace, 278a
kisses the joy as it, 386b
lose their glory when he, 441b
molasses catches, 747b

Flies, more it, me, 261b
 murmurous haunt of, 481b
 or ants entombed, 52a
 out of the body, 53a
 prey'd on half-starved, 362a
 see where it, 123b
 shadow still, you, 218b
 shoot folly as it, 315b
 summer will have its, 502a
 there ain't no, on me, 747b
 through the air, 700b
 time still as he, 343b
 time's, 203b
 when I pursue it, 97a
 with swallow's wings, 128b
 word once sent irrevocably, 41b
 worms and flowers exceed me, 302b
 Flieth, arrow that, by day, 1036a
 from his country, 1070a
 Flight, beetle wheels his droning, 348a
 brighten as they take, 306a
 conquered only by, 290a
 from afar to view the, 293b
 mend its wings and give it, 988b
 never-ending, 253b
 not attained by sudden, 523b
 of a bird in the air, 651b
 of a joke, 651b
 put his enemies to, 221b
 put old cares to, 673b
 puts all the pomp to, 313b
 selfsame, 143b
 the freedom of the soul, 268b
 thy certain, 470b
 time arrest your, 463a
 time in your, 654b
 wealth took a, 663a
 wild airy, 260b
 Flights of angels sing thee to rest, 179b
 poetic, 436b
 Flim-flam stories, 105b
 Fling away ambition, 211b
 but a stone, 326b
 fain would, the net, 639b
 him out an empty tub, 294b
 it back upon an earlier time, 509a
 on any faggot, 792a
 us a handful of stars, 933b
 Flinging salt upon their tails, 294b
 Flings away as wantonly, 863a
 Flint, firmest, doth wear, 34b
 snore upon the, 204a
 wear out everlasting, 136b
 Flippant vain inconstant, 477a
 Flirt, dresses to, in and talk in, 632b
 surrender to such a, 837b
 Flirtation, significant word, 324a
 Flit, across the narrow beach we, 674a
 scorn to, 229b
 Flitting, shows no eagerness for, 486b
 Flo was fond of Ebenezer, 852b
 Float, never shall, into speech, 667a
 that standard sheet, 476b
 upon the wings, 247b
 Floating bulwark of our island, 352a
 hair, 420b
 hair, catch her lovely, 660a
 over Harvard Square, 980b

Floating spar to men that sink, 963a
 Floats above the wrecks of time, 699b
 on high o'er vales, 409a
 though unseen among us, 464b
 upon the river, 522a
 Flock, birds of a feather, together, 107b, 223b
 feed his, like a shepherd, 1047a
 however watched, 523a
 keeping watch over their, 1056b
 kept a, of sheep, 237b
 polluted, 934a
 silent, in woolly fold, 480b
 statesmen, to communion, 728b
 to their aid, 501a
 Flocking and fighting, 261a
 Flocks, batt'ning our, 248b
 casual, of pigeons, 906a
 father feeds his, 352b
 grey, in ferny glens, 592a
 her, are thoughts, 736a
 or herds or human face, 254b
 Flogging in our great schools, 341b
 won't public, be fine, 837a
 Flood, accidents by, and field, 186a
 bridge that arched the, 504a
 decay has no, 825a
 ebb as well as the, 957a
 giant race before the, 279b
 land of mountain and the, 414a
 melancholy, 128a
 not properly born till, 579b
 of mortal ills, 86b
 our visions, 995b
 sailors swallow'd in the, 127a
 seems motionless, 408a
 sister, of tears, 129a
 taken at the, 169a
 ten years before the, 268b
 time, your Mississippi in, 889b
 Flooding in the main, 595b
 Floods and streams, 111a
 bathe in fiery, 185a
 established it upon the, 1033b
 flown from simple sources, 183a
 neither can, drown it, 1044b
 that are deepest, 1013b
 Floor, bar-room, 717b
 creaking, 960b
 curled up on the, 687a
 forest's ferny, 862b
 hogs likes a punchon, 677a
 I have been given the, 631a
 leave the, unswept, 795b
 modest front of this small, 264a
 my shadow was on your, 756a
 nicely sanded, 356b
 not a nail in this old, 731a
 of heaven, 147a
 of the old Wicklow house, 856b
 reorganized upon the, 943b
 rose along the gusty, 481a
 scratching at the, 794a
 starry, the wat'ry shore, 386b
 sunk beneath watery, 249b
 throws his shadow on the, 545a
 up the, of heaven, 857a
 Floors of silent seas, 942b
 Flora and the country green, 481a
 Florence, destiny is that of, 976a
 Duke of, 119b
 ungrateful, 454a
 Flores in the Azores, 556a
 Florus, no mind to be, 66a

Flotilla, old, lay, 818a
 Flounder, squat as a, 88b
 Floundered and enjoyed and suffered, 720a
 Floundering masses of ice, 563a
 Flour of knyghthod, 82b
 of wyffy pacience, 81b
 Flourcs gynnem for to spryngen, 79a
 white and rede, 79a
 Flourish and fall, 821a
 any more than a potato, 513b
 like the palm tree, 1036b
 lived to, 588b
 lords may, or fade, 355b
 when he sleeps in dust, 237a, 290b
 Flourish'd and exhibited, 22b
 bloody treason, over us, 168b
 Flourished their allotted time, 446a
 Flourishes, fantastic, of gold-thread, 514a
 Flourisheth and groweth up, 1035b
 Flout, banners, the sky, 194a
 heretic rebel a thing to, 756a
 Flow, aware of his life's, 621a
 ceaseless ebb and, 759a
 could I, like thee, 266b
 deceitful shine deceitful, 440a
 deepest rivers, 111a
 ebb and, 133b
 ebb and, by the moon, 193b
 ebb-tide or the, 584b
 errors upon the surface, 276a
 from whom all blessings, 287b
 gently sweet Afton, 392b
 how well so'er it, 319a
 its one will, 982a
 joys must, 330a
 of man's animal spirits, 593b
 of soul, 319b
 run in soft luxurious, 495b
 salt tides seawards, 619b
 streams from little fountains, 401a
 with tears of gold, 385b
 words, with ease, 286b
 Flow'd to human form, 320b
 Flower and fruitage is the world, 501b
 appear as, to the painter, 668b
 army's, 781b
 as I will, 947b
 beauty's a, 885a
 bee goes from flower to, 498a
 bee goes to the, 689a
 black, of civilized society, 514a
 bluebell is the sweetest, 591b
 born to blush unseen, 348b
 bright consummate, 256b
 can say it, 892a
 cherish some, 562a
 child you are like a, 486a
 comes with, and bee, 470a
 cometh forth like a, 1030b
 creep from flower to, 465a
 crimson, of battle, 598a
 criticized each, 860a
 culture is in its finest, 797b
 dear common, 600a
 delicate, had grown up, 588b
 dower of bird and of, 889a
 every, enjoys the air, 403b
 fadeth, 1047a
 fair, once display'd, 164b
 falling or a leaf, 949a
 first, of their wilderness, 463b
 from every opening, 302b

Flower, heaven in a wild, 388a
 impearls on every, 256b
 in disguise, 508b
 in the crannied wall, 556a
 in the, of their age, 1027a
 is free to its root, 412a
 little western, 141b
 look like the innocent, 195a
 love not the, they pluck, 504a
 lover, on earth, 405b
 may prove a beauteous, 135b
 meanest, that blows, 409a
 moon is like a, 385b
 needful to the, 515b
 nipt my, sae early, 393a
 no perfect, without fragrance,
 823b
 of her kindred, 439a
 of our civilization, 751a
 of the field, 1036b, 1047a
 of wickedness, 573b
 of young manhood, 15a
 orange, perfumes bower, 417a
 prized beyond sculptured, 471a
 safety, 150a
 seize the, its bloom is shed,
 393b
 simple maiden in her, 546b
 stir a, 790a
 summer's, to summer sweet,
 206a
 that once has blown, 532b
 that opens but at night, 830a
 that smiles today, 230b, 469a
 thou the tree and I the, 683b
 top-tilted like petal of a, 554b
 wearing-stone or open eye, 880b
 weed is but an unloved, 508b
 white, of a blameless life, 554a
 will bloom another year, 478b
 wings of a phrase and a, 823a
 wisdom or its fairest, 509a
 Flower-bell, fancy from a, 571a
 Floweret, meanest, of the vale,
 349b
 rain-drop makes some, blow,
 584b
 Flower-fed buffaloes, 903a
 Flowering in a lonely word, 556a
 of His fields, 555b
 thorn, wantons thro' the, 392a
 Flowerless fields of heaven, 691a
 weed, 526b
 Flower-like, love is, 425a
 Flowers, agonized hopes, and
 ashen, 838b
 and fruits of love, 461a
 appear on the earth, 1044a
 are lovely, 425a
 are painted in tints, 797a
 awake to the, 438a
 begotten, 691b
 blown buds of barren, 694a
 breath of, 121b
 caliced, 204a
 close of heavy, 725b
 coming ere the springtime, 491a
 crown winter's head with, 263b
 deck with fragrant, 526a
 fairy fruits and, 544a
 fairy magical, 559a
 flies worms and, exceed me,
 302b
 foam of, 692a
 green leaves with golden, 655b
 hollows where those, grew, 712a
 in her hair, 757a
 in the garden, 751a
 in the lanes and meadows, 558a

Flowers, leaves and, do cover,
 225b
 living and fresh, 558a
 loved, that fade, 721b
 May is full of, 118a
 measure days by, 810b
 more durable than those of,
 120a
 no fruits no, 488b
 no path of, leads to glory, 269b
 nosegay of culled, 100b
 of all hue, 28b, 255a
 of friendship, 877b
 of June, 652a
 of the forest, 992b
 of the town, 992b
 of Thy heart, 441b
 of transient fragrance, 336b
 perfumes rarely come from,
 739b
 play with, 154b
 prairie, lie low, 903a
 say it with, 860b
 see what, are at my feet,
 481b
 shut of evening, 258a
 silent above the, 634b
 sprang up to see, 673b
 spring to blossom, 528a
 spring's, must fade again, 39a
 stings in the very, 35a
 strewn with, 358b
 summer with, that fell, 691b
 swath and all its twined, 483a
 swayed my leaves and, 826a
 sweet, are springing, 440b
 tallest, 736a
 that bloom in the spring, 685a
 that grow between, 521a
 that skirt eternal frost, 423a
 thirsting, 466b
 to the summer fields come,
 723b
 touch a hundred, 962b
 vernal, 249b
 what, these, 116b
 wholesome, 140a
 wild, on the hills, 809a
 Flower-women hawk their wares,
 949a
 Flowery food, he crops the, 316a
 meads, 236a
 meads in May, 229a
 oratory he despised, 303b
 tale more sweetly, 482a
 work, 246b
 Flowing cups pass swiftly round,
 202a
 curves of beauty, 528a
 fees, 250a
 gold, river of, 57a
 limb in pleasure drowns, 328b
 sea, wet sheet and a, 447a
 silly to be, 917a
 sweet, breast, 936b
 tides in their, 781a
 Flown, floods, from simple sources,
 183a
 fond hearts are, 439a
 with insolence, 252b
 Flow'r, crimson-tipp'd, 391a
 of all his race, 403a
 Flowers, all the sweetest, 113b
 Flows, all that charms, 423b
 along for ever, 750b
 divine persuasion, 4b
 elocution, 4a
 in fit words, 277b
 sweetly, that liquefaction, 231a

Flows the central stream, 623b
 Floyd Ireson, 527b
 Fluctuat nec mergitur, 957a
 Fluent men of place, 845b
 street, 978a
 tongue is the only thing, 381b
 Fluidity of self-revelation, 719b
 solid for, 868b
 Flung himself from the room,
 844b
 my-soul to the air, 935a
 roses roses riotously, 833a
 us on the windy hill, 938a
 Flunked, never, and never lied,
 698b
 Flush as May, 176b
 Flushed and magnificent song,
 742a
 Flushing his brow, 480b
 round a summer sky, 328b
 Flute, bore to the man with the,
 736a
 boxwood, 742a
 of Arcady, 551b
 soft complaining, 278b
 violin bassoon, 554a
 Flutes and soft recorders, 253a
 broken, of Arcady, 846a
 dance to, 769b
 lyres and, 702a
 of Greece, 694b
 to the tune of, 200b
 Flutter, little way to, 531a
 Flutter'd and fail'd for breath,
 621a
 bird, pinnace like a, 556a
 your Volscians, 203a
 Fluttering about the fruit-trees,
 681a
 and dancing, 409a
 Flutterings, yellow, 477a
 Flutt'ring of life's ignorant wings,
 780b
 Fly, Aesop's, 473a
 am not I a, 387a
 and save our bacon, 89b
 away Jack, 1020b
 betimes, 237a
 bit the bare pate, 10a
 born to, upward, 76b
 busy curious thirsty, 326b
 creep swim or, 287a
 do not want to be a, 794a
 farther than we guess, 819b
 for those that, 69a
 forgotten as a dream, 303a
 from harm, 15b
 from mankind, 453a
 from pleasure, 337a
 from success, 875b
 fur, 'bout the ears, 238b
 I can, or I can run, 248b
 I said the, 1016a
 in the greatness of God, 716b
 infinite wrath and despair, 255a
 learnt sin to, 1000b
 let me to thy bosom, 334a
 like an eagle, 710b
 little, thy summer's play, 387a
 my words, up, 176b
 noise of a, 218a
 not worth a, 1000a
 oh could I, 378a
 poor harmless, 130a
 rock, from its firm base, 415b
 said the spider to the, 491a
 seaward, 944b
 seem to; it it will pursue, 218b
 shoo, don't bodder me, 669b

Fly, small gilded, 193a
soon cut off and we, away,
1036a
sparks, upward, 1030a
sweep and turn and, 813a
that sips treacle is lost, 308b
the air, 1005a
time, your Mississippi in, 889b
to her and fall, 550b
to one mark, 154b
to others we know not of, 174b
to the desert, 441b
to war and arms I, 268a
up above the world you, 656b
upon wings of the wind, 1032b
when me they, 507a
where, the ghosts, 238a
wings are made to, 794a
wings to, away from love, 846b
with careless ease, 304b
within a beade of amber, 52a
Flyin'-fishes play, 818b
Flying cloud, music and the, 650a
Cloud was our Rheims, 940b
cursed him in, 451b
Dutchman, 729a
feather, pluck out his, 693a
fish, English literature a, 901b
follows me, 97a
in face of presumptions, 718b
keep 'em, 975a
thought, seize the, 873a
trapeze, young man on the,
700b
Fly-wheel of society, 715a
Foal, likeness of a filly, 141a
poor little, 420a
Foam at the mouth and run, 982a
cruel crawling, 598a
house of, 962b
kingdom by the, 947a
like the, on the river, 415a
of flowers, 692a
of perilous seas, 482a
too full for sound and, 557a
wave may not, 470a
whiter grows the, 721a
wild and dank with, 598a
wiped away the weeds and,
503a
Foam-bell is of no consequence,
621b
Foaming flood seems motionless,
408a
lips of inebriated virtue, 695a
wear, 598b
Foamy lips, murmuring with its,
625b
Foch, Marshal, 754b
Fodder's in the shock, 746a
Foe, angry with my, 387b
call no man, 959a
censure from a, 4b
dearest, in heaven, 171a
every, is faithful, 966b
fair fame of friend or, 745b
forgive, 707a
friend or, that spread lies, 640b
give me the manly, 401b
grim death my son and, 254b
has gone below, 831a
heat not furnace for your, 210b
his, was folly, 681b
idleness sorrow friend and, 966b
last armed, expires, 462b
let in the, 260a
make one worthy man my, 319a
many a valiant, 688a
meet the insulting, 383a

Foe, never made a, 555a
of favoritism, 772a
overcome but half his, 253a
quarrel with the, 860b
scratch a lover and find a,
966b
that comes with fearless eyes,
803a
they come they come, 453a
tim'rous, 319a
unrelenting, to love, 328b
where breathes the, 476b
without hate, 660a
wolf that's, to men, 225b
Foeman bares his steel, 682b
foot of, 595a
in the fray, 808b
Foeman's frown, 558a
Foemen worthy of their steel,
415b
Foes, bar'brous, 1335b
beat down baffling, 620b
but ah my, 962a
comfort friends and, 354b
friendly counsel cuts off, 124b
great grief is it to, 6a
hark the, come, 278b
his courage, proclaim, 277a
judge of a man by his, 772b
laugh at any but fools and,
320a
long inveterate, 278a
make, their friends, 510b
makes a character makes, 305a
of all, man should dread, 668a
of human happiness, 461b
of popular morality, 617b
slay their, and lift them high,
631b
the wise learn from, 23b
thrice he routed all his, 280a
Fog and filthy air, 194a
betwixt us and the sun, 764a
comes on little cat feet, 898a
in my throat, 572b
London, 579b
or fire, 247b
thick, over channel, 950a
woodthrush singing through the,
944b
Fog-colored skin, 940a
Foggy cloud, spirit sits in a, 198a
Fogs prevail upon the day, 278a
Foibles, misery from our, springs,
376b
Foild after a thousand victories,
205a
Fokes', lazy, stummucks, 738b
Fol can not be stille, 78a
Fold, bids the shepherd, 247a
climb into the, 249a
fast, thy child, 724b
go outside the, 975a
my hands and wait, 688b
silent flock in woolly, 480b
their tents like Arabs, 522b
Folded blooms, o'er, 745a
fondly, seven, 700b
glory of his wings, 969b
it right, 543a
mates, 795a
orbs would open, 688a
Folding, little, of the hands, 1038b
Folds, lull the distant, 348a
of a bright girdle fur'd, 622a
of black crepe, 886b
ripping in the breeze, 563a
round of starry, 477a
Folio, whole volumes in, 132b

Folk, imaginations touching other,
66b
queerest, of all, 794a
that depend on us, 915a
Folks ain't got no right, 859b
ancestors are good kind of, 381a
expect a street parade, 892a
far from the old, at home, 636a
her, an' hiz'n, 775a
never understand the folks they
hate, 601a
out in front that I jar, 889a
politics is apple sauce, 904b
rail against other folks, 333a
that go past, 987a
unhappy, on shore, 377b
Folks', other, whoring, 931a
Follies and misfortunes of man-
kind, 369a
cease with their youth, 334b
count their youthful, o'er, 416a
others', teach us not, 549a
paint the vices and, 297b
pretty, 144b
'tis by our, 712b
Follow a shadow it flies you, 218b
after things for peace, 1060b
books must, sciences, 122a
brother will, the plow, 729b
change thy mind and, 68a
changes of the moon, 188b
copied all they could, 815b
events, 65a
first, nature, 310a
graces, in their proper places,
273a
him who knows that he knows,
754b
if ye are men, me, 583b
in it perish in it, 500b
it sentence by sentence, 756b
lamb never cease to, 127a
me I will make you fishers,
1050b
must, as night the day, 172a
not her lore, 259a
quickly you must, me, 1014b
right side to fire, 99b
shame will, 15a
so fast they, 178a
the gleam, 556b
the king, 554a
this snail, 217a
thy star, 76a
virtue and knowledge, 76a
when we lead the way, 4b
wolf in sheep's clothing, 10b
worse things, 42b
you to your grave, 381b
your calling, 500b
your spirit, 155a
Follow'd, unmanly yet are, 210b
Followed fast and followed faster,
545a
her to school, 462b
him honoured him, 567b
with work in silence, 76a
Followers, blood of his, 954b
will have bald, 129a
Following feet, came on the, 790a
his plough, 406b
life through creatures you dis-
sect, 314a
what we are taught, 64a
Follows, consider what precedes
and, 46a
draws him yet she, 523a
God in his works and word,
304a

Follows his wife like fringe,
287a
me flying, 97a
nature and nature's god, 304a
who, its teaching may rue, 668a
Folly and ill manners, 356a
answer according to his, 1041a
asks the why and wherefore,
499b
blind, 38a
brood of, 245b
every, but vanity, 344b
extreme of wickedness or, 539a
forts of, fall, 622b
genius goes and, stays, 506b
has not fellow, 785b
his foe was, 681b
if, grow romantic, 314b
in all of every age, 287a
into sin, 415b
irritating, of others, 788b
is worth what you pay, 828b
keep us from, 74a
little, is desirable, 100b
meddling with another man's,
813b
mirth can into, glide, 415b
mix little, with wisdom, 100b
noise and sin, 568b
noise of, 246a
of being comforted, 825b
of mistaking a paradox, 857a
of others, profit by, 43b
of the age, 287a
of the people, 86a
returneth to his, 1041a
serviceable according to his,
773a
shoot, as it flies, 315b
slightest, 160a
spend your, 225b
stoops to, 355a, 944a
that seeks through evil, 527b
to be wise, 347b
too presumptuous, 686b
veracity is not far from, 266a
wisdom and, of mankind, 832b
wisdom excellet, 1042a
Folly's all they've taught me,
439b
at full length, 306b
Folly-swaddles, commerce without
its, 714a
Fond affection thou hast seen,
485a
and fair, 83b
and wayward thoughts, 405a
and winnowed opinions, 179b
are with gain so, 131a
caress, weakness in a, 597b
deceit, a health to, 810b
deceiver, memory thou, 353b
desire, whence this, 299b
heart till we meet, 329a
hearts are flown, 439a
I am too, 135b
imagination, so fair to, 411b
memory brings the light, 439b
nature cease thy strife, 312a
of fun as fond can be, 828a
of ill-luck, 509b
of relating his own exploits,
282a
of truth, 326a
recollection presents them, 450a
so, of one another, 295a
to trust man on oath, 203a
too, of fame, 63b, 312b
too, to rule alone, 318b

Fonder, growing, of my staff,
587b
of their children, 27a
Fondest father's fondest care,
431b
hope decay, 441a
hopes, gave their lives and,
763a
Fondle of silk and fur, 829b
Fondly do we hope, 542a
folded seven, 700b
stray over the hills, 308b
Fondness for this flag, 852b
habitual hatred or, 367a
inordinate, of a father, 333a
Font, porphyry, 551a
Food, angels', 1035b
as luscious as locusts, 186b
at noon he bounded out for,
589a
books and my, 751b
chickens quit quarreling over,
894b
craving for their, 383b
crops the flowery, 316a
enough for a week, 904a
flattery's the, of fools, 295a
for powder, 151b
gathereth her, in harvest, 1038b
give us better, 578b
homely was their, 292a
hungry man's, 598b
is inadequate, 929b
lithrachoor needs fillin', 837a
moderate pleasant, and drink,
282b
nothing to eat but, 775a
oats the, of horses, 337a
of love, if music be the, 163b
of sweet and bitter fancy, 163a
of the people, 337a
pined and wanted, 403a
poet's, is love and fame, 466a
roast beef was Englishman's,
298a
seeking, 160b
struggle for room and, 530a
subsist on its, 575b
sweet, of knowledge, 116a
that dead men eat, 704a
to one may be poison to others,
34b
was glory, 494b
Fool all the people some of the
time, 542b
among knaves, 294b
and his money, 999b
and jester, ill become a, 154a
and wise man even, 109b
answer a, 1041a
at forty is a fool indeed, 305a
be made serviceable, 773a
be merciful to me a, 712b
better to be a, 749b
brains enough to make a, 749b
busy old, unruly sun, 215b
called her his lady fair, 816b
contends that God is not, 645b
describe a, to the life, 811a
dulness of the, 159a
enough to expunge, 342a
every inch not, is rogue, 277b
every, will be meddling, 1040a
ful gret, is he, 77b
glutton the idler and the, 896a
greatest, is man, 287a
gudgeon, 143a
happy that he knows no more,
317a

Fool hath said there is no God,
1032b
hold his tongue, 46b
hope of a, 1041a
I am fortune's, 136b
I have played the, 1027b
i' the forest, 160b
knave the, the brute, 599a
knows not that he knows not,
754b
laughter of the, 1042b
lies here, 814b
make me merry, 162b
man suspects himself a, 305b
manage a, 814a
may a wys-man ofte gide, 78a
me to top of my bent, 176b
more, I, 160a
more knave than, 106a, 124a
motley, 160b
multitude, 145a
must now and then be right,
363a
my poor, is hang'd, 193b
no woman is an absolute, 773b
old doting, 58a
old man who will not laugh is a,
807b
one draught makes him a, 163b
only, in the world, 573a
patriot a, in ev'ry age, 320a
pious, that raised it, 241b
play the, 432a
prosperous, is a burden, 13b
remains a, his whole life, 382b
resolved to live a, 228a
returneth to his folly, 1041a
said my muse, 115b
she is going to, you, 829a
shuts the stable, 92b
smarts so little as a, 318b
strikers, with the, 903b
strumpet's, 200a
that eats till he is sick, 640b
that first invented kissing, 296b
there was, 816b
think he is wise, 163a
thinks better of a gilded, 214b
though a, he keeps much com-
pany, 284a
to count on two days, 15b
to fame, 318b
trusteth in his heart is a, 1041b
uttereth all his mind, 1041b
walketh in darkness, 1042a
way of a, 1039a
when he holdeth his peace,
1040a
who knows not he knows not
is a, 754b
who lets slip a bird, 11a
who loves again is a, 486a
who thinks himself wise is a,
326a
wisdom sounds foolish to, 17a
wise enough to play the, 165a
wise man knows himself a, 163a
wise person and a, 31b
with judges, 53a
Fool'd with hope, 275b
Foolery does walk about the orb,
165a
governs the world, 227b
little, 159a
Fool's bolt is soone shot, 93b
children and, cannot lye, 93a
children and, speake true, 93a
talke to beare and heare, 113a
Foolish among the wise, 52b

Foolish and so false as common fame, 289a
 autograph, 431a
 baby vainly strives, 476b
 consistency is the hobgoblin, 50rb
 face, transmitter of a, 327a
 five were, 1054b
 fond old man, 193a
 gets, or his wife does, 836a
 lean and, knight, 867a
 liked you better, 945b
 man, wrath killeth the, 1030a
 men, belongeth to, 13b
 mortal, 45a
 no man was more, 342b
 notion, blunder an', 391a
 old wives', tales, 832b
 passionate man, 827b
 penny wise pound, 221b
 people without understanding, 292b
 poor, things that live a day, 824a
 questions of common people, 735a
 ruin the, 51b
 son is heaviness, 1039a
 strong wise, 777b
 tears would flow, 645a
 the man who trusts her, 37a
 thing, never says a, 289a
 thing was but a toy, 166a
 things of the world, 1060b
 too, for a tear, 423a
 ways, forgive our, 528b
 whistling of a name, 267b
 young and, 824a
 Foolishest thing or meanest thing, 735a
 Foolishness, age of, 580a
 indulgence in such, 597b
 of yesterday, 743a
 Fool's mouth is his destruction, 1040a
 paradise, 110a
 part most artful, 107a
 Tom, errand, 345b
 wise man's verdict outweighs the, 571a
 Fools admire but men of sense approve, 311b
 all the, on our side, 677b
 appear wise among, 52b
 are my theme, 452a
 best, be a little wise, 215b
 by heavenly compulsion, 191a
 call nature, 573b
 called, in all tongues, 163a
 caught it, 826a
 children and, want everything, 286a
 deep-contemplative, 160b
 dreading ev'n, 319a
 drunkards and the United States, 1008a
 dull, 247b
 fill the world with, 615a
 flannelled, at the wicket, 816b
 flattery's the food of, 295a
 for arguments use wagers, 239a
 gladly to suffer, 850a
 great stage of, 193a
 greatest, oft most satisfied, 287a
 have their second childhood, 853a
 hundred, do not make wise man, 951a

Fools, I am two, 215b
 into circle, 160b
 judge amongst, 53a
 laugh at any but, and foes, 320a
 learn in no other, 331a
 leaves 'em still two, 297b
 let, contest, 317b
 let us be thankful for, 679a
 let, use their talents, 163b
 lighted, way to dusty death, 199b
 make a mock at sin, 1039a
 mixture of, and angels, 801b
 nature meant but, 310a
 never-failing vice of, 310b
 no more I'll tease, 313a
 of fortune, 203b
 of nature, 172a
 only good for, 10a
 Paradise of, 110a
 play, with the time, 153a
 poems are made by, like me, 936b, 942a
 poor, decoyed, 285a
 print it and shame the, 318b
 privilege of, 288b
 reasoning, 438b
 resist Providence, 771b
 rush in, 312a
 scarecrows of, 633b
 still take for that which is to be, 790b
 suckle, and chronicle small beer, 187a
 suffer gladly, 1062a
 supinely stay in idle wishes, 383b
 tedious old, 173b
 that crowd thee so, 267b
 the stop to busy, 271b
 thrive on, like you, 321b
 to take and break them, 751b
 twenty-seven millions mostly, 476a
 what, these mortals be, 47a, 142a
 who came to scoff, 356a
 who roam, 330a
 wise men profited by, 55a
 words are the money of, 228b
 young think old men, 116b
 Fools' experiments, 530b
 Foolyshe, maydens be they never so, 112b
 Foot and hand go cold, 97a
 better, before, 148b
 Chancellor's, 227a
 of the devil's, 215b
 equal with his eye, 126b
 faster and surer of, 924b
 flees on feathered, 751a
 for foot, 1025a
 from the sole of his, 451a
 hare's, is my preservative, 284b
 in sea, 157b
 indifferent, 227a
 is on my native heath, 416b
 it featly here and there, 209a
 make crouch beneath his, 573b
 more light step more true, 415a
 no, shall slide, 1008b
 noiseless, of time, 183b
 of foeman, 595a
 one, already in grave, 58a
 one white, 1006b
 pretty, is a great gift, 379a
 print of a man's naked, 292a
 proud, of conqueror, 149a

Foot, put forward your best, 148b
 same shoe on every, 45b
 set his light little, 842a
 so light a, 136b
 sole of his, 158a
 sole of the, 50a
 speaks, 182b
 the deformity of which, 492a
 thy soul the fixt, 216b
 to be moved, 1037b
 was light, 480a
 wishing his, were equal, 126b
 worth on, 599b
 Football, life but a game at, 416a
 Footfalls echo in the memory, 944b
 Footing, stretch'd, and scaffoldage, 18rb
 Foot-in-the-grave young man, 683b
 Footman, eternal, 943a
 Footnotes, half their words need, 867b
 Footprint in the sod, 795b
 leaving no, 961b
 looking for a man's, 857b
 Footprints of a gigantic hound, 782a
 on the sands of time, 521a
 Footstep, furthest, never strayed, 808b
 where thy, gleams, 544a
 Footsteps, dead remembered, 846a
 echo through the corridors, 522a
 home, he hath turn'd, 413b
 in the sea, 362b
 of illustrious men, 333b
 of the strange things, 513b
 of work, 668b
 thoughts with doves', 726b
 Footstool, it is his, 1051a
 my, earth, 316a
 of the Virgin's Son, 857a
 stand upon earth as upon a, 831b
 Fop, proud, 330a
 Foppery, excellent, of the world, 190b
 Fops, whole tribe of, 190b
 For a' that and a' that, 394a
 Forbade me to put off my hat, 273b
 Forbear for Jesu's sake, 212b
 strength to, and persevere, 753b
 to judge, 125b
 Forbearance ceases to be a virtue, 359a
 Forbid, God, 1059b
 them not, 1056a
 Forbidden tree, 251b
 wanted it because it was, 677b
 Forbids, my mind, to crave, 101b
 us to cherish a long hope, 38a
 Forc'd fingers rude, 248b
 sound is, 384b
 Force, abandonment of the use of, 922b
 and beauty must impart, 310a
 and beauty of its process, 720a
 and oppression made wrecks, 843a
 being a, of nature, 765a
 beneficent, outside ourselves, 782a
 Byron's, 620a
 constant, for muddlement, 799b
 elemental, 773a, 945b
 fear the, of the wind, 793b

- Force, gain, upon plain of Marathon, 337b
 given the, any weight might be moved, 54b
 grace, fascination, 609a
 greater, and better nature, 76b
 greatest potential, 799b
 he that I am reading has most, 99a
 is no remedy, 561b
 joint, and full result of all, 310b
 knowledge equivalent to, 118b
 man without passion a latent, 617b
 mightiest practical, 732a
 moulded by some plastic, 703a
 no, however great, 472a
 of beauty, 519b
 of few words, 508a
 of his own merit, 210b
 of nature could no further go, 279b
 of num'rous strokes, 5b
 of temporal power, 146a
 of the wind, bending to the, 10b
 of words, 57b
 one great moving, 744b
 patient, to change them, 551a
 reap by, 105a
 religion is a great, 765b
 seizing unlimited, 697b
 spent its novel, 548b
 that welds men together, 642b
 them to write, 238b
 to shape it as he would, 555b
 too revolutionary, 929a
 tries, because persuasion fails, 574a
 tyrant, 640a
 unite, if their, 5a
 use of, is temporary, 360a
 who overcomes by, 253a
 without a decisive naval, 366b
 without wisdom falls, 39a
 Forced retreat of Red Army units, 905b
 to sit in back of coach, 284b
 to surrender, 240a
 to work, 598b
 wedlock a hell, 124b
 Forces, avoid perils by united, 282b
 behind every detail, 709b
 don't oppose, 972a
 flow with a tidal sweep, 700a
 friendly, in the difficult, 884a
 mercy of all devouring, 917b
 met their master, 919b
 of the people, 905b
 one to repeat No, 729a
 Forcible, feeble, most, 153b
 how, are right words, 1030a
 Forcibly if we must, 420a
 no cord can so, draw, 223b
 Forcing earth teach heaven's employ, 571b
 Fore-armed, fore-warned, 107b
 Foreboding of evil, 12b
 Foredoom'd, clerk, 318b
 Forefathers had no other books, 126a
 rude, deemed it two, 651b
 rude, of the hamlet, 348a
 think of your, 398b
 Forefinger of all time, 550a
 of an alderman, 134b
 Forego customary employment, 431a
 what I, is lost forever, 412b
 Foregone conclusion, this denoted a, 189a
 Forehead, a crown upon my, 611b
 brazen, of every traitor, 662a
 death's fearful, 712a
 instantly your, lowers, 343b
 lie on a girl's, 632b
 middle of her, 526a
 of humanity, 479a
 of the frowning skies, 102b
 of the morning sky, 249b
 Shakespeare on whose, 518a
 Foreheads, villanous low, 210a
 Foreign aid of ornament, 328a
 collision, avoid, 433b
 conquest and subjugation, 444a
 dying in a, land, 70b
 field, corner of a, 938b
 hands clos'd thy dying eyes, 313b
 land, companionship in a, 563b
 land, woman is a, 629b
 lands, there dwells in, 20b
 levy nothing can touch him, 197b
 missions, chargeships and, 537b
 nations and the next age, 121b
 nations, intercourse with, 362b
 relations, policy formed in, 952b
 roadside, 985b
 things, or things at home, 274a
 travel ought to soften prejudices, 637a
 troop was landed, 335a
 wars, sent into, 920b
 world, alliances with, 367a
 Foreigners, Negroes, and Catholics, 537a
 spell better, 674b
 to sons and daughters, 631a
 Foreknowledge absolute, 254a
 will and fate, 254a
 Forelock, take time by, 115a
 Foremost in battle, 1012a
 man of all this world, 168b
 to defend, 452a
 Foresail beating canvas of a heavy, 772a
 Foresaw, sees what he, 409b
 Foresight strength and skill, 409a
 Fore-spent night of sorrow, 263b
 Forest, cutting through the, 903a
 deeps, Columbus of the, 759b
 flowers of the, 992b
 fool i' the, 160b
 primeval, 522b
 shepherd of the, came, 382b
 verdure, vast wastes of, 628a
 Foresters, Diana's, 149a
 Forest-green, gentle cousin of the, 478b
 Forest-nymphs are beading, 651b
 Forest's ferny floor, 862b
 Forests are rended, 416b
 court the rivers and, 36b
 of Silesia, 511b
 of the night, 387a
 old houses and, hold, 979a
 Foretaste of death, 461a
 of the resurrection, 461a
 Foretell the rising stars, 37b
 that danger lurks, 127a
 Forever, be, fallen, 252b
 do you want to live, 898b
 Forever farewell Cassius, 169a
 fortune wilt thou prove, 328b
 his time is, 267b
 honour'd and mourn'd, 5b
 I go on, 553b
 independence now and, 443b
 it may be, 491b
 life death and that vast, 598a
 never, 522b
 now and, 444a
 still, fare thee well, 456a
 take into the vast, 712b
 'tis a single word, 651b
 yesterday today and, 1063b
 Fore-warned fore-armed, 107b
 Forfeit confidence of fellow citizens, 542b
 deadly, 244a
 fair renown, 414a
 souls that were, once, 184a
 to a confin'd doom, 206b
 Forgave, coward never, 345a
 offence, 281a
 Forge, arms ye, another bears, 466a
 in the smithy of my soul, 916b
 Forged, chain I, in life, 578a
 slowly and patiently, 869a
 Forges, what his breast, 202b
 Forget anger before he lies down, 449a
 and forgive, 193b
 and forgive injuries, 106a
 and smile, 649b
 best sometimes, 187b
 best to, 575a
 better to, than remember, 498b
 can never, what they did, 541a
 courage to, 645a
 don't, me, 594b
 don't think you can, 890a
 dream that I, 693b
 expedient to, who we are, 43b
 forgive, 707a
 forgive and, 999a
 gods are old, 738a
 honour men's names, 147b
 how long wilt thou, me, 1032b
 I shall never never, 657b
 I will, the light, 647b
 if I, thee O Jerusalem, 1038a
 in the night-time I shall not, 693b
 knew we should both, 694b
 knows what to, 700b
 lest we, 816a
 me for a month, 929a
 mindin' to, 885a
 more easily we, it, 283a
 my own name, 106a
 never, an injury, 851a
 our ivory-towers, 903b
 six counties, 667a
 song you can't, 862a
 source that keeps it filled, 639b
 that I remember, 693b
 the false, 707a
 the he and she, 215b
 the human race, 454b
 the warmth he gave, 647b
 things that trouble us now, 661b
 thyself to marble, 246a
 to take pleasure, 285a
 what I have been, 140a
 what we know, 43b
 you shall, all things, 68a
 you'll, 'em all, 312a
 Forgetful, be not, of prayer, 618a

Forgetful, blessed are the, 727a
 eyes, weeps, 694a
 to entertain strangers, 1063b
 Forgetfulness, entire, 408b
 of affliction, 1066a
 space engenders, 882a
 steep senses in, 153b
 to dumb, a prey, 349a
 Forget-me-not the blue bell, 478b
 Forget-me-nots of the angels, 522b
 Forgets dying bird, 371a
 heart that has lov'd never, 439a
 heart that, us, 270b
 woman, how to charm, 727a
 Forgetting, more and more, 639b
 not in, the happy past, 670a
 sleep and a, 408a
 world, 313a
 Forgive a man for harm he does,
 875b
 a place, 579b
 and forget, 999a
 blindness we may, 845b
 brave know how to, 345a
 Father, them, 1057b
 forget, 707a
 forget and, 193b
 forget and, injuries, 106a
 good to, 575a
 I, you you forgive me, 387b
 joy to, 673a
 mercy to, 279a
 much to hate much to, 876a
 our debtors, 1051a
 our enemies, 119b
 our foolish ways, 528b
 our friends, 119b
 people enough, 986a
 public seldom, twice, 372b
 sometimes they, them, 768a
 them as a Christian, 428a
 the foe, 707a
 throughout all eternity I, 387b
 to comprehend is to, 398a, 633a
 to, divine, 311b
 us all our trespasses, 922b
 us our debts, 1051a
 you of course dear, 802b
 Forgiven, joy to be, 673a
 Forgiveness, after such knowledge
 what, 943b
 ask of thee, 193b
 awkwardness has no, 507b
 better than punishment, 70a
 better than revenge, 70a
 but to speak, 802b
 one step from toleration to,
 761b
 to the injured, 47b
 Forgot, buds, to blow, 700b
 by the world, 313a
 each precept, 287b
 Father Son are things, 217a
 garlands that fell, 890b
 in Camelot, 962b
 never, his children, 1014b
 should auld acquaintance be,
 392b
 to wind up the clock, 345a
 was Britain's glory, 634b
 world was all, 448a
 Forgotten, and be by all, 68a
 as a dead man, 1033b
 as a flower is forgotten, 928b
 composition which is, 20a
 death, 984a
 door, 960b
 even by God, 567a
 for want of writers, 40a

Forgotten, given over to the, 68a
 how soon we must sever, 491b
 if you have, my kisses, 694b
 inside of church, 151a
 learned nothing and, nothing,
 384a
 magnanimities, 809b
 man, 707a, 918b
 memory of them is, 1043a
 more profoundly, 703b
 mornings, 997a
 nothing new except what is,
 1002b
 sooner, than an insult, 323a
 your aim, 806b
 your name, 694b
 Fork, drive out nature with a,
 41a, 972b
 Forked mountain, 201a
 Forks, fingers made before, 296b
 pursued it with, and hope, 659b
 Forlorn, fairy lands, 482a
 glimpses make me less, 410a
 Stygian cave, 245a
 the word is like a bell, 482a
 Form and moving how express,
 173b
 and pressure, 175b
 as Grecian goldsmiths make,
 827a
 bodily, 827a
 complete and self-sufficient, 26b
 complexion or, or behavior,
 505b
 earth was without, 1021a
 essential thing in, 906a
 for every fragile, 577a
 free, 906a
 freedom regardless of, 906a
 golf a, of moral effort, 844b
 had yet not lost, 253a
 in, and feature, 690b
 is the cage, 704a
 matter is indifferent to, 240a
 metal flow'd to human, 320b
 mould of, 175a
 nor cares to fix itself to, 552a
 of life and light, 455b
 of popular government, 382b
 or formula of peace, 773a
 spires of, 506a
 spoiled the, 100b
 stars given a, so fair, 499a
 sweet bonds in happiness, 856b
 take thy, from off my door,
 545a
 terror the human, divine, 387b
 the human, divine, 6a
 time to lick it into, 50b
 use or beauty or, 562b
 vacant garments with, 148a
 was ponderous, 524b
 what, he wears, 713b
 Formal, beard of, cut, 161b
 ink, 226b
 types, reproduction of, 767b
 Formalism is the hall-mark, 908a
 Formalities, in statesmanship get,
 right, 679a
 Formation of character, 614b
 Form'd by thy converse, 318a
 Forme, bodie, doth take, 115a
 Formed a bower over me, 369b
 and perfected by degrees, 99a
 for what end this world, 325a
 or moulded, 460a
 Former bounty fed, 280a
 day, false than the, 276a
 days, pride of, 438a

Former, jot of, love retain, 122b
 light restore, 190a
 rid of the, 331a
 things grow old, 231a
 two, join'd the, 279b
 Formless queer and incomplete,
 811b
 ruin of oblivion, 182b
 Forms, angels in the, of kings,
 374b
 art's perfect, 526b
 communion with her visible,
 470b
 differ widely in external, 339b
 evil has infinite, 272b
 for, of government, 317b
 government, 958b
 loves to change existing, 67b
 more real than living man, 465b
 nature, and softens us, 41b
 nature, us for ourselves, 99b
 of faith, 556b
 of hairs or straws or dirt, 318b
 of life arise, 84b
 of things unknown, 142b
 old, of government, 614b
 unseen their dirge is sung, 351b
 Formula for complete happiness,
 806a
 form or, of peace, 773a
 Formulas, chants and, 474b
 Forrest, words of Nathan Bedford,
 871b
 Forsake, fail thee nor, thee, 1026a
 me in my end, 283b
 me like a memory lost, 469b
 me not when strength faileth,
 1035b
 not an old friend, 1066a
 temples dim, 244b
 Forsaken beliefs, lost causes and,
 621b
 courts, 985b
 distressed and, 285a
 seen the righteous, 1034a
 why hast thou, me, 1033a,
 1055b
 Forsaking all other Gods, 796b
 all others, 1069a
 the setting sun, 56a
 Forspent with love and shame,
 716b
 Forswear thin potatoes, 153b
 Fort, hold the, I am coming, 613b
 Forted residence, 185b
 Fortescue, Charles Augustus, 849b
 Forth it gooth, 82b
 to the wilderness, 898a
 Forties are the dangerous ages,
 960a
 Fortieth day from his birth, 49b
 Fortifications, narrow loopholes
 in, 950a
 Fortifies, defeat ennobles and, 783a
 my soul to know, 595b
 Fortitude and delicacy, 753a
 of mind, 338b
 Fortnight's entertainment, 774b
 Fortress built by nature, 138b
 castle and, 110b
 is less threatened, 497b
 mighty, is our God, 86b
 my, and my deliverer, 1028a
 my refuge and my, 1036a
 Forts, arsenals or, 522a
 of folly fall, 622b
 Fortuitous circumstances, 417a
 concurrence, 355a
 or casual concurrence, 292b

Fortuitously concurrent anyhow, 703a
 Fortunate, at best but, 18b
 crime is called virtue, 48a
 habit of being contented, 442b
 isle, 37b
 maydens fayre are commonly, 112b
 readers, friends of a few, 778b
 soldier, 324b
 who inspire it most are, 465b
 Fortune, adversity of, 73b
 arbiter of every one's, 36a
 architect of his own, 35b
 arrows of outrageous, 174b
 artificer of his own, 473b
 be a woman, 144b
 be bereft, 733b
 bricks by chance and, 61a
 brings in some boats, 204b
 build up a home and, 562a
 care not, what you deny, 329a
 carves out his, 36a
 commands men, 13a
 crested, 366a
 disgrace with, 205a
 doth give too much, 117b
 effect this similarity, 55b
 favours the brave, 32b
 flatters to betray, 44a
 fools of, 203b
 friend whom, prospereth, 13a
 get a favour from, 44a
 gift of, 158a
 good, will elevate petty minds, 55b
 great commandress, 116b
 great, is a great slavery, 48a
 great pieces of good, 332a
 greater virtues to sustain good, 264b
 hath cruelly scratched, 183a
 hath nature of a woman, 95a
 helps the brave, 32b
 hostages to, 120a
 in every adversity of, 73b
 in possession of a good, 428a
 insults of, 333a
 is a fickle gypsy, 499b
 is a god and rules, 13a
 is like glass, 44a
 is painted blind, 121a
 judge men by their good, 265b
 large modern, 769b
 leads on to, 169a
 leaves some door open, 104a
 like the market, 120b
 may grow out at heels, 191a
 may have better success, 103b
 means most good, 148a
 method of making a, 350a
 more kind than is custom, 146b
 most dejected thing of, 192b
 mould of a man's, 36a
 my face is my, 1017b
 not satisfied with one calamity, 44a
 on our side, 44a
 out of suits with, 159b
 prepared for, 76a
 prey at, 188b
 prove unrelenting foe, 328b
 sick in, 190b
 smile once more, 191a
 smiles, 43a
 smiling of, beguiling, 343b
 such as I've enjoyed, 641a
 takes her course, 55b
 though blind not invisible, 121a

Fortune, tire out hostile, 566b
 to, and to fame unknown, 349a
 tugg'd with, 197b
 unwilling to mix my, 284a
 use you hard an' sharp, 390b
 vicissitudes of, 369b
 waited thousands to, 579a
 watcheth o'er our lives, 17a
 when, is fickle, 33b
 when, smiles, 118a
 who his, here would try, 742a
 will send it, 214b
 wishes to destroy, 18b
 with both hands full, 153b
 Fortune's buffets and rewards, 175b
 changes in our face, 41b
 end, too straight for, 520a
 fickle, 31a
 finger, pipe for, 175b
 fool, 136b
 furious fickle wheel, 155b
 golden smile, 391a
 malice lost her Calais, 568b
 power, I am not now in, 238b
 yoke, yield not neck to, 126b
 Fortunes, a book has its, with one, 702a
 and lives vote away, 638a
 and our sacred honor, 373b
 cannot tell, 15b
 content with his, fit, 191b
 dedicate our lives and, 771a
 father's, 226b
 felicitate, 15b
 fell with, 159b
 hazard of new, 147b
 hearts were high and, low, 950a
 makers of great, 832a
 manners with, 314a
 mar your, 190b
 seek, further than home, 130a
 sharpe adversitee, 78b
 that I have passed, 186a
 try our, 153b
 what, be within you, 737b
 Fortune-teller rope-dancer physi-
 cian, 62b
 Forty, cannot live on, 232b
 centuries look down, 399a
 days and forty nights, 1022b,
 1025a
 fat fair and, 417b
 fool at, is a fool indeed, 305a
 from, till fifty, 761b
 knows at, and reforms plan,
 305b
 look young till, 275b
 million reasons for failure, 816b
 pounds a year, 356a
 rich at, 234a
 round earth in, minutes, 141b
 shillings, had rather than, 180a
 stripes save one, 1062a
 thousand brothers, 179a
 thousand men, equal to, 400b
 west, fifty north and, 820a
 whacks, gave her mother, 1006a
 winters besiege my brow, 204b
 work of the men above, 743b
 year, wait till you come to, 565b
 years, in the wilderness, 1025b
 years, kissed in, 958a
 years old, 537a
 years on, 681a
 years, speaking prose for, 270b
 years to reach conclusion, 988a
 years' lease, 566b
 Forty-nine, fixed at, 813a

Forty-odd befell, 487b
 Forty-second Street, gang at, 892a
 Forty-three pounds worse, 284b
 Forty-two and five months, 851a
 Forum, eloquence in the, 590a
 recite in the middle of the, 40a
 Forward and frolic glee was there, 415a
 as occasion offers, 68b
 best foot, 148b
 look, and not back, 624b
 look, to posterity, 361a
 look, to with hope, 879b
 nor behind, 527b
 press, the more boldly, 37a
 since we have come so far, 130b
 step, cost mental torture, 727b
 those behind cried, 493b
 young women too, 448b
 Fossils, these, who are they, 831a
 Foster, Doctor, went to Gloucester, 1019b
 Foster-child of silence, 482a
 Foster-nurse of nature is repose, 192b
 Fothering him to his own, 699a
 Fought a good fight, 1063b
 against Siser, 1026b
 all his battles o'er again, 280a
 and bled in freedom's cause, 402b
 because he feared, 808b
 better to have, and lost, 552a
 by the mothers of men, 711b
 for England, 866b
 for life, 995a
 his battles, 274b
 like a pagan, 852b
 long hour, 152a
 met and, with outright, 556a
 my King, 266b
 nobly they, and bravely won, 937a
 the better fight, 256b
 the fight, 860b
 under armor, 903b
 under whose colours, 140a
 we've, the bear before, 635a
 what they, each other for, 426b
 Foul a song, 781a
 and pestilent congregation, 173b
 as Vulcan's stithy, 176a
 blood nipp'd and ways, 134a
 contagion spread, 249a
 deeds will rise, 171a
 fiend coming over the field, 274a
 from, to fair, 118a
 guilt of Eastern kings, 266b
 is fair, 194a
 or fair, 78a
 oyster, as pearl in, 163a
 play, doubt some, 171a
 weather, nature of, 229a
 Foule byrd that fyleth nest, 85a
 Foulter fiend, hell contains no, 6b
 spite, death aims with, 231b
 Foules, here the, syng, 79a
 waked with smale, 77b
 Foulest crime in history, 610a
 letters, 154a
 Foulness of their fate, 937b
 refrain because of, 27a
 Found a great empire, 352a
 both by adventuring both, 143b
 Christian ideal, wanting, 852a
 favor with the gods, 51a
 fit for the business, 293a
 fruit of sense is rarely, 311a

Found, hast thou, me O mine
 enemy, 1029a
 he was lost and is, 1057a
 her decay, 543b
 Him in the shining of stars,
 535b
 himself out, 792b
 his warmest welcome, 341b
 I have, it, 29a
 in the register of God, 241b
 itself a weed, 860a
 less often sought than, 461a
 looked inwards and, her, 275b
 lost time is never, 331a
 much that I, 900a
 my latest, 256b
 myself famous, 455a
 no end, 254a
 out by seeking, 32b
 out my riddle, 1026b
 something good may be, 341b
 sought but, him not, 1044b
 valour, in feasting, 222a
 weighed and, wanting, 1049a
 where was ever, a mother, 308a
 you an argument, 343a
 Foundation must be laid in youth,
 783a
 no, other than the right, 344a
 no sure, on blood, 148b
 of a religion, 953b
 of a state, 951a
 of morals and legislation, 324b
 of most governments, 368a
 or destruction of religion, 951a
 superstructure on economic,
 850a
 Foundations, earth's, stand, 787b
 earth's, fled, 787a
 laid the, of the earth, 1031b
 loosen old, 899a
 of all states, 85b
 Founded it upon the seas, 1033b
 securely, 379a
 upon a rock, 1052a
 Founder, meant to, 814b
 Founders of human civilization,
 444b
 Fount, level with their, 526a
 of joy's delicious springs, 452b
 Fountain and a shrine, 544a
 choke the dark, 464a
 gentle murmur of a low, 649a
 I have is a, 729b
 let thy voice rise like a, 548a
 of industry, 444b
 of life in every creature, 559b
 of sweet tears, 406a
 of wit, 35a
 pitcher broken at the, 1043b
 silver-fingered, 968b
 stirr'd, 182a
 stream and sea, 413a
 that which the, sends forth,
 522b
 troubled, 130b
 woman is like, troubled, 130b
 Fountain's silvery column, 422b
 Fountains, Afric's sunny, 445b
 large streams from little, 401a
 of my hidden life, 507b
 of the Nile, 502b
 under the, 1013b
 Founts, fresher, 777a
 Four aces, Christian with, 680b
 and twenty blackbirds, 1017a
 and twenty letters, 60a
 and twenty tailors, 1017a
 champions fierce, 254b

Four characters, venerate, 372b
 degrees of drunkenness, 497a
 doors were five, 971b
 drinks, 963a
 essential human freedoms, 920b
 first acts already past, 306b
 friends in the world, 272a
 full, seasons, 962a
 hours spend in prayer, 110b
 larks and a wren, 580b
 lean hounds, 968b
 limited undergraduates to, 864a
 must be one of, 996a
 snakes gliding up and down,
 501a
 speeches, I taught him, 624b
 stories, 89b
 things come not back, 42a
 things I am wiser to know,
 966b
 twice two be not, 594b
 walls limit my vision, 844a
 walls, my own, 476b
 when angry count, 678a
 winds of heaven, 1049b
 years a-glowing, 38a
 years, short space of, 539b
 Four corners of the world, 102a
 Four-in-hand, fiery, 424a
 Fourscore and seven years ago,
 540b
 old man, and upward, 193a
 years, if they be, 1036a
 years, numbered more than,
 525a
 years, wind him up for, 276a
 Four-square to all the winds, 553b
 Fourteen hundred years ago, 149a
 Fourteenth Amendment, 709b
 Fourth dimension, inhabitants of
 a, 990b
 eleventh ninth and sixth, 96a
 estate, corporation of the, 565b
 estate of the realm, 473a
 glass for mine enemies, 300b
 is freedom from fear, 920b
 of July orations, 795b
 safe and sane, 830b
 sound, frame not a, 572a
 watch of the night, 1053a
 Fowels, smale, maken melody,
 79a
 Fowl of the air, 1021a
 or good red herring, 92a
 you elegant, 581a
 Fowler, snare of the, 1036a
 Fowls, behold, of the air, 1051b
 small, flew screaming, 604b
 Fox, Brer, he lay low, 738b
 build nest on your hearthstone,
 857a
 from his lair, 472b
 know how to play the, 55a
 knows many things, 7b
 like Aesop's, 221b
 like the tailless, 695a
 trusted like, 151b
 went out in hungry plight,
 1003a
 when he cannot reach the
 grapes, 10a
 Foxes, fellow, cut off theirs, 221b
 have holes, 1052a
 honoured among, 997a
 little, that spoil vines, 1044a
 Foxey our revered father, 577a
 Foxholes; atheists in the, 991b
 Fox's, patch it out with the,
 55a

Fox-terriers born with original sin,
 788a
 Fra Luca Parioli, 993a
 Frabjous day callooh callay, 658a
 Fraction, infinitesimal, of a prod-
 uct, 474a
 Fractions dhruv him fr'm school,
 834a
 happiness made of minute, 425a
 Fragile but with more vitality,
 855a
 dew-drop, 477b
 form, every, 577a
 kingdom, 947a
 profound and, lips, 968b
 skiff attains the shore, 699b
 Fragment, ship a, detached from
 earth, 772a
 Fragmentary blue, 880a
 Fragments, death tramples it to,
 468b
 gather up the, 1058a
 live in, no longer, 901b
 of a once glorious Union, 443b
 practice old lovely, 898b
 took up, that remained, 1053a
 Fragrance, flowers of transient,
 336b
 no perfect flower without, 823b
 on the glass, 806a
 smells to heaven, 330a
 spicy, 120a
 such as never clings, 961b
 you wish to extract, 653a
 Fragrant bodice, loosens her, 481a
 bosom, 236b
 day is done, 831b
 flowers, deck with, 526a
 freshened, breeze, 961b
 most, when incensed, 120a
 the fertile earth, 256a
 thousand, posies, 123a
 Fraid-cat, wasn't a, much, 829b
 Frail a thing is man, 1000b
 and erring men, 952a
 as a bubble, 804b
 azures fluttering, 968b
 blood, inhabits our, 165b
 brief and, and blue, 966b
 delight, web of, 866a
 gaunt and small, 705b
 it may be, 335a
 know how, I am, 1034a
 mortality, 121b
 Frailest, life is, of all things, 272b
 Frailties, draw his, from their
 abode, 349b
 framed to reproduce, 640a
 Frailty, discovering every, 57b
 human, without recreation, 106b
 love's but a, of the mind,
 298a
 of a man, 119b
 of our powers, 182b
 organ-pipe of, 148b
 thy name is woman, 170b
 Frame, awful desert's, 602a
 by her just standard, 310a
 corruption our, consume, 436b
 essence of picture is, 866b
 goodly, the earth, 173b
 his fair replies, 5b
 in earth, 113b
 in language, 653b
 man of giant, 471a
 of adamant, 336a
 orbs of heavenly, 116a
 quit this mortal, 312a
 rapture-smitten, 432a

Frame, spangled heavens a shining, 299a
 stirs this mortal, 423a
 thy fearful symmetry, 387a
 universal, 120b
 universal, began, 278b
 was dust, 646a
 whole, of nature, 299a
 Framed in prodigality of nature, 127b
 speech finely, 1067b
 strange fellows, 143a
 to make women false, 187a
 Framers, wisdom of its, 812a
 Framework of old ideas, 929a
 France, best soldiers, ever had, 503a
 best thing between, and England, 509b
 built its best colony, 628b
 conquered for civilization, 628a
 famed in all great arts, 619b
 has been deprived, 400a
 has lost a battle, 954b
 has more need of me, 399b
 honor, 574a
 is invaded, 399b
 King of, went up the hill, 1015a
 laws of, 287a
 make, so prosperous, 115a
 managed so well in, 666b
 never go to, 488a
 one illusion, 924b
 order better in, 346b
 plac'd like a painted Jove, 275b
 poured its earnings, 628b
 queen of, 520b
 ready to quit, 399b
 rights of the individual in, 783a
 shall, remain here, 628b
 shirtsleeves to wealth in, 891b
 singer in, of old, 692b
 son of, lack a statue, 841b
 sons of, awake to glory, 395a
 the nearer is to, 657a
 toward, journeyed grenadiers, 485b
 valiant bones in, 156b
 waistcoats manners from, 641a
 we shall fight in, 869a
 wish ill unto realm of, 84a
 wrong done to, by Prussia, 771a
 Francesca di Rimini miminy pimini, 683b
 Franchise, dignity of the elective, 557a
 Frank barbarous recklessness, 773a
 elemental force is ruthlessly, 773a
 fresh and free and, 632a
 to all beside, 314b
 Frankie and Johnny, 1003b
 Frankincense, gold, and myrrh, 1050a
 Franklin, took Benjamin, fr a waiter, 836b
 Franklin's quiet memory, 460b
 Frantic efforts look silly forever, 923b
 fascination, in a ruin, 685a
 limits of the mind, 994b
 pain, seize my brain with, 384b
 resistance, brace for, 851b
 though the blast is, 720b
 Fraternal blood, 443b
 Fraternity, liberty equality, for of strangers, 498a
 of the henpecked, 301a

Fratricidal slaughter, 737a
 Fraud and Caesar, 299a
 notorious by base, 48b
 pious, 371a
 Frauds, first and worst of all, 586a
 people's little, 822b
 pious, of friendship, 333b
 Fraught, swell bosom with thy, 189a
 Fray, beginning of a, 94b
 end of, 151b
 foeman in the, 808b
 Frayd, more, than hurt, 91b
 Frayed and soiled and torn, 695a
 Freak wanton, 477a
 Freakish youth, bounds of, 364b
 Freckled, whatever is fickle, 724a
 Freckles, love curiosity, and doubt, 966b
 Frederick without his tyranny, 660a
 Freedom, flour of, 82b
 Free, a certain, margin, 611b
 agency, where there is no, 484a
 alchemiz'd and, of space, 479a
 all men should be, 542a
 all the winds are, 720b
 and clear remembrance, 165b
 and holiday-rejoicing spirit, 430a
 and independent states, 367b
 and open encounter, 251a
 and think they are not, 359a
 as nature first made man, 275b
 as the breeze, 412b
 as the road, 233a
 assure freedom to the, 540b
 bad and, 879a
 beautiful and, 465b
 bodies of the emancipated go, 557b
 born, and equal, 373a
 born, I was, 1059b
 call that mind, 437a
 days have been wondrous, 304b
 Destiny waiteth for the, 13a
 died to make verse, 928a
 discussion, open mind upon, 860a
 down to its root, 412a
 expects to be ignorant and, 375b
 fain have her, 639b
 fighters free lovers, 842a
 flag that makes you, 660b
 for irreligion, 960a
 for religion, 960a
 form, 906a
 fresh and, and frank, 632a
 from fear, 522b
 from fear and apprehension, 722a
 from moral obligations, 420a
 from much corroding care, 763b
 from our surroundings, 882a
 from over-emphasis, 994b
 from peril, 159b
 from sin, 38b
 gifts we scorn, 309b
 God wills us, 371b
 government, essence of a, 442a
 government, principles of, 689b
 Greece might still be, 458a
 hair that is shining and, 938b
 half slave and half, 537b
 hand hath made our nation, 535a
 himself from God he could not, 503a

Free his country, 459a
 his monument a people, 629a
 his people are, 440b
 horse to death, ride not a, 109b
 I am not, 761a
 if the will of man were, 642b
 in my soul am, 268b
 keep your fancy, 785b
 land in our beloved home, 613a
 land of the, 436a, 584b
 leaves soul, a little, 570b
 left, the human will, 321a
 let us die to make men, 597b
 lets the panting spirit, 577a
 like eagles born to be, 953b
 lines and life are, 233a
 loving and laughing and, 911a
 maids that weave thread, 164b
 make the world itself, 771a
 man, hungry man is not a, 986b
 man is born, 344a
 men are, to pursue it, 919a
 men, in a living homeland, 931a
 men, we will die, 376b
 more, at point of death, 290a
 mother of the, 798b
 nature's grace, 329a
 no one can be, till all are free, 614b
 none the less the, agent, 68a
 not, from faults, 312a
 open-minded impartial adjustment, 771a
 people being regimented, 919a
 people, spontaneous cooperation of a, 771b
 peoples, concert of, 771a
 private enterprise, 920a
 reason is left, 251a
 republics of America, 603a
 salvation's, we tell, 635b
 secure access to the sea, 771a
 set, half-regain'd Eurydice, 245b
 set my poor heart, 185b
 she alone is, 248b
 should himself be, 343a
 shrill wind, 725b
 sleep in land they made, 662a
 soil free men free speech Frémont, 1007a
 sorrow's purse is, 634b
 speech, convention of, 631a
 speech, land of, 872a
 spirit of mankind, 470b
 the fresh the ever, 451a
 the will is, 619a
 the world before me, 608b
 they are Americans and, 965b
 things from alien laws, 866b
 thou art, 619a
 thou at length art, 536b
 thought, principle of, 710a
 to be, is beautiful, 897a
 to think and act, 669b
 to think speak and write, 376a
 trade in ideas, 710a
 trade is not a principle, 512a
 trade one of the greatest blessings, 491b
 truth shall make you, 1058a
 unproved pleasures, 245a
 use of my understanding, 428a
 valiant man and, 553a
 walk, and own no superior, 610b
 we must be, or die, 407b
 when evils are most, 767a
 who cares for nothing is, 688a
 will and that sort of thing, 699a
 will fix'd fate, 254a

Free will, necessity and, 473b
 will, take away our, 85b
 wish that all men could be, 540a
 Freeborn men, hearts of, 970b
 Freed, force, from its bonds, 945b
 from death sentence, 951b
 from his ambitious finger, 210a
 his soul the nearest way, 338a
 much that I, returned, 900a
 never yet, a human soul, 680a
 us from everlasting sleep, 241b
 Freedom, fled to land of, 664b
 Freedom, abridgment of, of people, 382b
 all we have of, 816b
 allow artist, of choice, 718b
 and not servitude, 360a
 and peace, 460b
 battle-cry of, 613a
 born to, 921a
 cannot be legislated, 955a
 consciousness of, 402a
 deny, to others, 538b
 display a shocking, 741a
 earns his, and existence, 379b
 enemies of, 728a
 enemy to truth and, 642a
 equality justice and humanity, 842a
 faith with, reigns, 669a
 fight for, and truth, 642a
 fight to maintain, 921a
 flame of, in their souls, 707b
 for this land of, 691a
 for thought we hate, 710b
 free form does not assure, 906a
 freest when unconscious of, 931b
 from fear, 920b
 from fear and want, 922b
 from her mountain-height, 476b
 from interruption, 970a
 genius virtue, truth, 464b
 gret press's, 60ra
 has a thousand charms, 362b
 idea of, 560b
 if, fail, 506b
 in my love, 268b
 in that, bold, 412a
 inner light in which, lives, 986b
 is an indivisible word, 964a
 let, ring, 529b
 live out their lives in, 922b
 love, comrades, 897a
 moving forward to greater, 919a
 new birth of, 541a
 of action, 875a
 of being orphans, 764b
 of conscience, 679a
 of dissent, 860a
 of Europe, 839a
 of navigation, 771a
 of opinion, 917b
 of religion of the press, 374b
 of speech, 367a
 of speech and conscience, 678b
 of speech and expression, 920b
 of speech or of the press, 376b
 of the soul, 268b
 of the will, 77a
 of thought, 875a
 or beauty about home a life, 641a
 participation, 360b
 political, business of government, 919a
 political cultural and religious, 887b
 reap blessings of, 370b
 regardless of form, 906b

Freedom, sacrifice upon altar of, 541b
 shall awhile repair, 351b
 shout of, 931a
 shriek'd, 432a
 so celestial an article as, 370b
 spirit of truth and of, 641a
 striking a blow for, 939b
 take back the, thou cravest, 645a
 that fills all the space, 716b
 their battle-cry, 626a
 to the slave, 540b
 to think, 600b
 to worship God, 470a, 920b
 values any thing more than, 875b
 voice of, 907b
 what stands if, fall, 821b
 where wealth and, reign, 353b
 whose service is perfect, 1068b
 wildest, 501b
 yet thy banner torn, 454a
 Freedom's cause, fought and bled in, 402b
 holy light, 529b
 soil beneath our feet, 476b
 song, 122a
 Freedoms, four essential human, 920b
 Freeing oppressed nationalities, 953b
 save Union by, all slaves, 539b
 Freely discuss a question, 492a
 pay dear for what's given, 207b
 ye have received, 1052a
 Freeman butters Stubbs, 1006a
 Freemen, nation of, 537a
 who rules o'er, 343a
 with votes in their hands, 557a
 Freer utterances of poetic license, 33a
 Frees her slave again, 1000b
 Freest opportunity of autonomous development, 771a
 when unconscious of freedom, 931b
 Freeze, mountain-tops that, 210b
 there's nothing can, 535a
 thrifty or starve or, 953b
 thy young blood, 172b
 Freezing, leave your ankles, 959a
 Freight, commonwealth pays the, 889b
 nation's, handler, 898a
 of value is thy, 610b
 Frémont, free soil free men free speech, 1007a
 French and German blood, 926b
 books, new, 571a
 can tell you, 954b
 combine simplicity with the best results, 970b
 conversation, hinges in, 346b
 culture, 728b
 for fiddle-de-dee, 659a
 given the, the empire of land, 472b
 government, on behalf of, 802a
 guard rights of individual, 783a
 much like the, 102a
 never allow great to lack statue, 841b
 not too French, bean, 683a
 obscure writers in, 778a
 or Turk or Proisian, 682b
 phrase for hotel guests, 841b
 politeness, wind in, 754b

French Revolution began at the top, 628b
 sensitive jealousy of the, 783a
 soldier carries a baton, 400b
 speak in, 658a
 spoken as I approve, 653a
 stormed Ratisbon, 569b
 taught Turkey all he knew of, 821b
 who found the Ohio River, 898b
 wiser than they seem, 121a
 Frenchman, embrace a Pole as a, 100b
 in the Academy, 339b
 is conceived, 642a
 must be always talking, 342b
 not only every, but every man, 650b
 praise the, 363b
 Frenchmen, fifty million, can't be wrong, 1008a
 mankind including, 924b
 march three, 155b
 one Englishman beat three, 301a
 unhappy lovers should be, 956b
 Frenchmen's reverence for individual's rights, 783a
 Frenssh she spak ful faire, 79b
 Frenzied outbursts of emotion, 986b
 Frenzy, demoniac, 258b
 fine, 142b
 Frenzy's fever'd blood, 415b
 Frequency of experiment, 338a
 Frequent and loud laughter, 356a
 doctor and saint, 532a
 Frequently, begin to come less, 577a
 Frere wantowne and mery, 79b
 Fresh air, too much scenery and, 802a
 and fair with drinking, 267a
 and free and frank, 632a
 and full of faith, 512a
 as a lark, 410a
 as bridegroom, 149b
 as from a second birth, 440b
 atmosphere, create a, 559b
 bloom sae, and fair, 392a
 complexion, 208b
 currents of life, 559b
 dews of night, 248b
 each, link progress, 708b
 from birth a little soul, 695b
 how quick and, art thou, 163b
 meaning for every situation, 920b
 movement appears, 941a
 one you've scowled upon, 514a
 reissued, and new, 650b
 showers, I bring, 466b
 streams meet, 154b
 suspicions, 188b
 tears, waste not, 17b
 while grief is, 341b
 woods and pastures new, 249b
 world as, as first day, 633a
 Freshened fragrant breeze, 961b
 Fresher founts afar, 777a
 Freshly and cheerfully asked, 89b
 Freshness deep down things, 724a
 of a dream, 408a
 of life, 803a
 Fresh-water college, 843a
 Fresh as in month of May, 79a
 Fret a passage through it, 243b
 i should worry and, 894b
 living we, 575a
 not because of evil men, 1040b

Fret of existence, 985b
 the fever and the, 481b
 thy soule, 114a
 Fretful, love grown faint and,
 694a
 porpentine, 172b
 Frets, fig for him who, 809a
 his bour upon the stage, 109b
 strives and fights and, 476b
 Fretted and kept in a stew, 557b
 pygmy-body to decay, 276b
 vault, 348b
 with golden fire, 173b
 Freud, ideas of, 797b
 Friar of orders grey, 130b, 1011b
 Friars, hooded clouds like, 521a
 Fribshi, Madame, 563a
 Friction, keep planet warm by
 963a
 Friday, I had that fellow, 714b
 my man, 292a
 name should be, 292a
 worse on, 1018b
 Friday's child, 1018b
 Fried sole, changed oysters to,
 838a
 Friend a strong defence, 1066a
 after friend departs, 413a
 and a song, 893a
 and enemy is death, 938b
 and I have built a wall, 864a
 angry with my, 387b
 asked what a, was, 72b
 await felicity or doom, 647b
 bachelor's, 598b
 bear friend's infirmities, 169a
 best mirror is an old, 234a
 better your enemy than your,
 594b
 candid, 401b
 choose author as you choose a,
 283b
 commend so good a, 280b
 constancy of a, 813a
 Death how now, 652b
 death of dear, 143a
 defend your departed, 280a
 easy to find, in prosperity, 33b
 eat peck of salt with, 104a
 enemy and, to hurt you, 679a
 equal to a brother, 7b
 every man will be thy, 220a
 exonerating themselves to a,
 223b
 fair fame of, or foe, 745b
 faithful, is found, 31a, 33b
 faithful, is the best, 653b
 fav'rite has no, 347b
 for a, is life too short, 507a
 gained from heav'n a, 349b
 gif ye want ae, that's true, 390b
 good, for Jesu's sake, 212b
 good wine a, or being dry, 288b
 good words said of a, 732a
 guide philosopher and, 318a,
 912a
 hast thou a, 96b
 have God thy, 96b
 he that is thy, indeed, 220a
 he that wrongs his, 555b
 house that shelters a, 502a
 I have valued and tried, 438b
 idleness sorrow, and foe, 966b
 in life the firmest, 451b
 in misery, 220a
 in my retreat, 363b
 in need, 30b, 578b
 in power is friend lost, 696b
 in prosperity, 31a

Friend is a person with whom I
 may be sincere, 502a
 Jack loved his, 377a
 keep, under own life's key,
 182b
 knew a man who had a, 1008b
 knolling departing, 152b
 little, of all the world, 816b
 loan loses itself and, 171b
 loved his, 1014b
 loved too true to keep a, 520a
 made a, sincere, 558a
 makes no, who never made a
 foe, 555a
 mine own familiar, 1034b
 much too patient, 817a
 my God my father my, 283b
 my, here didn't see, 873b
 'neath every one a, 602b
 never find a, 826b
 never knowne till man have
 neede, 93b
 new, is as new wine, 1066a
 no, like music, 988b
 nor a, to know me, 752a
 nor a toy, 602a
 not a, to spare, 73b
 of every country, 401a
 of friendless name the, 337b
 of man, 777b
 of man desires, 620b
 of my better days, 462b
 of pleasure, 351b
 of publicans and sinners, 1052b
 of the race had gone, 735b
 of those that have no friend,
 746b
 of woe, 427b
 one, I had, 663a
 one, in a lifetime is much, 697a
 one soul abiding in two bodies,
 5a
 one, to another friend, 893a
 or foe that spread these lies,
 640b
 plainest, 971a
 praise from a, 4b
 price fixed with a, 7b
 reckoned the masterpiece of na-
 ture, 502a
 religious book or, 213a
 services I render to my, 14b
 soul of a, we've made, 799a
 soul unto itself an imperial,
 646b
 still let a, be dear, 489b
 stoop to become your, 823b
 striking sometimes a, 233a
 talk as friend to, 486a
 that loved her, 186b
 that sticketh closer, 1040a
 thou art not my, 503a
 time is a kind, 928b
 to close his eyes, 280a
 to genius the stern, 503a
 to her virtues be a, 343b
 to human race, 4b
 to public amusements, 341a
 treat, as if he might become
 enemy, 44b
 true industrious, 149a
 value a real, 29a
 way to have a, is to be one,
 502a
 welcome, 263b
 what, is best, 96b
 who deserts you, 10b
 who hath not lost a, 413a
 who lost no friend, 315b

Friend whose face will never
 change, 729b
 without treachery, 660a
 world is not thy, 137b
 worth loving, 732a
 wounds of a, 1041a
 yet, to truth, 315a
 Friendless bodies of unburied men,
 225b
 of, name the friend, 337b
 old solitary widow, 731b
 sick and poor and, 711a
 Friendliest to sleep and silence,
 256b
 Friendliness, common, 721b
 of the British, 681b
 Friendly bowl, mingles with my,
 319b
 bust, 943b
 counsel cuts off foes, 124b
 cow all red and white, 750b
 door, came to your, 756a
 faces of old sorrows, 891b
 forces in the difficult, 884a
 hand, grasp of a, 729b
 nothing more, 30b
 social, honest man, 390b
 soothing of my fears, 899b
 stroke, feel the, 292a
 universe not hostile nor, 902a
 Friend's infirmities, bear his, 169a
 wife, expect from a, 429a
 Friends absent speak, 217a
 advanced true, 620b
 advertis'd by our loving, 127a
 again with roses, 692b
 age leaves us, and wine, 440a
 aliens into trusting, 587a
 all things common to, 33a
 alone with his, 294a
 and brother souls, 556b
 and comrades, 484b
 and oh my, 962a
 and their adoption tried, 171b
 are born not made, 696a
 are everything, 886a
 are much more dangerous, 748a
 ashamed to look upon one an-
 other, 236a
 backing of your, 150a
 be warned by me, 849a
 beautiful are, 897a
 best, ever known, 791a
 best of, must part, 1004b
 best way to make, 990a
 better, I'll not be knowing, 962b
 better than through mortal,
 643b
 better to make, at home, 53a
 cakes and, 971a
 cast off his, 358a
 choice makes our, 371a
 comfort, and foes, 354b
 confidence in untried, 576a
 Constitution between, 703b
 could expect of a child, 285b
 country, all quitted, 428b
 death of, 890a
 defend me from my, 401b
 depart, 485a
 distresses of our, 266a
 do with my, as with my books,
 502a
 does not make, with you, 340a
 eat and drink as, 130a
 eaten their old, up, 823a
 exultations agonies love, 407a
 faithful, hard to find, 220a
 falling out of, 31b

Friends, family or, to aid you, 562a
 few, and many books, 267a
 flatterers from, 42a
 for the sake of our, 33b
 forgive our, 119b
 forsake me, 469b
 four, in the world, 272a
 gifts to, 16b
 go with anyone to death, 879b
 golden, I had, 786a
 good book the best of, 561a
 hath he not always, 423b
 have dropped off, 566b
 have perished so, 668a
 he who has a thousand, 73b
 held up of his, 1066a
 his foes as well as his, 772b
 his truth proclaim, 277a
 host of, while fortune smiles, 43a
 house of my, 1049b
 how to win, 942b
 humblest, scorn not one, 412a
 I have old and young, 668a
 I write for money, 736b
 if your, are sore, 320a
 ignoring advice of, 616a
 in peace, 373b
 in the thirties we want, 975a
 invalidated by marriage of his, 671b
 joy has its, 970a
 joy to, 6a
 just, and brave enemies, 375a
 keep a few, 752b
 keep, with himself, 752b
 kind hearts for, to fill, 751b
 kindred comrades lovers, 630a
 lapp'd in lead, 220a
 laugh at your, 320a
 laughter and the love of, 849a
 lay down his life for his, 1058b
 little, may prove great friends, 9b
 live without, 653a
 look upon my quiet face, 733a
 look with as much love as his, 284a
 make foes their, 510b
 makes, without half trying, 862b
 man that hath, 1040a
 many many lady, 794b
 misfortune of our best, 266a
 more we love our, 270a
 most constant of all, 655b
 multitude of, 218a
 nearest, are oldest friends, 751b
 never-failing, 426b
 new, leave the heart aglow, 830a
 of a few fortunate readers, 778b
 of my youth, 1011a
 of our childhood, 529a
 of the unlucky, 16b
 old, are best, 119a
 old, are most too home-like, 775a
 old, best to trust, 119a
 one or two, worth the name, 788a
 one's, one can manage, 842a
 opened a tavern for his, 840a
 people people have for, 794a
 perfidious, 119b
 poor but honest, 183a
 power in the hands of, 697b
 quote one of my, 101a

Friends, remembering good, 139a
 Romans countrymen, 168a
 sacrifices of his, 954b
 second glass for my, 300b
 see what, I please, 319a
 separateth very, 1039b
 servant of parted, 666b
 show me his, 643b
 sing among their, 40a
 soon be, again, 14b
 spare to us our, 753b
 sweet, farewell, 76b
 teaches beasts to know, 202a
 that I knew in my Maying, 762a
 three firm, 423b
 three good, 161b
 thrice blessed are our, 889b
 thrust away by his, 1066a
 to behave to us, 71b
 to congratulate friends, 278a
 troops of, 199a
 true, appear less mov'd, 42a
 trust no, 12b
 two bodies with one soul, 5a
 warm with the, I make, 962b
 we are not enemies but, 539b
 we love so dear, 666b
 we need new, 823a
 wealth maketh many, 1040a
 when, are dear, 372b
 who come and gape and go, 622b
 who frequent a house, 507b
 who set forth at our side, 623a
 wife children and, 403a
 wise are never without, 1003a
 women find few real, 343a
 words make, 801b
 write to amuse their, 840a
 you and I were long, 331b
 Friendship a disinterested commerce, 355a
 an unstable anchorage, 14b
 and conversation of companions, 300a
 came but for, 440a
 conciliation of interests, 265a
 crown of love and, 479a
 demands your, 431a
 develop into a real, 769b
 die away by negligence, 342b
 distance endears, 485a
 elegance of female, 337a
 faded, 877b
 fair, through thy, 507b
 from wine what sudden, 308b
 gift of, 744b
 glad to be at, 286a
 greatest ornament of, 33b
 heart of, 499b
 holy passion of, 678a
 in, false, 276b
 is a sheltering tree, 425a
 is constant, 157a
 is love without his wings, 451b
 is the strongest, 726a
 joys of, 886a
 keep, in constant repair, 339b
 like the holly-tree, 591b
 lived on terms of, 33b
 love and liberty, 425a
 love, and marriage, 434a
 love, charity, 182a
 love like, steady, 440a
 make, with me, 53b
 messenger of, 666b
 moment when, is formed, 371b
 needs a parallelism, 697a

Friendship needs emotion to become love, 673a
 needs no ceremony, 203a
 not a bad beginning for, 768a
 of the many, 668b
 offices of, 98a
 paltry, 544b
 perfect, of two men, 771b
 pious frauds of, 333b
 rural quiet, books, 328a
 sacrifices of, 851b
 sounds too cold, 440b
 swear an eternal, 270b
 that like love is warm, 440a
 two for, 590b
 use him to have his, 96b
 when love is in his heart, 761a
 wing of, 577a
 with all nations, 374b
 with love and, stirred, 486b
 Friendship's a little truer, 862b
 name, speak to thee in, 440a
 true, laws, 6b
 Friendships allow no excuses, 12a
 break and bend, 966b
 each year to ancient, 602a
 great, from bad beginning, 32a
 man's, invalidated by marriage, 671b
 Frietchie, Barbara, flag never waved, 956a
 Frieth in her own grease, 81a
 Frieze buttress nor coign, 195a
 Friezes, wreathed, intertwine, 543b
 Frigate, no, like a book, 647a
 Fright, no dangers, him, 336a
 perfect, 457a
 wake in a, 451b
 you out of seven senses, 90a
 Frighted reign of chaos, 253a
 Frightened a little mouse, 1018a
 girl, crept like a, 767b
 Miss Muffet away, 1018b
 need to be thoroughly, 967b
 rather, than hurt, 671a
 to death, 510a
 Frightens the Christ Child, 934b
 Frightful fiend, 422a
 mien, monster of so, 317a
 more, than smoke, 498a
 most, idea, 699b
 sheer no-man-fathomed, 724b
 Frightfullest of all masters, 475b
 Frights isle from her propriety, 187b
 Frigid tranquillity, 336b
 Frind, Spain was our, 835b
 Fringe, lunatic, 779b
 upon her gown, 287a
 Fringed curtains of thine eye, 209a
 pool ferned grot, 645b
 Fringing the dusty road, 600a
 Fringy edges of the fight, 595b
 Frisk away like schoolboys, 390b
 'n the sun, 207b
 Fritter my wig, 659a
 Frittered away by detail, 590a
 Frittering away his age, 419a
 Fritters, dish of, 107a
 Fritz the Great bullied, 474b
 Frivolity, how rare how precious is, 901b
 irresponsible, 513a
 Frivolous work of polished idleness, 397b
 Frocks and curls, 648b
 Frog, expiring, 576a
 funniest thing's a, 1005a

- Frog he would a-wooing go,
1015a
like a, to tell your name, 646a
never bigger than a, 695a
O to be a, 29b
outjump any, 674a
p'ints about that, 674b
plaintive piping, 741a
thus use your, 236a
toe of, 198a
- Frogs die in earnest, 62a
throw stones at, 62a
- Frolic architecture of the snow,
503b
forward and, glee, 415a
pay dear for their, 108b
wine, outdid the, 231a
- Frolics, gives o'er her, 853b
- Froned palms in air, 528a
- Front, closed, dure, 833b
deep on his, engraven, 254a
head and, of my offending, 186a
in, the sun climbs slow, 596a
modest, of this small floor, 264a
nor the back entrance, 513b
of iron, 597a
of Jove himself, 176b
star of resplendent, 509b
wrinkled, 127b
- Frontier, drive enemy beyond the,
399b
from Atlantic to Pacific, 868b
Rhine is where our, lies, 832b
- Frontier-grave is far away, 803b
- Frost, arrows of early, 634b
as actively doth burn, 177a
death's untimely, 393a
from purest snow, 202b
is on the punkin, 746a
killing, 211a
six weeks to, 957b
skirt the eternal, 423a
was spectre-gray, 705b
which binds so dear a head,
467a
- Frosts are slain, 691b
- Frosty but kindly, 160a
fair, day, 275a
kindly as well as, 603a
little, Eskimo, 750b
night, keen and, 471a
pow, blessings on your, 392b
thinking on, Caucasus, 138b
wind made moan, 649b
- Froth and bubble, life is mostly,
661b
of falsehood, 695a
- Frothy eloquence, 760a
waves, hopping through the,
658b
- Froward child, human life like a,
275a
vindictive fellow, 58b
- Frown and wrinkled lip, 465a
beneath the foeman's, 558a
how quickly she will, 118a
is no extinguisher, 587b
of hate, 388a
trembled with fear at your,
597a
yesterday's, 598a
- Frowned, critic you have, 412a
- Frowning battlements, 538a
providence, behind a, 362b
skies, forehead of the, 102b
- Frowns are fairer far than smiles,
483b
frown of, 388a
o'er the winding Rhine, 453a
- Frowst with a book by the fire,
820a
- Frowsy couch in sorrow steep,
394b
- Froze me to hear such talk, 677a
or snew, 918a
the genial current, 348b
- Frozen as charity, 427b
bosom bears, 185b
by distance, 408a
dynamite, cook the, 816a
echo of the silent voice, 738b
grass, trembling through, 480b
infixd and, 254b
locked and, in each eye, 993b
milk comes, home in pail, 134a
music, architecture is, 397b
toes, walk on, 847a
up in the horn, 369b
up within, 622b
zone, torrid or the, 236b
- Frozen-hearted, he who was, 707b
- Fructify, choice will not, 718b
- Frugal, growing, of my gold,
587b
is the chariot, 647a
mind, 363b
swain, 352b
wise and, government, 374b
- Frugality, cultivated industry and,
624a
- Fruit and flower, renew both, 54a
bear, then ripen, 64a
bring down, unheard-of, 846a
bringeth forth his, 1032a
brought forth, 1052b
cankers root and, alike, 972b
capital is the, of labor, 539b
drop like ripe, 258b
evil, of a bad man, 7a
fell like autumn, 276a
flesh-coloured, 694b
from such a seed, 454a
gathers, from every tree, 780b
known by his, 1052b
live by, of their labor, 538a
natural, of labor, 887b
of all our long endeavor, 712b
of great cultivation, 338a
of loyal nature, 555a
of sense is rarely found, 311a
of that forbidden tree, 251b
of the spirit, 1062b
of thy womb, 1056a
of war fruit of peace, 979b
plucking the, of memory, 774a
reaching to the, 258a
renew both, and flower, 54a
restore with cordial, 233a
ripest, first falls, 139a
that can fall without shaking,
322b
thereof dust, 692a
weakest kind of, 145b
which I bore was the sun, 61b
years-mature into, 797a
- Fruitage, flower and, is the world,
501b
- Fruited plain, above the, 781a
- Fruitful, be, and multiply, 1021a
chaste fair and, 54b
error, give me a, 740a
field, sickle in the, 386b
of golden deeds, 254b
round jolly, face, 537b
- Fruitfulness, mists and mellow,
482b
- Fruition, hours crowned with, 65b
- Fruitless, cold, moon, 140b
- Fruitless must be any words of
mine, 541b
wishes, 290b
- Fruits, by their, 1052a
eat his pleasant, 1044b
fairy, and flowers, 544a
kindly, of the earth, 1068b
no bees no, 488b
of love, 461a
of Rome, 947a
of the earth, 12b
plants, of life and beauty, 386b
pleasant, do grow, 220b
- Fruit-tree tops, 135b
- Fruit-trees, fluttering about the,
681a
- Frumsion Bandersnatch, 657b
- Frustrate ghost, 571a
of his hope to write, 250a
- Frustrated all their measures,
905b
- Fry me or fritter my wig, 659a
other fish to, 90a
- Frye in his owene grece, 81a
- Frying pan, out of the, 94a
- Fuddled, too, to take care to ob-
serve, 301b
- Fudge, call old notions, 602a
two fifths sheer, 600b
- Fudges and their historians, 493a
- Führer is always right, 967a
- Fuel, adding, to the flame, 260b
of magnificence, 505a
to maintain his fires, 237a
- Fugitive and a vagabond, 1022a
from the law of averages, 997b
praise, and cloistered virtue,
250b
- Fugues, like writing, 908a
- Ful gret fool is he, 77b
- Fulfill, I am come to, 1050b
no mission to, 668b
- Fulfill'd desire, vision of, 533a
- Fulfilled, in heaven shall be, 630b
- Fulfilling of the law, 1060b
- Fulfillment, my prayer would,
know, 615a
- Fulfills great nature's plan, 390b
- Full age, come to grave in a,
1030a
and fair ones come and buy,
230a
and fair, shining lance, 662a
circle, wheel is come, 193b
corn in the ear, 1055b
fathom five, 209a
fortune with both hands, 153b
four seasons of the year, 962a
grown, straight, 123b
heart reveal presence, 425a
it's as, of good-nature, 136b
loaded, o' ruin, 731a
man, reading maketh a, 121b
many a glorious morning, 205a
meal more than a blessing, 430a
meridian of my glory, 211a
midday beam, 250b
o' beans and benevolence, 510a
o' milk of human kindness,
195a
of a sweet indifference, 708b
of briars, 159b
of days riches and honour,
1029b
of direct cruelty, 195a
of fear, 1003a
of matter, 1031b
of sound and fury, 199b
of strange oaths, 161a

Full of subtle flame, 228a
 of trouble, 1030b
 of ugly sights, 127b
 of valour as of kindness, 156a
 of wise saws, 161b
 pocketbook groans, 920b
 reference to one consent, 154b
 serenely, 39b
 star that ushers in even, 207b
 store, giveth in, 635b
 tithe of gold, 591a
 twenty times, 404a
 without o'erflowing, 266b
 Full-blown rose, thought came
 like a, 480b
 Full-dazzling beams, 609b
 Fuller day, light of, 598b
 Full-grown souls, nurse of, 599b
 Full-hot horse, 210b
 Fullness of joy at so much life,
 429a
 of life like to the sea, 739b
 of perfection, 147b
 Full-throated ease, 481a
 Full-voiced quire, 246b
 Fully, really live, 949a
 Fulsome love for gain, 309b
 Fumble and fill their mouths,
 845b
 with sheets, 154b
 Fume of poppies, 482b
 Fumes more precious, 890b
 sharp, of necessity, 791a
 Fun, fond of, as fond can be,
 828a
 grew fast and furious, 993b
 how about a little, 853a
 in spite of his troubles, 894b
 more, to be with, 990a
 nothing more, than a man,
 967a
 of the victory ball, 910a
 of working, 792b
 oh what, 863a
 painting just for, 897a
 taken my, where I've found it,
 818b
 think I had more, 928a
 to match the sorrow, 666a
 what jolly, 796b
 Function, beneficent thing or,
 793b
 holy, 361b
 of criticism, 809b
 retain ability to, 974b
 to live is to, 710b
 Functions as a Milton, 908b
 divers, 154b
 perfected, of his own life, 605b
 that poison their lives, 872b
 Fund of good sense, 1001b
 Fundamental fault of female char-
 acter, 461b
 human rights, 997b
 Funeral baked meats, 170b
 celebrate my, with mourning,
 30b
 chop-fallen, processions, 882b
 gloom when I am gone, 30b
 marches to the grave, 521a
 mirth in, 170a
 misbehaved once at a, 429b
 note, 464a
 past is like a, 741a
 why grieve at a, 678a
 Funerals, cowards', when they
 come, 69a, 786b
 grieve at, 42a
 Funniest thing's a frog, 1005a

Funny, everything is, 904b
 leedle poy, 713b
 never tried to be, 785a
 one, story, 931b
 proposition, life's a very, 892a
 things that live, 1005a
 words are few and often, 588a
 write as, as I can, 534b
 Fur fly 'bout the ears, 238b
 fondle of silk and, 829b
 my, and whiskers, 656a
 Furdur than my Testament, 600b
 Furious blood escaped, 947a
 fickle wheel, 155b
 his Scotch soul was, 921b
 sick shapes, 992b
 temperate and, in a moment,
 197a
 to her pow'r, 296a
 vast and, ocean, 229b
 winter blowing, 946b
 winter's rages, 204b
 Furlongs, give a thousand, of sea,
 208b
 Furnace, burning fiery, 1048b
 heat not, for your foe, 210b
 in what, was thy brain, 387a
 sighing like, 161a
 your worship is your, 866a
 Furnish all we ought to ask, 464a
 argument and intellects, 354b
 forth the marriage tables, 170b
 watch show it, 507b
 Furnishes the happiest treatise,
 344b
 Furniture, like having mahogany,
 497b
 of varnished oak, 959a
 Furr'd gowns hide all, 193a
 Furrow, drives the, straight, 896b
 half-reap'd, 482b
 Furrowed face, 588b
 Furrow's end, laid by at the, 734b
 Furrows followed free, 421b
 odious, in my face, 383b
 time's, on another's brow, 306a
 Furs to touch, 938b
 Furside is the outside, 855a
 Further, gone, and fared worse,
 93b
 Furthest footstep never strayed,
 808b
 Fury and my passion, 209a
 blind, with abhorred shears,
 249a
 civil, first grew high, 237b
 cunning old, 656a
 gives way to, 44a
 in, of their going, 720b
 jealousy turns into, 265a
 like a non-combatant, 839a
 like a woman scorned, 298a
 like a woman searching, 991a
 ministers arms, 36b
 of a disappointed woman, 298a
 of a patient man, 277b
 slinging flame, 552a
 spend their, on a child, 127a
 understand a, in your words,
 189b
 Fussy man, call me a, 917b
 Fust, do unto other feller, 735a
 in us unused, 177b
 Fustest, git thar, 871b
 Fustian's so sublimely bad, 318b
 Futile classicism, instance of,
 776b
 decalogue of mode, 781a
 hope; renounces a, 774b

Futility, fatal, of fact, 719b
 Future, all the past is, 939b
 Atropos singing of the, 25b
 been over into the, 831a
 bright, beckoned, 763a
 comes like an unwelcome guest,
 741a
 concerned about the, 887a
 dares forget the past, 467a
 days, flight of, 253b
 dead for the, 18a
 democracy opens the, 516b
 dipt into the, 548b
 enemies of the, 957a
 enters into us, 884a
 find we have lost the, 869a
 fits us for the, 586a
 for the security of the, 652a
 glowing, lies unrolled, 686b
 His mercy shall clear, 688b
 hour, serve the, 411b
 how certain the, 607a
 in debt to ourselves, 878b
 is a world limited, 802b
 is only the past again, 761b
 judging the, by the past, 368b
 lays down law of today, 726a
 leave the, to fate, 509b
 life, as for a, 530b
 light which shines in the, 871a
 lose neither past nor, 66b
 man in league with the, 641b
 mankind a, life must have,
 615b
 meeting, chance of, 430b
 never plan the, by the past,
 361b
 of the human race, 889a
 our past acclaim's our, 695b
 present past and, sees, 386b
 retrospection will be to the,
 381a
 roast him on earth and the,
 810a
 security for the, 335a
 shadowy, 521b
 something everyone reaches,
 980b
 think about the, 838a
 thinking must be world-wide,
 964a
 thought of the, 426a
 trust no, 521a
 violations, 335a
 wave of the, 994a
 wings of the, 939b
 yawning void of the, 67b
 years, hopes of, 522b
 Futurists, blot young, 831b
 Futurity, tied to all, 108b
 casts upon the present, 432b
 drudge sold to, 981a
 gigantic shadows, casts, 469a
 longer in duration, 500a
 Fuzzy-Wuzzy, 'ere's to you, 818a
 Fy on possessioun, 82a
 Fye na fye na, 1012b
 Fyleth owne nest, 85a
 Fynal answer, 82a
 Fyr yreke in our asshen, 81a
 Fyre, out of frying pan into,
 94a
 Fyr-reed cherubynnes face, 80a
 G, I belong to Company, 669b
 Gab, gift of the, 469b
 Gabble, geese will, 981b
 giggle, gobbles git, 821b
 Gaberdine, Jewish, 144a

Gabriel give him a harp, 810a
 Gadding vine, 248b
 Gadire, isles of Javan or, 260a
 Gaels of Ireland, 867b
 Gage, hope's true, 111a
 Gai, toujours, 894b
 Gaieties, planned, 974b
 Gaiety and the quiet mind, 753b
 gift of, 974b
 Gain a victory, 54a
 are with, so fond, 131a
 at least some, 15b
 Corinth, 41b
 envy guile and lust of, 328b
 every way makes my, 190a
 for every thing you, 501b
 for the, of a few, 321a
 force upon plain of Marathon,
 337b
 fulsome love for, 309b
 great men, doubly, 510b
 hope of, allured, 681b
 ill-gotten good is nobody's, 84a
 is gain, 567a
 little patch of ground, 177b
 longs eagerly to, 35b
 new glories, a day to, 5a
 no, except by loss, 631b
 not base gains, 7b
 or lose it all, 262b
 serves and seeks for, 191a
 steady, of man, 527a
 the whole world, 1053b
 timely inn, 197b
 to die is, 20b, 1062b
 unbrib'd by, 436b
 unvex'd with all cares of, 308a
 who loses her shall, 725b
 who stood to, 33b
 Gained a world, 712a
 by every sort of flattery, 324a
 done thought, or been, 475b
 for universe by success, 715b
 how little I have, 552b
 learning, most, 244a
 something for every thing
 missed, 501b
 Gains, counts his sure, 412b
 draw their, 375b
 general kiss he, 383a
 how much time he, 67a
 light, make heavy purses, 116b
 wealthy gallant, the day, 84a
 without pains, 986b
 Gaiters, gas and, 577a
 Gal, nice young boy or, 890b
 swing dat yaller, 739a
 you loves better den yo' kin,
 859b
 Galaxy, seen in the, 257b
 Gale, catch the driving, 317b
 I bow to the threatening, 632a
 lightning and the, 534b
 no, that blew, 714b
 partake the, 318a
 passion is the, 317a
 simplest note that swells the,
 349b
 takes more than a, 821a
 waited by the gentle, 396a
 yell for yell to a westerly, 772a
 Galen, more killed than, cured,
 234a
 Galilean lake, pilot of the, 249a
 pale, 693a
 Galilee, rolls nightly on deep,
 456a
 Sea of, and the Dead Sea, 893a
 Galileo, starry, 454a

Gall, bear the bonds that, 693a
 enough in thy ink, 165a
 honey or the, 810b
 of bitterness, 1059a
 water of, to drink, 1048a
 Gal-la-lee, Spanish, 1013a
 Gallant actions, true recompense
 of, 297b
 band, no soldier in that, 685b
 haughty, gay Lothario, 302a
 mast, bends the, 447b
 Ninetieth, aught of the, 612a
 not gamesome and, 992a
 old soldier of Tippecanoe, 499a
 oppose, breasts, 40b
 spirit, 520a
 steamer Ocean Queen, 663b
 trim, 350a
 wealthy, 84a
 Gallantry, conscience and, 381b
 what men call, 457b
 Gallants, deserted by the, 497b
 Galled by reproachful words, 54b
 jade wince, 176a
 Galleon, moon was a ghostly, 909b
 Gallery critics, eyes of, 364a
 filled with works of art, 633a
 Grosvenor, 683b
 in that, 271a
 in which reporters sit, 473a
 which envenoms the play, 773b
 Galley, Cervantes on his, 867a
 Turk's, 271a
 what was he doing in that, 271a
 Gallies; over the sea our, went,
 567a
 Galling crown, bowed with a, 846a
 load, life thou art a, 391a
 nothing so, to a people, 492a
 Gallop and gallop about, 750a
 apace, 136b
 beggar ride a, 126a
 false, of verses, 162a
 Pegasus to death, 320a
 ride a, 126a
 Galloped, I, Dirck galloped, 568a
 into midnight we, abreast, 568a
 Gallows, time, 162a
 Gallows and concentration camps,
 905b
 perfect, 208b
 Gallows-foot and after, 819b
 Gallows-tree, under the, 225a
 Galls his kibe, 178b
 infants of the spring, 171a
 Gallup Poll, 870b
 Galoot's, till the last, ashore, 698b
 Gals acts so or so, 518b
 and cotton bags, 450b
 Galumphing, he went, back, 657b
 Gamaliel, feet of, 1059b
 Gambol, Christmas, oft could
 cheer, 414b
 Gamboled, bunny, up, 853b
 Gambols, where be your, 178b
 Game, bade the, go on, 808a
 daughters of the, 182b
 doorbells are like a magic, 430a
 fashioned this quiet, 853a
 fighting's the, 734b
 fish swims up stream, 778a
 gunless, 777b
 how you played the, 910a
 is afoot, 782a
 is up, 204a
 life but a, at football, 416a
 little pleasure of the, 293b
 lost or won the, 494b
 love the, beyond the prize, 803a

Game of private theatricals, 715b
 of skill or chance, 776a
 of three, 831b
 one team in the, to win, 964b
 play the, 803b
 rigour of the, 429b
 royal, of goose, 356b
 rules of, are laws of nature,
 633b
 savage tribes pursue their, 382b
 solo, 877a
 that must be played, 846a
 war's a, 365a
 was empires, 460a
 whatever the, 587b
 within view of the law, 844b
 woman is his, 550b
 Gamefish swims upstream, 778a
 Game's afoot, 155a
 Games, deceit or any sinful, 687a
 history better than, 842b
 rules the, 939b
 Gamesome and gallant, 992a
 Gamester, wise, 16b
 Gammon and spinach, 579a, 1015a
 Gander, very fine, 1014b
 Gang a kennin' wrang, 311b, 391b
 aft a-gley, 390a
 at Forty-second Street, 892a
 grisly, 870b
 shoot the holl, 601a
 to sea, 1011b
 Ganglion in nerves of society, 709a
 Gangrene starting in a milewed
 silo, 886b
 Gang's, hail hail the, all here, 683a
 Gangs, don't join too many, 881a
 Gangway for de Lawd God Je-
 hovah, 954a
 Gaol, we who lie in, 770a
 Gap in society, 435a
 in the side of mountains, 9b
 sleep out this, of time, 200a
 Gapes for drink again, 267a
 Garage, car out o', last evenin',
 841a
 Garb, jester's motley, 893b
 reason's, 254a
 Garbled speeches, 841a
 Garcia, message to, 763a
 Garden, Babylon's, 1007b
 blow upon my, 1044b
 come into the, Maud, 553b
 contain nothing but potatoes,
 560a
 cultivate our, 325a
 eastward in Eden, 1021b
 fairest, in her looks, 267b
 fairies at the bottom of our,
 889a
 ghost of a, 695b
 God first planted a, 121a
 God once loved a, 917a
 God planted a, 695b
 God the first, made, 121a
 half, and half house, 550a
 he who makes a, 889b
 how does your, grow, 1015b
 hyacinth the, wears, 531b
 in heaven, 760b
 in her face, 220b
 in my, goes a fiend, 933b
 is a lovesome thing, 645b
 look for us through this, 533b
 Lord God walking in the, 1022a
 maid was in the, 1017a
 my heart shall be thy, 736a
 o'ergrow the, 125a
 of cucumbers, 707a, 1045a

Garden of Eden, 1022a
 of Eden, Englishman into the, 594b
 of shut-eye town, 747a
 of sleep, 695b
 of song, 782b
 old Marm Hackett's, 587a
 our England is a, 821a
 paths, walk down the, 874b
 peopled, 378b
 playing in the, 853b
 rake, scratch my back with, 984a
 rosebud, of girls, 554a
 scarecrow in, of cucumbers, 1066b
 she went into the, 350b
 show me your, 108a
 small house and large, 267a
 this is the, 968b
 turn her out of the, 341a
 urn, 943a
 wall, set in a, 910b
 which does not look like open country, 379a
 who loves a, 364b, 490a
 Garden-close, I know a little, 666b
 Gardener Adam and his wife, 547a
 Adam was a, 178a
 Gardener's, half a proper, work, 178a
 Gardeners ditchers and grave-makers, 178a
 gardens were before, 121a
 our wills are, 186b
 Gardening, liking for gardens and, 651a
 Garden-plot to a deer-park, 718a
 Garden's end, river at my, 320a
 Gardens before gardeners, 121a
 bodies are our, 186b
 everywhere nightingales sing, 840b
 in trim, take his pleasure, 246a
 liking for, and gardening, 651a
 of the desert, 471a
 of the night, 721b
 salley, 824a
 seeing, in the spring, 917a
 such, not made by singing, 821a
 tell me how my, grows, 860b
 Gardin, delightful, grows, 113b
 Garfield sat on the other, 652a
 Gargoyle often makes his perch, 805a
 Garish, day's, eye, 246b
 sun, worship to the, 136b
 Garland and singing robes, 250a
 of the war, 201b
 immortal, 250b
 sweetest, to sweetest maid, 307b
 Garlands, green, to the day, 796b
 silken flanks with, 482b
 that fell forgot, 800b
 wither on your brow, 237b
 you may gather, there, 415b
 Garleck onyons and lekes loved he, 80a
 Garlic and sapphires, 944b
 eat no onions nor, 142b
 Garment, hardship our, 869b
 new and eagerly expected, 580b
 of praise, 1047b
 wears as his best, 924b
 Garmented in light, 466b
 Garments, nothing chang'd but my, 192b
 of gladness, 1065b
 purses proud, poor, 130b

Garments, shining robes and, fair, 615a
 stuffs out vacant, 148a
 trailing, of the night, 520b
 were always in patchez, 989b
 Garnered lore, 712b
 Garnish beauteous eye, 148a
 Garnishing of nicotine, 973a
 Garret, born in a, 350b
 four stories-high, 89b
 in lonesome, 358b
 live in a, aloof, 680b
 living in a, 350b
 Garrick, here lies David, 357b
 Garrick's a salad, 357b
 Garrulous to the very last, 610b
 Cars me greet, 393b
 Garter an elastic band, 714a
 familiar as his, 154a
 Garters amuse his riper stage, 317b
 tie her, fast, 330a
 Garyulies and the Grand Panjan drum, 350b
 Gas and gaiters, 577a
 lighting by, 534a
 smells awful, 966b
 turn on, in th' darkest heart, 836a
 Gascoyne, Cadets of, 842a
 Gaseous vertebrata, 909a
 Gash is as painful to one, 791a
 Gasp and stretch one's eyes, 849b
 at the last, 1067a
 fight till the last, 124a
 last, of love's breath, 122b
 Quintilian stare and, 251a
 Gas-pipe, laying a, down, 1003b
 Gate, after we pass the, 833a
 at one, make defence, 260a
 beggars at your, 547a
 Christ who holds the open, 896b
 don't bite at de front, 739a
 here at the, alone, 554a
 Hun is at the, 821b
 keeps the heavy, 770a
 knock once at every, 662a
 lark at heaven's, 204a
 leant upon a coppice, 705b
 love the double, 897a
 matters not how strait the, 741b
 near the sacred, 563b
 no latch ter de golden, 738b
 of breath, 692b
 of heaven, 1023a
 of the year, 881b
 passing through this, 937a
 past entered through another, 761b
 people wait at haven's, 862a
 poor man at his, 591b
 starv'd at his master's, 388a
 strait is the, 1052a
 wide is the, 1052a
 willow-cabin at your, 164a
 you come in the, 757b
 Gate-post, 'twixt you me and the, 574b
 Gates, area, 943a
 behind the, of Hercules, 712a
 claps her wings at heaven's, 112b
 ever-during, 257a
 lion on your old stone, 547a
 of Hell, detests him as the, 4b
 open ye everlasting, 257b
 shut the, of mercy, 349a
 stand-open night and day, 37a
 storming heaven's, 980b
 to glorious and unknown, 901a

Gates, unbarr'd the, of light, 256b
 where wonder waits, 860b
 Gateway shall be free unto all, 737a
 Gateways, gold, of the stars, 790a
 Gath, tell it not in, 1027b
 Gather after the reapers, 1027a
 and squander, 623a
 birds of a feather, together, 223b
 from the plain, 613a
 gear by every wile, 391a
 honey all the day, 302b
 ill habits, 280b
 nor, into barns, 1051b
 rose of love, 230b
 roses, never expect to, 29a
 tales, 42b
 the lambs, 1047a
 to the eyes, 550b
 up the fragments, 1058a
 what ancestors thrown away, 336b
 who shall, them, 1034a
 ye rosebuds, 230b
 Gather'd enchanted herbs, 147a
 Gathered all nations, 1054b
 cannot be, up again, 1028a
 not harshly plucked, 258b
 them together into Armageddon, 1064b
 to thy heart, 736b
 together in my name, 1053b
 Gatherer and disposer of men's stuff, 101a
 Gathering her brows, 993b
 rose without being pricked, 28b
 Gatherings, tidal, 939b
 Gathers no moss, 45a
 samphire, 192b
 Gat-toothed, I was, 81b
 Gaudiness of poetry, 906a
 Gaudy blabbing remorseful day, 125b
 color, 995b
 day, 456a
 neat not, 420a
 night, let's have one other, 201a
 rich not, 112a, 171b
 show, one augments its, 415b
 Gaul, all, is divided, 34b
 to, to Greece, 363b
 Gaunt, city of, 1012a
 thrush frail, and small, 705b
 Gauntlet with a gift in 't, 519b
 Gave, fortune never, enough, 117b
 hand that, the blow, 277b
 me of the tree, 258b
 signs of woe, 258a
 up the ghost, 1057b
 us liberty at the same time, 373a
 what other women gave, 827b
 without assumption, 56a
 Gawain, 'twas not for every, 574a
 Gaud, bein', ain't a bed of roses, 954b
 livin', that made you, 818a
 Gay, bedeck'd ornate and, 260a
 castles in the clouds, 328b
 creation, boast amid its, 327b
 delights, deck our girls for, 597b
 face that's anything but, 563b
 gilded scenes, 298b
 great men be more, 491a
 haughty gallant, Lothario, 302a
 her heart was warm and, 958b
 house under new made clouds, 997a

Gay, I would not if I could be, 396b
in such jocund company, 409a
life is over life was, 751a
mind is, but soul is melancholy, 725b
motes, 245b
nineties were not really, 890b
rhetoric, 248a
steer from grave to, 318a
Sunday, 615a
though, they run and leap, 736a
turn thy rapture move, 311a
Gayer than a greeting, 968a
Gayest of gay girls, 486b
Gayety of nations, 337b
Gaza, eyeless in, 259b
Gaz'd, and still they, 356b
Gaze at remote past, 856a
at the stars, 30b
disciples devout, and adore, 654b
knowledge hid from public, 498b
o' the time, 200a
on so fondly today, 438b
upon the Grail, 574a
Gazed but little thought, 409a
eyelids, 7a
themselves away, 404b
Gazelle, nurs'd a dear, 441a
Gazer see with mortal eyes, 655a
Gazes on the ground, 755b
Gazing rustics rang'd round, 356b
Gear, good wench for this, 144b
learning grace nor, 817a
Geese are getting fat, 1002b
are swans, 222b, 622b
like a snow cloud, 946b
thinks his own, swans, 222b
will gabble, 981b
Gehenna, down to, 819b
Gêlert, faithful, 403a
Gem, best, upon her zone, 503b
of purest ray serene, 348b
of the city's crown, 737b
of the old rock, 241a
song considered a perfect, 651b
that twinkling hangs, 366a
when others pick it up, 639a
Gemlike, hard, flame, 702a
Gems of heaven her starry train, 256a
rich and rare the, she wore, 438a
string of perfect, 348b
the starry girdle, 432a
General a disease, 229b
Alexander Smyth, 433b
aspects of the law, 709a
association of nations, 771a
built up in public opinion, 926b
caviare to the, 174a
ceremony, 156a
duty of humanity, 98b
joy of whole table, 197b
level, one inch above the, 661a
make him an ill, 100b
merit of a, 16a
mess of imprecision, 945a
no rule so, 222a
office and duties of a, 54b
prey of the rich on the poor, 374a
principle gives no help, 402a
prize of the, is command, 709b
propositions do not decide, 709b
Generalities, glittering, of natural right, 490b
Generality of men swayed by fear, 27a

Generality, vague, is a life-saver, 829a
Generalize opinions, 778a
Generals, I do not envy the, 608b
Ireland gives England her, 639b
or poets or statesmen, 675b
victories of mighty, 608b
Generation, from generation to, 300b
of men, lived with one, 55a
one, passeth away, 1042a
our, can produce glory, 956a
speak for the present, 433b
stubborn and rebellious, 1035b
Generations, countless, pass away, 902b
honoured in their, 1066b
minds of different, 932a
no hungry, tread thee down, 481b
of hard-working ancestry, 966a
pass like sand, 902b
people have been here many, 748b
shall call me blessed, 1056a
succeeding, will be idle, 739b
three, atween clog and clog, 891b
three, from shirtsleeves to wealth, 891b
Generator of future wars, 887b
Generosity, calls his extravagance, 355a
such as is possible, 751a
Generous, be just before you're, 382a
frank barbarous recklessness, 773a
more nearly, pleasanter, 977a
nature has been suffered, 359b
race, build not boast a, 327a
way is peaceful, just, 540b
Genevieve, sweet, 698b
Genial breezes, 670b
current of the soul, 348b
race, caryatids of a, 949a
sympathy, 528b
Geniality, prefer, to grammar, 784b
Genius, America not good place for, 672a
and the mortal instruments, 167a
appearance of a single great, 688a
capacity for taking trouble, 672a
disdains a beaten path, 537a
does what it must, 653b
doing impossible for talent is, 617b
for anti-climaxes, 969a
for painting, 505a
for splendid, unselfish action, 888a
found respectable, 520a
gives, a better discerning, 357a
goes and folly stays, 506b
good sense body of poetic, 424b
guiding, of management, 874b
had to trust to native, 676b
hath electric power, 498b
he had a startling, 777b
homage which men of, have received, 492b
is a capacity, 334a
is a great aptitude, 334a
is an intuitive talent, 334a
is master of man, 653b

Genius is not immortal, 379a
is one per cent inspiration, 735b
is patience, 334a
legacies a great, leaves, 300b
literature an investment of, 688b
little vessel of my, 76a
makes no mistakes, 917a
man of absolute, 908a
man of, sees the world, 784a
man of, seldom ruined, 339b
man who does unique things, 841b
man's, is a deity, 12a
men of, do not excel, 435a
mint of, 650b
must be born, 280a
necessary ingredient of, 334a
never on well-worn paths, 48a
no question of Thoreau's, 718a
nursing mother of, 559b
obedience bane of all, 464b
of a good leader, 952b
of the constitution, 335a
of the place, implored the, 37b
of your independence, 538a
one science one, fit, 310a
parting, with sighing sent, 244b
perceiving in unhabitual way, 715b
raise the, 312b
roads of, 386a
sense and wit, 363a
spites do not harm true, 725b
step-mother of, 595a
talk not of, baffled, 653b
taste is the feminine of, 533b
that in whose power man is, 603a
that power which dazzles, 767b
the capacity for taking trouble, 476a
thine own, gave final blow, 452a
three fifths of him, 600b
to be loved, 518b
to, the stern friend, 505a
true, kindles, 318b
we scarcely can praise, 357b
will live and thrive, 560a
without some madness, 48a
word-coining, 923a
wrought, 412b
your, is within, 63b
Geniuses have shortest biographies, 504a
Gen'rous birth, starves her, 348a
thought, never reach'd one, 314b
Genteel, shabby, 1005a
thing is the genteel thing, 357a
Gentian, God made a little, 647a
Gentil, he is, that dooth gentil dedis, 81b
knight, 79a
man, the greatest, 81b
Gentile, might of the, 456a
Gentiles, lighten the, 1056b
such boastings as the, use, 816a
Gentility, cottage of, 427a
Gentle and merciful and just, 471b
blood, signe to know the, 115a
breeding, due to, 14b
characteristics, healthy and, 514b
cousin of forest-green, 478b
decay, 275a
dullness loves a joke, 322a
ears of, and simple, 616a
earth lie lightly, 228b
fire, turn'd by a, 280b

Gentle, go, into that good night, 997a
 heart, kind and, 354b
 heart, love lays hold on, 75b
 in their manner, 597a
 Jesus meek and mild, 334a
 Kate, 150a
 knight was pricking, 113a
 lark weary of rest, 131a
 lights, meeting of, 262a
 limbs did she undress, 420b
 little soul, 65b
 love so, in his view, 134b
 manners, of affections mild, 278b
 minde by gentle deeds, 114a
 more, than smoke, 498a
 murmur of a low fountain, 549a
 of manners, 315b
 peace to silence tongues, 211b
 plain just and resolute, 610a
 poplar's, and tall, 778a
 proof of a, nature, 70a
 rain from heaven, 146a
 requir'd with, sway, 255b
 senses, 195a
 sensitive mind, 826b
 sex, paragon of her, 499a
 sleep, 153b
 slope soft underfoot, 980b
 spring, come, 327b
 verse, 206a
 very, beast, 142b
 voice was soft, and low, 193b
 voices calling Old Black Joe, 636a
 wind does move silently, 386a
 with these butchers, 167b
 words from his lips, 7a
 yet not dull, 266b
 Zitella whither away, 484a
 Gentle-hearted Charles, 429a
 terming me, in print, 429a
 Gentleman an' scholar, 391a
 ancestors of the honourable, 511b
 born, 208b
 caught the Whigs bathing, 512a
 devil is a, 192a
 first, on earth, 853a
 first true, 215a
 God send every, 1012b
 grand old name of, 553a
 he's a, look at his boots, 766a
 honorable, has with spirit, 334b
 in the parlour, 434a
 nature puts forth her, 591a
 not in your books, 157a
 of leisure, 775b
 officer and a, 821b
 on whom I built trust, 194b
 one who never inflicts pain, 496a
 prince of darkness is a, 192a
 since I was a, 147b
 so stout a, 152a
 that loves to hear himself, 136a
 to be a, 753a
 to match the best, 582a
 who was then a, 999a
 word of a, 106a
 writes very well for a, 303a
 Gentleman's language, patriot's and, 369b
 name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man, 274a
 Gentlemen and ladies, quiet dust was, 648b
 and seamen in the navy, 494a
 born to the purple, 965b

Gentlemen, cooks are, 222a
 dub as, 591a
 farmers, 459a
 God Almighty's, 277a
 God rest ye merry, 635b
 great-hearted, 567b
 he will say, 516a
 lays eggs for, 1018b
 longside of some pious, 698b
 mob of, 320b
 no ancient, but gardeners, 178a
 not to forget we are, 359a
 of England that live at home, 214a
 of the old régime, 930a
 of the shade, 149a
 one of nature's, 582a
 remember blondes, 965b
 seamen were not, 494a
 three, at once, 381a
 three jolly, 863a
 unafraid, 814b
 who reach posterity, 512b
 whose hair is gray, 890b
 with fixed calm look, 953b
 Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree, 819a
 Gentleness goodness faith, 1062b
 of spirit, 235b
 power of, 574a
 yet is that giant very, 561a
 Gentler sister woman, 311b, 391b
 Gentlest spirit, 858a
 Gently replacing in oblivion, 648b
 scan your brother man, 391b
 smiling jaws, 656a
 steer from grave to light, 286b
 use all, 175a
 Genuine night admits no ray, 278a
 provided the article be, 562a
 virtue, substantial and, 373b
 work of art, 507b
 Genus, terms of its own, 933a
 Geographers in Afric maps, 53a
 Geographical boundaries, 614b
 unit of Continental extent, 977a
 Geography, desert isle in our, 995b
 Geological consent, exists by, 930b
 Geometric scale, take the size by, 238a
 Geometrician, painter gymnastic teacher, 62b
 Geometry, draw by own, the circle, 719a
 Lacydes studying, 71a
 no royal road to, 29a
 treatise on, 405a
 George, England and Saint, 155a
 name be, 147b
 Saint, swing'd the dragon, 147b
 says verily, 273a
 the First was reckoned vile, 878b
 the Second, viler, 878b
 the Third an honest dullard, 759a
 the Third, heard any good of, 878b
 the Third may profit by example, 368b
 the Third ought never to have occurred, 878b
 the Third was king, 39b
 who killed that cherry tree, 395a
 without money, 1013b
 Georgeade as a summer drink, 828b
 Georges, God be praised the, ended, 878b

Georgia booze is mighty fine, 978b
 hell's broke loose in, 978b
 marching through, 660b
 Geranium, wild, holds its dew, 845a
 Germ and first upgrowth, 599a
 German, common, soldier, 951b
 conceited, 642a
 culture, 728b
 dictator, 868b
 feels no sensitive jealousy, 783a
 French and, blood, 926b
 if, people despair, 952a
 literary, dives into a sentence, 677b
 mystic, 782b
 nation, unity of the, 951b
 people, serves the, 889a
 proud, army, 871b
 that's forgot who was his parents, 833b
 German-Americans, 748b
 German's respect for authority, 882b
 Germans are like women, 729a
 to the, that of the air, 472b
 Germany a world power or not be, 951b
 accepts the responsibility, 951b
 ancient Goths of, 18b
 cause of Hitler, 941b
 more formidable than, 985a
 Nazi, a menace, 957b
 no revolution in, 950b
 offering, too little, 957b
 pre-eminence in, 950b
 returned from, bringing peace, 843b
 ruins culture, 729a
 Germany's later schools, 641a
 Germs of empires, 772b
 Get at one end lose at other, 341b
 away from earth awhile, 879b
 despise what you cannot, 10a
 men, and give, 378b
 out, corner where I can, 873a
 out of my house, 109a
 out of these wet clothes, 941a
 place and wealth, 40b
 rid of temptation, 768a
 that I wear, 161b
 thee behind me Satan, 1053b
 thee to a nunnery go, 175a
 them bear them breed, 380b
 therefore, wisdom, 1038b
 to, and to beget, 743a
 understanding, 1038b
 up and out my man, 985a
 up behind him, 345b
 up of a cold morning, 448b
 what we can from life, 743b
 what you want, 822b
 with child a mandrake root, 215b
 you've got to, up, 941b
 Gethsemane had one, 844b
 Gets him to rest, 156a
 pleas'd with what he, 160b
 rich quickly, 28a
 through too late, 46a
 to give, 893a
 to keep, 893a
 Getting and spending, 410a
 meals and washing plates, 980b
 on, gospel of, 764b
 what one wants, 768b
 with all thy, 1038b
 Get-together, organized forms of, 988a

Gettysburg or Waterloo, 809a
 pile them high at, 898a
 Ghastly dew, rain'd a, 548b
 dreams, full of, 127b
 fears, trembling cold in, 386a
 pang, 421b
 Ghost am I of winds that die, 733b
 applaud the hollow, 622b
 beck'ning, along, moonlight
 shade, 313b
 comes up by them, 711a
 frustrate, 571a
 give up the, 105a
 he gave up the, 1057b
 make a, of him that lets me,
 172b
 man giveth up the, 1030b
 of a garden, 695b
 of shores, 712a
 of sleigh-bells, 880a
 old lover's, 216b
 stubborn unlaid, 247b
 vex not his, 192a
 will walk in an English lane,
 568b
 wrought its, upon the floor,
 544b
 Ghosties and long-leggety beasties,
 1003a
 Ghostly, brain's old, house, 960b
 galleon, moon was a, 909b
 Ghosts created when first man
 woke, 791b
 creeping between the lines, 641b
 from an enchanter fleeing, 466a
 of defunct bodies, 238a
 of robins and blue-birds, 681a
 of youth and joy, 809b
 suddenly, walked, 971b
 they have depos'd, 139b
 true love is like, 265a
 Ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir,
 545b
 Ghoulies and ghosties, 1003a
 G. I. Joe, 1009a
 Giant branches tossed, 470a
 column the shape of a mush-
 room, 945b
 despair, owner was, 274b
 dies, 326b
 frame, man of, 471a
 hit into a double, 911b
 mass of things to come, 181b,
 832a
 pang great as when, dies, 185a
 race before the flood, 279b
 see farther than a, 221b
 shoulders of a, 221b
 tyrannous to use it like a, 184b
 warrior, eats the, 634a
 yet is that, very gentleness, 561a
 Giant-dwarf Dan Cupid, 133a
 Giant's robe upon a dwarfish thief,
 199a
 strength, 184b
 unchained strength, 471a
 wings prevent him walking, 618b
 Giants, age of, 817b
 in the earth, 1022b
 strength of ancient, 6b
 wage war like physical, 963b
 Gibber, squeak and, in streets,
 170a
 Gibbets, cells and, for the man,
 591a
 keep lifted hand in awe, 305a
 Gibbon is his prophet, 950a
 Gibe, call it humor when they,
 296a

Gibes, where be your, 178b
 Giddy and unfirm, fancies are,
 164b
 fortune's wheel, 155b
 habitation, and unsure, 153a
 he that is, 130b
 I am, 181b
 maid, good-fortune is a, 486b
 to ride backwards, 931a
 wheel, turns the, 352b
 Giddy-paced times, 164a
 Gideon Bibles, 957b
 Gift and not an acquisition, 722a
 back of the, the giving, 667a
 beauty is, of God, 71a
 boy have not a woman's, 130a
 cultivate, of taciturnity, 743b
 feeling the East's, 570b
 for a better and higher, 6a
 for nought her priceless, 629b
 gauntlet with a, 519b
 gave a various, to each, 523a
 good and perfect, 1064a
 good sense is the, of Heaven,
 315a
 great love with little, 29b
 great, of nature, 379a
 great, of sleep, 742a
 greatest, a soldier can acquire,
 983b
 greatest, God bestowed, 77a
 heavenly, of poesy, 278b
 heaven's last best, 256b
 higher, of imagination, 784b
 highest office in, iv people, 836b
 is a portion of thyself, 502b
 is as a precious stone, 1039b
 New Year's, to the world, 631a
 no richer, 527a
 not so much to nature of, 749b
 of chance, comes by, 38a
 of fortune, 158a
 of friendship, 744b
 of gaiety, 974b
 of Heaven, noblest, 17a
 of imagination, 424b
 of laughter, 884b
 of martyrdom, 279a
 of the gab, 469b
 or grace surpassing this, 518a
 rarest, to beauty common sense,
 639a
 spirit in which the, is rich, 829b
 thanked their God for his, 980a
 time with a, of tears, 691b
 to know it, 160b
 true love's the, 413b
 without the giver, 600a
 worth more than the, 243a
 Gifted ones follow your calling,
 500b
 rarely, beings, 665b
 small girl has explained, 839a
 Gift-horse, look, in the mouth,
 88a
 Giftie, some power the, gie us,
 391a
 Gifts, adore my, instead of Me,
 233b
 always like the, I get, 847b
 await no, from chance, 620a
 cannot win with, honours, 273b
 cluster of, 718b
 distributed as, 689a
 free, fading away, 438b
 free, we scorn, 309b
 goot, 180a
 heaven's bounty lends, 496a
 I fear Greeks bringing, 37a

Gifts, imprison his, 832a
 lord's, 526b
 misspent, 661b
 more of his grace than, 213a
 of a bad man, 17a
 of God are strown, 445a
 of the gods, 3b
 of the wise ones, 829b
 of thine, 627b
 presented unto him, 1050a
 range her little, 966b
 rarer, than gold, 938b
 rich, wax poor, 175a
 that took all eyes, 506b
 to friends, 16b
 well timed, 288b
 Gig, crew of the captain's, 682a
 Gigantic hound, footprints of a,
 782a
 reservoir of good will, 964a
 shadows futurity casts, 432b,
 469a
 shoe, shoemakers hang a, 445a
 wilful young Chicago, 845b
 Gigggle gabble gobble git, 821b
 mighty had to, 859b
 Gild refined gold, 148a
 the vernal morn, 366a
 Gilded and covered with velvet,
 399b
 and sticky, 935a
 bricks, sold him, 894a
 butterflies, 193b
 cage, bird in a, 850a
 car of day, 247a
 eaves, fall upon her, 550b
 fool, thinks better of a, 214b
 gay, scenes, 298b
 monuments of princes, 205b
 show, slaves to their, 491a
 small, fly, 193a
 tomb of mediocre talent, 823a
 vessel goes, 350a
 wings, bug with, 319a
 Gilds, love, the scene, 381a
 Gilead, balm in, 1048a
 Gills, draws in at his, 257a
 Gilpin, long live he, 364a
 Gilt, dust that is a little, 182a
 highest peaks are, and rose, 840a
 popinjays, 473a
 Gimble, gyre and, in the wabe,
 657b
 Gin, perhaps it's the, 990a
 union of, and vermouth, 976b
 Ginger hot i' the mouth, 164a
 'ot sand an', 818a
 sinament and, 232a
 Gingly, took up so, 131b
 Gingham dog went bow-wow-wow,
 747b
 Gins, traps, and pitfalls, 564b
 'Gins to pale his fire, 172b
 Gird on thy sword, 721b
 up thy loins like a man, 1031b
 Girded, loins be, about, 1057a
 up his loins, 1029a
 Girdle, folds of a bright, furl'd,
 622a
 helps you with your, 990b
 put, round earth, 141b
 put, round world, 117a
 starry, of the year, 432a
 Girl arose that had red mournful
 lips, 824b
 bean from a boy bean, 990b
 Burma, 818a
 crept like a frightened, 767b
 fair little, sat under a tree, 543a

Girl I left behind me, 1001a
 little, by day, 889a
 needs good parents, 929b
 never looks as well, 966a
 never mind the, 829b
 not a, goes walking, 915b
 protect the working, 775b
 spoke I to my, 230b
 sweet, graduates, 550a
 sweetest, I know, 878a
 there little, don't cry, 745b
 Tuxedo, 828a
 unlesson'd, 145b
 who had a little curl, 526a
 Girlish bosom, unzone thy, 916b
 glee, filled with, 684b
 laughter, laugh thy, 780b
 Girl's forehead, lie on a, 632b
 Girls, all, he can please, 701a
 between two, 124b
 deck our, for gay delights, 597b
 display a shocking freedom,
 741a
 gayest of gay, 486b
 hired, 931b
 in your, again be courted, 1013a
 lads and, quiet dust was, 648b
 rosebud garden of, 554a
 servant, in the kitchen, 856b
 shires where, are fonder, 787b
 that are so smart, 307b
 what are little, made of, 1018b
 who wear glasses, 966b
 wonderful training for, 957a
 wretched un-idea'd, 339a
 Girt me for the onset, 646b
 Git, giggle gabble gobble, 821b
 thar fustest, 871b
 Gitche Gumee, 523a
 Gits, them that has, 735a
 Give a little love to a child, 606a
 a loving heart, 230a
 a man a horse he can ride, 667b
 according to that little, 1065a
 all thou canst, 411b
 alms accordingly, 1065a
 ample room and verge enough,
 279b
 and not count cost, 87b
 and take back their word, 785a
 annoyeth one to, unto them, 726b
 away, what we, 975a
 back the lost delight, 673b
 better to, than to take, 91b
 but a glimpse, 343b
 country back to Indians, 980a
 devil his due, 104b
 dreadful note of preparation,
 155b
 every man thy ear, 171b
 fame for pot of ale, 155a
 fortune doth, too much, 117b
 freely, 1052a
 gets to, 893a
 give, daughters crying, 1041b
 good counsel, 223a
 harder to, properly, 726b
 her such beauty, 912b
 her the living child, 1028a
 him a chanst, 835b
 him a good fight, 914a
 him back to his nation, 934a
 I generally had to, in, 400a
 it an understanding, 171a
 it lovingly, 853b
 kiss better than you, 182b
 law to lovers, 73b
 let a man, him a blow, 72a
 let him, on, 277a

Give matter for virtuous deeds,
 117a
 me a face, 218b
 me a fruitful error, 740a
 me a home where buffalo roam,
 730b
 me a light, 881b
 me a look, 218b
 me a private station, 299b
 me an ounce of civet, 193a
 me an understanding wife, 226a
 me another horse, 128b
 me but two brigades, 626a
 me give me, 377b
 me high noon, 914b
 me just another whiskey, 717a
 me my hollow tree, 320a
 me, stamped foot and cried,
 648b
 me that piece of chalk, 717a
 me the daggers, 196b
 me the heart to fight, 933b
 me the ocular proof, 189a
 me the old enthusiasms, 606b
 me thus my daily bread, 894a
 me to drink mandragora, 200a
 me where to stand, 29b
 me your hand, 129b
 me your tired masses, 724b
 men get and, 378b
 more blessed to, 91b, 1059a
 my regards to Broadway, 892a
 no more, the people straw, 1024a
 not, up the ship, 441b
 of your possessions, 924a
 of yourself, 924a
 our gold in princely sum, 791a
 plenty of what is given to you,
 630a
 range her gifts and, 966b
 reason on compulsion, 150a
 receive but what we, 423a
 rest to the poor, 88a
 services for nothing, 21b
 sleep to mine eyes, 1037b
 some special good doth, 136a
 sorrow words, 198b
 strong drink, 1041b
 't or take 't, 165a
 ten shillings and no more, 284a
 thanks for life, 692b
 thee peace, 1025b
 them your love, 924a
 they beg I, 101b
 this cheek a little red, 314a
 thy worst of thoughts, 188a
 to a thief, 995a
 to all nations unity, 1068b
 to get esteem, 354a
 to God each moment, 329a
 to me the bouquets, 655a
 to the poor, 1053b, 1065a
 to the world the best, 723a
 up essential liberty, 331a
 up the friend, 438b
 up the ghost, 193a
 us a song to cheer, 666b
 us men, 632a
 us the daily manna, 76b
 us the luxuries of life, 536a
 us the tools, 870a
 us this day, 1051a
 what did we, today, 791a
 what you have, 522b
 when I, I give myself, 608b
 world assurance of a man, 177a
 your heart to a dog, 819b
 Given, hath, them in wit, 129a
 horse in mouth, 88a

Given, it shall be, you, 1051b
 promise most, 116b
 state may be, up for lost, 344a
 the bees the honey, 326a
 to hospitality, 1060a
 to one that hath shall be, 1054b
 to whom nothing is, 333a
 world, to lying, 152a
 you delight, 822a
 Giver, cheerful, 1062a
 gift without the, 600a
 keep modest as a, 726b
 Givers prove unkind, 175a
 Gives a child a treat, 896a
 a lovely light, 962a
 blesseth him that, 146a
 greater feeling, 138b
 hand that, blow, 277b
 he that lends, 234b
 his best, 336a
 its blessing, 330a
 light in darkness, 125a
 me some kind of content, 285b
 much receives but nothing, 350b
 quickly gives twice, 106b
 somewhere back the thoughts,
 938b
 stern'st good-night, 196a
 to airy nothing, 142b
 to her mind, 343b
 whate'er he, 336a
 Giveth his beloved sleep, 1037b
 love that, in full store, 635b
 unto the poor, 1041b
 Giving, art of, presents, 953b
 aught that is worthy to give,
 783b
 draws power from living and,
 490b
 Friday's child is loving and,
 1018b
 his enemies the slip, 345b
 manner of, worth more, 243a
 more of, 862b
 odour, stealing and, 163b
 presents is a talent, 853b
 Giving's, throb of, sweet, 966b
 Gizzard, wife hath something in
 her, 286a
 Glad, comely fashion to be, 612b
 confident morning, 568a
 did I live, 751a
 diviner's theme, 277a
 father, wise son maketh a, 1039a
 hand in a populous town, 803a
 heart too soon made, 569b
 I was commanded to turn
 people, 273a
 let a man be, 693a
 life's arrears, 572b
 make, the heart of childhood,
 701b
 me with its soft black eye, 441a
 mighty, I'm living, 892a
 of her coming, 285a
 of other men's good, 161b
 only a, good morning, 740a
 sleep and be, 692b
 that I live am I, 764a
 to be at friendship, 286a
 to be selling fish, 898a
 to fall away, 328b
 what some folks would be, of,
 333a
 when they said unto me, 1037b
 wine that maketh, 1036b
 you liked it, 624b
 young mad young futurists, 831b
 Gladden his who revisits it, 443a

- Gladdest thing under the sun, 962b
 Glade, bee-loud, 824b
 crown the wat'ry, 347b
 points to yonder, 313b
 Gladiators' cry, 725a
 Gladly teche, 79b
 to suffer fools, 850a
 wolde he lerne, 79b
 Gladness, begin in, 406b
 garments of, 1065b
 here where the sun is shining, 898b
 left him, 674b
 notes of, 432b
 of the heart, 1066a
 thy brain must know, 467a
 wealth for daily, 16b
 Gladsome light of jurisprudence, 110a
 to be getting education, 915a
 Glamis hath murder'd sleep, 196b
 thou art and Cawdor, 194b
 Glamor day, 937b
 moment of, of youth, 772b
 of the goldenrod, 928b
 Glance analytic, 587a
 from heaven to earth, 142b
 Indian of falcon, 464a
 of the Lord, 456a
 of the mind, 363b
 was glum, 685a
 Glances, all that shall meet thy, 440a
 memoried, and murmurs, 915a
 Glancing upward of an eye, 413a
 Gland, nation's thyroid, 957a
 Glare, caught by, 452b
 eyes which thou dost, with, 197b
 of life, 520a
 rockets' red, 436a
 Glareth, not al gold that, 77b
 Glas, clerer than is, 81a
 Glasgerion swore great oath, 1012a
 Glass bowl, goldfish in a, 851a
 dome of many-coloured, 468b
 drink not the third, 232b
 eye, crack his, 886b
 fill ev'ry, 308b
 first, for myself, 300b
 fortune is like, 44a
 fragrance on the, 806a
 green sea's, 694a
 grief with a, that ran, 691b
 is good, 377b
 is low, 380a
 lift my, in a grateful toast, 849b
 made mouths in a, 191b
 my, is not large, 163a
 of brandy and water, 397a
 of fashion, 175a
 of liquid fire, 397a
 of the years is brittle, 693a
 pride is his own, 181b
 prove an excuse for the, 382a
 queen is looking in the, 867a
 sands of thy, 472a
 satire is a sort of, 294b
 see through a, darkly, 1061b
 spirit of wine sang in my, 742a
 stand before a, 948b
 thy mother's, 204b
 turn down an empty, 533b
 wherein noble youth did dress, 153a
 whose house is of, 233b
 Glasses, fill all the, there, 267b
 girls who wear, 966b
 itself in tempests, 455a
 Glasses, Shakespeare and musical, 354b
 stand to your, steady, 627b
 Glass's edge, peeps over the, 570b
 Glassy cool translucent wave, 248a
 essence, 184b
 sea, golden crowns around, 445a
 Glaze and the mark of china, 725a
 Glazen shelves, 943a
 Gleam, follow the, 556b
 of her own dying smile, 467b
 Gleamed upon my sight, 409a
 Gleaming in purple and gold, 456a
 lamps of London, 737b
 taper's light, 353b
 twilight's last, 436a
 with unguents, 9a
 Gleams, danger, like sunshine, 17a
 of a remoter world, 465a
 Glean and gather, 1027a
 Gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim, 1026b
 Gleans how long you wish to stay, 841a
 Glee, bunched in mutual, 982a
 counterfeited, 356a
 filled with girlish, 684b
 forward and frolic, 415a
 songs of pleasant, 383a
 with laughter and with, 1004b
 Glen, down the rushy, 638a
 lilting wildly up the, 398a
 Glenarney's, lone, hazel shade, 415a
 Glens, grey flocks in ferny, 592a
 Glib and oily art, 190b
 Glide adown thy stream, 451a
 by degrees out of mind, 337b
 faster than sun's beams, 136a
 in sunny beams did, 384b
 safe into the haven, 334a
 skiff with the current, 326b
 than the sun's beams, 136a
 through a quiet dream, 451a
 Glideth at his own sweet will, 406b
 water, by the mill, 94a
 Gliding, not for love but only, 501a
 streams in the valleys, 36b
 Glimmer on my mind, 432a
 Glimmering incarnations, 467b
 landscape, now fades the, 348a
 mere, and decays, 272a
 pool, river lake and, 628a
 rooms, roofing over the, 830a
 tapers to the sun, 271b
 twilight went, by, 839b
 Glimmers, polish her until she, 739a
 Glimpse, give but a, 343b
 of happiness, 243b
 of right on other side, 951b
 same old, of paradise, 788b
 Glimpses make me less forlorn, 410a
 of forgotten dreams, 546b
 of the moon, 172a
 on my sight, 527a
 Glinging vine, voman vas der, 713b
 Glisteneth, all not gold that, 78a
 Glistening, prairies, in the sun, 986b
 grief, 210b
 Glisters, all that, is not gold, 77b
 Glitter, sheer, 981a
 steely, 704b
 Glittering and sounding generalities, 490b
 Glittering bride, 410b
 eye, holds him with, 421a
 knife, a green lance and a, 976a
 spears deprest, 649a
 Glitters for a moment, 301a
 Gloamin', roamin' in the, 850a
 Gloat on the glaze, 725a
 Global citizens begin it, 957b
 Globe, all that tread the, 470b
 annual visit o'er the, 378a
 great, itself, 210a
 in four quarters of the, 418a
 passport round the, 587a
 seat in this distracted, 173a
 sop of all this solid, 181a
 surface of the whole, 444a
 wheresoe'er in this world's, 125b
 Globed and lit, 706a
 Gloom, amid the encircling, 495b
 breaks through a, of clouds, 301a
 ceremonious air of, 622b
 chases the, of night, 663a
 convent's solitary, 313a
 counterfeit a, 246a
 deep thicket's, 378b
 no funeral, when I am gone, 30b
 of earthquake and eclipse, 465a
 of night, 19b
 sunny light for sullen, 489b
 tempted her out of her, 545b
 those in the, of defeat, 637b
 through hours of, fulfill'd, 620a
 tinge with, 495b
 welcome kindred, 327b
 Gloomily, never go, 561b
 Glooms and glimmering incarnations, 467b
 beetle booms adown the, 745a
 Gloomy and peculiar, 462a
 and portentous clouds, 500a
 as an author's prospects, 513b
 calm of idle vacancy, 340a
 companions, 1001b
 shade, admiring in the, 242a
 shadowed tower, 753b
 skies, double-darken, 602a
 view of the future, 889a
 wood, deep and, 404a
 Glorie, thyn be the, 80b
 Gloried and drank deep, 531b
 Glories and my state depose, 140a
 heaven's, shine, 592a
 like glow-worms, 226a
 memories are weaned from the, 631a
 of our blood and state, 237b
 triumphs spoils, 167b
 Troy's proud, 4a
 Glorifies, to spit there, your face, 533b
 Glorify, malign opponent and, himself, 513a
 the name he made, 874b
 what is damn'd to fame, 327a
 your Father, 1050b
 Glorious ancestors, enlarge on, 305a
 angels all, 703b
 art, war's, 305a
 birth, sunshine is, 408a
 blood-red, 569a
 by my pen, 262b
 by my sword, 262b
 coast where ocean tides, 755b
 crowded with, action, 418a
 cry, hounds join in, 332b
 dreams that fooled me, 606b
 empire, savage wilderness into, 360b

Glorious epicurean paradox, 536a
 every thing honourable and,
 366b
 eye shines on me still, 509b
 fault of angels, 313b
 gates to, and unknown, 901a
 gifts of the gods, 3b
 haven, 76a
 in a pipe, 460b
 in arms, 132b
 in thy just defence, 299a
 institution, 360b
 land above the sky, 1008b
 life, crowded hour of, 416b
 long and, past, 789b
 mirror, 455a
 more, the triumph, 370b
 morning, full many a, 205a
 pleasant thrilling, hours, 590b
 song of old, 560b
 summer by sun of York, 127b
 sunsets have birth in cities, 853a
 thing to be a pirate king, 682b
 to be an exception, 558b
 triumphs, win, 778b
 war, circumstance of, 189a
 works, these are thy, 256b
 Gloriously drunk, 365a
 false, 39a
 succeeded, 987b
 Glory, all things give him, 725a
 all-cloudless, 459a
 among men dies also, 8a
 and blue air, 519b
 and freshness of a dream, 408a
 and grief agree not well, 605a
 and shame of the universe, 273a
 and the dream, 408a
 belongs to our ancestors, 57b
 declare, of God, 1032b
 desire of, clings longer, 63b
 desirous of honour and, 283a
 doesn't mean a knock-down
 argument, 659a
 drown'd, in a shallow cup, 533a
 earth full of his, 1045b
 excess of, obscur'd, 253a
 folded, of his wings, 969b
 forgot was Britain's, 634b
 from his gray hairs gone, 527a
 from the earth, 408a
 full meridian of my, 211a
 glow, in thunder, 724b
 goin' ware, waits, 600b
 gown of, 111a
 greater, of God, 1009b
 guards with solemn round, 613a
 his food was, 494b
 height of her, 444a
 honor and undying fame, 956a
 impressed by spectacle of, 20a
 in a great mistake, 996a
 in hev'in' nothin' o' the sort,
 601a
 in his bosom, 597b
 in one day fill the stage, 232a
 in outstripping donkeys, 52b
 in the flower, 408b
 is all moonshine, 613b
 is departed from Israel, 1027a
 is that bright tragic thing, 648a
 is that of all adventurers, 953b
 is their shame, 1062b
 jest and riddle of the world,
 317a
 land of hope and, 798b
 left him alone with his, 464a
 like a circle in water, 124a
 like a shooting star, 139a

Glory, long hair a, to her, 1061a
 love of, is most ardent, 301b
 made the sages smile, 458b
 majesty and might and, 809b
 name thee old, 501a
 no path of flowers leads to, 269b
 nothing so expensive as, 418b
 O the, of the winning, 639b
 of a representative, 359b
 of an April day, 131b
 of Him who moves everything,
 77a
 of his country, 443a
 of honours beauties wits, 216a
 of my crown, 97b
 of rulers or of races, 900a
 of the coming of the Lord, 597b
 of the Creator, 118b
 of the Egdon waste, 704b
 of the Lord shone, 1056b
 of the universe, 530b
 of their times, 1066b
 of young men is strength, 1040a
 one, an' one shame, 600b
 or the grave, 432b
 passes away the, of this world,
 1010b
 path of duty was way to, 553b
 paths of, 348b
 prayer gives God, 725a
 rainbow's, is shed, 469a
 search their own, 1041a
 shall not descend after him, 8b
 shows the way, 291a
 Solomon in all his, 1051b
 spread the morning's, 740a
 star differeth in, 1061b
 stars of, 476b
 sudden, 228b
 sun of thy, 500a
 sun question his, 647b
 survives, 20b
 that book doth share the, 134b
 that fadeth not away, 1064a
 that was Greece, 543b, 872b
 the colour the, the gold, 895b
 these in the robings of, 637b
 time's, is to calm, 131b
 to God in the highest, 1056b
 to the king of kings, 334b
 to the new-born king, 334b
 trailing clouds of, 408b
 triumph without, 243a
 true and honorable recompense,
 297b
 vain pomp and, 211a, 1068b
 visions of, 350a
 waits thee, 438a
 walking in an air of, 272a
 who is this king of, 1033b
 who works for, 762b
 wild cataract leaps in, 550a
 wings lose all their, 441b
 Glory's page, 437b
 small change, 496b
 thrill is o'er, 438a
 Gloss of art, 357a
 on faint deeds, 203a
 Glossary necessary to understand
 Chaucer, 933a
 Glossy cherished anthracite, 956a
 cope is black as coal, 689b
 plumage dark and sleek, 395b
 Gloucester, Doctor Foster went to,
 1019b
 Glove, iron hand in velvet, 95a
 upon that hand, 135a
 Gloves on ere they touched meat,
 979b

Gloves, through the fields in, 936a
 wear seemly, 534b
 Glow, eyes, like sparks of fire,
 231a
 neon, 941b
 of a kindly heart, 729b
 Glow'd beyond nature warm, 320b
 the firmament with sapphires,
 255b
 Glowing axle, 247a
 embers through the room, 246a
 fire, before a, 864b
 hot, hammer iron when, 43b
 hours, chase the, 453a
 kiss had won, 488a
 life of its own times, 757b
 Glow'ed, as Tammie, 393b
 Glows, in deep thicket's gloom,
 378b
 in ev'ry heart, 305a
 while he reads, 310b
 Glow-worm, eyes the, lend thee,
 231a
 shows the matin to be near,
 172b
 Glow-worms, glories like, 226a
 Glue and lime of love, 230a
 Glued, pale student, to his desk,
 628b
 Glum, glance was, 685a
 Glut sorrow on a morning rose,
 483a
 Gluts twice ten thousand caverns,
 478a
 Glutton market, 309b
 Glutton, drunkard and the, 1040b
 idler and fool, 896a
 Glynn, marshes of, 716b
 Gnarl'ng sorrow hath less power,
 138b
 Gnat, strain at a, 1054a
 Gnats, small, mourn, 483a
 Gnawing of a mouse, 962b
 Gnaws my hat, 902b
 Go about but cannot find, 978a
 and catch a falling star, 215b
 and do thou likewise, 1057a
 and find it, 815b
 and sin no more, 1058a
 and teach all nations, 1055b
 at once, 198a
 away, presently they, 889b
 beyond the mark, 266a
 bow thy head in gentle spite,
 629a
 bump in the night, 1003a
 child in way he should, 1040b
 die and, we know not where,
 185a
 don't ever try to, there, 967b
 find out and be damned, 815b
 forth and conquer a crown, 730a
 forth and seek, 897b
 forth in separate parties, 1070a
 forth with crowds, 959a
 from me, 519a
 gentle into that good night, 997a
 get thee to a nunnery, 175a
 his halves, 89a
 I shall, to him, 1028a
 I will not let thee, 330a
 in time let, 812b
 into the house of the Lord,
 1037b
 like to, by myself, 434a
 litel bok, 79a
 little book, 751a
 lovely rose, 242a, 823a, 912a
 mark him well, 414a

Go, may you, safe, 892b
 men may come and men may,
 553b
 no more a-roving, 456b
 none, just alike, 310a
 not empty unto thy mother in
 law, 1027a
 not for every grief, 234a
 nowhere to, but out, 775a
 out into the darkness, 881b
 out so fast, 989a
 poor devil, 345b
 primrose way, 196b
 scorn and let her, 229a
 shall I bid her, 990b
 since I needs must die, 111a
 they'd immediately, out, 388a
 things cannot always, your way,
 743b
 thou and do likewise, 264a
 thou with this man, 859a
 through eye of a needle, 1053b
 through this world, 557b
 time for me to, 899b
 to grass, 225b
 to the ant thou sluggard, 1038b
 upon their knees, 226a
 when to come and when to, 320b
 where glory waits thee, 438a
 where most men go, 661b
 whistle for the rest, 104b
 will not let thee, 1023b
 with the drift of things, 879a
 with them to hear the priest,
 273a
 world thinks, 956b
 ye into all the world, 1056a
 you may, when you will go,
 962b
 Goā wheer munny is, 556a
 Goads them on behind, 824a
 words of wise are, 1044a
 Goal, attainment of the, 784a
 do not turn back at the, 45a
 good the final, of ill, 552a
 grave is not its, 521a
 keep your, in sight, 912b
 meeting at one sudden, 655b
 misses off the, 762b
 pass life's, 15b
 pint the people to the, 601a
 when they reach the, 710b
 your, the sky, 1008b
 Goals, muddled oafs at the, 816b
 Goat, bringest the, 8b
 feet dance the antic hay, 123a
 lust of the, 385b
 milked the, 1003b
 Goats eat ivy, 1019a
 sheep from the, 1054b
 Gobble, giddle gabble, git, 821b
 Gobble-uns 'll git you, 745a
 Go-between, through Thee their,
 84a
 Goblet, inscription upon the first,
 497a
 Goblin, nightmare and the, 262a
 or swart faery, 247b
 God, acknowledged no other, 264a
 act of, was defined, 955a
 acts of devotion to, 367b
 all gone but faith in, 87b
 all things are possible to, 616b
 Almighty first planted, 121a
 Almighty's gentlemen, 277a
 Almighty's storm, 814b
 altar's, 263a
 an honest, 662b
 and did, care, 648b

God and I both knew once, 688a
 and mammon, 1051b
 and man decree, 787a
 and nature hath assigned, 101b
 and nature with actors fill, 161a
 and politicians willing, 958b
 and sinners reconciled, 334b
 and the attributes of God, 281b
 and your native land, 462b
 angel of, keep you company,
 859a
 another providence of, 229b
 answers sharp and sudden, 519b
 ark of, 364a
 ark of, is taken, 1027a
 as if, wrote the bill, 506b
 as patriarch to command of,
 614a
 assumes the, 280a
 atheist half believes a, 306a
 attribute to, himself, 146a
 autograph of, 712a
 back'd with, and seas, 126b
 be pitiful, 518b
 be thanked, 571b
 beauty is gift of, 71a
 before, of love was born, 216b
 behold a smile of, 612a
 bequeath my soul to, 121b
 bless America, 941b
 bless the little church, 643b
 bless the Methodist Church,
 541a
 bless the Prince of Wales, 489b
 bless them who die at sea, 742b
 bless us every one, 578a
 bless you dear today, 810b
 bless you my dear, 343a
 blessed the, of heaven, 229b
 bosom of, 112a
 built, a church, 363b
 bush afire with, 520a
 but for grace of, 95b
 but the interest, 860a
 Cabots talk only to, 793a
 call in, 13a
 call in and invite, 218a
 can give no more, 884b
 cast all your cares on, 555b
 caught his eye, 977b
 changes and man, 694b
 chide, 162b
 circumvent, 178b
 claims kindred to the great,
 539b
 coincidence or act of, 967b
 colour of hair it please, 157b
 come from, who is our home,
 408b
 comes, behind them, 573a
 committed to the will of, 229b
 could have made a better berry,
 236a
 created heaven and earth, 1021a
 created woman, 728b
 curse, and die, 1029b
 daughter of the voice of, 409b
 day to search for, 795b
 dazzled by the ways of, 902b
 dear, who loveth us, 422b
 declare glory of, 1032b
 defend the right, 125a, 803b
 delights in an odd number, 50b
 designed us to live in society,
 326a
 disappoints, 83a
 discussing their duty to, 608a
 disposes, 83a
 do not originate with, 616b

God does and blesses us, 591a
 does not pay Saturdays, 574a
 does that thinking, 604b
 doorkeeper in house of my,
 1035b
 doth late and early pray, 213a
 draw a line where, has not, 711b
 due reverence to, 118b
 earth knows a little, the rest,
 667b
 ef you want to take in, 600b
 electrical display of, 946b
 Enoch walked with, 1022b
 enter kingdom of, 140b, 1053b
 erects a house of prayer, 291b
 establish the kingdom of, 643a
 eternal years of, 471b
 every man was, or Devil, 277a
 every, seem to set his seal, 177a
 exact day-labour, 251b
 face of, shine through, 961b
 far be it from, 1031b
 fear, honour the king, 1064a
 feared, and eschewed evil, 1029b
 first garden made, 121a
 fit us all, 284b
 fool contends that, is not, 645b
 fool hath said there is no, 1032b
 for England and Saint George,
 155a
 for Harry, 155a
 for, hath made them so, 302b
 for us all, 95a
 forbid, 1059b
 forbid that it ever befall me,
 58b
 forgotten even by, 567a
 fortune is a, 13a
 freedom to worship, 920b
 from a beautiful necessity, 561a
 from thee great, we spring, 336a
 from whom all blessings flow,
 287b
 fulfills himself in many ways,
 547b
 gave a loaf to every bird, 646b
 gave the increase, 1060b
 gave them youth, 884b
 gifts of, are strown, 445a
 give me love and care, 1005a
 give them wisdom, 163b
 give to, each moment, 329a
 give us men, 597b
 gives all men all earth, 816b
 gives light in darkness, 125a
 gives skill, 596a
 gives us love, 547b
 gives us to see the right, 542a
 gives wind by measure, 234b
 giveth His beloved sleep, 633a
 gods fade but, abides, 707b
 good, prepare me, 286a
 Good-by, bless you, 746b
 governing the world, 542a
 grace is given of, 959a
 grace of, is in courtesy, 849a
 grandeur of, 724a
 grant you find one face, 599a
 grants liberty, 444a
 grants usual length of life, 115a
 great, from thee we spring, 73b
 great, our king, 530a
 great, Ra, 928a
 greater glory of, 1009b
 greatest gift, bestowed, 77a
 ha' mercy on such as we, 819a
 had sifted three kingdoms, 523b
 hand of, 881b
 handiwork you give to, 755b

God, Hannah, and me, 662b
 has a few of us, 572a
 has designed to ruin, 18b
 has given you one face, 175a
 has hung a sign, 445a
 has written all the books, 672a
 hath chosen foolish things,
 1060b
 hath joined together, 1053b
 hath numbered thy kingdom,
 1049a
 hath raised me high, 97b
 have mercy on the sinner, 947a
 have mercy on this sot, 74b
 have seen, face to face, 1023b
 have, thy friend, 96b
 he for, only, 255b
 he thinks that I am, 655b
 heirs of, 1060a
 help me Amen, 86b
 help our darkened country, 883b
 helps them that help themselves,
 330b
 helps those, 13a
 himself can't kill them, 42a
 himself from, could not free,
 503a
 himself scarce seemèd, 422a
 his father and his, 349b
 his life a breath of, 585b
 holy Lamb of, 388b
 homely verse to, is dear, 830b
 house of, 1023a
 how should man be just with,
 1030a
 how they speak of, 890b
 I believe in, 400a
 I believe that, is overheard, 652a
 I b'lieve in, and the angels, 699a
 I never spoke with, 648a
 if, be for us, 1060a
 if, did not exist, 275a, 325b
 if this were enough, 752a
 in apprehension how like a, 173b
 in faces of men and women,
 608b
 in his mercy lend her grace,
 547b
 in his works and word, 304a
 in, is our trust, 436a
 in my flesh shall I see, 1031a
 in place of, to her child, 565a
 in Three Persons, 445b
 in whom we live, 1069b
 incomprehensibility of, 490b
 insult to, 567b
 is a verb not a noun, 972a
 is always there, 822a
 is an unutterable sight, 782b
 is and all is well, 528b
 is for big battalions, 325b
 is grateful and knowing, 1070a
 is here, 334a
 is in heaven, 1042b
 is living working still, 583a
 is love, 672a, 1064b
 is mightiest in power, 27b
 is not a man, 12b, 1025b
 is our refuge and strength,
 1034b
 is seen God in the star, 571b
 is the only mind, 616b
 is their belly, 1062b
 is they are, 572b
 is thy refuge, 1026a
 is within, 63b
 jealous, 1024b
 Job fear, for nought, 1029b
 joy is grace we say to, 612b

God, joyful noise unto, 1085a
 just are the ways of, 260a
 justify ways of, 252a
 keeps thee from thy, 495b
 kindest thing, ever made, 873a
 know what, and man is, 556a
 knows best, 841b
 knows I am with them, 767b
 knows thou art a collop, 92b
 laid down His life, 737a
 laws of nature's, 373a
 laws of, the laws of man, 787a
 leap up to my, 123b
 leapt to life a, 463b
 learnt to fear, 500b
 lends aid to the worker, 13a
 lesser, had made the world, 555b
 let not, speak with us, 1025a
 let us be back'd with, 126b
 let us worship, he says, 390a
 lets them down, 952a
 lifetime of his, 604a
 Lion of, 73b
 live as if, beheld you, 47a
 looks after fools drunkards,
 1008a
 looks up to nature's, 318a
 Lord, Almighty, 445b
 Lord, made them all, 591b
 loses faith in, and woman, 650a
 love and be wise, 43a
 loves an idle rainbow, 854b
 loves to help him who strives,
 13a
 loveth a cheerful giver, 1062a
 loveth not knoweth not, 1064b
 loveth not speaking ill, 1070b
 lower law than, 655a
 made a heart of gold, 877b
 made a little gentian, 647a
 made all the creatures, 571a
 made him, 143b
 made it for this man, 558b
 made love, 804b
 made man, 804b
 made man upright, 1043a
 made men to enjoy felicity, 65a
 made the country, 121a, 364a
 made the vine, 805a
 made them high or lowly, 591b
 make our blunders wise, 903a
 make the will of, prevail, 623a
 makes all things good, 344a
 makes sech nights, 601a
 man in the bush with, may meet,
 503a
 man is a fallen, 463a
 man sent from, 1057b
 man with, in majority, 95b
 man's word is, in man, 554a
 many are afraid of, 616a
 may be had for the asking, 600a
 may forgive sins, 507b
 men that, made mad, 867b
 Mencken Nathan and, 915b
 mighty fortress is our, 86b
 mills of, 522b
 ministers who spoke of, 590b
 mistake young man for Greek,
 908b
 more just than, 1030a
 mother is the name for, 565a
 moves in a mysterious way,
 362b
 must forever bless, 540b
 my, my Father and my Friend,
 283b
 name of, upon his lips, 344b
 nature is the art of, 240a

God, near the Church far from,
 92a
 nearer my, to thee, 515b
 necessary Being of Himself,
 275a
 neglect, and his angels, 218a
 nest on the greatness of, 716b
 never made his work for man to
 mend, 280b
 never spoke of, 996a
 no, but God, 950a
 no, dare wond a worm, 506b
 no, found stronger than death,
 693a
 no respecter of persons, 1059a
 noblest work of, 224b, 318a,
 390b
 not the, of nature, 233b
 not willing to do everything,
 85b
 not worshipped by the herd,
 897b
 nothing not, is greater, 608b
 nothyng more dyspleaseth, 84b
 now, alone knows, 688a
 obedience to, 1002b
 obligeth no man to more, 1070b
 o'erhead, 521a
 of Abraham, 264a
 of glory thundereth, 1033b
 of God, 1068a
 of heaven, worship the, 264a
 of music, 759b
 of my idolatry, 135b
 of nature placed in our power,
 369a
 of our fathers, 816a, 260a
 of sleep, 77b
 of storms, 534b
 of the Congo, 903a
 on our side, 427a
 on side of best digestion, 895a
 on whom each one depends,
 655b
 once loved a garden, 917a
 one, and no more, 371a
 one, created us, 1049b
 one, in it all, 68a
 one nation under, 762b
 one, one law one element, 553a
 one towards, 619a
 only, can make a tree, 936b
 only who made us rich, 519b
 others call it, 573b
 our fathers, to thee, 529b
 our mind is, 28a
 out in the fields with, 1006a
 out of me, and man, 694b
 owe, a death, 153b
 pack and label men for, 790a
 Pan is dead, 61b
 peace of, 1062b
 peacemakers children of, 125a
 planted a garden, 695b
 plays upon this string first, 274b
 pleased, to visit us, 229b
 praise, sang Theocrite, 569b
 praises sing to, the King, 670a
 praising, with sweetest looks,
 488a
 pray, keep me from being proud,
 284a
 presume not, to scan, 316b
 prevail as sure as, reigns, 771b
 proportions the wind, 234b
 put another in for luck, 802b
 put your trust in, 434a
 reflect that, is just, 373b
 register of, 241b

God reigns and the government
lives, 652a
rest ye merry gentlemen, 635b
round fat oily man of, 329a
said I am tired of kings, 506a
said let there be light, 1021a
sanction of the, 3b
satisfying, 886b
save the king, 307b, 1027a
save the mark, 149b
save the people, 441b
save thee ancient Mariner, 421a
saw its, and blushed, 263a
saw that it was good, 1021a
saw the light was good, 257a
search out, 1065b
searching find out, 1030b
security of a, 119b
see, made and eaten, 570b
sees, in clouds, 316a
send every gentleman, 1012b
send his hail, 566b
send thee good ale, 97a
sendeth and giveth, 91b
sends a cheerful hour, 251a
sends meat, 91b
sent his singers, 523a
separate us from the love of,
1060a
servant of, well done, 256b
served, with half the zeal, 211b
service greater than the, 181b
service ranks the same with,
567b
set upon my lips, 936a
shall bring every work, 1044a
shall hear your words, 754a
shall raise me up, 112a
shed his grace on thee, 781b
should punish men, 1070b
sifted a whole nation, 281b
sifted three kingdoms, 281b
silent voice of, 738b
slope through darkness to, 552b
so commanded, 258a
so loved the world, 1058a
so near is, to man, 506a
some think it the voice of, 680a
something known only to, 913b
Son of, goes forth to war, 445b
sons of, yield up their breath,
631b
sorts out the weather, 745b
souls mounting up to, 640b
speak to, as if men were listen-
ing, 47a
speed the mark, 503b
spirit of, 1021a
spirit return unto, 1044a
stands in the way of, 890a
stay with me, 1009a
steeps, set for thee, 637a
stepped out on space, 854b
stooping shows his light, 573b
strong brown, 945a
strong son of, immortal love,
551a
studies each commonplace soul,
734a
suffer'st more of griefs, 156a
summons him, 21a
sunflower turns on her, 439a
teach, knowledge, 1031a
tempers the wind, 234b, 347a
temples dedicated to, 443a
thank, for sleep, 706b
the Father Almighty, 1068a
the herdsman, 824a
the mighty, 1045b

God the word that spake it, 97b
the world and love, 672b
their boughs hide, 764a
them that love, 1060a
there is no, 344a
think himself an act of, 585b
think not, at all, 260a
think there is a, 595b
this thing is, 694b
thou great democratic, 604a
thoughts of, 518a
three-person'd, 217b
through life I have looked on,
891b
throws himself on, 570b
thy, my God, 1027a
to angel His new heaven, 704b
to stretch a hand to you, 857a
to the unknown, 1039a
too full of, 823b
toward men and toward, 970a
trust in, 418b
trust in, and do the right, 582a
unchanging law of, 560b
upon the ocean, 587a
voice of, 74a
vindicate the ways of, to man,
315b
walks in mine, 645b
walks with, upon the hills, 714b
warn us, 162b
wars are not acts of, 957b
was it, was it man, 694b
we both adore, 545a
were I Lord, 1014a
what all souls seek, 895a
what, blessed once, 573a
what I call, 573b
what'er, we leave to, 591a
when none but, is near, 413a
where, built a church, 86b
where, hath a temple, 86b
where, sits all the year, 867a
who for first time loves is, a,
486a
who gave us life, 373a
who is able to prevail, 235a
who made thee mighty, 798b
who remembers the heavens,
463a
whom I worship, 390a
whom we see not is, 695b
will be with His people, 237b
will bring you all back, 1070a
will give end to these things,
36b
will help thee, 16b
will provide himself a lamb,
1023a
wills but ill, 612a
wills it, 1010a
wills us free, 371b
wish is like a prayer with, 520a
wish that, were back, 804b
wishes to destroy, 18b
wisheth none should wreck,
219a
won, out of knowledge, 716a
won't and we can't mend it,
595b
word was with, 1057b
works hand-in-hand with, 889b
would, it were even, 693b
would, the day were here, 693b
wove a web of loveliness, 866a
wrestling with my, 725a
wrote His loveliest poem, 888b
your, is one God, 1070a
God-damn bourgeoisie, 931a

Goddamned phrases, 894a
Goddamnedest, commonest, kind,
1004a
Goddess blind, 155b
constant and glad, 680b
excellently bright, 218a
in her walk, 36b
mistake young woman for, 908b
night sable, 303a
of the silver lake, 248b
relented, 403a
she moves a, 4a
Venus fastened on her prey,
287b
write about it, 322a
Goddesses, white Greek, 701b
Godfathers of heaven's lights,
132b
God-given rights, 517a
trait of this people, 644a
God-intoxicated man, 281b
Godless, heartless, 796a
Godlike hardship, 477b
hours, known his, 404b
power, seeds of, 619b
reason, capability and, 177b
to create, 588a
Godliness, cheerful, 407b
cleanliness into, 119a
cleanliness next to, 118b
Godly honest men to be captains,
237b
old and, and grave, 825a
Godmother, each child has its
fairly, 790b
God's a good man, 158a
a just, assistance, 542a
above all, 187b
allotment, shabby corner of,
705a
altar trod, 263a
anvil stands, 754b
art, nature is, 586a
blue sky, 796a
Caesar's self is, 263b
creation, love all, 618a
creatures, sweetest voice of,
543b
critters tempting decent men,
791b
crucible, America is, 810a
design, 993a
eldest daughter, 244a
ends thou aim'st at be thy, 211b
essence, love is, 672b
finger touch'd him, 552b
first temples, 471a
good time, 574a
grand greenwood chapel, 654b
great judgment seat, 814a
greatness flowed around, 518b
hand, drawn by, 794b
hand through a lifetime, 571b
help and their valour, 399b
holiest charge, 352a
image, reasonable creature, 250b
in his heaven, 567a
instant men call years, 573b
keeping, left the past in, 688a
man's bedevilment and, 787a
mill grinds slow, 234b
miracles soon to unfold, 914a
mouth knows not, 12b
not, and not the beasts', 572b
omnipotence His justice, 102a
out of, blessing, 94a
out-of-doors, 750a
own mould, a man of, 663a
patience, abusing of, 180a

God's peculiar light, 86a
 plenty, 281a
 poor who cannot wait, 525a
 right hand and left, 586a
 second mistake, 728b
 side, one on, 562b
 skirts, caught at, 569b
 spies, 193b
 the cure half-wrought, 747a
 true princes, 604a
 true religion, 1070a
 ways is very quare, 969a
 ways seem dark, 527b
 ways to man, justify, 786b
 we in, hand, 155b
 will be done, 371b
 will, sure they know, 979b
 word, anvil of, 681b
 works, best of all, 258b

Gods above, dwells with, 182a
 all other, forsaking, 796b
 angels would be, 120a, 316a
 anger of the, falls, 18b
 answer our prayers, 11a
 approve the depth, 411b
 are just, 193b
 are monuments enough, 669b
 are patient with the like, 68b
 are we bards saints heroes, 619b
 are well pleased, 223a
 arrive when half-gods go, 504a
 aspiring to be, if angels fell,
 316a
 by dozens, 99a
 by the nine, he swore, 493b
 call dross, 601b
 call the, to witness, 203a
 cannot strive, 70a
 children nor, 815a
 contend in vain, 394b
 daughter of the, 547b
 dish fit for the, 167a
 do not know much about, 945a
 doth diet, 246a
 expedient that there be, 42b
 fade but God abides, 707b
 fashioned by men, 807b
 fate or the, may give, 812b
 fault of angels and of, 313b
 favor of the, was equal, 18b
 favour, whom the, 30a
 forget the, are old, 738a
 found favor with the, 51a
 gifts of the, 3b
 good, how he will talk, 291a
 good the, provide, 280a
 have made for you, 857b
 help them that help themselves,
 11a
 hurled, out of their skies, 266b
 kings it makes, 128b
 labour of the, destroy, 312b
 little tin, on wheels, 813a
 live with the, 67b
 made thee poetical, 162a
 men compared with, 35b
 moveth the might of, 17a
 nearest to the, 70b
 never old or die, 15b
 nights and banquets of the, 40b
 no other, before me, 1024b
 of Egypt, 1024a
 of the copybook maxims, 821a
 of the market place, 821a
 on the knees of the, 5b
 opinion that there are no, 25b
 pay for what the, had given,
 858a
 proud, and commodores, 603b

Gods, right idea of the, 25b
 sent not corn, 202a
 so many, so many creeds, 754a
 strive for him equally, 17a
 temples of his, 493b
 thank whatever, may be, 741b
 that wanton in the air, 268a
 the country, 36b
 themselves throw incense, 193b
 they serve, 812b
 to be young is to be one of im-
 mortal, 434b
 utterance of the early, 483a
 visit sins of fathers, 18a
 voice of all the, 133b
 ways of the, 66a
 weapons of the, 19a
 were good to you, 692b
 what men or, are these, 482a
 who haunt this place, 25b
 woman is a dish for the, 201b
 worship the, of the place, 224a
 worship, with fruits, 12b
 ye shall be as, 1021b

Gods' inferior, bear yourself as,
 39a
 thought was otherwise, 37a

Gods-Acre, calls the burial-ground,
 522a

God-send a benefit received, 430a
 good servant is a, 87a

Goe to bed with the lambe, 112b

Goes against my stomach, 161b
 along the dark road, 35a
 blows and, 885a
 far beyond all panaceas, 223b
 forth to war, 445b
 proverb, 71a
 time, by turns, 118a

Goeth a borrowing goeth a sorrow-
 ing, 96b
 down sweetly, 1044b
 forth and weepeth, 1037b
 pride, before, 15a

Goethe has done his pilgrimage,
 620a

Go-ethe, Shake Mulleary and,
 761a

Goethe's sage mind, 620a

Going, all surely, somewhere, 610b
 down of the sun, 843b, 1037a
 down the wind, 284a
 guest, speed the, 319b
 looketh well to his, 1039b
 men must endure their, 193b
 not worth, to see, 342b
 on before, 664a
 out, preserve thy, 1037b
 put off, and seeing, 65b
 some are coming some are, 634a
 stand not upon order of, 198a
 the way of all flesh, 225b
 the way of all the earth, 1026b
 to and fro in the earth, 1029b
 to keep us, 665b
 to plays and carrying people,
 286a
 when they seem, they come,
 699a

Goings, established my, 1034a

Goiters, forward as hives or, 989b

Gold, age of, fetch the, 244b
 all that glisters is not, 77b
 and amber shore, 787b
 and pearl, robe of, 156a
 and silks need not be new, 891a
 and silver becks me, 148a
 and silver ivory and apes, 1028b
 and silver light, 825b

Gold and the lust, 973b
 and treasure, 346b
 angel writing in a book of, 448a
 apples of, 1040b
 bar of heaven, 640a
 barrel of, 737a
 base metal of humanity into,
 743b
 beaten, my throne, 862b
 beneath his throat, 689b
 better to me than, 708a
 bow of burning, 388b
 brass long loved as, 838b
 bright, best read in, 480b
 bright mane shine like, 385b
 buttons, camlet cloak with, 284a
 Caesar's, 885b
 city of, 839a
 clasps, 134b
 clockwork joints of supple, 693b
 cross of, 793a
 crowned king, 928b
 cursed lust for, 37a
 curst be the, and silver, 351a
 dust is, 257b
 each wish a mint of, 398b
 empowered with lands and, 923b
 eyes of, and bramble-dew, 752a
 fairy, 208a
 female heart can, despise, 347b
 fin in the porphyry font, 531a
 fire is the test of, 47b
 flow with tears of, 385b
 forget the years of, 738a
 frankincense and myrrh, 1050a
 full tithe of, 591a
 gateways of the stars, 790a
 gilt refined, 148a
 give our, in princely sum, 791a
 give your, no acid test, 877b
 God made a heart of, 877b
 gold gold gold, 488b
 good as, 578a
 great steamers white and, 819b
 growing frugal of my, 587b
 hairy, crown on 'er 'ead, 818a
 hammered, 827a
 harmless, 600a
 harpes of, 560b
 heart's worth, 153a
 horse of, 968a
 if, ruste, 80a
 in phisik, 79b
 jewel of, in a swine's snout,
 1039a
 kindest of all hosts, 9a
 land of sand and ruin and, 692b
 leaves of finest, 604a
 like, to airy thinness beat, 216b
 litel, in cofre, 79b
 looking for, and silver, 591a
 love the impotent for, 309b
 loved, in special, 79b
 more to be desired than, 1033a
 nails in temples, 600a
 narrowing lust of, 553a
 nightingale has a lyre of, 741b
 none but temperate can carry,
 25b
 not al, that glareth, 77b
 not woman's best adornment,
 28a
 old man's, 850a
 orange glows, 378b
 path of, 568a
 patines of bright, 147a
 plate sin with, 193a
 poop was beaten, 200b
 potable, 223b

Gold, praise like, and diamonds, 336b
 purer than the purest, 218b
 rarer gifts than, 938b
 ring, bright, 438a
 river of flowing, 57a
 roofs of, 154b
 saint-seducing, 134b
 shines as, 77b
 shower of, 474b
 showers pearl and, 253b
 silver and, not the only coin, 18a
 silver 'threads among the, 740a
 singing, 928b
 so thin so pale is yet of, 384a
 so useless a thing, 86a
 study in old, 784b
 the colour the glory the, 895b
 the Goose could give, 11a
 thombe of, 80a
 three, apples, 963b
 three bags of, 963b
 tooth, dentist hangs out a, 445a
 trails her robes of, 509b
 travell'd in the realms of, 477a
 trodden, 253a
 truth with, she weighs, 321b
 turning to, all it touches, 638b
 virtue must like, be alloyed, 671a
 what's become of all the, 571a
 whose gift was, 829b
 wisdom never comes when it is, 638b
 worthless, 600a
 Golde, all not, that shewith bright, 77b
 Golden afternoon, all in the, 655b
 age exists in imagination, 494a
 Age once more may live, 39b
 all not gold that doth seem, 77b
 apples of the sun, 825a
 ball, 935b
 bed, found sleep upon a, 827b
 bough, set upon a, 827a
 bowl be broken, 1043b
 bowl, broken is the, 544a
 bowl, love in a, 384b
 bullet beats it down, 212b
 calf is sovereignty, 992b
 care, 154a
 chain, hanging in a, 254b
 charity's, ladder, 74b
 corn, 526b
 crown like a deep well, 140a
 crowns around glassy sea, 445a
 cup, quaffed out of a, 772b
 cup, sun in a, 827b
 daffodils, 409a
 days fruitful, 254b
 deeds, years of, 555a
 dollars, reap the, 1006b
 door, lamp beside the, 742b
 eyes, open their, 204a
 fire, fretted with, 173b
 flowers, green leaves with, 655b
 for its beauty, 679a
 fortune's, smile, 391a
 friends I had, 786a
 grocer's boy, 936b
 hair, Edith with, 524a
 helmeted suns, 604a
 hinges moving, 257a
 hours on angel wings, 393a
 in the mercy of his means, 997a
 is the sand, 750a
 Jerusalem the, 593a
 key, hands on that, 246b
 keys, lives to clutch the, 552b

Golden kisses, 582b
 lads and girls, 204b
 languor, summer's, 741b
 letters set, 148a
 light, hide your, 522a
 light of morn, 488a
 locks to silver turned, 116a
 mean, cultivates the, 38b
 mind stoops not, 144b
 oars, 158a
 opes iron shuts, 249a
 opinions, 195b
 orange bright like, lamps, 269a
 orb of perfect song, 519b
 pear, silver nutmeg and a, 1017b
 prime of Haroun Alraschid, 546a
 rule, act the, 744b
 rule, be guided by this, 682b
 rule works like gravitation, 732a
 sand, roll down their, 445b
 sands and crystal brooks, 216a
 sands beneath the waters, 777a
 scale, on every, 656a
 shouts, shout to him, 638b
 silence is, 474a
 snow, baths of, 968b
 sorrow, 210b
 story, locks in the, 134b
 suns and silver rain, 644a
 thread, loose, 348b
 thumb, 80a
 time, Earth's, 40a
 two, hours, 484a
 Vanity, 1013a
 vine clammers bright, 935b
 window of the east, 134a
 wing, stretches out my, 384b
 wings, black and, 477a
 world, 159a
 year, circle of the, 548a
 years return, 467a
 Goldenrod, bent, 944b
 glamour of the, 928b
 one of the fairy flowers, 559a
 Golden-tongued apostle, 852b
 Goldfinches one by one will drop, 477a
 Gold-fish in a glass bowl, 851a
 Goldsmith, here lies Nolly, 347a
 poet naturalist historian, 337b
 sayin' nothin' says the, 887a
 Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield, 342a
 Goldsmiths, Grecian, 827a
 Gold-star homes here in America, 964a
 Gold-thread, fantastic flourishes of, 514a
 Golf links lie so near the mill, 886a
 may be played on Sunday, 844b
 Golgotha, place called, 1055a
 Goliath, David in slaying, 370a
 heart fail because of, 1027b
 Goluf player, Prisdint a good, 837b
 Gommand, Gott on high all dings, 734b
 Gondola, swam in a, 162b
 Gondradict, vants to, dot shap, 713b
 Gone a wool-gathering, 109a
 again Finnigin, 844a
 all all are, 428b
 are like an evening, 303a
 before to that unknown, 429a
 coon, I know I'm a, 450b

Gone far away into silent land, 649b
 further and fared worse, 93b
 my peace is, 379b
 not lost but, before, 47a
 now thou art, 248b
 poor devil get thee, 345b
 three-score summers, 326b
 to heaven, 144a
 what's, and what's past, 208a
 when all my griefs are, 122a
 when he is, his way, 1040a
 wherever it goes for good, 819b
 with the wind, 833a, 853a
 Gonfalon bubble, 911b
 Good action by stealth, 431b
 acts are angels, or ill, 224b
 all men's, each man's rule, 548a
 all partial evil universal, 316b
 all, to me is lost, 255a
 Americans die, 768b
 amiable or sweet, 258b
 and bad angel, 221b
 and bad of every land, 586a
 and fair, what within is, 423b
 and faithful servant, 87a, 1054b
 and happy today, 419b
 and ill together, 183a
 and perfect gift, 1064a
 and truth to borrow, 507a
 angel, path of your, 500b
 animal in the field, 341a
 any, thing out of Nazareth, 1057b
 apprehension of the, 138b
 are always the merry, 825b
 are better made by ill, 120a
 are so harsh to the clever, 708a
 as bad and as, 541b
 as, be out of the world, 298b
 as gold, 578a
 as I kin be, 747b
 as i' the dark, 230b
 as, as infinite, 473b
 as it is to inherit a library, 746a
 as the day before, 46a
 at sudden commendations, 202a
 author, like in a, 823a
 authors, Plagiare among, 251a
 bad and indifferent, 822a
 bad indifferent, 346a
 be, and you will be lonesome, 678b
 be everywhere for, 539a
 be, sweet maid, 598a
 because he is, 797a
 befriended by doing, 15b
 beginning a good end, 92b
 behaviour, upon his, 459a
 best is enemy of the, 325b
 best, man with worst-natured muse, 289a
 bestowed for, of country, 442a
 bodes me no, 30a
 book, he who destroys, 250b
 book is the best of friends, 561a
 book, kill a, 250b
 book precious life-blood, 250b
 books, shut out from reading, 933a
 books, small number of, 782a
 boy am I, what a, 1015a
 breeding, 680a
 but not religious-good, 704b
 by nature, 115a
 call evil, 1045b
 cannot come to, 170b
 capon lined, 161b
 captive, 205b

Good cause, or evil times, 120b
 cause, perseverance in a, 345b
 cheer at Christmas, 96a
 cheer, be of, 1053a, 1058b
 cheer is best of healers, 13b
 chief, and market, 177b
 Christians good citizens, 442b
 citizen, requisite of a, 779a
 clever people were, 708a
 clever so rude to the, 708a
 company and discourse, 246a
 company in a journey, 235b
 company, poverty parts, 417a
 compensate bad in man, 574a
 condition in all respects, 285b
 confusedly conceives of a, 76b
 consists in partaken bliss, 248a
 counsel, give, 223a
 counsellors lack no clients, 183b
 courage, be of, 1047a
 courage, strong and of, 1026a
 crier of green sauce, 89a
 critic, 723b
 crowd, you were a, 772a
 crown thy, with brotherhood,
 781b
 dangerous for, or evil, 925b
 day's work, 332a
 deed dying tongueless, 207b
 deed to say well, 210b
 deeds, great thoughts and, 585b
 determines it as, or bad, 301a
 die first, 410b
 digestion, give me a, 895a
 digestion, importance of, 773b
 digestion wait on appetite, 197b
 dinner enough, 340a
 discerns the good, 520a
 dispositions, depraves its, 373b
 do all the, you can, 329b
 do, and good will be done you,
 28a
 do him little, 340a
 do nobody else, 222a
 do, to them that hate, 1051a
 doeth, and sinneth not, 1043a
 doeth, like a medicine, 1040a
 dry oats, 142a
 dull prospect of a distant, 279a
 ear in music, 142a
 earth being so, 570a
 earthly vigor, 77a
 easy man, 211a
 end cometh of good beginning,
 92b
 end of government is to do, 490a
 ending, hard beginning maketh,
 91b
 enough to shed blood, 779a
 esteemed as the greatest, 283a
 every evil has its, 501b
 everything is, for something,
 277b
 evil and, 586a
 evil be thou my, 255a
 example, annoyance of a, 678b
 eye uncle, 157a
 faith I am no wiser, 124b
 familiar creature, wine is, 188a
 fare, brown bread and Gospel
 is, 292b
 Fellow Robin, 262a
 fellows, assembly of, 336b
 fellows, best king of, 79b
 fellows get together, 808b
 fellows, violins wine and, 638a
 fellowship, manhood nor, 149a
 fences make good neighbors,
 879b

Good, few know their own, 280a
 fight, fight the, 1063a
 fight, fought a, 1063b
 first be wise and, 251a
 five-cent cigar, 759b
 five cent nickel, 759b
 folly that seeks through evil,
 527b
 for a million more, 888b
 for everything at home, 17b
 for fools only, 10a
 for the swarm, 68a
 fortune, diligence mother of,
 109a
 fortune, in possession of a, 428a
 fortune, judge men by their,
 265b
 fortune, pieces of, 332a
 fortune will elevate petty minds,
 55b
 friend for Jesu's sake, 212b
 from evil still educating, 328a
 glad of other men's, 161b
 glass is, 377b
 God fit us all, 284b
 God makes all things, 344a
 God prepare me, 286a
 God saw that it was, 1021a
 God saw the light was, 257a
 God's a, man, 158a
 gods how he will talk, 291a
 gods provide, 280a
 government, better than, 761a
 great and joyous, 465b
 great as I am, 401a
 great man inherits, 423b
 ground, fell into, 1052b
 grudge those that do them, 29a
 hanging is too, for him, 274b
 happiness is the only, 662b
 harbor, being arrived in a, 229b
 hat, have a, 534b
 hater, he is a very, 338b
 health and mind's content, 285b
 health, enjoy, 40b
 heart is better than all the
 heads, 510a
 heart's worth gold, 153a
 hold fast that which is, 1063a
 hold thou the, 552a
 horse in the stable, 355a
 houses, grateful for, 750a
 housewives now may say, 226b
 how, is it, 1039b
 humour, third glass for, 300b
 I find, 527b
 if all, people were clever, 708a
 if he had not been born, 1054b
 ill wind turns none to, 96a
 ill-gotten, is nobody's gain, 84a
 in every thing, 159b
 indistinguishable from the evil,
 949b
 intentions, hell paved with, 233b,
 715a
 is good from east to east, 438b
 is man's life, 571a
 it's wiser being, than bad, 573a
 jest for ever, 150a
 joke cannot be criticized, 866b
 kind of folks, 381a
 King Arthur, 1020a
 King Wenceslas, 592b
 know and love the, 42b
 know what is, 17a
 know what were, 143b
 knowing, and evil, 1021b
 knowledge of, and evil, 1021b
 lad of mettle, boy, 150a

Good, law, if used lawfully,
 1063a
 law of, 617a
 laws and good arms, 85b
 laws lead to better ones, 344a
 leader, genius of a, 952b
 learn luxury of doing, 292a
 learn'd and, as she, 230a
 leave them while you're looking,
 966a
 lectures do so much, as reading,
 340b
 left for our country's, 304b
 leisure to make, 129b
 lesson though a hard one, 513b
 let something, be said, 745b
 life, appreciation of the, 965b
 life, sharing of the, 26b
 life, three ingredients in, 978a
 liquor, bumper of, 381b
 literature read for pleasure, 787b
 looks, she needs, 929b
 lose, we oft might win, 183b
 love my country's, 202b
 love sought is, 165a
 luck, got through today with, 15b
 luck lies in odd numbers, 180b
 luck shall fling old shoe, 549b
 luck the gayest of girls, 486b
 luck would have it, 180b
 luxury was doing, 292a
 make this, and prove it, 222a
 makes his promise, 290 b
 man and a just, 1057b
 man gone to rest, 711b
 man, mistakes of a, 1002a
 man, no evil can happen to a,
 20b
 man prolongs his life, 52a
 man's feast, 161a
 man's fortune out at heels, 191a
 man's life, 403b
 man's love, 162b
 man's smile, 356a
 manners, bad manners or, 766a
 manners, corrupt, 1061b
 mark the, a man has done, 874b
 may be found, 341b
 may be found in it, 65b
 me, Indian, 653b
 meanings, hell full of, 233b
 memory is needed, 243b
 memory to keep promises, 726a
 men and true, 158a
 men die, 18a
 men eat and drink, 60b
 men like to make public stare,
 458a
 men or bad, Alcibiades with, 54a
 men, time for all, 1005b
 men were only better, 703b
 moral evil and of, 403b
 more communicated, 256b
 morning, bid me, 372b
 morning, only a glad, 740a
 morrow, no part of their, 263b
 morrow to our waking souls,
 215a
 mouth-filling oath, 151a
 music is, to the melancholy, 282a
 must associate, 359a
 my religion is to do, 371a
 name better than precious oint-
 ment, 1042b
 name, filches from me my, 188a
 name in man and woman, 188a
 name is better than riches, 43b
 name like precious ointment,
 120a

Good name rather to be chosen,
1040b
name, ship a, 852b
names, commodity of, 149a
natural parts, 105a
near approach to, 333a
neighbor, desirous of being, 919a
neighbor, policy of, 919a
never done no, to me, 819a
never, to bring bad news, 200b
news baits, 260b
news from a far country, 1041a
news impart, 16a
news worthy of acceptance, 293a
night, do not go gentle into that,
997a
night, old Kentucky home, 636a
night parting is sorrow, 136a
night, say not, 372b
night sweet ladies, 178a
night till it be morrow, 136a
no, man grew rich at once, 28a
no, thing that is not evil, 722b
noble type of, 524a
noise over, deed, 67b
not enough to do, 700a
not, that man should be alone,
1021b
not too, to be true, 293a
nothing is fair or, alone, 503a
nothing, or bad, 173b
notion is lost, 273b
nurse, if ye had a, 834a
of subjects is end of kings, 292a
of the agent to courage, 282a
of the people is chief law, 33b
offices, exchange of, 26b
oft interred with bones, 168a
old age, 1023a
old age, died in a, 1029b
old Boston, 793a
old days, 535b
old Dominion, 376a
old Dutch church bell, 635a
old man, 158a
old man we never shall see, 498b
old rule sufficeth them, 407b
old ship of the Union, 539a
old time, remnants of the, 414b
old times, 460a, 535b
old times when we were un-
happy, 1011a
old-fashioned ideas, 641b
old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
one only, knowledge, 70b
only noble to be, 117b
opinion of the law, 380b
or bad fortunes, 15b
or bad, make action either, 56a
or evil side, 599b
or ill of man, 64a
orators will spit, 162b
our courtiers were, 298b
out of, find means of evil, 522b
out of infinite pain, 716a
overcome evil with, 1060a
parent of, 256b
parents, girl needs, 929b
part, chosen that, 1057a
people all with one accord, 353a
people in their wisdom, 537a
personality, she needs a, 930a
platitude, 769b
play, theories of a, 865a
pleasure the chief, 72b
pleasures ease content, 317b
point of cunning, 120b
price for his copy, 358a
produce as much, as hurt, 370b

Good, public, 1010b
qualities, essential to see, 473a
Queen Bess, 798a
reader makes the good book,
508a
red herring, 92a
religious poetry, 787b
remembering, friends, 139a
report, by evil report and, 1062a
report, whatsoever things of,
1063a
reputation is more valuable, 43b
repute, thing of, 776a
return, for evil, 294a
saw the little that is, 609b
say not of beauty she is, 934b
seldom hear, of themselves, 292b
sense equally distributed, 337a
sense, fund of, 1001b
sense is body of poetic genius,
424b
sense is the gift of Heaven, 315a
sense on well-worn paths, 48a
sense, persons of, 332a
sense, rarely find, 266a
sense refine, 287a
she was, as she was fair, 306b
sight of you, for sore eyes, 296b
smell of old clothes, 938b
so, a continuer, 157a
so absolutely, is truth, 574a
so much, in the worst of us,
711b
so much to the, 38a
so shines a, deed, 147a
so so is, 163a
society, bane of all, 370a
society means to good life, 861a
soil is, to be born on, 603a
some daily, to do, 617a
some said it might do, 274a
some special, doth give, 136a
some, things in life, 653b
some wan wud write, 837a
song ringing clear, 808b
spirits and good temper, 577b
stomach excels them all, 288a
strong thick stupefying incense,
570b
style that hath done honour, 75a
supremacy of the, 806b
sweet hay hath no fellow, 142a
talk, 'tisn't beauty nor, 820a
talkers are no, doers, 127b
tavern or inn, 341b
tell in the, old style, 65b
that I would I do not, 1060a
that might have been, 717b
to be merie and wise, 90b
the bad, the, 269a
the final goal of ill, 552a
the gifts of a bad man bring no,
17a
they are, they are bad, 777b
thing, affected in a, 1062b
thing, findeth a, 1040a
thing, little rebellion is a, 374a
thing make common, 152b
thing to be good, 836a
thing, too much of a, 103b
things of life, 431a
things strive to dwell, 209b
things which belong to pros-
perity, 119b
think they're doing, 713a
thought nothing, on earth, 713b
three, men, 150a
thunder is, is impressive, 679b
tidings of great joy, 1056b

Good time, genius cannot expect,
672a
time, in his, 567a
time that is no more, 461a
to be zealously affected, 1062b
to do nothing's, 595b
to eat, 714a
to forgive, 575a
to keep a nest-egg, 107b
to kill one admiral, 325a
to live and learn, 14a
to the heels, 535a
to whomsoever I do, 8b
tongue in your head, 209b
train for ill and not for, 786b
tried all week to be, 398b
truly great who are truly, 117b
tunes, devil have all the, 376b
turns, remind man of, 27b
two, honest hands, 791a
two, things in life, 875a
ultimate, desired, 710a
undone and gifts misspent, 661b
visible evil and, 630a
war or bad peace, 331a
war slays the, 15b
warm sunny smile, 514a
way, where is the, 1048a
week's labour, 214b
wench for this gear, 144b
what appears today to be, 516a
what, came of it, 426b
what, can painting do, 897a
what do I care that you are,
619a
what has been was, 741b
what he finds, 121a
what is, in man, 770a
what makes men, 27a
what was, shall be good, 572a
what you feel, after, 982b
when she was, 526a
when wines were, 733a
whether, or whether bad, 584b
while my fame is, 286a
will for the deed, 89a
will in peace, 872a
will, men of, 954a
will mightiest practical force,
732a
will, promoter of peace and,
666b
will to men, 560b
will toward American people,
964a
will toward men, 1056b
wine a friend or being dry, 288b
wine a good familiar creature,
188a
wine needs no bush, 46b
wits jump, 109a
woman on five thousand, 565a
word as, as his bond, 108b
word, who never wanted a, 353b
words are worth much, 233b
words said of a friend, 732a
work for some, 562a
work, man's ultimate, 671b
work out the, of others, 282a
work together for, 1060a
works, faith without, 106b
works, rich in, 1063a
works, see you, 1050b
world to live in, 873a
Good-bye and keep cold, 880b
and so, 666a
brothers, 772a
casual, 968a
dear clouds, 651b

Good-bye God bless you, 746b
 night goodbye, 772b
 Piccadilly, 878a
 proud world, 502b
 to care, 862a
 to the bar, 598a
 dwelling on, 976a
 Good-day, and so, 665b
 Goodest man ever you saw, 745b
 Goodfellowship, nauseous sham,
 766a
 Good-fortune, I ask not, 608b
 is a giddy maid, 486b
 Good-humored stomach, 47b
 Goodliest man of men, 255b
 Goodliness as flower of the field,
 1047a
 Good-looking men more beautiful,
 55a
 Goodly act long buried, 655a
 act, some kindly word or, 655a
 apple rotten at the heart, 144a
 are thy tents, 1025b
 frame the earth, 173b
 heritage, 1032b
 outside falsehood hath, 144a
 thing, doing some, 591a
 thou art, O love, 691b
 Good-morrow, and so, 666a
 to sorrow I bade, 479a
 to thy sable beak, 395b
 Good-nature, full of, 136b
 it's as full of, 136b
 more agreeable than wit, 300b
 Good-natured a soul as e'er trod,
 104a
 and cheerful, 332a
 lounging, 405a
 woman, 429a
 Goodness and mercy shall follow
 me, 1033b
 and the grace, 442b
 armed with power, 963b
 crownest the year with, 1035a
 does not perish, 18a
 gentleness, faith, 1062b
 greatness and, not means, 423b
 His vaunted, to declare, 612a
 how awful, is, 256a
 I find so much of, still, 711b
 in things evil, 155b
 infinite, has such wide arms, 76a
 is the only investment, 590b
 more, in her little finger, 296b
 never fearful, 185a
 no truth or, dies, 475a
 not enough of love and, 596b
 of the physician, 22a
 recanting, 203a
 soul of, in things evil, 614b
 tainted, odor from, 589b
 that comes by nature, 27a
 Good-night air, 705b
 and so, 665b
 Annette sweetheart, 749a
 bid me, and be kissed, 714b
 dear work, 543a
 gives stern'st, 196a
 sweet prince, 179b
 thousand times, 135b
 to all a, 437a
 to all to each a fair, 415a
 unsaid, 875b
 Goods and services can be paid
 for, 864a
 bestow, to feed the poor, 1061a
 conspicuous consumption of val-
 uable, 775b
 deliver the, 766b

Goods, half his, on the counter,
 437b
 he has to sell, 1006b
 he's got the, 802a
 imperfections of hand-wrought,
 776a
 laid up for many years, 1057a
 lead him not, 233b
 man who delivers the goods,
 803a
 with all my worldly, 1069b
 you're the, 800b
 Good-will complacency thought-
 lessness, 807a
 no one returns with, 48b
 Goodwin, Captain, 1001a
 Gooden days has passed, 836b
 Goose, all the gold the, could give,
 11a
 cried in, alas, 946b
 every, a swan, 598b
 hangs high, 1007b
 look, where gott'st that, 199a
 Mother, 1014b
 royal game of, 356b
 steals, from off the common,
 712b
 steals the common from the,
 713a
 why may not a, say thus, 99a
 Goosegirl, ermined, 981b
 Goose-quill, corporation of the,
 565b
 Goosey goosey gander, 1017a
 Goot gifts, 180a
 Gooth, forth it, 82b
 Gopher Prairie, 931b
 wood, ark of, 1022b
 Gorboduc, niece of King, 166a
 Gor'd mine own thoughts, 206b
 Gordian knot, Alexander cut the,
 56b
 knot he will unloose, 154a
 Gore, preserved his, 685b
 shedding seas of, 459a
 Gored, ox is, 87a
 Gorge, my, rises at it, 178b
 Gorgeous as sun at midsummer,
 151a
 dyes, mingled with its, 476b
 East, 253b
 east in fee, 407a
 palace, deceit in such a, 137a
 palaces, 210a
 tragedy, 246a
 Gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,
 564b
 Gorgonized me from head to foot,
 553b
 Gorilla, distinguishable from a,
 564b
 Gory, all with battle-blood, 637b
 bed, welcome to your, 394a
 locks, never shake thy, 197b
 Gospel, brown bread and the, 292b
 of getting on, 764b
 of labour, 757a
 preach the, 1056a
 speak, 88b
 Gossell, all is not, 88b
 Gospel-light dawn'd from Bullen's
 eyes, 348a
 Gossamer fidelity of mere man,
 544b
 Gossip, accepts rumor and, 860a
 babbling, of the air, 164a
 give no faith to, 398a
 ill-natured, 851a
 most knowing of persons, 47a

Gossip, to, I'll give no faith, 633a
 within everybody's reach, 989a
 Gossipees, other kind is, 989a
 Gossipers, one kind is, 989a
 Gossip-ground, held from general,
 apart, 882a
 Gossip's bowl, 141b
 Got a wolf by the ears, 33a
 away, one that, 967a
 oft, without merit, 187b
 penny saved is a penny, 328b
 the better of himself, 109b
 things ill, 126a
 up and gone to bed, 875b
 Goth and the shameless Hun,
 816b
 Hercules and, and Moor, 703a
 Gotham, three wise men of, 1016b
 Goths of Germany, 18b
 Gott, und, on high, 734b
 Gotta love for Angela, 852b
 Göttingen, University of, 401b
 Gourd, sugar in the, 1003b
 Gout asthma and seven maladies,
 419a
 or stone, 275a
 Government gives too little amuse-
 ment, 837a
 offices, floats over th', 835b
 Govern, he that would, others,
 226b
 king reigns but does not, 101b
 legitimate right to, 425b
 lesser restless minds, 586a
 most make least noise, 227b
 my passions, 275a
 people who think they ought to
 be free, 359a
 right of kings to, wrong, 322a
 syllables, the world, 227b
 those that toil, 354a
 thou my song Urania, 257a
 tongues with difficulty, 282a
 tyrants safely, home, 126b
 Governed, consent of the, 373a
 happiness of the, 494b
 nation is not, 360a
 power from the, 425b
 powers derived from consent of,
 842a
 with little wisdom the world is,
 227b
 Governing, just demand made of,
 475b
 men's, principles, 67b
 the nation, 986a
 Government, all, every human bene-
 fit, 360a
 all persons share in the, 26b
 art of, 325a
 at Washington still lives, 652a
 attachment to their, 360b
 basis of our, 373b
 be upon his shoulder, 1045b
 bend acts of, 399a
 best, desires to make people
 happy, 491b
 better than good, 761a
 blessings a, can confer, 491b
 burden the, was laying, 789b
 by a great aristocracy, 780a
 by a mob, 780a
 by a plutocracy, 780a
 by crony, 874a
 by divine right, 425b
 cannot be stronger, 987a
 cannot endure half slave, 537b
 charming form of, 25a
 conservative, 512a

Government controlled by powerful minorities, 799b
 duty of, to find remedies, 921a
 end of, 368a
 end of, is happiness, 494b
 essence of a free, 442a
 examination of acts of, 426a
 excel the bees for, 102b
 final end of, 490a
 for forms of, 317b
 forms, 958b
 grow weary of existing, 539a
 in a democracy, 987a
 in peace and war, 900a
 in unstable society, 858b
 in which all people have a part, 761a
 influenced by shopkeepers, 352b
 injustice of their, 399a
 is a necessary evil, 370a
 is a trust, 433b
 is organized opinion, 874b
 Issue, ceases to be, 985b
 legitimate object of good, 375a
 looked to, for bread, 361b
 no, had provision for its termination, 539a
 no necessary evils in, 399a
 nor belong to His, 616b
 obedience to, 367a
 object of, 779b
 obligations of, 689a
 of a nation decided, 381b
 of all the people, 560a
 of laws not men, 368a
 of men and morning newspapers, 562b
 of the people, 842a
 of the people by the people, 541a, 1021a
 of the United States helpless, 770b
 office of, 437b
 officers of, are trustees, 433b
 old forms of, 614b
 paternal or meddling, 492a
 people should support, 689b
 people's, 443b
 petition the, 376b
 petticoat, 446a
 play an ignoble part, 710a
 power has risen in, 442a
 preserve form of popular, 382b
 principles of free, 689b
 republican form of, 615a
 republican only form of, 374a
 runs navigation, 889b
 seriously injure the, 539b
 sharing privileges of, 537a
 sovereign control over, 920a
 strong enough to maintain existence, 541b
 sum of good, 374b
 the less, the better, 502b
 the principles the truths, 582b
 to protect interests of people, 920a
 trusted with, of himself, 374b
 undertaken this, 237b
 which has kept us free, 374b
 which includes all people, 517b
 wise and frugal, 374b
 wise, knows how to enforce, 343b
 without a king, 490a
 without newspapers, 373b
 Governments exist to protect the rights, 562b
 foundation of most, 368a

Governments instituted among men, 373a
 manners climates councils, 548a
 of Europe, 374a
 peoples and, 401b
 strong and successful, 920a
 voice in their own, 771a
 whose independence we acknowledged, 389b
 Governor, governing the, 446a
 of New York State, 864b
 of South Carolina, 752b
 Governors, bear the name of, 57a
 Govern, foolery, the world, 227b
 Gowd, case of, 1013a
 man's the, for a' that, 394a
 Gower, O moral, 79a
 Gown, adoption of the cap and, 776a
 breast of her, 514a
 ease a heart like a satin, 966a
 fringe upon her, 287a
 of glory, 111a
 pluck'd his, 356a
 preaches in her, 489a
 Gowns, robes and furr'd, 193a
 some in velvet, 1020a
 two, 60b
 two, one that hath, 158b
 Grab-bag at a fair, 430a
 Grace affordeth health, 101b
 air and a peculiar, 303b
 and good rhythm, 24a
 and music of her face, 263a
 and strength to forbear, 753b
 angels and ministers of, 172a
 appropriate greeting lends, 533b
 attractive kinde of, 114b
 beauty without, 506a
 but for, of God, 95b
 conferred favour with a better, 56a
 custom of saying, 430a
 did much more abound, 1059b
 does it with a better, 164a
 force fascination, 609a
 free Nature's, 329a
 gift or, surpassing this, 518a
 God in his mercy lend her, 547b
 God shed his, on thee, 781b
 goodness and the, 442b
 heaven such, did lend her, 132a
 heightens ease with, 328b
 inward and spiritual, 1069a
 is given of God, 595a
 joined with wrinkles, 498a
 learning, nor gear, 817a
 light from which they take, 543a
 love not me for comely, 999b
 lovely in thy youthful, 471b
 makes simplicity a, 218b
 me no grace, 139a
 mickle is the powerful, 136a
 moments of glad, 824a
 more of his, than gifts, 213a
 my cause in speaking for myself, 186a
 never minde did minde his, 114b
 not to the righteous perfect, 757a
 nymph or, of finer form, 415a
 of a day that is dead, 549b
 of God is in courtesy, 849a
 of Lord Jesus Christ, 1062a
 power of, 432a
 prologue is the, 304a
 renown and, is dead, 197a
 seasoned with salt, 1063a
 seated on this brow, 176b

Grace seen in one autumnal face, 217a
 swears with so much, 291a
 sweet attractive, 255a
 to taste thereof, 892b
 to win, 506a
 Tuesday's child is full of, 1018b
 unbought, of life, 361a
 unconscious, 972b
 unlooming for such, 660a
 was graceless, 16a
 we say to God, 612b
 ye are fallen from, 1062b
 yield with a, to reason, 879a
 Graceful resignation, die with, 434b
 Graceless, all the grace was, 16a
 zealots fight, 171b
 Graces fill their proper places, 273a
 honoured with new, 755b
 lead these, to the grave, 164a
 mother's, 226b
 nameless, no methods teach, 310b
 reverend, of its own, 603b
 sacrifice to the, 71a
 three sweet, 431b
 Gracious, apt and, words, 132b
 charity remains, 669a
 hallow'd and so, is the time, 170a
 how benign is solitude, 404b
 how sweet and, 587a
 king, God save our, 307b
 king, heaven's all, 560b
 parts, all his, 148a
 patience, 186a
 season'd with, voice, 145a
 swear by thy, self, 135b
 those dew's of solace, 747a
 unto thee, 1025b
 Gradations, cold, of decay, 338a
 Gradual and silent encroachments, 382b
 as the moonrise, 616a
 growth of confidence, 512b
 motion so, 351a
 one is safest road to hell, 980b
 Gradualness, inevitability of, 791a
 Graduate of Harvard, 805a
 Graduates, sweet girl, 550a
 Gradus ad Parnassum, 809a
 Graham, Shiel Russell Macauley, 483b
 Grail, gaze upon the, 574a
 Grain, amber waves of, 781a
 cheeks of sorry, 248a
 in England given to horses, 337a
 no return of, to creditor, 3b
 of manhood, 260a
 of mustard-seed, 699a, 1053a
 of salt, 108b
 one, of plausibility, 559b
 reaps the bearded, 521a
 send choice, into wilderness, 281b
 which, will grow, 194a
 whole and every, of sand, 618a
 world in a, of sand, 388a
 Grains, little, of sand, 626b
 no two, alike, 99b
 of sugar mingled with sand, 803a
 two, of wheat, 143b
 Grainy wood, 938b
 Grammar and nonsense, 357a
 dictionary called a, 496a
 has a rule absurd, 915b
 heedless of, 451b

- Grammar knows how to control
kings, 271a
lesson on, an impertinence, 627b
prefer geniality to, 784b
Roman king above, 271a
Grammarians orator geometrician,
62b
Grammar-school, erecting a, 126a
Gramophone, record on the, 944a
Gramp', Granny and, 853a
Grampian hills, 352b
Granary floor, careless on a, 482b
Grand and comfortable, 791b
and the beautiful, 484a
Army button, 691a
Canyon, rose-petal down the,
895b
dimensions, in his, 934a
dumb inscrutable and, 622b
gloomy and peculiar, 462a
if cleared away it would be, 658a
leap of the whale, 331a
old harper, 650a
old name of gentleman, 553a
old times, 535b
opera, 810b
Panjandrum himself, 350b
passion, 810b
stand, rushed past the, 511b
sweet song, 598a
unknown taken to be, 49b
Grandam, soul of, 146a
Grandchild Wilhelmine, 426b
Grandchildren will be better, 448b
Grantees were so gorgeous, 494a
Grandest, landscape is the, 726a
Grandeur hear with disdainful
smile, 348a
is a dream, 364b
moon's unclouded, 464b
nigh is, to our dust, 506a
noblest, of them all, 662a
of all earthly spectacles, 449a
of all human sentiments, 449a
of dooms we have imagined,
478b
of God, 724a
remains without intensity, 72b
Scotia's, springs, 390a
size is not, 633b
that was Rome, 543b
Grandfather, neighbour's, a Syrian,
264b
Grandfather's house, 498b
name, remember your, 979b
Grandiloquent with power, 973a
Grandma couldn't stand it, 651b
Grandmother Eve, 132b
illegitimate, 264b
Grandsire cut in alabaster, 143a
phrase, proverb'd with, 134b
Grandsires' age worse than sires',
39a
Grandson of your son, 902a
Grandsons be born without eyes,
802a
Grange, moated, 185a
Granite, enlauding, 805b
sepulcher, shelf in a, 837a
Granny and Gramp', 853a
Gran'pere, your old, 758b
Grant, half, what I wish, 880a
heaven takes care to, 279b
honest fame, 310a
me still a friend, 363b
one haughty cry, 914b
power of saying things, 629b
that in age I may not drift, 38b
that the old Adam, 1069b
Grant the artist his subject, 718b
titles gratuities, 399a
us the will to fashion, 915b
Gran'ther's rule was safer, 60a
Granting wish one of Fate's jokes,
11a
Grants, God, usual length of life,
115a
Grape, first from out the purple,
247a
peel me a, 968a
sour, 1048a
with logic absolute, 532b
Grapes are sour, 10a
from thorns, 780b
of Ephraim, 1026b
of wrath, 597b
taste of its own, 519a
Grapevine, pullin' de, 758b
Grapple, let her and falsehood,
251a
to thy soul, 171b
with another man's intimate
need, 772b
Grasp at a whole, 429a
do not strive to, them all, 634a
if firmly it stings not, 307a
it like a man of mettle, 307a
man's reach exceed his, 570b
ocean with my span, 302b
of a friendly hand, 729b
striving to, a continent, 628a
this sorry scheme of things,
533b
what dread, 387a
Grasping at the shadow, 9b
capable of earnest, 480a
imagination, 717b
Grasps in the corner, 182a
skirts of happy chance, 552b
Grass, a child said what is, 607b
above their graves, 742b
all flesh is, 1047a
always a blade of, 222b
beyond the door, 640b
business with the, 808b
days are as, 1036b
destroy a blade of, 865b
eat, as oxen, 1048b
eateth, as an ox, 1032a
go to, 225a
grows on the weirs, 824a
happy as the, was green, 997a
heaps of couch, 706b
I am the, 808a
is as soft, 936a
joys are withered like, 499b
kissed the lovely, 938a
leaf of, the journey-work, 608a
may, grow at your door, 857a
more, to lie on, 894b
mown, 1035b
nibbling inward, 971b
not a blade of, 710b
on the, of the cliff, 695b
peer from the, beneath, 486a
pigeons in the, alas, 877b
present is mere, 732b
roots, 798b
snow is on the, again, 632a
soft hair of the, 694b
splendour in the, 408b
star-scatter'd on the, 533b
stoops not, 131a
summer, 898b
the people may eat, 474b
tides of, break into foam, 692a
trembling through frozen, 480b
two blades of, to grow, 295b
Grass, universal beneficence of,
662a
walk among long dappled, 825a
where the, is green, 800a
whereon thou tread'st, 138a
which groweth up, 1035b
while the, grows, 93a
whilst, doth grow steede sterves,
93a
withereth, 1047a
wonderful, upon your breast,
626b
wood and, were only staples,
935b
Grasse groweth horse starveth, 93a
Grasses grow where he is laid,
874b
of the forest's ferny floor, 862b
Grass-green turf, at his head a,
177b
Grasshopper, ant an' th', 836b
kill one, 902b
knew it best to prepare, 10b
lyrics, 902b
shall be a burden, 1043b
Grasshoppers, half-a-dozen, 361a
like, rejoice, 4a
Grassy hollow, tell the, 639b
Grate, fire is dying in the, 638b
Grateful and comforting to scholar,
665a
and knowing, 1070a
evening mild, 256a
for good houses, 750a
for the prize, 402b
humble and, mind, 64a
love that makes us, 485b
mind by owing owes not, 255a
stomach, 430a
take the good I find, 527b
that the heart may go, 43a
they are so, 330b
toast, 849b
voices, three hundred, 663b
Griatano speaks a deal of nothing,
143a
Gratification, scope and, 471b
Gratified desire, lineaments of,
386b
sister was not, 851a
sorry if wishes were, 11a
with mediocrity, 398a
Gratify avarice and luxury, 290a
some and astonish the rest, 679b
Gratifying feeling duty has been
done, 685b
the stomach, 69b
Gratitude a fruit of cultivation,
338a
children's, 827b
debt of, we owe Adam, 677b
for good digestion, 728a
goes out to ye, 912a
habitual, 406a
is but a lame sentiment, 751a
is sign of noble souls, 10a
of most men, 265b
one can never pay in, 994a
receives a benefit with, 48a
road of, 753a
shall our, sleep, 401a
still small voice of, 350a
Gratuities and exclusive privileges,
399a
family, 442a
Gratuitous exercise every day,
715a
Grave, a nation's heart shall be
his, 629a

Grave, Alcestis from the, 251b
 Alice, 524a
 alone in his colde, 80b
 and light without shame, 228b
 and reverend signiors, 186a
 approach thy, 470b
 battlefield and patriot, 539b
 bends to the, 355b
 bitter, or over wise, 825a
 botanize upon mother's, 405b
 bring my tribute to his, 414a
 brings yew to deck my, 384b
 brought him down to the, 275a
 carry sheet to the, 96b
 clothing of the, 848a
 come to thy, in a full age, 1030a
 cradle and the, 327b, 955b
 cradle stands in the, 220b
 cruel as the, 1044b
 dark and silver, 111b
 descend to the, 267a
 did not cheat the, 713b
 dig the, and let me lie, 751a
 digg'st thou this, 1003a
 dread the, 287b
 dream or, apart, 518b
 Duncan is in his, 197b
 empires and cities in common,
 369b
 employments industrious and,
 294a
 fact and loveliest fantasy, 863a
 follow you to your, 381b
 funeral marches to the, 521a
 glory or the, 432b
 go to his, a castaway, 821b
 honoured in his, 518b
 humble, adorn'd, 313b
 hungry as the, 327b
 in human sufferings, 916b
 in one small, to lie, 935a
 intent, pious passion, 781a
 is but a covered bridge, 524b
 is not its goal, 521a
 laid thy dearest in the, 500a
 large kingdom for a little, 140a
 lay my head on my, 241a
 lead these graces to the, 164a
 learned secrets of the, 701b
 lies a-mouldering in the, 669b
 limp into the scalding, 856b
 moral philosophy makes men,
 121b
 mouldering in the, 401b
 mummings, 322a
 new-made, today, 936b
 none to shed a tear at your,
 857a
 nor wisdom in the, 1043a
 O, where is thy victory, 1062a
 obscure, 140a
 of Mike O'Day, 1014b
 old and godly and, 825a
 one foot already in, 58a
 one small, is what he gets, 476b
 only on the edge of the, 696a
 or satirical musical miracle,
 844b
 paths of glory lead to the, 348b
 pompous in the, 241b
 possession the, of bliss, 805b
 profound as the, 697a
 real of silence beyond the, 596b
 rest in the, 462a
 rotting, ne'er get out, 388a
 secret as the, 100b
 see myself go into the, 286a
 she is in her, 405b
 sleep with thee in the, 152a

Grave, sleepe in quiet, 113a
 steer from, to gay, 318a
 steer from, to light, 286b
 straight and dusty to the, 749a
 strew'd thy, 179a
 these lessons on thy soul, 394b
 this line ye, for me, 910a
 this side of the, 431b
 thy victory O, 775a
 too cold and damp, 437b
 under the deep deep sea, 487b
 where dark De Soto sleeps, 759b
 where English oak and holly,
 686b
 where Laura lay, 111b
 with, aspect he rose, 254a
 Grave-digger or even a hangman,
 599b
 Gravel, mouth filled with, 1040a
 Grave-makers, gardeners ditchers
 and, 178a
 Grave-making, sings at, 178b
 Graven image, 1024b
 not on stone but in hearts, 20b
 Grave's a fine and private place,
 269a
 the place to seek them, 751b
 Graves, dishonourable, 166a
 dog fennel grow on ancestors',
 802a
 emblems of untimely, 365a
 follow us disquietly to our, 190b
 green, of your sires, 462b
 men slip into their, 650b
 mourners give to women's, 655a
 of his personal likings, 651a
 of little magazines, 928a
 of the best soldiers, 562b
 she remembers so many, 735b
 talk of, worms epitaphs, 139b
 they have their, afar, 866b
 uncut hair of, 607b
 under the, 1013b
 watch from their, 567b
 Gravest and latest writers, 49a
 Gravestones, milestones are, 566b
 Graveyard grimness, 30b
 one, to another, 942b
 stones, plain as, 947a
 Gravitation, chutes of, 985a
 golden rule works like, 732a
 triumph over, 728a
 Gravity and concision of Thucyd-
 ides, 700a
 humor only test of, 383b
 out of bed, 150b
 relaxation from, 435a
 settled, 205b
 Gravy, no, and no grub, 947a
 person who disliked, 270b
 Gray, all cats be, 61a
 amice, 259b
 and full of sleep, 96b
 and melancholy waste, 470b
 beginning of years, 694b
 bluest of things, 694b
 changing from brown suit to,
 931b
 cold, dawn, 829a
 dawn saw his campfires, 890a
 despair, winter's, 741b
 eye glances, 544a
 find earth not, but rosy, 574b
 flocks in ferny glens, 592a
 friar of orders, 130b
 gentlemen whose hair is, 890b
 hair is, but not with years, 456a
 hair, wisdom is, 1065b
 hairs, bring down my, 1023b

Gray hairs, glory from his, 527a
 hairs, natural property of, 577b
 head, beauty of old men is,
 1040a
 head grown, in vain, 468a
 head, hair of yon, 528a
 head, this old, 527b
 head which all men knew, 553a
 heads get, 707a
 iniquity, 150b
 little, church, 619b
 mare the better horse, 93b
 mist on the sea's face, 895b
 my gude, meir, 87b
 night is growing, 706b
 not the morning's eye, 137a
 old and, and full of sleep, 824a
 quietness, 994b
 red spirits and, 214b
 spirit yearning in desire, 548a
 to pearl, 906b
 toil till his hair turns, 759b
 twilight, in sober livery, 255b
 twilight, live in the, 778b
 under the willow the, 637b
 what, rocks, 944b
 world has grown, 693a
 Gray-fly winds her sultry horn,
 248b
 Gray-hair'd Saturn, quiet as a
 stone, 483a
 Gray-headed error, 241a
 Gray-hooded even, 247a
 Graze nor pierce, 189b
 Grazing men like satyrs, 123a
 Grease, frieth in her own, 81a
 one that gets the, 595a
 Greasy aprons rules and hammers,
 201b
 citizens, 160a
 great grey-green, Limpopo, 819b
 Joan doth keel the pot, 134a
 Great a thing as a great love, 847a
 acceptable to the, 41b
 actions not always true sons,
 238b
 affair is to move, 749a
 Ajax the, 4a
 amen, sound of a, 634a
 ammiral, 252b
 Anarch thy hand, 322b
 and earnest labour, 668b
 and glorious victory, 390a
 and illustrious actions, 56a
 and mighty resolutions, 238b
 and wise decay, 699b
 aptitude for patience, 334a
 are slaves, 491a
 art includes much, 808b
 artists never puritans, 908b
 as a king, 377a
 as I am good, 401a
 as is my grief, 139b
 audiences, there must be, 611b
 avenging day shall come, 4a
 awakening, 796b
 between the little and the, 38b
 Birnam wood, 198b
 book, would make a, 419b
 books, peace of, 898b
 Britain no longer an island,
 903a
 Caesar fell, 168b
 captain Ziska, 221b
 cases make bad law, 709b
 city has greatest men, 609a
 consequence, applause is of,
 342b
 contest follows, 364b

Great Creator, 257b
 Creator drew his spirit, 281a
 creed, shadow of a, 959a
 cry but little wool, 83b
 cry in Egypt, 1024a
 cultivation, fruit of, 338a
 curtsy to, kings, 156b
 days, these are, 870b
 deal of knowledge, acquire, 340a
 deal of pains, 340a
 difficulties cannot be, 85b
 disguiser, death's a, 185b
 eater of beef, 163b
 elect from the, and wealthy, 566a
 end of life is action, 634a
 enterprises, impediments to, 120a
 events, march of, 812a
 example, thy stream my, 266b
 eyes, from those, 527a
 families of doubtful origin, 445a
 families of yesterday, 291b
 family, world appears like, 289a
 feast of languages, 133b
 flame follows tiny spark, 77a
 floods from simple sources, 183a
 fortitude of mind, 338b
 fortune is a great slavery, 48a
 friend to public amusements, 341a
 friends, little friends may prove, 9b
 friendships from bad beginning, 32a
 God, from thee we spring, 336a
 God our king, 530a
 god Pan is dead, 61b
 government of the United States, 770b
 gray ships come in, 862a
 grey-green greasy Limpopo, 819b
 guns, blew, 579b
 guns, winds blew, 377a
 head of things, 49a
 hearts true faith, 597b
 height of this, argument, 252a
 heir of fame, 244b
 hive the city, 267a
 horror and darkness, 274b
 ill can be rule, 113b
 Illusion, 865a
 imperial family, 997b
 impotently, 313a
 in life's small things, 602b
 in secret to be, 602a
 interpreter, 884b
 is Diana of the Ephesians, 1059a
 is truth, 496b
 is truth and mighty, 1065a
 is truth and shall prevail, 748b
 joy, good tidings of, 1056b
 know well I am not, 555a
 lakes of North America, 493a
 lever, mind is the, 443a
 liberty inspire our souls, 299a
 lie, fall victims to a, 951b
 light, have seen a, 1045b
 little fears grow, 176a
 love grows there, 176a
 love with a little gift, 29b
 man dies, 525a
 man does a thing for first time, 651a
 man fallen this day, 1027b
 man, great nose indicates, 842a
 man, nature removes a, 504a

Great man represents a ganglion, 709a
 man's curse, 310a
 man's memory, 176a
 many small make a, 82b
 men are truly obscene, 782b
 men as lunatics, 48a
 men be more gay than I, 491a
 men contending with adversity, 223a
 men, disbelief in, 475a
 men gain doubly, 510b
 men hallow a people, 419a
 men, heights reached by, 523b
 men, history the biography of, 475b
 men in, place, 120a
 men, level of its, 759b
 men, lives of, 521a, 1008b
 men not always wise, 1031b
 men not great scholars, 536a
 men owe their greatness, 772b
 men see that spiritual is stronger, 506a
 mind knows the power, 574a
 minds, fate of all, 462a
 minds, world must have, 586a
 moments are not turning points, 878a
 mountains and the sea, 986b
 music is a psychical storm, 809b
 nature's plan, 390b
 nature's second course, 196b
 Neptune's ocean, 196b
 no, man is born too soon, 840a
 no, thing created suddenly, 64a
 none think the, unhappy, 302a
 none unhappy but the, 302a
 nose indicates a great man, 842a
 not like Caesar, 401a
 nothing, achieved without enthusiasm, 502b
 oaks, little strokes fell, 330b
 object, failure in a, 478b
 observer, he is a, 166b
 ocean, came over this, 229b
 ocean of truth, 288a
 old authors, 795b
 old times, 535b
 ones eat up little ones, 203b
 only know it shall be, 808b
 order of the ages is born, 36a
 our loss and grievous, 817b
 peaceful people, 770b
 people, experiences of a, 770a
 perhaps, 87b
 persons able to do great kindnesses, 108b
 pieces of good fortune, 332a
 pith and moment, 175a
 poetry should be, 478a
 poets can read them, only, 590a
 poets, to have, 611b
 price, pearl of, 1053a
 princess, saying of a, 345a
 purchase, alliance, 126b
 redemption from above, 244a
 release, in the peace of the, 742a
 right, to do a, 146a
 rightly to be, 177b
 rough diamond, 323b
 schools, flogging in our, 341b
 scorn of Hell, 76a
 seething surge of love, 665b
 sensibility, feels with, 339b
 sentiments, duration of, 727a
 share labours of the, 9b
 shout upon the hills, 756a
 show, foolery makes, 159a

Great show with little means, 565a
 some are born, 165a
 stage of fools, 193a
 star early droop'd, 609b
 states, responsibility of, 929a
 still keep their first, 853a
 sun in the firmament, 443a
 talk among people, 284b
 talkers, who know little are, 344b
 task remaining before us, 541a
 taskmaster's eye, 244b
 the little you give is, 630a
 there is no, and no small, 316b
 thing in prospect, 11a
 thing to pursue, 570a
 things both, and small, 422b
 things made of little things, 572b
 things of life, 897a
 things, seekest thou, 1048b
 things with small, compare, 36a
 those who were truly, 995a
 thoughts and good deeds, 585b
 thoughts come from heart, 115b
 thoughts, to think, 709a
 thoughts, who can mistake, 586a
 to be a, man and a saint, 619a
 to be, is to be misunderstood, 501b
 too, to be called after any name, 774b
 truly, who are truly good, 117b
 truth is, and shall prevail, 629b
 truths begin as blasphemies, 766a
 unwashed, 1006b
 voyage to the world unknown, 303b
 vulgar and the small, 267b
 weeds grow apace, 92b
 weight, entitled to, 433b
 welcome makes merry feast, 129a
 whatever was, seemed little, 492b
 white way, 1007b
 who is what he is from nature, 504a
 wide wonderful world, 626b
 willingness is, 85b
 winds let them be, 892a
 winds shorewards blow, 619b
 with child, 184a
 with young, 1012b
 wits jump, 109a
 wits near allied to madness, 276b
 work, life of Johnson a, 338b
 Greater amount of room a people has, 951a
 are none beneath the sun, 820b
 bane to friendship, 10, 33b
 ease than hogs eat acorns, 238a
 felon loose, 713a
 force and better nature, 76b
 freedom greater security, 919a
 gives, feeling, 138b
 glory of God, 1009b
 he who is above temptation, 490a
 hulks draw deep, 181b
 inclination to hear you, 301b
 love hath no man, 1058b
 love, than his power, 673a
 man the greater courtesy, 555a
 monster or miracle, 100b

Greater, no, pain than to recall,
75b
personalities than themselves.
895a
power, it belongs to a, 100a
security for average man, 919a
than the king, 335a
than we know, 411b
the ignorance, 743a
things, proceed to, 64a
things produced by His hand,
229b
what wisdom, than kindness,
344b
Greatest artist has embodied great-
est ideas, 605a
at the, and the best, 275a
bears, names, 260b
catastrophes of the race, 605b
clerks not wisest men, 81a
comforts of this pilgrimage,
342b
days our country has lived, 870b
efforts of the race, 605b
enemy, every man his, 240b
events from meanest motives,
491a
failing, tell aloud your, 296a
fool is man, 287a
fools oft most satisfied, 287a
gift a soldier can acquire, 983b
gift God bestowed, 77a
good, esteemed as the, 283a
greatness is unknown, 667b
happiness for greatest numbers,
324b
ideas, greatest number of, 605a
joy, ended month with, 285a
life to live as the, 228b
love of life appears, 371b
makes, sound, 156b
men and women, 609a
men have oftst wreck'd, 259a
men, knows nothing of its, 494b
minds capable of vices, 237a
not always the most agreeable,
757b
of all is John Bull, 460a
of evils is poverty, 765b
of faults, 65b
of mankind, 401a
of the great, 556b
of these is charity, 1061b
ornament of friendship, 33b
pain is to love in vain, 267b
part of the night, 332a
poem, United States the, 607a
potential force, 799b
powers of the mind, 428b
protection against war, 926b
scandal waits on greatest state,
131b
scholars bravest spirits, 223a
sooner fail than not be among,
479b
thing a human soul does, 605a
thinkers often amateurs, 784a
vices, minds capable of, 237a
vicissitude of things, 121b
virtues, vices as well as, 237a
vision's, enemy, 388b
with the, of ease, 700b
wrong to prefer life, 63a
Great-hearted gentlemen, 567b
Greatly think or bravely die, 313b
Greatness and goodness not means,
423b
and perfection of soul, 739b
and stateliness, 55b

Greatness changed into an empty
name, 493a
consists in his being there, 709a
courage, magnanimity, 566b
farewell to all my, 211a
far-off touch of, 555a
final proof of, 763a
God's, 518b
great men owe most of their,
772b
greatest, is unknown, 667b
heights of, 47b
highest point of all my, 211a
honour gives, 377a
in me there dwells no, 555a
inward, 154b
is a certain quality, 670a
is a-ripening, 211a
is unconscious, 475a
lift common men to, 956a
moment of my, 943a
nest on the, of God, 716b
noble acts and his, 1067a
nurse into, 25a
of Athens, 20a
of British nation, 301a
of his name, 212b
of name in the father, 219b
of the field, 753a
of the Pilgrims, 624a
of the world in tears, 824b
on the ebb of that river, 772b
penalty for, 763a
sense of, keeps a nation great,
781a
some achieve, 165a
thirst for, 942b
thrust upon them, 165a
true, to have frailty, 119b
who can say this is not, 566b
within the range of the marshes,
716b
Greatnesse farre stretched, 111b
Grece, in his owene, 81a
Grecian chisel trace, 415a
goldsmiths, 827a
spirit, 583b
tents, 146b
Venus, 343b
woes, 3b
Grecians sacked Troy, 123b
Greece but living Greece no more,
455a
eye of, 259b
flutes of, 694b
glory that was, 543b, 872b
isles of, 458a
Italy and England did adorn,
279b
might still be free, 458a
most power of anyone in, 53b
pride of, and Rome, 503a
sage whom, can show, 286b
to, and into Noah's ark, 363b
Greed, hatred of entrenched, 919a
Greeds of old Europe, 839a
Greedy hands, laid hold of by,
537b
men allured, 681b
mind, lust of their, 35b
of filthy lucre, 1063a
reckoning, each day of, 838b
relief for the, 921b
the sinful and lewd, 973b
Greedy-gut, put on the pot says,
1017a
Greek, above all, 320a
and Latin speaks, 238a
Cato learned, at eighty, 525a

Greek god, mistake young man for,
908b
invocation, 160b
islands floating, 980b
knowledge of, thought and life,
637b
learn, as a treat, 868b
monk, phrase borrowed from,
424b
must come in Latin or in, 242a
put not faith in any, 17a
puzzles me more than, 804b
small Latin and less, 219b
speak, naturally, 238a
stage, 711a
to me, 166b
trying to be, 947a
white, goddesses, 701b
Greeks bringing gifts I fear, 37a
expressed their thought, 637b
had a word for it, 935a
in common, for all the, 17b
joined Greeks, 291a
or Norwegians or Filipinos,
954b
where the, had modesty, 449b
Green, all in, went my love, 968a
altar, 482a
and dying, 997a
and yellow melancholy, 164b
April's fledge of, 984a
as emerald, 421a
bay tree, 1034a
be thy turf above thee, 462b
buds they were swellin', 1012b
chapels, legend of the, 997a
cheese, moon made of, 88a
cornfield, pass o'er the, 163a
earth's, banner shakes, 640a
elms, curl'd above the, 437b
everything seemeth, 130b
exchange, 936a
felicity, 478a
field, sight of a, 913b
fields, babbled of, 155a
fields, earth's, 584a
fire, 971b
garlands to the day, 796b
graves of your sires, 462b
grow the rushes, 391b
happy as the grass was, 997a
hill far away, 591b
in judgment, 200a
in white in black and in, 1000a
in youth, 4b
isle in the sea, 544a
keep his memory, 438a
keep memory, 748b
laid him on the, 1013a
lance and a glittering knife,
976a
lap, in thy, 349b
laurel is, for a season, 693a
leaves on the tree, 447b
leaves whisp'ring overhead,
708a
leaves with golden flowers, 655b
light, golden lamps in a, 269a
listening sod, 890b
little Johnny, 1016a
little, tents, 803a
little vaulter, 448a
mantle of the standing pool,
192a
married to, 478b
Meander's margent, 247a
memory be, 170a
not quite so, 813b
old age, 5b, 276a

Green one red, making the, 196b
 pastures, lie down in, 1033a
 sauce, good crier of, 89a
 sea's glass, 694a
 shore, stayed on the, 479b
 silent tents of, 526a
 smooth-shaven, 246a
 sod above rest light, 749a
 sucking the, from ferns, 960b
 swell is in havens dumb, 724b
 table, man they ate at, 979b
 text is old orator too, 131a
 that grew out of the mould, 820a
 their heads are, 581a
 they are too, 10a
 thought in a green shade, 269a
 traffic light, 956b
 tree, do these things in a, 105b
 underwood and cover, 691b
 voices of children on the, 385b
 wearin' o' the, 1002b
 when the, gits back, 745b
 where the grass is, 800a
 willow, sing all a, 189b
 with boughs, 756a
 wreath still as, and red, 529a
 Green-crested lapwing, 393a
 Greener, cleaner, land, 818b
 Greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gal-
 lery, 683b
 Greenest mosses cling, 526b
 oak, 853a
 of things blue, 694a
 Green-ey'd jealousy, 145b
 Green-eyed monster, 188a
 Greenhouse, loves a, too, 364b
 Greenland's icy mountains, 445b
 Greens, strong silent, 968b
 Greensleeves was all my joy, 999a
 Greenwood, must to the, 80, 1011a
 tree, 160a
 tree, under the, 491a
 Greet, smale manye maken a, 82b
 sun shall, them, 156b
 the men who win, 862a
 the unseen with cheer, 575b
 their offspring, 993a
 Greeted with pleasure, 803a
 Greeting, 'change one, and part,
 615b
 gayer than a, 968a
 more appropriate, 533b
 Gregarious animals, we are, 715b
 authors, notion of, 494b
 Grenadier, British, 1004b
 Hampshire, 1014a
 strode like a, 772b
 Grenadiers, two, captured in Rus-
 sia, 485b
 Grenville, Sir Richard, 556a
 Greet horn spoon, 601a
 Greta woods are green, 415b
 Grestest gentil man, 81b
 Grestette clerkes noght wisest men,
 81a
 Grew and prospered as of old, 789b
 in sun and shower, 405b
 king, vain, 280a
 like a double cherry, 142a
 more by reaping, 201b
 more fierce and wild, 233b
 sea, civil, 141b
 sweetest thing that ever, 406a
 up and formed a bower, 369b
 within this learned man, 123b
 world, pale, 336a
 Greybeards, love which, call di-
 vine, 127a
 thank God it is passed, 603b

Grey-green, great, greasy Limpopo,
 819b
 Greyhound, fawning, 149b
 ocean, 858b
 Greyhounds, stand like, 155a
 Gridley, fire when you are ready,
 689b
 Grief a divine and terrible radi-
 ance, 497a
 acquainted with, 1047b
 all, and misery, 654b
 and pain for promis'd joy, 390a
 bottom of my, 137a
 bound up with our love, 670a
 bravery of his, 179b
 but aggravates thy loss, 1011b
 can I see another's, 385b
 can take care of itself, 679a
 canker and the, are mine, 461a
 comfort to that, 158b
 crossed your threshold with a,
 873a
 deepest, and woe, 733a
 develops powers of mind, 856a
 every, that mortals share, 688a
 every, to the physician, 234a
 fills room, 148a
 first days of distracting, 352b
 for one so dear, 38b
 glistering, 210b
 great as is my, 139b
 great bundle of, 899a
 great, is it to foes, 6a
 happiness not less beautiful
 than, 830b
 has its loneliness, 970a
 has most of, 713a
 hath known of hopes laid waste,
 510b
 his heart had never wrung, 302a
 holy anger and pious, 451a
 hopeless, is passionless, 518b
 in much wisdom is much, 1042a
 is a matter of relativity, 790b
 is proud, 147b
 itself be mortal, 467b
 lies onward, 205b
 make less the depth of, 126a
 master, 158a
 may be joy misunderstood, 520a
 no secret, is there, 687b
 of a child, 853b
 of a loss so overwhelming, 541b
 only time for, 489a
 pain misfortune or broken heart,
 794a
 people in, 558a
 pitched past pitch of, 724b
 plague of sighing, 150b
 put in words the, I feel, 551b
 returns with revolving year,
 467b
 seems quiet and apart, 970a
 should be past, 208a
 silent manliness of, 357a
 smiling at, 164b
 sweet is a, well ended, 12b
 take, of wound, 151b
 that does not speak, 198b
 that fame can never heal, 582b
 that is but passion, 620a
 thus brief my love is, 949a
 time remembered is, forgotten,
 691b
 tires more than anything, 665b
 too great to banish, 486a
 torments of, you endured, 507a
 'twixt joy and, 193b
 wailings and reproachful, 746b

Grief weeps alone, 844b
 while, is fresh, 341b
 with a glass that ran, 691b
 you yourself must feel, 362a
 Grievances are med'cinable, 204a
 children's, 790b
 drinking my, 140a
 fresh tears over old, 17b
 griping, 999b
 king of my, 140a
 light, are loquacious, 48b
 of kin, 15a
 patch, with proverbs, 158b
 solitary, desolate passions, 838b
 suffer'st more of mortal, 156a
 that harass the distrest, 335b
 what private, they have, 168b
 when all my, are gone, 122a
 Grievance, no, fit object of redress,
 537a
 Grievances, clod of ailments and,
 765a
 inferior, 1001b
 redress of, 376b
 repeat no, 357a
 water sunk more, 991b
 Grieve all the while, 574a
 at funerals, 42a
 better suffer than a nation, 277a
 die ere she shall, 229a
 for the past, 426a
 for thy love I will not, 695b
 his heart, 198b
 judicious, 175b
 learn to, 14b
 men are we and must, 407a
 not for what is past, 1011b
 not ladies, 866a
 why, at a funeral, 678a
 woman to be over-mastered,
 157a
 Grieved, half of music is to have,
 810a
 if they miss one, 838b
 Grieves, lonely bugle, 735b
 not at ill, 326b
 Grieving, man who was, 70b
 rose-leaves die of, 932b
 what is knowledge but, 653a
 Grievous burden, 13b
 burden was thy birth, 128a
 few pains so, 727a
 great our loss and, 817b
 ill, vexed by no, 15b
 less, of two evils, 462a
 pleasure and pain, 693a
 roar echoed along shore, 420a
 to be caught, 40a
 wrong, do poets a, 680b
 Griffith, honest chronicler, 212a
 was met by Mr., 301b
 Griggsby's Station, 746a
 Grim and ancient raven, 545a
 death, 226b
 death my son and foe, 254b
 everything is, and cold, 688a
 feature, abhor that, 823a
 ferryman, 128a
 heaven not, but fair, 574b
 repose, hush'd in, 350a
 wolf with privy paw, 249a
 Grimaces called laughter, 228b
 Grimaldi, go and hear, 566a
 Grime o'erspread, 332b
 Grimes is dead, old, 498b
 Grimness, graveyard, 30b
 Grim-visag'd comfortless despair,
 347b
 Grim-visaged war, 127b

Grin, dead men, by the wall, 909b
 ending with the, 656b
 firm of, and Barrett, 777a
 how cheerfully he seems to, 656a
 I began to, 1020a
 of all hard things to bear and,
 630b
 owned with a, 427a
 smile which is not a, 773b
 so merry draws one out, 371b
 universal, 332b
 wear so wide a, 811b
 Grind, axe to, 437b
 exceeding small, 234b, 522b
 faces of the poor, 1045a
 his bones, 1020b
 in the mill of a truism, 501a
 one demd horrid, 577a
 their souls, 729b
 with water that's past, 233b
 Grinders cease, 1043b
 Grinding, sound of the, 1043b
 Grinds, God's mill, slow, 234b
 Grindstone, noses to the, 91b
 Grinning, mock your own, 178b
 Grins, unrepentant sits and, 763b
 Grip, lost your, 829a
 middlin' tight, 698b
 Grieving griefs, 999b
 Grips with half her purpose, come
 to, 897b
 Grisildis, in trust to fynde, 81b
 Grisy gang, 870b
 thing, face the, 914b
 Gristle, people still but in the,
 359b
 Grizzled, beard was, 171a
 hair just, 276a
 Groan, anguish pour'd his, 338a
 condemn'd alike to, 347b
 howl or a, 659b
 nor sigh nor, 224b
 of a martyr's woe, 389a
 sit and hear each other, 481b
 tables, 852a
 Groan'd, my mother, 387b
 Groaneth, creation, 1060a
 Groans, dying, 362a
 more loudly, 920b
 of the wounded, 613b
 sending forth dreadful, 9b
 sighs and, 133a
 Groceries, buying 'clothes' and,
 899a
 Grocer's assets swell, 803a
 golden, boy, 936b
 Grog-shop, wild-blazing, 487a
 Groined the aisles of Christian
 Rome, 503a
 Gromboolan plain, 582a
 Groom there was none to see, 786a
 Grooves, ringing, of change, 549a
 Grope with little faith, 933b
 Gross errors, committed many,
 109a
 flattery to name a wretch, 403a
 hungry population violent and,
 633b
 people, do not find among, 338a
 things rank and, in nature, 170b
 Grossly, close it in, 147a
 Grossness, by losing all its, 361a
 earthly, quit, 249b
 measureless, 609a
 Grosvenor Gallery, greenery-yal-
 lery, 683b
 Grot, ferned, 645b
 fringed pool ferned, 645b
 Grotesque, result has been, 618a

Grotesque, so, a blunder, 878b
 so striking and so, 493b
 Grotesquely wrong, discovered she
 was, 718a
 Ground, call it holy, 470a
 choose thy, 461a
 color of the, 756a
 drops earliest to, 145b
 enough to rot upon the, 307a
 every vice on Christian, 322a
 fallen unto me in a fair, 1032b
 fathom-line never touch, 149b
 fell into good, 1052b
 firm, of result and fact, 868a
 gazes on the, 755b
 holy, 1023b
 kingdoms in a foot of, 979b
 least willing to quit the, 371b
 let us sit upon, 139b
 little patch of, 177b
 lodging is on the cold, 308a
 looks ahead to see kind of, 982a
 lose tomorrow, won today, 621a
 loving hearts in the hard, 962b
 no holier spot of, 644b
 passion that left the, 572a
 plat of rising, 246a
 purple all the, 249b
 return unto the, 1022a
 six foot of, 564a
 sons of dark and bloody, 613a
 spot of, where one grew, 295b
 stand on your own, 585b
 stand your, 358b
 that looked like Eldorado, 545b
 thing we cast to the, 639a
 tiller of the, 1022a
 to own a bit of, 664b
 Tom Tiddler's, 591a
 tread on classic, 298b
 upon one's own sole, 703a
 walks on hallowed, 965a
 water spilt on the, 1028a
 we cannot hallow this, 541a
 when he has reached, 339a
 where is sorrow there is holy,
 770a
 withering on the, 4b
 Grounded on just and right, 257b
 Groundlings, split ears of the,
 175b
 Grounds are virtue and talents,
 375b
 Group of seven words, 778b
 Grout, here lies Sir Jenkin, 1014b
 Grove, Jemmy, 1012b
 meadow, and stream, 408a
 of myrtles, 220a
 olive, of Academe, 259b
 Grovel in abject submission, 851b
 Groves, o'er shady, they hover,
 225b
 of Academe, 41b
 of laurel and myrtle, 378b
 were God's first temples, 471a
 Grow, ask me where they, 230a
 asked how pearls did, 230b
 beneath their shoulders, 186b
 both, in one, 138a
 cherries, none may buy, 220b
 enter to, in wisdom, 666a
 find time to, old, 306b
 if left alone, 983a
 ills, milder, 16a
 infernal power to, 847a
 laugh, fat, 159a
 lets, her wings, 247b
 libraries are not made they,
 746a

Grow lovely growing old, 891a
 mischievous and kill him, 167a
 my wrath did, 387b
 oaks from little acorns, 401a
 old along with me, 572a
 old and die, 826a
 old, last thing to, 8a
 old learning something new, 8a
 out at heels, 191a
 pleasant fruits do, 220b
 poets by their sufferings, 239b
 resolved to, fat, 275b
 riches, in hell, 253a
 straight, 694b
 to what they seem, 354a
 up as soon as you can, 949a
 upon a spot of ground, 295b
 virtuous in their old age, 321a
 warmer among ruins of Iona,
 337b
 whistler grass doth, 93a
 wiser and better, 275a
 world do not, old, 285b
 Grown, I 'spect I, 563a
 Growth, flourisheth and, up,
 1035b
 sed and bloweth med, 999a
 Growing boy, close upon the, 408b
 darling I am, old, 740a
 deeds the circle, 638b
 fonder of my staff, 587b
 I'm, old I've sixty years, 615a
 infirmities of age, 431a
 judgment instruct me, 17a
 old, 587b
 old, loves life like him, 16a
 old, say I'm, 448a
 old, think he is, 446b
 older every minute, 714a
 plants, beauty of, 282b
 potentiality of, rich, 342b
 strength of that people, 516b
 tender and, night, 608a
 when ye're sleeping, 416b
 Growl, bears and lions, and fight,
 302b
 Growled and roared and howled,
 421a
 Grown by what it fed on, 170b
 calm and very coldly wise, 928b
 from sudden fears, 456b
 men understand it, 107a
 might have, full straight, 123b
 taller from walking, 891a
 world is, so bad, 127b
 Grown-up people correct on fact,
 784b
 people ought to be more care-
 ful, 785a
 people's feet, 750a
 Grows and smells hot of itself,
 219a
 and spreads, 473a
 bald by nature, 129a
 fairer than at first, 207a
 familiar to the lover, 299b
 harder to write, 975a
 lives dies, 140b
 memory as it, fainter, 856a
 no profit, 130a
 nodding violet, 141b
 old and worn with usage, 650a
 on mortal soil, 249a
 one fat, old, 150a
 praise, not old, 20b
 small experience, 130a
 the face, old, 687b
 the mind, old, 26a
 torpid in old age, 342a

- Grows two thereby, 232b
up by degrees, 228b
while the grass, 93a
with his growth, 317a
- Growth, aesthetic, 866a
and decay, 939b
artistic, 885b
children of larger, 276a, 323b
grows with his, 317a
high, on cedars, 118a
ideas have normal rate of, 672a
of confidence, 512b
shadow kills the, 219b
that dwindles here, 353b
the only evidence of life, 495b
- Grub, no gravy and no, 947a
- Grubstreet a street near Moors-
field, 336b
- Grudge against poor man, 7a
feed ancient, 144a
ne'er, an' carp, 390b
people often, others, 10b
them show of presents, 851a
those that do them good, 29a
- Grumble at his luck, 16b
no use to, and complain, 745a
rumble and roar, 625b
- Grumlie, John, 447b
- Grundy, more afraid of Mrs., 616a
tyranny of Mrs., 615b
what will Mrs., say, 397a
- Grundy's Solomon, 1018b
- Grunst and sweat under weary life,
174b
- Gruntin', en I'll do de, 738b
- Guano, liquid manure and, 954a
- Guarantee against misfortune,
914a
slender, for being right, 534a
that he can't pay, 580a
- Guarantees of political independ-
ence, 771a
- Guard along the Rhine, 595a
compelled to keep on his, 729a
conversation, 931b
death's iron, 992b
dies but never surrenders, 402b
holy angels, thy bed, 302b
our spoons, 492a
ready to, and defend it, 444a
standing on, 765b
strike down your, 583b
the guards themselves, 63a
those I, I do not love, 826a
us from error, 74a
- Guardian angel o'er his life, 396b
angels sung this strain, 328b
conscience the, in individuals,
875b
naïad of the strand, 415a
of his solitude, 884a
- Guardians of the faith, 943a
- Guards them from the steep, 736a
wild beast, my way, 387b
- Gude grey meir, 87b
nicht and joy be wi' you, 398b
Sir Patrick Spens, 1011b
time coming, 416b
to be merry and wise, 394b,
668a
wife to be, 380a
- Gudemán, unkennd by my, 380a
- Gudemán's, when our, awa, 368b
- Gudgeon, fool, 143a
- Gudgeons, swallow, 11b
- Guerdon, fair, 249a
- Guess, dearest never, 876b
northern word, 676a
now who holds thee, 519a
- Guess that love would prove so
hard, 721b
unseen from the seen, 718b
what a man is going to do, 957a
woman's, is more accurate, 814a
- Guesses, secrets everybody, 764b
- Guest, always my welcome, 1013b
body's, 111a
body's, and comrade, 65b
dear old Carian, 627a
enters house a, 924a
every, will go, 707a
evil, 9a
forget he is not host, 680b
future like an unwelcome, 741a
give no more to every, 296a
keen, 151b
knock of the, 993a
love is but a, 213a
of summer, 195a
please the fleeting, 754a
royal, 793a
satisfied, 40a
so welcome a, 774b
speed the going, 319b
speeds the parting, 827a
tie of host and, 13a
tomorrow gives her, away, 781a
who dares to wrong, 781a
- Guests are met the feast is set,
421a
chronic hotel, 841b
fish and, 774b
how fast the, do go, 707a
I would that, praise it, 117b
like hungry, 304a
many, had Cana, 844b
sink yacht to make, go home,
975a
star-scatter'd on the grass, 533b
unbidden, 124a
- Guid to be merry and wise, 394b,
668a
- Guide and mine acquaintance,
1034b
Arcturus, 1032a
be Thou our, 1008b
choose another, 592a
knowledge should be, 24b
light to, a rod to check, 409b
original and end, 73b
path motive, 336a
philosopher and friend, 318a,
912a
private conscience for the, 279a
providence their, 259a
stand beside her and, her, 947b
the travel-el-lerr his way, 676a
their chime, 269a
to man is his conscience, 870a
women, the plot, 381a
- Guided by principles of nature,
69b
lamp by which my feet are, 368b
- Guides me and the bird, 567a
the planets in their course, 396b
their eyes from himself, 490a
us by vanities, 943b
which strain at a gnat, 1054a
- Guiding genius of management,
874b
our discrimination, 775b
- Guile and lust of gain, 328b
lips from speaking, 1034a
packed with, 938a
stirr'd up with envy, 252a
words replete with, 258a
- Guiled shore, 145b
- Guilt full of artless jealousy, 177b
- Guilt, life without industry is,
606a
man without, 660a
of Eastern kings, 266b
punishment of his, 380b
rebellion fraud and Caesar, 299a
secret, by silence is betrayed,
279a
those who fear not, 362b
what art can wash, away, 355a
- Guiltier than him they try, 184a
- Guiltless of his country's blood,
348b
- Guiltlessness into abstemiousness,
119a
- Guilt's in that heart, 439b
- Guilty consciences make cowards,
28b
make, of our disasters, 191a
man escape, let no, 623b
man excepts, 279a
of corruption, 119a
of dust and sin, 232b
of no error, 435b
of stupidity, 100b
person, risk saving, 324b
splendour, 364b
suspicion haunts, mind, 127a
thing, started like a, 170a
thing surprised, 408b
- Guinea, first, is more difficult,
344a
jingling of the, 548b
- Guinea's stamp, rank is but the,
394a
- Guineas, enclose two, 301a
give crowns and pounds and,
785b
- Guise, lie whatever the, 888b
- Guitar, sang to a small, 580b
- Gules on Madeline's fair breast,
481a
- Gulf, a stately, between, 911a
of civil pensions, 442a
of years and pathos, 966a
stairway to a dark, 868b
- Gulf-stream, setting, in one direc-
tion, 602b
- Gulled, offer ourselves to be, 100b
world will be, 224a
- Gull's way and the whale's way,
895b
- Gulls the cloud-calligraphers, 939a
- Gum, med'cinable, 190b
- Gun, escape from rope and, 308b
fire your little, 863a
had a little, 1019b
holy text of pike and, 238b
named the birds without a, 504a
one arm to bear a, 595a
that is not loaded, 816a
went to carry a, 1004a
- Gunfire, made it with incessant,
558b
- Gunga Din, 818a
- Gunless game, hunt for the, 777b
- Gunpowder, glories in, 586b
ran out at the heels, 350b
treason and plot, 1000a
- Guns and drums, 1004a
are left to do, 997b
aren't lawful, 966b
begin to shoot, 818a
bells bonfires, 367b
blew great, 579b
but for these vile, 149b
men behind the, 831a
militia companies with shotted,
760b

Guns, monstrous anger of, 966a
or butter, 977b
shoot with, 977b
who fed the, 937a
will make us powerful, 977b
winds blew great, 377a
Gushed from my heart, 422a
streams of revenue, 444a
Gust hath blown his fill, 246b
Gusts shake the door, 619b
Gusty floor, rose along the, 481a
thieves, rifled by the, 489a
trees, among the, 909b
Guts, American name for it is,
981b
in his head, 181b
Gutter, walk straight into the,
823a
we are all in the, 768b
Guv'ment, print on'y wut, choose,
601b
Guy de Vere, 544a
that never had much experience,
894b
Guzzling Jimmy, 564b
Gwine to run all night, 636a
Gymnasium, life's, 611a
Gymnastic should begin early, 24a
teacher fortune-teller, 62b
Gypsies or thieves, 959b
Gypsy blood astir, 795a
Dame Fortune is a fickle, 499b
man, time you old, 854b
vagrant, life, 895b
Gyre and gimble in the wabe, 657b
Gyves upon his wrist, 488a

Habeas corpus, protection of the,
374b
Haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon,
670b
Haberdashery of success, 821b
Habersham, hills of, 716b
Habilliments, bogus, of mourning,
886b
Habit and faculty is preserved,
64b
apparell'd in precious, 158b
capable of being developed, 618a
costly thy, as thy purse, 112a,
171b
easy to abandon, 497b
empire of, 44a
fills time that remains, 855b
is a second nature, 60a
is fly-wheel of society, 715a
is habit, 678a
makes men good, 27a
of being contented, 442b
order breeds, 696b
ordinary actions to, 726a
peereth in meanest, 130b
sow a, 1005b
tyrannical, of reading, 603b
use doth breed a, 132a
will encroach, 419a
youth had been a, 813b
Habitable world, 280a
Habitant of castle gray, 592a
Habitation, giddy and unsure,
153a
local, and a name, 142b
of bittens, 493a
Habits, censuah otha folks about,
859b
character, and manners, 628b
home-keeping, 54b
ill, gather, 280b

Habits, mental, of fifty years be-
fore, 811b
moral, in men's lives, 55a
my other, are good, 664b
of age of atomic energy, 965b
of peace and patience, 235b
other people's, 678a
small, well pursued, 376b
Habitual gratitude, 406a
hatred or fondness, 367a
nothing is, but indecision, 715a
whatever you would make, 64b
Hack, racer and, 530b
somebody to hew and, 238b
through much deposit, 817a
Hackney, ashamed to be seen in a,
285b
starv'd sonneteer, 311b
Hades, descent to, is the same, 70b
had all the, he-needs, 810a
to, with his immense wealth, 8b
Hades' shore, 39a
Haft of the arrow, 11b
Hag, blue meagre, 247b
Haggard, prove her, 188b
Haggards ride no more, 789a
Hags, black and midnight, 198a
Haig, shall be, of Bemersyde, 74b
Hail and farewell for ever, 35b
arrows flew like, 934b
Caesar, 1009b
Columbia happy land, 402b
congenial horrors, 327b
element of earth, 935a
fellow well met, 15a, 297a
hail the gang's all here, 682b
holy light, 254b
Master and kissed him, 1055a
or blinding fire-balls, 566b
the rising sun, 347a
to thee blithe spirit, 466b
wedded love, 256a
Hailed on the road to En-dor, 817b
so proudly we, 436a
Hair, amber-dropping, 248a
and beard dyed, 59a
and finger-tips, 943a
as for my, 829a
as free, 218b
babies haven't any, 955b
beauty draws with a single,
223b, 312a
blown, is sweet, 944b
bone and a hank of, 816b
bracelet of bright, 216b
brindled, 751a
combed their beautiful, 660b
combing down his yellow, 1020b
cutting each other's, 964b
dear dead women with such,
571a
distinguish and divide a, 238a
divides the false and true, 532b
draw you with a single, 223b
each particular, to stand, 172b
Edith with golden, 524a
faithless in his, 59a
farmer's daughter hath soft
brown, 651b
fell of, 199b
floating, 402b
flowers in her, 757a
for a wreath across my, 911a
gentlemen whose, is gray, 890b
goes with the hide, 948b
has become very white, 656a
his, became curlier, 637a
horrid image doth unfix my,
194b

Hair, hyacinth, 543b
I must sugar my, 657b
if a woman have long, 1061a
is burned black, 960b
is gray but not with years, 456a
Jeanie with the, light brown,
636a
just grizzled, 276a
lie tangled in her, 268a
like twilight's her dusky, 409a
long, made good-looking men,
55a
lovely floating, 660a
Neara's, 249a
never hurt a, of Him, 926a
ninth part of, 151a
no time to recover his, 129a
no wider than a, 892b
of a woman, 223b
of graves, 607b
of my flesh stood up, 1030a
of what colour it please God,
157b
of yon gray head, 528a
on my head stands up, 16a
rain-drenched, 928b
resplendent, 411b
ruddy limbs and flaming, 386b
sacred, disserve, 312b
scanted men in, 129a
scent of her, 960b
single, casts its shadow, 43b
smoothes her, 944a
smoothes your, 486b
so charmingly curled, 599a
soft mists in her, 860b
soft, of the grass, 694b
soft-lifted by the winnowing
wind, 482b
stars in her, were seven, 640b
sting with your blooming, 894a
stormed and tore his, 587a
stroke his silver, 385a
strung with his, 133b
sunlight in your, 943a
takes, right off your bean, 975b
that is shining and free, 938b
toil till his, turns gray, 759b
too much, there, 208a
upon the upper lip, 950b
vine-leaves in his, 642a
was long her foot was light, 480a
wavelets of soft, 632b
whose, was so brown, 597a
wisdom is gray, 1065b
Hairbreadth missings of happiness,
333a
'scapes, 186a
Haircut and a shave, 955b
Haire of dog that bit us, 93b
Hairpins, pluck out the, 804a
Hairs, bring down my gray, 1023b
glory from his gray, 527a
if, be wires, 207b
natural property of gray, 577b
of their owner's head, 708a
of your head are numbered,
1052b
or straws or dirt, 318b
sooner by white, 143b
two, or two grains, 99b
white, ill become fool, 154a
Hair's-breadth of time, 67b
Hairy, basks, strength, 245b
breast, 807a
gold crown on 'er 'ead, 818a
Haiti, go to, 562b
Hal, no more of that, 150b
Halcyon days, 23a, 124a

Half a century bit by bit, 652b
 a crown, help to, 706a
 a crown to a Scotchman, 339a
 a day, don't take, 739a
 a drop, 123b
 a hundred white slaves, 780b
 a league onward, 553b
 a library to make one book,
 341a
 a life asunder, 657b
 a loaf, 93a
 a proper gardener's work, 178a
 a silver lyre, 968a
 a sin, 551b
 a trade and half an art, 794a
 a world behind each back, 686b
 a year, outlive life, 176a
 an eye, see with, 108b
 an hour a day, I did it for, 659a
 asleep as they stalk, 706b
 assuaged for Itylus, 691a
 believes a God by night, 306a
 broken-hearted, 451b
 earth, only when we are, 638b
 exceeds the whole, 7a
 garden and half house, 530a
 gate to concludendum, 87a
 give, to the one, 1028a
 grant what I wish, 880a
 hidden from the eye, 405a
 his years, 520b
 how other, liveth, 89a
 in shade and half in sun, 440a
 inner, of every cloud, 879a
 know it, better ignorant than,
 46b
 known life, 604a
 left, told, 246b
 makes love to you today, 781a
 more than, the world was his,
 563b
 my better, 115b
 my days, 251b
 of music, 810a
 of one order half another, 238b
 of the people are right, 984b
 of the world a bridegroom is,
 780b
 of world knoweth not, 89a
 our misery, 376b
 overcome but, his foe, 253a
 part blessed man, 147b
 repeat but, of what you hear,
 1006b
 risk t' other, 600b
 sheds on, the nations, 253a
 slave and half free, 537b
 spent before we know it, 235a
 suspected animate the whole,
 419b
 takes, his worth away, 6b
 teach me, the gladness, 467a
 the charms modesty conceal'd,
 328a
 the deed done, 41a
 the power, 522a
 the world knows not, 235a
 to rise and half to fall, 317a
 to what I see only, 398a, 633a
 too civil by, 381a
 Troy burnt, 152a
 was not told me, 1028b
 Half-believers, light, 621a
 Half-brother of the world, 586a
 Half-century, once in every, 514b
 Half-civilized ancestors, 511b
 Half-devil and half-child, 817a
 Half-dozen, dull academic, 883a
 Halfe a lofe, better is, 93a

Half-educated, unwashed and the,
 811b
 Half-gods, when, 60, 504a
 Half-held, earth and sea, 608a
 Half-intellectual pleasure, 733a
 Half-know many things, 595a
 Half-moon, semicircle or a, 208a
 Half-owre to Aberdour, 1011b
 Half-past three, boy that was,
 760b
 Half-pay for life, 459a
 Half-penny-worth of bread, 150b
 Half-phrasings, harsh, 716b
 Half-reap'd furrow, 482b
 Half-regain'd Eurydice, 245b
 Half-sensual half-intellectual pleas-
 ure, 733a
 Half-shut eye, wave before the,
 328b
 Half-starved spiders, 362a
 Half-truths, all truths are, 797b
 Halfway, run, to meet it, 509b
 Half-witted sheep, 410b
 Half-world, o'er the one, 106a
 Halicarnassus, Dionysius of, 303b
 Hall, bard in, or bower, 247a
 hut of the peasant or lordly,
 759a
 loosed string amidst public, 330a
 pitcher the boy brings up the,
 747a
 puts you in de, o' Fame, 946b
 sit in their sylvan, 654a
 this is Liberty, 357b
 valleys of, 716b
 walls of Cumnor, 368b
 Hall-mark of the national culture,
 908a
 Hallow a whole people, 419a
 seems to, us there, 464b
 we cannot, this ground, 541a
 Hallow'd and so gracious is the
 time, 170a
 relics, 244b
 Hallowed be thy name, 1051a
 ground, walks on, 965a
 quiets of the past, 602a
 Halls, dim, of night, 509b
 dreamt I dwelt in marble, 483b
 feast and your, are crowded,
 754a
 in gay attire is seen in, 413b
 of fame, 1006a
 of Montezuma, 1004b
 of the American Congress, 662a
 silent, of death, 470b
 sweep through her marble, 520b
 Tara's, 438a
 Hallucinations of poets, 908b
 Halo of immortality, 398a
 pray his, when he dies, 771b
 Halt and the blind, 1057a
 and the hurl, 815b
 learn to, 57b
 the malmed the, the blind, 895b
 ye between two opinions, 1029a
 Halter, come and cut, 244a
 felt the, draw, 380b
 threats of a, intimidate, 376b
 Halters, talking of, 105b
 Halting not in your ways, 815a
 Halves, bit an angle-worm in,
 647a
 I'll go his, 89a
 Ham, Shem, and Japheth, 1022b
 Hame, kye's come, 380a
 'tis thou must bring her, 1011b
 to my ain countree, 447b
 ye maun bide at, 447b

Hamelin Town's in Brunswick,
 570a
 Hamlet, announced tragedy of,
 417b
 as easily as he could have writ-
 ten, 476b
 how boring, 931a
 most of all, 741b
 O, what a falling-off, 172b
 rude forefathers of the, 348a
 Hamlets by the sea, 878b
 in, dances on the green, 413b
 Hammer away ye hostile hands,
 754b
 beating, 915b
 me into a crowbar, 899a
 neither, nor axe, 365a, 1028b
 no sound of, or of saw, 365a
 out divers arts, 36b
 out solid piece of work, 709b
 them to verse and prose, 897b
 what the, 387a
 when you are a, 234a
 with the, she smote Siseria, 1026b
 workmen's, 1026b
 your iron when glowing hot,
 43b
 Hammered, attacking and getting
 well, 765b
 gold and gold enamelling, 827a
 leaves of finest gold, 604a
 Hammers, anvil unharmed the,
 gone, 681b
 break God's anvil stands, 754b
 broken, 899a
 closing rivets, 155b
 no, fell, 365a
 rules and, 201b
 Hammock, can't think out iv a,
 835a
 Hampden, some village, 348b
 Hampshire Grenadier, 1014a
 Hamstring, conceit lies in his, 181a
 Hand a stronger one, 108a
 across her sky he laid his, 640a
 adore, that gives blow, 277b
 against every man, 1023a
 and brain went ever paired, 570a
 and heart to this vote, 443a
 back of the, that receives, 667a
 be tied up to thy neck, 1070b
 bear welcome in your, 195a
 beneath whose awful, 816a
 bird in the, 11a
 bite the, that fed them, 362a
 bless, that gave the blow, 277b
 blind, shall brush my wing, 387a
 bloody and invisible, 197b
 books obedient to my, 794b
 by God's, drawn, 794b
 by simple turning of my, 841b
 by the hole of the door, 1044b
 close open, out of love, 726b
 constable with lifted, 810a
 cravens my weak, 204a
 dare seize the fire, 387a
 dry a moist eye, 152b
 either, may rightly clutch, 820b
 encumbers with helping, 339a
 feather in, 11a
 findeth to do, 1043a
 foot and, go cold, 97a
 for hand, 1025a
 for the sword one, remains, 595a
 gentle peace in right, 211b
 give me your, 129b
 God's right, and left, 586a
 goes at a touch of the, 879b
 grasp of a friendly, 729b

Hand, greater things produced by
 His, 229b
 handle toward my, 196a
 harp within my, 611b
 hat in his, 338b
 hath made our nation free, 535a
 heart in his, 561a
 heavier, than kings, 331a
 heaving up my either, 231a
 heav'n's, or will, 251b
 here's my, 209b
 hold fire in his, 138b
 hold readily in your, 338b
 holding out, for charity, 74b
 hurts my, 189b
 idle thunder in his lifted, 275b
 immortal, or eye, 387a
 imposition of a mightier, 492a
 in hand with God, 889b
 in hand with wand'ring steps,
 259a
 in its breeches pocket, 478a
 industrious, from England, 641a
 infection and the, of war, 138b
 infinity in palm of your, 388a
 iron, in velvet glove, 95a
 keep the lifted, in awe, 305a
 larger heart the kindlier, 553a
 lays icy, on kings, 237b
 leans cheek upon her, 135a
 leaves thy, in mine, 519a
 lend a, 624b
 lets the curtain fall, 322b
 licks the, just raised, 316a
 lift up one, to heaven, 744a
 like the dyer's, 207a
 little thing in, 11a
 living, warm and capable, 480a
 man's, not able to taste, 142b
 mortality's strong, 148b
 muckrake in his, 274b
 my time is at, 1054b
 my times are in thy, 1033b
 nature's sweet and cunning, 164a
 Nelson's, 695b
 not able to taste, 142b
 not the, but the understanding,
 107a
 of God, 881b
 of very healing, 873a
 old nonchalance of the, 826b
 on her bosom, 190a
 one heart one, one nation, 535a
 one iron, less, 735a
 open, an easy shoe, 795a
 our times are in his, 572a
 over the lamp of life, 34b
 paid for what his mouth ate,
 1014b
 papers in each, 318a
 prompter's, is on his bell, 686b
 raise a, against Rome, 887b
 rash, in evil hour, 258a
 red right, 253b
 richest, showers, 253b
 right, offend thee, 1051a
 rosy, unbar'd the gates, 256b
 seen God's, through a lifetime,
 571b
 shake of the, 943b
 so various, 260a
 soft, and softer breast, 480a
 stretch a, in hour of death, 857a
 stretch out your, 65a
 stretched out to receive, 1066a
 strong as your, can make it,
 888b
 sweeten this little, 199a
 sweeter in air than in, 121b

Hand, take a pen in his, 339a
 tender inward of thy, 207a
 that bore a nation, 663a
 that hath made you fair, 185a
 that held the dagger, 920b
 that is honest and hearty, 412b
 that kindles, 456a
 that made us is divine, 299a
 that ope'd the gate, 737a
 that rocks the cradle, 606b
 that rounded Peter's dome, 503a
 things made entirely by, 886a
 thoughtless, brush'd away, 387a
 three lilies in her, 640b
 threw a pearl away, 190b
 time hath a taming, 495b
 to execute, 369a, 1002a
 to mouth, 102b
 to one unfriended, 796a
 to the plough, 1056b
 touch of a vanish'd, 549b
 tricks by sleight of, 298a
 true love's, 138a
 turn your, to, 106a
 unbles'd thy, 6b
 unearthly, presses the snib, 791b
 unfriendly to tyrants, 271b
 upon his head, 518b
 upon my heart, 524b
 upon thy mane, 455a
 was on the oar, 23b
 wash blood clean from my, 196b
 waved her lily, 308a
 we in God's, 155b
 welcoming, 803a
 whatsoever thou takest in, 269b
 when he had not a pen in, 342b
 whip in every honest, 189b
 who hath seen her wave her,
 547b
 willow in her, 146b
 win the, of woman, 514a
 with his, the vessel made, 533a
 work of our head and, 816b
 Handclasp's a little stronger, 862b
 Handel, care a farthing candle for,
 430b
 sings wisdom, 507b
 Handel's, Mynheer, but a ninny,
 232a
 Handfasted, when we are, 417a
 Handfasting, this we call, 417a
 Hand-flung spears, 584b
 Handful, fling us a, of stars, 933b
 o' things I know, 698b
 of ashes, 895b
 of dust, 944a
 of grey ashes, 627a
 of meal in a barrel, 1028b
 of sand, 977b
 of silver, 567b
 to the tribes that slumber, 470b
 Handicap, poverty is a, 929b
 Hand-in-glove, you and he were,
 297a
 Handiwork, firmament showeth
 his, 1032b
 you give to God, 755b
 Handkerchief of the Lord, 607b
 Handle, lie the, which fits them,
 536a
 of a broom, 903a
 of the big front door, 682a
 one old jug without a, 581b
 right and wrong, 65a, 370a
 taste not, not, 1063a
 toward my hand, 196a
 Handled with a chain, 646a
 Handler, nation's freight, 898a

Handles, everything has two, 65a
 everything hath two, 223a
 Handmaid and nurse of enterprise,
 925a
 Handmaiden, low estate of his,
 1056a
 Hands, aching, and bleeding feet,
 620a
 acrost th' sea, 833b
 administration in, of the many,
 20a
 all the rights in their, 517b
 are blue, 581a
 bearer's, otherwise employed,
 776a
 blesseth with two happy, 115a
 business goes off a man's, 285b
 by fairy, knell is rung, 351b
 clap your, 792a
 clasp, and weep a little, 486a
 clasps the crag with crooked,
 553a
 clean, and a pure heart, 1033b
 defended by all our, 557a
 entergraft our, 216b
 extended in straight line, 50a
 failing, 860b
 feed out of your tribe's, 821b
 feel that I must wash my, 729a
 fold my, and wait, 688b
 foreign, clos'd thy dying eyes,
 313b
 formed the dry land, 1036b
 from our, have power, 411b
 from picking and stealing, 1069a
 full, fortune with both, 153b
 hammer away ye hostile, 754b
 happiness in the, of others, 434a
 hath not a Jew, 145a
 hold much of heat, 946b
 horny, of toil, 599b
 if time be heavy on your, 547a
 in your own, 817a
 into thy, I commend, 1057b
 join your, 127a
 kiss her lips and take her, 825a
 laid hold of by greedy, 537b
 large and sinewy, 521b
 lay thy soul full in her, 606b
 laying violent, upon ship, 294b
 lift up the, in prayer, 725a
 little, make vain pretence, 656a
 little, were never made, 302b
 made before knives, 296b
 many, make light worke, 94a
 mischief for idle, 302b
 mouths without, 281a
 musket moulds in his, 747a
 my own fair, 295a
 nearer than, and feet, 556a
 new heraldry is, not hearts, 189a
 nobody has such small, 968b
 not built with mortal, 279a
 not without men's, 596a
 now join your, 127a
 of America, 888a
 of Esau, 1023a
 of mem'ry weave, 698b
 of sisters death and night, 609b
 of the higher classes, 376a
 old, to young, 707a
 on, and knees follow in it, 500b
 on that golden key, 246b
 oozing out at palms of my, 381a
 pale, I loved, 812b
 palms of your, will thicken,
 793b
 predatory human, 784b
 reach out, amid the stars, 831b

Hands, remain with, folded, 926a
 right, of fellowship, 1062b
 shake, for ever, 122b
 soiled in climbing, 900a
 Soul clap its, 827a
 that work on us, 884a
 tides of men into my, 946a
 touch, with those that stay,
 707a
 true faith and ready, 597b
 two good honest, 791a
 two, upon the breast, 635b
 upheld by all our, 563b
 upon their hearts, 787a
 warm'd both, 432a
 washed his, 1055a
 watch that wants both, 363b
 weak, though mighty heart, 468a
 what, you would hold, 430b
 whose, are four, 969b
 winds in their, 46a
 with empty, no tassels, 309b
 with Pilate wash your, 140a
 without falling into her, 714a
 your soul in her firm white, 857b
 Handsaw, know a hawk from a,
 174a
 Handsome at twenty, 234a
 estate, owner in fee of, 587b
 every thing, about him, 158b
 his figure is, 701a
 house to lodge a friend, 320a
 hunting man, 863a
 in three hundred pounds, 180b
 is that handsome does, 81b,
 354b
 mourning very, 285b
 pigtail wore, 564a
 rather be, than homely, 737a
 wee thing, 303a
 Handsomely, merits, allowed, 342b
 they lowered the coffin, 755a
 Handsomer man, going away with
 a, 731b
 others are, far, 888b
 Handspike, fate is the, 604b
 Handwriting, so much, on the wall,
 957a
 Hand-wrought goods, imperfections
 of, 776a
 Handy, with the girls be, 1001a
 Handy-dandy which is the justice,
 193a
 Hang a pearl, 141a
 calf's-skin, 148a
 et by the shore, 803b
 head as discontent, 220b
 I will not, myself today, 867a
 icicles, by the wall, 134a
 in air, 151a
 level in balances of love, 673a
 like an icicle, 165a
 loop to, a doubt on, 189a
 my harp on a weeping willow-
 tree, 1004b
 out our banners, 199b
 out their signs, 445a
 quite out of fashion, 182a
 salt-fish on his hook, 200b
 separately, 331b
 she would, on him, 170b
 sorrow, 159a
 that jury-men may dine, 312b
 that would, us, 141a
 themselves in hope, 244a
 themselves in own straps, 163b
 title, loose about him, 199a
 together, 331b
 up philosophy, 137a

Hang up the ivy-branch, 46b
 upon his pent-house lid, 194a
 your clothes on a hickory limb,
 1008b
 Hang'd, my poor fool is, 193b
 Hanged and die to save charges,
 222a
 house of man that was, 105b
 longed to see him, 848a
 millstone, about his neck, 1057b
 our harps upon the willows,
 1038a
 Hangin' Danny Deever, 817b
 men an' women, 1002b
 Hanging, and wiving by destiny,
 91a, 145a
 breathless on thy fate, 522b
 deserve, ten times, 100b
 in a golden chain, 254b
 is too good for him, 274b
 marriage and, go by destiny, 91a
 out the clothes, 1017a
 silly, face, 303a
 worst use man put to, 213b
 your tongue out of window, 882a
 Hangman, grave-digger or even a,
 509b
 Hangman's whip, 224a
 Hangover became part of the day,
 975a
 Hangs a tale, 90a, 160b
 between in doubt, 316b
 his head for shame, 627b
 mute on Tara's walls, 438a
 on Dian's temple, 202b
 on princes' favours, 211a
 part which, on our back, 35a
 thereby, a tale, 160b
 upon the cheek of night, 135a
 Hank of hair, 816b
 Hanker, one we, after, 953a
 Hannah, contract 'twixt, God and
 me, 662b
 Cook, doesn't amount to, 1007a
 Hannah's at the window binding
 shoes, 630b
 Hannibal had mighty virtues, 221b
 Hanover city, famous, 570a
 Square, St. George's, 671a
 Hans Breitmann gife a barty, 631a
 Hants, Nettlecombe, 883b
 Hap may amend, 118a
 our, is loss, 126a
 Ha'penny will do, 1002b
 Hapless sons of clay, 529b
 Happen between the cup and the
 lip, 223a
 bigger than anything that can,
 to me, 788b
 it can't, here, 932a
 no evil can, to a good man, 20b
 no matter what may, 892a
 pieces of fortune seldom, 332a
 strange things that almost, 513b
 things, which you do not hope,
 30b
 Happened, could but have, once,
 572b
 feel that all that, to you, 983b
 what men believe, 956a
 Happening to somebody else, 904b
 Happens, all that, is as usual, 67b
 least expected generally, 511b
 nothing, to anybody, 67b
 unexpected always, 30b
 whatever, at all, 67a
 Happier, each the, for the other,
 847b
 for his presence, 752b

Happier, human affairs would be,
 281b
 in the passion we feel, 265b
 in their vain quest, 933b
 less, lands, 139a
 marriages should be, 555b
 one who goes is, 630a
 than I know, 257b
 things remembering, 73b
 to be dead, 506b
 who feel it most are, 465b
 Happiest delineation of varieties,
 428b
 dream, none thrives upon, 629a
 heart that ever beat, 738a
 least, of our existence, 577a
 life consists in ignorance, 14b
 marriages on earth, 976b
 moments, best and, 469a
 of mortals, 325a
 time of the glad new Year, 547a
 treatise of education, 344b
 who suffers least, 344b
 Happiness a wine of rarest vintage,
 822b
 and all their powers, 513a
 art of human, 812a
 beyond this life, 371a
 care of human life and, 375a
 cloud the, of others, 337a
 concern about, of peoples, 723a
 consume, without producing it,
 764b
 crave for, 641b
 depends as nature shows, 362b
 do not write down their, 723a
 drowning would be, 576a
 duty of, 664a
 ennobles the character, 875b
 entire, 73b
 envy no man's, 161b
 fireside, 396b
 first condition of social, 722b
 foes of human, 461b
 for greatest numbers, 324b
 for man, 459b
 formula for complete, 806a
 gave her birth and, 771a
 great task of, 751b
 hairbreadth missings of, 333a
 have to believe in, 889b
 human beings seeking, 832a
 in the hands of others, 434a
 in these superfluities, 536a
 is beneficial, 856a
 is like time and space, 665a
 is speechless, 631a
 is the only good, 662b
 is the shadow, 790b
 it gives men, 320b
 it is, 559b
 iverywhere, contint, 835b
 lifetime of, 765a
 look into, 163a
 made of minute fractions, 425a
 makes unhappiness possible,
 856b
 makes up in height, 881b
 malicious have a dark, 497a
 man can enjoy, 45b
 mistaken path to, 461b
 most essential thing for, 744b
 must be allowed to grow up,
 970a
 not in multitude of friends, 218a
 not less beautiful than grief,
 830b
 of a representative, 359b
 of men consists in life, 642b

Happiness of society, 368a
 of the common man, 831a, 900a
 of the governed, 494b
 of the human race, 360b
 oh what, to live, 404b
 on earth is no sure, 114a
 on this terrestrial ball, 989b
 or misery of mortal life, 650b
 or our misery, 444a
 our being's end and aim, 317b
 overexpecting, in married estate,
 244a
 particular mood of, 970a
 pastime and, will grow, 410b
 philosophy to attain, 702b
 philosophical prosperity and, 538b
 profligate of, 849b
 pursuit of, 373a, 921a
 recollection of vanished, 711a
 result, 579a
 rob him of his, 642a
 she does not find, 336a
 so much, is produced, 341b
 so perfect as the martyr's, 800b
 solid, we prize, 330a
 soul saw a glimpse of, 243b
 special, of each day, 886a
 sum of human, 780b
 supreme, of life, 497a
 talk, 753b
 that makes heart afraid, 488a
 thirst after, 345a
 thought of tender, 410a
 too swiftly flies, 347b
 true, is of retired nature, 300a
 unforeseen, 447a
 virtue sufficient for, 235b
 was born a twin, 457b
 was never lost, 711a
 what right have we to, 641b
 wherein lies, 479a
 work out, for themselves, 437b

Happy a man as any in the world,
 284b
 accident, 908a
 alchemy of mind, 326b
 always was it for that son, 126a
 as a lover, 409b
 as kings, 750b
 as the daisies that dance, 636b
 as the grass was green, 997a
 as the heart was long, 997a
 autumn-fields, 550b
 born to be, with others, 65a
 bounding flea, 941b
 breed of men, 139a
 call no man, 18b
 called thee so, 427b
 capacity to become, 264b
 Christian child, 442b
 Christmas to all, 437a
 convents bosom'd deep, 322a
 count myself in nothing else so,
 139a
 count them, which endure, 1064a
 dawning of her thigh, 231a
 days that make us, 896b
 days, those were, 301b
 days, world of, 127b
 dead, how fares it with the, 552a
 death, 84b
 desires to make people, 491b
 devote itself to making you,
 765a
 dreams, mother tells me, 747b
 duty of being, 749b
 duty to make him, 585a
 earth, like heaven above, 626b
 ending, bread-sauce of the, 719a

Happy endings, romantic plays
 with, 830b
 existence you wanted, 978b
 families resemble one another,
 642b
 family, still a, 836b
 feel, deep down, 952b
 fellow-creatures, 371a
 field or mossy cavern, 482b
 fireside clime, 393a
 goes as lucky goes, 887a
 good-night air, 705b
 happy tree, too, 478a
 he alone, 278a
 he is, who hath this only, 58b
 he who could learn causes, 36b
 he who has once been, 703a
 he who knows the country gods,
 36b
 he with such a mother, 551a
 health unto the, 809a
 high majestic, 465b
 highways where I went, 786a
 how, could I be with either, 308b
 human beings, 605b
 human eyes, 751b
 I and wretched he, 584b
 in the United States, 909a
 inexperience, hope of, 576a
 is he born and taught, 213a
 is he who knows them not, 84a
 is rose distill'd, 140b
 is that city, 223a
 is the blameless vestal's lot,
 313a
 is the man possessing a judg-
 ment, 23a
 Isles, touch the, 548b
 land, hail Columbia, 402b
 land, seek the, 584a
 learn'd is, nature to explore,
 317a
 let us all be, 665a
 let us be, as we can, 342b
 letter tell him the page, 647b
 life, spent a, 220a
 lines, lord once own the, 311b
 live completely, 9a
 lived, can say he has, 40a
 living things, 961b
 made him, as a married man,
 340b
 make two lovers, 315b
 man be his dole, 91a
 man cannot be, alone, 720b
 man confines himself, 514b
 man happy dole, 91a
 man in modern world, 914a
 man, pride ever taints, 202b
 man's without a shirt, 90b
 mixtures, 457a
 more, if we had never met, 485a
 morn, this the, 244a
 morn, yields darkness to, 723b
 moron, 1008b
 needed to make, life, 68a
 never so, as we imagine, 265a
 never was so, 1003b
 New Years, 580b
 no birds so, as we, 582a
 no man is, 45b
 no one can be, till all are happy,
 614b
 noise to hear, 786a
 not a place so, as America, 370b
 old age, 498a
 pair live while ye may, 255b
 parents are able to think calmly,
 702b

Happy past, not in forgetting, 670a
 people, in their work, 605a
 people not afraid of death, 823a
 place, hope hath, 592b
 place to be, is here, 662b
 ports and, havens, 138a
 prospects in view, 65b
 recall, time in wretchedness, 75b
 remote from the, 993b
 sad and, days of yore, 750a
 say that man is, 15b
 sleep, 84b
 songs, wrote my, 385a
 state, full description of a, 283b
 the farmers, 36b
 the heart that sighed, 122a
 the house that shelters a friend,
 502a
 the man, 326b
 the man that hath quiver full,
 1037b
 the man who can call today his
 own, 39b, 278a
 the man who has learned his
 place, 51a
 the man whose wish and care,
 309a
 the people whose annals are
 blank, 476b
 they that hear detractions, 157b
 they whose walls already rise,
 36b
 thing to be father, 126b
 those early days, 272a
 though married, 804b
 thrice, they, 38b
 time to be, is now, 662b
 to be, 909a
 to have been, 73b
 'twere now to be most, 32a, 187a
 warrior, 409b, 864b
 warrior sleeps, 924b
 way to be, 662b
 ways of doing things, 505a
 we, few, 156b
 were but little, 157b
 where we ust to be so, 746a
 which is, in this world, 565a
 who crowns in shades, 355b
 who in his verse can steer, 286a
 winds upon her played, 549b
 workaday people, 959b
 young are, never, 780b

Harangue, telling nothing in a
 great, 270a
 Harangued, exhibited and, 22b
 Harass the distrest, 335b
 Harbinger, amber scent her, 260a
 love's, 259a
 Harbingers, pious thoughts as,
 243b
 Harbor, arrived in a good, 229b
 bar be moaning, 598a
 cleared, 421a
 is a good thing, 742a
 more virtue than doth live, 218b
 never one in, as white, 740a
 put up in New York, 766b
 ship comes into the, 229b
 where lies the final, 604b
 with my Sylvia nightly, 132a

Harbors wealth of valued verse,
 960a
 Hard as for a camel, 140b
 as piece of nether millstone,
 1032a
 beginning maketh good ending,
 91b
 beset, I am being woman, 934b

Hard cases make bad law, 700b
 contests, shrink from the, 779a
 dealings teaches suspect, 144a
 doubtful unprosperous, 471b
 droppes perce, marble 34b
 faithful friends, to find, 220a
 finds the down pillow, 204a
 for an empty sack, 331a
 for thee to master, 68a
 for women to keep counsel, 167b
 fortune use you, an' sharp, 390b
 gemlike flame, 702a
 gold, and cold, 488b
 good lesson though often, 513b
 he often fares, 430b
 heart of a child, 934b
 hit, unless it rebounds, 341a
 how, a man may labor, 771b
 is the herte, 77b
 it shall go, 145a
 labour, nor any system of, 617b
 latent' value, 719b
 long is the way and, 254a
 nothing's so, 231a
 on female pulchritude, 909a
 prove so, a master, 721b
 questions, prove him with,
 1028b
 represented as, to learn, 333a
 rocks hollow, 34b
 service must be done, 495b
 sight of death makes, 162a
 sorrow is, to bear, 572a
 stiff lines of life, 528a
 that we have to die, 678a
 things to bear and grin, 630b
 though, be the task, 630b
 times were not, 507b
 to giggle, 859b
 to part when friends are dear,
 372b
 uncertain coy, to please, 414b
 undertaking to please every-
 body, 45b
 up, all of us so, 768b
 very, is my fare, 308a
 very, the task I find, 654a
 was their lodging, 292a
 way of transgressors is, 1039a
 when the cause goes, 279a
 work, no substitute for, 735b
 work tends to give us rest, 664a
 Hard-a-keeping oath, 132a
 Hard-beaten road to his house,
 504b
 Hard-boiled as a picnic egg, 973b
 unbroken egg, 970b
 Harden, do not, it, 853b
 Hardened into the bone of man-
 hood, 359b
 Pharaoh's heart, 1024a
 Hardens a' within, 391a
 the mass, 939a
 Harder, grows, to write, 975a
 life, toward summit, 728b
 the conflict, 370a
 they fall, 19b
 to be got than knowledge, 283b
 to give properly, 726b
 Hardest is being taken in, 630b
 knife ill-used, 206a
 to be understood of the two,
 382a
 Hardest-timber'd oak, 112b, 126a
 Hard-favour'd rage, 155a
 Hardhood, dauntless, 628b
 tale to tell of the, 842b
 Hardly a man is now alive, 524a
 ever, 682a

Hardship, exposed to risk and,
 428b
 godlike, 477b
 our garment, 869b
 Hardships and expense of much
 labour, 54a
 cheerful amid, 666a
 Hard-working, honest, ancestry,
 966a
 Hardy and vigorous young man,
 98a
 as Nemean lion's nerve, 172a
 kiss me, 390a
 plant, error is a, 561a
 Hare awoke from nap, 11a
 hold with the, 92a
 limp'd trembling, 480b
 mad as a March, 84b
 March, 656b
 start a, 149b
 Harebell, hope is like a, 649b
 Harebells and sweet lilies, 649b
 heath and, 592a
 Hare-brained chatter, 513a
 Hare's foot my preservative, 284b
 Hares, little hunted, 854a
 Hark hark my soul, 584a
 hark the dogs do bark, 1020a
 how all the welkin rings, 334b
 the foes come, 278b
 the herald angels sing, 334b
 'tis ringing down the street,
 582b
 to an exiled son's appeal, 702b
 Harlequin without his mask, 565b
 Harlot's cry, 388a
 youthful, curse, 387b
 Harlots sleep at ease, 313a
 Harm comes to strong from weak-
 est, 727b
 diversity of judgment, 262a
 fear we'll come to, 1011b
 flea does all, he can, 218a
 fly from, 15b
 forgive a man for, he does, 875b
 man who does no wrong, 73a
 me, fate cannot, 39b
 me most, 8b
 mutual protection from, 26a
 none of woman born, Macbeth,
 108b
 nothing do much, 971a
 power to, without or within, 67a
 that women have done, 789a
 to my wit, 163b
 wins us to our, 194b
 Harmed by speech, 95b
 by truth man never yet was,
 68a
 Harmes, chese lesse of two, 27a
 Harmful, more, than reasoned
 errors, 634a
 same thing, to both, 27a
 Harmless as doves, 124a, 1052b
 day, entertains the, 213a
 gold, 600a
 necessary cat, 145b
 pleasure, public stock of, 337b
 poor, fly, 130a
 untitled aristocracy, 536b
 Harmodius reviled Iphicrates, 59a
 Harmonic transcription, 954a
 Harmonics, far and faint, 574b
 Harmonies of music, 700a
 tumult of thy mighty, 456a
 Harmonious bubbling noise, 236a
 echo from our discordant life,
 634a
 madness, 467a

Harmonious sound on golden
 hinges, 257a
 Harmoniously confus'd, 309a
 Harmony, all discord, not under-
 stood, 316b
 all that is, for thee, 67a
 attention like deep, 138b
 beauty of style and, 24a
 billow of, 809b
 cultivate peace and, 367a
 disposed to, 429b
 drowsy with, 133b
 famous, of leaves, 824b
 from, to harmony, 278b
 heavenly, 278b
 hidden soul of, 245b
 holiness, immortality, 616b
 in her bright eye, 268a
 in immortal souls, 147a
 move in, with those laws, 633a
 music to create, 57b
 music wherever there is, 241a
 of the universe, 361a
 of the world, 112a
 or true delight, 257b
 rhythm and, find their way, 24a
 rule of universal, 617a
 secret, between its tides, 759a
 softness and, in the words, 434b
 soul of man a kind of, 476a
 touches of sweet, 147a
 Harms, beg often our own, 200b
 not for thy, 790a
 of our hands' doing, 14b
 Harness bells a shake, gives his,
 880b
 die with, on our back, 199b
 died in, 872a
 him that girdeth on his, 1029a
 Nicanor lay dead in his, 1067b
 Harnessing of the basic power,
 929a
 Haroun Alraschid, 546a
 Harp, give him a, 810a
 hang my, on a weeping willow-
 tree, 1004b
 like my own, 432b
 not on that string, 128a
 of Innisfail, 432b
 of thousand strings, 303a
 on the same string, 106b
 open palm upon his, 524b
 sings to one clear, 551b
 such as handle, and organ, 1022b
 through Tara's halls, 438a
 within my hand, 611b
 Harper lays his open palm, 524b
 wind that grand old, 650a
 Harping on my daughter, 173b
 Harps of gold, 560b
 on, and on psalteries, 1028a
 upon the willows, 1038a
 Harp-strings of the mind, 617a
 Harried every hue, 995b
 Harrow, toad beneath the, 813a
 up thy soul, 172b
 Harrowing clods in a slow walk,
 706b
 Harry, God for, 155a
 such a King, 122b
 Harsh and crabbed, 247b
 and wild, 795a
 as truth, 517a
 berries, and crude, 248b
 cadence of a rugged line, 278a
 climate, New England has a,
 748a
 good are so, to the clever, 708a
 half-phrasings, 716b

Harsh of cry, 981a
 or burdensome, 73b
 out of tune and, 175a
 straining, discords, 137a
 words of Mercury are, 134a
 Harshness, no, gives offence, 311a
 Hart, lame man leap as a, 1046b
 panteth for water-brooks, 649a,
 1034a
 roe or young, 1045a
 tyger's, in player's hide, 126a
 ungalled play, 176a
 willing, 91b
 Harvard, Copeland of, 952b
 fair, 463b
 graduate of, 805a
 man, can always tell a, 1007a
 Square, floating over, 980b
 whale ship my, 604a
 Harvest, gathereth her food in the,
 1038b
 is past summer ended, 1048a
 laughs with a, 509b
 no, but a thorn, 233a
 of a quiet eye, 405b
 of old age is recollection, 34a
 peaceful, days, 632a
 seedtime and, 1022b
 that I reap'd, 532a
 thought not only of, 980a
 truly is plenteous, 1052a
 Harvest-home, stubble-land at,
 149b
 Harvests, ripening rich, 899b
 wholesome, reaps, 490a
 Harvest-time of love, 427b
 Harwich, steamer from, 684a
 Has, them that, gits, 735a
 what a man, 109a
 Haste, always in, 329b
 in paying off obligation, 265b
 is from the devil, 1010a
 make, 148b
 make, slowly, 1010a
 maketh waste, 90b
 married in, 130a
 marry in, 900a
 mounting in hot, 453a
 now to my setting, 211a
 one with moderate, 171a
 thee nymph, 245a
 to congratulate friends, 278a
 weep to see you, away, 230b
 wine that was spilt in, 890b
 without rest without, 380a
 wooed in, 130a
 Hasten to be drunk, 281a
 to their end, 205b
 Hastening towards immortality,
 609b
 Hastens to join his comrades, 463a
 Hastily and prudently, 45a
 werke wel and, 82a
 Hasty kiss snatch'd, 327b
 marriage proveth well, 126b
 marriage seldom proveth, 126b
 need na start awa sac, 390a
 orisons, patter out their, 966a
 words which fly abroad, 474b
 world, finished in this, 602a
 Hasty-pudding, thick as, 1001a
 Hat, cockle, and staff, 177b
 dusty of, and shoe, 781b
 fashion of his, 157a
 forbade me to put off my, 273b
 gnaws my, 902b
 have a good, 534b
 in his hand, 338b
 is the ultimom moriens, 536a

Hat, lightly doffed his, 807b
 little bird on Nellie's, 850a
 new, carried into a church, 448b
 not much worse for wear, 364a
 off with your, 760b
 old, stopping a chink, 680b
 on account of his beaver, 581b
 organ-grinder's, 713a
 penny in the old man's, 1002b
 put my, 338b
 put off my, forbade me to, 273b
 ruinable, 580b
 shocking, 535a
 upon my head, 338b
 wid my, caved in, 636a
 Hatch'd, serpent's egg which, 167a
 which, would grow mischievous,
 167a
 Hatched, count chickens before,
 11b
 silent when they, eggs, 244a
 Hatchet, cut it with my, 395a
 fergits where he buried a, 841a
 Hate a dumpy woman, 457a
 all miserable creatures, 461a
 all women so, 216a
 boughs of love and, 824a
 cherish hearts that, thee, 211b
 counsels not, 145a
 each other so little, 778a
 enough religion to make us, 295a
 enough to hear prayers, 11a
 envy dared not, 455b
 foe without, 660a
 for arts, 319a
 found only on the stage, 458b
 freedom for thought we, 710b
 frown of, 388a
 good to them that, you, 1051a
 heats of, and lust, 785b
 him mortally, 309b
 him so as if to love him, 15a
 I, and I love, 35b
 I, war, 919b
 I, inaccuracy, 672b
 I, nobody, 296b
 if hate be perfect, 554b
 immortal, 252a
 implacable in, 276b
 is a fear, 972b
 is the more enduring, 490b
 keep, out, 933b
 let them, provided they fear,
 34a
 love and, are emotions, 490b
 love and desire and, 833a
 man who builds his name, 308a
 man you wronged, 63b
 mankind, 203b
 much to, much to forgive, 876a
 naught I did in, 190a
 no, lost between us, 108a
 no sport in, 469a
 nor love thy life nor, 52b, 258b
 not fear not, 972b
 of hate the scorn of scorn, 546a
 of those below, 453a
 one another and know it, 286a
 owe no man, 161b
 sequestered in its, 993b
 smile to those who, 456b
 sprung from my only, 135a
 the day, 114b
 the sin but love the sinner, 625b
 the traitor, 53a
 they would come to, 70a
 think I know enough of, 880b
 those hateful to us, not to, 14b
 those I fight I do not, 826a

Hate to be unquiet at home, 286a
 traitors and the treason love,
 279a
 twin of heathen, 556b
 understand the folks they, 601a
 whom they fear, 31a
 whom they injured, 47b
 woman learns how to, 727a
 worst sin is not to, them, 764b
 ye all, 267b
 your neighbour, 492b
 Hated, Caesar, the traitor, 53a
 fat to be, 150b
 how I should have, you, 672b
 not for thy faults, 454a
 past reason, 207a
 the approximate, 884a
 things I have, 959a
 traitor, 279a
 Hateful, self is, 273a
 tax upon commodities, 336b
 to us, 14b
 woman once loved is most, 858a
 Hater, very good, 338b
 Haters, bless your, 556b
 Hates and greeds of old Europe,
 839a
 endless extinction of unhappy,
 621b
 flatterers, 167a
 loves more readily than it, 514a
 loves or fears or, 412b
 Hateth his son, 84b
 Hath, unto everyone that, 1054b
 Hating ill-natured gossip, 851a
 no one love but only he, 454b
 Hatred as well as love, 345a
 battered by, 927a
 comes from the heart, 461a
 envy, and malice, 1068b
 habitual, or fondness, 367a
 healthy, of scoundrels, 476a
 in a mind, 826b
 intellectual, 827a
 love nor, in the game, 727a
 needs but to be seen, 317a
 no rage like love to, turned,
 298a
 objects of, 858a
 of entrenched greed, 919a
 public odium and public, 433b
 soul-destroying, 869b
 stalled ox and, therewith, 1039b
 stirreth up strifes, 1039a
 Hats, babies in silk, 941a
 may make divorces, 845a
 off the flag is passing by, 804b
 old trees, coats, 953a
 seraphs swing their snowy, 646a
 Hatter, the, 656b
 Hatto, Bishop, 426a
 Haud the wretch in order, 224a
 Haughtiness, none possess such,
 887a
 of soul, 299b
 Haughty barbers, 964b
 dames in jewelled velvets, 604a
 day fills his blue urn, 506a
 gallant gay Lothario, 302a
 old and, nation, 246b
 one, cry, 914b
 spirit before a fall, 1039b
 vigilant blue-stocking, 493b
 Haul down the American flag, 487a
 Hauled on his boots, 587a
 Haunch and the hump is obey, 816a
 Haunt not the fringy edges, 959b
 of every noxious reptile, 353a
 of flies on summer eves, 481b

Haunt, public, 159b
 the rich man's door, 38b
 where they most breed and, 195b
 you yet, 890b

Haunted air, 948b
 by a demoniac throng, 731a
 by ghosts they have depos'd,
 139b

houses, 523b
 me like a passion, 404a
 spring and dale, 244b
 stream, 245b
 waning moon was, 420b

Haunts and obsesses my brain,
 486a
 busy, of men, 470a
 love seldom, the breast, 309b
 me like a face half known, 780b
 me night and day, 928b
 suspicion, guilty mind, 127a
 the tempest, 618b
 thy days, 480a

Have, all we, and are, 821b
 more than thou showest, 191a
 not what we, 780b
 nought venter nought, 93a
 they lack I, 101b
 to, to hold, 812b, 1069a
 what we would have, 184b

Have-beens, no sense of, 706a

Have-much and Have-little, 108a

Haven, down to the, 556b
 glorious, 76a
 in sunny Palestine, 896b
 safe into the, glide, 334a
 under the hill, 549b

Haven's gate, people wait at, 862a

Havens dumb, green swell in the,
 724b
 ports and happy, 138a

Having nothing nothing can he
 lose, 126b
 nothing yet possessing, 1062a

Having-been-in-danger, 884a

Having-gone-to-the-very-end, 884b

Havoc, cry, 168a

Hawk, know a, from a handsaw,
 174a
 or a buzzard, 983a
 their wares, 949a
 wild, to the wind-swept sky,
 815a

Hawk'd at and kill'd, 197a

Hawk-eyes and cheek of apple-
 blossom, 554b

Hawk's the darling of his fere,
 29b

Hawks, between two, 124a
 such hounds such, 1012b

Hawthorn bush with seats, 355b
 hedge, 938a
 in the dale, 245a
 snow of the, 777a

Hawthorne to Montaigne to Bau-
 delaire, 751b

Hay, bottle of, 142a
 cry was still more, 748a
 dance the antic, 123a
 farmers make, 803a
 for the cattle, 59a
 live on, 1009a
 make, when the sunne shineth,
 91a
 needle in a bottle of, 107b
 turkey in the, 1003b
 world is a bundle of, 460a
 worth a load of, 1000a

Haycock, needle in the, 957b

Haydn, some cry up, 430b

Haystack, under the, fast asleep,
 1016a

Hazard, art's long, 846b
 march to the unseen, 809a
 not the, but the play, 829b
 of concealing, 391a
 of new fortunes, 147b
 of the die, 128b
 runs a very great, 107a
 when a nation's life's at, 625a

Hazardous, definitions are, 336b

Haze, shimmering golden, 849b
 that side of the, 647a

Hazel, Glenartey's, shade, 415a

Hazel-switch for discovery of treas-
 ure, 823b

Hazlitt to Lamb to Wordsworth,
 751b

He, faithful only, 256b
 for God only, 255b
 forget the, and she, 215b
 has given bees honey, 326a
 has invented history, 327a
 let's eat, 564b
 poorest, in England, 228b
 that is thy friend indeed, 220a
 that is without sin, 1058a
 think of yourself as, 844b
 who does not mind his belly,
 340a
 who goes to bed sober, 225a

Head aches, when the, 107a
 and front of my offending, 186a
 and shoulders, bring in by, 100a
 and the hoof of the law, 815b
 anointest my, with oil, 1033b
 as full of quarrels, 136b
 at his, a grass-green turf, 177b
 audacious, is lifted, 661a
 binds so dear a, 467a
 bow thy, in gentle spite, 629a
 bowed his comely, 268b
 center the hub the king pin,
 661a
 chills upon the, or heart, 751b
 chop off her, 656b
 chop off your, 1016a
 coals of fire upon his, 1041a
 complex problem of the, 811a
 concerned with outer weather,
 881a
 contempt comes from the, 461a
 crack like that in her, 732a
 crotchets in thy, 180a
 crown in heart not, 126b
 crown of his, 158a, 451a
 crown of the, 50a
 crown old Winter's, 263b
 disorders of the, 19a
 disserve from the fair, 312b
 erect beneath the tragic years,
 774a
 fame over his living, 468a
 gently falling on thy, 302b
 give him a blow on the, 72a
 good gray, 553a
 great, of things, 49a
 grown gray in vain, 468a
 guts in his, 181b
 hair of yon gray, 528a
 hair on my, stands up, 16a
 hairs of their owner's, 708a
 hand upon his, 518b
 hang the, as discontent, 220b
 hangs his, for shame, 627b
 hat upon my, 338b
 heaven upon earth to weary,
 488b
 heels higher than my, 161a

Head, heels up to the, 750b
 hide his, under his wing, 1018a
 hit nail on the, 89a
 hoary, 529a
 hoary, is a crown of glory,
 1039b
 horror's, 189a
 humour not more from the, 472b
 if she'd but turn her, 825b
 I'll eat my, 576b
 imperfections on my, 172b
 in my heart not on my, 126b
 in the heart or in the, 145a
 inside a wolf's mouth, 9b
 is bloody but unbowed, 741b
 keep good tongue in your, 209b
 kicked in the, by a mule, 828b
 King Charles's, 579a
 lay my, upon my grave, 241a
 lift my, till it strikes, 38a
 lock upon the shapely, 717b
 made up the lilac out of my,
 934a
 man with the, 550b
 Medusa's, 960b
 my, is bending low, 636a
 no roof to shroud his, 227a
 not silver'd o'er, 364b
 not so long by the, 133b
 of the army, 400a
 of the table, 501a
 of this great widespread family,
 812a
 off with her, 657a
 off with his, 128a
 old gray, 527b
 on her knee, 190a
 one small, 356b
 over, and heels, 35a
 plant thou no roses at my, 649b
 planted in the human, 461a
 pleasing land of drowsy, 328b
 ragged, seld-shaven, 429a
 repairs his drooping, 249b
 seems no bigger than his, 193a
 she bow'd, 246a
 shot it through the, 1019b
 silent doctor shook his, 308a
 silver'd o'er with age, 308a
 smote off his, 1026b
 some once lovely, 531b
 stand on your, 656a
 statuary loved to copy, 492a
 stone of the corner, 1037a
 stroked down with a slipper,
 32a
 stuff, with all such reading, 322a
 sweete tooth in his, 112b
 that wears a crown, 153b
 thing comes in his, 127a
 thoughts in our, 817a
 thoughts into a lover's, 405a
 tired her, 1029b
 to contrive, 369a
 trickled through my, 659a
 turned her little, aside, 1014a
 twenty years, of a household,
 816a
 upon the lap of earth, 349a
 useful lesson to the, 365b
 very staid, 146a
 where to lay his, 1052a
 whole, is sick, 1045a
 wild ass stamps o'er his, 531b
 wires grow on her, 207b
 wise man's eyes in his, 1042a
 work of our, and hand, 816b
 worst fall on, 148b
 young body with old, 146a

Headache, lying awake with a dis-
mal, 684a
or sciatica, 505b
Headdress, lady's, 300b
Headlines, read the, 990a
Headlong, hurled, 252a
Heads, all the, in the world, 510a
are green, 581a
are just as bare, 955b
baskets on their, 949a
diminish'd, 255a
get gray, 707a
grow beneath shoulders, 186b
houseless, 192a
hung their, 485b
land of broken, 867b
monster with uncounted, 152a
of the same material, 937b
on your own, 817a
over the, of people you meet,
632a
put our, together, 881a
seat on people's backs and, 726b
see without turning their, 922b
so little there is no room, 243b
so many, so many wits, 32b
tall men had empty, 89b
tossing their, 409a
touch heaven, 186a
two, better than one, 92a
we common people nod our,
803a
wooden, are inherited, 857b
Headstones, milestones into,
change, 602b
Headstrong as an allegory, 381a
liberty, 129a
Heal, fame can never, 582b
full many a strife, 329b
heart may, or break, 558a
physician, thyself, 1056b
the blows of sound, 534b
the rod must, the sin, 712b
the tortured mind, 471b
Healed of a suffering, 856a
the heart that's broken, 558a
Healer, Death the, 13a
Healers, best of, 13b
Healing, hand of very, 873a
in his wings, 1050a
is matter of time, 21b
tears that bring no, 620a
virtue, 526b
Wordsworth's, power, 620b
Heals, prayer that, the sick, 616b
the heart, 993a
Health, accidents of, 812a
and a day, 501a
and good sense, 46a
and quiet breathing, 478b
and wealth have missed me,
448a
blessed, 346b
blossom of, 462a
by his, sickness, 385b
double, to thee, 456b
drink a, to the wonders, 856b
ease, and life resign, 309b
enjoy good, 40b
good, and mind's content, 285b
great's affordeth, 101b
heart's, is to be sick with love,
961b
heaven vouchsafe me, 763b
holy, 9a
horse's, 192b
in, in sickness, 336a
in sickness and in, 1069a
innocence and, 355b

Health is: the second blessing,
236b
it might hurt, 358a
lead a sick man to, 16b
look to your, 236b
medicine to produce, 57b
of nations, 930b
of the people, 513a
on both, 197b
peace and competence, 317b
perfect state of, 65b
physic to preserve, 121a
protect the, of community, 919b
rather out of, 788a
recover their, 21b
sinlessness and immortality,
616b
strength and life itself, 933b
talk, 753b
that mocks, 527a
time nor, nor life, 428b
to fond deceit, 810b
to sick men, 110a
unbought, 280b
unto the happy, 809a
vital principle of bliss, 329a
wealth and beauty, 263a
Healthful and his wits about him,
264b
ease, 488b
members, 107a
Healts, urge no, 356b
Healthy and gentle characteristics,
514b
breath of morn, 483a
care for the, 22a
free the world before me, 608b
hatred of scoundrels, 476a
imagination of a boy is, 478b
instinct for it, 672a
sick danger for the, 727b
wealthy and dead, 971b
wealthy and wise, 330b
Heap, choose badness in a, 7a
coals of fire, 1041a, 1060a
dead beneath the, 790a
dig and, lay stone on stone, 620a
high the farmer's hoard, 526b
misfortunes laid in one common,
60a
o' livin', 913b
of dust alone remains, 313b
of stick and stone, 706a
of wheat, 1044b
on more wood, 414b
struck all of a, 381b
thrown on the scrap, 765a
undistinguished, of ruins, 353a
Heaped for the beloved's bed, 468b
Heapeth up riches, 1034a
Heaps of couch grass, 706b
of things have bitten me, 22a
soul's wealth lies in, 650a
unsunn'd, of treasure, 247b
Hear a little song, 378b
a sudden cry of pain, 922b
afraid to, worst, 148b
an old man, 60a
be silent that you may, 168a
beyond the range of sound, 591a
detractions, 157b
go with them to, the priest, 273a
greater inclination to, you, 301b
have ears and, not, 292b
have ears but, not, 1037a
he that hath ears to, 1052b
I, America singing, 607a
list'n'ing they seemed to, 6b
loves to, himself talk, 136a

Hear me for my cause, 168a
moves more than, them told,
131b
not my steps, 196a
of me before three, 301b
one may, 502a
one to speak another to, 588b
quickness to, to move, 809a
rather, thy discourse, 223b
repeat but half of what you,
1006b
sea-maid's music, 141b
see a sermon than, one, 913b
seldom, good of themselves,
292b
so many hollow compliments,
259b
the angels sing, 560b
the daisies grow, 767a
the griefs of kin, 15a
the latest Pole, 943a
thee and rejoice, 409a
time will come when you will,
me, 511b
time's wing'd chariot, 269a
what you say to the contrary,
508a
world might, and stare, 751a
you I will come, 786a
your prayers, 11a
Heard a bird at break of day,
932b
ain't, nothin' yet, 936a
by the hearing of the ear, 1032a
chimes at midnight, 153b
eye of man hath not, 142b
have ye not, 1047a
I will be, 517a
idly spoken and so coldly, 510b
in tale or song, 246b
less he spoke the more he, 876b
melodies are sweet, 482a
never was it spoken never, 840a
of my going to plays, 286a
one side of the case, 672a
reasons manifold, 141a
so have I, 170a
the laughter of her heart, 958b
the nightingale, 56a
the other side, 18a
the world around, 244b
woman seen not, 14b
Heare, eare, that tong, 114b
fooles talke to, 113a
neither, nor see, 94b
Hearer thinks he can do as well,
20a
Hearers, anxious to convince, 21a
dying, such as you, 1014a
like my books, 117b
that our merits know, 4b
too deep for his, 357b
Hearing ear and seeing eye, 1040a
ear filled with, 1042a
passionate my sense of, 133a
posterity will give a fair, 672a
world that was within my, 285b
Hearken, to, better than the fat of
rams, 1027a
to the voice of charmers, 1035a
Hearkeners seldom hear good,
292b
Hears, ear of him that, it, 134a
speak to Him thou for He,
556a
tell all he sees or, 284a
thy faintest word, 263a
Hearse, marriage, 387b
sable, 230a

Heart, absence absence in the, 946b
 abundance of the, 1052b
 ageless in your, 899b
 alike conceived and dared, 570a
 all thy, lies open unto me, 551a
 and stomach of a king, 97a
 and the soul and the senses,
 571a
 and voice oppressed, 593a
 and voice would fail me, 645a
 anniversaries of the, 526a
 another heart divines, 524b
 arrow for the, 460a
 as a seal upon thine, 1044b
 as great as the world, 508a
 as he thinketh in his, 1040b
 as that of a little child, 566a
 at rest within my breast, 385b
 balm of the bruised, 122a
 batter my, 217b
 beating of my own, 543a
 beats the, so kindly, 582b
 because my, is pure, 549a
 best, best brain, 662b
 bitten me to the, 22a
 blessed are pure in, 1050b
 breast encloseth my poor, 127b
 broken and contrite, 1034b
 broken, lies here, 494a
 bruise'd, was pierced, 186b
 build on the human, 567a
 burn within us, 413b
 burning at the, of living, 977b
 can push the sea, 961b
 captain with the mighty, 756a
 carries my, as stowaway, 876b
 caused widow's, to sing, 1031b
 change the, from red, 712b
 changeth man's countenance,
 1066a
 chill the warmest, 630a
 chills upon the head or, 751b
 clean, 1034b
 clean hands and a pure, 1033b
 cold of his, 802a
 command my, and me, 263a
 committed adultery in his,
 1050b
 congenial to my, 357a
 constant, 999b
 consume my, away, 827a
 courage of, or holiness, 849a
 cracks a noble, 179b
 crown is in my, 126b
 cruelty has a human, 387b
 cure thy, of love, 500a
 cutting the, asunder, 923b
 dark as one's own, 514a
 darkies how my, grows weary,
 636a
 darling of my, 307b
 deceitful and wicked, 1048a
 depth of the, of man, 1065b
 detests him, 4b
 devils dwell in, of man, 240b
 disease, housemaid's knee to,
 862a
 distress touching his, 371a
 distrusting asks, 357a
 do not devour thy, 72b
 dry of blood, 480a
 ease a, like a satin gown, 966a
 ease thine, of love, 500a
 eat not thy, 57b
 eat thy, 114a
 enrich not the, of another, 522b
 everywhere he feels his, 3a
 excitement of the, 545a
 expends his whole, 379a

Heart fail because of Goliath,
 1027b
 faint, ne'er won fair lady, 107b
 faint, never won fair lady, 684a
 falsehood leads to the, 373b
 felt along the, 403b
 female, can gold despise, 347b
 find thy, at home, 232a
 find your, despair, 591a
 fire that in the, resides, 620a
 flaw'd, 193b
 flowers of Thy, 441b
 fond, till we meet, 329a
 for any fate, 521a
 for every fate, 456b
 fountain of sweet tears, 406a
 from itself kept, 689b
 gathered to thy, 736b
 give a loving, 230a
 give me back my, 452b
 give not your, away, 785b
 give your, to a dog, 819b
 gives his, and soul away, 785b
 glad with all my, 122b
 gladness of the, 1066a
 glow of a kindly, 729b
 glows in ev'ry, 305a
 God made a, of gold, 877b
 good, is better than all the
 heads, 510a
 great thoughts come from, 115b
 grieve his, 198b
 grown cold, 468a
 gushed from my, 422a
 hand and, to this vote, 443a
 happiest, that ever beat, 738a
 happy as the, was long, 997a
 happy the, that sighed, 122a
 hard, of a child, 934b
 hardened Pharaoh's, 1024a
 has hidden treasures, 586b
 has its love, 486a
 has its reasons, 272b
 hath but one eye, 755a
 hath ne'er within him burned,
 413b
 hath 'scap'd this sorrow, 206a
 hatred comes from the, 461a
 have its say, 760b
 healed the, that's broken, 558a
 heals the, 993a
 here in the country's, 800a
 heresy of, 527b
 hid in the, of love, 824b
 high as my, 162a
 his grave a nation's, 629a
 hit a woman's, 509a
 how dear to this, 450a
 how goes it, 849a
 how many a, must pass me by,
 733b
 humble and a contrite, 816a
 humble human, in pain, 830b
 hurt you to the, 679a
 I told her all my, 386a
 if every, were just frank, 270a
 if, fails thee climb not, 111a
 if guilt's in that, 439b
 if one has no, 486b
 imagination of man's, 1022b
 in each, a little heaven, 294a
 in every true woman's, 446a
 in his hand, 561a
 in the midst of crowds, 431a
 in the, or in the head, 145a
 in unison with all, mankind,
 741a
 incense of the, 330a
 infant, 431b

Heart, into her, too easy, 258a
 is a lonely hunter, 762a
 is all a-flutter, 995b
 is getting softer, 606a
 is Highland, 436a
 is in a whirl, 829b
 is inditing a good matter, 1034b
 is like a singing bird, 649b
 is made better, 1042b
 is not here, 392b
 is on the mountain still, 796b
 is open wide tonight, 767a
 is slow to learn, 962a
 is sorrowful, 1039b
 is there with thee, 797a
 is turning home again, 757a
 is wax moulded, 110a
 is where the hills fling up, 796b
 jot of, or hope, 251b
 joys of our, 487b
 keep thy, with diligence, 1038b
 keep, when all have lost it, 566b
 kep' goin' pity-pat, 601a
 kept these sayings in her, 1056b
 key to your, 519a
 kind and gentle, 354b
 knocked on my sullen, 751b
 know truth by the, 272b
 knoweth his own bitterness,
 1039a
 laid his hand upon my, 524b
 language of the, 319b
 languor is not in your, 623a
 larger, the kindlier hand, 553a
 larger was his, 277b
 laughter of her, 958b
 leaps up when I behold, 406a
 leave the, aglow, 830a
 let every, prepare Him room,
 303a
 let not thine, be glad, 1040b
 let not your, be troubled, 1058b
 level in her husband's, 164b
 like bowl brimming over, 659b
 little body with a mighty, 154b
 live without, 653a
 living, and hearth-stone, 539b
 lock'd my, in a case o' gowd,
 1013a
 look in thy, 115b
 look into any man's, 641a
 looked into his father's, 987a
 Lord looketh on the, 1027b
 love lays hold on gentle, 75b
 love that is in my, 486a
 love-sick, dies, 961a
 make glad the, of childhood,
 701b
 makes the, afraid, 488a
 makes the, grow fonder, 485a
 makes the, run over, 372a
 maketh glad the, of man, 1036b
 man after his own, 1027a
 manly, 521b
 man's, deviseth his way, 83a
 man's, is small, 816b
 may give a useful lesson, 365b
 may go where it will, 43a
 may heal or break, 558a
 may she find all one, 624b
 meditation of my, 1033a
 meek and lowly in, 1052b
 meet a mutual, 328b
 memory plays tune on, 591a
 mend the, 312b
 merry, doeth good, 1040a
 merry, goes all the day, 208a
 merry, hath a continual feast,
 1039b

Heart, merry, maketh a cheerful
countenance, 1039b
mighty, is lying still, 407a
mine with my, in 't, 209b
misfortune or broken, 794a
moral question for the, 811a
mother, within me, 700b
moult its useless passions, 740b
moved with a trumpet, 116a
music in my, 407b
my, aches, 481a
my book and, 1000b
my crown is in my, 126b
my, fell dead before, 968b
my, is heavy, 379b
my, is turn'd to stone, 189b
my, is turning ever, 636a
my, is warm, 962b
my, my duty and my life, 155b
my poor human, 591a
never extinguished in the, 345a
never give all the, 825b
never has ached with a, 692a
new opened, 211a
no human, goes wrong, 746b
no, to break, 939b
no wider than the, is wide, 961b
not able to report, 142b
notation of the, 978a
numbs the, 939a
O heart, 825b
o'er his, a shadow fell, 545b
o'er-fraught, 198b
of a child, 853b
of a maiden is stolen, 439a
of a man, 815b
of a man is depress'd, 308b
of a true Englishman, 301a
of courtesy, 115b
of friendship colder, 499b
of lead, 322a
of London town, 1003b
of man, 879a
of man's like delicate weed,
653a
of my heart, 694b
of my mystery, 176a
of oak are our ships, 347a
of the beholder, 984a
of the buried acorn, 793a
of the fathers, 1050a
of the king, 759a
of the minstrel, 438b
of woman he loves, 855b
old darky's, 758b
one, one hand one nation, 535a
one hope my, can cheer, 489b
one who thrills your, 732a
open my, and you will see, 568b
our, burn within us, 1057b
out of the, a rapture, 733b
out of the bosom, 785b
plan my ways and rule my,
495b
plays an old tune on the, 591a
pourest thy full, 467a
preaching down a daughter's,
548b
press thee to my, 490a
priceless rending of the, 856b
pure, clean hands and a, 1033b
pure in, 1050b
puts forth its pain, 938a
question in his, 811a
raise the dead, 912b
razors to my wounded, 129b
records my days and hours,
810b
replete with thankfulness, 124b

Heart, retain at, one sole idea, 14a
retirement of the, 434b
rise in the, 550b
rooted in the human, 382a
rose in the depths of my, 825b
ruddy drops that visit my, 167a
sad, of Ruth, 482a
safe and smooth of, 968a
safe within its central, 609a
same, beats, 620b
search thine own, 527a
seated, knock at my ribs, 194b
seeth with the, 423b
seldom stabbed to the, 651a
send me back my, 261b
sentient, 882a
set my poor, free, 185b
severed from the, 328a
shaft that quiver'd in his, 452a
Shakespeare unlocked his, 412a,
574b
shall be thy garden, 736a
shall cease to palpitate, 525a
shatter my, 828a
shot full of pain, 898b
sight of death makes, hard, 162a
silence in the, 970a
sing the, to rest, 970a
singing like an idiot, 968b
sink into the, 4a
sleep sweetly tender, 547b
slips from the full, 42a
solitude of his own, 516b
some, did break, 551b
song that nerves a nation's,
556b
sound as a bell, 158a
speaking to the universal, 563a
speaks to the, alone, 583a
squatter's rights of the, 986a
stabs falsehood to the, 599b
statistics, of democracy, 906a
stay at home my, 525b
stiffens and rejoices, 944b
stirred the, of Englishmen, 842b
stop one, from breaking, 645b
strengthens man's, 292b
strike, remember, 751b
strike mine eyes not my, 218b
strong and diverse, 979a
summer to your, 962a
sweeping up the, 648a
tablet of one's own, 617a
take back the, thou gavest, 645a
take thy beak from out my,
545a
tear the, 297a
that forgets us, 270b
that gives it love, 872b
that has truly lov'd, 439a
that is soonest awake, 438a
that lives in grace, 76a
that loved her, 404a
that was humble, 437b
thinks tongue speaks, 158a
this one small, beat, 604b
this, shall break, 191b
though unknown, 521b
through a broken, 770a
tied a young man's, within,
660a
tiger's, in woman's hide, 126a
tired my, and I, 520a
to conceive, 1002a
to fight and lose, 933b
to heart and mind to mind, 413b
to hold, 506a
to my heart comes homing, 762a
to poke poor Billy, 873b

Heart to resolve, 369a
toil on sad, 587b
tongue nor, cannot conceive,
196b
too soon made glad, 569b
too tender or too firm a, 313b
touches the, of nations, 512b
treads on heart, 518b
true-love hath my, 115b
trust not the, 474b
trusteth in his own, 1041b
turn on gas in th' darkest, 836a
understanding the dupe of, 265b
unlocks his, unto his mistress,
231b
unquiet, and brain, 551b
untainted, 125a
untravell'd turns to thee, 353b
utmost passion of her, 514a
vacant, and hand and eye, 416b
veracity is, of morality, 633b
visitations of power to his, 502a
voice of my, 491b
vulgar, 153a
waes o' my, 380a
want of, 488a
war in his, 1035a
Ward has no, they say, 396b
warm, within, 365b
warmth of the, 966a
was hot within me, 1034a
was in my mouth, 51b
was warm and gay, 958b
watched above the blighted,
615b
watchman in my, 846b
waters of the, 996b
way to a man's, 1006b
weak hands though mighty,
468a
wear him in my heart of, 175b
wear my, upon my sleeve, 186a
wet eyes manes dhry, 835a
what is in neighbour's, 66a
whatever your, desired, 816b
where my, lies, 571b
which others bleed for, 298a
while his, doth ache, 274b
whispering Home at last, 488a
whole, faint, 1045a
whoso says in his, 344a
will your, be also, 1051b
wine is mirror of the, 13b
wisdom to believe the, 806b
wise and understanding, 1028a
wish of my, 438b
with all thine, 1025b
with my whole, 1048b
with rue my, is laden, 786a
with women the, argues, 621b
within and God o'erhead, 521a
within blood-tinctured, 518a
within thy, wilt thou hear, 797a
wives turned away his, 1028b
woman is at, a rake, 314b
woman with the, 550b
words no matter from the, 182b
would hear her and beat, 554a
would wound, 999b
wound a, that's broken, 416a
wounding, 263b
wring your, 176b
Heartache and thousand shocks,
174b
falls asleep with, 879b
I had is a, 729b
Heartbreak, great deal of, 181a
helper of, 911a
Heart-breaking beauty, 939b

Heartburnings of the aristocrat, 593b
 Heartfelt compliment, 425b
 lay, 522a
 Hearth acold, 795b
 and stool, 913a
 clean-winged, 528a
 clear fire a clean, 429b
 cricket on the, 246a
 most charming thing, 498a
 throwing on, the firelogs, 38a
 woman for the, 550b
 Hearthfire smoke against the sky, 956a
 Hearthstone, cat on your, 853b
 fox build nest on your, 857a
 living heart and, 539b
 Heartiest, purest, tenderness, 611a
 Heartily and wholly laughed, 473b
 Heart-leaves of lilac, 875a
 Heartless godless, 796a
 Heart-rending delusion, 109b
 Heart-revealing intimacy, 826b
 Heart's affections, holiness of, 478a
 at liberty, 268b
 core, wear him in my, 175b
 dead are never buried, 955b
 deep core, 388a
 deep, core, 824b
 desire, land of, 825a
 desire, nearer to the, 533b
 desires, 159a
 good, worth gold, 153a
 health is to be sick with love, 961b
 his mouth, 202b
 in the Highlands, 392b
 infinite, ease, 156a
 inner chamber, 529a
 my, a ball of string, 690b
 my, right there, 878a
 oh her, adrift, 630b
 supreme ambition, 343a
 young man's, complaint, 608a
 Hearts, allegiance from men's, 151a
 ardour of their, 618a
 at home with their own, 514b
 believe the truths I tell, 351a
 break the, of kith and kin, 877a
 cash-boxes for, 490b
 cause that makes these hard, 192b
 cheer our weary, 666b
 cheerful, now broken, 439b
 cherish, that hate thee, 211b
 cherished by all our, 563b
 cherished in all our, 557a
 cold, beat hot, 706b
 complaisance in their, 106a
 deep, to enjoy them, 513b
 dissension between, 441b
 draw, after them, 259a
 dry as summer dust, 410b
 ease our, of all their woes, 690a
 ennobled our, 298b
 ensanguined, 365a
 exchanged for hearts, 262a
 fashioneth their, 1034a
 feeling, pour melodies, 396b
 feet may leave but not our, 535b
 finite, that yearn, 569a
 great, true faith, 597b
 hands upon their, 787a
 heavy, 1041b
 high in the people's, 166b
 home-keeping, 525b
 human, endure, 337b

Hearts in love, 157a
 in the hard ground, 962b
 incline the, of citizens, 367a
 just as pure and fair, 683b
 kind, are more than coronets, 547a
 kind, for friends to fill, 751b
 King of, 900a
 land of broken, 867b
 light, and free, 495b
 men with splendid, 938a
 new heraldry is hands not, 189a
 no union here of, 413a
 of all on fire, 75b
 of controversy, 166a
 of free-born men, 970b
 of his countrymen, 384a
 of kings, 146a
 of little children, 565a
 of men, drive the, 37a
 of oak, 90a
 of the most reckless, 544a
 our, are great, 554b
 our hopes, 523a
 pluck, from them, 156a
 poetry in the, of all men, 475b
 poor, thro, 604b
 pure and fair, 683b
 Queen of, 1016b
 read women's, 910a
 searcheth all, 1029b
 set their, upon you, 32a
 sing to find your, 927a
 softens their, 76b
 somewhere, are light, 808a
 star arise in your, 1064b
 steal away your, 168b
 steel soldiers', 156a
 that are great are lone, 667b
 that kindle, 627b
 that once beat high, 438a
 that room, 815b
 the Lord did dwell in, 273a
 there are loyal, 723a
 though stout and brave, 521a
 thousand, beat happily, 453a
 too full for utterance, 559a
 true, lie wither'd, 439a
 two loving, divide, 729a
 two, that beat as one, 5a
 unto whom all, are open, 1068b
 unto wisdom, 1036a
 utter what their, hold, 843a
 waiting, that weep, 633a
 warmth within our, 899b
 we leave behind, 433a
 were drunk with a beauty, 839b
 were high and fortunes low, 950a
 were touched with fire, 708b
 while you, are yearning, 865a
 with your hands your, 127a
 within our, they lie, 829a
 wore at their, the fire's center, 995a
 young, were not so clever, 786a
 Heart-shaped leaves of rich green, 875a
 Heartsome wi' thee, 307a
 Heart-stified in her dell, 480b
 Heartstrings are a lute, 543b
 jesses my dear, 188b
 quivering, prove it, 627a
 rip your very, 815b
 Heart-talkers, true, 625a
 Heart-throbs, count time by, 586a
 Heart-whole, warrant him, 162b
 Heart-wounded, sank, 937a

Heat affection limb nor beauty, 184b
 Amalfi in the, 525b
 as a mode of motion, 613b
 bear the burden and the, 620a
 cold and, and summer and winter, 1022b
 examine the laws of, 700a
 fear no more, o' the sun, 204b
 for the cold, 109b
 heraldic in the, 992a
 in little storage, 946b
 ma'am I said, 419a
 nor light, 226a
 not furnace for your foe, 210b
 not without dust and, 250b
 nothing hid from, thereof, 1033a
 of conflict, 409b
 of its defenders, 288a
 of noon in Rangoon, 982a
 one draught above, 165b
 one, drive out another, 117a
 Promethean, 190a
 shade him from the, 385a
 summer's fantastic, 138b
 surprised with sudden, 118a
 that flamed upon the kiss, 947a
 was in the very sod, 593a
 Heated hot in a moment, 130b
 Heat-full fire, 102b
 Heat and hare-bells, 592a
 appeared to awake, 704b
 cock of the, 395b
 foot is on my native, 416b
 in airy rings they skim the, 309a
 sung on the barren, 386b
 understand the, 704b
 wind on the, 500b
 Heathen bows down to wood, 445b
 Chinese is peculiar, 686b
 hate, twin of, 556b
 Heathenish, bear-baiting was esteemed, 494a
 Heather, how the, looks, 648a
 tumble on, 416a
 Heath-flower, from, dash'd the dew, 415a
 Heating, warm without, 306b
 Heat-oppressed brain, 106a
 Heats of hate and lust, 785b
 Heave and pant and kiss for gold, 309b
 and the halt and the hurl, 815b
 Heaven, all, around us, 439b
 all the way to, 264a
 all things under, 259a
 all to, 110b
 all we hope in, 543b
 alone that is given away, 600a
 and Charing Cross, 790b
 and earth and all elements, 83a
 and earth do her homage, 112a
 and earth, Lord which made, 1037b
 and earth, more things in, 173a
 and earth, rejoicing with, 250b
 and earth shall pass away, 1054a
 and earth unfolds, 141a
 angel from, 437a
 arch of, soared, 912a
 as, made him, 107b
 as near to, by sea, 587a
 ascended into, 1068a
 ascribe to, 183a
 be thanked, 586b
 beauteous eye of, 148a
 behaving as if you were in, 766a
 believe in, and hell, 774b

Heaven, bells of, 854a
 between the winds of, 170b
 between us and hell or, 272b
 blessed part to, 211b
 blessed the God of, 229b
 blest with perfect rest, 757a
 breadth of, 519a
 bright sun of, 212a
 brightest, of invention, 154a
 bring all, before mine eyes,
 246b
 by a whirlwind into, 1029a
 by-way to, 291b
 came down from, 1068a
 commences ere world be past,
 355b
 confess yourself to, 177a
 courtesy from, 151a
 crawling between earth and,
 175a
 day when, was falling, 787a
 did a recompense send, 349a
 differ as, and hell, 555a
 dimmed the light of, 756b
 distant from, alike, 223a
 does not choose its elect, 566a
 doth divide state of man, 154b
 drowsy with harmony, 133b
 earth was nigher, 567b
 earth's crammed with, 520a
 economy of, 430a
 endures, 787b
 enter kingdom of, 1053b
 errand-boy in, 604b
 ever moving spheres of, 123b
 exhal'd and went to, 281a
 eye of, visits, 138a
 face of, so fine, 136b
 farewells as be stars in, 182b
 farther off from, 488a
 feeds the stars, 37a
 fell from, 74a
 floor of, 147a
 flowerless fields of, 691a
 fragrance smells to, 330a
 from, down did he, 1011b
 from, it came, 427b
 garden in, 760b
 gate, did arrive at, 1013b
 gate of, 1023a
 gems of, her starry train, 256a
 gentle rain from, 146a
 gives favourites early death, 30a
 glance from, to earth, 142b
 God created the, and the earth,
 1021a
 God is in, 1042b
 God to angel his new, 704b
 God's in his, 567a
 gone to, 144a
 good sense is the gift of, 315a
 great eye of, 113a
 had looked upon riches, 295a
 had made her such a man, 186b
 harbingers to, 243b
 has joined great issues, 409b
 has no rage like love to hatred,
 turned, 298a
 have ye souls in, too, 482b
 hell I suffer seems a, 255a
 hell or Hoboken, 911a
 hell that are not, 123a
 high, doth chime, 271b
 hills whose heads touch, 186a
 his country in, 497b
 hold the earth from, away, 712b
 holds all for which you sigh,
 745b
 home is, 989b

Heaven, how art thou fallen from,
 1046a
 husbandry in, 196a
 if I ascend up into, 1038a
 in a rage, 388a
 in, a spirit doth dwell, 543b
 in a wild flower, 388a
 in each heart a little, 294a
 in hell's despair, 387a
 in, shall be fulfilled, 630b
 in the, a perfect round, 572a
 in which there are no horses,
 755a
 infinite meadows of, 522b
 is above all yet, 210b
 is as near by water, 587a
 is not always angry, 294b
 is not reached at a single
 bound, 597a
 is to be at peace, 806b
 is touching earth with rest, 711a
 is what each desires, 441a
 itself points an hereafter, 300a
 kept, in view, 731a
 keys of, 1053b
 knows its time, 418a
 lay not my transgression, 147b
 leave her to, 172b
 leave the rest to, 243a
 left to, the rest, 738a
 less of earth than, 499a
 lest stern, hate you, 11a
 lies about us, 408b
 lift up one hand to, 744a
 light from, 390b
 like, is bent, 468a
 love is, 413b
 majesty of, and earth, 329b
 make a, of hell, 240b, 252b
 marriages are made in, 555b
 matches are made in, 91a
 may decrease it, 180a
 men differ as, and earth, 554b
 met my dearest foe in, 171a
 most of, he bath in him, 585b
 music bordering upon, 429b
 names of earth and, 268a
 ne'er helps men, 13a, 16b
 new, and new earth, 1064b
 new progeny descends from, 36a
 new-bent in, 140b
 no, but clarity, 988a
 no humor in, 678b
 no marriage is in, 947a
 noblest gift of, 17a
 nor visited in, 648a
 not built of country seats, 956a
 not grim but fair of hue, 574b
 not, upon past has power, 278a
 nothing true but, 440a
 nurseries of, 789b
 O, her dancing, 499b
 of all their wish, 938a
 on earth, 255a
 one minute of, 441a
 open face of, 477a
 open'd wide, 257a
 or earth or hell, 754b
 parting is all we know of, 646b
 peep through the blanket, 195a
 permit to, how long or short,
 52b, 259a
 Persian's, 439b
 port o', 803b
 practice in, 568b
 presents in sheets, 880b
 protect the working girl, 775b
 reach that purest, 596a
 reeking up to, 156b

Heaven rejects the lore, 411b
 resplendent and fair, 839a
 serve in, 252b
 settin' up in, 893b
 she did but dream of, 279b
 short arm to reach to, 790b
 shut thee from, 536b
 sightless, a shaven land, 640a
 silent finger points to, 411a
 smells to, 176b
 snatched lightning from, 330b
 snow of, 971a
 so he goes to, 176b
 sound from, 1059a
 spirit that fell from, 253a
 starry cope of, 256b
 stars the brain of, 639a
 startled, of my soul, 894a
 starved for, 700b
 storm, itself, 38a
 such grace did lend her, 132a
 summons thee to, or to hell,
 196a
 sword of, 185a
 take my soul, 148b
 take, out of the clouds, 996b
 takes care to grant, 279b
 taught and led the way to, 307b
 that bends above us, 545a
 that leads men to this hell,
 207b
 there is a, 859b
 things are sons of, 336b
 thorny way to, 171b
 thunderbolt of, 19a
 till, and earth pass, 1050b
 to appreciate, well, 731b
 to be deluded by him, 291a
 to be young was very, 405a
 to gaudy day denies, 456a
 too black for, 279a
 treasures in, 1051b
 tries the earth, 600a
 trouble deaf, 205a
 'twixt, and earth, 753b
 up the floor of, 857a
 upon earth to weary head, 488b
 vaulty, 137a
 vouchsafe me health, 763b
 wanted one immortal song, 277a
 water'd, with their tears, 387b
 were not heaven, 261b
 what's a, for, 570b
 whisper'd in, 397b
 winged seraphs of, 546a
 with, again for goal, 695b
 with all its splendors, 600a
 words without thoughts never
 to, 176b
 worship the God of, 264a
 would, seem best, 570a
 Heaven-assailing spires, 839b
 Heaven-born band, 402b
 Heaven-gates not so highly arch'd,
 226a
 Heaven-kissing hill, 176b
 Heavenly blessings without num-
 ber, 302b
 bodies, princes are like, 120b
 compulsion, fools by, 191a
 days that cannot die, 405a
 destiny, 407b
 eloquence, 277b
 Father invented man, 680a
 fire, spark of, 446a
 frame, orbs of, 116a
 gift of poesy, 278b
 harmony, 278b
 host, 287b

Heavenly love that drips fer me
and you, 745b
powers, 521a
powers, knows you not ye, 378b
race demands thy zeal, 329a
rhetoric of thine eye, 133a
roof, 99a
virtues shoot, 441b
Heaven-rescued land, 499a
Heaven's all gracious king, 560b
benediction, 94a
blue, height, 736b
blue hour-glass, 902b
border, stars at, 913a
bounty, 496a
breath smells wooingly, 195a
chancery, 346b
cherubim, 195b
command, Britain at, 328b
decree, curst by, 357a
despite, 387a
ebon vault, 464b
employ, teach, 571b
eternal year, 278a
eye, 129a
gate, lark at, 204a
gates, claps her wings at, 112b
gates, storming, 980b
glories shine, 592a
glorious sun, 132a
help is better, 108b
high bower, 385b
jeweled crown, 673b
last best gift, 256b
light forever shines, 468b
masterpieces, 966b
melodious strains, 560b
own blue, 471a
own height, fight to, 877b
pavement, 253a
scenes, look on, 1004b
street, joy-bells ring in, 896a
wall a golden vine, 935b
Heavens and earth reply, 334a
are fresh and strong, 409b
are out in fleeces, 640a
blaze forth death of princes,
167b
blue, above us bent, 547a
declare glory of God, 1032b
distorts, from pole to pole, 388b
fill with commerce, 548b
hung be the, with black, 124a
might be scaled, 6a
open ye, 257b
planets and this centre, 181a
pure as the naked, 407b
show the, more just, 192a
spangled, 299a
though the, fall, 241a
Heavens' embroidered cloths, 825b
Heaves and spreads, 411b
his ponderous sack, 332b
Heavier crash, fall with, 19a
hand than kings, 331a
Heaviest load to bear, 687b
ore of the body, 931b
Heaviness of his mother, 1039a
spirit of, 1047b
that's gone, 210a
Heaving cinders, 902b
to and fro, 487b
up my either hand, 231a
Heav'n and nature sing, 303a
contents with the care of, 317a
drives night along from, 531a
gained from, a friend, 349b
I myself am, and hell, 532b
itself would stoop, 248b

Heav'n, mild, ordains, 251a
offspring of, first-born, 254b
vision of fulfill'd desire, 533a
Heav'n-born child in manger lies,
244b
Heav'nly flame, vital spark of,
312a
jewel, caught my, 115b
paradise that place, 220b
Heav'n's eternal King, 244a
hand or will, 251b
wide pathless way, 246a
Heavy and dangerous labors, 666a
and weary weight, 403b
as a prisoner's chains, 955a
burden of responsibility, 972a
change now thou art gone, 248b
gate, keeps the, 770a
hearts, 1041b
husband, 147b
if time be, on your hands,
547a
labour and are, laden, 1052b
lift their, lids and look, 629b
looks, toward school with, 135b
mist, cold and, 488a
my heart is, 379b
other wallet, with vices, 35a
past is, and hindereth me, 717a
plummet's pace, 249b
weather, may make, 957a
world around, spins the, 786a
world, sob, 993b
years, break up under the, 893a
Hebrew tongue, called in the,
1064b
Hebrides, colder than the, 927a
in dreams behold the, 436a
stormy, 249b, 328a
Hectic red, pale and, 466a
Hector and Lysander, 1004a
in the field, 525a
Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba,
174a
Hed, hitteth naile on, 89a
Hedge, divinity doth, a king, 178a
hawthorn, 938a
hide it in a, 391a
leaping over the, 104b
pull not down your, 233b
whoso breaketh an, 1043a
Hedgehog knows one big thing, 7b
rolled up the wrong way, 488b
Hedge-hogs, thorny, 142a
Hedger and ditcher, 442a
Hedges, about those, blows, 935a
wild, 985a
Hedonist, drifted an, 933a
Heed no instincts but our own,
269b
not their perjuries, 35b
take, lest he fall, 1061a
the wounds, 87b
to my ways, 1034a
woven with absent, 705b
Heedless air, 613a
idle, pace, 660a
of grammar, 451b
self-interest, 919b
unwise to be, 48b
ways, ran my, 997a
word, launch a, 774a
Heejous mien, 834a
Heel, bids it come to, 942a
from, to throat, 826a
of the courtier, 178b
of the north-east trade, 815a
ride with an unused, 813b
tread upon another's, 178a

Heels as high or higher than head,
101a
at his, a stone, 177b
first toes and then, 849a
fortune may grow out at, 191a
good to the, 535a
hi but she, to it, 960b
income at its, 363a
misery treads on, of joy, 625a
of spring, treads on, 39b
of the laureled ox, 695a
out at the, 180a
over head and, 35a
took to my, 32a
up to the head, 750b
Heeltap I never could bear it, 449b
Heered, Mammy, him holler, 745a
Hegel and Kant, 654a
Heifer lowing at the skies, 482b
plowed with my, 1026b
Heigh-ho says Rowley, 1015a
Heigho the derry oh, 1020a
Height, blue heaven's, 736b
city of dreadful, 858b
heaven's own, 877b
infinite, in divine knowledge,
100a
makes up in, 881b
measure your mind's, 567a
nor depth nor any creature,
1060a
oaks of towering, 336b
objects in an airy, 293b
of a man from crown to sole,
50a
of houses, street wide as, 84b
of this great argument, 252a
test of, in civilization, 784a
Heightens ease with grace, 328b
Heights by great men reached,
523b
dread, of destiny, 740b
made to be looked at, 867a
march to, of fame, 942a
of greatness, 47b
of Hermon, 893a
that must be won, 769b
unconquer'd, 23a
Heir, great, of fame, 244b
in equity, 878b
infant, to the whole world, 578a
new-create another, 212a
of all the ages, 549a
shocks that flesh is, to, 174b
son and, of a mongrel bitch,
191a
Heirs of all eternity, 132a
of all the ages, 613b
of God, 1060a
of tomorrow, 711a
Heish yo' mouf, 859b
Held his banner high, 903b
his seat, 4b
together by cohesive power, 442a
together, strong if they, 58b
Helen, like another, 280b
of Troy, 701b
sweet, make me immortal, 123b
thy beauty is to me, 543b
Helen's arms, first dawn in, 827b
beauty in brow of Egypt, 142b
eye, dust hath closed, 213a
lips are drifting dust, 844b
Helican, see how the, 904a
Hell a city much like London, 466t
agreement with, 517a, 1046a
all places shall be, 123a
all right then I'll go to, 677b
all we need of, 646b

Hell, ascended into, 853a
believe in heaven and, 744b
between us and, or heaven, 272b
black as, 207b
breathes out contagion, 176b
broke lose, 256a
characters of, to trace, 349b
contains no fouler fiend, 6b
cunning livery of, 185a
descended into, 1068a
detests him as gates of, 4b
differ as heaven and, 555a
drive me down the slopes of,
891a
each suffers his own, 37b
easy is descent to, 37a
England, for horses, 224a
explores His lowest, 704b
feel a, within myself, 240b
fifteen minutes of, 731b
for his hoarding went to, 126a
forced woodcock a, 124b
full of good meanings, 233b
great scorn of, 76a
has no fury like woman scorned,
298a
hath no limits, 123a
heartstone of, be your bed,
857a
heaven or earth or, 754b
heaven, or Hoboken, 911a
hissing hot from, 586a
hot as, 384a
I myself am heav'n and, 532b
I say the, with it, 984b
in heaven's despite, 387a
in, their souls may dwell, 625b
injur'd lover's, 256b
is paved with good intentions,
233b, 715a
Italy, for women, 224a
lead apes in, 130a
leads men to this, 207b
light-house of, 487a
madness risen from, 691b
make a heaven of, 252b
make a, of heaven, 240b
make my bed in, 1038a
mouth of, 553b
mutter'd in, 397b
myself am, 240b, 255a
no, except confusion, 988a
no, rang Universalist bell, 635b
not a fiercer, than failure, 478b
not whole body cast into, 1051a
on earth, 765a
paved with good intentions,
233b, 715a
pour milk of concord into, 198b
Presbyterian in, 670b
procuress to the lords of, 552a
puritan's idea of, 664b
rebellious, 177a
reign in, 252b
riches grow in, 253a
safest road to, 980b
serve a hitch in, 762b
should bar the way, 909b
steered clear of, 731a
stir for this, 156b
summons thee to heaven or to,
196a
the shadow from a soul, 533a
there is a, 859b
to be endured hereafter, 715a
too white for, 279a
vast, can hold, 142b
war is, 613b
way I fly is, 246b, 255a

Hell, way that leads out of, 254a
we make for ourselves, 715a
what in, have I done, 894b
what, it is, 114a
what the, it's spring, 894a
where we are is, 123a
with, at agreement, 517a, 1046a
within him, 255a
Hellespont, Leander swam the,
535b
Propontic and the, 189a
Hello sucker, 927b
Hell's broke loose in Georgia, 978b
concave, 253a
delight, 796a
despair, 387a
fear o', a hangman's whip, 224a
fire, 891a
Helluva pass, things come to a,
708a
Helm, hold the, 44b
Palinurus nodded at the, 322a
pleasure at the, 350a
prepared to take the, 641b
Helmet a hive for bees, 116a
and the plume, 547b
for a blow on the head, 72a
of Navarre, 491b
the hope of salvation, 1063a
Helmets, plumed, gleamed, 628a
Help and ornament, 122a
cometh from the Lord, 1037b
encumbers him with, 339a
feeble up, 203a
for pain, 622a
for the living, 662b
from whence cometh my, 1037a
Heaven's, is better, 108b
him who strives, 13a
hindrance and a, 406a
is most beautiful verb, 740a
meet, for him, 1021b
no, for these things, 695b
nothing will, 971a
of a surgeon, 143a
one fainting robin, 645b
our, in ages past, 302b
out of a fellow-feeling, 221a
past hope cure, 137b
present, in trouble, 1034b
seeking, from none, 661b
since there's no, 122b
thee in thy need, 220a
themselves, gods help them that,
11a
things that, with things that
hurt, 719b
thou mine unbelief, 1056a
thysself and God will help thee,
16b
to half-a-crown, 706a
vain is the, of man, 1035a
what's past, 208a
Helped every one his neighbor,
1047a
Helper, critic the real, of artist,
718b
of heartbreak, 911a
our antagonist is our, 361b
Helping every feeble neighbour,
661b
hand, encumbers with, 339a
Helpless and contemptible, 770b
in trying to speak comfort, 495a
man in ignorance sedate, 336a
naked piping loud, 387b
on my back, 844a
Helps, fortune, the brave, 32b
heaven ne'er, men, 16b

Helps men who will not act, 13a
them that help themselves, 330b
with their, defend ourselves,
126b
Hemisphere divided, 257a
of light and darkness, 473b
Hemispheres, two better, 215a
Hemlock, as though of, I had
drunk, 481a
Hemlocks, murmuring pines and,
522b
sad, 662a
Hemp, moulders, and steel, 416b
Hempen string, sing in a, 225a
Hen gathereth her chickens, 1054a
has a right to set, 665a
homely, lays one, 1006b
in the pot, 650b
is only an egg's way, 670b
my black, 1018b
two owls and a, 580b
Hence all you vain delights, 225b
ere I go, 812b
horrible shadow, 198a
loathed melancholy, 245a
these tears, 31b
unreal mockery, 198a
Henley's Invictus, 942a
Henpeck'd you all, 457a
Henpecked, fraternity of the, 301a
Henry King, defect of, 849a
Hens, milk-white, of Dorking,
582a
Heracleon cheerfulness and cour-
age, 751a
Heracitus, they told me you were
dead, 627a
Herald angels sing, 334b
Mercury, station like the, 176b
night's, 131a
of joy, 157b
of the morn, 137a
of tomorrow, 812a
Square, remember me to, 892a
wish no other, 212a
Heraldic in the heat, 992a
Heraldry, boast of, 348a
new, is hands not hearts, 189a
Heralds, love's, should be thoughts,
136a
nobles and, 293b
spring's first, hum, 947b
Herb, bespangling, and tree, 231a
excellent, 820a
like unto it, 598b
Herbs, dinner of, 1039b
enchanted, 147a
powerful grace that lies in, 136a
Hercules and Goth and Moor, 703a
gates of, 712a
he is a second, 53a
himself do what he may, 179a
some talk of, 1004a
with strangled serpents, 981a
Herd, God not worshipped by the,
897b
hog of Epicurus', 41a
leader of the, again, 854b
lowing, wind slowly, 348a
perish as one of the vulgar, 702b
psychology, 915a
reeking, 934a
singling him out from the, 631b
spirit, resistance to the, 863b
squirring, in Mammon's mesh,
796a
stand above the common, 751a
unmoted, 177b
Herde, oon ere it, 78b

Herding together in turbulent mobs, 445a
 Herds of walruses and whales, 604a
 Herdsman, God the, 824a
 Here a little there a little, 1046a
 answered, am I, 1027a
 Champion Alexander of Clane, 970b
 I am and here I stay, 529a
 I and you stand, 706a
 I have been, before, 640b
 I wish he were, 629a
 it can't happen, 932a
 lie I Martin Elginbrodde, 1014a
 lies John Knott, 1014a
 lies our sovereign lord, 288b
 lies Sir Jenkin Grout, 1014b
 of a Sunday morning, 786a
 out of the everywhere into the, 631b
 'twixt the, and there, 615b
 we came when love was young, 795a
 Hereafter, heaven points out an, 300a
 slight today's delight for, 567a
 'tis not, 164a
 Hereditary faith, passive or, 437a
 strokes of character, 1001b
 virtue is not, 370a
 Heresies, new truths begin as, 634a
 Heresy anomalies hobbies, 807a
 of doctrine, 527b
 Heretic rebel a thing to flout, 756a
 that makes the fire, 208a
 Heritage, come into our, 939a
 eternal, of sorrow, 743a
 goodly, 1032b
 liberty the, of all men, 538a
 of old age, 511a
 of woe, 455b
 service is no, 183a
 the only, he has to leave, 982b
 the sea, 447b
 youth's, 572a
 Hermetically sealed phials, 295b
 Hermit, New England, 732b
 of Prague, 165b
 sceptred, 462a
 to dwell a weeping, 351b
 Hermitage, minds take that for an, 268b
 Hermit-eye, aloof with, I scan, 423a
 Hermon, flows from the heights of, 893a
 Her'n, hiz'n an', never speak, 775a
 Hero, biography iv a, 834b
 cheering a, 899a
 conquering, comes, 291a
 every, becomes a bore, 504a
 is a man of peace, 891a
 may be dragged, 287a
 most glorious, 446a
 must drink brandy, 342a
 no man is, to his valet, 61b
 of the pathetic tale, 464a
 perish or a sparrow fall, 316a
 show me a, 974b
 soldiers who wish to be a, 1009a
 stuff that rules the world, 777a
 the conqueror worm, 544b
 Herod, daughter of Herodias pleased, 1053a
 days of, 1050a
 out-herods, 175b

Herodias, daughter of, danced, 1053a
 Heroes, American soldiers are, 983b
 as great have died, 5a
 as well as idealists, 709a
 bards saints, if we will, 619b
 battlefields which have, 497b
 blood of our, 374b
 coming, lovers kings, 686b
 conquer'd fame of, 608b
 created by popular demand, 956a
 crime has its, 324b
 defy historians, 459b
 England proved, not dead, 955b
 face the world alone, 840a
 hail ye, 402b
 have been in minority, 588a
 land of ferocious, 888a
 of finance are like beads, 641a
 of old, 572b
 of the Revolutionary period, 969a
 of yore, 445b
 star-crowned, 809a
 these, are dead, 662a
 were plenty, 1005a
 world's brave, 1004a
 Heroic bosom beats no more, 458a
 decision not from cowards, 951a
 enterprise is gone, 361a
 for earth too hard, 572a
 in unnecessary points, 715a
 lay is tuneless now, 458a
 poem a biography, 474b
 poems, he who would write, 472b
 poesy, pleasures of, 243a
 poets, Homer first of, 338b
 resignation, bearing with, 788b
 sires, 287a
 womanhood, 524a
 Heroism burning to display, 783b
 feels and never reasons, 502b
 is endurance, 732b
 Heron, start a, soon, 935a
 Herostratus lives, 240b
 Herring, good red, 92a
 Herring-pond is wide, 573a
 Herrings, red, 1015b
 Herte, fer from, 83a
 mouses, nat worth a leek, 30a
 priketh every gentil, 80a
 that loveth nought in May, 77b
 Herveys, men women and, 322b
 Hesiod might as well have kept his breath, 60b
 Hesitancies, James's elaborate, 804a
 Hesitate and falter life away, 621a
 dislike, 319a
 Hesperus entreats thy light, 218a
 led the starry host, 255b
 schooner, 521b
 Heterodoxy is another man's doxy, 327a
 Heyvnesse, sory for youre, 78b
 Hew down and fell oak, 112b, 126a
 him as a carcass, 167a
 somebody to, and hack, 238b
 strive not to, your path, 747b
 to the line of right, 643a
 triumphal arches, 312b
 Hewers of wood, 1026a
 Hewn, pine, on Norwegian hills, 252b
 Hexameter, in the, rises, 422b
 Hey and a ho and hey nonino, 163a
 diddle diddle, 1016b

Hey ho the wind and the rain, 166a, 191b
 sing, ding a ding ding, 163a
 Hey-day in the blood is tame, 177a
 Hi, he would answer to, 659a
 Hic jacet, forlorn, 406a
 Hickety pickety my black hen, 1018b
 Hickory dickory dock, 1015b
 limb, hang your clothes on a, 1008b
 sticks, whittled out of, 974a
 Hicks, royal race of, 894a
 sticks nix, pix, 864b
 Hid battlements of eternity, 790a
 city on an hill cannot be, 1050b
 from him, 790a
 himself among women, 241b
 in bottom of the deeps, 100a
 in her vacant cave, 260a
 in the heart of love, 824b
 in two bushels of chaff, 143b
 love and a cough cannot be, 233b
 moe thousand deaths, 184b
 murder cannot be, 82b
 nature lay, in night, 321a
 nothing, from heat thereof, 1033a
 wherefore are these things, 163b
 Hidden away out of sight, 692b
 brook, noise like of a, 422a
 flaw is deemed greater, 52a
 from the sun, 874b
 half, from the eye, 405a
 in my veins, 287b
 lain well, 795b
 lamps in sepulchral urns, 363a
 life, fountains of my, 507b
 morrow's, season, 379b
 painter is hinted and, 667a
 room in man's house, 867a
 something, 815b
 soul of harmony, 245b
 stuff, made of one, 501b
 treasures, heart has, 586b
 Hide for a little moment, 1046a
 from day's garish eye, 246b
 hair goes with the, 948b
 her shame from every eye, 355a
 his head under his wing, 1018a
 his, is sure to flatten 'em, 848a
 it in your trunk, 890a
 it under his tongue, 1031a
 lies to, it, 232b
 me O my Saviour, 334a
 me under the shadow, 1032b
 myself in thee, 372a
 no night can, us, 231b
 robes and furr'd gowns, all, 193a
 skilful way you, your claws, 842b
 speech not to, him, 286b
 talent which is death to, 251b
 the fault I see, 321a
 the haughty barbers, 964b
 their diminish'd heads, 255a
 those hills of snow, 185b
 ugly fact nature has to, 650b
 wear lion's, 148a
 what may man within him, 185b
 world to, virtues, 163b
 wrapp'd in a woman's, 126a
 wrapt in player's, 126a
 youk'n, de fier, 739a
 your diminished rays, 255a
 your golden light, 522a
 Hideaways, bury bones in, 989b
 Hideous dream, 167a
 hum, 244b

Hideous, making night, 172a
more, than a sea-monster, 191a
notes of woe, 459b
roar of a city, 963a
ruin, 252a
show, death a, 622b
town, spreading of the, 667a
Hides from himself his state,
336a
 night which, things, 77a
 not visage from our cottage,
 208b
 success, all ugliness, 261b
 while she, reveals, 343b
Hiding-place, dark and lonely,
422b
 from the wind, 1046b
Hie, from heaven down did, 1011b
 onward I'd, 398a
Hied me off to Arcady, 673b
Hierarchies, purest of, 958a
Hieratic, art is immobile, 767b
Hierophants of unapprehended
 inspiration, 432b, 468b
Hies to his confine, 170a
High, above the world so, 442b
 and boastful neighs, 155b
 as my heart, 162a
 be we, be we low, 96b
 be yours to hold it, 860b
 beat, for praise, 438a
 birth vigour of bone, 182a
 characters, 261a
 choose the, or low degree, 320a
 converse with the dead, 327b
 courage and unselfish ways,
 730b
 culture, essential to, 637b
 death makes equal, and low,
 90b
 degree, beauty and, 946b
 degree, men of, 1035a
 descent, nor wealth nor, 582a
 detestation of the, 580a
 diddleiddle, 683b
 Dunsinane hill, 198b
 eastern hill, 170a
 estate, fallen from his, 280a
 fantastical, fancy is, 163b
 for contempt too, 267a
 heaven doth chime, 271b
 held his banner, 903b
 hopes of living, 250a
 idealistic motives, 798a
 imagining, bring to their, 680b
 in the people's hearts, 166b
 instincts, 408b
 Lama, 985b
 life and high-lived company,
 354b
 life, worldliness revelry, 461b
 man with a great thing, 570a
 mountains are a feeling, 453b
 no bird soars too, 385b
 no higher than the soul is, 961b
 noon, give me, 914b
 nothing too, for daring, 38a
 object strange and, 269a
 o'er vales and hills, 409a
 on a throne, 253b
 only know it shall be, 808b
 places, wickedness in, 1062b
 plain living and, thinking, 407a
 price is cruel, 821a
 Pyrenees, 849a
 raptures do infuse, 242a
 reason of his fancies, 250a
 requiem become a sod, 481b
 road, night is on the, 970a

High road, ye'll tak' the, 1003a
 Roman fashion, 201b
 romance, symbols of, 479b
 shore of this world, 156a
 soar as, as I can discern, 588b
 soar not too, to fall, 226b
 solemnities, 248a
 soul climbs the high way, 796b
 spacious firmament on, 299a
 style, doe it in a, 273b
 tempest still is, 334a
 that proved too high, 572a
 them that's rich and, 598a
 they that stand, 127b
 thinking outcome of fine living,
 784a
 thought and amiable words, 555b
 tides in calendar, 148a
 to go, use your legs, 726b
 to Him no, no low, 316b
 trumpet heard on, 278b
 trust in all things, 551a
 up, every man who is, 792b
 upon a pale-gold hill, 888b
 voice ascending, 302b
 water mark, 408a
 we never know how, we are,
 647a
 we seldom rise, 791b
High-blown pride, 211a
High-brow stuff, I pull no, 858a
Higher classes, hands of the, 376a
 flies the, pitch, 124a
 form of life, 990b
 gift of imagination, 784b
 ideal of man, 618a
 mood, strain of a, 249a
 notion of the rule, 333a
 purposes, life given for, 336b
 see nothing, than himself, 560a
 steps were, they took, 278a
 than the sphery chime, 248b
 the top of that delight, 603b
 things, capable of, 901b
 things, men may rise to, 551b
 up a court is, 835a
High-erected thoughts, 115b
Highest achievement, in face of,
 702b
 and best feelings, 643a
 compliment to the first, 340b
 condition takes rise in lowest,
 46a
 deepest and, sentiment, 771b
 dream, true to our, 888b
 glory to God in the, 1056b
 middle tree and, 255a
 moment of his effort, 870a
 music, of fine arts, 614b
 noon, riding near her, 246a
 of renown, 713a
 pavement of the stair, 943a
 place, if you aspire to, 33a
 places, they who are in the,
 275a
 point of all my greatness, 211a
 quality to your moments, 702a
 republican, form of government,
 615a
 ripest peach is, 745a
 stage in moral culture, 530a
 step of charity's ladder, 74b
 style of man, 306a
 summit of art and life, 617b
 thoughts, wording of his, 478a
 type of human nature, 615a
 who pepper'd the, 358a
 wisdom, 260b
Highgate Hill, 906b

Highland, sweet, Mary, 393a
 the heart is, 436a
Highlanders, pipes of the, 527b
Highlands and ye Lawlands, 1012b
 farewell to the, 392b
 in the, in country places, 752a
High-lived company, high life and,
 354b
Highly established in the name of
 God, 903a
 favoured, thou that art, 1056a
 fed and lowly taught, 183a
 respectable tribe, 1005a
 rouged, 428a
Highness' dog at Kew, 321a
High-road that leads to England,
 339b
High-rope, upon the, 90b
High good fellow Robin, 262a
Highway for our God, 1047a
 in the wilderness, 753a
 jolts along life's, 754b
 life is a, 936a
 quietly along the king's, 345b
 robbery, spoort iv, 835b
Highwayman came riding, 909b
Highways, happy, where I went,
 786a
Hi-hi-ye for the field artilleryee,
 902a
Hikes his way back to Vermont,
 839a
Hilarity, manly, 424a
Hill, all are sleeping on the, 845a
 a-sitting on a, 881b
 and house live together, 847b
 ascend into the, of the Lord,
 1033b
 behind the cloud-topped, 316a
 below the, 421a
 blue-writ and odor-firm, 982a
 break on, and plain, 750b
 cot beside the, 396b
 flung us on the windy, 938a
 from, to hill, 702b
 green, far away, 591b
 haven under the, 549b
 heaven-kissing, 176b
 high Dunsinane, 198b
 high upon a pale-gold, 888b
 hunter home from the, 751b
 hunts on a lonely, 762a
 I climbed the, 854b
 is this the, 422a
 Jack and Jill went up the, 1016b
 King of France went up the,
 1015a
 laughing is heard on the, 385b
 Mahomet will go to the, 120a
 of prosperity, 679a
 old woman lived under a, 1019b
 over, over dale, 901b
 over the, to the poor-house, 731b
 Richmond, 383a
 sat on a, retir'd, 254a
 shepherd from the, 621a
 wind-beaten, 433a
 yon high eastern, 170a
Hillman, Sidney, 936b
Hillmen desire their hills, 815b
Hills, among, I trace the path,
 734b
 and valleys dales and fields, 123a
 and valleys scenery, 859a
 are full of marble, 670a
 are mute, 890b
 are reared, 592b
 blue, of Basilan, 762b
 cattle upon a thousand, 1034b

- Hills, everlasting, 1023b
 far across the, they went, 549a
 fight in the, 869a
 fling up green garlands, 796b
 Grampian, 352b
 great shout upon the, 756a
 hide those, of snow, 185b
 hillmen desire their, 815b
 immutable as the, 813b
 led me towards the, 881b
 lift mine eyes unto the, 1037a
 like lambs, 1037a
 maiden of the, 797a
 New England, 986b
 no lovelier, than thine, 863a
 Norwegian, 252b
 o'er the, and far away, 290b,
 549a
 of Habersham, 716b
 of home, 752a
 of manhood, 543a
 of the Highlands I love, 392b
 of the South Country, 848b
 over the, and far away, 308b,
 1017b
 over the, we'll bound, 638b
 peep o'er hills, 310b
 rejoice on every side, 1035a
 reverberate, 164a
 river and the wooded, 810b
 rock-ribbed and ancient, 470b
 Scotland's, for me, 489b
 shine upon our clouded, 388b
 shining, of day, 527b
 silent, indenting, 787b
 sleep among the lonely, 410b
 Spanish power in th' ant, 834b
 strength of the, 1036b
 that encircle the vale, 424b
 those brown, 592a
 tower waves fall, 930b
 understanding with the, 892a
 vales and, 409a
 walks with God upon the, 714b
 when the, do falter, 647b
 where his life rose, 621a
 whose heads touch heaven, 186a
 Hillside, rally from the, 613a
 Hillside's dew-pearled, 567a
 Him dat giv' de squirls, 859b
 of the western dome, 277b
 they all cried that's, 451b
 to, no high no low, 316b
 who rules the thunder, 296b
 Himself, capacity to despise, 807a
 every man for, 95a
 God a necessary Being of, 275a
 he cannot save, 1055b
 he does not know, 269b
 he who finds, 620a
 his hungering neighbor, 600a
 his maker and angel death,
 423b
 if he have, 98b
 loved him for, alone, 381b
 master of, 226b
 no man truly knows, 802b
 tell many lies for, 340a
 thinking too much of, 697b
 unless above, he can erect, 122a
 what a man thinks of, 589b
 Hinc quam sic calamus, 222b
 Hind legs, dog's walking on, 340a
 mated by the lion, 183a
 slave to some poor, 6b
 Hinder me of a little pleasure,
 285a
 the mind, 272a
 us in the great march, 261b
- Hindered by straitened circum-
 stances, 62b
 Hinders man's power of action,
 282a
 Hindmost, devil take the, 228a
 wheels of Phoebus' wain, 247a
 Hindrance and a help, 406a
 Hindrances to elevation of man-
 kind, 589b
 Hindu, sad-eyed, king, 673a
 Hindus and Argentines, 981b
 Hinge nor loop to hang a doubt
 on, 189a
 Hinges, golden, moving, 257a
 in 'French conservation, 346b
 of the knee, 175b
 off the, 89a
 Hinky dinky parley-voo, 958a
 Hint, beholding at a, 772a
 just, a fault, 319a
 upon this, I spake, 186b
 Hinted, painter is, and hidden,
 667a
 we are nation of amateurs, 737b
 Hints and allusions, 953b
 for better ordering universe,
 75a
 Hip, catch him upon the, 144a
 have him on the, 94a
 smote them, and thigh, 1026b
 Hippocratic oath, 21b
 Hippocrene, blushful, 481a
 Hippogriph, pity the, 886a
 Hippopotamus, broad-backed, 943b
 I shoot the, 848a
 Hips, when your, stick, 990b
 Hire, cry for, 42a
 out as the skipper, 894a
 win the lover's, 386b
 worthy of his, 1056b
 Hired by those to whom excise
 paid, 336b
 girls, 931b
 oblivion is not to be, 241b
 the money didn't they, 859a
 Hiroshima, bomb on, 929a
 His, 'twas mine 'tis, 188a
 Hiss, crabs, in the bowl, 134a
 dismal universal, 258b
 the real thing, 11b
 Hisses, strike at a serpent that,
 761a
 Historian must have some concep-
 tion, 901b
 of fine consciences, 774a
 of my country's woes, 6a
 poet naturalist and, 337b
 shackles of a, 243a
 sylvan, 482a
 take him into favor, 446a
 wants more documents, 719b
 Historian's duty, 812a
 style, 458b
 Historians, defy, heroes lawyers,
 459b
 men who are not, 901b
 middle sort of, 98b
 of opinion, 925a
 poets, biographers, 423b
 Historical books which contain no
 lies, 723a
 task to provoke revolution, 850b
 Histories charm, 622a
 lie, 622a
 make men wise, 121b
 only good, 98b
 writers of small, 336b
 History a picture of human crimes,
 325b
- History a tissue of disconnected
 accidents, 642b
 abhors determinism, 977a
 all human, attests, 459b
 America's, and biography, 611a
 an everlasting possession, 19b
 anything but, 303b
 below the dignity of, 494a
 boy interested in natural, 842b
 bright with homely men, 801a
 calamity in English, 759a
 campaign of, 709a
 could not be written, 341b
 cover space as, 757b
 deadly path across, 896a
 embraces small part of reality,
 622a
 events in world's, 865a
 every great crisis of human,
 631a
 faithfulness to truth of, 628b
 falsehood called, 622a
 few materials for, 369a
 find out truth by, 54a
 flag is the embodiment of, 770a
 foulest crime in, 610a
 has many cunning passages,
 934b
 he has invented, 327a
 human, a history of ideas, 832a
 human, becomes a race, 831b
 in men's lives, 153b
 is belief in the senses, 622a
 is bunk, 622a
 is philosophy teaching, 304a
 land without, 667b
 let, answer this question, 374b
 liquid, 776b
 maintained the dignity of, 304a
 must be false, 303b
 natural, of Iceland, 342a
 never learned from, 401b
 new phase in human, 832a
 no, only biography, 501b
 no period of, can be great, 798a
 of a hundred years, 706b
 of a soldier's wound, 345b
 of class struggles, 593a
 of hitherto existing society, 593a
 of our enemies, 523b
 of Rasselas, 337a
 of science is science, 378b
 of the affections, 446a
 of the individual, 378b
 of the land, 524a
 of the world, 402a
 of transportation, 950b
 page of, 710a
 plots and conspiracies of, 773b
 pomp of, 512b
 principles the truths the, 582b
 rattling good, 706a
 repeats itself, 55b
 shows no invincible armies, 905b
 strange eventual, 161b
 study of, is useful, 697a
 subject of, 642a
 takes a great deal of, 718a
 the biography of great men,
 475b
 the essence of biographies, 475b
 there is her, 443b
 time colors, 937b
 tradition and custom, 971a
 triumphed over time, 111b
 true, of United States, 950b
 try to hurry, 986b
 was made by men, 812a
 we cannot escape, 540a

History, what's her, 164b
 while we read, we make history,
 630b
 with volumes vast, 454b
 without, or literature, 416a
 History-books, annals blank in,
 476b
 History's pen, events are writ by,
 499b
 purchased page, 453a
 Hit a pony over the nose, 813b
 a very palpable, 179b
 a woman's heart, 509a
 hard hit fast hit often, 916b
 hard unless it rebounds, 341a
 kind of ground they'll, 982a
 look lak sparrer-grass, 738b
 lucky, 303b
 nail on the head, 89a
 perpetually makes a, 992a
 the dusty trail, 901b
 without striking back, 681a
 Hitch, serve a, in hell, 762b
 your wagon to a star, 507b
 Hither, come, 160a
 Hitler and Mussolini against war,
 958b
 Germany cause of, 941b
 has missed the bus, 844a
 this wicked man, 869b
 Hitlerite blackguards, 905b
 Hits, doesna ken whether he, 791b
 Hitteth naile on the hed, 89a
 Hive for the honeybee, 824b
 great, the city, 267a
 helmet a, for bees, 116a
 Hiven, Kingdom iv, 835a
 Hives, forward as, or goiters, 989b
 Hiving wisdom, 453b
 Hiz'n, her folks an', 775a
 Ho everyone that thirsteth, 1047b
 hey and a, and hey nonino, 163a
 told his story of woe, 659b
 Hoar antiquity, 358b
 Hoard, farmer's wintry, 526b
 of maxims, 548b
 our, is little, 554b
 Hoarded, love that is, moulds,
 975a
 not, but must be current, 248a
 sovereignty not to be, 964a
 Hoarding, for his, went to hell,
 126a
 Hoards with equal care, 863a
 Hoar-frost, April, spread, 422a
 Hoar-frosts, Scythian, 66a
 Hoarse or mute, unchang'd to,
 257a
 raven himself is, 195a
 with tempestuous breath, 690a
 Hoary, days are dull and, 272a
 head, 529a
 head is crown of glory, 1039b
 locks, familiar with his, 455a
 sage replied, 338a
 winter night, 118a
 Hob nob is his word, 165b
 Hobbess clearly proves, 296a
 Hobbies, all on their, they amble
 away, 654a
 anomalies, and humours, 807a
 Hobby, benignant information is
 his, 854a
 get a, 805b
 no man is happy without a, 744b
 Hobby-horse, rides his, peaceably,
 345b
 Hobby-horses, pair of, 805b
 Hobgoblin of little minds, 501b

Hoboken, heaven hell or, 911a
 Hobson's choice, 224b
 Hoc est corpus, 327a
 Hock-carts, wassails wakes, 230a
 Hocus an old cunning attorney,
 327a
 Hocus-pocus, nickname for jug-
 gery, 327a
 science, 327a
 Hodie ad octo, 87b
 Hoe, crowbar, and barrow, 450a
 leans upon his, 755b
 scratch it with a, 664b
 take a large, 820a
 tickle her with a, 509b
 Hog butcher for the world, 898a
 of Epicurus' herd, 41a
 or dog in the manger, 222a
 root, or die, 985a
 Hogan's r-right, 834a
 Hogs, butchers in Chicago handle,
 755a
 eat acorns, 238a
 fattenin', ain't in luck, 739a
 likes a punchon floor, 677a
 Hoist the colors, 907b
 up saile, 91a
 with his own petar, 177b
 Hoists her sails, 76a
 Hoke ne by croke, 85a
 Hold, affection cannot, the bent,
 164b
 beseech you to, your peace,
 505b
 candle to shames, 144b
 cannot, love out, 135a
 cries, enough, 200a
 each thing his turn does, 231a
 farthing candle, 271b
 fast that which is good, 1063a
 fast the time, 883b
 fire in his hand, 138b
 for ever, his peace, 1069a
 glimmering tapers, 271b
 heaven cry, 195a
 high converse, 327b
 his dear, 116a
 his tongue, 46b
 it the greatest wrong, 63a
 it towards you, 480a
 kind you'd like to, 828a
 loose or, me fast, 693b
 love in, 933b
 love out, 135a
 mirror up to nature, 175b
 mortality's strong hand, 148b
 never, her tongue, 295b
 no cord can, so fast, 223b
 no sin but ignorance, 124a
 noses to the grinstone, 91b
 old leaves, 936a
 on the mind, 25a
 opinion with Pythagoras, 146a
 patriarch's angel, it fast, 330a
 readily in your hand, 338b
 the deadlier reserve, 640a
 the fleet angel, 330a
 the fort I am coming, 613b
 the helm, 44b
 the needle's eye, 957b
 the world but as the world,
 143a
 these truths to be self-evident,
 373a
 thou the good, 552a
 thy lighted lamp on high, 703a
 to have and to, 1069a
 to have to, and let go, 812b
 vile, to stay him, 148a

Hold, we here, the power, 540b
 will never, water, 298b
 with the hare, 92a
 with those who favor fire, 880b
 you here root and all, 556a
 your own in the world, 765b
 your tongue and let me love,
 215b
 Holdeth children from play, 116a
 Holding anchor lost, 127a
 both his sides, 245a
 to the east, 993b
 Holds fast the golden mean, 38b
 guess now who, thee, 519a
 him with glittering eye, 421a
 seat in this globe, 173a
 Hole, Boston's a, 573a
 eats a, in my shirt, 902b
 estopped a, 928a
 in a' your coats, 393a
 never entrusts life to one, 30a
 of the door, 1044b
 pessimist sees the, 891a
 square peg in a round, 418b
 squat in his, 695a
 stop, to keep wind away, 179a
 triangular in square, 418b
 where tail came through, 427a
 Holes, bag with, 1049b
 foxes have, 1052a
 upon a table, 418a
 Holiday, regular, to them, 625a
 Roman, 454b
 speaks, smells April, 180b
 sunshine, 245b
 three beings that enjoy a, 448b
 Holiday-rejoicing spirit, 430a
 Holidays, holiest of all, 526a
 penitence which, awaken, 577a
 playing, 149b
 should be like this, 994b
 Holier, I am, than thou, 1047b
 laws, purer science, 598b
 spot of ground, 644b
 Holiest of all holidays, 526a
 Holiness, beauties of, 1037a
 beauty of, 1033b
 courage of heart or, 849a
 harmony immortality, 616b
 of the heart's affections, 478a
 Holla your name, 164a
 Hollaing and singing anthems,
 152b
 Holland, declaration of war
 against, 275a
 deep where, lies, 354a
 Holler, Mammy heered him, 745a
 Providence fashioned us, 600b
 Hollers, shows them round and,
 1006b
 Hollo'd, haunted and, 333a
 Hollow, all was false and, 253b
 blasts of wind, 307b
 compliments and lies, 259b
 crown that rounds, 139b
 ghost, applaud the, 622b
 lands and hilly lands, 825a
 life to him seemed, 675a
 murmurs died away, 351b
 murmurs, voice in, 397a
 oak our palace is, 447b
 phrase, fill their mouths with,
 845b
 tell the grassy, 639b
 tree, give me my, 320a
 vale, meet in that, 231b
 view with, eye, 146b
 wear hard rocks, 34b
 welcomes, 203a

Hollow winds begin to blow, 380a
 Hollow-eyed sharp-looking wretch,
 129b
 Hollowness, machinations, treach-
 ery, 190b
 Hollows, radiance fills their, 892a
 where those flowers grew, 712a
 Holly and laurel wreaths entwine,
 686b
 and the ivy, 1004b
 is dark, 592a
 Holly-tree, friendship like the,
 591b
 Holmes, there goes Sherlock, 95b
 Holy, all labor is noble and, 562a
 and enchanted, 420b
 and meek she cries, 386a
 angels guard thy bed, 302b
 anger and pious grief, 451a
 as severe, 185a
 birth, proclaim the, 670a
 book, Mohammed's truth in a,
 543a
 city new Jerusalem, 1064b
 deadlock, 955a
 died to make men, 597b
 divine good amiable, 258b
 fair and wise is she, 132a
 faith that warmed our sires,
 535a
 fields, 149a
 flag, nail to the mast her, 534b
 flame forever burneth, 427b
 function, 361b
 Ghost, communion of the, 1062a
 Ghost, conceived by the, 1068a
 Ghost, Father Son and, 287b
 Ghost, filled with the, 1059a
 Ghost, sin against the, 700b,
 729a
 ground, 1023b
 ground, battle-field is, 459a
 ground, call it, 470a
 ground where there is sorrow,
 770a
 hail, light, 254b
 health, 9a
 how, people look when seasick,
 672b
 is the Lord of hosts, 1045b
 light, freedom's, 529b
 Lord God Almighty, 445b
 men could still be, 959b
 mistaken zeal in politics, 1002a
 nor Roman nor an empire, 324b
 not one who thinks thee, 989a
 passion of friendship, 678a
 place, candle in a, 912b
 place, stand in his, 1033b
 priest that to her speaks, 115a
 priests bless her, 200b
 profane clean obscene, 228b
 psalms, 116a
 rest, 1060b
 Roman Empire, 324b
 room, coming to that, 217b
 sabbath day to keep, 1024b
 sages once did sing, 244a
 spirit blessed soul, 547b
 stream, pebbles of the, 997a
 temple, Lord is in his, 1049b
 temple of Mecca, 1070a
 text of pike and gun, 238b
 thing, like some, 441a
 things, truth and rapture are,
 896a
 time quiet as a nun, 407a
 towers of the silences, 959b
 tradition finally becomes, 726a

Holy water the priest consecrates,
 593b
 white birds flying after, 986b
 word, ears have heard the,
 386b
 writ, proofs of, 188b
 writ, stolen forth of, 127b
 writ, we learn in, 917a
 Holystone the decks, 585a
 Homage, from contemporaries full,
 492b
 heaven and earth do her, 112a
 involuntary, of the low, 580a
 owes no, unto the sun, 241a
 to him your, bring, 754b
 vice pays to virtue, 265b
 Home again and home again, 757a
 again jiggety-jig, 1019b
 and dined, 284b
 and dined upon cold meat, 285a
 any more at, like you, 941b
 at dusk they come, 801b
 at, with their own hearts, 514b
 be it ever so humble, 464b
 be it never so homely, 464b
 be thou thine own, 217a
 bring, wealth of the Indies, 342a
 came, for ever, 430a
 can't appreciate, 801a
 can't come, to dinner, 301b
 charity begins at, 240b
 come, tired with travel, 35a
 comes safe, 156b
 country friends all quitted, 428b
 cry of, 994b
 day's march nearer, 413a
 dear hut our, 330a
 do they miss me at, 629a
 draw near to their eternal, 242b
 duce kept at, 363a
 each refinement found at, 389a
 far from the old folks at, 636a
 father dear father come, 660b
 find thy heart at, 232a
 footsteps hath turn'd, 413b
 free land in our beloved, 613a
 gives a child a, 896a
 go, and get a quiet sleep, 843b
 go, in the dark, 802b
 going far from, 962b
 going, two hours ago, 301b
 gone and ta'en thy wages, 204b
 hate to be unquiet at, 286a
 heart is turning, again, 757a
 hills of, 752a
 his only son myself at, 352b
 home at last, 488a
 homely, and simple pleasures,
 788a
 homely features keep, 248a
 I am far from, 495b
 I am nearer, today, 630b
 I keep it staying at, 647a
 I'm going, 502b
 in the sea, 529a
 is bright with calm delight, 667b
 is heaven, 989b
 is on the deep, 432b
 is safest refuge, 110b
 is the place, 879b
 is the sailor, 751b
 iv opportunity, 837a
 iv raypublican simplicity, 835b
 know when to rise and go, 699a
 liberty must begin at, 965a
 life is no more natural, 765b
 life, refuge from, 764b
 look as much like, 994a
 love has found its, 42a

Home, love of, 577a
 loved at, revered abroad, 390a
 man and wife have a, 6a
 man goeth to his long, 1043b
 man who thinks to found a,
 840a
 men merriest when from, 154b
 my wife from Brampton, 285a
 native, deep imag'd, 6b
 no, in Europe save Paris, 729a
 no, like a raft, 677a
 no more delightful than, 34a
 no place like, 464b
 not wept so well at, 786b
 of fairest mould, 877b
 of lost causes, 621b
 of love, 206b
 of the bean and the cod, 793a
 of the brave, 436a
 of the sacred cod, 793a
 old England is our, 490b
 old Kentucky, good night, 636a
 on the rolling deep, 583b
 our eternal, 303a
 out of house and, 153a
 provided in the nineties, 891b
 rafters of the, 756a
 returned, the previous night,
 866a
 returns, to find it, 756b
 safe in my sylvan, 503a
 seek further than at, 130a
 shall men come, 867a
 shortest way, 232a
 shoulder-high we bring you,
 786a
 song of, and friends, 666b
 stay at, my heart, 525b
 stored for thee at, 790a
 strains to, and memory dear,
 780a
 t' make it, 913b
 that our feet may leave, 535b
 there's no place like, 464b
 there's nobody at, 315b
 things foreign or things at,
 274a
 think as though we had stayed,
 901a
 till the cow comes, 228a
 to men's business, 119b
 true nature of, 606a
 turns again, 557a
 tyrants safely govern, 126b
 was better place, 160a
 we first knew, 529a
 wept so well at, 69a
 where the buffalo roam, 730b
 where we love is, 535b
 woman good for everything at,
 18a
 you'll be comin', again, 775b
 Homebound fancy, 494b
 Home-brought stuff from far sea-
 faring, 795a
 Home-keeping habits, 54b
 hearts, 525b
 youth have homely wits, 131b
 Homeland, free in a living, 931a
 Homeless air, 690a
 near a thousand homes, 403a
 street, child on the, 756a
 Home-like, old friends are most
 too, 775a
 Homely and innocent, 512b
 be it never so, 464b
 beauty of good old cause, 407a
 features keep home, 248a
 hen lays one, 1006b

Homely home and simple pleasures, 788a
 men who have charmed women, 801a
 rather be handsome than, 737a
 slighted shepherd's trade, 248b
 verse to God is dear, 830b
 was their food, 292a
 wits, 131b
 Homemade contraption, 974a
 dishes, 488b
 Homer, believe old, blind, 266b
 first of heroic poets, 338b
 hath been observ'd to nod, 42a
 his sight, 764a
 learned root of, 227a
 liken, to setting sun, 72b
 nor is it, nods, 310b
 poets steal from, 221a
 rather be Achilles or, 59a
 read, once, 289b
 seven cities warred for, 227a
 Homer's, sage, rule, 319b
 Home's farthest way about, 322a
 Homes for spiders, 865a
 give us better, 578b
 gold-star, in America, 964a
 homeless near a thousand, 403a
 of silent prayer, 552a
 old, old names, 842a
 poor proud, 792b
 poverty keeps together, 851a
 stately, of England, 469b, 923a
 think of firelit, 937a
 Homesick unto death, 912b
 Homeward, look, angel, 249b
 Homewards, most roads lead men, 896a
 Homicidal civilization, 917b
 Homily, loathed the, 996a
 Homing, heart to my heart comes, 762a
 Homogeneous, observable region is, 952a
 Honest ale-house, 236a
 and industrious men's lives, 229b
 and perfect man, 224b
 annoying to be, 43a
 as any man living, 158a
 business never blush to tell, 5b
 calling has own elite, 965a
 chronicler as Griffith, 212a
 dullard, George the Third an, 759a
 employment, seeking, 760b
 exceeding poor man, 144a
 fame, grant an, 310a
 fame, more of, 459a
 fellow, dies an, 225a
 few, men better than numbers, 237b
 for a good cause, 43b
 friends were poor but, 183a
 friendship with nations, 374b
 God is the noblest work, 662b
 gude to be, and true, 668a
 guide to be, and true, 394b
 hand, whip in every, 189b
 hard-working ancestry, 966a
 if he be an, angler, 235b
 labor bears a lovely face, 214b
 labor pining, 561a
 love of a nine-year-old, 811b
 man appeals to understanding, 1002a
 man close-button'd to chin, 365b
 man, here lies a truly, 264a
 man, no such thing as an, 306b

Honest man sent to lie abroad, 213b
 man, social friendly, 390b
 man's aboon his might, 394a
 man's the noblest work, 224b, 318a, 390b
 man's word, 108b
 men, anglers or very, 236b
 men esteem and value, 29a
 men, room upon earth for, 370b
 men to be captains, 237b
 men will follow them, 237b
 merry yet, too, 180b
 miller has golden thumb, 80a
 name, lost her, 1008a
 other than, man, 152b
 outspoken pride, 748a
 patriot abandon a government, 374b
 prejudices, 301a
 she was poor but she was, 1008a
 six, serving-men, 819b
 soul that can be, 224b
 sweat, brow is wet with, 521b
 tale speeds best, 128a
 thief, 571a
 things, I tired of, 962b
 to be, as this world goes, 173b
 to be direct and, 189a
 to be, to be kind, 752b
 too, to steal, 1005a
 trifles, win us with, 194b
 twelve, men, 306a
 two good, hands, 791a
 water, 203a
 whatsoever things are, 1063a
 wife can see beauty, 403a
 words suffered corruption, 214b
 Honester, old man no, than I, 158a
 Honesty alone is then the standard, 849b
 and love doth mince this matter, 187b
 arm'd so strong in, 169a
 incorruptible, 644a
 is always best policy, 108b
 is his fault, 203a
 is praised and starves, 62b
 manhood nor good fellowship, 149a
 no legacy so rich as, 183a
 rare as man without self-pity, 979a
 rich, dwells like a miser, 163a
 root of, and virtue, 57b
 stare, out of countenance, 580a
 wins not more than, 211b
 Honey and plenty of money, 580b
 and the honeycomb, 1033a
 bees and, in the carcase, 1026b
 eating bread and, 1017a
 gather, all the day, 302b
 gathers, as a soul gathers light, 498a
 given the bees the, 326a
 howdy, 859b
 in the horn, 1003b
 is sweeter than cash, 43a
 is there, still for tea, 938a
 locusts and wild, 1050a
 milk and, 1024a
 nectar I can make into, 689a
 of all earthly joy, 267a
 of Hymettus, 661a
 or the gall, 810b
 pedigree of, 647a
 store up your, 37b
 with milk and, blest, 593a
 words sweet as, 3b

Honeybee, hive for the, 824b
 Honeybees, so work the, 102b, 154b
 Honeycomb, drop as a, 1039b
 sweeter than honey and the, 1033a
 Will, 302a
 Honeydew, on, hath fed, 7a, 420b
 Honeyed dew, shed a, 7a
 Honey-heavy dew of slumber, 167a
 Honeyless, leave them, 169a
 Honeysuckle, odor of, 801b
 Hungry rooster don't cackle, 739a
 Honied showers, 249b
 thigh, 246b
 words, 935a
 Honor a physician, 1066b
 abundance of joy and, 285a
 all is lost save, 87b
 and glory forever more, 711b
 and greatness of his name, 212b
 and love land of his birth, 748b
 and reward, claims, 41b
 and truth and manhood, 888b
 as he was valiant I, him, 168a
 bed of, 204a
 before, is humility, 1039b
 burial with such, 817a
 chastity of, 361a
 clear, purchased, 145a
 comes a pilgrim grey, 351b
 consider your, 69b
 covet, 156a
 depends on the opinion, 282b
 desirous of, and glory, 283a
 die with, 796a
 dies, 527a
 done with hope and, 819a
 empty bubble, 280a
 France, 574a
 gives greatness, 377a
 has come back, 938b
 hath no skill in surgery, 151b
 hurt that, feels, 548b
 in one eye, 166a
 in peace and, rest, 129b
 is dearer than my life, 106a
 is lost, 44a
 is my life, 138a
 justified by, 391a
 keep mine, from corruption, 212a
 king delighteth to, 1029b
 like an island, 287a
 like your sabre bright, 529b
 louder he talked of his, 492a
 lov'd I not, more, 268a
 love and, with my-soul, 155b
 love obedience, 199a
 man being in, 1034b
 manly deeds of, 22b
 map of, truth loyalty, 125a
 may we, it, 445a
 meaning and import, 369b
 men who have, 597b
 mere scutcheon, 151b
 moral man and man of, 909a
 more hurts, than deep wounds, 239b
 name and praises endure, 37a
 national, is national property, 380b
 new-made, forget, 147b
 no, in a sure success, 946a
 no longer live with, 796a
 not least in, 114b
 not to be crowned, 680b
 one vessel unto, 1060a
 our fortunes and our sacred, 373b

Honor, peace with justice and, 31a
 peereth in meaneſt habit, 130b
 perfect ways of, 212a
 perseverance keeps, bright, 182a
 pluck bright, 149b
 pluck drowned, 149b
 poſt of, is a private ſtation, 299b
 poſt of, ſhall be mine, 299b
 prefer life to, 63a
 pricks, 151b
 property nor, is touched, 85b
 prophet not without, 1053a
 pudding pence, 499b
 punctilio of, 840b
 quaint, turn to duſt, 269a
 rag of, 752b
 received with dignity and, 56a
 rooted in diſhonour, 555a
 ſhall uphold the humble, 1041b
 ſigned with their, 995a
 ſinks where commerce prevails, 353b
 ſtain in thine, 1066b
 ſubject of my ſtory, 166a
 the king, 1064a
 the man who is willing to ſink, 600b
 thoſe they have ſlain, 618b
 thy father and thy mother, 12b, 1025a
 thy father and thy mother in law, 1065b
 to ceaſe from ſtrife, 1040a
 to him who confers it, 302a
 to whom honour, 1060b
 travels in a ſtrait, 182a
 two men I, and no third, 474a
 unto the wife, 1064a
 virtue ſenſe, 347a
 what is word, 151b
 while you ſtrike him down, 803a
 with tears, pay me, 30b
 without deſerving, 116b
 Honorable, ancient and, 1045b
 bigotry, 406a
 conqueſts, 360b
 engagement, 359a
 every thing, and glorious, 366b
 gentleman, anceſtors of the, 511b
 intentions, 367b
 man, Brutus is an, 168a
 men, ſo are they all, 168a
 murderer, 190a
 noble, battle, 583b
 object of war makes it, 370b
 profeſſions of law and phyſic, 433b
 quixotic ſenſe of the, 545b
 retreat, 162a
 to die for country, 39a
 to tell lies is not, 16a
 true and, recompence, 297b
 wife, true and, 167a
 Honorably, living well and, 34a
 Honor'd bones, 244b
 by ſtrangers, 313b
 forever, 5b
 how lov'd how, once, 313b
 of them all, 548a
 Honored among foxes and pheasants, 997a
 by the few, 602a
 cuſtom more, in the breach, 172a
 dead, from theſe, 541a
 followed him, him, 567b
 in his grave, 518b

Honored in their generations, 1066b
 law has, us, 445a
 old age, 34a
 Honorificabilitudinitatibus, 133b
 Honoring, not ſo much, the, 219a
 Honor's at the ſtake, 177b
 dear, ſake, 248a
 name will aye be richer, 748b
 voice, 348b
 Honors, another ſteals my, 37b
 bluſhing, 211a
 cannot win with gifts, 273b
 draw their, up to heaven, 156b
 gave hiſ, to world again, 211b
 glory of, beauties wits, 216a
 great, rais'd with, 23a
 mindleſſ of its juſt, 412a
 miniſters of religion, 496a
 of illuſtrious men, 34b
 three, wi' a' the, 489b
 to be won by lavish, 561a
 wealth, reſpectability, 500b
 Hood, a page of, 535a
 drink with him that wears a, 97a
 Hooded clouds like friars, 521a
 in an earthy brown, 736b
 mantle, under thy, 632b
 Hoof, head and the, of the law, 815b
 Hoof-marks, many, going in, 11b
 Hoofs of a ſwinish multitude, 361a
 Hook, bait the, well, 157b
 baited with dragon's tail, 242b
 draw out leviathan with a, 1032a
 hang a ſalt-fiſh on hiſ, 200b
 noſe like thine, 388b
 ſpares the next ſwath, 482b
 ſuch as heads end of pole, 242b
 without bait, 506a
 Hookas, divine in, 460b
 Hooke, by, or crooke, 85a
 Hooker, two brigades ſaid, 626a
 Hooking, taking ſweetmeats was, 675a
 Hook-nosed fellow of Rome, 153b
 Hooks forſake their eyes, 707b
 ſilken lines and ſilver, 216a
 Hoops, grapple with, of ſteel, 171b
 Hooting and ſhrieking, 166b
 at the glorious ſun, 422b
 Hoots and wonders, 141b
 Hop, light ladies, 739a
 Hope, againſt, believed in hope, 1059b
 againſt hope, 412b
 and be happy, 561b
 and care, in miſt of, 41a
 and comfort from above, 383a
 and fear ſet free, 694a
 animated by faith and, 337b
 beacons of, ye appear, 623a
 better or equal, 539a
 beyond ſhadow of a dream, 479a
 bid farewell to, 752a
 break it to our, 200a
 but ſad deſpair, 126a
 cheers the faithful heart, 655b
 cheriſh long a, 38a
 child of, 561a
 death nor ſorrow nor ſad, 632b
 deferred, 1039a
 divineſt, none can know of, 500a
 done with, and honour, 819a
 Evelyn, is dead, 568a
 ever livelier than deſpair, 722a

Hope, every, that hath been
 crossed, 360b
 faintly truſt the larger, 552b
 faith and love, 394b
 faith, charity, 431b
 farewell, 255a
 fear cannot be without, 282a
 feed on, 114a
 final, is flat deſpair, 126a
 fondeſt, decay, 441a
 fondly do we, 542a
 fool'd with, 275b
 for a ſeaſon, 432a
 for every woe, 487b
 for the beſt, 418b
 for the dead, 662b
 from cenſure or praiſe, 336b
 giving it a, 219a
 hang themſelves in, 244a
 hath happy place, 592b
 I live on, 721a
 in the day of evil, 1048a
 in trembling, reſe, 349b
 is a better companion, 561b
 is belief joy will come, 418b
 is like a harebell, 649b
 is there no, 308a
 jot of heart or, 251b
 land of, and glory, 798b
 laſt beſt, of earth, 540b
 leave all, 75a
 life's beſt, 413b
 light of, 432a
 like the taper's light, 353b
 lined himſelf with, 153a
 look forward to with, 879b
 look in, or fear, 527b
 loyal, ſurvives, 669a
 Mayflower of our, 624a
 men, and love, 378b
 men ſet their hearts upon, 531b
 my, my hap my love my life, 103a
 never comes, 252a
 never to, again, 211b
 no leiſure for love or, 489a
 no lift of, for you, 891a
 no other medicine but only, 184b
 nor love nor a friend, 752a
 not ſunſhine ev'ry hour, 394a
 nurſing the unconquerable, 621a
 of a fool, 1041a
 of gain allured, 681b
 of happy inexperience, 576a
 of poſterity, 361a
 of ſalvation, 1063a
 of the reſurrection, 1069b
 on, the wretch relies, 353b
 one leaf is for, 802b
 our, for years to come, 302b
 paſt, cure help, 137b
 phantoms of, 337a
 pleaſure in what yet remain, 276a
 priſoners of, 1049b
 purſued it with forks and, 659b
 putrid eggs of, 400b
 ray of good, 700a
 ray of, is blown out, 538a
 renounces a futile, 774b
 ſet wild the fettered, 912b
 ſhadow of a, 890b
 ſhape vague, 702b
 ſimple nature to hiſ, 316a
 ſome bleſſed, 705b
 ſpring of, 580a
 ſprings eternal, 316a
 ſtrength is felt from, 5a
 texts of deſpair or, 601b

Hope that stings, 780b
 the thing with feathers, 646b
 things which you do not, 30b
 to acquire property, 887b
 to make the day go through,
 795a
 to meet again, 489b
 to meet when life is past, 471b
 to see London, 154a
 to the end, 1064a
 to turn again, 944a
 to write well, 250a
 triumph of, over experience,
 340b
 true, is swift, 128b
 very little, for him at all, 671b
 virtue learning anecdote, 501a
 wait and, 496b
 we call it, 758a
 we have such, 1062a
 what, is, 71a
 what is, but deceiving, 653a
 what was dead was, 769b
 whence this pleasing, 299b
 where proud, had been, 615b
 while man has life, 34a
 while there is life there's, 308a
 who can live without, 899a
 without all, of day, 259b
 Hoped once to have, 575b
 Hopeful past, present with the,
 570a
 quest, vain but, 933b
 Hopeless anguish pour'd his groan,
 338a
 barrier, 563a
 fancy feign'd, by, 550b
 grief is passionless, 518b
 love finds comfort, 125a, 382a
 lovers, woes of, 278b
 passion, inspire, 652a
 quest, wherefore is a, 781a
 rubbish, 410a
 to conceive, 646b
 Hope's gayest wreaths, 520b
 star to man grows dim, 499a
 true gage, 111a
 Hopes, agonized, and ashen flowers,
 838b
 all our, avail us, 721b
 and fears of all the years, 669b
 are all with thee, 523a
 belied our fears, 487b
 between election and my, 179a
 comforts and, 119b
 consecrate their, and thine, 803b
 fair be all thy, 124b
 gave their lives and fondest,
 763a
 high, of living, 250a
 human, and human creeds,
 712b
 laid waste, 510b
 like towering falcons, 293b
 of an estate, 109b
 of future years, 522b
 pays our, with something, 276a
 regrets come to resemble, 594a
 resigned all, 935a
 tender leaves of, 211a
 that can not die, 707b
 that St. Nicholas, 437a
 the dreams the pleasures, 586b
 unsubstantial, 14b
 vain, are like dreams, 52b
 vanity of human, 336b
 Hoping ling'ring flying, 312a
 you are the same, 65b

Hopkins, Mark, a true teacher,
 652a
 Hopping through the frothy waves,
 658b
 Hoppity hoppity hop, 918a
 Horace, careful felicity of, 51b
 whom I hated so, 454a
 Horas non numero nisi serenas,
 434b
 Horatio, more things in heaven
 and earth, 173a
 thrift thrift, 170b
 Horde, society one polish'd, 459b
 Hordes, ruled savage, 628a
 Horizon, death is only a, 707a
 explore the, for a successor, 504a
 for its inhabitants, 424b
 is limit of our sight, 707a
 near and never in the, 435a
 never quite at our elbows, 590a
 seized with rosy trembling, 842b
 Horizons, lost sight of distant,
 840a
 Horizontal line, 472a
 Horn, come blow your, 1016a
 crumpled, 1020b
 frozen up in the, 369b
 gret, spoon, 601a
 honey in the, 1003b
 hounds and, in the morning,
 472b
 huntsman winds his, 332b
 lavish, 527a
 lusty, 162b
 of the hunter, 491b
 pour'd thro' the mellow, 351b
 small but sullen, 351b
 sound upon your bugle, 548b
 sultry, 248b
 tin, politicians, 843a
 wreathed, 410a
 Horned moon, 421b
 Horner, little Jack, 1015a
 Hornets, wasps and, break
 through, 294b
 Horns and motors, 944a
 blowing tin, 899a
 holl'o'd and blew their, 333a
 of elfland, 550a
 of my dilemma, 346a
 put out her, 1017a
 talk of devil, appear, 425a
 Horny hands of toil, 599b
 Horologe of eternity, 522b
 Horrebow, Danish of, 342a
 Horrible imaginings, 194b
 pit, 1034a
 shadow, 198a
 slow and, death, 794a
 Horribly, live by medicine is to
 live, 333b
 Horrid, blow the, deed in every
 eye, 195b
 grind, one demd, 577a
 hideous notes of woe, 459b
 image doth unfix my hair, 194b
 shapes and shrieks, 245a
 when she was bad she was, 526a
 Horror, great, and darkness, 274b
 of outer darkness, 661b
 of that moment, 657b
 screams of, rend skies, 312b
 secret dread and inward, 299b
 the soul of the plot, 544a
 Horrors, congenial, hail, 327b
 of the half known life, 604a
 on horror's head, accumulate,
 189a
 supp'd full with, 199b

Hors that hadde wings, 82a
 Horse, a little dearer than his,
 548b
 and rider thrown into sea, 1024b
 as lame men to take, 59b
 at my door the pale, stands,
 699a
 bean-fed, 141a
 bring, to water, 92b
 call me, 150a
 champed the grasses, 862b
 choice of a, and a wife, 616a
 Darius's, 491a
 dark, 511a
 fine lady upon a white, 1017b
 flung himself upon his, 844b
 for want of a, 234a
 full-hot, 216b
 give a man a, he can ride, 667b
 give me another, 128b
 given, in mouth, 88a
 good, in the stable, 355a
 grey mare the better, 93b
 had speed of your tongue, 157a
 he used to ride, 643b
 hey for boot and, 598b
 I am not so poor a, 541b
 is lost, 234a
 kingdom for a, 128b
 knows the way, 498b
 made fat by king's eye, 57b
 makes men imperious to sit a,
 536b
 manages his taxed, 418a
 must think it queer, 880b
 of gold, 968a
 of that colour, 164a
 pale, 258b, 1064b
 ride not a free, to death, 109b
 run their, to death, 126a
 saddle a, 105a
 shoe troop of, with felt, 193a
 short, soone currid, 92a
 sick as a, 346b
 sits on his, 147b
 spur not an unbroken, 417a
 starveth while grasse groweth,
 93a
 talk of his, 143b
 that stumbles and nods, 796b
 to, and away, 567b
 traced to one, 530b
 two men ride, 158a
 upon a reed as upon a, 60b
 was lost for want of shoe, 930b
 when, has been stolen, 92b
 where's the bloody, 988b
 why should a, have life, 194a
 working for a dead, 109b
 Horseback, beggar on, 126a
 Horsed upon sightless couriers,
 195b
 Horseleach hath two daughters,
 1041b
 Horseman pass by, 828a
 Horseman's hands and thighs,
 970b
 Horsemill, perpetual rack or, 222a
 Horse-races, difference of opinion
 makes, 678b
 Horse's body, took root in my,
 369b
 health, 192b
 mouth, 907a
 Horses, all the king's, 1018a
 between two, 124b
 breed of, and dogs, 288a
 carriages without, 1000a
 come saddle your, 417b

Horses, England hell for, 224a
 grain in England given to, 337a
 heaven in which there are no,
 755a
 if wishes were, 999b
 Italy a paradise for, 224a
 oats the food of, 337a
 of fire, 1029a
 of the sun, 738a
 price of a thousand, 856b
 rode their, up to bed, 863a
 such, are the jewels, 979b
 swap, while crossing the river,
 541b
 turn mice into, 790b
 whipped his, withal, 223a
 wild white, play, 619b
 Horses' feet and the wheel track,
 588b
 Horse-sense in an atmosphere of
 pump, 940b
 Horticultural ignoramus, 990b
 Hortus Siccus, 558a
 Hose, youthful, 161b
 Hospitable entertainment, 264a
 thoughts intent, 256b
 Hospital grey quiet old, 741a
 not an inn but an, 241a
 social comfort in a, 520a
 Hospitality, given to, 1060a
 that's cordial and frank, 868a
 Hospitals, old men are walking,
 41b
 Hoss, my, my wife and my name,
 510a
 Host, Ajax himself a, 4a
 angelic, proclaim, 334b
 annoy his, 774b
 becomes a, then a master, 924a
 forget he is not the, 680b
 heavenly, 287b
 invitation of her, 754a
 led the starry, 255b
 mingling with the vulgar, 6a
 of friends while fortune smiles,
 43a
 of golden daffodils, 409a
 old, damn'd, 150b
 tie of and guest, 13a
 time like a fashionable, 182a
 universal, up sent a shout, 252b
 Hostages to fortune, 120a
 Hostelry of never, 742a
 Hostess, wrong his, in so foul a
 song, 781a
 Hostess', mine, door, 147b
 Hostesse, reckoneth without his,
 92a
 Hostile actions, 54b
 aggressions, 375a
 crowd like a tonic, 953b
 empires, two everlasting, 473b
 fortune, tire out, 566b
 hands, 754b
 universe is not, 902a
 Hostility against established insti-
 tutions, 444b
 disarm all, 523b
 eternal, against tyranny, 374a
 of one nation to another, 593b
 reckless of the world's, 849b
 Hosts, gold is kindest of all, 9a
 holy is the Lord of, 1045b
 of error, 793a
 Hot air blows, which way the, 802a
 and bothered, 821b
 and rebellious liquors, 160a
 as hell, 384a
 blow, and cold, 11a

Hot coals, can one go upon, 1038b
 cold for the, 109b
 cold hearts beat, 706b
 cold moist and dry, 102a, 254b
 color's, array, 829a
 cross-buns, 1017b
 day, join not in a, 152b
 dreadful, weather, 427b
 fair, wench, 149a
 for certainties, 639a
 hammer iron when glowing, 43b
 haste, mounting in, 453a
 heart was, within me, 1034a
 heated, in a moment, 130b
 hissing, from hell, 586a
 i' the mouth, 164a
 little pot soon, 130b
 scorn all burning, 794a
 small, bird, 747a
 so, that they hurt, 980a
 stove-lid, cat that sits on, 678b
 strike while iron is, 44a
 temper leaps, 143b
 time in the old town, 808a
 water, benison of, 938b
 water to remain upon it, 240a
 when you're, drink strong,
 1014a
 your wit's too, 133a
 youth, in my, 39b
 Hotel, great advantage of a, 764b
 guests, French phrase for, 841b
 smoke-filled room in some, 793b
 Hotels, people in, strike no roots,
 841b
 Hothouse-nurtured columbines,
 947b
 Hotness, day in its, 620b
 Hottentot, respectable, 323b
 Hottentots, milk for, 948b
 Hotter and colder, he likes to be,
 603a
 Hottest Anglo-Saxons, 833b
 battle, forefront of the, 1028a
 Hound, attended by a single, 648a
 cower like a belabored, 583b
 footprints of a gigantic, 782a
 questing, 897b
 run like a calling, 994b
 run with the, 92a
 slepyng, 78b
 wags his shaggy tail, 638b
 Hounded and annihilated, 905b
 Hounds and horn cheerly rouse,
 245a
 and horn in the morning, 472b
 carcass fit for, 167a
 cry of his, 472b
 four lean, 968b
 join in glorious cry, 332b
 of spring, 691a
 packs of wolves and, 697b
 such, such hawks, 1012b
 Hounslow Heath, 576b
 Hour, abode his destin'd, 531b
 await the inevitable, 348a
 before dawn is darkest, 17a
 before the dawn, 892b
 books of the, 605b
 busied with the crowded, 506b
 by his dial, 160b
 chastening in, of pride, 538b
 children's, 524a
 come round at last, 826b
 coming, o'erflow with joy, 183a
 dead deathless, 640b
 dedicated to afternoon tea, 718a
 die by the, 375b
 dusky, friendliest to sleep, 256b

Hour, eternity in an, 388a
 every, takes away, 341b
 eyes that remember one sweet,
 694a
 fall that very, 164b
 fleeting fancy of the, 792b
 for sport, 507a
 fought long, 152a
 God sends a cheerful, 251a
 I also had my, 867b
 I have had my, 278a
 I was born, 1003b
 improve each shining, 302b
 is eight o'clock, 330b
 is marked, 400a
 it is the, of fate, 662a
 last, of my life, 329b
 lighting a little, or two, 531b
 lightning's, 992a
 many years led up to that, 761b
 marching lightly that summer,
 781b
 mine, is not yet come, 1057b
 now's the day now's the, 394a
 of dire need, 715a
 of ill, darkest, 17a
 of sadness, 712a
 of splendour in the grass, 408b
 of youthful joy, 535a
 one bare, to live, 123b
 one, in a woman's life, 761b
 one, of life, 418a
 one self-approving, 318a
 prosperous, Providence bestows,
 41a
 rash hand in evil, 258a
 rose that lives its little, 471a
 sailing, 890a
 seize now and here the, 38b
 single, of that Dundee, 408a
 something in the parting, 630a
 speeches measured by the, 375b
 spent in thy presence, 526b
 struts and frets his, 199b
 that turns back desire, 76b
 the wished the trysted, 393b
 this was their finest, 869b
 thou the day I the, 683b
 time and the, runs, 194b
 to hour we ripe, 160b
 told the twilight, 753b
 torturing, 347b
 twenty-fifth, 777b
 twilight, of breath, 833b
 waste not your, 532b
 when earth's foundations fled,
 787a
 wherein man might be happy,
 235a
 which shall not be expected,
 41a
 youth's for an, 885a
 Hour-glass, heaven's blue, 902b
 Hour's sleep before midnight, 234b
 talk, never spent an, 132b
 Hours, aching, 838b
 after the earth, 121a
 and minutes to be dollars, 330b
 are as a miser's coins, 680b
 blossomed for a few short, 529b
 chase the glowing, 453a
 count only the sunny, 434b
 credulous first, 977b
 creeping, 161a
 darksome, 378b
 few, more agreeable, 718a
 god-like, 404b
 golden, on angel wings, 393a
 he was within a few, 345b

Hours high heaven doth chime, 271b
 however crowded your, 637b
 I spent with thee, 804a
 in, of insight will'd, 620a
 lag-end with quiet, 151b
 leaden-stepping, 249b
 multitudes of, 405a
 not till, of light return, 620a
 of dew, 741a
 of ease, 396b
 peaceful, I once enjoy'd, 362b
 pleasant thrilling glorious, 590b
 propitious, 463a
 read five, a day, 340a
 reckon time by, 810b
 records my days and, 810b
 reposing, 128a
 seven, to law, 110b
 six, in sleep, 110b
 steal a few, 430b
 success unexpected in common, 590b
 tell of sunny, 491a
 ten, to the world, 110b
 through, of gloom fulfill'd, 620a
 time in, days years, 271b
 two golden, 484a
 wak'd by circling, 256b
 was going home two, ago, 301b
 wasted, of life, 717b
 were all serene, 434b
 winged, of bliss, 432b
 with happy prospects, 65b
 woman in our, of ease, 414b
 Housbond, sovereignette over hir, 81b
 Housbondes at chirche dore, 80a
 House, all the, of Israel, 1028a
 all through the, 437a
 appointed for all living, 1031b
 beside the way, 777b
 best part of the, 507a
 bless this, from wicked wight, 262a
 brain's old ghostly, 960b
 building of a, 838a
 built on another man's ground, 180a
 by the side of the road, 777b
 called house of prayer, 1054a
 carrying his own, 217a
 chimney in my father's, 125b
 covet thy neighbour's, 1025a
 crooked, 1019a
 daughter in my mother's, 816a
 daughters of my father's, 164b
 divided against itself, 537b, 1055b
 do not expect thee, to fall, 537b
 doorkeeper in, of my God, 1035b
 dwell in the, of the Lord, 1033b
 Eden is that old-fashioned, 648
 emperor in mine own, 110b
 empty, like a stray dog, 671b
 enters, a guest, 924a
 erects, of prayer, 291b
 eternal, 279a
 except the Lord build the, 1037b
 figure of the, 153a
 gay, under new made clouds, 997a
 get out of my, 109a
 go into the, and die, 578b
 grandfather's, 498b
 half garden and half, 550a
 handsome, to lodge a friend, 320a

House, heap o' livin' in a, 913b
 hidden room in man's, 867a
 hunt the, through, 569a
 I am in the, 788b
 ill spirit have so fair a, 209b
 in all barts off der, 713b
 in my Father's, 1058b
 is in the village though, 880b
 is infinitely communicative, 913a
 is never still in darkness, 791b
 is on fire, 1015b
 judgment thunders split the, 756a
 like a miser in a poor, 163a
 like God's out-of-doors, 750a
 lifting, 997a
 loveliness keeps, 810b
 loves an old, 872b
 make not my Father's, 1057b
 man builds a fine, 507b
 man is so in the way in the, 558a
 man's, is his castle, 110b
 Matilda and the, burned, 849b
 May is building her, 830a
 my soul within the, 164a
 my, though thou art small, 234a
 nae luck about the, 368b
 new, has no sense of have-beens, 706a
 not a, where not one dead, 1024a
 of bondage, 1024a
 of Commons thrives on criticism, 871b
 of dreams untold, 796a
 of dust, 785b
 of every one is his castle, 110b
 of feasting, 1042b
 of flesh, 785b
 of foam, 962b
 of God, 1023a
 of life, 877a
 of man that was hanged, 105b
 of merchandise, 1057b
 of mourning, 1042b
 of my friends, 1049b
 of Peers throughout the war, 684a
 of Tarquin, 493b
 of the Interpreter, 274a
 of the Lord, 1037b
 oh to have a little, 913a
 ornament of a, 507b
 out of, and home, 153a
 peace be to this, 1056b
 pluck down, 242b
 prop that doth sustain my, 146b
 reject him, 318b
 return no more to his, 1030a
 set thine, in order, 1029b, 1046b
 seventy years old, 889a
 small, and large garden, 267a
 souls in, of tomorrow, 924a
 'Taffy came to my, 1016b
 terror in the, does roar, 387b
 that, cannot stand, 1055b
 that has echoed, 936b
 that Jack built, 1020b
 that shelters a friend, 502a
 their bodies, 924a
 this body is my, 844b
 though it were the Tuileries, 502b
 'tis made of good fashion, 1013b
 to be let for life, 231b
 treasure land slipped, 663a
 we two kept, 706b
 well filled, 377b

House where I was born, 487b
 where none has died, 699a
 where you live, 993a
 whinstone, my castle is, 476b
 whose, is of glass, 233b
 Wicklow, 856b
 wisdom hath builded her, 1038b
 with deep thatch, 848b
 with lawns enclosing it, 751a
 with love for timber, 962b
 with nobody in it, 671b
 wudden't have him around, 836b
 you take my, 146b
 Housed where it gets possession, 129a
 Household laws, religion breathing, 407a
 man of worth in, 14a
 twenty years head of a, 816a
 ways of her, 1042a
 Households and families, the good life in, 26b
 clergymen's, unhappy, 671a
 Housekeeping, break up, 699a
 in common, 932b
 Houseless shadow evermore, 673b
 Housemaid's knee to heart disease, 862a
 Housemaids, damp souls of, 943a
 Houses, build, in it, 630b
 calling of selling, 931b
 devour widows', 1056a
 finely roofed, 8a
 grateful for good, 750a
 haunted, 523b
 leaves our, 340a
 of four stories, 89b
 of ivory shall perish, 1049a
 old, and forests hold, 979a
 old, mended, 298b
 out of doors, 14a
 plague o' both your, 136b
 seem asleep, 407a
 that confess intellectual penury, 913a
 that reek of enlightenment, 913a
 thick and sewers, 258a
 wherein men have lived, 523b
 Husetop, corner of the, 1040a
 Husetops, over the, over the street, 632a
 Housewife that's thrifty, 382a
 Housewifery, players in your, 187a
 Housewives in your beds, 187a
 now may say, 226b
 Hovel, poverty of a, 38b
 Hover, about the spot ofttimes I, 563b
 o'er shady groves they, 225b
 through the fog, 194a
 yet above you, 911b
 Hover'd, calm pleasures, nigh, 328b
 Hovered, tended while it, nigh, 706b
 How about a little fun, 853a
 and when and where, 737a
 and where and who, 819b
 are the mighty fallen, 1027b
 do you do, 1020a
 not how long we live but, 586a
 not to do it, 579b
 shall we extol thee, 798b
 to the singer comes the song, 723b
 to win friends, 942b
 waits upon the when and, 855a
 when or, I can not tell, 640b

How who gets what when and why, 939a
 you played the game, 910a
 Howard, Lord Thomas, 556a
 How-de-do, here's a pretty, 684b
 Howdy honey, 859b
 Howl or a groan, 659b
 Howled, roared and, 421a
 Howling of the wolf, 117a
 she will hear the winds, 619b
 storm; fled in the, 387a
 woe, 384b
 Howsoever, whensoever or, 376b
 Hoyle, according to, 302a
 Hub of the solar system, 536a
 the king pin the main spring, 661a
 Hubbard, old Mother, 1018a
 Huckleberry Finn, 983a
 Huddled masses yearning to breathe, 742b
 Hudibras, bought, again, 284b
 gave him a twitch, 239b
 Hue, add, unto rainbow, 148a
 and cry, raise a, 105a
 cuckoo-buds of yellow, 134a
 flowers of all, 28b, 255a
 harried every, 995b
 native, of resolution, 174b
 solid, 88cb
 Hues, boast, like hers, 327b
 consecrate with thine own, 465a
 living, of art, 556b
 rich, have marriage made, 721b
 Hug the dear deceit, 330a
 Huge army of world's desires, 132a
 birth, 263b
 elephant, leans the, 233a
 gap appeared, 9b
 so hopeless to conceive, 646b
 world will come round, 501a
 Hugg'd offender, 281a
 Hugged by the old, 488b
 Hugo stern partisan, 903b
 Hulk, sheer, 377a
 Hulks, greater, draw deep, 181b
 nor hard labour, 617b
 Hull, Dakotas under her, 960b
 Hulls of stone, 993b
 Hum about mine ears, 209b
 beehive's, 396b
 busy, of men, 245b
 hideous, 244b
 of either army, 155b
 of human cities torture, 453b
 of mighty workings, 477b
 Human achievement, sum of, 743b
 activity, all branches of, 908a
 activity, art is a, 643a
 activity, manifestation of, 722b
 affairs, pays regard to, 49a
 affairs, prying into any, 497a
 affairs, sight of, 773b
 affairs would be happier, 281b
 all, life is there, 718a
 all that is, must retrograde, 369b
 all the, frame requires, 849a
 art built the cities, 121a
 ashes, inscribed over, 451b
 being an ingenious assembly, 957a
 being, applause of a, 342b
 being, definition of, 957a
 being, ill-will to any, 398b
 being, no more miserable, 715a
 being, wherever there is a, 517a
 beings aboard Mayflower, 980b
 beings, between the closest, 884a

Human beings in bosoms of their families, 652b
 beings in underground den, 24b
 beings, miniature, 985a
 benefit and enjoyment, 360a
 bliss to human woe, 263a
 body is an instrument, 797a
 body is sacred, 608b
 body, like the, 344a
 body, study of the, 812a
 bones, dice were, 460b
 breast, beats in every, 620b
 breast, springs eternal in the, 316a
 breast, tamer of the, 347b
 breath, life that breathes with, 546b
 civilization, 444b
 clay, precious porcelain of, 279b
 community, members of the, 922a
 conflict, field of, 869b
 consciousness, 617a
 constitution, proportioned to, 306b
 contrivances, wisdom of, 360a
 creature that profound secret, 580a
 creatures' lives, 489a
 crimes and misfortunes, 325b
 days, remember how of, 751b
 depravity, origin of, 707b
 door, grew beside a, 406a
 ends are ultimately answered, 443a
 error is impatience, 927b
 events, course of, 373a
 everything, is pathetic, 678b
 experience, acting upon, 338b
 face divine, 254b
 failing, 920b
 fate, 897a
 features are so fashioned, 49b
 felicity, 332a
 felicity, limit of, 746a
 flesh, wilderness of, 796a
 folly, problem of, 914a
 form divine, 6a
 form, metal flow'd to, 320b
 frailty without recreation, 106b
 frame, automaton of the, 464b
 freedoms, four essential, 920b
 fundamental, rights, 997b
 glory, vain pursuit of, 236b
 happiness, art of, 812a
 happiness, foes of, 461b
 happiness, sum of, 780b
 happy, eyes, 751b
 head, firmly planted in, 461a
 heart, build on the, 567a
 heart, cruelty has a, 387b
 heart goes wrong, 746b
 Heart, its name is The, 877a
 heart, rooted in the, 382a
 hearts endure, 337b
 history a history of ideas, 832a
 history attests, 459b
 history becomes a race, 831b
 history, every great crisis of, 631a
 history, new phase in, 832a
 hopes and human creeds, 712b
 hopes, vanity of, 336b
 humble, heart in pain, 830b
 I had no, fears, 405b
 I was being, born alone, 934b
 ill, for what, 978b
 immature, beings, 594a

Human interest and semblance of truth, 424b
 kindness, milk of, 195a, 950b
 knowledge dwells, 412b
 life, affections which attend, 301b
 life and happiness, 375a
 life consists in mutual service, 794a
 life, course of nature and, 759a
 life like a froward child, 275a
 life, manufacture, 929b
 life, scanty vale of, 424b
 life, true pathos of, 393a
 love thou spirit given, 543b
 mind, infinite capacity of, 382a
 mind, interested the, 701b
 mind is ruined, 957a
 mind, last best work the, 393a
 mind, march of the, 360a
 mind, weakness of, 281b
 mockeries, 440b
 mortals, 141b
 my, ideal, 617a
 my poor, heart, 591a
 natur, you've conquered, 576b
 nature, alter, 794a
 nature came, enough till, 648b
 nature, characteristic of, 63b
 nature, corroded, 609b
 nature, highest type of, 615a
 nature, knowledge of, 696b
 nature, perverse as, 989b
 nature so weak, 582b
 nature, strength and weakness of, 493a
 nature to hate those you injured, 47b
 nature, weaknesses of, 333a
 nature will not change, 541b
 nature will not flourish, 513b
 nature's daily food, 409a
 need, divine love has met, 617a
 needs, have their root in, 712b
 no, thing is of importance, 25b
 offspring, true source of, 256a
 person, dignity of the, 998a
 population of the world, 894a
 power, never yet was, 457a
 powers, sphere of, 342a
 predatory, hands, 784b
 principle, the first, 153b
 problem, wholeness of the, 883a
 race, a friend to, 4b
 race born to fly upward, 76b
 race, fetters the, 388b
 race, future of the, 889a
 race, happiness of the, 360b
 race is organized like bees, 806b
 race, might all forget the, 454b
 race, same way with the, 894b
 race, stars of, 363a
 race, wish I loved the, 796b
 reason needs only to will, 882b
 saliva, 50a
 sentiments, grandest of, 449a
 soul between light and darkness, 473b
 soul, chariot that bears a, 647a
 soul does, greatest thing a, 605a
 soul, effort of the, 895a
 soul, life of the, 797a
 soul, lisping of the, 498a
 soul, never yet freed a, 680a
 soul take wing, 456b
 spark is left, 322a
 species composed of two races, 429b

Human status and economic process, 914b
 stories, only two or three, 885b
 suffering, race, 620a
 tadpole, 811b
 tears, undimmed by, 781b
 things are subject to decay, 277b
 things, sum of, 376b
 thought is the process, 443a
 thought, ladder of, 784a
 ties, at sight of, 313a
 to err in opinion is, 62a
 to err is, 311b
 to love for sake of being loved, 463a
 to step aside is, 311b, 391b
 undertakings, beginnings of, 838a
 universal, yearning, 886a
 upraise all that is, 14b
 voice, vast expenditure of, 22b
 welfare, ministers to, 614b
 which is, which divine, 507a
 will, left free the, 321a
 wills, burn out, 897a
 wisdom can calculate, 371a
 wisdom, last result of, 338b
 wisdom summed up in two words, 496b
 wit, so narrow, 310a
 woe, each struggle lessens, 584b
 woes, catalogue of, 362a
 Humane conduct is necessary, 618a
 men, plead with, 517a
 treatment may raise up one, 617b
 Humanity a changing scene, 516a
 after the victory, 390a
 base metal of, 743b
 characteristic faculty of, 722a
 common right of, 538a
 dangerous situation, has faced, 967b
 destinies of afflicted, 888a
 emblem to, 580a
 federation of all, 832a
 forehead of, 479a
 freedom equality justice and, 842a
 general duty of, 98b
 great obscure mass of, 514b
 has three great enemies, 743b
 I love you, 968b
 imitated, so abominably, 175b
 is only three days old, 889a
 is the mold, 939b
 life of peoples and of, 642a
 life of, upon this planet, 902a
 nobody write for, 840a
 one race, 756a
 reason and justice, 360a
 redeemed, 528b
 still sad music of, 404a
 take deepest hold of, 667b
 unity of, 883a
 veined, 518a
 with all its fears, 522b
 Humanizes character, 43a
 Humankind cannot bear reality, 944b
 common dotages of, 222a
 good or bad for, 409b
 lords of, 354a
 porcelain clay of, 279b
 tyrannies on, 279a
 Humans, creatures both insects and, 895a
 Humble, abject and, 282a

Humble, actors too, and obscure, 773b
 Allen, 320a
 and a contrite heart, 818a
 and grateful mind, 64a
 be it ever so, 464b
 birth, frown'd not on his, 349a
 but umble, 579a
 cares and delicate fears, 406a
 grave adorn'd by foreign hands, 313b
 human heart in pain, 830b
 heart that was, 437b
 how, and how complaisant, 303a
 in spirit, 1041b
 livers, 210b
 love, ebb to, 189a
 members of society, 399a
 one of us that's, 763b
 out of pride, 99a
 shall be exalted, 1054a
 star to guide the, 582a
 station of a private citizen, 375a
 that he knows no more, 365b
 tranquil spirit, 215a
 true pride were not also, 575a
 voyagers are we, 451a
 way, kept the, 738a
 Humbled neck, 162a
 Humbleness, whispering, 144a
 Humbler ranks of life, 641b
 Humblest citizen of all the land, 793a
 friends scorn not one, 412a
 light may kindle, 701a
 thrall, 759a
 welcome with the, 508a
 Humbly beseech you of your pardon, 188b
 walk, with thy God, 1049b
 Humdrum routine, recognize in your, 744a
 Humiliating with hands folded, 926a
 Humiliation falls directly on myself, 542a
 in, under duress, 770b
 jokes about bodily, 866b
 pride and, 523b
 valley of, 274a
 Humility a virtue all preach, 227a
 angling like virtue of, 235b
 bear success with, 744b
 before honour is, 1039b
 difficult to achieve, 944a
 drest in, 151a
 modest stillness and, 155a
 portion of any man, 954b
 pride that apes, 422b, 427a
 proud in, 222b
 that low sweet root, 441b
 week of passionate, 718a
 Humor, call it, when they gibe, 296a
 career of, 157b
 effusions of wit and, 428b
 good, of outside influences, 838b
 is a drug, 685b
 is emotional chaos, 971b
 man according as he is, 33a
 no, in heaven, 678b
 only test of gravity, 383b
 own up to a lack of, 811a
 pain and evil, 808b
 secret source of, 678b
 sense of, in a woman, 769a
 sense of, is just balance, 543a

Humor springs not more from head, 472b
 there's the, of it, 180a
 third glass for good, 300b
 void of wit and, 350b
 which gains force by unusualness, 875b
 will not be comprehended, 923a
 woman in this, wooed, 127b
 Humored, played with and, 275a
 Humorist, person desires to be a, 923a
 Humorist's like man firin' at a target, 791b
 Humorous sigh, beadle to a, 133a
 wraps in, sadness, 162b
 Humors, anomalies hobbies and, 807a
 gather, of men dayly, 273b
 grave or mellow, 300a
 turn with chimes, 314a
 Hump, camel's, 820a
 that is black and blue, 820a
 without a positive, 564b
 Humpty Dumpty, 659a, 1018a
 Humylite a thing commendable, 92a
 Hun at your throat or feet, 871b
 Goth and the shameless, 816b
 is at the gate, 821b
 Huncamunca, 135a
 Hundred, add a thousand to that, 230b
 and eighty centuries, 926a
 at three, the ointment prize, 233a
 enemies, thou hast an, 345b
 eyes, buyer needs a, 234a
 flowers, touch a, 962b
 fools do not make wise man, 951a
 if very angry count, 376a
 isles, throned on her, 453b
 little things make likenesses, 16b
 pair of oxen, 223b
 per cent male, 949b
 per cent American, 890b
 school-masters, 234b
 tell a, 171a
 thousand banquet tables, 661a
 thousand flaws, 191b
 thousand men were led, 777a
 times, passed it a, 671b
 versions of religion, 764b
 virtues rise, 577a
 years after he is dead, 709a
 years from now dear heart, 810b
 years hence, all one a, 504a
 years, history of a, 706b
 years of age, 264a
 years of slavery, 740a
 years to a day, 536b
 Hundredfold, produce its, 560a
 some a, 1052b
 Hundreds of people can talk, 605a
 of ships, 986a
 part in arms and idleness, 369a
 Hung all over with mouse-traps, 874b
 be the heavens with black, 124a
 because it, behind him, 564b
 persuasion, upon his lips, 345b
 spear and shield high up, 244b
 their heads, 485b
 those lips that I kissed, 178b
 Hungary, high deeds in, 932b
 Hunger, age and, 161a

- Hunger and thirst after righteousness, 1050b
and war and weather, 781b
because of the body's, 930a
bodily, in his eyes, 765b
for 'em somehow, 913b
for a well-stored mind, 741a
for self-approval, 679b
if any chance to, 110a
if thine enemy, 1060a
is staring her in the face, 963a
man be done with, 16b
no sauce like, 107b
teacher of the arts, 24a
toil, nakedness, 484b
untroubled by, 980a
- Hungered, for I was an, 1054b
- Hungry and he gave him not meat, 352b
and squalid population, 633b
and thin of face, 953a
as the grave, 327b
bellies, fill their, 229b
clouds swag on the deep, 385b
eats when he is not, 1006b
edge of appetite, 138b
filled, with good things, 1056a
generations tread thee down, no, 481b
guests, like, 304a
had to go to bed, 841a
if thine enemy be, 1041a
judges the sentence sign, 312b
lean and, look, 166b
lean, men, 445b
lean-faced villain, 129b
lion gives a grievous roar, 420a
makes, where she satisfies, 200b
man is not a free man, 986b
man's food, 598b
meat for the, 109b
mouth is prest, 936a
packs of wolves, 697b
plight, 1003a
poet should always be, 981b
poor, phantom of the, 674a
rich when he is, 72a
sheep look up, 249a
sinner, 459b
soul, to the, 1041a
tigers are getting, 688b
younguns allus, 930b
- Hungry-looking men, 57b
- Hunt a joy to death, 853a
down love together, 693a
for a desert isle, 995b
in fields for health, 280b
the house through, 569a
- Hunted, all day they, 1019a
and hollo'd, 333a
little, hares, 854a
past reason, 207a
- Hunter, Bahram that great, 531b
home from the hill, 751b
horn of the, 491b
Indian, pursued the deer, 464a
man is the, 550b
my heart is a lonely, 762a
night the dark-blue, 839b
Nimrod the mighty, 1023a
of the east, 531a
- Hunters of dreams, 777b
who hunt for gunless game, 777b
- Hunter-state of man, 430a
- Hunting big game, 950a
form of war on the weak, 876b
handsome, man, 863a
weary wi', 1013a
- Huntlie Bank, true Thomas lay on, 1012b
- Hunts in dreams, 548b
- Huntsman, as a, his pack, 358a
winds his horn, 332b
- Huntsmen are up in America, 241b
three jolly, 1019a
three jovial, 332b
- Hurdy-gurdies make it their own, 739b
- Hurdy-gurdy, violin is not a, 653a
- Hurl, the halt and the, 815b
- Hurl'd, atoms or systems into ruin, 316a
raised aloft, in the dust, 623a
- Hurled, Almighty Power, head-long, 252a
gods out of their skies, 266b
in ruin and confusion, 299a
Pelion from Ossa, 6a
world and her train were, 272a
- Hurlyburly's done, 194a
- Hurrah for the next that dies, 627b
we bring the jubilee, 660b
- Hurricane, one night came on a, 377a
sired by a, 676a
win' can blow lak, 758b
- Hurried and worried until buried, 892a
away by excitement, 64b
- Hurries back for more, 412b
- Hurry at the touch of fate, 897a
being in a, 976a
never, 557b
never in a, 329b
to get up when we fall, 923b
to that fatal fall, 15a
try to, history, 986b
up, American motto, 906b
up please its time, 944a
- Hurrying, delaying not, not, 609a
feet, clang of, 582b
two, shapes met, 680b
world, parted by the, 404b
- Hurt cannot be much, 136b
do a mortal little, 798a
do nothing for to, her, 564a
fact that you're, 829b
help with things that, 719b
little wren, 388a
minds, balm of, 196b
more frayd than, 91b
never, a hair of Him, 926a
no, found upon Daniel, 1049a
no living creature, 12b
rather frightened than, 671a
swearth to his own, 1032b
that honour feels, 548b
too badly, to laugh, 540a
what he finds, 121a
why should I, thee, 345b
- Hurthy not toun to give faire words, 92a
- Hurtful power o'er virginity, 247b
- Hurting himself and others, 222a
- Hurples in the darken'd air, 350a
- Hurts my hand, 180b
you have cured, 507a
- Husband a whole-time job, 832b
and wife and lover, 638b
at all times your faithful, 301b
bad, and ill-provider, 505a
chaste to her, 314b
commandeth her, 243b
crying over a, 814a
delight of her, 946b
detested her first, 768a
- Husband, endure, with beard, 157a
frae the wife despises, 393b
heavy, 147b
lover in the, may be lost, 343a
ne'er answers till a, cools, 314b
not oftener to church, 931b
shape a, 564b
woman oweth to her, 131a
- Husbanded, so father'd and so, 167b
- Husbandry, advised my father to good, 284b
dulls edge of, 171b
in heaven, 196a
- Husband's eye, looks lovely in her, 403a
heart, level in her, 164b
sister's, niece, 660a
- Husbands look behind and wish, 955a
too carefully to waste it, 671a
- Hush my dear, 302b
whisper who dares, 917b
with the setting moon, 554a
- Hushaby Street, Rock-a-By Lady from, 747a
- Hush'd and smooth, 479a
- Hushed are the stars, 890b
busy world is, 1069b
every thought that springs, 411b
- Husking, laws of, 383a
- Husks, strew'd with, 182b
- Husky, stormy, brawling, 898a
whisper, breathed the, 753b
- Hustings, world's, 604a
- Hustle the East, 814b
- Hustled, Indian summer of life never, 698a
- Hustles, he tells you how he, 867b
- Huswife's wool, 248a
- Hut, dear, our home, 330a
give me a log, 652a
I only wish a, of stone, 536a
love in a, 480b
of the peasant, 759a
- Huxley, Thomas Henry, 981a
- Huzza'd out of my seven senses, 90a
- Hwang, Emperor, 725a
- Hyacinth hair, 543b
the garden wears, 531b
- Hyacinth's temperament, 851b
- Hyacinths to feed thy soul, 734a
- Hybla bees, 169a
- Hyena skin, sold a, 871b
voice of the, 117a
- Hyla breed that shouted, 880a
- Hymettus, honey of, 661a
- Hymn, can sing half a, 845a
chants doleful, 148b
sober as a, 741b
the Brahmin sings, 507a
- Hymn-book, coat and bands and, 517a
skin and bones and, 517a
- Hymns, chanting faint, 140b
- Hymself, ech man for, 80a
- Hyperion to a satyr, 170b
- Hyperion's curls, 176b
- Hyphenated Americanism, 780a
- Hypocrisy, base alloy of, 537b
Christian without, 660a
in the wurruld, 836a
is homage vice pays, 265b
organized, 512a
sincerity and, 370b
supercilious, of a bishop, 1002a
world safe for, 987b
- Hypocrite falls into sin, 73a

Hypocrites, cant of, 346a
in our sleep, 435a
play the, 1070b
Hypocritic days, 506b
Hyracan tiger, 198a
Hyssop, purge me with, 1034b
Hysterica passio, 191a
Hysterics of the Celt, 553a
I, a wandering minstrel, 684b
all princes, 215b
all that once was, 962b
am Alpha and Omega, 1065a
am I and you are you; 569a
am only one, 624a
am that I am, 207a, 1024a
am that which began, 694b
am the Lord, 1024a
am the people, 808a
am the soul, 694b
am what I am, 1061b
and my love went to gae, 1013a
and you and all of us, 168b
another, 72b
answered here am, 1027a
being dry sit idly sipping, 664a
being poor, 825b
dare not wait upon I would,
93a
even less am, 812b
go on forever, 553b
had is a heartache, 729b
have is a fountain, 729b
have lived, 39b
have my religion, 1070b
it is, be not afraid, 1053a
it is not, 844b
knew him when, 854a
myself am heav'n and hell,
532b
myself am more divine, 559a
see, can I boast, 924b
shall return, 907b
think therefore I am, 237a
thou and, are parted, 885a
told you so, 459b
was and I no more exist, 933a
was born to set it right, 173a
what have you or, to do with
it, 345b
where you once utter the, 699a
wish he were here, 629a
without you, 904a
would be true, 926a
would, I dare not wait upon,
93a
you fellows and, 820b
yourself as he instead of, 844b
Iago, the pity of it, 189b
Iago's soliloquy, 424a
Ibid's prose or poems, 855a
Ibycus, cranes of, 12a
Ice and iron cannot be welded,
753b
chaste as, 175a
clink of the, in the pitcher, 747a
flourishing masses of, 563a
gave way and fled, 626a
into fire and into, 75b
is great and would suffice, 880b
is the silent language, 949a
mast-high came floating, 421a
motionless as, 408a
on the Delaware, 821a
seek, in June, 452a
skating over thin, 502b
smooth the, 148a
some say in, 880b
starve in, 254a

Ice, thick-ribbed, 185a
trust not one night's, 234a
was here ice was there, 421a
wraps him in, and snow, 485b
Iceberg or two at control, 707a
Iced, scrimped and, 729b
Ice-floe, bonfire on an, 834b
Iceland, natural history of, 342a
Rome to, 287a
Ices, tea and cakes and, 943a
Icicle, chaste as the, 202b
eye, spy with his, 491b
hang like an, 165a
Icicles hang by the wall, 134a
Icily regular splendidly null, 553b
Icy and chill, 563b
arms hold hidden charms, 973b
chains, bound in those, 185b
current and compulsive course,
189a
hand on kings, 237b
mountains, 445b
silence of the tomb, 480a
Ida, many-fountained, 546b
Iddio non paga sabato, 574a
'Idle, bachelor may risk 'is, 819a
for all 'is dirty, 818a
Idea, a simple, 937b
and the reality, 944a
Arabs could be swung on an,
946a
communicates the emotion, 798a
don't trust that conventional,
580a
every, gained, 740a
every, is an incitement, 710a
his subject his, 718b
isn't responsible, 895b
man to whom, first occurs, 745a
most frightful, 699b
no, so antiquated, 873a
of being buried, 515a
of democracy, 537b
of eternal punishment, 699b
of freedom, 560b
of her life, 158b
of novelty, 516a
of true and false, 281b
one, and that was wrong, 512a
opposition to some, 882a
original, must animate, 559b
possess but one, 340b
retain one sole, 14a
right, is invincible, 951b
right, of the gods, 25b
teach the young, 328a
that kept this Confederacy,
539a
tinker with an abstract, 984b
was gone and work ended, 946a
would survive, 718a
Ideal, Christian, left untried, 852a
create a higher, of man, 618a
fixed on some lofty, 855b
given by Christ, 618a
my human, 617a
or picture of external life, 761b
some not impossible, 702b
version of their lives, 823a
Idealism has been shoved aside,
798a
Idealist, people call me an, 771a
Idealistic, high, motives, 798a
nation, 771a
Idealists, heroes as well as, 709a
nation of starry-eyed, 861b
walk into the gutter, 823a
Ideals are like stars, 644a
crushed, 878a

Ideals of nation by advertise-
ments, 840a
three personal, 744b
were few, 996a
Ideas, abstract, are conditioned,
798a
and opinions like organisms,
672a
bards who sung divine, 503b
best, are common property, 47a
best served by old-fashioned,
641b
common, and ideals, 983b
dancing with, 728a
framework of old, 929a
free trade in, 710a
greatest number of greatest,
605a
history of, 832a
hold two opposed, 974b
not vested interests, 925b
of fancy, exalted, 22b
of Freud, 797b
of its ruling class, 593b
old dead, 641b
policy of repression of, 984a
present circle of, 740a
public doesn't require new, 641b
public has very crude, 447a
ruling, of each age, 593b
Whistler's, about art, 767b
won't keep, 797b
work is the least o' my, 745b
Identical, drunkenness, with ruin,
72b
recur and be, 715a
Identify themselves with the
people, 376a
Identity, everlasting personal, 434a
its own, 648a
proof of its, 936a
Ideologies, alien, 976a
Ides of March are come, 56b
of March, beware the, 166a
on the fifteenth day, 96a
Idiot, beauteous, 1000b
ignominious, 794a
law is a ass a, 576b
name given to effort, 937b
nature's lay, 216b
singing like an, 968b
tale told by an, 199b
who praises, 684b
Idiotic child, 794a
Idiots, kings and, 932a
Idle and most false imposition,
187b
as a painted ship, 421b
biologically speaking, 963a
brain, children of an, 134b
business, effort to see is no,
719b
chatter of a transcendental kind,
683a
company, time lost in, 284a
days they were mutinous, 332a
hands, mischief for, 302b
he who most, is, 713a
heedless pace, 660a
king by this still hearth, 548a
man does not enjoy rest, 664a
manners are not, 555a
mind knows not what it wants,
31a
not, because absorbed in
thought, 497b
rainbow, 854b
ripples that come and go, 910a
show, 523a

Idle-singer of an empty day, 666b
 spear and shield, 244b
 state, mock the air with, 349b
 succeeding generations, 739b
 thing, deem it not an, 558a
 thunder in his lifted hand, 275b
 time, employment for his, 235b
 uncontributing part in body, 54a
 vacancy, gloomy calm of, 340a
 virtues the, never know, 598b
 whip, ride with an, 813b
 wind, pass by me as the, 169a
 wishes fools stay in, 383b
 with impunity, 446a
 Idleness an appendix to nobility, 222a
 and lack of occupation, 51b
 and pride, 331a
 arms and, 369a
 bread of, 1042a
 evils of, 47a
 frivolous work of polished, 397b
 has ruined kings, 35b
 love and, 932b
 no, no laziness, 626b
 refuge of weak minds, 323b
 sorrow a friend and a foe, 966b
 sterile with, 186b
 Idler, glutton, and fool, 896a
 is a watch, 363b
 Idly, colours, spread, 148b
 eyes, bent, 140b
 Idol ceremony, 156a
 monstrous, called Liberty, 767a
 superannuated, 300b
 thou the, I the throng, 683b
 Idolatries, bow'd to its, 453b
 Idolatry, ancients without, 323a
 god of my, 135b
 iniquity and, 1027b
 mad, 181b
 on this side of, 219b
 Idols, cast his, to moles, 1045a
 I have loved so long, 533a
 old, lost obscenes, 866a
 Idyll, rank as an, 683b
 If, born out of the land of, 986a
 were now to die, 187a
 Kipling's, 942a
 much virtue in, 163b
 you can talk with crowds, 820b
 'Igh road, 'ard, 1003b
 Ignis fatuus of the mind, 289a
 Ignoble ease and peaceful sloth, 254a
 ease, doctrine of, 778b
 maxim safety first, 783b
 peace, 779a
 use, soiled with all, 553a
 Ignobly vain and impotently great, 313a
 Ignominious idiot, 794a
 to mistrust friends, 265a
 Ignominy of our natures, 240b
 of popular applause, 755a
 sleep with thee, 152a
 Ignoramus, comforting to scholar and, 665a
 horticultural, 990b
 Ignorance and passion, 617b
 and wealth, 355b
 blind and naked, 554b
 childish, 488a
 cloud of, 978b
 complete, of everything, 958b
 consequences of, 516a

Ignorance credulity helps enjoyment, 611b
 distinguished for, 512a
 fact of his, 70b
 greater the, 743a
 happiest life in, 14b
 in form of inert facts, 697a
 intelligent, 887a
 is bliss, 347b
 is degrading, 461b
 is not innocence, 574b
 is the only slavery, 662b
 like fire doth burn, 634b
 mother of devotion, 224a
 never lose your, 868a
 never settles a question, 512b
 no sin but, 124a
 of the law, 227b
 of women, 697a
 one only evil, 70b
 pity his, and despise him, 576b
 plays the chief part, 70a
 powerful weapon of, 642b
 preferable to error, 373b
 putting us to, again, 571b
 remaining bonds of, 557a
 sedate, 336a
 shine with, as well as knowl-
 edge, 868a
 smallest allowance for, 633b
 talk as it will, 269b
 uttered, 753b
 would die at once, 650b
 Ignorant armies clash, 622b
 better be, of a matter, 46b
 blind and, in all, 213b
 despise education, 45a
 expects to be, and free, 375b
 in spite of experience, 334b
 life's, wings, 780b
 loved each other and were, 827b
 man adores what he cannot
 understand, 688a
 not that men are, 840b
 of best achievements, 637b
 of music, 713a
 of what he's most assured, 184b
 rather be, than wise, 12b
 should one man die, 474a
 Ignorantly and falsely spelled
 Orion, 643b
 bookful blockhead, read, 311b
 Ignoring opinion of friends, 616a
 Ike, speak up, 859b
 Ikons, three bags shown in early,
 963b
 Illicted because he was a rayformer,
 835b
 Illiction returns, supreme court
 follows, 834a
 Ilion, cloud-kissing, 131b
 is consumed with rust, 844b
 Ilum, topless towers of, 123b
 Ill become a fool, 154a
 being, one of great pleasures,
 671b
 bid all, go by, 29b
 blows the wind, 94b
 can he rule the great, 113b
 captive, 205b
 cordial speech can cure all,
 507a
 cure for this, 820a
 darkest hour of, 17a
 deeds are doubled, 129a
 digestions, 129b
 enchains us to permitted, 465b
 fares the land, 355b
 fear of, that may happen, 265b

Ill, find fit instruments of, 312b
 fortune, times of disaster and,
 56a
 general, make him an, 100b
 good are better made by, 120a
 good or, of man, 64a
 good the final goal of, 552a
 habits gather, 280b
 how, avail, 956b
 I like my faults to tell, 390b
 know I am, 931a
 knows not that he sleeps, 43b
 larger bill for a darker, 591a
 layer-up of beauty, 156b
 lived, 41a
 looking, prevail, 261a
 luck would have it, 180b
 makes, deeds, 148b
 men, at ease, 514b
 men condemn as, 711b
 name of augurs, 600a
 news goes quick and far, 61a
 news is wing'd with fate, 278a
 nothing becomes him, 132b
 nothing, can dwell, 209a
 of digestion, 417a
 our angels good or, 224b
 planet reigns, 208a
 power to do me, 211b
 reckon, who leave me out, 507a
 report while you live, 174a
 seal up the avenues of, 506b
 speak, of ourselves, 265b
 speaking, of any one, 1070b
 spirit have so fair a house,
 209b
 success, aggravates, 333a
 suffer no, and be unknown, 51b
 thing, I dare not do an, 58a
 things, got, 126a
 though prest with, 365b
 thy mind is bent to, 6b
 train for, not for good, 786b
 unto realm of France, 84a
 vexed by no grievous, 15b
 weary and, at ease, 634a
 weed grows apace, 92b
 weede growth fast, 92b
 who would do, 233b
 wind turns none to good, 96a
 winde that bloweth, 94b
 Ill-betiding croak, curse on his,
 30a
 Ill-born, amphibious, mob, 291b
 Ill-bred and in bad taste, 748a
 as audible laughter, 356a
 tasteless and, 35a
 Ill-clad, one-third of a nation,
 919b
 Illegitimate, grandmother, 264b
 Ill-favour'd faults, 480b
 lean and, kine, 1023b
 thing, 163a
 Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain,
 84a
 Ill-housed, one-third of a nation,
 919b
 Ill-humour to be against Hudibras,
 284b
 Illiberal and ill-bred, 356a
 Illinois, rolling from Ohio-Wiscon-
 sin, 979b
 winds of, 730b
 Illiterate him from your memory,
 380b
 Ill-looking men more terrible, 55a
 Ill-luck, fond of, 509b
 seldom comes alone, 104b
 Ill-natur'd, vain, thing, 291b

Ill-natured gossip, 851a
 people in charge, 895a
 Illness, important thing in, 850b
 makes the, worth while, 766b
 Illnesses, men die not of their,
 271a
 Ill-nourished, one-third of a na-
 tion, 919b
 Illogical belief in the improbable,
 909a
 doctrine so, and so dull, 925a
 Ill-provider, bad husband and an,
 505a
 Ills, bear those, we have, 174b
 blowing loudly in dreams, 16a
 desperate cures to desperate,
 22a
 he can't prevent, 326b
 long string of, 403a
 marvelling sweetly on her, 947a
 mighty, not done by woman,
 289b
 mortal, 86b
 no sense of, to come, 347b
 o'er, o' life victorious, 393b
 of men, 14b
 physician of cureless, 13a
 resign'd when, betide, 330a
 the scholar's life assail, 336a
 to hastening, a prey, 355b
 with fears and, is rife, 847b
 worsen, to face, 808b
 you should avoid, 43b
 Ill-seeming, muddy, thick, 130b
 Illspenders, borrowers nearly al-
 ways, 606a
 Ill-tempered and queer, 580b
 Ill-timed truth, 712b
 Illuminated, reader who is, 863a
 Illuminations, bonfires and, 367b
 Illumine what is dark, 252a
 Ill-used, hardest knife, 206a
 Illusion, all is, 686a
 and a curse, 774b
 certainty is, 709a
 for man's, given, 440a
 he had one, 924b
 in everything, 673a
 of the senses, 23a
 reaches its zenith, 728b
 that times were better, 562a
 the great, 865a
 Illusory from the true, 955b
 Illustrate power and effect of love,
 223b
 Illustration and reflection, 431b
 Illustrious actions, 56a
 acts raptures do infuse, 242a
 bustle so, 648a
 families, images of, 63a
 heroes, greater than, 497b
 men, footsteps of, 333b
 men, honours of, 34b
 predecessors, 333b
 spark, 363b
 Ill-will, bearing no malice or,
 398b
 I'm on your list, 390b
 Imag'd, home deep, in his soul, 6b
 Image, actual man and romantic,
 969a
 constant, of beloved, 164b
 divine, has been obscured, 617b
 graven, 1024b
 horrid, doth unfix my hair,
 194b
 in her eyes reflected, 629a
 make man in our, 1021a
 man's, and his cry, 824b

Image of actions, 69b
 of eternity, 71a
 of good Queen Bess, 488b
 of his creator, 793a
 of offence, 165b
 scorn her own, 175b
 vindictively made in his, 545b
 your, that blossoms, 825b
 Images of most illustrious families,
 63a
 Pygmalion's, 185a
 receives and reflects, 696b
 what, return, 944b
 Imaginary relish is so sweet, 181b
 world, devise their, 777a
 Imagination, abhorred in my,
 178b
 all compact, 142b
 as good as many voyages, 631a
 as much, as a pint-pot, 466b
 at cuffs with the senses, 294b
 baffled by the facts, 870a
 boast, 327b
 bodies forth, 142b
 cold and barren, 359b
 conceits of the, 543a
 designs of his bright, 791a
 disturbed, 1001b
 dwell upon a woman won, 827a
 egotistical, 513a
 fate had her, about her, 881a
 gift of, 424b
 go over again in the, 84b
 golden age which exists in,
 494a
 grasping, 717b
 grows and dilates, 516b
 has made him remarkable, 897b
 higher gift of, 784b
 higher poetic, 556b
 indebted to, for his facts, 382b
 limbered up our, 901a
 mind body and, 897b
 of a boy is healthy, 478b
 of a feast, 138b
 of man's heart, 1022b
 regulate, by reality, 338b
 resembled wings of an ostrich,
 492a
 rich, pours, 412b
 science stimulating to, 959b
 shadows of, 424b
 so fair to fond, 411b
 solitude needful to the, 602b
 striking his, 371a
 study of, 158b
 such tricks hath strong, 142b
 suspend your, 983b
 sweeten my, 193a
 the soul, 424b
 the supreme master of art, 773b
 trace noble dust, 178b
 truth of, 478a
 Imaginations foul as 'Vulcan's
 stithy, 176a
 of the thoughts, 1029b
 touching other folk, 66b
 Imaginative composer of fiction,
 761a
 life, education of our, 720a
 literature, 562b
 stimulus, we need some, 702b
 Imagin'd corners, 217b
 new, exhausted worlds, 335b
 pinnacle and steep, 477b
 Imagine himself pleasing, 282a
 to, is everything, 723a
 Imagined approbation, 530a
 life which he has, 590b

Imagines he cannot do this or that,
 282a
 Imagining, bring to their high,
 680b
 some fear, 142b
 Imaginings, horrible, 194b
 Imbecile, Apollo is an, 507a
 Imbeciles, three generations of,
 710a
 Imbecility, convinced of his, 338a
 Imbues with a new colour, 454a
 Imitate action of tiger, 155a
 good examples of wise men, 55a
 Imitated humanity so abomina-
 bly, 175b
 the nightingale, 56a
 Imitation, art is but, of nature,
 47b
 limps after in base, 138b
 men often applaud an, 11b
 of those we can not resemble,
 336b
 servile, and complaisance, 559b
 the sincerest of flattery, 437a
 vocation were endless, 408b
 Imitator is a poor kind of crea-
 ture, 669a
 will have no, 344b
 Imitators, worthless, 941a
 Immaculate look austere, 934b
 Immanent will and its designs,
 705b
 Immanuel, call his name, 1045b
 Immaterial wind, 984a
 Immature human beings, 594a
 Immaturus obi, 1014b
 Immediate check to loose be-
 haviour, 301b
 instant self, 930a
 jewel of their souls, 188a
 most, breath of life, 379a
 unconditional and, surrender,
 623b
 Immemorial elms, moan of doves
 in, 551a
 year, my most, 545b
 Immense, error is, 303b
 last night at twelve I felt, 829a
 new provinces, 783a
 Immersed, cogitative faculties,
 307b
 Immigrant, first words the, heard,
 906b
 Immigrants, all of our people are,
 921b
 descended from, 920a
 welcomin' Irish, 802a
 Imminent, contagious blastments
 most, 171b
 deadly breach, 186a
 unavoidable and, death, 794a
 Immobile, art is, hieratic, 767b
 Immoderate sleep, 338a
 Immodest words admit of no
 defence, 283b
 Immodesty, excellent, 984a
 Immoral is what you feel bad
 after, 982b
 moral or an, book, 768a
 Immorality, vice and, 333a
 Immortal and imperishable, soul
 is, 25b
 beauty is not, 878a
 bird, 481b
 blemish of mankind, 728b
 crown, 329a
 dead who live again, 596a
 desire to be, 560a
 diet, 111a

- Immortal garland, 250b
 genius is not, 379a
 gods, one of the, 434b
 gods put sweat before virtue, 7b
 grow, as they quote, 305a
 hand or eye, 387a
 harmony in, souls, 147a
 hate, 252a
 in existence, God is, 27b
 in the flesh it is, 906a
 Jove's dread clamours, 189a
 longings in me, 202a
 look, bond of one, 572b
 love is, 707a
 make me, with a kiss, 123b
 married to, verse, 245b
 mortal thing of worth, 629b
 names not born to die, 462b
 only one thing is, 486a
 only the past is, 996b
 part of myself, 187b
 poet secure of few copyists, 559b
 saints, reign, 303a
 sea, 408b
 Shakespeare rose, 335b
 song, note of that, 735b
 song, wanted one, 277a
 soul is, 20b
 spirit in the skies, 436b
 unless we were meant to be, 513b
 unmoorful and content, 632b
 verse, 411a
 way to be, 240b
 who treats us all alike, 680a
 youth to mortal maids, 431b
- Immortality, bring, to light, 617a
 evergreens emblems of, 672b
 halo of, 398a
 hastening towards, 609b
 holiness harmony, 616b
 just ourselves and, 648a
 load of, 479a
 man certain of, 773b
 nurslings of, 465b
 of the human soul, 531a
 personal, 841b
 promise of scientific, 774a
 promised themselves, 353a
 robed in dazzling, 468b
 this longing after, 299b
 unveil a third event to me, 646b
- Immortality's portal, 651b
 Immortalizes diffused knowledge, 397b
 Immortal bliss, 113b
 Immortals, president of the, 705a
 Immovable infix'd and frozen round, 254b
 Immured in the brain, 133b
 Immutable as the hills, 813b
 Imp of blind desire, 817b
 of the perverse, 545a
 Impair ancient landmarks, 976a
 Impalpable drop of their essence, 855b
 eternal I rise, 610b
 Imparadis'd in one another's arms, 255b
 Impart good news, 16a
 scope of conversation, 226a
 secret thoughts, 29a
 solitary and cannot, it, 339a
 Impartial adjustment of colonial claims, 771a
 in thought as well as action, 770a
- Impartial judge, neutrality of an, 361b
 laws, 307b
 step, pale death with, 38a
 Impassioned expression, 406a
 Impassive-faced tyrant, 773a
 Impatience, all human error is, 927b
 and laziness, 927b
 Impatient and fated to disagree, 833a
 and prone to anger, 424a
 of disgrace, 276b
 to flesh his sword, 7a
 with over-praise of others, 603a
 years, outlive the, 817a
 Impeachment, I own the soft, 381a
 Impearls on every leaf and flower, 256b
 Impede its quiet course, 994b
 Impediment, marched on without, 128b
 Impediments, admit, 207a
 in fancy's course, 183b
 to great enterprises, 120a
 Impenetrable minds of different generations, 932a
 Imperceptible, obstacle has become, 856a
 water, 488b
 Imperfect memory of the bad days, 461b
 offices of prayer, 410b
 work, nature abhors, 717a
 Imperfections, pass my, by, 401a
 rather upon excellencies than, 300b
 visible, 776a
 with all my, on my head, 172b
 Imperial Caesar dead, 928a
 ensign, 252b
 fancy has laid all nature, 396b
 great, family, 997b
 man's, race ensnare, 31a
 national and, boundaries, 977a
 towers of Troy, 312b
 votaress, 141b
 Imperialism, international, 850b
 obstruct paths to peace, 922a
 Imperious Caesar dead, 179a
 makes men, to sit on a horse, 536b
 pride, 652b
 Imperishable, intellectual products are, 743a
 peace, 787b
 soul is immortal and, 25b
 Impersonal and universal arts, 807a
 Impertinence, noisy, of childhood, 603b
 up with which I will not put, 872b
 Impetuous one, be thou me, 466a
 Impetus of morning dies away, 821a
 Impiety of the pious, 615a
 Impious men bear sway, 299b
 war, 155a
 Impishly coy, 973a
 Implacable in hate, 276b
 Implement, earth-made, 474a
 Implications, trace, of things, 718b
 Implied subjection, 255b
 Implored the Genius of the place, 37b
- Imply, all the wurrud prince wud, 835b
 Import, honour meaning and, 369b
 Importance, art that makes, 720b
 no human thing is of, 25b
 Important, beginning part of work most, 24a
 crisis, encounter at this, 366b
 if one think it important, 715b
 man's affairs, to himself, 339b
 principles must be flexible, 542b
 thing in illness, 850b
 what he says is least, 700b
 Importunate chink, ring with their, 361a
 rashly, 489a
 tormenting personal identity, 434a
 Importune, too proud to, 350a
 Impose upon the world, 98b
 way of peace, 37b
 what fates, 126b
 Imposed, simplicity be, on, 380b
 Imposing, personage less, 435b
 Imposition, idle and most false, 187b
 Impossibility, begotten by despair upon, 269a
 Impossible but intelligible, 891b
 doing what is, is genius, 617b
 eliminated the, 781b
 false, shore, 620b
 for a man to be cheated, 502a
 for man, 68a
 it is certain because it is, 69a
 loyalties, 621b
 nothing is, 91b
 physically, 382a
 remedies, 11a
 she, 263a
 so long it is, to him, 282a
 takes a little longer, 1009a
 things before breakfast, 659a
 things looked upon as, 49b
 things, one can't believe, 659a
 to diligence and skill, 337a
 to love and be wise, 43a
 to please all the world, 269b
 to remove him, 926b
 what's, can't be, 395b
 Im-possible, in two words, 916a
 Impostor employs force, 1002a
 Impostors, treat those two, the same, 820b
 Impotence, chronic wrongdoing or, 779a
 money is the power of, 974a
 old men in, can beget, 924a
 ugly age and feeble, 899b
 Impotent, all-powerful to be, 868b
 conclusion, 187a
 love the, and old, 309b
 thing to bewail the dead, 8a
 Impotently great, 313a
 Impoverished by payment of taxes, 25a
 the public stock, 337b
 Imprecision of feeling, 945a
 Impregnable fence, 126b
 Impressed by spectacle of her glory, 20a
 Impression more delightful than permanent, 490b
 Impressibility, nervous, 790b
 Impressions are experience, 718b
 courting new, 702a
 unweaving of false, 590a

Impressive, entertaining or, talk, 850a
thunder is, 679b
Imprison his gifts, 832a
Imprison'd in viewless winds, 185a
Imprisoned Montezuma, 492b
Imprisonment, age ache penury and, 185a
Improbable fiction, condemn as, 165b
occurrence of the, 909a
truth may sometimes be, 460a
Impromptu and full of unexpectedness, 801a
Impropriety is the soul of wit, 875b
Improve delivery of a sermon, 332a
each shining hour, 302b
his shining tail, 656a
the present, 521b
the world if you know how, 764a
worst way to, the world, 586a
Improved by death, 851b
cultivated and, 424b
for literary conversation, 221a
if poem can be, 961a
Improvement, body in a state of, 516a
change seems an, 516a
diversion or, of the country, 300a
makes straight roads, 386a
of his originality, 430b
of under-developed areas, 929b
pursuits of industry and, 374b
Improvements, put down to public, 836a
Impudence, cockney, 668b
Impulse, check, 68b
from a vernal wood, 403b
lonely, of delight, 826a
obey that, 830b
powerful, to punish, 726b
strange, of indiscretion, 773b
to its own, 619b
of recklessness, 576b
Impulses, primitive, of the heart, 544b
world owes its onward, 514b
Impunity, idle with, 446a
ravage with, a rose, 567a
Impure, passes among the, 72a
Impurities of literature, 923a
In and out the Eagle, 1004a
Inability to remember what I read, 429a
Inaccessible, men and women remain, 811a
tower of the past, 603a
valley of reveries, 873a
Inaccuracy, I hate, 672b
saves explanation, 851b
Inaction, disciplined, 397b
succeed to perfect, 305b
Inactivity, wise and masterly, 397b
Inadequate, food is, 929b
Inanimate, matter mute and, 793a
things, depravity of, 707b
things, mortality of all, 690a
Inappropriate, consistently, 995b
Inarticulate and stammering pronunciation, 57a
or inchoate animism, 776a
Inartistic, imperfect unfinished, 718a

Inattention, with patient, 639b
Inaudible and noiseless foot, 183b
Inbreathed, pregnant with thought, 632b
Incalculable up-and-down of time, 716b
Incantation, prodigious, 809b
Incapable of deceit, 417b
Incarnadine, multitudinous seas, 196b
Incarnate by the Holy Ghost, 1068a
carnal self, 931a
he seemed the, 524b
Incarnations in every age and race, 821a
of hopes and fears, 467b
Incense, gods themselves throw, 193b
hangs upon the boughs, 481b
of the heart, 330a
smoke, stupefying, 570b
Incensed or crushed, 120a
that I am reckless, 197a
Incentive, beautiful, as a pang, 719a
Uncertainties crown themselves assured, 206b
Incessant care to tend, 248b
gunfire, made it with, 558b
Incessantly, work, to the last, 379b
world has joked, 685b
Inch, budge an, 108b
cornered in an, 739a
every, a king, 193a
every cubic, of space, 610b
every, that is not fool, 277b
gave you an, 94b
I do not own an, of land, 630b
more to right or left, 588b
of dog, 942a
of joy surmounts, 88a
one, above general level, 661a
painful, to gain, 595b
thick, paint an, 178b
true Christian every, 104a
will not retreat a single, 517a
without an, of rigging on, 722b
Inchape bell, 426b
Inches, death by, 202b
die by famine die by, 292b
Inchoate, inarticulate or, animism, 776a
Inch-rule of taste, 696b
Incident, previous scene or, 515a
undoctored, 817a
Incitement, every idea is an, 710a
Inciters of servile insurrection, 666a
Incivility and procrastination, 449b
Inclement, raw, summers, 295b
Inclination carries me no farther, 359b
first, of an animal, 72b
gets the better, 17a
greater, to hear you, 301b
man's, to injustice, 963b
men's thoughts according to, 154a
of many days together, 229a
of suspenders to twist, 707b
read as, leads, 339b
state and, of day, 139b
to make or meddle, 434a
treach'rous, 391b
Inclin'd, to embrace me she, 251b
Incline the hearts of citizens, 367a

Inclined to snap like vixens, 935a
tree's, as twig is bent, 314a
Include me out, 916a
Inclusion, life being, and confusion, 719b
Incognita, terra, 931a
Incognito the pleasantest condition of life, 795b
Incoherence or confusion of thought, 518a
Income, annual, twenty pounds, 579a
at its heels, 363a
desire to live beyond its, 671b
he has, and she is patable, 990b
her; tears, 231b
master's, 913a
matter of temperament not, 822b
Income-tax, just man will pay more, 24a
Incomparable oil Macassar, 457a
Incompatibility, a little, is spice of life, 990b
Incompatibles, two sorts of life are, 953a
Incomplete and unfit for view, 668b
formless queer and, 811b
Incompleteness, flowed around our, 518b
Incomprehensibility of God, 490b
Incomprehensible reticence of soul, 914a
wavering and misty, 772b
Incongruity of character, 54b
Incongruous, grown, with intelligence, 614a
Inconsistencies in principle, 705a
of opinion, 444b
Inconsistent, thankless, man, 305b
Inconsolable, women would be, 288b
Inconstancy boredom anxiety, 272b
nothing constant but, 295a
to be constant in nature were, 267a
Inconstant as an April snowing, 866a
childish proud, 477a
creature, man is a very, 58b
mob is varied and, 282b
moon, 135b
wing, 465a
Inconveniences, all the modern, 676a
of heat cold hunger, 107b
Incorruptible honesty, 644a
raised, 1062a
Incorruption, raised in, 1061b
Increase, certain to, the taxes, 371a
God gave the, 1060b
his store, 352b
longevity, 616b
may his tribe, 448a
of appetite had grown, 170b
punishment brings, of fear, 727b
to her truth, 343b
Increased, knowledge shall be, 1049a
means and leisure, 513a
natural fear, with tales, 119b
renown, 800a
with years, 371b

Increases in ratio of distance, 631a
 with the acquisition, 345b
 Increase knowledge, 347b
 knowledge increase sorrow, he that, 1042a
 man of knowledge, strength, 118a
 Increasing belly, 152b
 purpose through the ages, 549a
 Incredible beauty of joy, 939b
 standards of excellence, 978b
 Incredulity, bad digestion inclines one to, 773b
 epoch of, 580a
 Incredulous, begins to be, 20a
 world is so, 24b
 Inculcate before the age of five, 461a
 Incumbent on society as a whole, 282b
 on us to do our duty, 719a
 Incur loss, better to, 30a
 Incurable, disease is, 152b
 disease, life is an, 267b
 Ind, wealth of Ormus and of, 253b
 western, 162a
 Indebted and discharged, 255a
 five thousand pounds, 264b
 to memory for his jests, 382b
 Indecency, public, 108a
 Indecent to go on living, 728a
 Indecision, nothing is habitual but, 715a
 Indecorous womanhood, specimen of, 514b
 Indemnity for the past, 335a
 Independence be our boast, 402b
 bulwark of liberty and, 538a
 genius of your own, 538a
 great step towards, 47b
 guarantees of political, 771a
 ideal of, 863b
 is equal, 891a
 now and forever, 443b
 that's middle class blasphemy, 766a
 Independent day, 443b
 fine and, living, 784a
 labor is, and proud, 443a
 labor is, of capital, 539b
 mysterious, variable, 633b
 nation, 399b
 of all clap-trap, 669a
 Polish state, 771a
 privilege of being, 391a
 states, free and, 367b
 value, more than its, 702a
 Indescribable expression, 652b
 peculiar and, charm, 649a
 Indestructible, love is, 427b
 union, 528b
 Index, dab at an, 353a
 of a mind, 404b
 Indexes although small pricks, 181b
 Index-learning turns no student pale, 321b
 Indian hunter pursued the deer, 464a
 June, end of an, 813a
 like the base, 190b
 little, Sioux or Crow, 750b
 lo the poor, 316a
 me good, 653b
 Ocean's bed, 581b
 of falcon glance, 464a
 only in this, 887a

Indian runner, spring like an, 980a
 steep, 247a
 stones, diamonds and, 126b
 summer comes at last, 632a
 summer of life, 697b
 teach the, 808b
 whose untutor'd mind, 316a
 Indians, drove the, out of the land, 759b
 give country back to, 980a
 I don't mean, 995a
 only good, were dead, 653b
 pure-blooded, 921b
 ten little, 1020a
 India's coral strand, 445b
 Indicates, determines or, his fate, 589b
 Indictment against a whole people, 360a
 Indies, come you from the, 612a
 for all the wealth of, 564a
 wealth of the, 342a
 Indifference, cold, came, 302a
 full of a sweet, 708b
 matter of perfect, 402a
 moral, is the malady, 617b
 nothing a matter of, 32a
 to external fact, 948a
 to quality, 863b
 to the basic issues, 983b
 tragedy of love is, 875b
 Indifferent birds, sing like the, 978a
 criticism of books, 865a
 delayed till I am, 339a
 foot, 227a
 good bad, 282a, 346a
 mouset, 471b
 people, to press, 838a
 thing comparatively, 448b
 universe simply, 902a
 worst sin is to be, 765a
 Indifferently, look on both, 166a
 Indigested piece, irregular, 336b
 Indigestion, creates, 852a
 Indignant man such a liar, 727a
 Indignatio, saeva, 297a
 Indignation and abhorrence, 512b
 be overpast, 1046a
 makes the verse, 62b
 savage, can no longer tear, 297a
 with, I survey, 347a
 Indirect expression of this face, 610b
 way to plant religion, 240b
 Indirections, by, find directions out, 173a
 Indiscretion, lover without, 705a
 strange impulse of, 773b
 Indispensible, almost say that we are, 752b
 but positive hindrances, 589b
 condition of social progress, 666a
 make yourself, 844a
 man, there is no, 918b
 toiling for the spiritually, 474a
 Indispensables, today's most, 813a
 Indisposition to what is really good, 54a
 Indisputably beautiful, 323b
 Indistinct as water is in water, 201a
 Inditing a good matter, 1034b
 Individual, benefit of, or party, 442a
 death re-creates an, 985b

Individual display of eminent virtues, 514b
 emotion in an, 757b
 given universal suffrage, 917b
 history of the, 378b
 injustice done to an, 1002a
 interests of the, predominate, 783a
 isolated, effort, 618a
 no, could resent, 296a
 no progress except in the, 619a
 not an, but a species, 333a
 one single, namely you, 610a
 person sacrificed to, 917b
 personal life as an, 882a
 rights of the, 783a
 social and political prosperity, 538b
 subordinate, to the family, 783a
 Individualism, rugged, 873b
 Individualities may form communities, 512b
 Individuality, England is the paradise of, 807a
 the salt of common life, 757b
 Individualize infinite power, 617a
 Individual's rights, reverence for, 783a
 Individuals, biography of distinguished, 473b
 deficiency in, 402a
 failings and faults of, 55b
 have a capacity for better things, 774b
 if, have no virtues, 1002b
 Indivisibility of peace, 887b
 Indivisible, one nation, 762b
 peace is, 887b
 word, freedom is an, 964a
 Indolence, enchanter, 405a
 phlegmatic emerged from, 372b
 wealth is parent of, 24b
 Indolent but agreeable condition, 65b
 common fate of the, 380a
 vacuity of thought, 365a
 voluptuous and the, 290a
 Indomitable people, 859a
 Indoor complaints, done with, 608b
 Indoors, each one dwells, 724b
 Indorsed with towers, 259a
 Indostan, six men of, 588a
 Inducement, strongest, to submit, 543a
 Indues other healthful members, 107a
 Indulge in luxury of scepticism, 728a
 in poetics, 30b
 myself in pleasure, 285a
 Indulgence in such foolishness, 597b
 of propensity to forego, 714a
 Indulgent, understand all makes us, 398a
 Indulges himself in murder, 449a
 Indus, wait sigh from, 313a
 Industrial purpose, serves no, 776a
 system gets the jim-jams, 760b
 Industrialized communities, 910b
 Industries, wrecked, of nation, 746a
 Industrious ambitious picturesque liar, 677b
 conversationalist, 969b
 employments, and grave, 294a
 hand from England, 641a
 men's lives, 229b

Industrious, obscure, men of letters, 832a
 Scots, 116b
 to make themselves uneasy, 105b
 true, friend, 149a
 Industry, brooding, 807a
 cultivated, and frugality, 624a
 delving in patient, 707a
 fountain of, 444b
 his, his judgment, 359b
 in art a necessity, 668b
 in position of predominance, 910b
 life without, is guilt, 606a
 love of bustle is not, 47a
 manured with, 186b
 provision by you, 1070b
 race of modern, 593b
 regulate their pursuits of, 374b
 without art, 606a
 Indvans, preserved fr'm th', 834a
 Inebriate, cheer but not, 306b, 364b
 of air am I, 646a
 Inebriated virtue, 695a
 with the exuberance, 513a
 Ineffable, mystic sees the, 875a
 Ineffective, archaic cumbrous and, 776b
 Ineffectual, beautiful and, angel, 623b
 yesterdays, 742a
 Inelegance, continual state of, 427b
 Ineluctable problem of human folly, 914a
 Inequalities, shams, and unfairnesses, 679b
 Inert, earth tideless and, 737b
 facts, 697a
 hidden handful of the, 604a
 Inertia of matter, 883a
 Inestimable blessing, a baby is an, 675a
 Inevitability of gradualness, 791a
 Inevitable, arguing with the, 603b
 defeat, 908a
 hour, await the, 348a, 973a
 war is, 900b
 war is not, 799b
 Inexactitude, terminological, 868a
 Inexhaustible, city was, 958b
 sensibility, 720a
 Inexorability of a law of nature, 594a
 Inexorable as one's self, 514a
 more fierce and more, 137b
 Inexperience, hope of happy, 576a
 Inexplicable dumb-shows and noise, 175b
 Inexpressible as sweet, 762a
 desire, give me my, 739b
 Inextinguishable, passion of woman, 297b
 Infallibility, faith in her own, 900a
 Infalible proceeding, 651b
 rule, 330b
 test of blameless style, 425a
 Infamous are fond of fame, 362b
 delay, chides his, 305b
 peace with cowardice is, 31a
 rich quiet and, 493a
 thing, crush the, 325a
 Infamy be heaped on my memory, 562a
 date which will live in, 921a
 lived without, and praise, 75a

Infamy of his nature, 241b
 worst of the city's, 845b
 Infancy, heaven about us in our, 408b
 nations have their, 304a
 not only around our, 600a
 old age remote from, 118b
 terror to, is solitude, 715b
 tetchy and wayward thy, 128a
 Infant-crying in the night, 552a
 heart, 431b
 heir to the whole world, 578a
 mewling and puking, 161a
 of three, 946b
 sagacity brooding, 935b
 soul unfolds, 565a
 those who have lost an, 448b
 year, firstling of the, 237a
 Infantry, moved out that matchless, 740a
 Infantryman's eyes, look at an, 997b
 Infant's breath, regular as, 423b
 cry of fear, 387b
 new born, tear, 387b
 Infants, canker galls, of the spring, 171a
 unbaptized, 705a
 who but, question, 640b
 Infatuated and besotted, 222b
 luck is, with the efficient, 505b
 Infect, false words, the soul, 21a
 sickness, 151a
 to north star, 157b
 Infected, all seems, 311b
 Infecting the city at large, 55b
 Infection and the hand of war, 138b
 moral, 580a
 Infelicity seem'd to have years too many, 226a
 Inferior, bear yourself as gods', 39a
 books, life too short for, 605b
 grievances, 1001b
 lest it prove, 536b
 of any man, 662a
 providence of the, 662b
 Inferiority, acknowledgment of, 442a
 moral, 679b
 senator seldom proclaims, 696a
 to the choice hidden handful, 604a
 Inferiors, advantages over their, 108b
 live with your, 566a
 revolt to be equal, 26b
 Infernal clime, crusaders from some, 534b
 constancy, 764b
 licentious abominable, 382a
 power to grow, 847a
 serpent, 252a
 Inferno, Dante of the dread, 571b
 Infest, cares that, the day, 522a
 Infidelity, fanatic in his, 496a
 Infidels, Jews kiss and, adore, 312a
 sextillions of, 608a
 Infinite, as good as, 473b
 book of secrecy, 200a
 capacity for taking pains, 476a
 capacity of the human mind, 382a
 day excludes the night, 303a
 echo of the, 709a
 faculties of man, 474a
 forms, evil has, 272b

Infinite goodness has such wide arms, 76a
 heart's ease, 156a
 height in divine knowledge, 100a
 in faculty, 173b
 in his desires, 463a
 in wealth and depth of tone, 697b
 jest, fellow of, 178b
 love, marvellous mercies and, 692b
 meadows of heaven, 522b
 mercy on the day of judgment, 774a
 movement, time is, 642b
 number of worlds, 58a
 pain, good out of, 716a
 passion, only I discern, 569a
 possibilities that are, 797b
 power, individualize, 617a
 primary cause was the, 70b
 riches in little room, 124a
 space, atom of that, 615b
 space, king of, 173b
 spaces, silence of these, 272b
 though, can never meet, 269a
 we aim at the, 710b
 what is that to the, 497a
 while men believe in the, 590b
 wrath and despair, 255a
 Infinitesimal fraction of a product, 474a
 Infinitesimals, countless, of feeling, 425b
 Infinitude of silence, 614a
 Infinity in palm of your hand, 388a
 which moves us, 806b
 Inform, minstrel was, and old, 413a
 of purpose, 196b
 weak and despised old man, 191b
 Informities, bear his friend's, 169a
 of age, 431a
 Infirmary, last, of noble mind, 249a
 Infix'd and frozen round, 254b
 Inflame and fix its barbarism, 832b
 Inflaming wine pernicious, 4b
 Inflation is repudiation, 859a
 reckless, 783a
 Inflexible, we must be, 869b
 Inflexibly committed to the task, 987a
 Inflicting one calamity, 44a
 Inflicts, life, its worst, 654b
 Influence, against his own personal, 490a
 cock has great, 44b
 commands all, 224b
 destiny exercises its, 726a
 make sure of power and, 341a
 of an author, 696b
 of lawyers, 516a
 of music, 809b
 of poverty or wealth, 24b
 of wealth, 444b
 of wise and good men, 471b
 our, may fall, 717b
 over minds of men, 925a
 people, 942b
 powerful and enduring an, 925a
 rain, 245b
 salutary, of example, 337b
 stars have, upon me, 99a

Influence, unaw'd by, 436b
 widest helpful, 605b
 wise man have so little, 19b
 Influences, good humor of outside, 838b
 of Pleiades, 1032a
 past that, our lives, 956a
 skye'y, 184b
 wide world-embracing, 473a
 Inform, occasions do, against me, 177b
 Information, benignant, 854a
 know where we can find, 341a
 only ask for, 579a
 private, 769b
 speak from chance, 19b
 Infortune, worste kynde of, 78b
 Infuse, raptures that yourselves, 290b
 themselves in trunks of men, 146a
 Infused opinions, learning and, 154a
 Ingenious assembly of portable plumbing, 957a
 machine for turning, 930a
 speculation, 84b
 Ingenuity avails, how much, 48b
 Ingenuously confess, 119a
 Inglorious arts of peace, 268b
 mute, Milton, 348b
 mute, Miltons, 908b
 Ingratiate deeply with the mind, 298a
 Ingratitude, hate, more in a man, 105b
 man's, 161b
 of those risen above him, 341b
 thou marble-hearted fiend, 191a
 Ingredient of genius, 334a
 Ingredients of our poison'd chalice, 195b
 three, in the good life, 978a
 Ingress, man's, into the world, 378a
 Inhabit, house we, together, 569a
 soul, bird, 146a
 this bleak world, 439a
 void of fellow men to, 15a
 Inhabitants, horizon for its, 424b
 of a fourth dimension, 990b
 only, of the field, 361a
 town that boasts, like me, 524a
 Inhabited by writers of small histories, 336b
 Inhabits our frail blood, 165b
 Inharmonious, sickness sin and death, 616b
 Inhere as do the suns, 649a
 Inherit, all which it, shall dissolve, 210a
 good as it is to, a library, 746a
 pain, 132a
 the earth, 1034a, 1050b
 vasty hall of death, 621a
 wits, after death, 309b
 Inheritance, dearest, 100rb
 divided an, with him, 372a
 learn extent of our, 613b
 meek to enter into their, 855a
 questions of taste of, 696b
 Inherited from our fathers, 641b
 tradition cannot be, 943b
 wooden legs are not, 857b
 Inhibit thy taboo, 928a
 Inhuman, ev'y thin' that's done, 600b
 Inhumanity, essence of, 765a
 man's, to man, 390a

Inhumanity, sport of it not the, 494a
 Inimies, if we didn't keep our, 833b
 Inim'y, threat as an, 836b
 Iniquities, permit judge to allow, 710a
 Iniquity and idolatry, 1027b
 bond of, 1059a
 draw, with cords of vanity, 1045b
 grey, 150b
 know more about, 813b
 laurel of approved, 846a
 of oblivion, 241b
 of the fathers, 1024b
 shapen in, 1034b
 Initial of creation, 647b
 Initials, cockney, 602a
 Injects a stinging drop, 801b
 Injers all on 'em the same, 600b
 Injunction, I can get out an, 835a
 parting, of mothers and wives, 822b
 Injur'd, distant Trojans never, 3b
 lover's hell, 256b
 Injure the government, 539b
 the state, who mutually, 19a
 yourself, you will only, 10a
 Injured, forgiveness to the, 47b
 hate whom they, 47b
 no one, save by himself, 73a
 woman who has, you, 714a
 Injures, never pardons those he, 47b
 when A annoys or, B, 909a
 Injuries, forget and forgive, 106a
 saints in your, 187a
 Injurious, beauty though, 260b
 Injury, added insult to, 10a
 and sullenness against nature, 250b
 and violence, defence against, 110b
 had Aristides done him, 54b
 engraved in metal, 86b
 never forget an, 851a
 shelter from all, 606a
 sooner forgotten than insult, 323a
 the one does them no, 603a
 without, to meaning, 425a
 Injustice, conscience with, is corrupted, 125b
 done to an individual, 1002a
 easy to bear, 908b
 extreme law extreme, 32b
 fear of suffering, 265a
 jealousy, 307a
 makes democracy necessary, 963b
 mankind censure, 24a
 national, 534a
 nothing so finely felt as, 580b
 of our fellows, 270a
 rigorous law often rigorous, 32b
 sense of justice and, 326a
 threatened with a great, 495a
 Injye other people's sufferin', 836a
 Ink, gall enough in thy, 165a
 had not faded, 793a
 he hath not drunk, 133a
 hermit never saw pen and, 166a
 in formal, 226b
 shelter of his, 771b

Ink, small drop of, 458b
 Inkstand, Vesuvius' crater for an, 604a
 Inky cloak, 'tis not alone my, 170b
 Inlaid with patines, 147a
 Inland, though, far we be, 408b
 Inlets, creeks and, 595b
 Inmate of the skies, 6b
 Inn, a book's an, 889b
 die drinking in an, 74b
 gain the timely, 197b
 good tavern or, 341b
 no room in the, 1056a
 place to die should be an, 341b
 remember an, Miranda, 849a
 strange charm in a county, 505a
 take mine ease in mine, 91b
 warmest welcome at an, 341b
 wayside, of earth, 808b
 world not an, 241a
 Innate desire to live beyond income, 671b
 Inn-door, riding up to the old, 909b
 Inner air an inner light, 986b
 blindness, signifies, 942b
 chamber, heart's, 529a
 conflicts, resolve, 930b
 half of every cloud, 879a
 life, refreshment of your, 637b
 man, contentment of the, 981b
 vision quick to find, 630a
 weather, 881a
 worth, a poor substitute for, 10a
 Innisfail, harp of, 432b
 Innisfree, go to, 824b
 Innocence and health, 355b
 ceremony of, 826b
 changed innocence for, 207b
 closing up his eyes, 122b
 dream of sleeping, 649a
 has nothing to dread, 287b
 her, a child, 278b
 ignorance is not, but sin, 574b
 mirth and, 457a
 of love, 164b
 of our neighbors, 590b
 our own recovered, 590b
 our peace our fearful, 407a
 silence of pure, 208a
 timid, 287b
 Innocency, next thing to, 46b
 Innocent amusement, death provides, 967b
 armed without that's, 320a
 as a new-laid egg, 682a
 condemn an, one, 324b
 death strikes down the, 577a
 faces, pensive looks, 490b
 flower, look like the, 195a
 grieves not at ills, 326b
 I am, of the blood, 140a-140b, 1055a
 merriment, source of, 685a
 minds, and quiet, 268b
 moon, 789b
 nose, 159b
 of the blood, 140a-140b
 officious, sincere, 337b
 rich shall not be, 1041b
 shames, 158b
 skin of an, lamb, 125b
 sleep that knits, 196b
 something so homely and, 512b
 species of wit, 372a

Innocent thoughts, 458b
 who ever perished being, 1030a
 Innocently, live, 334a
 Innocuous desuetude, 689a
 Inns of molten blue, 646a
 Innuendo, impropriety of his, 950a
 Innumerable as the stars, 256b
 bees, murmuring of, 551a
 biographies, essence of, 475b
 caravan, 470b
 presumptions; in face of, 718b
 race of men, 257a
 Inoffensive untitled aristocracy, 536b
 Inordinate fondness of a father, 333a
 Inquire, shoot first and, afterwards, 965b
 why things are as they are, 722a
 Inquirer, modest not presumptuous, 304a
 Inquiring, not too, critic, 969b
 Inquiry about woman's pedigree, 105b
 busy, made into meals, 62a
 most careful and particular, 19b
 unintimidated, 860a
 Inquisition dogs, 556a
 violates spirit of Constitution, 900b
 Inquisitive, every man ought to be, 811a
 study of law renders men, 360a
 Insane and awful passion, 490a
 excitement at first, 697b
 loud clamor is more or less, 473a
 love to speak of themselves, 688b
 most, of passions, 765b
 ordinarily he is, 487a
 root, 194b
 Insanity or ferocity in beasts, 505b
 the logic of accurate mind, 536a
 Insatiable and the unhappy, 823a
 Inscription, altar with this, 1059a
 Inscriptions, lapidary, 341b
 Inscrutable colossal and alone, 736b
 dumb, and grand, 622b
 invisible, 132a
 Insect, man is a mere, 701a
 revenge the sting of a tiny, 10a
 scraping on the surface, 690b
 vile, 329b
 Insects, both, and humans, 895a
 coral, multitudinous, 612b
 troublesome, of the hour, 361b
 Insensibility, argues an, 430a
 stark, 338b
 Insensible, be earth, 258b
 of the brevity of life, 290a
 Inseparable, one and, 444a
 perfect union one and, 842a
 Inside he was impromptu, 801a
 of church, 151a
 out to show the lining, 879a
 skinside is the, 855a
 Inside-pocket of my mind, 958b
 Insight, in hours of, will'd, 620a
 Insignia, whatever its symbols its, 582b
 Insignificance, and an earldom, 324a

Insignificant, man is, 861b
 weak and, 19a
 Insipid as the queen upon a card, 555b
 dish, 723b
 to a vulgar taste, 822b
 Insipidly pleasing kind, 642b
 Insist, like to pray with not, 931b
 Insisture course proportion, 181a
 Insolence and wine, 252b
 of demagogues, 26b
 of enormous animals, 19a
 of office, 174b
 strength without, 451b
 Inspector of snow-storms, 589b
 Inspiration, in proportion to the, 508a
 no more, than in a plate of muffins, 765a
 one per cent, 735b
 purer sources of joyous, 559b
 unapprehended, 432b, 468b
 which gives to all work, 773a
 Inspir'd, two bodies with one soul, 5a
 Inspire, great liberty, our souls, 299a
 meanness of your sons, 310b
 they who, it most, 465b
 we do not, conduct, 266a
 Inspired mankind never so happily, 749a
 sacred and, divinity, 118b
 writer, endurable for, 672a
 Inspires, fair fame, 318b
 wine, us, 308b
 Inspiring bold John Barleycorn, 393b
 place can be, 975b
 Inspirit, songs may, us, 567b
 Installment, repays first, on his debt, 48a
 Installments, demands to the vanquished in, 951b
 Instances, modern, 161b
 Instancy, majestic, 790a
 Instant dole of praise, 815a
 for an, means dominion, 648a
 God's, men call years, 573b
 quick of all time is the, 931a
 rose both at, 152a
 Instantly your forehead lowers, 343b
 Instill a wanton sweetness, 328b
 Instinct, healthy, for it, 672a
 of looking around, 611b
 of self-preservation, 775b
 species of public, 472a
 truth was felt by, 573b
 volcanic political, 767a
 women have a more subtle, 769a
 Instincts, a few strong, 410b
 heed no, but our own, 269b
 high, 408b
 malice basest of all, 680a
 plant himself on his, 501a
 satisfied in double, 697a
 uncivilized Eastern, 813b
 Institute and digest of anarchy, 361a
 Institution is the lengthened shadow, 501b
 let an, strain itself, 765b
 life's a pleasant, 685b
 pub a valuable, 955b
 stand by the, he represents, 763a

Institution, such a glorious, 360b
 such as are in the, 504b
 Institutions alone create a nation, 512b
 American, 444b
 deprived of the liberal, 400a
 endeavor to shape, 700a
 established, 444b
 liberal, 728a
 man-made, 957b
 neither for nor against, 608b
 political, a superstructure, 850a
 sought to destroy, 608b
 supports, as venerable, 496a
 this country with its, 539a
 Instressed, his mystery must be, 725a
 Instruct a wiser man, 49a
 sorrows, 147b
 Instruction about this and that, 763a
 better the, 145a
 evil by, 68b
 in the laws of nature, 633a
 makes men good, 27a
 text of civil, 375a
 Instructions, bloody, 195b
 on the label, 993b
 Instructors, practice is best of all, 44b
 Instructs the reader, 287a
 Instrument, critic a valuable, 719a
 mind of man a musical, 613b
 of trade and commerce, 666b
 stringed, 53b
 sweeter than sound of an, 240b
 to know if moon shine, 239b
 trying, to perform upon, 788a
 tune the, here at door, 217b
 Instruments, find fit, of ill, 312b
 fit, to make slaves, 334b
 genius and the mortal, 167a
 made of fir wood, 1028a
 mastery over musical, 785a
 of darkness, 194b
 thousand twangling, 209b
 to plague us, 193b
 Insubstantial pageant faded, 210a
 Insufficient premises, conclusions from, 671b
 Insular Tahiti, 604a
 Insult added to injury, 10a
 only cowards, dying majesty, 9b
 sooner forgotten than an, 323a
 to God, 567b
 Insulted, allows himself to be, 243b
 you as Lady Luck, 970b
 Insulting foe, meet the, 383a
 Insults of fortune, 333a
 unavenged, 410b
 Insupportable, repose is, 697b
 which is unreasonable, 63b
 Insured, they were heavily, 681b
 Insurrection, inciters of servile, 666a
 nature of an, 167a
 Intangible world, we touch thee, 790b
 Integrity, artist who retains his, 914a
 blend of courage, 981b
 clothed with, 270a
 of nature, 344b
 territorial, 771a
 Intellect, an ant in his, 701a
 by feelings and not by, 614b

Intellect, educated beyond his, 661a
 education is instruction of, 633a
 feather to tickle the, 431a
 high water mark, reached, 408a
 invisible to man who has none, 461b
 is improperly exposed, 419a
 is to emotion, 798a
 knowledge or, 611a
 labour of the, 498a
 living, 250b
 not, but memory, 84b
 of the narrow amount, 461b
 satisfaction of the, 454a
 subtlety of, 700b
 truth and, 76b
 untrodden tract for, 669b
 weakness of, birdie, 685a
 will and, are same thing, 281b
 will find pure pleasure, 722a

Intellects, argument and, 354b
 keen, like razors, 446a
 of the young, 891b
 three classes of, 85b

Intellectual advancement, 756b
 and literary fashions, 873a
 and moral achievements, 637b
 and moral world, 538b
 anti-Darwin, 890b
 called before committees, 900b
 chap, I am an, 684a
 dandyism, cynicism is, 639a
 desolation, 594a
 disgrace, 993b
 disinterested, curiosity, 888a
 element, neutralise every, 807a
 enjoyment, common stock of, 791b
 every, product, 701b
 hatred, 827a
 influences, 925b
 limitations, 910b
 lords of ladies, 457a
 lose this, being, 253b
 moral and, powers, 733a
 nature abhors a vacuum, 340b
 nervous and, system, 784a
 passion, 84b
 penury, 913a
 possession, to take, 719b
 products are imperishable, 743a
 pygmies, seek peace like, 963b
 rights and powers, 437a
 superiority, proves his, 679b
 taste or skill, 505a
 thing, tear is an, 388b
 work, all high, 530a

Intellectuals will deserve slavery, 900b

Intelligence capable of grasping truth, 701a
 controlling, 68a
 creatures that have, 77a
 develop their faculties and, 641b
 enables man to get along, 857b
 ennui is a sign of, 992a
 grown incongruous with, 614a
 is quickness to apprehend, 797b
 of public opinion, 666a
 pawn your, to buy a drink, 968b
 reflection and judgment, 34a
 reply of hers to our, 460b
 test of a first-rate, 974b

Intelligent ignorance, 887a
 moral obligation to be, 901a

Intelligent, on the whole we are not, 684b
 perception of the least, 951a
 persons, few, 515a
 victor will present demands, 951b

Intelligible, impossible but, 891b
 more, a thing is, 283a
 to those who have not lived, 845a

Intemperance, no tyrant like, 517a

Intend to live in mortification, 329b

Intended an ode, 704a
 damp my, wing, 258a
 more or less than I, 672b

Intending, men sin without, 66b
 to build tower, 153a

Intense, cold so, that words congealed, 61a
 reply of hers, 460b

Intensely right words, 679b

Intensest love, 422b

Intensified, with the danger, 719a

Intensify a present pain, 711a

Intensity, destroys the, and flow, 593b
 emotional and spiritual, 983a
 grandeur remains without, 72b
 of faith, 839a
 passionate, 826b

Intent, labour and, study, 250a
 no stuff resists the mind's, 893b
 on all the wondrous plan, 393a
 pious passion grave, 781a
 prick the sides of my, 195b
 to do mischief, 221b
 told with bad, 388a
 too, upon our interests, 33a

Intention stabs the centre, 207b
 to read it, 341a

Intentions, bad, of men, 34a
 hell paved with good, 233b, 715a
 honourable, 367b

Intentness, full of a watchful, 704b

Intents are savage-wild, 137b
 wicked or charitable, 172a

Inter, children, their parents, 16b

Intercourse, abject, between tyrants and slaves, 355a
 correspondence and personal, 558a
 lived in social, 340b
 not suspicious in private, 20a
 with foreign nations, 362b

Interest, alms were money put to, 427b
 art that makes, 720b
 charm or, or please, 754a
 du believe in, 601a
 for that year, not pay the, 3b
 God but the, 860a
 grow more various, 720a
 in all parts of universe, 99a
 in disease and death, 883a
 lending at small, 341a
 no kind of common, 618a
 of man on earth, 444b
 passion or, 283a
 thoughtful anxious, 434a
 unborrowed from the eye, 404a
 worry the, paid, 904a

Interested in others, 43a
 in us living people, 978b
 know when one's self is, 702a
 the human mind, 701b

Interesting because unimportant, 958a

Interesting book, dictionary an, 864a
 condition of, other people, 702a
 gossip much more, 989a
 make your life, 577b
 obligation that novel be, 718a
 statements, but tough, 677a

Interest's on the dangerous edge, 571a

Interests, assertion of private, 402a
 attacking vested, 672a
 conflicting, of society, 860a
 distribute my, in the world, 776b
 ideas not vested, 925b
 many powerful, 442a
 most concerned in my own, 31b
 of our fellow-citizens, 375a
 prefer their, to his own, 359b
 protect, of the people, 920a
 reciprocal conciliation of, 265a
 seek out, of classes, 850b
 too intent upon our, 33a

Inter-European conflicts, 952a

Interfering with liberty of action, 517b

Interfused, something more deeply, 404a

Interim is like a phantasma, 167a

Interior decoration, prose is not, 982b

Interloper in the dominions of westerly weather, 773a

Interludes in the electrical display, 946b

Interlunar, vacant, cave, 260a

Intermeddle with his joy, 1039b

Intermission, laugh sans, 160b
 pleasure is, of pain, 227b

Internal difficulties, 98b
 difficulties, overcome its, 905a
 domestic empire, 976b

International affairs, bring order into, 900b
 imperialism, 850b
 peace, paths to, 922a
 police power, 779b
 proletariat, 905a
 Revolution, 850b

Internaytional spoort, slug-ye'er-spouse is, 837a

Interpose, those who in quarrels, 308a

Interposition for oppressing them, 389b
 spiritual, 782a

Interpret interpretations, 101a

Interpretation, doctrine practice, 68b
 of next generation, 854a
 of the time, 202b

Interpreter, a great, of life, 699b
 great, 884b
 hardest to be understood, 382a
 house of the, 274a

Interpreting the divine principle, 617a

Interred, good is oft, with bones, 168a

Interrupt a man, 345b

Interrupted by experiment of dying, 243a

Interruption, freedom from, 970a
 inveterate dislike of, 431a
 of all forms of, 461b

Intersecting circles, 988a

Intertissed robe of gold and pearl, 156a

Interval, lucid, 278a
 Intervals, long and uncertain, 577a
 of five to ten years, 746a
 Intervention by some civilized nation, 779a
 from capitalist countries, 905a
 Interview, refused an, 802a
 with Satan, 784b
 Intestines, prejudices traced back to, 729a
 Intimacy, heart-revealing, 826b
 Intimate, another man's, need, 772b
 enemies, one of my most, 640b
 irregular and, quality, 886a
 quality of the four, 925a
 Intimates are predestined, 696b
 eternity to man, 300a
 Intolerable deal of sack, 150b
 evil, 370a
 sacrifice, 770b
 situation we hoped to change, 856a
 Intolerably just, coldly sublime, 720b
 Intolerance, self-conceit and, 783a
 Intolerant, toleration from the, 924b
 Intone their dull commercial liturgies, 845b
 Intoxicate the brain, 310b
 Intoxicating, make it as, as you please, 772b
 Intractable provinces, proconsul of, 993b
 sullen untamed and, 945a
 Intrench'd death, 306a
 Intrepid sparrows, 795a
 Intricate form, chaos contracted to, 893b
 meaning and pith, 651b
 Intrigue, art poetry, 702a
 go through, spotless, 566b
 Intrinsic worth, estimated by its, 57a
 Introduced, cut any one you've been, to, 659a
 to one, 796b
 Introduction, beauty better, than letter, 71a
 of a new order of things, 85b
 of useful knowledge, 382a
 Introspection, prone to, 940b
 Intrude, creep and, 249a
 Intrudes, society where none, 454b
 Intrusion, justifying the, 913a
 Intrust women with secrets, 28b
 Intuition, feminine, 967b
 judgment or, more subtle, 709b
 passionate, 411a
 Intuitions without method, 807a
 Intuitive powers, clearness of the, 559b
 talent for labor, 334a
 Inundate his field, 3a
 Inurned, weep a people, 493a
 Invade, better not, 450a
 borders of my realm, 97a
 Invaded, France is, 399b
 Invalid, invaluable permanent, 769a
 Invalidated, friendships, by marriage, 671b
 Invaluable permanent invalid, 769a
 Invasion, long-promised, 870a
 Invent, fitter to, than judge, 121a
 him a sentence, 538b

Invent, necessary to, him, 275a, 325b
 what he did with every cent, 881a
 Invented Essex Junction, 625b
 first, this same sleep, 109b
 fool that first, kissing, 296b
 greater torment never, 41a
 Heavenly Father, man, 680a
 history, 327a
 Invention, brightest heaven of, 154a
 every matter that relates to, 562b
 hunger is bestower of, 24a
 is unfruitful, 359b
 man's greatest, 988a
 necessity the mother of, 24a
 no less wit nor less, 508a
 of printing, 883a
 ripeness of, 980a
 use of this new, 912b
 Inventions, sought out many, 1043a
 Inventive faculty, hold my, 576a
 Inventor of double-entry book-keeping, 903a
 return to plague the, 195b
 Inventor's wife, 778a
 Inventors, women seldom or never, 325b
 Inverted bowl they call the sky, 533a
 year, ruler of, 327b, 365a
 Investigate, music must, discord, 57b
 things from words, 70a
 Investigation guided by principles of nature, 69b
 justifiable for real, 530b
 let, cease, 795b
 Investment, literature an, of genius, 688b
 only, that never fails, 590b
 Inveterate, long, foes saluted, 278a
 Invictus, Henley's, 942a
 Invigorated and reimpresed, 337b
 Invigorating climate, 859a
 Invincible armies, 905b
 armor, 981a
 locks, 250b
 right idea is, 951b
 soul's, surmise, 806b
 Inviolable condition of life, 882b
 shade, clutching the, 621a
 Inviolate sea, compass'd by the, 553a
 Invisible as nose on man's face, 132a
 beauty, 892a
 bloody and, hand, 197b
 fortune is not, 121a
 hands, 937a
 in the night, 772a
 intellect, 461b
 present become, and mute, 915a
 sent my soul through the, 532b
 soap, 488b
 spirit of wine, 187b
 strand of lint, 801b
 to mortal nature, 27b
 world, we view thee, 790b
 worm that fled in the night, 387a
 wounds, 162b
 Invitation, more, than command, 301b
 of her host, 754a
 Invite an evil fate, 589a

Invite consideration of mankind, 366b
 God and his angels, 218a
 loafe and, my soul, 607b
 the man that loves thee, 7b
 your soul, 532b
 Invites, beck'ning ghost; my steps, 313b
 bell, me, 196a
 his wit, you, 315b
 Invocation, Greek, 160b
 Invok'd, delay'd to strike though, 258b
 Invoke genius of the Constitution, 335a
 Involved in mankind, 218a
 Involvements feelings and characters, 428b
 Invulnerability, beauty and, 852b
 Invulnerable West, 759b
 Inward and spiritual grace, 1069a
 eye which is the bliss, 409b
 greatness, 154b
 horror, secret dread and, 299b
 light, men of, 239b
 light spirit and grace, 273a
 not outward, 882a
 of thy hand, 207a
 quality, 201a
 self-disparagement, 411a
 upward and, delight, 603b
 vision, 806b
 war that was not, 940a
 Inwardly, digest, 1068b
 Inwards, looked, and found her, 275b
 Iona, ruins of, 337b
 Iowa, rolling from Arkansas Kansas, 970b
 Iphicrates, Harmodius reviled, 59a
 Ipse dixit, 72b
 Iram indeed is gone, 531a
 Ireland, English Scotchmen Jews in, 756b
 Englishman who loves, 932a
 Gael's of, 867b
 gives England her soldiers, 639b
 I'd have, free, 1005a
 if ever ye ride in, 867b
 isn't it grand you look, 736a
 patriot has to leave, 756b
 right road to, 989a
 Iren, what shall, do, 80a
 Iridescent dream, 661b
 no bubble is so, 745a
 Iris, livelier, changes, 548b
 that shall find thee out, 125b
 Iris' woof, 247a
 Irish are the cry-babies, 942a
 Channel, throw beer into the, 744b
 ground, 1002b
 I'm, 940a
 immigrants, welcomin', 802a
 lad, blithe, 432b
 no language like the, 857a
 poets learn your trade, 828a
 say your trouble, 940a
 shore upon the, 92a
 Irish-Americans, 748b
 Irishman, give, lager for a month, 676a
 in the eyes of an, 932a
 is lined with copper, 676a
 put an, in, 594b
 Irishmen, claim to originality among, 756b
 never do well in Ireland, 756b
 Irksome to the human mind, 367b

Irksome word and task, 563b
 Iron Age, physician of the, 620a
 age stamped with, 40a
 armies of the world, 867a
 blow from the, 617b
 clad in, 260a
 creeds to shut thee out, 756b
 curtain, 872a
 death's, guard, 992b
 drew, tears, 246a
 earth, melt this, 992a
 earth stood hard as, 649b
 entered into his soul, 1069b
 feet part of, 1048b
 hammer your, when hot, 43b
 hand in velvet glove, 95a
 hand less, one, 735a
 ice and, cannot be welded, 753b
 in the water shall float, 1000a
 lamp post, like an, 835b
 legs of, 1048b
 man that meddles with cold,
 113a
 nerve to true occasion true,
 553b
 nor any tool of, 365a, 1028b
 nor, bars a cage, 268a
 ore in a diplomat's soul, 907a
 pen of, 1048a
 rod of, 1064b
 scourge, 347b
 sharpeneth iron, 1041b
 show a front of, 597a
 shuts, golden opes, 249a
 sleet of arrowy shower, 350a
 sleet, stood before the, 520a
 solved by, and blood, 696a
 strike when, is hot, 43b
 strike while, is hot, 44a
 time's, feet, 455a
 tongue of midnight, 143a
 winter held her firm, 640a
 with blood and with, 696a
 Iron-armed soldier, 499a
 Iron-bound bucket, 450a
 Ironical thoughts and long retro-
 spection, 823a
 Ironies, silver-footed, 804a
 Irons in the fire, 22b, 44a
 Iron-ware and cheap tin trays,
 806b
 Irradiating word, 650a
 Irrational, laws may be, 916a
 Irrationally held truths more
 harmful, 634a
 Irrecoverably dark, 259b
 Irregular and intimate quality,
 886a
 indigested piece, 336b
 Irreligion, free for, 960a
 Irreparable ravages of time, 287b
 Irresolute, resolved to be, 868b
 Irresponsible frivolity, 513a
 Irrevocable words which fly
 abroad, 474b
 Irritability, chronic, 697b
 Irritable reaching after fact, 478a
 Irritates, attempt to divert only,
 341b
 second which, 497a
 those who see below surface,
 965a
 Irritating folly of others, 788b
 Irritation, minor, they cause, 895a
 Is, as he, so was he made, 722a
 take what there, and use it,
 720b
 that that is, 166a
 was or is to be, 326a

Isariotlike crime, 940a
 I'se so silly to be flowing, 917a
 Ishmael, call me, 603b
 Island, cast on, 3a
 defend our, 869a
 honor is like an, 287a
 in the North Sea, 950a
 no man is an, 218a
 no owls in the whole, 342a
 no snakes throughout the, 342a
 of cheese, 370a
 of England breeds, 155b
 our rough, story, 553b
 race, 950a
 sheiling of the misty, 435b
 shore, no lover like an, 864a
 slept on an, 969a
 snug little, 412b
 this famous, 868b
 we cannot be an, 963a
 Zuleika on a desert, 857b
 Islands, adagios of, 982a
 Greek, floating, 980b
 lift their fronded palms, 528a
 of the Blest, 817a, 896a
 round many western, 477a
 there are no, any more, 963b
 what, and what water, 944b
 Isle, an, a sickle moon, 927b
 desert, in our geography, 995b
 Emerald, 383b
 fortunate, 37b
 frights, from her propriety,
 187b
 full of noises, 209b
 green, in the sea, 544a
 of Beauty fare thee well, 485a
 sceptred, 138b
 unsuspected, in far-off seas,
 567b
 where the nations throng, 904b
 Isles Columbus discovered, 599a
 naked melancholy, 328a
 of death, 688a
 of Greece, 458a
 of Javan or Gadire, 260a
 sailed for sunny, 515a
 sprinkled, lily on lily, 571b
 throned on her hundred, 453b
 touch the Happy, 548b
 Islets of reeds and osiers, 493a
 Islington, village less than, 267b
 Ism, support of any alien, 919b
 Isolated continent, 950a
 individual effort, 618a
 joy of the thinker, 709a
 person, naked, 917b
 strongholds, 949b
 Isolates, silence, 883a
 Isolation abandonment poverty,
 497b
 for regularity of work, 748a
 of the sky, 906a
 that is life, 901b
 Isolationism obstruct paths to
 peace, 922a
 Israel, David and all the house of,
 1028a
 fallen this day in, 1027b
 glory is departed from, 1027a
 he that keepeth, 1037b
 mother in, 1026b
 O Jephthah judge of, 174a
 ransom captive, 593a
 sweet psalmist of, 1028a
 tribes of, 281b
 waters of, 1029a
 Israfil, angel, 543b
 Issue in repose, 411b

Issue, judged in light of final, 27b
 man's, and woman's too, 985b
 of events, 34a
 that will continue in this coun-
 try, 538a
 Issued out to see the stars, 76a
 Issues, basic, are moral issues,
 983b
 distract attention from real,
 806a
 fine, 183b
 indifference to the basic, 983b
 not in laughter, 472b
 of life, 1038b
 Isthmus between two oceans, 535b
 of a middle state, 316b
 It can't happen here, 932a
 it's just, 820a
 men who say, can't be done,
 913b
 Italia O Italia, 454a
 Italian is conceited, 642a
 people not yet accustomed, 925b
 race a race of sheep, 926a
 Itali-an, or perhaps, 682b
 Italy, battlefields of, 964a
 fashions in proud, 138b
 Greece, and England did adorn,
 279b
 made from designs by Angelo,
 674b
 my Italy, 568b
 paradise for horses, 224a
 paradise of exiles, 465b
 past Alpine summits lieth, 637a
 taste for dolce far niente from,
 641a
 Itch of disputing, 213b
 Itchez, when ah, ah scratchez,
 989b
 Itching palm, 168b
 Iteration, damnable, 149a
 Ithaca full of moths, 202a
 Itinerant preachers, 332a
 Itself, back on, recoils, 258a
 true in and for, 402a
 Itylus, half assuaged for, 691a
 Ivan Petruski Ksavar, 1003a
 Iviad wall where the church-bell
 rings, 598b
 Ivory and apes and peacocks,
 896b, 1028b
 and gold and silks, 891a
 bed should be of, 862b
 cellar, 961a
 houses of, 1049a
 mischief, 71a
 on which I work, 428b
 tower of, 903b, 1044b
 tower of cultural proper, 883a
 towers, come downstairs from,
 823a
 towers, dwell upon, 937b
 towers, forget our, 903b
 Ivybody, thrust, but cut th' ca-
 ards, 835a
 Ivy branch, hang up, 46b
 goats eat, 1019a
 holly and the, 1004b
 Ivy-mantled tower, from yonder,
 912a
 tow'r, 348a
 Jabber of a waterside saloon, 973b
 Jabberwock, beware the, 657b
 Jack and Jill, 1016b
 be nimble, 1019a
 fly away, fly away Jill, 1020b
 gorging, 564b

Jack Horner, 1015a
house that, built, 1020b
plump, 150b
Robinson, 578a
Spanking, was so comely, 377a
Sprat would eat no fat, 1015a
Stout, 1016a
Jackass, cudgel his own, 708a
Jackdaw, devil must be in that,
451a
Jackson, pick up Andrew, 604a
standing like a stone-wall, 626a
Stonewall, wrapped in his
beard, 979b
Jacksonian vulgarity, 674a
Jacky, guzzling, 564b
shall have a new master, 1016b
Jacob, as the angel did with, 235a
goodly are thy tents O, 1025b
served seven years for Rachel,
1023b
sold his birthright unto, 1023a
Jacob's ladder, talk to him of,
509b
ladder, traffic of, 790b
voice, 1023a
Jade, arrant, on a journey, 355a
galled, wince, 176a
kisses you quickly, 486b
Jael put her hand to the nail,
1026b
Jagged shadows of broken arches,
493a
Jail, being in a ship is being in,
339b
jail jail afore us, 578b
little stealin' gits you in, 946b
patron and the, 336a
world's thy, 217a
Jailer inexorable as one's self,
514a
Jam, Calico, 581b
to-morrow jam yesterday, 658b
James James Morrison Morrison,
918a
King, call for old shoes, 119a
my name is Truthful, 687a
work of Henry, 950a
James I, offence to, 117a
James's intimates, 804a
Jammed beneath your old blue
serge, 890a
Jamshyd gloried and drank deep,
531b
Jane, change from, to Elizabeth,
428a
Shore with sorrow sing, 1012a
simply, 947a
Jangle, preachers, 794b
Jangled, sweet bells, 175a
Janitor's boy loves me, 995b
Japan, attacked by Empire of,
921a
more formidable than, 985a
offensive against, 907b
Paris to, 287a
what they say in, 712a
Japanee, little Turk or, 750b
Japanese don't care to, 981b
fleet, 916b
lines, break through the, 907b
people are superior, 987b
picture, life seems like a, 710b
soldiers fanatics, 983b
Japheth, Shem Ham and, 1022b
Jar, folks out in front that I,
889a
stops me wiv a, 886b
string may, 42a

Jargon of the schools, 293b
Jasmine, impossible to counter-
feit, 739b
Jaundic'd eye, yellow to the, 311b
Jaundice of the soul, 279a
Jaunt put off tomorrow, 380a
Javan, isles of, or Gadire, 260a
Jaw, crocodile does not move
lower, 233a
strength it gave to my, 656a
Jawbone of an ass, 1026b
Jaws of darkness, 141a
of death, 103a, 553b
that bite, 657b
Jay-bird don't rob his nes', 738b
Jays, for crows and, to peck,
882a
Jealous and sanguinary knifing,
800b
confirmations, 188b
eyes, scornful yet with, 319a
friends protest, 310a
God, 1024b
men will sometimes, be, 220b
mistress, art is a, 503a
mistress, law is a, 560b
of potter, 7a
one not easily, 190b
sailors, for our vessels, 865b
woman, clamours of a, 129b
woman, not a, 955a
Jealousies, surmises, conjectures,
152a
Jealousy, artless, 177b
beware my lord of, 188a
born together with love, 266a
feeds upon suspicion, 265a
green-ey'd, 145b
guards intellectual rights, 437a
has a human face, 387b
injur'd lover's hell, 256b
injustice, 307a
is aroused, 20a
is cruel as the grave, 1044b
jaundice of the soul, 279a
life of, 188b
of the French, 783a
Jean, farewell to my, 307a
Jacques Rousseau, ask, 366a
Jeanie with the light brown hair,
636a
Jedge, you yourself may, 601a
Jedgment, run my chance with
Jim at, 698b
Jeers at fate, 911b
stealthy, 773b
Jeffersonian simplicity, 673b
Jeffrey, no one minds what, says,
418b
Jehovah has triumph'd, 440b
in the name of the great, 447a
Jove or Lord, 321a
Lawd God, 954a
Jehu the son of Nimshi, 1029a
Jelly, distill'd almost to, 171a
out vile, 192b
Jemmy Grove, 1012b
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man, 683b
Jenkin Grout, here lies Sir, 1014b
Jenny kissed me, 448a
Lind now Emerson, 573a
Jephthah judge of Israel, 174a
Jericho, from Jerusalem to, 1056b
tarry at, 1028a
young love may go to, 440a
Jersey, filthy, on a drizzly night,
967b
Jerusalem builded here, 388b
from, to Jericho, 1056b

Jerusalem in England's pleasant
land, 388b
Lord doth take away from,
292b
new, the holy city, 1064b
suburbs of, 784b
sweet, 127a
the golden, 593a
thy sister calls, 389a
wive, 1029b
wise men to, 1050a
Jeshurun waxed fat, 1026a
Jessamine casement, 554a
Jesse James was a two-gun man,
935b
son of, 1028a
stem of, 1045b
Jesses my dear heart-strings, 188b
Jessica, sit, 147a
Jest and earnest, 105b
and youthful jollity, 245a
a-wearyin' fer you, 775b
breaks no bones, 342b
fellow of infinite, 178b
glory, and riddle of the world,
317a
good, for ever, 150a
killed while laughing at some,
817b
life is a, 309a
loyalties are turned to, 703b
may yet be said, 867b
not bear serious examination,
383b
of fate's contriving, 309a
of which no, can be made, 544a
put whole wit in a, 228a
scornful, 335b
to Oberon, 141a
unseen inscrutable, 132a
use my self in, 216a
Jested quaffed and swore, 558a
Jester, ill become a fool and, 154a
Jester's motley garb, 893b
Jesting dancing drinking, 786a
no, with edge tools, 225a
pensive not, as of old, 66a
Jest's prosperity lies in the ear,
134a
Jests at scars, 135a
indebted to memory for, 382b
life and death are equally, 544a
time when, are few, 817b
Jesuit, bland as a, 741b
Jesu's sake forbear, 212b
Jesus called his name, 1050a
came to Birmingham, 926a
Christ her little child, 591b
Christ his only Son, 1068a
Christ our Saviour was born,
635b
Christ would have been shut
up, 784b
cross of, 664a
drew near and said, 635a
gentle, meek and mild, 334a
king of the Jews, 1055b
lover of my soul, 334a
of Nazareth, 616b
took bread, 1055a
walking on the sea, 1053a
was a Jew, 902a
wept, 1058b
Jew fish crier, 898a
I am a, 145a
Jesus was a, 902a
of Tarsus, 1059a
taught me how to wait, 641a
wandering, 1012a

Jew, yes I am a, 511b
 Jewel carved most curiously, 723b
 consistency is a' paste, 843a
 experience be a, 180a
 in an Ethiop's ear, 135a
 like Rosalind, 162a
 my heav'nly, 115b
 of gold in swine's snout, 1039a
 of the just, 272a
 of their souls, 188a
 poor, of their souls, 752b
 precious, 159b
 that wins the world, 885a
 weight of, or plate, 829b
 within our breasts this, lies, 330a
 Jeweled, heaven's, crown, 673b
 mass of millinery, 553b
 velvets, 604a
 Jewelers hang a monster watch, 445a
 Jewels five-words-long, 550a
 in the carcanet, 205b
 of horseman's hands, 979b
 precious, into a garret, 89b
 these are my, 224a
 unclasps her warmed, 481a
 Jewish, Christianity is, 822a
 families in London, 511b
 gaberdine, 144a
 Jews, English Scotchmen, 756b
 false, 1012a
 generally give value, 766b
 king of the, 1050a, 1055b
 refuse till conversion of, 268b
 which, might kiss, 312a
 Jezebel, dogs shall eat, 1029a
 painted her face, 1029b
 Jezreel, wall of, 1029a
 Jhesu Crist and seynt Benedight, 80b
 Jibe, sneer and, of cynic tribe, 888b
 Jig, dance a, upon a rug, 741a
 Jiggery-pokery, mumbo-jumbo, 967b
 Jiggety-jig, home again home again, 1019b
 Jill, fly away Jack fly away, 1020b
 Jack and, 1016b
 Jill-o'-er-the-ground is purple blue, 845a
 Jim detested it, 849a
 gorging, 564b
 I'd run my chance with, 698b
 peerless man in his talk was, 698b
 poor, Jay, 863a
 was most ruined, 676b
 Jim-jams, industrial system gets the, 760b
 Jimmy, guzzling, 564b
 Jingle, little, little chimes, 307b
 Jingling of the guinea, 548b
 Jingly Jones, Lady, 582a
 Jingo, by the living, 389a
 by, we've got the ships, 635a
 Joan as my lady, 230b
 greasy, doth keel pot, 134a
 same to your old wife, 740b
 Joans, Darbies and, 853a
 Job, appoint as to a pitiful, 361b
 back of the, 915b
 fear God for nought, 1029b
 Keble or Dante or, 787b
 on the top of the earth, 818b
 patience of, 1064a
 we will finish the, 870a

Jobbing jockies, 856b
 Jobillies and the Garyulies, 330b
 Jock aye sticking in a tree, 416b
 Jockies, jobbing, 856b
 Jocund as well as cocks and lions, 216b
 company, 409a
 day, 137a
 rebecks sound, 245a
 Joe, G. I., 1009a
 Macauley Old, and so on, 483b
 Old Black, 636a
 you were Bill and I was, 535a
 Johannisberg, extra bottle of, 381b
 John and I are more than quit, 294a
 Anderson my jo, 392a
 awake my St., 315b
 Barleycorn got up again, 391b
 Barleycorn, inspiring bold, 393b
 Brown's body, 669b
 Bull, greatest of all, 460a
 buried brother, 690b
 Don, of Austria, 867a
 his name was, 1057b
 Keats, who killed, 1016a
 Knott, here lies, 1014a
 my son, 1019a
 P. Robinson, 600b
 Peel, d' ye ken, 472a
 Peel with coat so gay, 472a
 print it, 274a
 shut the door good, 318a
 Sir, will go, 297a
 speak for yourself, 523b
 Stuart Mill, 878b
 to, I ow'd great obligation, 294a
 Tompkins, 442a
 Johnnie Carnegie lais heer, 293b
 Johnny Applesced, 903b
 Applesced, story of, 654b
 Frankie and, 1003b
 Green, 1016a
 I hardly knew ye, 1004a
 John's and Ned's, 705a
 Johnson knew what is a patron, 339a
 life of, 338b
 no arguing with, 358a
 Johnson's conversation, 371b
 Join calm peace and quiet, 246a
 devoutly in the credo, 707b
 hand in hand, 499a
 in glorious cry, 332b
 not in hot day, 152b
 ourselves to no party, 490b
 the choir invisible, 596a
 the triumph of the skies, 334b
 too many gangs, 881a
 your hands, 127a
 Join'd former two to make a third, 279b
 Joined battle and Phocaeans won, 19a
 great issues, 409b
 Greeks, Greeks, 291a
 Joint and motive of her body, 182b
 Chiefs of Staff, 964b
 force and full result of all, 310b
 knee a, not entertainment, 863b
 remove the, 659a
 time is out of, 173a
 Joint-heirs with Christ, 1060a
 Joints, clockwork, of supple gold, 693b
 elephant hath, 181b

Joke and rejoice, 262b
 every, that's possible, 685b
 flight of a, 651b
 for the ages, 651b
 gentle dullness loves a, 322a
 good, cannot be criticized, 866b
 many a, had he, 356a
 subtleties of the American, 674b
 'twixt earnest and, 386a
 who never, 953b
 Joked, world has, incessantly, 685b
 Jokes, analyze, at which mob laughs, 866b
 audience laugh at usual, 22b
 family, 959a
 for every ten, 345b
 one of Fate's saddest, 11a
 standing, 300a
 veiled, 804a
 Jollily, spent the evening, 332a
 Jollity, crowd of, 337a
 tipsy dance and, 247a
 youthful, 245a
 Jolly and easy in their minds, 564b
 fruitful face, 537b
 fun, 796b
 good book, 708a
 good lesson, 816b
 miller, there was a, 368a
 old landlord, 417a
 old pedagogue, 663b
 red nose, 232a
 so comely so pleasant, 377a
 swagman, 809b
 three, gentlemen, 863a
 three, huntsmen, 1019a
 Jolt, sudden violent, 886b
 Jolts along life's highway, 754b
 Joly whistle wel' ywet, 81a
 Jonah, Noah, an' Cap'n John Smith, 893b
 was in the belly, 1049b
 Jonathan loved David, 1027b
 Saul and, were lovely, 1027b
 Jones, Lady Jingly, 582a
 Joneses, keeping up with the, 1007a
 Jonson, Ben, did gather humours, 273b
 rare Ben, 218a
 Jonson's learned sock, 245b
 Joodicyal station, th' more exalted th', 835a
 Jordan, brook Cherith before, 1028b
 plain, fertilize the, 893a
 Joris and he, 568a
 Joseph, stript, out of his coat, 1023b
 Joshua, like, of old, 331b
 Josias, Obadias David, 1000b
 Jostled, jostling and being, 475a
 Jot, bate one, of heart, 251b
 of former love retain, 122b
 one, or one tittle, 1050b
 Jouett full speed, 495b
 Joule, marching cheek by, 102a
 Journalists our most old-fashioned class, 811b
 Journey across the isthmus, 535b
 agreeable companion on a, 43b
 arrant jade on a, 355a
 at beginning of his, 21a
 begin a, on Sundays, 297a
 downhill, 566b
 fast approaching end of a, 596b
 going on a, 434a

Journey, good company in a,
235b
of our life, 75a
prepare for, as for death, 952b
prosper your, 859a
soul of a, is liberty, 434a
to that promised land, 852a
universe in a map, 107b
Journeyed across the centuries,
871a
Journeys, swift, 987a
Journeyman, nature's, 175b
Journey-proud, 994a
Journey's end, here is my, 190a
when the, over, 785b
Journeys end in lovers meeting,
164a
pleasant, 285a
Journey-work of the stars, 608a
Jove bestows the fading rose, 236b
changed Earth's golden time,
40a
daughter of, 347b
for's power to thunder, 202b
front of, himself, 176b
his awful, 503a
Jehovah, or Lord, 321a
laughs at lovers' perjuries, 135b
plac'd like a painted, 275b
Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
189a
high throne, urns by, 5b
nectar sup, 219a
threshold of, court, 246b
Jovial, autumn comes on, 328a
three, huntsmen, 332b
Joy a secret thing, 853a
abundance of, 285a
all who, would win, 457b
aims of those who work for,
924a
although our last not least,
190b
always is to, inclin'd, 386b
and love triumphing, 254b
apprehend some, 142b
asks if this be, 357a
at so much life, 429a
at weeping, 157a
be unconfin'd, 453a
be w' you a', 398b
beauty of, 939b
bed of crimson, 387a
binds to himself a, 386b
but lacks salt, 880b
cease every, to glimmer, 432a
cometh in the morning, 1033b
coming hour o'erflow with, 183a
delights in joy, 204b
desperate the, 448a
drink to the general, 197b
earth-born, renew, 721b
empire and victory, 465b
employ the senses forever in,
571a
ended month with greatest,
285a
ever more sorrow than, 344b
God give you, of knowing, 907a
good tidings of great, 1056b
has its friends, 970a
herald of, 157b
honey of all earthly, 267a
hope is belief, will come, 418b
in gifts heaven's bounty lends,
496a
in happiest hours, 483b
in man in leaf in star, 780b
in Mudville, 808a

Joy in sweet Jerusalem, 127a
intermeddle with his, 1039b
is a partnership, 844b
is gain, 567a
is the grace we say, 612b
is the sweet voice, 423a
is wisdom, 825a
lack the, you may impart, 732a
last hour to, belongs, 911b
lies behind, 205b
life warlike music, 558b
little creature formed of, 388b
livelier and more abiding, 722a
may be a miser, 634b
may be full, 1058b
misunderstood, 520a
most visible, 884a
mother's pride a father's, 415b
my, and well-being, 619a
my grief my hope my love, 242a
no, in beautiful Wisdom, 9a
nor love nor light, 622a
now 'tis little, 488a
of a great discovery, 856a
of sudden discovery, 908a
of the rose, 885a
of the thinker, 709a
of the whole earth, 1034b
of youthful sports, 455a
oil of, for mourning, 1047b
old childish, 913b
one hour of youthful, 535a
one inch of, surmounts, 88a
partakes of our, 29a
perfect, therein I find, 101b
Phyllis is my only, 287b
pleasance revel and applause,
187b
poor who are capable of, 823a
pray in fullness of your, 924b
propos'd, 207b
quick mint of, 448b
rain thy, 145b
realms of endless, 936b
reap in, 1037b
riding's a, 570a
rule it with stern, 928a
rule of, and law of duty, 709a
runneth to end, 118a
scatter, and not pain, 505b
scrip of, 111a
secret isolated, 709a
sensuous, of magnanimity, 594b
shipmate joy, 610b
silly, at silly things, 356a
smiles of, tears of woe, 440a
snatch a fearful, 347b
so rich in, 137b
sons of God shouted for, 1031b
source of humor is not, 678b
spontaneous, 826a
strength through, 956a
sweeten present, 480b
texts of, or moan, 601b
the luminous cloud, 423a
thing of beauty a, for ever,
478b
to be forgiven, 673a
to forgive, 673a
to friends, 6a
to get full value of a, 679a
to the artist, 668b
to the world, 303a
true, in life, 765a
true, Marcellus feels, 318a
'twixt, and grief, 193b
was never sure, 694a
weep at, 157a
widow's heart to sing for, 1031b

Joy, wild, of strumming, 785a
without canker or cark, 725a
your, their joy, 940a
youth and, and tenderness, 809b
Joy-bells ring in heaven's street,
896a
Joye, dreme of, 999a
Joyful all ye nations rise, 334b
and triumphant, 1009b
in day of prosperity, 1043a
let the poet be, 592b
nations join in leagues, 4a
noise unto God, 1035a
noise unto the Lord, 1036b
school-days, 428b
temples bind, 242a
wing, make with, 378a
Joyfully welcomed to control,
472a
Joyfulness of a man, 1066a
Joyless, paradise itself dim and,
441a
Joyous errand, 533b
good great and, 465b
inspiration, sources of, 559b
time will not be staid, 114b
we too launch out, 610a
Joyousness, lends, to a wall, 712a
Joy's delicious springs, 452b
Joys, all, I bless, 957a
and tears alike are sent, 515b
and triumphs high, 334a
as winged dreams do fly, 1011b
be as the month of May, 232a
blest with some new, 276a
cares and, abound, 125a
cheel's full, 804a
comings and goings, 62b
departed never to return, 392b
dreaming o'er the, of night,
386a
fading are, we dote upon, 291b
fairest, give most unrest, 479a
in another's loss of ease, 387a
in youth, 404b
mingle your, 333b
must be used and spent, 865b
must flow, 330a
no longer stirred, 953a
not property of rich, 41a
of friendship, 886a
of our heart, 487b
present, 279a
remembered, are never past,
413a
remembrance of, past, 418b
rob us of our, 1013a
season made for, 308b
such present, I find, 101b
summer hath his, 221a
that we've tasted, 529b
three-parts pain, 572a
too exquisite to last, 412b
unfriendly to society's, 363a
vain deluding, 245b
with age diminish, 574b
withered like the grass, 499b
youth our, our all we have,
111b
Jubal he was the father, 1022b
Jubilant drum, 976a
pomp ascended, 257b
Jubilee, hurrah we bring the, 660b
sons to thy, throng, 463b
Jubjub bird, 657b
Judah, Lord doth take away
from, 292b
Judas did to Christ, 140a
given them the slip, 293a

Judas Iscariot Simon's son, 233a
 Judas's heart, 704b
 Judea, wild, stretches far, 560b
 Judee, down in, 600b
 Judge above his shoe, 51a
 amongst fools, 53a
 any public servant, 778b
 by a small sample, 103b
 by complexion of the sky, 139b
 competent, 235a
 fitter to invent than, 121a
 for the fatherless, 1065a
 for yourselves, 443b
 forbear to, 125b
 himself the, and jury, 555b
 I'll be, I'll be jury, 656a
 in his own cause, 45a
 is condemned, 44b
 justice, or vicar, 381b
 learned, 146b
 men only by their success, 265b
 neutrality of impartial, 361b
 never dare to, 18a
 no man can, another, 802b
 not according to appearance,
 1058a
 not that we be not judged, 542a
 not that ye be not judged, 125b,
 1051b
 of a man by his foes, 772b
 of all things, 272b
 of authors' names, 311b
 of my regret, 485a
 of the highest matters, 25b
 proper, of the man, 48a
 should not be young, 24a
 sober as a, 332b
 sole, of truth, 317a
 supreme, of their lives, 447a
 that no king can corrupt, 210b
 the deeds of others, 802b
 the prize, 245b
 the quick and the dead, 1068a
 them as they grow older, 768a
 to allow iniquities, 710a
 upright, 146b
 whole piece by pattern, 718b
 will I, thee, 1057b
 you as you are, 184a
 Judged from point of view of the
 age, 701b
 in light of the final issue, 27b
 not by their tint of skin, 812b
 that we be not, 542a
 that ye be not, 125b, 1051b
 Judge's robe, 184a
 Judges, a fool with, 53a
 alike of facts and laws, 306b
 all ranged, 309a
 are apt to be naïf men, 709b
 common, of property, 336b
 do and must legislate, 709b
 hungry, the sentence sign, 312b
 of important causes, 26a
 vain, we are, 324b
 Judgest, wherein thou, another,
 1059b
 Judging, fatigue of, 382a
 people by appearances, 269b
 Judgment, angry with his, 240a
 blind man's erring, 310b
 Book, leaves of the, 634b
 come to, 146b
 day of, 557a
 day of, by that name, 927b
 day of, infinite mercy on the,
 774a
 day of, style of the, 750b
 day of, vulgarize the, 509a

Judgment day, waiting the, 637b
 defend against your, 280a
 difficult, 378b
 diversity of, 262a
 every work into, 1044a
 falls upon a man, 227b
 fled to brutish beasts, 168a
 force, on the few, 511a
 frame by her just standard,
 310a
 gets the better of my, 17a
 God's great, seat, 814a
 green in, 200a
 holy blessing of a, 23a
 I will execute, 1024a
 in, old, 144b
 infinite mercy on the Day of,
 774a
 intelligence, reflection and, 34a
 no one complains of his, 265a
 not only industry but, 359b
 of the eye, 132b
 or intuition more subtle, 709b
 persons deprived of, 28b
 practical, of Americans, 516a
 reserve thy, 171b
 right, of any man or thing,
 472b
 shallow spirit of, 124b
 skill and, thrown away, 347a
 style of the day of, 750b
 thunders split the house, 756a
 top of, 184a
 vulgarize the day of, 509a
 we still have, here, 195b
 will be, enough for me, 733b
 Judgments as our watches, 261a
 brawling, 554b
 men's, are a parcel, 201a
 of the Lord are true, 542a,
 1033a
 selling, of the English law, 856b
 so in our very, 261a
 with our, as our watches, 310a
 Judicial power distinct from legis-
 lative, 368a
 Judicious care, 390a
 epicure, 430a
 grieve, 175b
 readers, content with few, 40b
 Judicious, a little, swearin', 836a
 Judy O'Grady, 818b
 Jug of wine loaf of bread, 531b
 when it gits loose fum de, 738b
 without a handle, 581b
 Jugglery, nickname for, 327a
 Juggling fiends, 199b
 Juice, buried in his own, 52a
 nectarean, 483b
 Julia, in silks my, goes, 231a
 Julia's lips do smile, 230a
 Juliet bleeding, 138a
 is the sun, 135a
 philosophy can make a, 137a
 wills it so, 137a
 Julius Caesar thou art mighty yet,
 160a
 Caesar to meself, fr'm, 836b
 live first with, 900a
 July, second day of, 1776, 367b
 July-flowers, June and, 230a
 July's day short as December,
 208a
 Jumbles, lands where the, live,
 581a
 Jump both sea and land, 205a
 good wits, 109a
 see him, before me, 750b
 the life to come, 195b

Jumped into a bramble bush,
 1020b
 Jumps into the train, 807a
 Junctions, changed at, 754a
 June and July-flowers, 230a
 billowy clouds of, 890b
 blossom, and rapture pass, 878a
 clouds of, 652a
 end of an Indian, 813a
 flowers of, 652a
 leafy month of, 422a
 'long about knee-deep in, 745b
 longest day is in, 721a
 newly sprung in, 391b
 old sophistries of, 647b
 Romany in, 887a
 seek ice in, 452a
 so rare as a day in, 600a
 Junes, golden, and bleak Decem-
 bers, 740b
 Jungle, law of the, 877a, 958a
 laws of the, 815b
 pack meets pack in the, 815b
 Junior deacon in my mother-
 lodge, 818b
 Juniper-tree, sat under a, 944b
 Jupiter, if, were to speak, 57a
 laughs at perjuries, 135b
 loaded us with couple of wal-
 lets, 35a
 Jupiter's statue by Phidias done,
 1007b
 Jurgen opened the door, 899a
 Juries fill their stomachs, 856b
 trial by, 374b
 Jurisprudence, gladsome light of,
 110a
 Jury, appear before a qualified,
 766b
 himself the judge and, 555b
 I'll be judge I'll be, 656a
 'I'll pitch th' testimony, 833b
 passing on prisoner's life, 184a
 thins his, 279a
 Jurymen may dine, 312b
 Just, actions of the, 237a
 admission of topics, 431b
 and firm of purpose, 39a
 and lasting peace, 542a
 and right well-managed, 257b
 and righteous men, 17b
 are the ways of God, 260a
 Aristides the, 55a
 battled for the true the, 552b
 be, and fear not, 211b
 before you're generous, 382a
 coldly sublime intolerably, 720b
 death kind umpire, 124b
 defence, glorious in thy, 299a
 demand of governing, 475b
 friends and brave enemies, 375a
 gentle and merciful and, 471b
 gods are, 193b
 good man and a, 1057b
 hair, grizzled, 276a
 hath his quarrel, 125a
 he who is merely, 324b
 how should man be, with God,
 1030a
 if all the world were, 56a
 jewel of the, 272a
 man, nothing to do with that,
 1055a
 man upon earth, 1043a
 man will pay more, 24a
 memory of the, is blessed,
 1039a
 men, 307b
 men, light for, 17a

Just men, spirits of, 1063b
 mirror, themselves in that, 306a
 path of, is shining light, 1038b
 pleasure lost, 207a
 powers from the consent, 373a
 pure and, desire of man, 86a
 rain on the, and unjust, 1051a
 reflect that God is, 373b
 standard, frame by her, 310a
 sweet remembrance of the,
 237a, 290b
 that there should rise, 970b
 to an excellent original, 313b
 tried to do it, and right, 753b
 upright man, 1030b
 war, better than the most, 331a
 war since the world began, 370b
 war, unjust peace before, 331b
 whatsoever things are, 1063a
 Juster title, 266b
 Justice and humanity, 842a
 be thy plea, 146a
 Bennet of Derby, 273b
 blue for, 563b
 branch of, 66b
 Chief, was rich, 493a
 court of, 3a
 doing, loving mercy, 371a
 enough to accuse, 354b
 equal piece of, 240b
 establish, 376a
 even-handed, 195b
 exact, to all men, 374b
 exhibited from birth, 27a
 extreme, is often injustice, 32b
 great interest of man, 444b
 humanity reason and, 360a
 in fair round belly, 161b
 in their courts, 566a
 is a machine, 837b
 is blind, 834a
 is the only worship, 662b
 is truth in action, 512b
 judge or vicar, 381b
 law and, 3a
 let, be done, 241a
 liberty and; for all, 762b
 liberty plucks, by nose, 183b
 love of, 265a
 makes democracy possible, 963b
 mercy seasons, 146a
 no sense of, 461b
 of my quarrel, 123a
 or by crooked wiles, 13b
 outrage on the spirit of, 757b
 passions without, 807a
 peace with, and honor, 31a
 poetic, with lifted scale, 321b
 price of, 832b
 principles of eternal, 560b
 rails upon yon simple thief,
 193a
 revenge is wild, 119b
 sense of, and injustice, 326a
 shall be done, 584a
 silent court of, 555b
 strictest, 651a
 strong lance of, 193a
 sword of, first lay down, 292a
 temper, with mercy, 258b
 the tolerable accommodation,
 860a
 to be honoured in his grave,
 518b
 to them, 557a
 toward all nations, 367a
 ultimate, of the people, 539a
 uncompromising as, 517a
 virtue of the soul, 7rb

Justice, waiting, sleeps, 599b
 was done, 705a
 what stings is, 908b
 Justifiable, inconsistencies often,
 444b
 to men, 260a
 Justification in every line, 772a
 Justified by honor, 391a
 in silencing one person, 517b
 necessity, by science, 614a
 wisdom, of her children, 1052b
 Justify, end must, the means,
 293b
 God's ways to man, 786b
 his existence, 766b
 their wrongdoings, 286b, 325b
 ways of God to men, 252a
 Justifying, virtue debases itself in,
 itself, 324b
 Justling time, 151a
 Justly, do, and love mercy, 1049b
 Jutty frieze buttress nor coign,
 195a
 Kaiser auf der Vaterland, 734b
 Kansas, best loved paper in, 843a
 rolling from Arkansas, Iowa,
 979b
 what's the matter with, 843a
 Kant, Hegel and, 654a
 Kaspar's, old, work was done,
 426b
 Kate cannot be confined, 156b
 gentle 150a
 Kathleen mavourneen, 491b
 Keats, out-glittering, 510b
 who killed John, 1016a
 Keble or Dante or Job, 787b
 Kedar, tents of, 1044a
 Keel, deep leaden, 991b
 greasy Joan doth, the pot, 134a
 mind steady on its, 602b
 never sink except on even, 47b
 plows air, 117b
 set her on even, 14a
 Keen air, breasts the, 354a
 and frosty night, 471a
 and quivering ratio, 646b
 appetite, 144b
 archer sorrow, 650a
 discriminating sight, 401a
 encounter of our wits, 127b
 guest, 151b
 intellects like razors, 446a
 love's, arrows, 162b
 polished razor, 322b
 Keener sense of value of time,
 434b
 with constant use, 446a
 Keenest pangs the wretched find,
 455a
 Keep a dog, 73a
 a stiff upper lip, 630b
 a thing seven years, 417b
 all its advantages at once,
 858a
 an equal poise, 736a
 and pass and turn again, 506b
 angels, their watch, 669b
 bless thee and, thee, 1025b
 Christmas well, 578a
 cold young orchard, 880b
 cool, 504a
 corner in thing I love, 188b
 counsel, hard for women to,
 167b
 'em flying, 975a
 England, my bones, 148b

Keep friend under own life's key,
 182b
 friendship in repair, 339b
 gets to, 893a
 good tongue in your head, 209b
 hate out, 933b
 himself to-day for to-morrow,
 105a
 his resolutions, 338a
 his word, 698b
 homely features to, home, 248a
 if you would, your soul, 934b
 in tune so long, 303a
 it from all evil spirits, 262a
 like the company he is wont
 to, 18a
 little boats, near shore, 330b
 many to, 598a
 me as the apple of the eye,
 1032b
 me still unsatisfied, 933b
 me with stern and stubborn
 pride, 933b
 memory green, 748b
 modest as a giver, 726b
 moving push on, 397a
 myself from being afraid, 279b
 not too much to, a coach, 285b
 off, signs reading, 899a
 or break our promises, 449b
 out, 899a
 out many smaller ones, 687a
 people from talking, 104a
 people from vice, 341a
 purchase hold and, 746b
 stop hole to, wind away, 179a
 sword within the scabbard,
 280b
 the golden mean, 38b
 the home fires burning, 865a
 the strong in awe, 128b
 thee only unto her, 1069a
 their teeth clean, 202a
 those who spend may, 930b
 thy heart with diligence, 1038b
 thy shop, 116b, 331a
 thy tongue from evil, 1034a
 time to, silence, 1042b
 up our spirits, 577b
 up your bright swords, 186a
 voices, tune, 269a
 wolf far thence, 225b
 word of promise, 200a
 your mind even, 38b
 Keepe counsaille if two be away,
 93b
 Keeper, Abel was a, of sheep,
 1022a
 my brother's, 1022a
 Keepers of the house, 1043b
 Keepest, company thou, 158a
 Keepest, he that, Israel, 1037b
 Keeping men off, 308b
 of their wits, 949b
 up with the Joneses, 1007a
 up with yesterday, 894b
 Keeps back nothing for himself,
 73a
 care, his watch, 136a
 death his court, 139b
 lodges and serves me, 99a
 much company, 284a
 on windy side of care, 157b
 palace of the soul, 242b
 the money movin' around, 836a
 the truth from the people,
 890a
 us within bounds, 715a
 warm her note, 236b

Keerless man in his talk, 698b
 Keg, fizz like wine in a, 894b
 Kelly slide, slide, 1005b
 Kellys, wherever there's, 734b
 Kelmscott Press, 776a
 Kelson, higher than the, is low,
 603b
 of the creation, 607b
 Kelt, Slav Teuton, 556b
 Ken, angels', 252a
 years beyond our, 525a
 Kennel, truth's a dog must to,
 191a
 Kent, from Northumberland to,
 759a
 Kentuckian rocks, carved deep in,
 625b
 Kentucky, boy in, who stubbed
 toe, 540a
 boys are alligator-horses, 450b
 in spite of old, 450b
 moonlight is softest in, 725b
 old, home good night, 636a
 strain was in his voice, 730a
 Kepe wel thy tonge, 82b
 Kept awake as many nights, 961b
 easier, than recovered, 371a
 him as the apple of his eye,
 1026a
 his breath to cool pottage, 60b
 it since by being dead, 275b
 law by transgressing, 251a
 my word, 862b
 their blue eyes blue, 947a
 these sayings in her heart,
 1056b
 thy truth so pure of old, 251b
 upright, not be, 66b
 we two, house, 706b
 Kerke, narre to, farre from God,
 92a
 Kernels, corn is full of, 788b
 Kerosene lamp, swallowed a
 lighted, 886b
 Kerry, setters from, 858b
 Kettle black, pot calls the, 109a
 blackness of a, 1048b
 Polly put the, on, 1019b
 pretty, of fish, 684a
 Kew, Highness' dog at, 321a
 in lilac-time, 909b
 Key, bondman's, 144a
 door to which I found no, 532a
 forever hold the, 737a
 friend under own life's, 182b
 golden, that opes palace, 246b
 I have the, 788b
 less a primer than a, 860b
 to your heart, 519a
 used, is always bright, 331a
 with this same, 574b
 with this, Shakespeare un-
 locked heart, 412a
 Keys belonging to the locks,
 754a
 clutch the golden, 552b
 fingers on these, 906a
 of all the creeds, 551b
 of heaven, 1053b
 two massy, 249a
 wandered over the noisy, 634a
 Keystone, night's black arch the,
 393b
 Kibe, galls his, 178b
 Kick against the pricks, 1059a
 every ass thinks he may, 378a
 in that part, 239b
 me down stairs, 389a
 their owners over, 380b

Kick them in the pants, 926a
 wheel's, 895b
 you down-stairs, 656b
 Kick'd until they can feel, 239a
 Kicked in the head by a mule,
 828b
 out of doors, 294b
 waxed fat and, 1026a
 Kicking my dawg around, 1008a
 you seems the lot of curs,
 533b
 Kid, leopard lie down with the,
 1046a
 oh you, 936b
 Kidney, man of my, 180b
 Kildare, Cork and, 858b
 Kilkinny, skies of ould, 859b
 Kill a man as kill a good book,
 250b
 a woman who has injured you,
 714a
 all the lawyers, 125b
 basilisk is sure to, 308b
 bring fatted calf and, it, 1057a
 bullet that will, me, 399b
 cankers in musk-rose buds,
 141b
 cat, 159a
 cocks that will, fighting, 59a
 every author would his brother,
 266b
 him in the shell, 167a
 I'll learn him or, him, 676a
 in an artificial manner, 474b
 kill kill, 193a
 look as though he'd, his wife,
 833b
 mettle to, care, 159a
 not yet canst thou, me, 217b
 one admiral, 325a
 one grasshopper, 902b
 princes privileged to, 366b
 surfeits sooner, than fasts, 261b
 the bloom, 411b
 them when they're said, 42a
 thou shalt not, 1025a
 time, how a man should, 89b
 time without injuring eternity,
 589b
 to know to, to create, 619a
 too apt before the, 267a
 us for their sport, 192b
 when you have to, a man, 872b
 wife with kindness, 130b
 you all e'en now, 1017a
 you if you quote it, 829b
 you must, him, 508b
 Kill'd, hawk'd at and, 197a
 Killed a calfe in high style, 273b
 before he, the dragon, 867b
 better be, than frightened, 510a
 books cannot be, by fire, 921b
 by overwork, 814a
 by pin-pricks, 651a
 care, a cat, 159a
 effort very nearly, her, 849b
 I'm, sire, 569b
 more, than Galen cured, 234a
 off by one critique, 694b,
 695a
 the goose and opened it, 11a
 the rat that ate the malt, 1020b
 while laughing at some jest,
 817b
 who, that cherry tree, 395a
 Killeth the foolish man, 1030a
 the letter, 1062a
 Killing as the canker, 248b
 chills, 751b

Killing frost, 211a
 more ways of, a cat, 598b
 the victim's sympathies, 666b
 Kills a reasonable creature, 250b
 all forms of life, 988b
 reason itself, 250b
 the thing he loves, 769b
 who, a man, 250b
 Kilmer tongue, 942a
 Kiltartan Cross, my country is,
 826a
 Kin and kith, one's own, 990a
 griefs of, 15a
 little more than, 170a
 makes whole world, 182a
 stranger kith or, 767a
 Kin' o' smily round the lips, 601a
 Kind and clean, 966b
 and gentle heart, 354b
 art of being, 754a
 as kings upon coronation day,
 279a
 be to her virtues very, 293b
 best in this, but shadows, 142b
 blind'ring, of melody, 277b
 children, and natural, 154b
 common dotages of human,
 222b
 cruel only to be, 177a
 embrace of clay, 935a
 enjoy her while she's, 278a
 ferments of the worst, 306b
 friend, time is a, 928b
 had it been early had been,
 339a
 heart, for such a, 180b
 hearts are more than coronets,
 547a
 hearts for friends to fill, 751b
 her caressing, 343b
 if you stop to be, 915a
 is not therefore, 314a
 kiss before we part, 329a
 makes one wondrous, 221a
 more nearly, and gentle, 977a
 more than kin less than, 170a
 new, of animal, 954b
 newest, of ways, 154a
 no best in, 523a
 of alacrity in sinking, 180b
 of borrowing, 251a
 of man the country turns out,
 507b
 of posterity, 330a
 of self-homicide, 286a
 of wit, craves a, 165a
 parent or merciless stepmother,
 49a
 pay in, 994a
 plane tree's, 778b
 plenty of the, 546b
 relief, not seek for, 385b
 shows herself more, 146b
 the sex is to a soldier, 6b
 to be honest to be, 752b
 to my remains, 280a
 tyrannies on human, 279a
 umpire of miseries, 124b
 weakest, of fruit, 145b
 word to Christ, 573b
 yet was he, 356b
 you'd like to hold, 828a
 Kinde, attractive, of grace, 114b
 will creepe, 93a
 Kinder laws to bring us back,
 578b
 let me be a little, 913b
 than is necessary, 792a
 Kindest of all hosts, 9a

Kindle a brighter than its own,
701a
cannot, when we will, 620a
fires to warm it, 630b
soft desire, 280b
Kindled by the master's spell,
396b
light here, 229b
love, by virtue, 76b
Kindles a wantonness, 230b
hand that, 456a
true genius, 318b
Kindleth little fire, 726a
Kindlier hand, larger heart the,
553a
Kindliest thing God ever made,
873a
Kindliness of sheets, 938b
Kindling her undazzled eyes, 250b
Kindly as well as frosty, 603a
frosty but, 160a
fruits of the earth, 1068b
had we never lov'd sae, 392a
heart, glow of a, 729b
stars given a form so fair,
499a
use 'em, they rebel, 307a
wanderer loved and known,
654b
word or goodly act, 655a
Kindness and love, 403b
any, I can show, 300a
Christ took the, 573b
from the unkind, 924b
full of valour as of, 156a
have you had a, shown, 703a
in another's trouble, 661b
in women, 130b
kill wife with, 130b
large and plain, 979a
lavish, 445b
law of, 1041b
little deeds of, 626b
little word in, spoken, 557b
master-art of, 726b
mercy courage, mirth, 843b
milk of human, 195a, 950b
natural, 826b
no man show him any, 281b
not quite free from ridicule,
540b
road into his, 202b
save in the way of, 403a
tak a cup o', 392b
tempered every blow, 688a
to his majesty, 463a
treated with special, 932a
what wisdom greater than,
344b
who does a, not therefore kind,
314a
Kindnesses, for these, do me
small mischief, 58b
great persons able to do great,
108b
proclaims, received, 109a
series of, 372a
which most leave undone, 599a
Kindred, brothers sons and, slain,
266b
comrades lovers friends, 630a
drops mingled into one, 364a
each age each, 601b
flower of her, 439a
gloom, 327b
medley of, 105a
only should behold, 15a
points of heaven, 412a
to the great God, 539b

Kindreds people and tongues,
1064b
Kine, lean and ill-favoured, 1023b
learn from the, ruminating,
726b
Pharaoh's lean, 150b
seven fat, 1023b
King a thing men have made,
228a
acts like a, 345a
and farewell, 139b
and shepherd even, 109b
Arthur ruled this land, 1020a
asked the queen, 917b
balm off from anointed, 139b
belovèd of a, 1012a
Belshazzar the, 1048b
best, of good fellows, 79b
by your own fireside, 103b
came not, 652b
cat may looke on a, 94a
catch conscience of the, 174a
Charles's head, 579a
chief defect of Henry, 849a
Christ, 969a
city of the great, 1034b
Cole, 1015a
Cophetua, 549b, 1011b
cotton is, 499b
dainty dish to set before the,
1017a
David and King Solomon, 794b
David wrote the psalms, 794b
discharge my duties as, 972a
divinity doth hedge a, 178a
earth receive her, 303a
easily as a, 166b
every inch a, 193a
fellow with the best, 79b
follow the, 554a
for our rightfu', 392a
fought my, 266b
George, dead soldiers of, 821a
glorious to be a pirate, 682b
glory to the new-born, 334b
glory to the, of kings, 334b
God save the, 307b, 1027a
gold crowned, 928b
Gorboduc, niece of, 166a
government without a, 490a
great as a, 377a
great God our, 530a
greater than the, 335a
grew vain, 280a
he is rightful, 754b
heart and stomach of a, 97a
heart of the, 759a
heaven's all gracious, 560b
Heav'n's eternal, 244a
honour the, 1064a
I am the Roman, 271a
I was a, in Babylon, 742a
idle, by this still hearth, 548a
in a carriage may ride, 533b
James call for old shoes, 119a
judge that no, can corrupt,
210b
lad that's born to be, 781b
Lear, by reading, 373a
long live our noble, 307b
long live the, 364a
man the, delighteth to honour,
1029b
mockery, of snow, 140b
more royalist than the, 1010b
mortal temples of a, 139b
never, dropped out of clouds,
227b
of all kings, 999a

King of artists, 669a
of Babylon, 1048b
of Boyville, 843a
of England cannot enter, 335a
of France went up the hill,
1015a
of hearts, 900a
of infinite space, 173b
of kings, 465a
of pain, 693a
of realms of endless joy, 930b
of shreds and patches, 177a
of Spain's daughter, 1017b
of terrors, 1030b
of the Jews, 1050a, 1055b
of the sea, 904a
old, dead, 154a
one's own sole, 703a
over children of pride, 1032a
pageantry of a, 1002a
Pandion is dead, 220a
pin the main spring, 661a
praises sing to God the, 670a
precedent a, of men, 666a
rank no, can give, 591a
reigns but does not govern,
101b
ruin seize thee ruthless, 349b
sad-eyed Hindu, 673a
sent me his dirty linen, 324b
serve my, and master, 211b
shake hands with a, 462b
show 'em who is, 894a
sits in Dunfermline town, 1011a
Solomon, King David and, 794b
Solomon loved many women,
1028b
Solomon wrote the proverbs,
794b
sovereign lord the, 288b
spider and, 591b
state without, or nobles, 490a
Stephen was a worthy peer,
187b, 1011b
still am I, of those, 140a
such a, Harry, 122b
sword of an angel, 388b
they were all looking for a,
631b
'tis so much to be a, 100a
title running 'fore the, 156a
was a fortunate soldier, 324b
was in his counting-house,
1017a
Wenceslas, 592b
when George the Third was,
39b
when I am, dilly dilly, 1019b
when you strike at a, 508b
who is law is, 117a
who is this, of glory, 1033b
who seeks to bestride the
people, 538a
will not leave country, 985b
worm that hath eat of a, 177b
would change with me, 584b
year's pleasant, 212b
Kingdom, a little, I possess, 654a
almost in every, 223a
best the, provides, 839a
both crown and, 117b
by the foam, 447a
by the sea, 546a
children of the, 1052a
come, palaces in, 896a
enter, of God, 140b
enter, of heaven, 1053b
fit for the, of God, 1056b
for a horse, 128b

Kingdom for a little grave, 140a
 for thine is the, 1051a
 God hath numbered thy, 1049a
 good mind possesses a, 48a
 iv Hiven, 835a
 like grain of mustard seed,
 1053a
 like to a little, 167a
 my mind a, is, 101b
 of daylight's dauphin, 724a
 of God, enter, 140b
 of God, fit for the, 1056b
 of God, helping to establish,
 643a
 of God on earth, 914b
 of God, such is the, 1056a
 of heaven, enter, 1053b
 of heaven is at hand, 1050a
 of heaven likened, 1054a
 of heaven, theirs is, 1050b
 of perpetual night, 128a
 peopled, 102b, 154b
 rich man to enter, 1053b
 snug little, 564a
 such is the, of God, 1056a
 theirs is, of heaven, 1050b
 thy, come, 1051a
 thy, is divided, 1049a
 Kingdoms and empires of old,
 584b
 ant finds, 979b
 are but cares, 83b
 God had sifted three, 523b
 goodly states and, 477a
 kiss'd away, 201a
 shake, 1046a
 sifted three, 281b
 Kingfishers catch fire, 724b
 Kingly crown to gain, 445b
 death, 467b
 longest, line in Europe, 324b
 state is, 251b
 King's arm is very long, 19b
 crown nor deputed sword, 184a
 daughter o' Norway, 1011b
 English, abusing of, 180a
 eye made horse fat, 57b
 gate, on the, 652b
 highway, quietly along, 345b
 horses, all the, 1018a
 men, all the, 1018a
 name is tower of strength, 128b
 own daughter, 885a
 subject's duty is, 155b
 Kings, a crown, seldom enjoy,
 126b
 all the rivers of the, 979a
 and aces, 958a
 and all their favorites, 216a
 and idiots, 932a
 and parliaments, 331a
 and wealthy cities ruined, 35b
 angels in the forms of, 374b
 are like stars, 467a
 as happy as, 750b
 barrel-house, 902b
 breath of, 390b
 cabbages and, 658b
 calm contending, 131b
 can cause or cure, 337b
 captains and the, depart, 816a
 cashiering most, 473b
 change my state with, 205a
 crown seldom enjoy, 126b
 crown'd, saddest of all, 838b
 curtsy to great, 156b
 deaths of, 680b
 divine right of, 538a
 end of, 292a

Kings for such a tomb would die,
 244b
 foul guilt of eastern, 266b
 game, would not play at, 365a
 grammar knows how to con-
 trol, 271a
 he shall stand before, 1040b
 hearts of, 146a
 I know the, of England, 682b
 it makes gods, 128b
 king of, 465a
 king of all, 999a
 knocks at palaces of, 38a
 lays his icy hand on, 237b
 lords and Commons, 435b
 lords or, of the earth, 606a
 low ambition and pride of,
 315b
 may be blest, 393b
 may love treason, 53a
 must show their might, 520b
 neglect heart's ease, 156a
 no, though possess the crown,
 292a
 not, and lords but nations,
 441b
 of earth, 846a
 of the sea, 619b
 one of nature's little, 213b
 plucker down of, 126a
 republics and emperors, 99b
 right divine of, 322a
 royal throne of, 138b
 showers on her, 253b
 stories of the death of, 139b
 surpasses the pride of, 676a
 sword of justice lay down,
 292a
 teeming womb of royal, 139a
 tired of, 506a
 to run with me, 59a
 tribe, of Samoa, 753a
 twilight of the, 799b
 tyrants from policy, 361a
 upon their coronation day,
 279a
 vain the ambition of, 226a
 walk with, 820b
 were only, to fight, 520b
 Kings' captives' births, 706b
 Kinquering congs, 730a
 Kinship with the stars, 638b
 Kipling, Rudyards cease from,
 789a
 Kipling's If, 942a
 Kirk, drop below the, 421a
 is this the, 422a
 ring it ye bells of the, 757a
 Kiss, a little time to, and cling,
 748b
 ae fond, 392a
 again with tears, 550a
 and then away, 758a
 cleanliest shift is to, 162b
 comradeship behind a, 876a
 coward does it with a, 769b
 drew with one long, 123b
 fades out from kiss to, 825b
 flamed upon the, 947a
 for to, his dear, 535b
 general, he gains, 383a
 give me a, 230b
 her lips and take her hands,
 825a
 in Colin's eyes, 928b
 kind, before we part, 329a
 last lamenting, 216b
 laughter's eager, 953a
 leave a, but in the cup, 219a

Kiss, let us, and part, 122b
 let's, afresh, 230b
 long and fervent, 486b
 make me immortal with a,
 123b
 many a glowing, 488a
 me and be quiet, 322b
 me Hardy, 390a
 me sweet and twenty, 164a
 me though you make believe,
 612a
 my eyelids when I lie cold,
 687b
 my hand to the stars, 724b
 of blankets, 938b
 of death, 864b
 pant and, for gold, 309b
 sigh too much or, too long,
 631b
 snatch'd hasty, 327b
 Strephon's, 928b
 tender inward of thy hand,
 207a
 that mortal's eyes, 760b
 the fingers of the rain, 961b
 the place to make it well, 442a
 through a veil, 498a
 till the cow comes home, 228a
 to that, a score, 230b
 two unbodied essences may,
 262b
 what is a, 230a
 when we come together, 815a
 which Jews might, 312a
 with peace not slay, 887a
 without a moustache, 810b
 you take is better, 182b
 Kiss'd again and chid and rail'd,
 309b
 away kingdoms, 201a
 toy'd and, 308b
 wild waves whist, 209a
 Kissed, eight times you've, me,
 485b
 first we, beside the thorn, 721b
 hail Master and, him, 1055a
 hasn't been, in forty years,
 958a
 her on the spot, 517b
 into smiles again, 686a
 Jenny, me when we met, 448a
 lips that I have, 178b
 righteousness and peace have,
 1035b
 sad, mouth, 692b
 the lovely grass, 938a
 the maiden all forlorn, 1020b
 them and put them there, 747a
 Kisses, fill it with, 219a
 from a female mouth, 457a
 golden, 582b
 if you have forgotten my, 694b
 joy as it flies, 386b
 many thousand, 201b
 more than, 217a
 my, bring again, 185b
 of enemy are deceitful, 1041a
 play'd at cards for, 112b
 remembered, after death, 550b
 stolen, much completer, 448a
 what lies there are in, 486a
 you quick and flies away, 486b
 you quickly and is gone, 486b
 Kissing don't last cookery do,
 638b
 fool that first invented, 296b
 no more, after, 748b
 to deceive, 612a
 Kist, had I wist before I, 1013a

Kit-bag, old, 906b
 Kitchen, in the, bred, 350b
 rants and rings from de, 859b
 servant girls in the, 856b
 Kitchens, wild-cats in your, 187a
 Kites, wars of, or crows, 260b
 Kith, hearts of, and kin, 877a
 one's own kin and, 990a
 stranger, or kin, 767a
 Kits, each cat had seven, 1015b
 Kitten, be a, and cry mew, 150b
 confront a, with danger, 851b
 my love she is a, 690b
 playing with dead leaves, 589a
 Kittens, basket er, 738b
 done to deserve all these, 894b
 Kittery to Calais, 755b
 Kitty Fisher found it, 1019a
 Hawk, wide beach at, 974a
 Kivvers, turn't the, down, 745a
 Klegale of the Ku Klux Klan,
 864a
 Klopstock was questioned, 688a
 Knack of tying sashes, 519b
 Knapsack, baton in his, 400b
 Knave, best defence against a,
 58a
 epithet for a, 239b
 how absolute the, is, 178b
 is himself a, 306b
 men crown the, 712b
 more, than fool, 106a, 124a
 of hearts, 1016b
 playing the, 284a
 presume to sneer, 401b
 rascally yea-forsooth, 152b
 the fool the brute, 591a
 Knavery is best defence against
 knave, 58a
 Knaves, all three, 1019a
 arrant, all, 175a
 false, 158b
 fool among, 294b
 untaught, 149b
 Kneaded by the moon, 705a
 clod, 185a
 Knee, big city like a mother's,
 801a
 bow'd a patient, 453b
 female, is a joint, 863b
 head on her, 190a
 housemaid's, to heart disease,
 862a
 lean upon our father's, 385a
 pregnant hinges of the, 175b
 silver buckles on his, 1020a
 vot gomes schust to mine, 713b
 wid my banjo on my, 636a
 Knee-deep in June, 745b
 Kneel down and ask of thee, 193b
 learns to skip dance and, 61a
 mother state to thee I, 702b
 not before the same altar,
 438b
 not to, seemed a vulgar boast,
 845b
 we, how weak, 526b
 when you light a fire, 796b
 Kneeling by his bed of death,
 122b
 take aim, 509a
 Kneels, not one, to another, 608a
 Knees, calves and, 849a
 climber-up of, 397b
 done upon his, 178a
 down on your, 162b
 fell upon their, 229b, 592b
 go upon their, 226a
 live on our, 921a

Knees of the gods, 5b
 on hands and, 500b
 on parent, 377b
 serve on his, 116a
 wife scarce reaches my, 62a
 Knell, all-softening overpowering,
 459a
 by fairy hands is rung, 351b
 devil was ringing his, 426b
 of parting day, 348a
 strikes like a rising, 453a
 that summons thee, 196a
 Knells in that word alone, 510b
 Knelt down with angry prayers,
 854a
 Knew, he, everything, 62b
 him when, 854a
 himself to sing, 248b
 know this that he nothing,
 259b
 men, what others say of them,
 272a
 more and spoke less, 61a
 no sin, 278b
 so young a body, 146a
 that before you were born,
 49a
 the worst too young, 819a
 Knife glittering, 976a
 hardest, ill-used, 206a
 put a, to thy throat, 1040b
 war even to the, 452b
 wind's like a whetted, 895b
 without any, 1016b
 Knifing, jealous and sanguinary,
 800b
 Knight at arms, 480a
 gentle, was pricking, 113a
 lean and foolish, 867a
 like young Lochinvar, 414b
 of the sorrowful countenance,
 104b
 of the woeful figure, 104b
 parfit gentil, 79a
 plumed, 662a
 to be their wooer, 1012b
 Knightly years gone with old
 world, 742a
 Knight's bones are dust, 425a
 Knights, carpet, 98a, 222a
 ladies dead and lovely, 206b
 Knits up ravel'd sleeve of care,
 196b
 Knitters, spinsters and, in the
 sun, 164b
 Knitting, brings her, 486b
 loose train, 248a
 Knives, hands made before, 296b
 make better chairs or, 504b
 mishaps are like, 603a
 Knock and fail to find you in,
 830b
 and it shall be opened, 1051b
 as you please, 315b
 at my ribs, 194b
 at the door, 430a, 524a
 breath and seek to mend, 217b
 but when you, 315b
 I, unbidden once, 662a
 of the guest, 993a
 on a tree, 788b
 stand at the door and, 1064b
 the breast, 260b
 whom should I, 130a
 why do you make me, 519a
 Knock-down argument, 279b,
 659a
 Knocke, would not, 1013b
 Knocker, tie up the, 318a

Knocking at the vacant piers,
 625b
 on the moonlit door, 862b
 when I'm dead, 655a
 Knocks at poor man's cottage,
 38a
 open locks whoever, 198a
 you down with the butt end,
 358a
 Knoll'd to church, 161a
 Knolling departing friend, 152b
 Knot, Gordian, unloose the, 154a
 in a bulrush, 30b
 of roots, 501b
 untie the Gordian, 56b
 when the nuptial, is tied, 685a
 Knot's tied in a public way, 978b
 Knott, here lies John, 1014a
 Knotted and combined locks,
 172b
 oak, bend a, 298a
 Knottiness of strings, 707b
 Know a bank whereon wild thyme
 blows, 141b
 a subject ourselves, 341a
 all I, is what I read, 904b
 all save myself alone, 84a
 all we use or, 816b
 all ye, on earth, 482b
 and love the good, 42b
 another entirely, 372a
 better to, nothing, 595a
 Boston asks how much does he,
 670b
 but can't express, 366b
 disciplines of wars, 155a
 does both act and, 268b
 endeavor to find to, 733a
 enough who know how to learn,
 697a
 even as also I am known,
 1061b
 farmers, their good fortune,
 36b
 fear to be we, not what, 275b
 few, their own good, 280a
 for better or worse, 893b
 forget what we, 43b
 gift to, 160b
 happier than I, 257b
 hate and, it on both sides, 286a
 hawk from a handsaw, 174a
 he knows not how to, 615b
 her was to love her, 396b
 himself he does not, 269b
 how much we learn, 845b
 how to make use of victories,
 31a
 how to win, 31a
 I ask to, 887a
 I, not the man, 1055a
 I said I didn't, 676a
 I, what I like, 858a
 if you mean to, yourself, 372b
 in part and prophesy, 1061a
 less and understand more, 922b
 let men, their love, 131b
 little you, about the age, 43a
 many things that women, 876a
 mine end, 1034a
 much and think for nothing,
 220b
 myself a man, 213b
 neither, nor care, 821a
 not how much half exceeds, 7a
 not I ask not, 439b
 not seems, 170b
 not utter what dost not, 150a
 not what they do, 1057b

Know not what we may be, 178a
 not what we use, 933b
 nothing to have, 220b
 other people, 27b
 people who, little, 344b
 peoples do not, each other,
 778a
 [pleasure none] but madmen,
 277b
 pleasure only poets, 277b
 reason but from what we, 316a
 safer to, too little, 670b
 salvation and way to God,
 273b
 strength to labor as we, 915b
 tell me what you, 504a
 that all is well, 15b
 that life protracted, 336a
 that shall we, one day, 640b
 that which before us lies, 257b
 the best that is in one, 727a
 the evil of that I purpose, 17a
 the grass beyond the door,
 640b
 them, by their fruits, 1052a
 then thyself, 316b
 this alone I, full well, 293a
 this that he nothing knew,
 259b
 thought so once but now I, it,
 309a
 thyself, 27b, 60a
 to, is nothing at all, 723a
 to, is to have lived, 720a
 to, to kill to create, 619a
 to, what a person wants, 853b
 truck worth two of that, 150a
 truth not only by the reason,
 272b
 useless things, 47b
 way to, is to have lived, 720a
 we are eternal, 283a
 we, too much, 944a
 what ain't so, 595a
 what do I, 101a
 what God and man is, 556a
 what he ought to believe, 75a
 what I appear to the world,
 288a
 what is past I, 1065a
 what is to come we, not, 741b
 what posterity will say, 331b
 what we are, 178a
 what we least, 98b
 what were good to do, 143b
 what you don't, 419b
 whatever there is to, 640b
 when an old man dies, 990a
 when it came to, me well, 441a
 when one's self is interested,
 702a
 where we can find information,
 341a
 ye not there is a prince, 1027b
 yet not proud to, 312a
 you must not, too much, 611a
 your drift, 157b
 Knowest, little, mischief done,
 288a
 speak less than thou, 101a
 thou that hast not tride, 114a
 Knoweth not how other half
 liveth, 89a
 Knowing, grateful and, 1070a
 not, a soul, 792b
 not, what they do, 158a
 that we do Thy will, 87b
 too much of his neighbors, 697b
 when to have done, 476a

Knowledge, acquire a great deal of,
 340a
 acquired under compulsion,
 24b
 after such, what forgiveness,
 943b
 and timber, 536a
 beyond experience, 283a
 book of, 254b
 breath and finer spirit of, 406a
 bring home, 342a
 by suffering entereth, 518b
 capacity for, 474a
 carrier of news and, 666b
 carry, with him, 342a
 comes but wisdom lingers, 549a
 comes only from study, 805b
 comes to out, for first time,
 48b
 contributes to total of, 982b
 curious, objects and, 610a
 dawn of, 977a
 desire more love and, 159b
 desire of, 345b, 722a
 desire of, in excess, 120a
 diffused, immortalizes, 397b
 diffusion of, 516a
 divine, 100a
 end of life not, but action,
 634a
 equivalent to force, 118a
 field covered by your, 753a
 follow, like a sinking star,
 548a
 follow virtue and, 76a
 grow from more to more, 551a
 he that increaseth, 347b
 help me with, 575b
 hid from public gaze, 498b
 in pursuant, 722a
 in the making, 250b
 increaseth, 1042a
 introduction of useful, 382a
 is bought in the market, 595a
 is delight, 404b
 is of two kinds, 341a
 is power, 118a
 is proud, 365b
 is the great sun, 443a
 light of, in their eyes, 707b
 little, is dangerous, 634a
 love is the beginning of, 473a
 man of, increaseth strength,
 118a, 1040b
 manners must adorn, 323b
 may give weight, 323b
 may starve, 535b
 multiplieth words without,
 1031b
 never learned in schools, 527a
 night unto night showeth,
 1033a
 of Greek thought and life,
 637b
 of human nature, 696b
 of our buried life, 620b
 of the world to be acquired,
 323a
 of their own discovery, 987b
 of what a rare world it is, 777a
 on her part, 226a
 one only good, 70b
 or intellect, 611a
 out-topping, 619a
 pride of, 543a
 puffeth up, 1061a
 pursuit of, 435b
 quest for, is Occidental, 745a
 shall be increased, 1049a

Knowledge, shine with ignorance
 as well as, 868a
 should be his guide, 24b
 speculative, 27a
 spirit of, 1045b
 sweetly uttered, 116a
 teach God, 1031a
 thorough, of human nature,
 428b
 thorough, of the world, 283b
 to their eyes, 348b
 too high the price for, 98a
 too much, for sceptic side,
 316b
 tree of diabolical, 380b
 tree of, of good and evil, 1021b
 utter vain, 1030b
 virtue harder to be got than,
 283b
 what is, but grieving, 653a
 whole of truth and, 701a
 Known and do not want it, 339a
 by his fruit, 1052b
 by the name of perseverance,
 345b
 do to be forever, 267a
 have ye not, 1047a
 her bills make, 231b
 is she, in all the land, 547b
 little to be, 338a
 no more than other men, 273b
 simple maxim universally, 333a
 something, only to God, 913b
 thought and written, 733a
 to have, any one, 792b
 too late, 135a
 way, safer than a, 881b
 without making themselves,
 340b
 Knowne, by gentle deeds is, 114a
 friend never, 93b
 Know-Nothings get control, 537a
 Knows, a man says what he, 344b
 anything of the matter, 342b
 at forty and reforms plan,
 305b
 it all from east to west, 722a
 long road, no turning, 15a
 man, his fellows in himself,
 856a
 no man truly, another, 802b
 no one, what he can do, 46a
 not and knows that he knows
 not, 754b
 not how to know, 615b
 not that he sleeps ill, 43b
 not to utter falsehood, 12b
 nothing without being taught,
 49b
 of a better 'ole, 938a
 she, her man, 223b
 tell his wife all he, 243b
 the country gods, 36b
 the universe, 269b
 the workman, 269b
 what to remember, 700b
 when to be silent, 46b
 who, all things, 722a
 who, how he may report, 260b
 wise father, own child, 144b
 Knuckle-end of England, 418b
 Knyghthod and of freedom flour,
 82b
 Koash koash, brekeke-kesh, 22b
 Kosciusko fell, 432a
 Kremlin distinguished for igno-
 rance, 512a
 Krysis is onto us, 664b
 Ku Klux Klan, 864a

Kubla Khan a pleasure-dome
decree, 420b
Kulibar tree, 809b
Kyle's come home, 380a
Kylloe cow, 1017a
Label, instructions on the, 993b
pack and, men for God, 790a
Labor, all, yet no less bear up,
570a
and are heavy laden, 1052b
and intent study, 250a
and not ask for reward, 87b
and sorrow, 1036a
and the wounds are vain, 595b
and toil, do ye not, 1065a
any system of hard, 617b
as we know, 915b
aversion to, 290b
because they excel, 435a
brow of, 793a
can do nothing without capital,
874a
cannot be reckoned as, 593b
capital is fruit of, 539b
capital pats, on th' back, 836b
capital solicits aid of, 443a
cheers the tar's, 460b
Chinese cheap, 886b
constant, of uniform kind, 593b
contained in it is useless, 593b
day's out and the, done, 520a
discontinued, 497b
disgraces no man, 624a
expenditure of, and time, 739b
for my travail, 181a
for their daily bread, 530a
for their pains, 103b
goes tramping, 760b
goeth forth to his, 1036b
good week's, 214b
gospel of, 757a
high productivity of, 905a
honest, bears a lovely face,
214b
honest, pining, 561a
how hard a man may, 771b
in the earth, 373b
in vain that build it, 1037b
in vocation, 149a
intuitive talent for, 334a
is independent and proud, 443a
is noble and holy, 562a
is prior to capital, 539b
learn to, and to wait, 521a
life is, 642b
little effect after much, 428b
live by the fruit of their, 538a
meanest sorts of, 476a
men disgrace, 624a
monopolized, 513b
mountain was in, 9b
natural fruit of, 887b
of an age, 244b
of copyists, 473b
of far travel, 35a
of France, 628b
of love, 1063a
of the gods destroy, 312b
of the intellect, 498a
of the worker, 850b
passion of, 926b
power, selling their, 593b
preserves us, 325a
process for acquiring property,
714a
relaxation from one kind of,
723a
shows great and earnest, 668b

Labor, six days shalt thou, 585a,
1024b
strokes of, 505a
take from the mouth of, 374b
that has reference to want,
402a
there all summer long, 782b
till yon goal be won, 661b
time for, and thought, 691b
to, is to pray, 562a
to keep alive that spark, 566b
to supply its appetites, 54b
toward it day and night, 912b
tradition obtained by, 943b
unto the end, 817a
victory of, 850b
visible and invisible, 497b
we delight in physics pain,
196b
weaving, and sorrow, 711a
what profit hath man of his,
1042a
why should life all, be, 547a
wisdom gives poignancy by,
290a
youth of, 355b
Labored all my life in vain, 615a
not for myself only, 1066b
Laborer is worthy of his hire,
1056b
set'tst the weary, free, 433a
true, 161b
Laborers are few, 1052a
farmers mechanics and, 399a
Laborin' man an' laborin' woman,
600b
Laboring and toiling, 428b
children, 886b
man, sleep of a, 1042b
seas, 854b
surges of the world, 789b
to produce *bon mots*, 270a
Laborious, live, days, 249a
Labor's done, 635b
sore, bath, 196b
Labors, heavy and dangerous,
666a
men's, and peregrinations, 118b
no, tire, 336a
notice you take of my, 339a
of my reign, 812a
rest from their, 1064b
share the, of the great, 9b
to destroy reason, 698b
Labour'd nothings in so strange
a style, 311a
Lab'ring mountain, 41b
Labyrinthine ways of my own
mind, 790a
Lac St. Pierre, drown on, 758b
Laced ruffles, pair of, 293a
Lacedaemonians ask where the
enemy are, 59b
Laces and ivory and gold, 891a
just reveal the surge, 646b
Lachesis singing of the past, 25b
Lack, for, of listeners, 612b
gall to make oppression, 174a
he that giveth shall not, 1041b
idleness and, of occupation, 51b
in all abundance, 22a
of adornment becomes some
women, 33a
of argument, 155a
of breath, 260b
of decent clothing, 514b
of energy, 513b
of good society, 524a
of humor, 811a

Lack of many a thing I sought,
205a
of money, disease called, 88b
of somebody to hew and hack,
238b
of something never known, 706a
of woman's nursing, 529b
they I have, 101b
Lack'd and lost, 158b
Lackey to those above, 958a
Lacking, lovers, matter, 162b
Lack-lustre eye, 160b
Laconic and Olympian, 846a
Lacqueys, laws that, make, 781a
Lacydes studying geometry, 71a
Lad, blithe Irish, 432b
bride to a, gone down, 962b
come my; drink some beer,
338a
David his little, 764a
dear-lov'd, 391b
many a lightfoot, 786b
of mettle, 150a
that's born to be king, 781b
was ever a rover, 911a
when I was a, 682a
Ladder by which we rise, 597b
charity's golden, 74b
down the, rung by rung, 819a
frame a, of our vices, 523b
Jacob's, 500b, 990b
life's long, 575a
of human thought, 784a
set up on the earth, 1023a
step after step the, is ascended,
597b
talk to him of Jacob's, 509b
to all high designs, 181a
to the skies, 114b
traffic of Jacob's, 790b
turns his back unto the, 167a
young ambition's, 167a
Laden, labor and are heavy,
1052b
life, relief to any, 663a
Ladies dead and lovely knights,
206b
elder, 959a
good fortune to be, 675b
have too long memories, 99a
just a little more virginity,
941a
lion among, 142a
lords and, of Byzantium, 827a
lords of, intellectual, 457a
most noble, 826b
of St. James's, 703b
over-offended, 302a
tables of young, 493a
when they write letters, 448b
who pursue culture in bands,
804a
whose bright eyes, 245b
why, read what they read, 725b
young and fair, 160b
Ladies, beauteous, eyes, 116a
love unfit, 281a
Ladles, cook's own, 570a
Ladling the butter, 1006a
Lads and girls, quiet dust was,
648b
are far away, 865a
golden, and girls, 204b
that drive me mad, 867b
thinking lays, underground,
786a
Lady ask'd a lithe, 386a
bright, saw a, 1012b
Charlotte was a married, 564a

Lady cheer up, 16a
 dear, disdain, 157a
 doth protest too much, 176a
 enjoy'd the, 386a
 faint heart ne'er won fair, 107b
 fair, called her his, 816b
 fairer, never was seen, 1012a
 fine, upon a white horse, 1017b
 friends, many many, 794b
 Greensleeves, 999b
 heard a, talking, 582a
 here lies a most beautiful,
 862b
 if you were April's, 693a
 is a woman so incompetent,
 932a
 Jane was tall and slim, 451a
 Jingly Jones, 582a
 Joan as my, 230b
 leave the, Willy, 829a
 lent him to a, 1019b
 liner she's a, 814b
 lovely, garmented in light, 466b
 Luck, insulted you as, 970b
 met a, in the meads, 480a
 Moon where are you roving,
 543a
 my fair, 1015b
 named: Bright, 866a
 no, closer, 150a
 of beauty and high degree,
 946b
 of my delight, 736a
 of Shalott, 547b
 of the house stille sat, 81b
 Old, of Threadneedle Street,
 384b
 old old old old, 760b
 Our, of Pain, 692a
 Rock-a-By, from Hushaby
 Street, 747a
 rude to a, 801b
 Susan, 705a
 sweet and kind, 999a
 sweet arise, 204a
 that's known as Lou, 877a
 the brach stand by fire, 191a
 the, or the tiger, 667b
 through whose profound lips,
 968b
 weep no more my, 636a
 will make, of my own, 405b
 with a lamp, 524a
 Lady-bug lady-bug, 1015b
 Ladye, sighed for the love of a,
 685a
 Ladylike, most shy and, of trees,
 600a
 Lady's chamber, get you to my,
 178b
 chamber, in my, 1017a
 eyes, love learned in, 133b
 fan, 150a
 head-dress, 300b
 in the case, 308b
 Lady-smocks, all silver-white,
 134a
 Laertius, dies twice or thrice in,
 69b
 Lafayette we are here, 789a
 Lag-end of life, 151b
 Lager, give an Irishman, for a
 month, 676a
 Laggard in love, 414b
 Lags, tempest itself, behind, 363b
 the veteran on the stage, 336a
 Laid all nature under tribute,
 396b
 aside business, 235a

Laid, grasses grow where he is,
 874b
 him on the green, 1013a
 in a large upper chamber, 274a
 in bed majestic, 156a
 in the balance, 1035a
 me down with a will, 751a
 misfortunes, in one heap, 60a
 more would be, at your feet,
 694b
 old Troy in ashes, 289b
 on with a trowel, 159a
 sins, upon children, 18a
 to make the taker mad, 207a
 up in bosom of the sea, 220b
 up in bowels of the earth, 220b
 Lain these two days buried, 138a
 Lair, deep his midnight, 415a
 fox from his, 472b
 lion from his, 417b
 Laissez faire, 326b
 Lake, beside the, 409a
 blue, brims her cup, 796b
 Erie's broad expanse, 663b
 front, admission price to th',
 835b
 goddess of the silver, 248b
 in thy, dost see thyself, 629a
 Lebarge, 877a
 of the Dismal Swamp, 437b
 or moorish fen, 247b
 pilot of the Galilean, 249a
 Superior, half a drop into, 536b
 swan on St. Mary's, 488b
 Lakes, great, of North America,
 493a
 long light shakes across the,
 550a
 Lama, High, 985b
 Lamb at home a lion in the
 chase, 403a
 by Emerson out of Charles,
 908b
 for a burnt offering, 1023a
 holy, of God, 388b
 lion fawns upon, 127a
 little, who made thee, 385a
 Mary had a little, 462b
 nothing save one little ewe,
 1028a
 of God, receive the, 389a
 one dead, 523a
 read Charles, 830a
 shall be without blemish, 1024a
 skin of an innocent, 125b
 tempers wind to the shorn,
 234b, 347a
 that belonged to the Sheep,
 10b
 the new, 980a
 to the slaughter, 1047b
 to Wordsworth to Sir Thomas
 Browne, 751b
 who made the, make thee, 387b
 wolf dwell with the, 1046a
 Lambe, goe to bed with, 112b
 Lambs, gather the, 1047a
 little hills like, 1037a
 poor little, 818b
 twinn'd, 207b
 Lame and impotent conclusion,
 187a
 feet was I to the, 1031b
 man leap as a hart, 1046b
 man. live with a, 57b
 men to take horse, 59b
 Lament for Madam Blaize, 353a
 plead, and sue, 414a
 rude wind's wild, 593a

Lament the mistakes of a good
 man, 1002a
 Lamentable difficulty in saying
 no, 424b
 end, its life comes to a, 867a
 thing, 125b
 Lamentation of the leaves, 825a
 worthy of, 58a
 Lamentations, abandon to cries
 and, 49b
 Lamented, nothing is more to be,
 19b
 Lamenting, last, kiss, 216b
 Lamp, Aladdin's, 459b, 602a
 beside the golden door, 742b
 burn low and dim, 911b
 by which my feet guided, 368b
 Carcel, 929b
 firefly, 437b
 fluttered round the, 660a
 hand over the, of life, 34b
 hold thy lighted, on high, 703a
 holds out to burn, 303a
 is shattered, 469a
 lady with a, 524a
 of experience, 368b
 post, like an iron, 835b
 slaves of the, 655a
 smelt of the, 57a
 swallowed a lighted kerosene,
 886b
 unlit, and ungirt loin, 571a
 unto my feet, 1037a
 word burned like a, 1066b
 Lamplight o'er him streaming,
 545a
 Lamps, gleaming, of London,
 737b
 going out all over Europe, 800a
 in old sepulchral urns, 363a
 line the coasts with, 959b
 lovely, windows of the soul,
 102b
 orange bright like golden, 269a
 poets light but, 648b
 shone o'er fair women, 452b
 virgins which took their, 1054b
 Lance, lay his, in rest, 704a
 shining, full and fair, 662a
 strong, of justice, 193a
 white plume and a green, 976a
 Lancelot, sang Sir, 547b
 Land as cheap, 150b
 as on the sea, 1004b
 before ever, was, 694b
 beyond the sea, 525a
 bowels of the, 128b
 brought safe to, 229b
 can't fly away, 585b
 chance to reach the, 339a
 charter of the, 328b
 cleaner greener, 818b
 darkness of the, 553a
 deal damnation round the, 321a
 debatable, 705a
 doom takes to part us, 519a
 dry and thirsty, 1035a
 dying in a foreign, 70b
 England's green and pleasant,
 388b
 far, we dream about, 574b
 fat of the, 1023b
 flowing with milk and honey,
 1024a
 for this, of freedom, 691a
 free, in our beloved home, 613a
 glorious, above the sky, 1008b
 good and bad of every, 586a
 guard the entries to the, 755b

Land, hail Columbia happy, 402b
 heaven-rescued, 499a
 I do not own an inch of, 630b
 ill fares the, 355b
 in which he lives, 344b
 is bright, 596a
 just the same as on the, 587a
 leans against the, 354a
 love their, because it is their
 own, 462b
 madden round the, 318a
 motives of our travels by, 65b
 no more, say fish, 938a
 ob cotton, 585a
 of all I love fade, 615b
 of broken hearts, 867b
 of brown heath, 414a
 of Calvin oat-cakes, 418b
 of corn and wine, 1029b
 of darkness, 1030b
 of drowsy head, 328b
 of Egypt, 1024a
 of Eldorado, 906b
 of faery, 825a
 of ferocious heroes, 888a
 of heart's desire, 825a
 of his birth, 748b
 of hope and glory, 798b
 of lost content, 786a
 of mountain and the flood, 414a
 of my dreams, 952a
 of Nod, 1022b
 of nowadays, 847a
 of our birth, 820b
 of pure delight, 303a
 of room enough, 757a
 of sand and ruin and gold,
 692b
 of scholars, 354a
 of the free, 436a, 584b
 of the living, 1031a
 of the pilgrims' pride, 529b
 of the shadow of death, 1045b
 of their adoption or birth, 758a
 of thought, 402a
 one heart one hand, 535a
 one it by, 524a
 or cherry-isle, 230a
 or life if freedom fail, 506b
 pleasant, of counterpane, 750b
 post o'er, 251b
 rent with civil feuds, 443b
 seek the happy, 584a
 seems a moving, 257a
 sent to spy out the, 1025b
 set out to plant a wood, 320a
 shadow in a weary, 1046b
 shaven, 640a
 sing by, an' sea, 821a
 skin and exhaust the, 779b
 sky and sea and, 787b
 sleep in, they made free, 662a
 sojourning in a strange, 66b
 somewhere in this favored, 808a
 square acre of, and sea, 507b
 stranger in a strange, 1023b
 strong man in a blatant, 553b
 sweet, of liberty, 529b
 swept the, like flame, 816a
 taxes raised on city, 645a
 that gave you birth, 803b
 that gives poor nurture, 28a
 that I love, 941b
 thing of sea or, 260a
 this is my own my native, 413b
 travel by, or by water, 297a
 upon the only rock, 496a
 violet of his native, 551b
 watch struggle from, 34b

Land, whatever that, may be,
 344b
 where hate should die, 850b
 where lemontrees bloom, 378b
 where lies the, to which yon
 ship must go, 410a
 where men are stones, 612b
 where my fathers died, 529b
 where the Bong-tree grows,
 581a
 without history, 667b
 without memories, 667b
 without ruins, 667b
 Landing grounds, fight on the,
 869a
 on some silent shore, 292a
 Landlady and Tam grew gracious,
 393b
 Landlord ever raise her rent,
 1013b
 jolly old, 417a
 Landlord's black-eyed daughter,
 909b
 laugh was ready chorus, 393b
 wine, 889b
 Landmark, ancient, 1040b
 Landmarks, ancient, 976a
 Land-offices, post-offices, marshal-
 ships, 537b
 Land-rats water-rats, 143b
 Lands, bear me forth to un-
 known, 699a
 close to the sun in lonely, 553a
 empowered with, and gold, 924a
 hollow, and hilly lands, 825a
 less happier, 139a
 Lord of himself though not of,
 213a
 poor about your, 547a
 Landscape is the grandest, 726a
 now fades the glimmering, 348a
 old worth saving in, 838b
 Landscapes drawn in pearly mono-
 tones, 934b
 Landsman, sailor or, 603b
 Landsmen all whoever you may
 be, 682a
 build upon, 845a
 Land-thieves, water-thieves, 143b
 Lane, London, and street, 830a
 long, that knows no turnings,
 570a
 straight down the crooked, 488a
 walk in an English, 568b
 Lanes, Cotswold, 915b
 glad for the country, 764a
 Lang pedigree, 398b
 Language, all men whose, he
 speaks, 501a
 and manners, 406a
 bad, or abuse, 682a
 best chosen, 428b
 beyond the, of the living, 945a
 confound the, of the earth,
 1023a
 did not even quite know the,
 792b
 entrance into the, 120b
 frame it in, 653b
 gradually varies, 446a
 impart to a dead, 665a
 in her eye, 182b
 is the most astonishing, 910b
 learned his great, 567b
 like the Irish, 857a
 lovely, 931a
 music is the universal, 520b
 mutability of, 446b
 no, but a cry, 552a

Language of the devil, 473b
 of the heart, 319b
 of the nation, 400b
 of the peak, 949a
 patriot's and gentleman's, 369b
 perspicuity of, 74a
 room tor but one, 780a
 soothing, 374a
 speaks a various, 470b
 strip, clean, 983b
 that those lips had, 366a
 the actor spoke, 339b
 under the tropic is our, 242a
 use any, you choose, 684a
 use in measured, lies, 551b
 Languages, all the, of earth, 884b
 dead, 457a
 first among, 325a
 great feast of, 133b
 refuse to learn its, 841b
 Languid patience of thy face, 420a
 rest on nature's bosom, 463a
 strings do scarcely move, 384b
 Languish broken-hearted, 680b
 Languish'd air, my smiles and,
 384b
 Languishes, cat, loudly, 741a
 Languor is not in your heart, 623a
 make, smile, 319b
 summer's golden, 741b
 Languors, lilies and, of virtue,
 692a
 Lank, bronzed, man, 903a
 lean, face, 537b
 long and, and brown, 422a
 Lantern in my hand, 936a
 Lanterns, eyes like agate, 982a
 Lap, as in my mother's, 258b
 chills the, of May, 354a
 drop into thy mother's, 258b
 dropt in her, 531b
 in thy green, 349b
 me in soft Lydian airs, 245b
 of earth, 349a
 of legends old, 480b
 of Thetis, 239a
 valley's, 755a
 Lapdog and a parrot, 495a
 Lapel, plucked from my, 801b
 Lapidary inscriptions, 341b
 Lapland night, 409b
 Lapp'd, friends, in lead, 220a
 Lapping every one close, 609a
 water, the bow, 944b
 Lapse, liquid, of murmuring
 streams, 257b
 Lapsing unsoilable whispering sea,
 893b
 Lapwing, green-crested, 393a
 Lapwings, clam'rous, 309a
 Lard their lean books, 221a
 Lards lean earth, 150a
 Large and sinewy hands, 521b
 and smooth and round, 426b
 as life twice as natural, 659a
 as store, 233a
 cold bottle, 747a
 divine and comfortable words,
 554a
 how, a world we stray, 885a
 I am, 608b
 kingdom for little grave, 140a
 lusty loving, 609a
 modern fortune, 769b
 my glass is not, 163a
 resolute breed of men, 611b
 return, little tasks make, 634b
 streams from little fountains,
 401a

Large style agrees not, 125a
 upper chamber, laid in, 274a
 vessels, may venture, 330b
 was his bounty, 349a
 was his wealth, 277b

Large-brained woman, 518a

Large-hearted man, 518a

Large-minded, too, to ridicule religion, 496a

Larger, as conscience is, or narrower, 227a
 bill for a darker ill, 591a
 growth, children of a, 276a, 323b
 heart the kindlier hand, 553a
 life to live, 398a, 633a
 our great cities grow, 783a
 soul is, than the sky, 483b
 was his heart, 277b
 wisdom lends, wiser turn a, 643b

Largesse, scatter her, 973a

Largest and most comprehensive soul, 275b
 concern, conduct its, 623b
 congregation, 291b
 number of excellent works, 325a

Lark at heaven's gate sings, 204a
 fresh as a, 410a
 gentle, weary of rest, 131a
 herald of morn, 137a
 late, twitters, 742a
 leaves his wat'ry nest, 242b
 no, more blithe than he, 368a
 silence then a, 733b
 some late, singing, 742a
 sucked up out of sight, 519b
 whose notes do beat, 137a

Larke messenger of day, 80a
 rise with the, 112b

Lark's is a clarion call, 741b
 on the wing, 567a

Larks, four, and a wren, 580b
 if heavens fall, 88b
 mounting, their notes prepare, 309a
 so high about us, 786a

Larkspur, lilac and, 872b

Larkin', special branch iv, 834b

Lars Porsena of Clusium, 493b

Lascivious music, 908b

Lash, blood drawn with the, 542a
 cower beneath his master's, 583b
 rascals naked, 189b
 that falls, 813b

Lash'd vice but spar'd the name, 296a
 with woe, 129a

Lashes, teary round the, 601a

Lass, drink to the, 382a
 every, a queen, 598b
 is good, 377b
 lover and his, 163a
 more bright than May-day morn, 383a
 penniless, 398b
 wi' the bonnie blue een, 484b

Lasses a-lilting before dawn, 992b
 lilting before dawn of day, 992a
 then she made the, 391b

Lassie, I love a, 850a
 she had worn, 394a
 that trips on the green, 484b

Lassitude, yield now to, 993a

Last, after, returns the first, 573a
 and best of God's works, 258b
 armed foe expires, 462b
 as if it were to be our, 45b

Last best hope of earth, 540b
 best work the human mind, 393a
 cannot, for aye, 591b
 daintiest, 138a
 day, neither fear nor wish for your, 52a
 eternal now does always, 267b
 every act as though it were, 66a
 first, everlasting day, 216a
 first is law the, prerogative, 279a
 first shall be, 1053b
 full measure of devotion, 541a
 gasp, at the, 1067a
 gasp, fight till the, 124a
 gasp of love's breath, 122b
 he that comes, is best, 221b
 hour of my life, 329b
 in fight, 4a
 infirmity of noble mind, 249a
 it will not, the night, 962a
 lamenting kiss, 216b
 laughs best today will laugh, 727b
 laughs best who laughs, 728a
 legs, on his, 214a
 lesson he learns thoroughly, 634a
 look your, 138a
 love thyself, 211b
 man on earth'll be lost, 737b
 man, try fortunes to, 153b
 man's, romance, 769a
 my, end be like his, 1025b
 night at twelve, 829a
 nor first, 567b
 not least in honour, 114b
 of all the Romans, 169a
 of earth, 398b
 of life, 572a
 opinion right, think the, 311b
 people I should choose, 381a
 promise that it will, 332a
 provision for the, 337a
 reader reads no more, 534b
 receive my soul at, 334a
 refuge of a scoundrel, 341a
 reserve, side of the, 325b
 result of human wisdom, 338b
 rose of summer, 439a
 scene of all, 161b
 sex to the, 281a
 small showers, long, 138b
 still loveliest, 454a
 syllable of recorded time, 199b
 that man may, 350b
 though, not least in love, 167b
 three words, 949b
 time comes, 997b
 time I saw Paris, 958b
 to enter the room, 976a
 to lay the old aside, 311a
 was like the first, 962a
 what is it that will, 547a
 whoever have thee, 693b
 will and testament, 776b
 word spoken, 988b
 year's crops, a-watering, 596b
 year's nest, 109b

Lasting, full, is the song, 639b
 marble seek, 242a
 peace, just and, 542a
 power, whence has come thy, 699b
 rest, soul and body to, 148b
 sense of filial duty, 373a
 solidity, 82a

Lastingness and beauty of their love, 777a

Lasts, day longer than wonder, 126b

Latch, Cross-patch draw the, 1016b
 ter de golden gate, 738b

Latchet of whose shoes, 1055b

Late, age too, of cold climate, 258a
 and soon, 410a
 better, than never, 92b
 better to learn, 46b
 born too, 757b
 cometh, 758a
 espoused saint, 251b
 everything comes too, 687b
 falls early or too, 224b
 for supper, 72b
 for them to enjoy it, 285a
 he that riseth, 331a
 known too, 135a
 lark twitters, 742a
 long choosing and beginning, 258a
 minute too, 180b
 nothing is too, 255a
 offering too little too, 957b
 redeem thy name, 327a
 too early or too, 67a
 too, who goes too fast, 46a

Lated traveller, now spurs the, 197b

Latent force, man without passion a, 617b
 hard, value, 719b
 powers, ignorance of its, 614a

Later in life we have it, 594b
 than you think, 877b
 times more aged, 118b

Latest care, sex's earliest, 343a
 love's, breath, 122b
 my, found, 256b

Latimer and Ridley stand coupled, 87a

Latin, comprehend a little, 822a
 he Greek and, speaks, 238a
 learn, as an honor, 868b
 must come in, or in Greek, 242a
 names, their botany is, 504a
 priest had left his, 755b
 small, and less Greek, 219b
 soft bastard, 457a
 speaks with greater ease, 238a
 speke no word but, 80a
 was no more difficile, 238a
 word for three farthings, 133a

Latitude and longitude, send them, 916b
 and opulence of a writer, 508b
 parallels of, 676a

Latitude's rather uncertain, 687b

Later cannot improve delivery, 332a
 day upon the earth, 1031a
 easily bear the, 331a
 end of fray, 151b
 has largest congregation, 291b

Lattices, lean from their, 686a

Laud, more, than gilt o'er-dusted, 182a

Laudable things, write well in, 250a

Laudanum, whipping and abuse are like, 563a

Lauded in song, 68a

Laugh and be well, 326b
 and grow fat, 159a
 and reach out their hands, 831b

Laugh and shake in Rabelais' chair, 321b
and the world laughs, 754a
anything awful makes me, 429b
at a fall, 569a
at any but fools or foes, 320a
at any mortal thing, 458b
at gilded butterflies, 193b
at his own wheeze, 928a
at men of sense, 288b
at the skinny notice, 995a
at them in our turn, 428a
at your friends, 320a
broke into a thousand pieces, 792a
dread, 328a
explode a huge, 804b
for hope hath happy place, 592b
growing fainter in my, 587b
in bed we, 263a
is proper to the man, 88a
laughs best today will, last, 727b
live and, nor be dismayed, 846a
made one, by speaking truth, 875b
man who cannot, 473b
men that, and weep, 694a
mind to, 41a
myself to death, 209b
not granted man to, 49b
of pleasure grows less gay, 499b
old man who will not, 807b
pleasing manner and, 931b
quickly, at everything, 367b
sans intermission, 160b
seas do, 226a
siege to scorn, 199b
silly, 35a
sneer and, 401b
that spoke the vacant mind, 356a
thence had he the, 639b
they, that win, 189b
thing to, to scorn, 162b
thy girlish laughter, 780b
tickle us do we not, 145a
time to, 1042b
to scorn, 162b, 198a
too badly hurt to, 540a
unskilful, 175b
was ready chorus, 393b
well at right time, 29b
when at a play to, or cry, 295b
where we must, 315b
will then be mine, 40a
with a tear in the middle, 792a
yourselves into stitches, 165a
Laugh'd his word to scorn, 363b
till I cried, 22b
with counterfeited glee, 356a
Laughed and said his say, 563b
and talked in the chamber, 660b
at original sin, 848b
consumedly, 304a
day we have not, wasted, 372a
first baby, 792a
heartily and wholly, 473b
I looked and looked and, 722b
in the sun, 938a
loud loud, he, 1011b
often and loved much, 905b
to scorn, 1030b
to scorn the falsehood, 37a
warn't often that we, 677a
Laughing Allegra, 524a
Ann trips down the street, 955a
at his own son, 53b
fellow-rover, 896a

Laughing in your sleeve, 381a
is heard on the hill, 385b
killed while, at some jest, 817b
leave them, 892a
loving and, and free, 911a
qualting and unthinking time, 280b
rhyme, ripple of, 704a
shallow, 598b
somewhere men are, 808a
up her sleeve, 270a
Water, 523a
Laughing-stock, anybody's, 107b
Laugh's, atheist's, poor exchange, 391b
Laughs, analyze jokes at which
mob, 866b
at lovers' perjuries Jove, 135b
at man with the bow, 618b
best who laughs last, 727b
he who, best today, 727b
sour, 933b
with a harvest, 509b
with its white and red, 624a
world, with you, 754a
Laughter, a little time for, 748b
and ability and sighing, 648b
and the love of friends, 849a
born with the gift of, 884b
died of, 858a
drinks his wine with, 1004b
feast is made for, 1043a
filled my heart with, 721a
for month, 150a
frequent and loud, 356a
grimaces called, 228b
holding both his sides, 245a
ill-bred as audible, 356a
in, the heart is sorrowful, 1039b
indulged to excess, 24a
is not a bad beginning, 768a
laugh thy girlish, 780b
little season of love and, 661b
lovely, shows, 220b
mirth and, 458a
myriad, of ocean waves, 12b
no time for mirth and, 829a
not in, but in smiles, 472b
of children, 898b
of her heart, 958b
of holy white birds, 896b
of the fool, 1042b
of time, 913a
one of, one of anguish, 923b
part with, 693b
present, 164a
running, 790a
season of love and, 661b
shakes the skies, 3b
shout back our peals of, 627b
sorrow better than, 1042b
split sides with, 106a
tired of tears and, 694a
use you for my, 168b
weeping and the, 833a
winged his polished dart, 688a
with some pain is fraught, 467a
Laughter's eager kiss, 953a
Laughers for all time, 518a
Launch into sea of vast eternity, 291b
out on trackless seas, 610a
your vessel, 556b
Launch'd a thousand ships, 123b
Launching, true ship at her, 585a
Laundry, idea in any first class, 845a
Laura, grave where, lay, 111b
had been Petrarch's wife, 458a

Laurel and myrtle and rose, 378b
Apollo's, bough, 123b
crowned with lilies and with, 962b
greener from the brows, 553a
is green for a season, 693a
is not mine, 798a
not the, but the race, 829b
of approved iniquity, 846a
outlives not May, 693a
under the, the Blue, 637b
wreaths entwine, 686b
Laureled ox, heels of the, 695a
Laurels all are cut, 786b
grew, while his, 23a
northern, 366a
of eternal verdure, 336b
Laurel-trees are cut, 630a
Lave us be fair, 836a
Lavender in the windows, 236a
Lavender's blue dilly dilly, 1019b
Laverock's note, 398a
Lavish homage, to be won by, 561a
horn, 527a
kindness, 445b
of oaths, 243a
Law a sort of hocus-pocus, 327a
absolute, of capitalism, 850b
accumulate and constitute, 1001a
and justice established, 3a
and not the man, 484b
and physic, 433b
and the prophets, 1052a
army of unalterable, 639a
call in, 573a
chief, is good of the people, 33b
common, is reason, 110a
craving to go to, 688a
destroy the, or prophets, 1050b
distrusting all the elected but not the, 996a
divine, all things by a, 466a
do as adversaries in, 130a
ends tyranny begins, 335a
effeables power of the, 26a
entitled to protection by, 398b
evolution not a cause but a, 700a
extreme, extreme injustice, 32b
for man and law for thing, 503b
fugitive from, of averages, 997b
fulfilling of the, 1060b
future lays down, of today, 726a
give, to lovers, 73b
good opinion of the, 380b
great cases make bad, 709b
grows fat, 535b
has honored us, 445a
has no power to command obedience, 26a
hath not been dead, 184a
head and the hoof of the, 815b
hint of the universal, 709a
I took to the, 656a
ignorance of the, 227b
in calmness made, 409b
in his private thoughts, 501a
in no wise pass from the, 1050b
in, or in love, 587b
is a ass a idiot, 576b
is a jealous mistress, 560b
is good, 1063a
is not concerned with trifles, 1010a
is perfection of reason, 110b
is the last result, 338b
is the true embalment, 683b

Law, kept, by transgressing, 251a
 lesser breeds without the, 816a
 life of the, 110a
 life of the, not logic, 708b
 locks up both man and woman, 712b
 maxims of civil, 336b
 measure for, 227a
 must be stable, 851b
 necessity has no, 70a
 nor duty bade me fight, 826a
 of conspicuous waste, 776b
 of culture, 472b
 of duty, 709a
 of God the law of good, 617a
 of kindness, 1041b
 of Medes and Persians, 1049a
 of nature, 594a
 of the jungle, 877a, 958a
 of the Yukon, 877a
 old father antic the, 149a
 old, sad but not bitter, 888a
 one God one, one element, 553a
 orderly change of, 709b
 ought, to weed it out, 119b
 patience to, will go, 329b
 persecution is first, of society, 960a
 preserves the earth a sphere, 396b
 provision in its organic, 539a
 public opinion's in advance of, 837b
 reason is our, 258a
 redress by mob, 537a
 religion liberty and, 436b
 remoter aspects of the, 709a
 rich men rule the, 354a
 rigorous, often rigorous injustice, 32b
 scarecrow of the, 183b
 secures equal justice, 20a
 selling judgments of English, 856b
 seven hours to, 110b
 sharp quillets of the, 124b
 so general a study, 360a
 spoke too softly, 55a
 strongest tenure of the, 29a
 sword of war or of the, 375b
 there can be no less acknowledged, 112a
 to ourselves, 258a
 unalterable, 943a
 unchanging, of God, 560b
 underneath the, 816b
 unto themselves, 1059b
 wedded love mysterious, 256a
 what I mean by the, 709a
 where no, is, 1059b
 wherein we see reflected, 708b
 which moulds a tear, 396b
 who himself is, 117a
 will admit of no rival, 561a
 will never be strong, 698a
 windy side of, 157b, 165b
 with literature as with, 543b
 world's, not thy friend, 137b
 written and an unwritten, 71a
 written in the Book of the, 281b
 Law-abiding, law-givers and the, 987a
 Lawd God Jehovah, 954a
 Lawes, love knoweth no, 92a
 Lawful, all ambitions are, 773b
 eyes, hooks forsake their, 708a
 guns aren't, 966b
 is it not, for me, 1053b
 wives, ships his, 904a

Lawfully, if a man use it, 1063a
 Lawlands, ye Highlands and ye, 1012b
 Lawless linsey-woolsey brother, 238b
 wing'd and unconfin'd, 386b
 Lawlessness, epidemic of world, 919b
 Lawn canapie, 102b
 dew was on the, 922b
 house with, enclosing it, 751a
 purpled o'er the, 6a
 satyrs grazing on the, 123a
 Lawns, daisied, 927a
 Law's delay, 174b
 grave study, 110b
 Laws, abhor makers and, ap-prove, 279a
 alien or accidental, 866b
 and customs, 406a
 and learning die, 592b
 are dumb, 33b
 are like cobwebs, 294b
 are with us, 427a
 base, of servitude, 275b
 best use of, 562b
 better for us to have no, 101a
 cage of, 953b
 care not who makes its, 290b
 care not who makes th', 835a
 change from old to new, 26a
 curse on all, 313a
 discrete not reconciled, 503b
 do from fear of the, 71b
 equal, which it framed, 490b
 every cause stands on, 436b
 execute, is a royal office, 361b
 execute, people have made, 689a
 fewer, less confided power, 502b
 for blood, 143b
 for themselves and not for me, 787a
 from phenomena of nature, 916a
 gives his little senate, 319a
 good, and good arms, 85b
 good, lead to better ones, 344a
 government of, not men, 368a
 grind the poor, 354a
 grow by natural, 702a
 impartial, 307b
 instruction in, of nature, 633a
 judges alike of the facts and, 300b
 keeps his self-made, 615b
 kinder, to bring us back, 578b
 know not whether, be right, 770a
 money in its effects and, 502b
 nature's, lay hid in night, 321a
 no, he ever keeps so well, 383a
 obedient to their, 9a
 obey its, respect its flag, 842a
 of conscience, 98a
 of France, 287a
 of God the laws of man, 787a
 of heat, 700a
 of husking, 383a
 of nature and nature's God, 373a
 of revered righteousness, 12b
 of the jungle, 815b
 or kings can cause, 337b
 ought not remain unaltered, 26a
 ourselves have made, 551a
 precept of her peaceful, 287b
 purer science holier, 598b
 regard to unwritten, 20a
 repeal of obnoxious, 623b

Laws, respect for authority and the, 20a
 rules of game are, of nature, 633b
 sweeter manners purer, 553a
 territory people and, 540a
 that lacqueys make, 781a
 true friendship's, 6b
 unequal, unto a savage race, 548a
 were like cobwebs, 69b
 without origin in the mind, 916a
 world abounds with, 1002b
 Lawsuit mania, 688a
 Lawyer, deceive not thy, 233b
 every quarrel to the, 234a
 religion of my physician or, 98a
 skull of a, 178b
 tells me I may do, 360a
 that's wurruckd twinty hours, 835a
 without history or literature, 416a
 Lawyers are met, 308b
 Cantilena of, 437a
 defy historians heroes, 459b
 disguise matters, 86a
 in public business, 516a
 kill all the, 125b
 take what they would give, 535a
 university men, 322a
 Laxity, relative, of mothers, 741a
 Lay a trap for it, 650b
 a wager, 333b
 cleric before and, behind, 238b
 Doric, 249b
 down his life, 1058b
 down in a certain cave, 70b
 enough to, up, 307a
 her i' the earth, 179a
 heroic, is tuneless, 458a
 him low lay him low, 626a
 it bare to the bone, 983b
 it on thick in right places, 671a
 last to, the old aside, 311a
 me down as in mother's lap, 258b
 me down in peace and sleep, 1032b
 me down in peace to sleep, 451a
 me down to bleed a while, 1012a
 me down to take my sleep, 1000b
 me low my work is done, 661b
 me on an anvil, 899a
 my ashes at the roots, 886b
 my head on my grave, 241a
 not flattering unction, 177a
 not transgression, 147b
 not up treasures, 1051a
 on Macduff, 200a
 out money on a rope, 222a
 pierced the strong tower, 612b
 simple and heartfelt, 522a
 stone on stone, 620a
 the proud usurpers low, 394a
 up a little upon a little, 7b
 up treasures in heaven, 1051b
 waste our powers, 410a
 weary bones among ye, 211b
 Layer-up, ill, of beauty, 156b
 Layes soule to sleepe, 113a
 Layette to mound, 993a
 Laying on our backs, 677a
 violent hands upon the ship, 204b
 Layings-out in clothes, 284b
 Lays hand upon a woman, 403a
 on disarray it, its wing, 866a

- Lays rough paths of peevish nature, 294a
tribal, 817a
Wall Street, an egg, 864b
wot, afore us, 578a
- Laziness, impatience and, 927b
no procrastination, 626b
- Lazy ease, 98a
fokes' stummucks, 738b
geese like a snow cloud, 946b
leaden-stepping hours, 249b
lookin', at the sea, 818a
Scheldt, 353b
too, to master glossary, 933a
- Lea, cowslip loves the, 634b
pleasant, 410a
sun has left the, 417a
wind slowly o'er the, 348a
wind was on the, 922b
- Lead a sick man back, 16b
a tranquil life, 67a
an academic life, 220b
apes in hell, 130a
blind, the blind, 1053a
bullets made of, 1019b
friends lapp'd in, 220a
goodness, him not, 233b
heart of, 322a
him to death, 289a
kindly light, 495b
me a wild-geese chase, 105a
me to the rock, 1035a
my steps aright, 470b
not to, events, 65a
the way, follow when we, 4b
these graces to the grave, 164a
thou me on, 495b
thousand doors, to death, 226a
to its inner strengthening, 951b
us not into temptation, 1051a
way and we'll precede, 381a
you through meadows of ease, 857a
- Leaden army that conquers, 812b
death, 309a
feet, move with, 689b
sceptre, stretches forth her, 305b
with paint and powder, 288b
- Leaden-eyed despair, 481b
- Leaden-stepping hours, 249b
- Leader, efficiency of national, 951a
face of the, 527b
final test of a, 952b
genius of a good, 952b
in the deed a woman, 36b
is best when barely known, 912b
mingling with the host, 6a
of men, 782b
of the herd again, 854b
people may require a, 25a
- Leader's indomitable soul, 566b
- Leaders, blind, of the blind, 1053a
lie down till the, have spoken, 815b
we who are dull, 960a
- Leadeth me beside still waters, 1033a
path that, to danger, 131a
- Leading, men of light and, 632a
wherever I choose, 608b
ye to eminence, 500b
- Leads a good life, 378a
from darkness, 723b
glory, the way, 291a
high-road that, to England, 339b
on to fortune, 169a
read as inclination, 340a
- Leads the will to desperate undertakings, 173a
to Corinth, 41b
up to light out of hell, 254a
us from this world, 24b
- Leaf, all fade as a, 1047b
also shall not wither, 1032a
and I were like the, 693a
days are in the yellow, 460b
falls with the, in October, 225a
impearls on every, 256b
joy in man in, in star, 780b
love every, 618a
memory clings to each, 731a
November's, red and sear, 414a
of grass the journey-work, 608a
one, is for hope, 802b
sere the yellow, 199a
shaken, 892a
sorrow and the scarlet, 605a
tear the linnet from the, 826b
turn over a new, 107b
vain as, upon the stream, 415b
- Leaf-crowned Olympus on Ossa, 6a
- Leaf-fring'd legend haunts thy shape, 482a
- Leafless all the winter time, 564a
desert of the mind, 455a
woodlands, 814b
- Leaf-shaped piece, 988a
- Leafy month of June, 422a
Pelion, upon Ossa, 6a
- League, man in, with the future, 641b
of Nations, strengthen the, 887a
- Leagues beyond those leagues, 640b
of peace, nations join in, 4a
scarce long, apart, 595b
soul sail, beyond, 640b
thousand, from hence, 151a
thousand, have same effect, 331b
two loving hearts divide, 729a
- Leal, we were dear we were, 762a
- Lean and foolish knight, 867a
and hungry look, 166b
and ill-favoured kine, 1023b
and low ability, 165b
and sallow abstinence, 248a
and slipper'd pantaloons, 161b
body and visage, 243b
books, lard their, 221a
four, hounds, 968b
his wife would eat no, 1015a
hungry men, 445b
hungry savage anti-everythings, 535b
it makes you, 975b
lank face, 537b
lards, earth, 150a
lithe deer, 968b
mournful, despair, 384b
old carcass, 641a
on a garden urn, 943a
over too far backward, 971b
people who, 754a
Pharaoh's, kine, 150b
take the fat with the, 579b
unwash'd artificer, 148b
upon the thought, 620b
- Leander swam the Hellespont, 535b
- Leaned, blessed damozel, out, 640a
- Lean-faced, hungry, villain, 129b
- Leaning, make, unnecessary, 901a
on his staff, 264a
- Leanness, agrees, not with, of purse, 125a
- Leans against the land, 354a
elephant, or stands, 233a
her cheek upon her hand, 135a
longing, and beckons, 603a
upon his hoe, 755b
- Leap, easy, to pluck, 149b
like little fish, 955a
look before you ere you, 239a
of the whale, 331a
up to my God, 123b
year gives it twenty-nine, 96a
- Leape, look ere ye, 91a
out of frying pan, 94a
- Leaped and fell across the picture, 717b
- Leaping, brooks too broad for, 786b
over the hedge, 104b
- Leaps, heart, when I behold, 406a
nature does not proceed by, 333b
o'er a cold decree, 143b
- Leapt, looked before thou, 91a
- Lear, by reading King, 373a
pleasant to know Mr., 580b
- Learn, ask and, 1067a
benefits of temperate diet, 40b
better to, late, 46b
by doing, 15b
calm to face what's pressing, 39b
causes of things, 36b
desire to, 250b
disinterested endeavor to, 621b
extent of your treasures, 699a
fools will, in no other, 331a
from foes, the wise, 23b
from the kine ruminating, 726b
him or kill him, 676a
in suffering, 239b, 466a
live and, 14a
luxury of doing good, 292a
man must, 957a
may, to mean, 949a
nor account the pang, 572a
nothing without being taught, 49b
of me, 1052b
of the little nautilus, 317b
one lesson nature let me, 619a
represented as hard to, 333a
she may, 145b
sooner than a song, 320b
'tis wise to, 588a
to bear beams of love, 385a
to grieve and rejoice, 14b
to halt, 57b
to labour and to wait, 521a
to live and live to learn, 634b
to ply the pen, 615b
to read slow, 273a
to run through snow, 961b
to see in another's calamity, 43b
to wield the blade, 615b
we the larger life to live, 633a
well-born boys to, 70b
what he thinks he knows, 64b
what it had to teach, 590a
what the swift mind beholds, 962a
while you're young, 663b
who know how to, 697a
- Learn'd and conn'd by rote, 169a
and good as she, 230a
he was naturally, 275b
is happy nature to explore, 317a
who have, to dance, 311a

Learne to creepe, 93a
 Learned, all, and all drunk, 365a
 can never be, 424b
 clan, sophist schools and, 503a
 dust, 364b
 first lesson to be, 634a
 from others, 19b
 having, to be, 949a
 his great language, 567b
 I from the shadow of a tree,
 717b
 in sorrow he, this truth, 688b
 Jonson's, sock, 245b
 judge, 146b
 length and thundering sound,
 356b
 less is, there, 341b
 let the, say what they can, 303b
 love, in lady's eyes, 133b
 lumber, loads of, 311b
 make the, smile, 311a
 man, grew within this, 123b
 not, much by art, 226a
 nothing and forgotten nothing,
 384a
 pedants must effect, 238a
 root of Homer, 227a
 seldom pretty fellows, 909a
 silence from the talkative, 924b
 some things not, quickly, 982b
 soul that has not, to read, 711b
 things I, from her, 907a
 to aid the unfortunate, 37a
 to know evil, 24a
 to play when he was young,
 1017b
 unlearn what you have, 71b
 women to be found, 325b
 Learning an adjunct to ourself,
 133b
 and infused opinions, 154a
 anecdote flock to their aid, 501a
 branches of, 144a
 breast where, lies, 309b
 cast into the mire, 361a
 dote on scraps of, 305a
 doth make thee mad, 224a
 earning and yearning, 978a
 enflamed with study of, 250a
 gained most, 244a
 grace nor gear, 817a
 great secretary of all, 236b
 has its value, 269b
 I desire, 390b
 is nothing without manners,
 932a
 just enough of, to misquote,
 452a
 laws and, die, 592b
 light liberty and, 513a
 little, is dangerous thing, 310b
 love he bore to, 356b
 love of, 525a
 much, doth make thee mad,
 1059b
 neglects, in youth, 18a
 no man wiser for his, 227b
 no royal road to, 29a
 offence to, and to taste, 436b
 out of much, become mad, 224a
 pause from, to be wise, 336a
 progeny of, 380b
 put in evidence some, 776b
 something new, 8a
 time for you to be, now, 71a
 wear your, like a watch, 233a
 weight of, 553a
 what, most necessary, 71b
 whence is thy, 308a

Learning wiser grow without his
 books, 365b
 wit, and sense, 262b
 Learning's altar, 592b
 triumph, 335b
 Learns on de Pullman cars, 946b
 to skip dance and kneel, 61a
 Learn't, angling can never be
 fully, 235b
 Lease, forty years', 566b
 of my true love control, 206b
 summer's, 204b
 tampers with rent or, 573a
 Least alone in solitude, 33b
 and vilest things, 213b
 considerable man, 1002a
 erected spirit, 253a
 faithful in that which is, 1057a
 given when, said, 116b
 happiest who suffers, 344b
 important, what he says is,
 700b
 know, firmly believed what we,
 98b
 last not, in honour, 114b
 man who acts the, 3b
 miserable who enjoys, 344b
 of all that goes, 928b
 of evils choose, 27a
 though last not, in love, 167b
 unjust in the, 1057a
 unto one of the, of these, 1054b
 word said, done for the, 692b
 Leather, brown as, 781b
 clothed all in, 1020a
 faithless, 305a
 rest is but, or prunella, 317b
 there's nothing like, 1006a
 trod on shoe of, 104a
 trod upon neat's, 166a
 Leathern purse, silken or, 358b
 wing, flits by on, 351b
 wings, 141b
 Leave a living name behind, 226a
 all hope, 75a
 and often took, 293b
 ask, to desist, 242b
 exempt from plunder, 809a
 freedom or, to die, 626a
 gave mushrumps, to grow, 118a
 her to heaven, 172b
 him to his pain, 378b
 it unpicked, 153a
 king will not, the country, 985b
 lende me, to come, 115a
 me here a little, 548b
 me to repose, 350a
 never takes his, 587b
 never, till tomorrow, 330b
 no stone unturned, 18a
 not a stain, 1066b
 not knowing when I may return,
 538b
 off the agony, 737a
 on the back of the earth, 1070b
 out the old one, 100a
 peace I, with you, 1058b
 purge and, sack, 152a
 the lady Willy, 829a
 the light of hope behind, 432a
 the rest to heaven, 243a
 the world no copy, 164a
 their little lives in air, 309a
 them laughing, 892a
 them while you're looking good,
 966a
 this barren spot, 433a
 this keen encounter, 127b
 though thou, me, 693b

Leave to call me anything, 297a
 to live by no man's leave,
 816b
 true of most we, behind, 595b
 valiant bones in France, 156b
 you comfortless, 1058b
 your ankles freezing, 949a
 Leaven leaveneth the whole lump,
 1061a
 lowly lives, 669a
 of a lie, 459b
 Leaves, air is wild with, 934a
 and flowers do cover, 225b
 are falling like its own, 466a
 behind a sea so cruel, 76a
 behind, name a person, 458b
 cover them with, 1011a
 dead are driven, 466a
 ending on the rustling, 246b
 falls as the, do, 225a
 famous harmony of, 824b
 getteth short of, 489a
 green, whisp'ring overhead,
 708a
 grow on the tree, 824a
 happier than those he, behind,
 630a
 heart-shaped, 875a
 his native shore, 443a
 hold old, 936a
 kitten playing with dead, 589a
 lamentation of the, 825a
 lisp of, 691a
 long, cover me, 692a
 naturally as, to a tree, 478a
 no flowers no, 488b
 no man has aught of what he,
 179b
 of an aspen tree, 912b
 of life keep falling, 531a
 of stone, 601b
 of the Judgment Book unfold,
 634b
 on trees, like, 4b
 our houses, 340a
 paper, nor leaves of stone, 601b
 passion, us weaker, 288b
 poplars showed white of their,
 680b
 private conscience, 279a
 rake the, away, 879a
 see when, depart, 988b
 shady, of destiny, 263b
 shatter your, 248b
 spread his sweet, 134a
 swayed my, and flowers, 826a
 sweetest, yet folded, 460a
 thick as autumnal, 3b, 252b
 thou among the, hast never,
 known, 481b
 though, are many, 826a
 walk over the, 103a
 were crisped and sere, 545b
 whispered behind the, 817a
 words are like, 41b, 311a
 yellow, do hang, 206a
 yellow drifts of withered, 623a
 Leave-takings are but wasted sad-
 ness, 788b
 Leaving drinking of wine, 284a
 his country for country's sake,
 304b
 me never alone, 706b
 no footprint, 961b
 nothing became him like the,
 194b
 Leavings, devil's, 321b
 Lebanon, cedars of, 1036b
 roots of the cedars of, 893a

Lecher in my sight, 193a
 Lecheries, tender to your, 947a
 Lecture, curtain, 446a
 wish to hold a, 22a
 Lectures, books from which,
 taken, 340b
 curtain, 309b
 do so much good as reading,
 340b
 in her night-dress, 489a
 listen to scientific, 766b
 or a little charity, 608a
 Led, all that, up is dark, 398a
 all the rest, 448a
 me towards the hills, 881b
 starry host, 255b
 the way to heaven, 307b
 weak minds, captive, 259a
 Leda mother of Helen of Troy,
 701b
 Ledger, trod by rocky, 795b
 Ledlow, Farmer, 705a
 Lee, brief command of, 740a
 Leedle, funny, poy, 713b
 Leef, aspes, 78b
 Leek, by this, I revenge, 156b
 Leer, assent with civil, 319a
 Lees, black, where lurks, 690a
 mere, is left, 197a
 wines on the, 1046a
 Leetle Bateese, 759a
 Leeward, soft shower to, 604b
 Leewardings, such lovely, 604b
 Left a name behind, 1066b
 behind, never gets, 807a
 half told, 246b
 hand, riches and honour in,
 1038b
 leg, took him by the, 1017a
 my work but just begun, 652b
 no little things behind, 754a
 nor, a void, 338a
 one taken the other, 1054a
 only pleasure I have, 326a
 our country for our country's
 good, 304b
 the name, 336a
 thy, hand know, 1051a
 'tis better to be, 551b
 to be finished, 147b
 undone those things, 1068a
 Leg, awkward of, 981a
 call a tail a, 542b
 caper and shake a, 894b
 decreasing, 152b
 honour set to, 151b
 is best part of the figure, 736b
 never breaks a, 807a
 one old timber, on him, 856b
 took him by the left, 1017a
 which, goes after which, 730b
 Legacies, a great genius leaves,
 300b
 left to strange police, 872b
 Legacy, no, so rich as honesty,
 183a
 thoughts of a good, 109b
 Legal principle, 437a
 Legalizer, time is a great, 908a
 Legend, curious, still haunts me,
 486a
 leaf-irrig'd, 482a
 of the green chapels, 997a
 Legends, believe all fables in the,
 120b
 hear their, told, 586b
 mere, and myths, 987b
 old, asleep in lap of, 480b
 Legible in the eie, 114b

Legion, my name is, 1055b
 of the lost ones, 818b
 soldier of the, 529b
 that never was listed, 815b
 Legislae, judges do and must,
 709b
 Legislated into existence, 955a
 Legislation, foundation of morals
 and, 324b
 Legislative and executive, 368a
 Legislators, unacknowledged, 469a
 Legislature, perverse as a, 989b
 public opinion stronger than,
 645a
 Legitimate object of good govern-
 ment, 375a
 right to govern, 425b
 Legs are staple articles, 730b
 biggest rascal on two, 65a
 break the, of time, 534b
 cannon-ball took off his, 487b
 crawl with, 421b
 dog's walking on hind, 340a
 English, 155b
 for necessity, 181b
 how many, has a dog, 542b
 never could have stood upon
 his, 578a
 of iron, 1048b
 of stone, 465a
 on his last, 214a
 petty men walk under his, 166a
 swept him off his little, 665b
 to go high use your, 726b
 were lost on him, 401b
 were such Diana shows, 231a
 with which you run, 1004a
 wooden, are not inherited, 857b
 Leibniz, monads of, 932a
 Leicester Square, farewell, 878a
 Leisure, asked whether he was at,
 58b
 beguiled the, of the crew, 681b
 conversation wants, 875b
 evidence of, 776a
 gentleman of, 775b
 hath no, who useth it not, 234b
 increased means and, 513a
 is the repose of passions, 434b
 never less at, 33b
 no blessed, 489a
 repeat at, 900a
 repent at, 130a
 retired, 246a
 so much, as to die, 60a
 strikes him as pleasure, 569b
 superfluous, 185a
 time, nine-tenths will be, 739b
 to be sick, 151a
 to make good, 129b
 true, one with true toil, 583a
 wed in, 130a
 what, to grow wise, 621b
 Leisurely contemplation, 863b
 Lokes, garleck onyons and eek,
 80a
 Leman, such hawks and such a,
 1012b
 Lemon, squeezing of a, 357a
 twelve miles from a, 419a
 Lemonade, black eyes and, 439b
 Lemons, oranges and, 1015b
 Lemontrees, land where the,
 bloom, 378b
 Lend a hand, 624b
 a kind of easiness, 177a
 eye terrible aspect, 155a
 eyes the glow-worm, 231a
 few that only, their ear, 122a

Lend, if not asked to, money,
 678a
 I'll, you something, 165b
 less than thou owest, 191a
 me a heart replete, 124b
 me the stone strength, 939b
 me your ears, 168a
 men who, 429b
 neither ear nor glance, 464a
 us thine-aid, 445a
 you the wings, 939b
 Lende me leave to come, 115a
 Lender, borrower is servant to,
 1040b
 borrower nor a, 171b
 Lendeth light, 114b
 unto the Lord, 1040a
 Lending money confidentially,
 341a
 Lendings, off off you, 192a
 Lends aid to the worker, 13a
 corruption lighter wings, 315a
 he that, gives, 234b
 Lord that, me life, 124b
 something to love He, us, 547b
 three things I never, 510a
 tongue vows, 172a
 Length, drags its slow, along,
 311a
 in, a span, 121b
 learned, and thundering sound,
 356b
 of days in her right hand, 1088b
 of shambling limb, 588b
 of time, 338a
 stretch'd out chimney's, 245b
 twelvemonth's, 393a
 what it lacks in, 881b
 Lengthen our days, 439a
 until the shadows, 1069b
 wishes, as sun declines, 306a
 Lengthened sage advices, 393b
 shadow of one man, 501b
 Lengthening chain, drags a, 353b
 shadows, as vapours rise, 277a
 Lengthens not a day, 214b
 Lenient arts, 319b
 Lenity, too much, makes robbers
 bold, 126a
 Lenore, sorrow for the lost, 544b
 Lens, each age a, 649a
 Lent, eagle who has, his plume,
 11b
 him to a lady, 1019b
 is over and Easter won, 655b
 with, money evil is done, 606a
 Lente currite noctis equi, 123b
 Leonidas and Washington, 459a
 there is always a, 631a
 Leopard change his spots, 1048a
 lie down with the kid, 1046a
 Leopards, three white, 944b
 Leprosy or thunder-stroke, 505b
 white as, 421b
 Lerne, craft so long to, 78a
 gladly wolde he, 79b
 Lesbia with her sparrow, 961b
 Less, by hoping more they have,
 131a
 conscious thoughts, 670b
 envy of, happier lands, 139a
 flogging in our schools, 341b
 he spoke, 876b
 is learned there, 341b
 little, what worlds away, 569a
 loved Caesar, 168a
 more and more about less and,
 799a
 never, at leisure, 33b

- Less, no, renown'd than war,
251a
of buying, 862b
of earth than heaven, 499a
party stick the, 120b
pious but not, a man, 270b
rather than be, 253b
than a drop of blood, 76b
than a man, 157a
than horrible imaginings, 194b
than meets the eye, 941a
than the dust, 812b
whatever you have spend, 342b
you mean you can't take, 657a
Lessen'd by another's anguish,
134b
her merit, yours, 343b
Lesser breeds without the law,
816a
god had made the world, 555b
restless minds, 586a
ruins, fame built on, 266b
than my name, 139b
Lesson, better, taught, 689b
first, to be learned, 634a
good, though often hard, 513b
grandest, 712a
jolly good, 816b
last, he learns thoroughly, 634a
most difficult, in the world, 60b
on grammar an impertinence,
627b
one, nature let me learn, 619a
still harder, 98a
this, seems to carry, 366a
time has taught us both a, 53b
useful, to the head, 365b
which takes men longest to
learn, 771b
Lessons and tasks are all ended,
714b
from ancient dialecticians, 518a
grave these, on thy soul, 394b
have been represented, 333a
of paternalism, 689b
of two such, 458b
that I teach, 412b
three, I would write, 394b
time teaches many, 12b
Lest we forget, 816a
Let alone, all we ask is to be,
612a
alone thine enemy, 7b
dearly, or let alone, 231b
down the curtain, 87b
head to be, unfurnished, 89b
her alone she will court you,
218b
him give on, 277a
in the great Creator, 257b
it be forgotten, 928b
live, live and, 694a
love, love and, 694a
me alone, 1030a
me alone, song of, 612a
me be a little kinder, 913b
me not live, 223b
me to thy bosom fly, 334a
my people go, 1024a
no man's heart fail, 1027b
others enjoy the privilege, 326b
out, every reef may be safely,
12a
patience have her perfect work,
1063b
slip the dogs of war, 168a
the dead bury their dead, 1052a
thee go except thou bless, 330a
them eat cake, 345a
- Let them into your life, 766a
there be light, 1021a
to live and, live, 617a
us alone time driveth, 547a
us do or die, 225a, 394a
us eat and drink, 1046a
us have peace, 623b
us live and love, 35a
us take it as it comes, 685b
us worship God he says, 390a
your mind alone, 971b
Lethe, go not to, 483a
river of oblivion, 254a
time is, 882a
wharf, 172b
Lethean, drunken of things, 693a
Lethe-wards had sunk, 481a
Let's look at the record, 864b
talk sense to American people,
886b
Lets in new light, 242b
Letter A, appeared the, 514a
better by speech than, 121b
better introduction than, 71a
charm in a, of yours, 681a
cover of a, 472a
from his wife, 659b
happy, tell him the page, 647b
my, to the world, 645b
not the, but the spirit, 1062a
of declination, 761a
of that after-life, 532b
pleasant to get a, from you,
681a
that would commit me, 656b
the, killeth, 1062a
till you write your, 215b
Lettered, lockèd, braw brass col-
lar, 391a
Letters addressed to private per-
sons, 487a
blessed be, 625a
Cadmus gave, 458b
foulest, 154a
four-and-twenty, 60a
golden, set, 148a
kept forever and unread, 681a
ladies when they write, 448b
lay aside, never to read, 379a
leave his, unopened, 504b
like writin' anonymous, 837a
lost his, watch and wallet,
687a
make your, safe, 565b
man of, must make up his
mind, 690a
mingle souls, 217a
no arts no society, 229a
obscure industrious men of,
832a
physician and man of, 534b
racy as jabber of a saloon,
973a
republic of, 333a, 446b
search the fading, 962b
that we ought to burn, 1008b
they wrote over night, 840b
which Endymion wrote, 767a
Letter-writing, uncertain process
of, 596a
Letting I dare not, 196a
Levee belongs to the state, 889b
water runs over the, 889b
Level at my abuses, 207a
down as far as themselves,
340a
hang, in balances of love, 673a
in her husband's heart, 164b
is the path, 7a
- Level lines of woodwork, 794b
met upon the, 818b
of its great men, 759b
reduce human society to one,
558b
riding of the rolling, 724a
with their fount, 526a
Levelled, when fire has, every-
thing, 948a
Levelers wish to level down, 340a
Leveling rancorous rational mind,
827b
up to themselves, 340a
Level'd rule of streaming light,
247b
Levels all distinctions, 508b
of the eastern gate, 686a
Lever, mind is the great, 443a
Leviathan, draw out, 1032a
hugest of living creatures, 257a
that crooked serpent, 1046a
Levity, say it with the utmost,
764a
Lewd by night, 796a
certain, fellows, 1059a
the greedy the sinful and, 973b
Lexicography, lost in, 336b
Lexicon of youth, 510b
Lexington, Concord, and Bunker
Hill, 443b
Lhude sing cuccu, 999a
Liable, men are, to error, 283a
statesmen, to give an account,
62a
Liar, answered little, 849b
doubt truth to be a, 173b
experienced industrious, 677b
indignant man such a, 727a
is lavish of oaths, 243a
of the first magnitude, 297b
old Time is a, 535a
or a madman, 344b
should have good memory, 52b
show me a, 234b
the best, 671a
will not be believed, 10b
Liars, all men are, 1037a
Cretans notorious as, 55b
ought to have good memories,
52b, 243b
Lib an' die in Dixie, 585a
Libellandum, I gat but, 87a
Libelous statements about my
dog, 921b
Liberal air, 688a
and conservative parties, 920b
arts, study of, 43a
education, 105a
education, to love her was a,
301b
institutions, 400a, 728a
marshes of Glynn, 716b
obedience, infuses that, 360b
or a little conservative, 684a
party, remains a, 920a
starry-eyed, 948b
Liberalism is easiest thing in
world, 641a
Libality consists less in giving,
288b
Liberalize a man's mind, 637a
Liberate itself from social past,
874a
Liberated the hell out of this
place, 1009a
Liberté égalité fraternité, 1010b
Libertie, enjoy delight with, 114b
Liberties, dramatist wants more,
719b

Liberties, government not too
 strong for, 541b
 never give up their, 360b
 no such, from the beach, 865b
 of small nations, 771a
 protectin' th', iv mankind, 836a
 takes the strangest, 587b
 Libertine, chartered, 154a
 puff'd and reckless, 171b
 Libertines, more, than love, 344b
 Liberty a loosened spirit brings,
 646a
 abstract, not to be found, 360a
 and equality in democracy, 26b
 and glory of his country, 443a
 and justice for all, 762b
 and the pursuit of happiness,
 373a
 and their country, 366b
 and union now and forever,
 444a
 angels alone enjoy such, 268b
 author of, 529b
 blessings of, 376a
 broader definition of, 919a
 bulwark of continuing, 920a
 bulwark of our own, 538a
 captive's, 122a
 chains and calls them, 708b
 conceived in, 540b
 cradle of American, 445a
 crust of bread and, 320a
 cry, 251a
 dead to all feelings of, 334b
 equality fraternity, 1010b
 exists in proportion to restraint,
 445a
 fishes know no such, 268a
 gave us, at the same time, 373a
 give me, 369a
 give up essential, 331a
 gods know no such, 268a
 good definition of word, 541a
 great, inspire our souls, 299a
 greatest, taken with nature,
 698a
 Hall, 357b
 headstrong, 129a
 heart's at, 268b
 I must have withal, 160b
 insure right to his, 921a
 is a beloved discipline, 995a
 is precious, 850b
 life, property and happiness,
 831a
 light, and learning, 513a
 like charity, 965a
 mocks my loss of, 384b
 monstrous idol called, 767a
 mountain nymph sweet, 245a
 my spirit felt thee there, 422b
 neither, nor safety, 331a
 now being despoiled of, 867a
 of a poet, 243a
 of action, 517b
 of the press, 516a, 1001b
 of thought, 326a
 only to those who love it, 444a
 placid repose under, 271b
 plucks justice by nose, 183b
 pretense of loving, 537a
 property and no stamps, 1001a
 putrid corpse of, 926a
 reliance is in the love of, 538a
 religion, and law, 436b
 seed of religious, 602b
 seeking, 76a
 simple, to pray, 652b
 soul of a journey is, 434a

Liberty, spirit of, 360a
 spirit which prized, 538a
 still more, 573a
 sweet land of, 529b
 take away my, 807b
 the heritage of all men, 538a
 they died for, 662a
 to be subserved, 610a
 to, in a featherbed, 374a
 Tree, defence of our, 370a
 tree of, must be refreshed, 374a
 tree of, only grows, 384a
 what crimes in thy name, 383a
 when, is mentioned, 402a
 who have most power have
 least, 275a
 word, in mouth of Mr. Webster,
 504b
 Liberty's in every blow, 394a
 Libraries are not made, 746a
 proud, 607a
 querulous criticisms, 608b
 Library, circulating, in a town,
 380b
 decent reading room and a,
 844b
 furnished me from mine own,
 209a
 good as it is to inherit a, 746a
 half a, to make one book, 341a
 my amply furnished, 641a
 others a, 419b
 public, 336b
 to myself, 428a
 was' d dukedom large enough,
 209a
 whereon I look, 231b
 with Aristotle, 906b
 your Paradise, 85a
 Libries niver encouraged lithra-
 choor, 837a
 Libyan fable, 11b
 License, blossom into extreme,
 287b
 of a hundred pounds, 418a
 servitude and, 516a
 they mean, 251a
 utterances of poetic, 33a
 Licensing and prohibiting, 251a
 Licentious abominable infernal,
 382a
 Lick absurd pomp, 175b
 cubs into form, 99a
 the dust, 1035b
 Licked a more formidable enemy,
 985a
 an' admit I'm, 954b
 my wounds, 934b
 the platter clean, 1015a
 Licker talks mighty loud, 738b
 Licks hand just raised, 316a
 pride that, the dust, 319b
 them into shape, 50a
 Lid, pent-house, 194a
 Lidice, in memory of people of,
 970b
 Lids, blue-fringed, 422b
 eternal, apart, 479b
 lift their heavy, and look, 629b
 Lie, a cat and a, 678a
 abroad for commonwealth, 213b
 all who, beneath, 820b
 as it was of yore, 888b
 at proud foot, 149a
 awake, live to, 796b
 betray, and massacre, 99b
 bones, scatter'd, 251b
 burns itself out, 948a
 circumstantial, 163a

Lie, dig the grave and let me,
 751a
 direct, 163a
 dost thou, so low, 167b
 down alone, 787b
 down for an aeon or two, 814b
 down in green pastures, 1033a
 down of nights, 787a
 down till the leaders, 815b
 fain wald, down, 1013a
 fallow for a while, 561a
 flat on this bed, 217b
 give the world the, 111a
 how still we see thee, 669b
 I can't tell a, 395a
 I will, with thee, 137b
 in cold obstruction, 185a
 in gaol, 770a
 in one small grave to, 935a
 in woollen, 157a
 in your throat, 152b
 isn't told a, 357b
 leads you to believe a, 388b
 leaven of a, 459b
 let sleeping dogs, 579b
 let them, perilous, 947a
 life's a, 810b
 lightly gentle earth, 228b
 loves to, with me, 160a
 men of high degree are a, 1035a
 men who will not, 597b
 mirrored on her sea, 854b
 must, as low as ours, 303a
 nicer to, in bed, 850a
 not a man that he should, 12b,
 1025b
 not a stone tell where I, 309a
 not to know what it is to,
 493b
 nothing can need a, 232b
 on the knees of the gods, 5b
 on their backs talking, 590b
 quiet in that night, 822a
 same old charitable, 992a
 shall rot, 629b
 silent colossal national, 679b
 size of the, 951b
 sleep will never, 136a
 still and slumber, 302b
 tangled in her hair, 268a
 tell a, for me, 340a
 tell a, once, 373b
 tell thee, 150a
 that saves their pride, 771b
 the handle which fits them,
 536a
 there and rest a while, 923b
 those who, below, 577a
 through centuries, 570b
 too deep for tears, 409a
 too low for envy, 267a
 tremendous, of sleep, 968b
 turned topsy-turvy, 641a
 victims to a great, 951b
 was dead and damned, 569b
 was my dream a shadowy,
 587b
 what is a, 459b
 whatever the guise, 888b
 where'er she, 263a
 which is all a, 556a
 which is half a truth, 556a
 which is part a truth, 556a
 will get you out of a scrape,
 839a
 with purpose mos' profitable,
 834a
 you can speak or act, 474b
 you can't pray a, 677a

Lied, memory needed after one has, 243b
 men, to them, 972b
 never flunked and never, 698b
 tired of honest things I, 962b
 Lief not be as live, 166a
 should I rouse at morning, 787a
 Liege of all loiterers, 133a
 Lies a haircut and a shave, 955b
 a lady of beauty, 946b
 and lies and lies, 439b
 around us like a cloud, 563a
 author of confusion and, 224a
 beats all the, 388a
 believe her though I know she, 207b
 below correct in cypress wood, 966b
 blackest of, 556a
 books which contain no, 723a
 cruellest, often told in silence, 749b
 difference, in the degree, 287a
 friend or foe that spread, 640b
 here, a spendthrift, 930b
 here, one who meant well, 753a
 here, our sovereign lord, 288b
 him down the lubber fiend, 245b
 his pride in reasoning, 314a
 hollow compliments and, 259b
 in his bed, 148a
 in ourselves our safety, 126b
 on her left side, 960b
 open truth to cover, 297b
 passion speechless, 122b
 religion of slaves, 840b
 shams and, 105b
 some books are, 391b
 sweet, of Paradise, 439b
 tell many, for himself, 340a
 that way madness, 191b
 that which before us, 257b
 there are in kisses, 486a
 to hide it, 232b
 to tell, is not honourable, 16a
 told such dreadful, 849a
 truth, within a little compass, 303b
 uneasy, the head, 153b
 where he longed to be, 751b
 wisdom never, 5b
 with the dogs, 234a
 within our breasts this jewel, 330a
 without attending to it, 373b
 Lieth not in a shower, 229a
 Life a battle and sojourning, 66b
 a fury slinging flame, 552a
 a great interpreter of, 699b
 a mistake without music, 727b
 a more abundant, 919a
 a reversible coat, 801a
 a succession of preludes, 463a
 account of, to clod, 157a
 admits not of delays, 341b
 advance in, 434b
 advantageous to, 209b
 affections which attend human, 301b
 after, is death, 693b
 again out of the dead ashes, 733b
 all a man hath will he give for his, 1029b
 all his, in the wrong, 289a
 all human, is there, 718a
 all other passions fly with, 427b

Life, all that, can afford, 342a
 an effective therapist, 930b
 anchors of a mother's, 16a
 and art, reputation for my, 21b
 and beauty of nature, 888a
 and death are equally jests, 544a
 and death like friendly chafers, 741a
 and death upon one tether, 959b
 and I are old, 688a
 and light be thine, 566b
 and pleasure and pain, 661b
 and power are scattered, 443a
 and practice found unworthy, 562a
 and spirit of the time, 628b
 and the loves and lures, 692b
 and what's a, 232a
 anything for a quiet, 214b
 art is long, short, 378b
 art of, to keep down acquaintances, 842a
 art that makes, 720b
 as for a future, 530b
 as he advances through, 339a
 as, is to the living, 652a
 as much as my, was worth, 346a
 as tho' to breathe were, 548a
 at a pin's fee, 172a
 at close of, 16a
 atom of that infinite space, 615b
 baggage of, 261b
 bankrupt of, 276b
 bear a charmed, 199b
 bears name of, 184b
 because I have loved, 891b
 beginning of, 788a
 being inclusion and confusion, 719b
 being very short, 605b
 believe is not a dream, 586b
 beyond life, 250b
 bid me take, easy, 824a
 bitterness of, 659b
 bloodless substitute for, 749b
 boat of, 788a
 book of, 1006a, 1064b
 bread is the staff of, 292b
 breath of, 1021b
 brief, is here our portion, 593a
 brief span of, 38a
 broad margin to my, 590a
 business of, is to be, 700a
 business of, will go forward, 843a
 but a game at football, 416a
 calamities of, shared, 292a
 can little more supply, 315b
 careless of the single, 552b
 carelessness of, 896a
 care's an enemy to, 163b
 cast a cold eye on, 828a
 change we think we see in, 879b
 changes with its every whim, 972b
 chaos often breeds, 696b
 Christ's in a sacred, 543a
 civilized, without clothes, 798a
 come that they might have, 1058a
 comes before literature, 670a
 comes to a lamentable end, 867a
 common affairs of, 434a

Life, commonplace, 734a
 compassionate pity in this, 774a
 consists in mutual service, 794a
 contain potency of, 250b
 content with his, 40b
 contraries the, of one another, 240b
 corn is the staff of, 292b
 could not mar, 973a
 course of nature and human, 759a
 crowded hour of glorious, 416b
 crown of, 1064a
 cutting off one's, 794a
 daily beauty in his, 190a
 dancing is, itself, 783b
 day I saved his, 292a
 death after, 113a
 death and, are one, 848b
 death and that vast forever, 598a
 death be what men call, 18a
 death in, 550b
 death lover of, 741b
 death of each day's, 196b
 death succeeded, 279b
 death that makes, live, 574a
 desire of, prolongs it, 457b
 did and does smack sweet, 574b
 divide, from death, 544b
 do not want to disturb your, 594b
 doctrine of the strenuous, 778b
 does not give itself to one, 858a
 dome of many-coloured glass, 468b
 dost thou love, 330b
 dreamed that, was beauty, 587b
 dregs of, 276a
 dunno about, 896a
 ease health and, resign, 309b
 echo from our discordant, 634a
 education of imaginative, 720a
 education will determine future, 24b
 elysian, 523a
 end of, cancels, 151a
 enjoyments and realities of, 925a
 enjoys not this, 240b
 enlarge my, 336a
 enough to gimme, for, 946b
 espoused at the expense of, 68b
 essential facts of, 590a
 eternal life commands, 654a
 everlasting, 1058a
 exempt from public haunt, 159b
 facts about, of Racine, 857a
 fancy what were fair in, 570b
 fancy'd, in others' breath, 317b
 feeds it, 781a
 feeling, so completely, 718b
 felt, concerned in producing, 719a
 fever of, is over, 1069b
 fire of, 432a
 fleeing to ocean after its, 583a
 following, through creatures, 314a
 for his country, 984b
 for the living, 663b
 force and beauty must impart, 310a
 form of, and light, 455b
 Fortune rules men's, 13a

Life, fought for, 995a
 found death in, 425b
 found that, was duty, 587b
 found your, distasteful, 574b
 fountain of, 559b
 fountains of my hidden, 507b
 fresh currents of, 559b
 freshness of, 803a
 frittered away by detail, 590a
 from death to, 122b
 fullness of, like to the sea,
 739b
 gave thee, and bid thee feed,
 385a
 give us the luxuries of, 536a
 given for higher purposes, 336b
 given me the truth, 928b
 gladness is, of man, 1066a
 glowing, of its times, 757b
 God grants usual length of,
 115a
 God who gave us, 373a
 goes not backward, 924a
 goes on forever, 962b
 good man prolongs his, 52a
 good man's, 403b
 good society means to good,
 861a
 good things of, 431a
 great end of, is action, 634a
 greatest love of, 371b
 Greek thought and, 637b
 growth the only evidence of,
 495b
 grunt and sweat under weary,
 174b
 guardian angel o'er his, 396b
 had a certain amount of, 933a
 had a second edition, 469b
 half a, asunder, 657b
 hand over the lamp of, 34b
 happiest in ignorance, 14b
 happiness of men consists in,
 642b
 hard stiff lines of, 528a
 harder toward summit, 728b
 has a value, 402a
 has become a tragedy, 779a
 has pass'd with me roughly,
 366a
 has spared those mortals, 964b
 has such diversity, 994a
 has taken us round obstacle,
 856a
 he that findeth his, 1052b
 here to add what we can to,
 743b
 hew your path through, 747b
 highest summit of art and,
 617b
 hills where his, rose, 621a
 his, a breath of God, 585b
 honor dearer than, 106a
 horrors of half known, 604a
 house to be let for, 231b
 how good is man's, 571a
 how pleasant in thy morning,
 390b
 how sweet it is to us this, 652a
 human, like a froward child,
 275a
 I am the bread of, 1058a
 idea of her, 158b
 if, not a real fight, 715b
 if, was bitter to thee, 695b
 in every limb, 403a
 in it grows strong, 742b
 in so long tendance spend, 114b
 in the midst of, 1069a

Life in the old dame yet, 894b
 in tragic, no villain need be,
 639a
 incurable disease, 267b
 Indian summer of, 697b
 inflicts its worst, 654b
 insensible of the brevity of,
 290a
 interest in, 883a
 into each, some rain, 522a
 inviolable condition of, 884b
 is a bubble, 121b
 is a copycat, 942a
 is a disease, 766a
 is a dream in the night, 823b
 is a highway, 936a
 is a jest, 309a
 is a mystery, 652a
 is a painting, 709b
 is a progress, 341b
 is a self-evolving circle, 512a
 is a shuttle, 180b
 is a struggle not warfare, 689a
 is a watch or a vision, 691b
 is a wave, 613b
 is action and passion, 708b
 is an empty dream, 309a
 is an end in itself, 709a
 is an experiment, 710a
 is art of drawing conclusions,
 671b
 is but a day, 477b
 is but a day at most, 394a
 is but a span, 1000b
 is but a wraith, 933b
 is but an empty dream, 520b
 is but the pebble sunk, 638b
 is closed life begins, 610b
 is death, 23a
 is eternal, 707a
 is ever lord of death, 528a
 is fading fast away, 740a
 is half spent, 235a
 is just one damned thing, 883b
 is labor, 642b
 is like a stroll, 588b
 is long enough for living well,
 34a
 is mostly froth and bubble,
 661b
 is never the same again, 631b
 is not life without delight,
 629a
 is one demd horrid grind, 577a
 is over life was gay, 751a
 is perfected by death, 518b
 is real, 521a
 is rounded with a sleep, 210a
 is short, 22a, 151b
 is short a fleeting vapor, 739a
 is sweet, 693b
 is the game, 846a
 is the same sweet life, 800a
 is the thing, 823a
 is thorny, 421a
 is too precious, 596a
 is too short to waste, 503b
 is too too long, 122a
 is torpedoed, 995b
 is very short, 343a
 is very sweet brother, 500b
 is, worth living, 673a
 is worth living still, 669b
 isn't all beer and skittles, 625a
 isolation that is, 901b
 issues of, 1038b
 journey of our, 75a
 joy at so much, 429a
 joy empire and victory, 465b

Life, joy, warlike music, 558b
 jump the, to come, 195b
 kills all, and feeling, 988b
 knocks at the door, 897a
 knowledge of our buried, 620b
 lack all, behind, 574b
 lag-end of, 151b
 land or, if freedom fail, 506b
 large as, twice as natural, 659a
 larger, to live, 398a, 633a
 last hour of my, 329b
 last of, 572a
 laws of, truth and love, 616b
 lay down his, 1058b
 lead a tranquil, 67a
 lead an academic, 220b
 learn we the larger, to live,
 398a, 633a
 leaves of, 531a
 lest, sully this ecstasy, 32a
 let me languish into, 312a
 let them into your, 766a
 liberty and property, 831a
 liberty and pursuit of happi-
 ness, 373a
 lies before us in daily, 257b
 light of, 1058a
 light of a whole, dies, 755a
 like a Japanese picture, 710b
 like the arch of a crescent, 761b
 line of, 144b
 lines and, are free, 233a
 live a, half dead, 260a
 live all the days of your, 297a
 live out thy, as the light, 694b
 live the same, over, 661b
 live thou thy, 721b
 live your, well or ill, 25b
 lived on silver screens, 977b
 lived the great range of, 845a
 lives no, 8a
 living one's, over again, 332a
 long, by the fire, 795b
 long disease my, 318b
 long extent of, 16b
 long that there may be another,
 855b
 look, in the eyes, 928b
 looked on God through, 891b
 loosen'd, 328a
 Lord that lends me, 124b
 love and, are fair, 769b
 love is anterior to, 647b
 love of, increased, 371b
 love of my, came not, 760a
 love to woman is, or death,
 754a
 love your, poor as it is, 590b
 made up of marble and mud,
 514a
 make, durable, 695b
 make your, interesting, 577b
 makes his, no worse, 67a
 man should not take own, 21a
 mankind a future, must have,
 615b
 man's, is cheap as beast's, 191b
 man's real, 773a
 man's, to know them, 982b
 many doors to let out, 226a
 many things to draw us aside in,
 64a
 many-colour'd, 335b
 map of my collegiate, 405a
 marble leapt to, a god, 463b
 marble soften'd into, 320b
 married to a single, 263b
 master my whole, 576a
 may perfect be, 219b

Life, meanest thing in his hull, 735a
 meaning of, has been lost, 728a
 measured out my, 942b
 medicine for, 12a
 men ought to calculate, 70a
 mine honour is my, 138a
 misfortunes isolation, 497b
 more profound than mine own, 203b
 more sweet, 159b
 more terrible than death, 14b
 most immediate breath of, 379a
 motion its, 424b
 moving to one measure, 893a
 my, closed twice, 646b
 my, is a torn book, 653a
 my, is at an end, 1012a
 my, is preserved, 1023b
 my, my joy my food, 103a
 my portion in this, 250a
 naught in this, sweet, 221a, 225b
 near the bone, 590b
 needed to make happy, 68a
 never entrusts, to one hole, 30a
 never know what, means, 574a
 new, when sin shall be no more, 584a
 next at hand, 690b
 no certain, achiev'd, 148b
 no death and no, 964a
 no, except by death, 631b
 no exclusiveness in public, 20a
 no, lives forever, 694a
 no man loathes other, 66a
 no man loves, like him, 16a
 no wealth but, 605b
 nor love thy, nor hate, 52b, 258b
 not for nothing that we pursue, 276a
 not found, so agreeable, 710b
 not good to hold office for, 26a
 not the whole of, to live, 413a
 novel attempts to represent, 718a
 o' man, what signifies the, 391b
 ocean of, 524b
 of a soul on earth, 890a
 of a young man, 744b
 of all things the frailest, 272b
 of battle, 803b
 of care which I have borne, 465a
 of ease not for any man, 476a
 of every man is a diary, 791b
 of his epoch, 882b
 of humanity upon this planet, 902a
 of jealousy, 188b
 of Johnson, 338b
 of joy in happiest hours, 483b
 of man but a point of time, 58a
 of man less than a span, 121b
 of man solitary, 229a
 of mortal breath, 523a
 of mortals, ruler of the, 35b
 of peoples and of humanity, 642a
 of sensations, 478a
 of significant soil, 945a
 of sweet content, 484b
 of the human soul, 797a
 of the law is reason, 110a
 of the law not logic, 708b

Life of the soul, 326a, 917b
 of their ancestors, 494a
 of worth a continual allegory, 480a
 old age is consummation of, 34b
 on the ocean wave, 583b
 on this unavailing star, 823a
 once in a, they tell us, 847a
 one entrance into, 1065b
 one, for each to give, 821b
 one hour in a woman's, 761b
 one in, and death, 683b
 one made, 886a
 one, to lose for my country, 299b
 only end of, 749b
 only significance of, 643a
 only wish to live my, 741a
 onset of, and passion, 605a
 or play, 831b
 outlive his, half a year, 176a
 owes his, to civilized society, 766b
 pass, pleasantly, 574a
 passes from, to his rest, 462a
 passing on prisoner's, 184a
 performance of every act of, 67a
 personal, as an individual, 882a
 picture of external, 761b
 picture of, in Calais, 950a
 pins a means of saving, 839a
 plants fruits of, and beauty, 386b
 poetry is a criticism of, 732b
 prefer, to honor, 63a
 price that, exacts, 981b
 prime of, 24b
 prolong'd by medicine, 204b
 proper age of my, 285a
 prose of, 502b
 prosperous be thy, in peace, 124b
 protracted, 336a
 pulse of, stood still, 305b
 pure in, 38b
 question'd me story of my, 186a
 quintessence of, 462a
 real, never was begun, 890b
 recollection of that, 332a
 red, might stream again, 480a
 Red Sea place in your, 799b
 refreshment of your inner, 637b
 regardeth the, of his beast, 1039a
 remains a fool his whole, 382b
 remnant of thy, 66b
 render, tolerable, 325a
 renders, unsupportable, 290a
 rendezvous with, 947b
 rest of his dull, 228a
 resurrection and the, 1058b
 retrace his, 833b
 rhythm of, 974b
 ridge of, 291b
 right to, lost, 728a
 saw, steadily and whole, 619a
 scanty vale of human, 424b
 scheme of, to banish fear, 939a
 scholar's, assail, 336a
 second; in others' breath, 309b
 sedentary, is real sin, 729a
 seemed hollow, 675a
 seems a jest, 309a
 sell him a whole new, 956b

Life, sense of the common, 722b
 servile status and vicarious, 776a
 set gray, and apathetic end, 548a
 set my, on any chance, 197b
 sharing of the good, 26b
 short, in the saddle, 795b
 show in your, remnant of fires, 287a
 sick of your, 778a
 sins enough in his own, 264a
 skull of, 901a
 small sweet courtesies of, 346b
 so dear, 369a
 so long as you have had your, 719a
 so precious, is, 680b
 some forms of, arise, 584b
 some good things in, 653b
 sounds the pleasure of, 800b
 spent a happy, 1020a
 spirit giveth, 1062a
 staff of, 292b
 staff of my, 105a
 state of, 329a
 stole the, o' the building, 197a
 storm called, 580a
 storm of, is past, 334a
 storms of, 788a
 stronger than, our tether, 815a
 struck sharp on death, 519b
 struggle for, 530a
 struggling for, in the water, 339a
 stuff, is made of, 330b
 success in, 702a, 947b
 sunburnt by the glare of, 520a
 sunset of, 432b
 supreme master of art as of, 773b
 surrender of, 442a
 sweet civilities of, 281a
 take my, 146b
 task of, and art, 808b
 tedious as twice-told tale, 148a
 terrestrial, 614a
 that breathes with human breath, 546b
 that dares send, 263b
 that seizes upon content, 965a
 that which men call death, 18a
 the shadow of death, 691b
 the soul of reading, 345b
 theatre is the house of, 877a
 thing of consequence, 67b
 think of this, 166a
 thin-spun, 249a
 this is what, has taught me, 952b
 this little, 963a
 this, this death, 826a
 this, we live and see, 652a
 thou art a galling load, 391a
 thou sea-fugue, 716b
 thoughts and, of Europe, 559b
 thousand doors to let out, 226a
 tides and the, of man, 759a
 time nor health nor, 428b
 time of your, 995a
 tired of, 342a
 'tis all a cheat, 275b
 'tis, for all its agony, 632b
 tissue of the, to be, 527a
 to be taken for, 580b
 to dead men, 110a
 to live as the greatest, 228b
 to thy neighbor's creed, 503a

Life too short to bore ourselves, 727a
 too short to do anything for oneself, 875b
 took a man's, with him, 475a
 treads on life, 518b
 tree of, 1021b, 1022a
 tree of, the middle tree, 255a
 tributes he pays to, 976a
 tributes make the sum of, 579b
 true paths of human, 393a
 twenty-five years of one's, 500b
 two good things in, 875a
 two sorts of, incompatibles, 953a
 unembarrassed by cares of business, 45b
 unexamined not worth living, 20b
 unkindness may defeat my, 189b
 unspotted, is old age, 1065b
 untouched by tragedy, 797b
 upon a cast, 128b
 use of first part of, 288b
 uttered part of a man's, 475a
 vanquished in, 838b
 veil those who live call, 465b
 ventered, an' love, 601b
 walk of, 965a
 walled bearers from ordinary, 946a
 was in the right, 268a
 wasted hours of, 717b
 watch the renewal of, 664b
 wave of, kept heaving, 487b
 way which leadeth unto, 1052a
 web of our, 183a
 well used, 84b
 we've been long together, 372b
 what am I, 897a
 what is this, 574b
 what our thoughts make it, 66b
 wheels of weary, 276b
 when my, began, 406a
 which he has imagined, 590b
 while man has, there is hope, 34a
 while there is, there's hope, 308a
 white flower of a blameless, 554a
 who leads a good, 378a
 why should a dog have, 194a
 why should, all labour be, 547a
 wine of, is drawn, 197a
 winged, destroy, 386b
 with love forever, 737a
 with years a richer, begins, 638a
 withdraw from, 34b
 within doors, 514a
 without him live no, 258a
 without industry, 606a
 women and wine should, employ, 308b
 women miss the best in, 771b
 worldly, loathed, 185a
 would come gladly back, 688a
 would have paid, 845b
 woven up in the, of worms, 633a
 write his, with exactness, 340b
 write the, of a man, 340b
 wrung, dry for your lips, 692b
 young are prodigal of, 434b
 your death has bought, 907a
 Lifeblood, men with, stain its soil, 809a

Lifeblood of a master spirit, 250b
 of enterprise, 151a
 of real civilization, 888a
 seemed to sip, 421b
 Life'd not be worth livin', 833b
 Life-enjoyment, not even a, of it, 566b
 Life-illusion, rob of his, 642a
 Life-in-Death, nightmare, 421b
 Lifelike portrait drew, 339a
 Life-line, throw out the, 754b
 Lifelong martyrdom, 525b
 passion, caprice and, 768a
 romance, beginning of, a, 769b
 Life-melody, missing that part of, 606a
 Lifepreservers there are none, 969a
 Life's a lie, 810b
 a little thing, 574a
 a pain, 213b
 a pleasant institution, 685b
 a pudding full of plums, 685b
 a very funny proposition, 892a
 arrears, glad, 572b
 balance, unequal lot, 615b
 best hope and now my own, 415b
 bitter cup, 1014a
 business, 574a
 but a walking shadow, 199b
 common chord, 574b
 common way, 407b
 dim unsounded sea, 451a
 dim windows of the soul, 388b
 dull round, 341b
 fading space, 52a
 feast, nourisher in, 196b
 few fleeting years, 755a
 fine loyalties, 703b
 fitful fever, 197b
 flow, aware of his, 621a
 goal, pass, 15b
 greatest blessings, 46a
 gymnasium, 611a
 highway, jolts along, 754b
 ignorant wings, 780b
 in the loom, 711a
 joys no longer stirred, 953a
 key, keep friend under, 182b
 long ladder, 575a
 long night is ended, 655b
 not a paragraph, 968b
 old death's new, 575b
 path is steep, 38b
 perhaps the only riddle, 685b
 poor play is o'er, 317b
 prose, tuned to poetry, 654a
 race well run, 629a
 rendezvous, 991b
 river, wash'd in, 385b
 rough sea, 117a
 small things, 602b
 star, 408a
 stress and its strains, 894a
 supreme temptation, 897a
 surges rudest roll, 394b
 uncertain voyage, 203b
 unresting sea, 536b
 vast ocean, 317a
 victory won, 629a
 weary way, 810b
 work well done, 629a
 year begins and closes, 440a
 young day, luv'e of, 487a
 Life-saver, vague generality is a, 829a
 Lifetime, devotion of a, 769a

Lifetime, last a reasonable man a, 681a
 love wakes men once a, 629b
 of happiness, 765a
 of his God, 604a
 of linen, 993b
 once in a, 934a
 seen God's hand through a, 571b
 steady dedication of a, 986b
 Lift and loosen old foundations, 899a
 bosoms higher than shores, 181a
 common men to greatness, 956a
 her with care, 489a
 if any, of mine may ease, 1005a
 my head till it strikes the stars, 38a
 my soul to heaven, 210b
 of hope, 891a
 people who, 754a
 the thoughts of man, 477b
 them up to Thee, 231a
 this sorrow or cheer us, 721b
 up all who live, 419a
 up one hand to heaven, 744a
 Lifted eyes, saw with, 803b
 hand, constable with, 810a
 hand, idle thunder in his, 275b
 hand in awe, keep the, 305a
 high and white, 649b
 my skirts, 61b
 scale, poetic justice with, 321b
 up his soul unto vanity, 1033b
 Lifting, rises by, others, 662b
 up fearful eye, 118a
 Light a candle in the sun, 271b
 a candle of understanding, 1065a
 a little, 665b
 advantage of good, 505b
 and my salvation, 1033b
 and smallish box, 754a
 apparelled in celestial, 408a
 as a soul gathers, 498a
 as never heaven let through, 695b
 as soon as he rises, 331b
 be near me when my, is low, 552a
 begged of the moon to give him, 1003a
 better than, 881b
 between truth and intellect, 76b
 black as if bereav'd of, 385a
 blasted with excess of, 349b
 bleach of the, of years, 898b
 boats sail swift, 181b
 breaks where no sun shines, 996b
 bring immortality to, 617a
 bring things and men to, 370b
 bring truth to, 131b
 brings an added, 630a
 broke in upon my brain, 456b
 brown hair, Jeanie with the, 636a
 burning and shining, 1058a
 by her own radiant, 247b
 candle from their torches, 224a
 candle of understanding, 87a
 cause may move dissension, 441b
 certain slant of, 647b
 chameleons feed on, 466a
 children, of the, 621b
 city seemed a speck of, 753b

Light, comes in the, 596a
 comforting, 740b
 commands all, 224b
 common as, is love, 465b
 dawn's early, 436a
 denied, 251b
 dies before uncreating word,
 322a
 dim religious, 246b
 dimmed the, of heaven, 756b
 divine, 583a
 doth seize my brain, 384b
 doth trample on my days, 272a
 dying of the, 997a
 enough for wot I've got to do,
 576b
 every ray of God's, 618a
 excelleth darkness, 1042a
 fade from your eyes, 857a
 fades the, 686a
 fantastic toe, 245a
 feared the, 261a
 feasting presence full of, 137b
 fierce, beats upon a throne,
 554a
 for after times, 426b
 for us I the dark, 573b
 former, restore, 190a
 freedom's holy, 529b
 from darkness, distinguishable
 as, 351a
 from darkness divided, 257a
 from heaven, 390b
 from her own beauty, 466b
 gains make heavy purses, 116b
 give me a, 881b
 gives, in darkness, 125a
 gleaming taper's, 353b
 God saw the, was good, 257a
 God's eldest daughter, 244a
 God's peculiar, 86a
 gold and silver, 825b
 golden lamps in a green, 269a
 golden, of morn, 488a
 green traffic, 956b
 griefs are loquacious, 48b
 hail holy, 254b
 half-believers, 621a
 have seen a great, 1045b
 he leaves behind him, 525a
 hearts and free, 495b
 heat nor, 226a
 heat that can thy, relume, 190a
 heaven's, forever shines, 468b
 hemisphere of, 473b
 here kindled, 229b
 hide your golden, 522a
 humblest, may kindle, 701a
 I will forget the, 647b
 in his ways and love, 691b
 in ragged luck, 741b
 in shadow shadow in light,
 630b
 in the dust lies dead, 469a
 infant crying for the, 552a
 inward, spirit and grace, 273a
 is low in the west, 877a
 is spent, 251a
 it gives a lovely, 962a
 itself is not so fleet, 689b
 lead kindly, 495b
 leading from light to, 524b
 lendeth, 114b
 let there be, 1021a
 lets in new, 242b
 liberty and learning, 513a
 life and, be thine, 566b
 little drops of, 242a
 live by thy, 619b

Light, make the prize, 209a
 men of, and leading, 632a
 mist of, hides what they are,
 543a
 more, 380a
 my burden is, 1052b
 night shadow of, 691b
 noonday, and truth, 587b
 noose of, 531a
 not black nor yet too, 534b
 not till hours of, return, 620a
 not to the wise the, 757a
 of a dark eye in woman, 453b
 of a whole life dies, 755a
 of fuller day, 598b
 of hope, 432a
 of jurisprudence, 110a
 of knowledge in their eyes,
 707b
 of life, 1058a
 of Light, 1068a
 of light beguile, 132a
 of other days, 439b
 of setting suns, 404a
 of step and heart was she,
 862b
 of the body is the eye, 1031b
 of the bright world dies, 755a
 of the world, 1050b, 1058a
 of things, 403b
 of thy countenance, 1032b,
 1069b
 often a, in antiquity, 314a
 one candle, a thousand, 229b
 one true, kindle to love, 533a
 opens itself to, 437a
 out of hell leads up to, 254a
 out of the, 692b
 painful, they find the, 51b
 place void of all, 75b
 pure and endless, 271b
 purple, of love, 349b
 put out the, 190a
 rebel against the, 1031a
 remember while the, lives yet,
 693b
 remnant of uneasy, 408a
 repay wrongs of night, 231b
 rule of streaming, 247b
 sacrament is like, 72a
 safe time for just men, 17a
 sailed on a river of crystal,
 747a
 season of, 580a
 seeking light, 132a
 servants of, 655a
 sets it, 138b
 shaft of, across the land, 548a
 shaft of, sultan's turret with a,
 531a
 shakes across the lakes, 550a
 shineth in the darkness, 1057b
 shineth the everlasting, 669b
 shining sword of, 795a
 sigh, cost a, 500a
 sleep was aery, 256b
 so, a foot, 136b
 so shine before men, 1050b
 speed was far faster than,
 866a
 spring of, 483b
 stand in your owne, 93b
 steer from grave to, 286b
 such a candle, 87a
 suddenly 'tis, 663a
 suffusion of that, 423b
 sun doth pale his, 591a
 sunny, for sullen gloom, 489b
 suns to, me rise, 316a

Light, sweetness and, 294b
 swift-winged arrows of, 363b
 takes away the, 747b
 teach, to counterfeit gloom,
 246a
 tent of, 994a
 that led astray, 390b
 that lies in woman's eyes, 439b
 that loses night that wins, 691b
 that never was, 409b
 the day, 257a
 they made, of it, 1054a
 thickens, 197b
 thoughts of others were, 787a
 through love to, 723b
 through yonder window, 135a
 to guide a rod to check, 409b
 to lighten the Gentiles, 1056b
 tracings of eternal, 394b
 treads on it so, 131a
 trifles, as air, 188b
 tripped the, fantastic, 799a
 truth will come to, 82b
 turn up the, 668a
 two ways of spreading, 804a
 unbarr'd the gates of, 256b
 unchanged and universal, 310a
 unto eternity, 467b
 unto my path, 1037a
 unveil'd her peerless, 255b
 upon some toy, 165a
 void of, 252b
 walk while ye have, 1058b
 was first named day, 74a
 what need have they of, 63b
 when thou else wert blind,
 394b
 which flickered, 871a
 which guides the nations, 560b
 which lighteth every man,
 1057b
 which shines over land and sea,
 871a
 wife make heavy husband, 147b
 wings, spreads his, 313a
 with a, from above, 941b
 withdrawn, 527a
 woods go seaward, 447b
 world of, 272a
 world of, and speech, 597a
 world rolls into, 526a
 Lighted at the sex again, 262b
 Diogenes, a candle, 72a
 hold thy, lamp on high, 703a
 kerosene lamp, 886b
 nor warmed by the sun, 789a
 Lighten earth from paradise,
 695b
 our darkness, 1068b
 the Gentiles, 1056b
 Lightens, ere one can say it, 135b
 Lighter than vanity, 247b, 1035a
 through patience, 38b
 wings, lends corruption, 315a
 Lightest word would harrow up
 soul, 172b
 Lightfoot boys are laid, 786b
 lad, 786b
 Lightfooted, nimble and, 59a
 Light-giving dawn, 8b
 Lighthearted, afoot and, 608b
 Lighthouse, birds fascinated by
 the, 783a
 of hell, 487a
 top, below the, 421a
 watcher enclosed in a, 903b
 Lighting a little hour or two,
 531b
 by gas, 534a

Lighting on good education, 57b
 Lightly, esteem too, 370b
 from fair to fair he flew, 414a
 opened a woman's ears, 12b
 sits, on his throne, 137b
 some have it, 940a
 Lightnin', went like, out of sight,
 967b
 Lightning and the gale, 534b
 bottled, 577a
 breaks from a cloud, 53a
 brief as the, 141a
 calming the, 460b
 countenance was like, 1055b
 defense against, 46a
 does the work, 679b
 done like, 218a
 flash of the, 462a
 from her eyes, 312b
 loosed the fateful, 597b
 makes awful, 519b
 mirth like a flash of, 301a
 our Amiens, 940b
 out of dark cloud man, 726b
 pilot, 676a
 reached a fiery rod, 712a
 scratch my head with, 676a
 shock, 831a
 snatched, from heaven, 330b
 that mocks the night, 469a
 thunder, or in rain, 194a
 too like the, 135b
 twitch quick as, 239b
 vanish like, 494b
 Lightning's hour, have known
 the, 992a
 Lightnings of his song, 468a
 Light-o'-love lady known as Lou,
 877a
 Lights, absolute, 968b
 around the shore, 640b
 blazed with, 203a
 burn blue, 699a
 burn low in the barber-shop,
 964b
 calm, of mild philosophy, 299a
 candle to the sun, 271b
 meeting of gentle, 262a
 of a city, 806b
 of London Town, 737b
 of the world, 363a
 principal, 383b
 spent, quiver and gleam, 619b
 that mislead the morn, 185b
 truth may bear all, 323b, 383b
 turn up the, 802b
 your, burning, 1057a
 Light-winged dryad of the trees,
 481a
 Like, began to, this man, 785a
 but oh how different, 410a
 do it whether you, it or not,
 634a
 figure the thing we, 494b
 I know what I, 858a
 look upon his, again, 171a
 make them, you, 924a
 not fair terms, 144a
 those who admire us, 43a, 265b
 to be told the worst, 870a
 under least obligation to, 719a
 very very, me, 750b
 will to like, 91b
 Liked you better foolish, 945b
 Likelihood, mark nor, 151a
 Likened unto ten virgins, 1054a
 Likeness ceases, 966b
 family, 516b
 in our image after our, 1021a

Likeness of a roasted crab, 141b
 of bad men, 25b
 Likenesses in brethren born, 16b
 Likes, chastises whom most he,
 294b
 he that can do what he, 107a
 Likewise, go and do thou, 264a,
 1057a
 Liking for gardens and gardening,
 651a
 I have a, old for thee, 651a
 trouble of, them, 428a
 Likings, graves of his personal,
 651a
 Lilac and larkspur, 872b
 heart-leaves of, 875a
 in me, 875a
 lost, 944b
 who thought of the, 934a
 Lilac-bush with heart-shaped
 leaves, 875a
 Lilac's pretty, 778a
 Lilacs, breeding, 943b
 last in the door-yard bloom'd,
 609b
 Lilac-time, Kew in, 909b
 Lilies and languors of virtue,
 692a
 beauty lives though, die, 927a
 beauty of the, 597b
 consider the, 1051b
 crowned with, and with laurel,
 962b
 feed among the, 1044b
 harebells and sweet, 649b
 peacocks and, 605b
 roses and white, blow, 220b
 set about with, 1044b
 that fester, 206a
 three, in her hand, 640b
 twisted braids of, 248a
 Liling at loom and belting, 992a
 at our ewe-milking, 992b
 house, about the, 997a
 wildly up the glen, 398a
 Lily, faith is like a, 649b
 hand, waved her, 308a
 how sweet the, grows, 445a
 in your medieval hand, 683a
 it trembles to a, 703b
 maid of Astolat, 555a
 of the valleys, 1044a
 on lily, 571b
 one scarlet, flamed, 795b
 paint the, 148a
 thick with, and red rose, 66b
 thou, white, 629a
 unspotted, 212b
 Lima, traveller from, 993a
 Limb, feels life in every, 403a
 flowing, in pleasure drowns,
 328b
 length of shambling, 588b
 nor beauty, 184b
 of Satan, 676a
 whose tail's a, 969b
 wind and, 108a
 Limbered up our imagination,
 901a
 Limbs, decent, compos'd, 313b
 fair, of the tree, 694b
 mangled and dying groans, 362a
 of the mangled poet, 40a
 recrutant, 148a
 ruddy, and flaming hair, 386b
 vessels run to all his, 3a
 vest nor pants to cover his,
 670b
 young in, 144b

Lime of love, 230a
 Limestone quarried near the spot,
 828a
 Lime-tree bower my prison, 420b
 Limit, no, to possible experi-
 ments, 718b
 of becoming mirth, 132b
 of our sight, 707a
 quiet, of the world, 554a
 sky's the, 104a
 to the giant's strength, 471a
 Limitation, art is, 866b
 civil, daunts never, 639b
 of armaments, 917b
 Limitations of his own character,
 699b
 Limited assembly, posterity is a,
 512b
 in his nature, 463a
 undergraduates to four, 864a
 Limitless fire and brimstone, 675a
 swelling and, billows, 422b
 Limits, ancient, 514b
 frantic, of the mind, 994b
 hell hath no, 123a
 no, but the sky, 104a
 of his own field of vision, 461a
 of the world, 461a
 stony, cannot hold love out,
 135a
 Limns on water, 121b
 Limousine, one perfect, 966b
 Limp into the scalding grave,
 856b
 vellum fitted with thongs, 776a
 Limpopo, great grey-green greasy,
 819b
 Limps in base imitation, 138b
 off the field, 652b
 Lincoln, all our presidents since,
 795b
 at home with the humblest,
 508a
 beloved in life of Abraham,
 845a
 cud give, a stroke a hole,
 837b
 his education and manners, 644a
 Park to th' beef thrust, 835b
 shoveled into the tombs, 898b
 understand what, was, 663a
 Lincoln's bier, murdered, 588b
 Line a cable that ne'er broke, 242b
 a dollar a, 894a
 cadence of a rugged, 278a
 cancel half a, 533a
 carved not a, 464a
 draw a, between the two, 711b
 draw the mystic, 507a
 drawn ringing hard, 897b
 fancied, 287a
 fight it out on this, 623b
 follow the straight, 528a
 he will hew to the, of right,
 643a
 in the very first, 358a
 justification in every, 772a
 like not a single, 750b
 lives along the, 102b
 Marlowe's mighty, 219b
 no day without a, 50b
 of duty, 528a
 of life, 144b
 of poetry strays into my mem-
 ory, 788a
 on the sand from East to West,
 484b
 Pelops', 246a
 scarlet, was slender, 613a

Line, slanting silver, 961b
 stretch to crack of doom, 198b
 upon line, 1046a
 upon line they reach the roof,
 725a
 ye grave for me, 910a
 Lineage, damsel of high, 554b
 proud old, 927a
 Lineaments, moulded the chang-
 ing, 702a
 of Gospell bookes, 114b
 of gratified desire, 386b
 Lined himself with hope, 153a
 with good capon, 161b
 Linen, dirty, to wash, 324b
 lifetime of, 993b
 old, wash whitest, 119a
 wash their dirty, 399b
 you're wearing out, 489a
 Liner she's a lady, 814b
 Liners, luxury, laden with souls,
 993b
 Lines and life are free, 233a
 are fallen unto me, 1032b
 close in dial's centre, 154b
 dry desert of a thousand, 320b
 epigram of two, 52a
 for all your deathless, 912a
 ghosts creeping between the,
 641b
 hard stiff, of life, 528a
 in every angle greet, 269a
 level, of woodwork, 794b
 lord once own the happy, 311b
 these, made I, 37b
 town-crier spoke my, 175a
 washed my, away, 462a
 Linger and labor there, 782b
 in our northern clime, 414b
 meadows where you, 749a
 on the flat-house roof, 995b
 out a purpos'd overthrow, 206a
 they do not live but, 222a
 to caress him, 584a
 Lingered round them, 992a
 Lingered dewdrop, protects the,
 412a
 sit, here, 272a
 spirit so, 858a
 Lingers, borrowing, 152b
 into old age, 16a
 last rose, 38b
 Lingo, outlandish, 389a
 unless you know the, 488a
 Ling'ring bays, 335b
 flying, 312a
 Lining, inside out to show the,
 879a
 there's a silver, 865a
 turn forth her silver, 247a
 Link, each fresh, progress, 708b
 silver, the silken tie, 413b
 strength of one, in the cable,
 840b
 Linked sweetness long drawn out,
 245b
 Linnet, tear the, from the leaf,
 826b
 Linnet's wings, 824b
 Linnets, pipe but as the, sing,
 551b
 Linsey-woolsey brother, 238b
 brothers, 322a
 Lint, invisible strand of, 801b
 Lintel low enough, 757b
 Lion among ladies, 142a
 and the cock, 893a
 and the lizard, 531b
 and the unicorn, 1015a

Lion, beard the, in his den, 414b
 bearing, 464a
 bold as a, 1041b
 carcase of the, 1026b
 dead, 1043a
 devil as a roaring, 1064b
 fawns upon lamb, 127a
 from his lair, 417b
 hind mated by the, 183a
 in the chase, 403a
 is in the streets, 1041a
 is not so fierce, 234a
 lip of, 155b
 look no larger than the cat,
 556b
 not a, but a pard, 934b
 of God, 73b
 old, is dead, 378a
 on your old stone gates, 547a
 painting a, from the claw, 8a
 prince must be a, 55a
 roar like a, 963a
 roast, 589a
 rouse a, 149b
 vapour sometime like a, 201a
 wine, 497a
 woos his brides, 352b
 wrath of, is wisdom of God,
 386a
 Lioness opening up an antelope,
 990b
 Lionlike March, 600a
 Lion's mane, dew-drop from the,
 182a
 Nemean, nerve, 172a
 ruddy eyes, 385b
 saw, shadow, 146b
 skin will not reach, 55a
 wear, hide, 148a
 Lions, bears and, growl and fight,
 302b
 den of, 1049a
 my darling from the, 1034a
 stronger than, 1027b
 talks of roaring, 147b
 Lip, between the cup and the, 223a
 contempt and anger of his, 165a
 coral, admires, 237a
 frown and wrinkled, 465a
 hair upon the upper, 950b
 is curved with pain, 686a
 keep a stiff upper, 630b
 language in her, 182b
 nectar on a, 381b
 not a, or eye we beauty call,
 310b
 of lion, 155b
 reproof on her, 485a
 'twixt the cup and the, 223a
 vermeil-tinctur'd, 248a
 Lippincut, Miss Fawn, 841a
 Lips are dumb, 547a
 are now forbid to speak, 485a
 bearded, 523b
 but half regretful, 694a
 closed, hurt no one, 58a
 crimson in thy, and cheeks, 138a
 divine persuasion flows from, 4b
 drained by fevered, 483b
 drew my soul through my, 123b
 drop gentle words from his, 7a
 eternity was in our, 200a
 far from the, we love, 439a
 flattereth with his, 1040a
 for your, to drink, 692b
 forth to your, to quaff, 532b
 from speaking guile, 1034a
 Helen's, are drifting dust, 844b
 her, were red, 421b

Lips, her, were so near, 736a
 how came your, 854b
 Julia's, do smile, 230a
 kiss her, 825a
 let me put my, to it, 577b
 listen at its, 529a
 love at the, 880b
 mouldered the, 947a
 murmuring with its foamy, 625b
 name of God upon his, 344b
 of a strange woman, 1038b
 of children, 498a
 of dying men, 621b
 of inebriated virtue, 695a
 of those that are asleep, 1044b
 of truth, 440b
 once sanctified by hers, 533b
 ope my, 143a
 open thou my, 1034b
 part her, 230b
 persuasion hung upon his, 345b
 poverty to the very, 189b
 profound and fragile, 968b
 red mournful, 824b
 say God be pitiful, 518b
 smile on her, 414b
 smily round the, 601a
 suck forth my soul, 123b
 sweet, soft hand, 480a
 take cup to your, 219a
 take those, away, 185b
 talk of the, 1039b
 that are for others, 550b
 that I have kissed, 178b
 that love thy name, 803b
 that those, had language, 366a
 that touch, 948b
 that touch liquor, 828b
 that were dead, 953a
 to your attentive ear, 411a
 touch, and part with tears, 693b
 truth from his, 356a
 upon my, a song, 936a
 very good words for the, 580a
 weary, I close, 350a
 were red, 261b
 whispering with white, 453a
 words from his, 3b
 would keep from slips, 737a
 Lips' red, 207b
 remark was oh you kid, 936b
 Lipstick, when you've got too
 much, 990b
 Liquefaction of her clothes, 231a
 Liquescent and nebulous lustre,
 545b
 Liquid, bitter, recommended, 978a
 dew of youth, 171b
 fire and distilled damnation,
 397a
 history, 776b
 lapse of murmuring streams,
 257b
 manure and guano, 954a
 notes, 250a
 surge, 203b
 Liquidation of the British Em-
 pire, 871a
 Liquor, brews livelier, than the
 muse, 786b
 bumper of good, 381b
 claret is the, for boys, 342a
 gives genius discerning, 357a
 is quicker, 989b
 lips that touch, 828b
 love or fights, 787a
 mint is in the, 806a
 swims enough good, 690a
 taste a, never brewed, 646a

Liquor's, when the, out, 570a
 Liquors, hot and rebellious, 160a
 Lisp and wear strange suits, 162b
 of leaves, 691a
 Lisp'd in numbers, 318b
 to me the word death, 609b
 Lipping of the human soul, 498a
 Lissom clerical printless toe, 938a
 List, black-lettered, 402b
 I'm on your, 390b
 I've got a little, 684b
 of a country's fashion, 156b
 of what fate intends, 403a
 to nature's teachings, 470b
 Listed red as ruin, 995b
 Listen all day to such stuff, 656b
 as I am listening now, 467a
 at its lips, 529a
 awhile ye nations, 477b
 for dear honour's sake, 248a
 fur'z you can look or, 601a
 I didn't, to him, 922b
 if you, to them, 995a
 I'll not, to reason, 558a
 my children, 524a
 sit at your table and, 927b
 talks when you wish him to,
 714a
 the wind is rising, 934a
 to all that is said, 557b
 to pity's call, 630a
 to song from me, 968a
 when his mate talked, 930a
 with credulity, 337a
 Listened and looked sideways up,
 421b
 you will be, to, 995a
 Listeners, for lack of, 612b
 Listening, busy, fellow, 56b
 disease of not, 152b
 ear, and to my, 411a
 ear of night, 560b
 earth, to the, 299a
 green, sod, 890b
 to a whisper or sigh, 979a
 Listens well who notes it, 76a
 Listlessness, weary, 290a
 List'n'ing how the bounds and
 horn, 245a
 still they seemed to hear, 6b
 Lit, globed and, 706a
 Litany, lovers', 813a
 Literal, no, translation can be just,
 313b
 Literary appetites, 794b
 conversation, improved for,
 221a
 creature, poet or other, 694b
 excessive, production, 596b
 fame, dreamed of, 513b
 German dives into a sentence,
 677b
 intellectual and, fashions, 873a
 man, alliteration to the, 668b
 men a perpetual priesthood,
 472b
 men all over the world, 342b
 men, association of, 494a
 men, paying, 475a
 performance, viewing them as a,
 611b
 possibilities of the Negro, 758b
 product a refined essay, 908b
 production, 702a
 reputation, author's, 358a
 reputation, no luck in, 502a
 scenes, among our, 928a
 speciality, weather is a, 677b
 sufficient, field, 747b

Literature, American, 559b
 American professors and, 932a
 an investment of genius, 688b
 as a trade, 424b
 as with law or empire, 543b
 Bible is, not dogma, 807a
 cheapness of, 605b
 classic, is always modern, 511a
 complete statement which is,
 923a
 critical spirit in, 809b
 discovery to be made in, 475a
 English, is a flying fish, 901b
 failed in, and art, 513a
 fashion a piece of, 690b
 good, read for pleasure, 787b
 great, allegorical, 866b
 half a trade, 794a
 imaginative, 562b
 impurities of, 923a
 in, address the many, 511a
 in, read the oldest works, 511a
 is my Utopia, 907b
 is not an abstract science, 806a
 is something dead, 932a
 keep up with current, 828b
 land of, 446b
 life comes before, 670a
 little or great it belongs to,
 742b
 made, his profession, 424b
 man of achievement in, 478a
 modern American, 983a
 most seductive of professions,
 700a
 no fine, without charm, 823b
 no such, as a dictionary, 743b
 of the music-hall, 967a
 over all arts, dominates, 611a
 patronize, and the arts, 559b
 produce a little, 718a
 substitute for religion, 944a
 whole purport of, 978a
 without history or, 416a
 written in American way, 674b
 Lithe lady to lie her down, 386a
 lean, deer, 968b
 Lithrachoer needs fillin' food,
 837a
 Litigious terms, 250a
 Little, love me, love me long, 93b
 Littered with bits of gingham,
 747b
 Little added to a little, 61a
 all minds are, 701a
 at a time, 296a
 baby thing, 631b
 band of authors, 778b
 bark attendant sail, 318a
 be but, she is fierce, 142a
 better than a beast, 143b
 better than false knaves, 158b
 better to have a, 44b
 between the, and the great, 38b
 Billee, 665b
 birds, how can ye chant ye,
 392b
 birds that fly, 304b
 black sheep, 819a
 boats keep near shore, 330b
 body lodg'd a mighty mind, 4b
 body with a mighty heart, 154b
 book I never wrote, 877b
 Bo-Peep lost her sheep, 1018a
 Boy Blue, 1016a
 Boy Blue kissed them, 747a
 boy who lives down the lane,
 1015b
 brief authority, 184b

Little Broom Gardens, 883b
 brother of the rich, 763b
 busy bee, 302b
 Buttercup, 682a
 by little does the trick, 11a
 by little hammer out, 36b
 by little we subtract, 955b
 by little, yield when taken, 55b
 candle throws beams, 147a
 care we, 563b
 cares that fretted me, 1006a
 child, because he is my, 797a
 child I stand, 231a
 child, look upon a, 334a
 children of the wind, 762a
 church around the corner, 643b
 contented wi', 392a
 convinced of too, 944a
 creatures everywhere, 922b
 cut him out in, stars, 136b
 dangers they may fear, 597a
 deeds of kindness, 626b
 difference in doctrine, 339b
 do, wrong, 146a
 done so much to do, 758a
 drops of light, 242a
 drops of water, 626b
 enough for those who have too,
 919b
 every, makes a mickle, 107b
 faith, O thou of, 1053a
 farm well tilled, 377b
 fears grow great, 176a
 feet, pater of, 524a
 finger, more goodness in her,
 296b
 fire is trodden out, 127a
 fish, never lost a, 746b
 fly thy summer's play, 387a
 folding of the hands, 1038b
 foolery, 159a
 foxes, 1044a
 friends may prove great friends,
 9b
 gentle, soul, 65b
 gift, great love with, 29b
 girl who had a little curl, 526a
 give according to that, 1065a
 grains of sand, 626b
 grave, large kingdom for a,
 140a
 green tents, 803a
 grey church, 619b
 hands were never made, 302b
 he is a, chimney, 130b
 here a, there a little, 1046a
 how, we need in this world, 792a
 I ask, 536a
 I have gained, 552b
 if thou have but a, 1065a
 in his purse, 220a
 in one's pocket, 107b
 Indian Sioux or Crow, 750b
 is needed, 68a
 Jack Horner, 1015a
 Johnny Green, 1016a
 kingdom I possess, 654a
 kingdom, like to a, 167a
 knowest the mischief done, 288a
 knowledge is dangerous, 634a
 lamb who made thee, 385a
 learning is dangerous thing,
 310b
 liar, answered, 849b
 lives in air, leave their, 309a
 love my love come to me, 892b
 man, blessings on thee, 527a
 man had a little gun, 1019b
 man, there was a, 440b

Little, man wants but, 306a,
354b
man what now, 965b
man's affairs however, 339b
means, great show with, 565a
measure, shrunk to this, 167b
men, for fear of, 638a
men who know much say, 344b
Miss Muffet, 108b
moment, what one knows of,
697a
monstrous, voice, 141a
more and how much it is, 569a
more than kin, 170a
more than little, 151a
more tired at close of day, 740b
nothing is, to him, 339b
offering Germany too, 957b
offering too, 401b
old New York, 801b
one become a thousand, 1047b
one sleeps, while my, 550a
ones gather around me, 714b
ones, great ones eat up, 203b
ones moan, 619b
or nothing between them, 26b
outcome much outcry, 9b
people who know, 344b
pin bores through castle wall,
139b
pitchers have wide ears, 94a
Polly Flinders, 1018a
pot soon hot, 130b
practise in, things, 62a
pray love me, 230b
rebellion is a good thing, 374a
room, riches in a, 124a
rule a little sway, 327b
said is soon amended, 105b
saw the, that is good, 609b
set mankind, 376b
share thy, with another, 796a
ships of England, 950b
sleep a little slumber, 1038b
so, done, 552b
sorrows sit and weep, 386a
soul let us try try try, 440b
soul scarce fledged, 695b
sown much and bring in, 1049b
star, twinkle twinkle, 442b
stars, cut him out in, 136b
stealin' gits you in jail, 946b
strokes fell great oaks, 330b
tasks make large return, 634b
tent of blue, 769b
thing in hand is worth more,
11a
thing, life's a, 574a
thing to do, 570a
things affect little minds, 512a
things go lessening, 572b
things make likenesses, 16b
things, release from, 981b
think too, 277a
this, world, 139a
though, I'll work, 1000a
time for laughter, 748b
time to do so much, 921b
tin gods on wheels, 813a
tiny boy, 166a
'tis, but 'tis all I have, 414a
to be known, 338a
Tommy Tittlemouse, 1020a
Tommy Tucker, 1016a
too, education, 272a
too late or too, 957b
too, to do, 820a
town of Bethlehem, 660b
toy dog covered with dust, 747a

Little trade, love the, 67a
upon a little, 7b
wanton boys, 211a
we see in Nature, 410b
western flower, 141b
whatever was, seemed great,
492b
wine for stomach's sake, 1063a
wine into a wine-cooler, 69b
wise the best fools be, 215b
wonderful, our fathers knew,
820b
word, lies in one, 138a
words of love, 626b
work a little play, 665b
world, 885a
worse than a man, 143b
worth a sigh, 661b
wren, hurt the, 388a
wretched creature, 329b
ye, stars, 255a
you give is great, 630a
you know about the age, 43a
Littleness, no sadder proof of,
475a
Littlenesses, thousand peering,
554a
Littlest doubts are fear, 176a
Liturgies, dull commercial, 845b
Liv'd a blessed time, 197a
I have, today, 278a
Live a life half dead, 260a
a thousand years, 412b
according to convenience of
asses, 59a
after fifty, 834b
all that, must die, 170a
all the days of your life, 297a
all you can, 719a
alone at peace, 922a
alone in the bee-loud glade,
824b
aloof from care, 29b
always in best company, 419a
among men as if God beheld
you, 47a
an American, 445a
and die, I will to, 84a
and die is all I have to do,
319a
and labour till goal be won,
661b
and laugh nor be dismayed,
846a
and learn, 14a
and let live, 694a
and love, 35a
and love in God's light, 86a
and pray and sing, 193b
as if you were eternal, 20b
as men and not as ostriches,
922a
at home at ease, 214a
barren sister, 140b
bearing boughs may, 140a
better to, quietly, 596a
beyond its income, 671b
bid me to, 230a
bravely to, on, 14b
by bread alone, 1050b
by bread only, 1025b
by fruit of their labor, 538a
by medicine, 333b
by no man's leave, 816b
by one man's will, 112a
by sharpening and robbing, 331b
by thy light, 619b
can these bones, 1048b
clearly, 152a

Live, come, with me, 123a
completely happy, 9a
completely in the present, 983b
content, majority of men, 85b
content with small means, 557b
course on how to, 805b
dare to, 14b
dead shall, 278b
designed us to, in society, 326a
desires to, long, 295a
dying we, 575a
easy, and quiet die, 416b
enough before thirty, 834b
fear to, or die, 506b
first with Julius, 900a
for bread, 506b
for I'm coming, 37b
for others, 766a
for what do we, 428a
for which we bear to, 317b
forever, do you want to, 898b
forever, prophets do they, 1049b
glad did I, 751a
glad that I, am I, 764a
hair that is shining, 938b
how long we, 586a
I, on hope, 721a
I shall not, in vain, 645b
I still, 445a
I would not, always, 1030a
if the sun, 160a
if we, so long, 817a
in a crowd, 757b
in all that we have lost, 606b
in brass, 212a
in clover, 27b
in continual mortification, 329b
in fragments no longer, 901b
in hearts we leave behind, 433a
in Little Broom Gardens, 883b
in pleasure, 329a
in state of ambitious poverty, 6b
in the crowd of jollity, 337a
in these degenerate days, 4a
in wild anarchy of drink, 219b
innocently, 334a
just begins to, that day, 646b
laborious days, 249a
learn to live and, to learn,
634b
let me, in my house, 777b
let me not, 223b
let me, unseen unknown, 309a
lief not be as, 166a
like a wretch, 222a
like brutes, 76a
like that stoic bird, 934a
like the velvet mole, 934b
long, our noble king, 307b
longs in solitude to, 378b
love that should help you to,
694b
meanly they, within doors, 285b
means whereby I, 146b
mirth with thee I mean to, 245b
move and have our being,
1059a, 1069b
my own and die so too, 319a
not how long you, 46a
not in myself, 453b
not the whole of life to, 413a
not, to eat, 270b
not while I, 694a
o'er each scene, 312b
on our knees, 921a
one bare hour to, 123b
one must eat to, 270b
one's own sole king, 703a
out my years for me, 1014b

Live out the lifetime of God,
604a
out thy life as the light, 694b
past years again, 276a
pattern to, and to die, 567b
peaceably with all men, 1060a
place not to, but to die in, 241a
proudly, 796a
pure speak true, 554a
rather than, in snuff, 111b
rationally, 67b
resolved to, a fool, 228a
rich than die rich, 342a
right way to, 720b
save means to, 209b
see so much nor, so long, 194a
shall be, again, 1030b
sink or swim, or die, 443a
so young never, long, 128a
soil is good to, on, 603a
speak them while I, 655a
sure to, well, 378a
taught you how to, 98a
teach him how to, 98a
teach me to, 287b
teach them to, 98a
teaching me the way to, 98a
that they may eat and drink,
60b
that thou bearest the strain,
840b
that when thy summons comes,
470b
the same life over, 661b
they do not, but linger, 222a
they pine I, 101b
things in their pride, 902b
those God loves do not, long,
30a
thou thy life, 721b
though dead yet shall be, 1058b
three good men, 150a
through all things, 654b
through all time, 537a
till married, 157b
to, and let live, 617a
to be further serviceable, 237b
to be the show and gaze, 200a
to desire to live again, 728b
to eat, 61a
to fight another day, 69a
to, in mankind, 902b
to, is Christ, 1062b
to, is like love, 672a
to, is to function, 710b
to lie awake, 796b
to please, 335b
to thee, 329a
together in peace, 908a
together with content, 54b
too beautiful to, 576b
too much in a circle, 512a
tried to, without him, 213a
true as I, 214a
twice enjoy one's past is to,
52a
unblemish'd let me, 310a
undaunted, 40b
upon vapour of a dungeon, 188b
we how we can, 127a
we, not as we wish, 27b
well on nothing a year, 565a
well, what thou liv'st, 52b, 259a
while ye may, 255b
while you, drink, 532a
while you live, 329a
wisdom to love to, 812b
wished to, deliberately, 590a
with a lame man, 57b

Live with her and live with thee,
245a
with honour, 796a
with me and be my love, 216a,
902b
with the gods, 67b
with thee and be thy love, 110b
with them is far less sweet,
439a
with you I should love to, 39a
with you or without you, 52b
with your inferiors, 566a
within our means, 665a
within the reach to, nobly, 47a
within the sense they quicken,
468b
without a common power, 228b
without books, 653a
without conscience, 653a
without cooks, 653a
without dining, 653b
without friends, 653a
without heart, 653a
without him, no life, 258a
without hope, 653a, 809a
without love, 653a
without playing the knave, 284a
without poetry music art, 653a
without Thee I cannot, 464a
you might as well, 966b
you still shall, 266a
your life well or ill, 25b
Lived amidst untrodden ways,
405a
and loved and closed the door,
752a
and loved and cursed, 720a
and loved another race, 464a
discover that I had not, 590a
happy, can say he has, 40a
here quarter of a century, 538b
I have, 39b
I have not, in vain, 300a
in social intercourse, 340b
in tide of times, 168a
in vain a painful thought, 424b
light in the spring, 620b
like a madman, 110a
longest, 66b
my day, I have, 39b
on air, 880b
on alms-basket of words, 133b
on silver screens, 977b
on terms of friendship, 33b
part of its contents, 933b
probable thou hast never, 673a
the great range of life, 845a
to eat, 60b
to flourish, 588b
under my woodside, 237b
unknown, 405b
way to know is to have, 720a
well laughed often, 905b
with one generation of men, 55a
without infamy or praise, 75a
Livelier, hope is, than despair,
722a
iris changes, 548b
joy, and more abiding, 722a
liquor than the muse, 786b
some, plaything, 317a
Liveliest effusions of wit, 428b
Livelihood, anxiety about means
of, 875a
partner in my, 21b
slave for, 911b
Living day, over the, 740a
Lively and lasting sense, 373a
cock with, din, 245a

Lively, steer from, to severe,
318a
Liver turn to water, 802a
Liverpool Street, down inclines of,
90a
Livers, humble, 270b
Livery, clad in her sober, 255b
cunning, of hell, 185a
death's, 946a
shadow'd, 144a
Lives a woman true and fair, 215b
alone by book and creed, 721b
along the line, 102b
are faithful prayers, 552a
are lost, 996a
are marches to the grave, 521a
are strange dark interludes,
946b
as he ought to do, 225a
a-working for our, 578b
cat has only nine, 678a
competency, longer, 143b
contentedly, 38b
cuckold, in bliss, 188a
dedicate our, and fortunes, 771a
depend on snatching the car-
rion, 697b
dies in single blessedness, 140b
direct our, to please, 283a
disciplines their, 516b
do not pray for easy, 670a
elegantly on nothing a year,
564b
every one that, must drink it
up, 690a
evil men do, after them, 168a
for meanest mortal known, 711b
for self alone, 711b
fortunes and, vote away, 638a
fortunes watcheth o'er our, 17a
gave their, and fondest hopes,
763a
he, in fame, 129b
he wakes, 468a
history in men's, 153b
ideal version of their, 823a
if two, join, 569a
in a state of war by nature,
296a
in bliss, 394b
in eternity's sun rise, 386b
in our alley, 307b
in purer, thy service find, 528b
in sweetest bud, 205a
in thy possession happy, 299a
industrious men's, 229b
knows not how other half, 235a
land in which he, 344b
leave thy little, in air, 309a
leaven lowly, 669a
led merry merry, 794b
like a drunken sailor, 128a
lives more, than one, 770a
long, and true prosperities, 580b
long, who well lives, 103a
lovely and pleasant in their,
1027b
make barren our, 692a
make our, sublime, 521a
men who lead secret, 773b
men's, ye're buying, 416a
mistakes of their own, 698a
more lives than one, 770a
most, who thinks most, 586a
mould our, 670b
music in men's, 140b
never, who much receives, 350b
nine, like a cat, 28b, 93b
no life at all, 8a

Lives, noblest, and noblest dies, 615b
 not alone immured, 133b
 not how he dies but how he, 340b
 of all men that have been, 708b
 of better and simpler people, 753a
 of devoted self-sacrifice, 743a
 of great men, 521a, 1008b
 of men, look into the, 33a
 of obscure persons, 798b
 of quiet desperation, 589b
 of these good men, 411b
 of those who spring from us, 670b
 our fortunes and our sacred honor, 373b
 our, is grand, 914a
 our pilot still, 127a
 our, would grow together, 693a
 past that influences our, 956a
 patriots sacrificed their, 842a
 poison their, 872b
 resting-place for those who gave, 540b
 slander, upon succession, 129a
 so too our, are made, 830a
 supreme judge of their, 447a
 suspicion all our, 151b
 sweetest, are those to duty wed, 1006a
 talk not of men's, 1066a
 that once part, 524b
 though they are gone, 18a
 to build not boast, 327a
 to clutch the golden keys, 552b
 to die another day, 69a
 turning points of, 878a
 'twixt it and silence, 449a
 well, preaches well that, 108a
 well that has lain well hidden, 795b
 while he, let a man be glad, 693a
 whose range is very small, 670a
 written by their, 770a
 ye led were mine, 813a
 Livest, useful where thou, 233a
 Liveth and believeth in me, 1058b
 how other half, 89a
 know that my redeemer, 1031a
 longer than deeds, 13b
 none, to himself, 1060b
 not in fierce desire, 413b
 Livils, degrees, all ranks, 834b
 Livin' Gawd that made you, 818a
 heap o', 913b
 thin tombstones encourage, 837a
 Living actions, speaker of my, 212a
 air, round ocean and the, 404a
 all there is in, 710b
 and fresh flowers, 558a
 and partly living, 944b
 are to the dead, 71a
 are you yet, 157a
 art of, 970a
 art of, like wrestling, 68a
 as life is to the, 652a
 beyond language of the, 945a
 bouquets while I'm, 655a
 burden of long, 693b
 burn at the heart of, 977b
 catch the manners, 315b
 child, give her the, 1028b
 creature, hurt no, 12b
 creature is subject, no, 228b
 creatures, hugest of, 257a

Living creatures like old shoes, 55a
 cursed him in, 451b
 death, 260a
 divide the, child in two, 1028a
 dog better than dead lion, 1043a
 draws its power from, 490b
 earn, by sweat of brow, 589b
 earth belongs to the, 375b
 every, thing that moveth, 1021b
 features from the marble, 37b
 fever called, 545b
 fine and independent, 784a
 fires in our breast, 535a
 for us the, to be dedicated, 541a
 freely and nobly, 861a
 from hand to mouth, 102b
 from too much love of, 694a
 God does that, 604b
 God is, working still, 583a
 Greece no more, 455a
 hand warm and capable, 480a
 happy, things, 961b
 head, fame over his, 468a
 help for the, 662b
 high hopes of, 250a
 Homer begged his bread, 227a
 Homer, had no roof, 227a
 honest as any man, 158a
 hope for the, 34a
 house appointed for all, 1031b
 hues of art, 556b
 in an underground den, 24b
 intellect, 250b
 is life worth, 673a
 keep on, 889b
 know no bounds, 237a
 know they shall die, 1043a
 land of the, 1031a
 life for the, 663b
 life is worth, still, 669b
 lightning from her eyes, 312b
 line, who casts to write a, 219b
 lose reasons for, 63a
 lyre; waked the, 348b
 man, blamed the, 622b
 man, forms more real than, 465b
 man's life the mere, 571a
 men were antiquities, 241a
 might exceed the dead, 241a
 mighty glad I'm, 892a
 mother of all, 1022a
 mutual envy of the, 229a
 name, leave a, 226a
 nations wait, 993b
 nature not dull art, 495b
 need charity, 664a
 no man can be, for ever, 856b
 no, near her, 157b
 on with us even in silence, 378b
 one's life over again, 332a
 open your, doors, 257b
 organisms, ideas like, 672a
 peace, entering into, 606a
 people, interested in us, 978b
 people, should create, 982b
 pity is for the, 678b
 plain, and high thinking, 407a
 poems, 524a
 present, act in the, 521a
 rest from loving and be, 992b
 riotous, 1057a
 river by the door, 751a
 sapphires, glow'd with, 255b
 scarce able to bury dead, 229b
 sentiment, it is my, 443b
 shake a, out of her, 654a

Living solely to enrage, 326a
 soul, man became a, 1021b
 talked of my former, 733b
 the, die, 278b
 thinks to get a, 345a
 thought of them; 933a
 throne, 349b
 to one's self, 434a
 tree, part of a, 968a
 up to it that's difficult, 565b
 used to, with people, 979b
 we fret, 575a
 well and honourably, 34a
 whether life is worth, 709a
 which are yet alive, 1042b
 who must stay behind, 734a
 with thee nor without thee, 300b
 within the compass, 284b
 wonderful, side by side, 884a
 Living-dead man, 129b
 Living-lettered text, 759b
 Livingstone, Doctor, I presume, 712b
 Liv'st, what thou, live well, 258b
 Lizard, lion and the, 531b
 smooth slippery faithless, 883b
 Lizette, hear the word of old, 841b
 Lizzie Borden took an axe, 1006a
 Lloyd's, too new for the British, 722b
 Lo how she makes 'it plain, 877a
 the poor Indian, 316a
 the winter is past, 1044a
 Load a falling man, 212a
 ass will carry his, 109b
 heaviest, to bear, 687b
 life thou art a galling, 391a
 of immortality, 479a
 of sorrow, 159a
 worth a, of hay, 1000a
 would sink a navy, 211b
 Loaded full o' ruin, 731a
 us with couple of wallets, 35a
 Loads of learned lumber, 311b
 the day, 251a
 Loaf, brown, in her hand, 564a
 God gave a, to every bird, 646b
 of bread and thou, 531b
 of bread to one dying of thirst, 761a
 Loafe and invite my soul, 607b
 Loafing around the throne, 699a
 Loan loses itself and friend, 171b
 poor was the, at best, 860a
 Loaning, moaning on ilka green, 992b
 Loathe, I shall, sweet tunes, 692b
 taste of sweetness, 151a
 to lay out money, 222a
 Loathed melancholy, 245a
 the homily, 996a
 worldly life, 185a
 Loathes, all outward, 215b
 Loathing to the stomach, 142a
 undisguised, 853b
 Loathsome canker, 205a
 Loaves, five, and two fishes, 1053a
 of bread ready made, 370a
 two, sell one, 734a
 Lobster boil'd the morn, 239a
 voice of the, 657b
 Lobster-nights, luxurious, 313a
 Lobsters, thrain, to fly, 835a
 Local attachments, 429a
 cult called Christianity, 795b
 habitation and a name, 142b
 Locality seems but accident, 965a
 Loch Lomond, 1003a

Lochaber, farewell to, 307a
 Lochinvar is come out' of the
 west, 414b
 Lochow, far cry to, 416b
 Lock, cryin' at the, 559a
 her out in the starred silence,
 600a
 last night I changed the, 519a
 me up put me in a cage, 946b
 upon the shapely head, 717b
 Lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd,
 1013a
 Locke, meant to picke the, 1013b
 Locked and frozen in each eye,
 993b
 from mortal eye, 263b
 from sweets of summer, 911a
 lettered braw brass collar, 391a
 up in steel, 125b
 Locking the doors and windows,
 690a
 Locks, combined, to part, 172b
 drowned honour by, 149b
 familiar with his hoary, 455a
 golden, to silver turned, 116a
 in the golden story, 134b
 invincible, 250b
 law, up both man and woman,
 712b
 never shake thy gory, 197b
 open, whoever knocks, 198a
 shake out your, 892a
 were like the raven, 392a
 yellow as gold, 421b
 Lock-smith, zealous, dyed of late,
 1013b
 Locomotives on Northern Rail-
 road lines, 739a
 sing, 903a
 Locusts and wild honey, 1050a
 luscious as, 187a
 Lodge'd a mighty mind, 4b
 with me useless, 251b
 Lodge in a garden of cucumbers,
 707a, 1045a
 in marble or in bronze, 669b
 in some vast wilderness, 364a
 porter of my father's, 648a
 thee by Chaucer or Spenser,
 219a
 thorns that in her bosom, 172b
 Lodged in a woman's breast, 213a
 public trusts, in hands, 293a
 Lodger for the night, 808b
 Lodges and serves me, 99a
 where care, 136a
 Lodgest, where thou, 1027a
 Lodging, hard was their, 292a
 is on the cold ground, 308a
 Phoebus', 136b
 place of wayfaring men, 1048a
 safe, and a holy rest, 1069b
 there's no, to pay, 616a
 Lodging-place of wayfaring men,
 364a, 454b
 Lodgings free from bugs and fleas,
 22b
 in a head, 89b
 Lo'esome wee thing, 393a
 Lofe, better is halfe a, 93a
 Loftier race than world' bath
 known, 707b
 tower, mounteth a, 13b
 Loftiest peaks wrapt in clouds,
 453a
 Loftiness of thought surpass'd,
 279b
 turn loneliness into, 790b
 Lofty and sour, 212a

Lofty, build the, rhyme, 248b
 ideal, fixed on some, 855b
 oaks from small acorns, 401a
 pine, 19a
 pipe organs, 898b
 scene be acted o'er, 167b
 towers, ye be in, 1070a
 Log, dying on a, 576a
 hut, give me a, 652a
 not a, in this buildin', 731a
 roll my, 48a
 sat on one end of, 652a
 tough wedge for a tough, 45b
 Logan, John A., is the head cen-
 ter, 661a
 Logan's cabin, 352b
 Logic absolute, 532b
 and history the external guides,
 733a
 and rhetoric, 121b
 book of female, 566a
 life of the law not, 708b
 of an accurate mind, 536a
 that's, 658a
 volume of, 710a
 Logical consequences are scare-
 crows of fools, 633b
 way, built in such a, 536b
 Loin, unlit lamp and ungirt, 571a
 Loina be girded about, 1057a
 gird up thy, like a man, 1031b
 girded up his, 1029a
 with your, girded, 1024a
 Loiterers and malcontents, 133a
 Loitering, alone and palely, 480a
 Loiters where it is least desired,
 989b
 Lollipop sea, 747a
 London air, brisk's the, 897a
 ale is right ale, 897a
 all life can afford in, 342a
 been to, to look at the queen,
 1018a
 Bridge, broken arch of, 492b
 Bridge is falling down, 798b,
 1015b
 clearing-house of the world,
 681b
 crowded to stare at them, 494a
 finest thing, in, 854a
 fog 30 parts, 801b
 gleaming lamps of, 737b
 habitation of bitters, 493a
 has sound of distant thunder,
 858b
 hell is a city much like, 466b
 hope to see, 154a
 is a man's town, 757a
 laid in ruins and ashes, 869b
 lane and street, 830a
 like a land of old, 906b
 London our delight, 830a
 Lord Mayor of, 999b
 neighbourhood, 495a
 nocturne discovered in, 858b
 one road leads to, 896a
 particular a fog, 579b
 passed all my days in, 429a
 sea at its best at, 864b
 shut out from nature in, 711a
 small and white and clean, 667a
 street near Moorsfield, 336b
 swallowed up in, 792b
 that great cesspool, 781b
 tired of, 342a
 town has blurred it, 736b
 town, heart of, 1003b
 Town's a fine town, 896b
 vast mass of, 869b

London, vilest alleys of, 781b
 when I go up to, 910b
 whistled up to, 345b
 London's towers receive Lamb of
 God, 389a
 Lone and level sands, 465a
 hearts that are great are, 667b
 lorn creature, 578b
 low, song, 583a
 man's companion, 598b
 poor, woman, 153a
 walking by his wild, 820a
 Loneliness, barrier of, 895a
 fear of, 930a
 grief has its, 970a
 is danger, 959a
 is ended, 796a
 mete out my, 734a
 Lonely and swift like a small
 planet, 772a
 art thou, O my brother, 796a
 as a cloud, 409a
 because I am miserable, 337a
 bugle grieves, 735b
 hiding-place, dark and, 422b
 hill, hunts on a, 762a
 how, we shall be, 904a
 hunter, my heart is a, 762a
 I'm, I'll make me a world, 854b
 impulse of delight, 826a
 lands, close to the sun in, 553a
 little, room, 823b
 men to bear, 830a
 more, when we go abroad, 590a
 place, lovely in a, 863b
 places, crying solitary in, 762a
 pleasure, 406b
 sea and the sky, 895b
 shore, rapture on the, 454b
 so, and poor of old, 938b
 soul, waiteth another, 655b
 thing, mourn for that most,
 826b
 want retir'd to die, 338a
 Lonesome, be good and you will
 be, 678b
 garret, 358b
 place against the sky, 756a
 place, in a, 856b
 road doth walk, 422a
 Lonesomeness, starlight lit my,
 704b
 Long ago, know of the, 893b
 and dull conversation, 418b
 and glorious past, 789b
 and lank and brown, 422a
 and silent street, 767b
 and steep is the way, 7b
 and uncertain intervals, 577a
 art is, life short, 22a, 378b
 as, as ever you can, 330a
 black coat buttoned down, 498b
 boots hard boots, 899a
 bright tresses, 660b
 brown path before me, 608b
 calm world, peace, 151b
 choosing and beginning late,
 258a
 contention cease, 222b, 622b
 dark autumn evenings, 569a
 day never so, 94b
 day's task is done, 201b
 desires to live, 295a
 disease my life, 318b
 divorce of steel, 210b
 dull monotonous years, 981a
 experience made him sage, 308a
 for the country, 40b
 fought, hour, 152a

Long grey beard, 421a
 hair, if a woman have, 1061a
 hair made good-looking men, 55a
 happy as the heart was, 997a
 historian of my country's woes, 6a
 home, man goeth to his, 1043b
 how, a time lies, 138a
 how, must man have patience, 329b
 how, or short, 259a
 how, we live, 586a
 I still should, for more, 398b
 in one place she will not stay, 486b
 is the way and hard, 254a
 lane that knows no turnings, 570a
 leagues apart, 595b
 level'd rule of light, 247b
 life by the fire, 795b
 life is too too, 122a
 live our noble king, 307b
 live the king, 364a
 lives and true prosperities, 580b
 lives, who well lives, 103a
 long ago, 8b, 485a
 long shift is over, 877a
 long wintry nights, 582a
 love doth so, 136b
 love me, 230b
 love me little love me, 93b
 may our land be bright, 529b
 merry as day is, 157a
 night of waiting, 952a
 nor wants that little, 354b
 prologue, 1067b
 pull and a strong pull, 579b
 rest or death, 547b
 road knows no turning, 15a
 shan't be gone, 879a
 short and the, of it, 180a
 silk stockings, 909b
 sleepless watches, 526a
 string of ills, 403a
 successive title, and dark, 277a
 suits, 958a
 ten years' war, 289b
 that there may be another life, 855b
 then said I Lord how, 1045b
 time between drinks, 752b
 time coming, 899a
 trail a-winding, 952a
 trick's over, 896a
 twenty-nine, 768b
 way to Tipperary, 878a
 weary day have end, 115a
 witty and it shan't be, 324a
 words bother me, 918a
 year whose days are, 770a
 yet too short, 220a
 Long-continued slow progress, 531a
 Long-distant past, when from a, 855a
 Long-drawn aisle, 348b
 Longed for all, 752a
 Longen to goon on pilgrimages, 79a
 Longer, beginning of things, 788b
 competency lives, 143b
 lived than others, 457b
 no, any children, 271a
 stretch him out, 194a
 than the tale, 136b
 Longest chapter in the book, 324a
 day is in June, 721a

Longest day you were away, 721a
 kingly line in Europe, 324b
 life of man, 500b
 lived, 66b
 river in the world, 675b
 way round, 232a
 Longeth, flesh, for thee, 1035a
 Longevity, increase, 616b
 Long-haired men, 57b
 poets, 713a
 Long-handled brush, whitewash and, 674b
 Longing after immortality, 299b
 eye, man has cast a, 374a
 eyes I wait, with, 563b
 for stewed prunes, 184a
 for the old plantation, 636a
 leans and beckons, 603a
 led to woeful pass, 75b
 ling'ring look behind, 349a
 sadness and, 522a
 to be mated, 616a
 upward, of my soul, 859b
 waking up some vague, 665b
 wavering sooner lost, 164b
 Longings, ardent, that I lack, 606b
 immortal, in me, 202a
 Longitude likewise is vague, 687b
 meridians of, for a seine, 676a
 tho' sorely scanty in, 394a
 Long-leggety beasties, 1003a
 Long-lost multitude of ships, 625b
 Longmans' shop, 405a
 Longs eagerly to gain it, 35b
 Longshoreman's union, 837a
 Longside of some pious gentlemen, 698b
 Longsuffering gentleness goodness, 1062b
 love is, 83b
 patience and, 446a
 Long-tailed words, 400b
 Loo, oh Miss, 739a
 Look and a voice, 524b
 and pass on, 75b
 astern while they row, 61b
 at things in bloom, 785b
 austere immaculate, 934b
 away Dixie Land, 585a
 back upon the bag, 35a
 backward to with pride, 879b
 before and after, 467a
 before you ere you leap, 239a
 behind the ranges, 815b
 beneath the surface, 68a
 bond of one immortal, 572b
 do it with a bitter, 769b
 down at me, 892a
 each other more in the face, 500b
 enemies in the face, 284a
 Epimenides sent to, for sheep, 70b
 ere ye leape, 91a
 erected, 278a
 every, a dart, 1000b
 feigned an angry, 289b
 fixed calm, 953b
 fixed my, on his, 75b
 for birds of this year, 109b
 for the stars, 412a
 fur'z you can, or listen, 601a
 goose, 199a
 hit, lak sparrer-grass, 738b
 homeward angel, 249b
 hungry sheep, up, 249a
 in my face, 640b
 in the almanack, 142a

Look in thy heart and write, 115b
 into happiness, 163a
 into the lives of men, 33a
 into the seeds of time, 194a
 just the same to you, 975b
 lean and hungry, 166b
 let us, for the woman, 496b
 let's, at the record, 864b
 library whereon I, 231b
 like the innocent flower, 195a
 like the time, 195a
 longing ling'ring, behind, 349a
 no way but downwards, 274b
 not mournfully into the past, 521b
 not thou down but up, 572b
 of love alarms, 386b
 on both indifferently, 166a
 on her face and you'll forget, 312a
 on my works ye mighty, 465a
 on this cast, 663a
 or speak or even stir, 665b
 out of the windows, 1043b
 round the habitable world, 280a
 she turn'd when he rose, 439a
 starved for a, 206a
 sweet, of devotion, 701b
 to his bond, 145a
 to Thee, 560b
 to your health, 236b
 under every stone, 18a
 up and not down, 624b
 upon a little child, 334a
 upon every day, 343a
 upon his like again, 171a
 upon the rainbow, 1066b
 upon the world, 329b
 when the clouds are blowing, 720b
 where gott'st that goose, 199a
 with thine ears, 193a
 ye here, 333a
 you hiss, 162b
 young till forty, 275b
 your last, 138a
 Look'd on better days, 161a
 sigh'd and, 280a
 unutterable things, 327b
 Looke through a millstone, 112b
 Looked and looked and laughed, 722b
 at me as she did love, 480a
 before thou leapt, 91a
 come when you're, for, 584a
 given horse in mouth, 88a
 heights made to be, at, 867a
 into his father's heart, 987a
 inwards and found her, 275b
 no sooner, but they loved, 163a
 sun nor death, at steadily, 264b
 upon riches, 295a
 Lookes, full assurance given by, 114b
 Looketh as butter would not melt, 92b
 on woman to lust, 1050b
 Looking for a man, 72a
 for a man's foot-print, 857b
 for someone in evening, 856b
 good, leave them while you're, 966a
 ill prevail, 261a
 instinct of, around, 611b
 up at the stars, 677a
 well can't move her, 261a
 Looking-glass, stand before, 57a

Looking-glasses, women have served as, 923b
 Looks ahead to see kind of ground, 982a
 and discourse in the street, 285a
 and thoughts downward bent, 253a
 books might spoil its, 761a
 clear your, 403b
 commercing with skies, 246a
 despatchful, in haste, 256b
 fairest garden in her, 267b
 girl never, as well, 966a
 her, were free, 421b
 in the clouds, 167a
 meagre were his, 137b
 modest, the cottage adorn, 357a
 more elder than, 146b
 not their beauteous, 130b
 on a face through a window, 891b
 on alike, 208b
 on tempests, 207a
 pensive, innocent faces, 490b
 profound, talk'd with, 356b
 put on sour, 20a
 puts on pretty, 148a
 secret of your, 534b
 she, a queen, 4a
 sidelong, of love, 355b
 sitting audience, 304a
 stolen, are nice in chapels, 448a
 through nature, 304a
 through the deeds of men, 166b
 toward school with heavy, 135b
 upon world rationally, 402a
 were fond words were few, 447b
 with threatening eye, 148a
 with unconcern, 339a
 woman as old as she, 637a
 woman's, 439b
 Loom, broider the world upon a, 823b
 life's in the, 711a
 liting at, and belting, 992a
 she left the, 547b
 Looming bastion fringed with fire, 551b
 off mysteriously, 762b
 Looms Lyons, 597b
 master-word, large in meaning, 743b
 look to your, again, 711a
 Loon, cream-faced, 199a
 Loonytic, man is called a, 835a
 Loop to hang a doubt on, 189a
 Looped and windowed raggedness, 192a
 Loophole, cabin'd, 247a
 don't want to leave a, 904b
 Loopholes, narrow, in fortifications, 950a
 of retreat, 364b
 windows doors and, 426a
 Loose as the wind, 233a
 bands of Orion, 1032a
 behaviour, immediate check to, 301b
 enemy is, on the other side, 729b
 golden thread, 348b
 good days, 114a
 hell broke, 256a
 knitting the, train, 248a
 or hold me fast, 693b
 sally of the mind, 336b
 to play upon the earth, 251a
 turn 'em, into world, 107a
 turned, in society, 715b

Loose type of things, 407b
 using, all our words from, 982b
 Loosed, he too, his hand, 663a
 many arrows, several ways, 154b
 string amidst public hall, 330a
 Loosen, old faiths, and fall, 693a
 old foundations, 899a
 Loosen'd life, 328a
 Loosened spirit brings, what liberty, 646a
 Loosens her fragrant bodice, 481a
 Lootgert look as though he'd kill his wife, 833b
 Lop superfluous branches, 140a
 Lopped and cut trees grow again, 54a
 Lopsided man runs the fastest, 811b
 Loquacious, light griefs are, 48b
 Loquacity, poetry checks, 508a
 Loquendum, I gat inter, 87a
 Lord, all the while my, I meet, 830a
 among wits, 53a
 and father of mankind, 528b
 and I were, in May, 693a
 angel of the, went out, 456a
 anger of the, against Uzzah, 364a
 Bacon could have created the planets, 476b
 be thankit, 393b
 bless thee and keep thee, 1025b
 blessed be the name of the, 1029b
 blot out his name, 281b
 bosom's, sits lightly, 137b
 caused the sea to go back, 1024b
 Chief Justice of England, 263a
 Christ enter in, 770a
 Christ the, is born, 334b
 Christ the, is risen, 334a
 coming of the, 597b
 day which the, hath made, 1037a
 directeth his steps, 83a, 1039b
 earth hear word of the, 1048a
 feast to the, 1024a
 glance of the, 456a
 God Almighty, 445b
 God formed man of dust, 1021b
 God made them all, 591b
 God of hosts, 816a
 God planted a garden, 1021b
 God, voice of the, 1022a
 God we ha' paid in full, 815a
 God, were I, 1014a
 handkerchief of the 607b
 hath made both of them, 1040a
 himself forgot, 526b
 holy is the, of hosts, 1045b
 I am the, 1024a
 in marriage, 82a
 is a man of war, 1024b
 is come, 303a
 is in his holy temple, 1049b
 is in this place, 1023a
 is my light and salvation, 1033b
 is my rock, 1028a
 is my shepherd, 1033a
 is my strength, 1024b
 it but a day, 738a
 it over his fellow, 774b
 Jehovah Jove or, 321a
 Jesus Christ, grace of the, 1062a
 judgments of the, are true, 542a, 1033a

Lord let both united be, 329a
 life is ever, of death, 528a
 lift up his countenance, 1025b
 looketh on the heart, 1027b
 love the, thy God, 1025b
 Macaulay, 622a
 make his face shine, 1025b
 Mayor of London, 999b
 mongrel beef-witted, 181b
 my, in the Peers, 638a
 noble, is the Rupert of debate, 512a
 nor servant above his, 1052b
 of folded arms, 133a
 of himself, 213a, 455b
 of hosts, 1033b
 of hosts doth take away, 292b
 of love came down, 757a
 of our far-flung battle-line, 816a
 of Tartary, 862b
 of the pots and pipkins, 980b
 once own the happy lines, 311b
 opened unto me, 273a
 paramount, of the soil, 587b
 Peter denied his, 1000b
 pray the, my soul to keep, 1000b
 prefers common-looking people, 542b
 Randal, 1013a
 reigneth, 1036b
 replied my, 233b
 require of thee, 1049b
 Salisbury and myself, 843b
 searcheth all hearts, 1029b
 seeth not as man seeth, 1027b
 sent me forth into the world, 273b
 showed me, 273a
 sitting upon a throne, 1045b
 that lends me life, 124b
 the, gave, 1029b
 Thomas Howard, 556a
 thou knowest, 722b
 through this hour, 1008b
 till his, is crucified, 600a
 Tomnoddy is thirty-four, 638a
 transformed to devils, 74a
 vanity rules, 948a
 wait upon the, 1047a
 was crucified, 591b
 was not in the wind, 1029a
 watch between me and thee, 1023b
 went before them by day, 1024a
 what a change, 526b
 what fools, 142a
 who made thy teeth, 91b
 whom, loveth he chasteneth, 294b
 vicare of the almyghty, 78a
 Lordly cedar green with boughs, 756a
 dish, butter in a, 1026b
 hall, hut of the peasant or, 759a
 Lord's anointed temple, 197a
 earth is the, 1033b
 gifts, 526b
 passover, 1024a
 school of the, service, 73b
 Lords, a wit among, 53a
 and ladies of Byzantium, 827a
 kings, and Commons, 435b
 masters, and rulers, 755b
 o' the creation, 391a
 of hell, 552a
 of humankind, 354a
 of ladies intellectual, 457a

Lords or kings of the earth, 606a
 princes and, may flourish, 355b
 Scots, at his feet, 1011b
 thousand of his, 1048b
 whose parents were Lord knows, 291b
 women who love their, 352b
 Lordship, point out to your, 520b
 Lordships, beseech, to be merciful, 119a
 Lordships' pleasures, 212a
 Lore and pride of man, 503a
 follow not her, 259a
 much, we leave you, 706a
 mystical, 432b
 no garnered, 712b
 of nicely-calculated less, 411b
 sum of a lasting, 966b
 volume of forgotten, 544b
 Lorena, years creep slowly by, 632a
 Lorn creetur, lone, 378b
 with-outen remedye, 82a
 Lose, amaz'd and, way, 148b
 and neglect creeping hours, 161a
 arts, virtue, 939b
 connection with the masses, 951a
 encounter and, in the crowd, 653b
 findeth his life shall, it, 1052b
 gain or, it all, 262b
 get at one end, at other, 341b
 good we oft might win, 183b
 heart to fight and, 933b
 his own soul, 1053b
 his right, 329b
 if fate means you to, 914a
 if I should, 697a
 it in, the moment you detect, 314a
 it that buy with much care, 143a
 my all, 313a
 myself in a mystery, 240a
 name of action, 175a
 neither past nor future, 66a
 never, heart in illness, 850b
 nobly save or meanly, 540b
 nothing can be, 126b
 one and the same thing, 66b
 one life to, for my country, 299b
 our grief, 670a
 our ventures, 169a
 play to win or toil to, 846b
 reasons for living, 63a
 some day you may, them all, 582a
 something for every thing you gain, 501b
 substance by grasping, 9b
 the common touch, 820b
 the touch of the one, 797a
 their dear delight, 206b
 their temperature, 956b
 this intellectual being, 253b
 thy love I lose my all, 313a
 thy self-respect, 66b
 time is most displeasing, 76a
 to-day win to-morrow, 103b
 to-morrow ground won today, 621a
 what he never had, 236a
 whatever you can, 43b
 wholly, its vitality, 701b
 win or, it all, 262b
 wings, all their glory, 441b

Lose without excuse, 861b
 your way, 202b
 Loser, peace forced upon the, 770b
 Loser's woe, enhance the, 415b
 Losers, both should, be, 233b
 tell me if the lovers are, 899a
 Loses both itself and friend, 171b
 democracy, its touch, 954a
 deservedly, his own, 48b
 faith in God and woman, 650a
 finds himself, his misery, 620a
 the past, 18a
 what one, one loses, 719a
 who, her shall gain, 725b
 who, who wins, 193b
 wise man never, anything, 98b
 Loseth his life for my sake, 1052b
 other life than he liveth, 66a
 Losing, avoid for fear of, it, 286a
 fight when he's sure of, 596b
 man who can fight when he's, 877b
 office, 152a
 rendered sager, 456b
 Loss and possession are one, 848b
 better to incur, 30a
 great our, and grievous, 817b
 grief but aggravates thy, 1011b
 love's the ambassador of, 790a
 mocks my, of liberty, 384b
 most patient man in, 204a
 no gain except by, 631b
 of honest men's lives, 229b
 of sight, 259b
 of the sun, 324a
 of wealth is loss of dirt, 90b
 our hap is, 126a
 pleasure without, 110a
 promise to his, 290b
 so overwhelming, 541b
 thy so sore, 790b
 unknown is no loss, 43a
 woe for a lover's, 592b
 Losses are restor'd, 205a
 base gains are same as, 7b
 fellow that had, 158b
 moral, of expediency, 964a
 troubles, anxieties, 702a
 Lost a good captain, 100b
 all good to me is, 255a
 all is not, 252a
 all is, save honour, 87b
 all original brightness, 253a
 all was, 258a
 all was not, 400a
 and dead, 609b
 and, waiting for you, 815b
 angel of ruined paradise, 467b
 associations and societies, 800b
 battle's, and won, 194a
 better to have fought and, 552a
 better to have loved and, 551b
 books by which printers, 244a
 breed of noble bloods, 166b
 but ane I've twa behin', 394a
 causes, home of, 621b
 combatants are, 332b
 content, land of, 786a
 even with the utterly, 544a
 every day to be, 343a
 every dream we thought, 630b
 fight of virtue, 752b
 for aye in darkness, 610b
 for want of nail shoe was, 330b
 France has, a battle, 954b
 friend in power is friend, 696b
 good notion is, 273b
 he was, and is found, 1057a

Lost heart stiffens, 944b
 her honest name, 1008a
 his letters watch and wallet, 687a
 his tail, 221b
 holding anchor, 127a
 how art thou, 258b
 I have, a day, 305b
 immortal part of myself, 187b
 in convent's solitary gloom, 313a
 in idle company, 284a
 in jest, 928b
 in lexicography, 336b
 in spiral of his conscience, 926b
 in the common mass of matter, 6a
 in the sweets, 308b
 in wand'ring mazes, 254a
 is our old simplicity, 1002b
 it forever, 572b
 just, when I was saved, 646b
 lack'd and, 158b
 last man on earth'll be, 737b
 little, pup, 853b
 live in all that we have, 606b
 love, poet should have a, 981b
 loved long since and, 495b
 lover in the husband, 343a
 many a year of strife well, 929a
 Mark Antony the world, 289b
 memory of the loved and, 541b
 men being once, 54a
 men, their reason, 168a
 Mule Flat, 979a
 my reputation, 187b
 never, a little fish, 746b
 no love, 108a
 not, but gone before, 47a
 nothing except a battle, 400b
 obscenes, like old idols, 866a
 one shaft, 143b
 ones, counting all our, 12b
 ones, legion of the, 818b
 or won the game, 494b
 people on whom nothing is, 718b
 praising what is, 183a
 race, 987b
 reformers and lawmakers, 800b
 reputation, comes not again, 430b
 restore what I have, 233a
 right and wrong reverends, 800b
 sea voices, 944b
 sheep, strayed like, 1068a
 sight of distant horizons, 840a
 sight of hidden away, 692b
 small, rafts, 893a
 so fallen so, 527a
 sooner, and worn, 164b
 state may be given up for, 344a
 sun is, 217a
 swallow'd up and, 253b
 than ever were, at sea, 668b
 think that day, 305b
 those who have, an infant, 448b
 time like a run, 994a
 time never found again, 331a
 to love and truth, 819a
 to sight to memory dear, 489b
 two golden hours, 484a
 upon the roundabouts, 859a
 virtue if, in a young man, 283b
 voice with hollaing, 152b
 what I forego is, forever, 412b
 what though the field be, 252a
 when honour is, 44a
 wherever we're, in, 994a

- Lost without a sigh, 717b
 without deserving, 187b
 woman that deliberates is, 299b
 woman won or woman, 827a
 words have, their edge, 982b
 year only, to me, 233b
 your grip, 829a
- Lot, age in which their, has fallen,
 494a
 be content with your, 10a
 blameless vestal's, 313a
 is fallen unto me, 1032b
 man's, 41b
 no matter where my, is cast
 878b
 of man but once to die, 232a
 of man to suffer and die, 5b
 our, if we live so long, 817a
 poor, and dirty too, 879a
 that will not be my, 28a
 this is the, of all of us, 344b
 which finds no enemies, 45a
 O so loth to depart, 610b
 to depart, 293b
- Lothario, haughty gallant gay,
 302a
- Lotus of the Nile, 528a
 tied with thread, 699a
- Lou, lady that's known as, 877a
- Loud alarm bells, 546a
 and troublesome insects, 361a
 bassoon, 421a
 clamor more or less insane,
 473a
 curses not, but deep, 199a
 laugh spoke the vacant mind,
 356a
 lickster talks mighty, 738b
 naked piping, 387b
 roared the dreadful thunder,
 395b
 sweet Te Deums, 875a
 through width of the land, 888b
 timbrel, sound the, 440a
 tongue at will and never, 187a
 torrent, so the, 354a
 up-lifted angel trumpets, 250a
- Loud-bawling orators, 59b
- Louder, a cock can crow, 585b
 but as empty quite, 317b
 he talked of his honor, 492a
 report than thunder, 106b
- Loudest, cry out, of its abuse,
 283a
 thunder peals the, 726a
 wheel that squeaks the, 595a
- Loud-hissing urn, 364b
- Loudly, widows exclaim, 333b
- Louis of the awful cheek, 751a
- Louisiana, I retired upon, 676b
- Lounger, found to be a, 793b
- Loungers of the empire, 781b
- Lounging, good-natured, 405a
 in the wings, 686b
- Lounsbury, Charles, 776b
- Lour, see the front o' battle, 394a
- Lousy, conduct unethical and,
 992a
 poor and often very, 331b
- Lovable, to be loved be, 42b
- Lov'd, had we never, sae kindly,
 392a
 heart that has truly, 439a
 how, how honour'd once, 313b
 I not honour more, 268a
 long woo'd and lately won,
 415b
 mansionry, approve by his, 195a
 thou hast not, 160a
- Lov'd, to be, needs only to be seen,
 279a
 unenvied by the muse he, 315b
- Love, a boy's, 192b
 a bright particuliar star, 182b
 a friend unenvying, 13a
 a lassie, 850a
 a man who is zealous, 342a
 a spirit of compact fire, 131a
 a thousand thousand voices,
 935b
 a train, 178a
 a wall, 879a
 a woman, excite us to, 105b
 absence still increases, 485a
 absolves no loved one, 75b
 acts of kindness and, 403b
 affairs of, 157a
 after, book collecting, 888a
 after the verb to, 740a
 ah, let us be true, 622a
 alas my, you do me wrong, 999b
 all for, 113a
 all for the, of you, 828a
 all God's creation, 618a
 all in green went my, 968a
 all, is sweet, 465b
 all she loves is, 458a
 all their quantity of, 179a
 all trust a few, 182b
 all waste, 465b
 all ye who, the apple, 654b
 all-embracing, 618b
 almost too much, 881a
 an object intercourse, 355a
 an offering pure of, 617b
 anchor of a, is death, 730a
 ancient, that bards enjoy'd,
 384b
 and a cough, 233a
 and a space for delight, 691b
 and all his pleasures, 221a
 and all its smart, 500a
 and be loved by me, 546a
 and be wise, 43a
 and beauty and delight, 466b
 and business and family, 800a
 and care and strength, 1005a
 and desire and hate, 833a
 and fame to nothingness sink,
 479b
 and friendship stirred, 486b
 and goodness in the world, 596b
 and hate are emotions, 490b
 and honour with my soul, 155b
 and I had wit to win, 756a
 and I would lie, 786a
 and idleness, 932b
 and let love, 694a
 and life are fair, 769b
 and pride beyond mere skill,
 773a
 and she be fair, 482a
 and tenderness sealed up, 643a
 and the care of children, 825a
 and thought and joy, 406a
 and toil in years to be, 820b
 and war are same thing, 108a
 and wisdom dwell, 583a
 art is the accomplice of, 778a
 as if at a future time, 70a
 as the angels may, 519a
 ashamed of having been in, 265a
 at the lips, 880b
 B and C in, with A, 831b
 bade me welcome, 232b
 banner over me was, 1044a
 base men being in, 187a
 be blind, 141a
- Love, be my, 123a
 beautiful is, 897a
 beauty of their, 777a
 beauty truth and, are one, 721b
 begins to sicken and decay, 168b
 believe in, 790b
 better to, amiss, 552a
 betwixt us two, 267b
 bid me, 230a
 bid me take, easy, 824a
 bloomed up into, again, 707b
 bonds of, united, 220a
 boughs of, and hate, 824a
 bow before thine altar, 352a
 breastplate of faith and, 1063a
 breathes of, 729b
 bud of, 135b
 built on beauty, 216b
 but her and love for ever, 392a
 but love in vain, 267b
 but not your thoughts, 924a
 but you alone, 1011a
 by, was consummated, 686a
 campaigning, 994a
 can die, 427b
 can never lose its own, 528a
 can scarce deserve the name,
 455b
 can tell and love alone, 721b
 cannot hold, out, 135a
 Carlotta, 852b
 carnations and my first, 911a
 carrier of, and sympathy, 666b
 casteth out fear, 1064b
 casts out prudery, 673a
 change old, for new, 116b
 chatter and, hate, 623a
 Christian, among churches, 556b
 Christians, one another, 68b
 close open hand out of, 726b
 comes back to his vacant dwell-
 ing, 704a
 comes to all, 759a
 common as light is, 465b
 common cure of, 105b
 conquered only by flight, 290a
 conquers all, 36a
 consists in this, 884a
 converted from thing it was,
 205b
 could never change, 721b
 could you and I conspire, 533b
 count the times I, 911b
 courtship, and matrimony, 588a
 covereth all sins, 1039a
 crime to, too well, 313b
 crown of, and friendship, 479a
 curiosity freckles and doubt,
 966b
 dark secret, 387a
 dearly, but one day, 307b
 deep as first, 550b
 deeper than speech our, 815a
 demonstrations of, 106a
 deserves, and thanks, 370a
 desire more, 159b
 die for, 183a
 dies when, is done, 755a
 dinner of herbs where, is, 1039b
 discourage, of study, 909a
 divine, has met human need,
 617a
 do not, that do not show, 131b
 do not, the Sabbath, 972b
 does not die when, dies, 266a
 dost thou, life, 330b
 dowered with the, of love, 546a
 drift beyond his, and care, 528a
 drives his, away, 827a

Love, dull sublunary lovers', 216b
 each time we, 650a
 earth's the right place for, 880a
 ebb to humble, 189a
 ecstasy of, 173a
 emphasis of passionate, 431b
 end of a, or a season, 879a
 ennobles all, 1006a
 enough of woman's, 827b
 every leaf, 618a
 everything, 618a
 everything that's old, 119a
 exultations agonies and, 407a
 fall out with those we, 550a
 falleth from, 83b
 falling in, at first sight, 813b
 false or true, 824b
 fans it, 781a
 far from the lips we, 439a
 fear to thee sweet, 790a
 feast of, is song, 668a
 fickleness of the women I, 764b
 fight for, 141b
 finds comfort in despair, 125a
 first learned in lady's eyes, 133b
 fitter, for me, 216a
 flies out the window, 1000a
 flowers and fruits of, 461a
 for a woman you respect, 761b
 for Angela, 852b
 for fellow-citizens, 367a
 for ladies', unfit, 281a
 for sake of being loved, 463a
 for things afar, 13b
 for this flag, 852b
 for thy, I will not grieve, 693b
 for timber, 962b
 for your, to her, 130a
 free as air, 313a
 freedom comrades, 897a
 freedom in my, 268b
 friendship and marriage, 434a
 friendship charity, 182a
 friendship is, 451b
 friendship needs emotion to become, 673a
 from too much, of living, 694a
 from whom the world begun, 721b
 from whose eyelids dropped, 7a
 fulfilling of the law, 160b
 fulsome, for gain, 309b
 gather the rose of, 230b
 gave them our, and fear, 571a
 gilds the scene, 381a
 gin, be bonnie, 1013a
 give a little, to a child, 606a
 give me a sign his, to prove, 611b
 God from necessity is, 561a
 God gave them, 884b
 God gives us, 547b
 God if You wish for our, 933b
 God is, 672a, 1064b
 God made, 804b
 God the world and, 672b
 goes toward love, 135b
 good creditable acquaintance, 295a
 good man's, 162b
 good-night must thou go, 686a
 great, with a little gift, 29b
 greater, hath no man, 1058b
 greater than his power, 673a
 greatest, of life, 371b
 greybeards call divine, 127a
 grief bound up with our, 670a
 grown faint and fretful, 604a
 grows bitter with treason, 693a

Love had been sae ill to win, 1013a
 hail wedded, 256a
 half in, with easeful death, 481b
 half makes, to you today, 781a
 hang level in balances of, 673a
 hardly seem worth thinking of, 825b
 harvests that our, had sown, 899b
 harvest-time of, 427b
 has found its home, 42a
 hate traitors and treason, 279a
 have not found my thing to, 885a
 he bore to learning, 356b
 he had to her, 1023b
 he was all for, 377a
 heart that gives it, 872b
 her till I die, 999a
 her was a liberal education, 301b
 he's my, forevermore, 1020b
 hid in the heart of, 824b
 him because he is good, 797a
 him for enemies he has made, 636b
 him so as if to hate him, 14b
 hold, in, 933b
 honesty and, doth mince, 187b
 hope faith and, 394b
 hope nor, nor a friend, 752a
 hopeless, finds comfort, 382a
 how do I, thee, 519b
 how vast a memory has, 310a
 human, thou spirit given, 543b
 hunt down, together, 693a
 I am sick of, 1044a
 I and my, wont to gae, 1013a
 I could not, thee dear so much, 268a
 I hate and I, 35b
 I told my, 386a
 if ever thou shalt, 164a
 if love be perfect, 554b
 if, means affection, 953a
 if music be the food of, 163b
 if my, were in my arms, 999a
 if she, me I will die, 229a
 if there's delight in, 298a
 if thou must, me, 519a
 if, were what the rose is, 693a
 if you speak, 157a
 in a golden bowl, 384b
 in a hut, 480b
 in law or in, 587b
 in my bosom, 116a
 in search of a word, 716b
 in, with the janitor's boy, 995b
 innocence of, 164b
 is a boy by poets styl'd, 239a
 is a flame, 897a
 is a greater law, 73b
 is a mood to man, 754a
 is a sickness, 122b
 is anterior to life, 647b
 is bitter, 948b
 is blind, 144b
 is bynd, 81b
 is enough, 667a
 is flower-like, 425a
 is full of showers, 118a
 is God's essence, 672b
 is grown to ripeness, 547b
 is heaven, 413b
 is immortal, 707a
 is in his heart, 761a
 is indestructible, 427b
 is left alone, 547b

Love is like a dizziness, 402b
 is like a lovely rose, 649b
 is like the wild rose-briar, 591b
 is love, 802b
 is more cruel than lust, 692a
 is nature's second sun, 116b
 is not all, 963a
 is not love which alters, 207a
 is of a birth as rare, 269a
 is something so divine, 366b
 is strong as death, 1044b
 is sweet for a day, 693a
 is swift sincere pious, 83b
 is the coldest of critics, 631a
 is the jewel, 885a
 is the only priest, 662b
 is then our duty, 308b
 it I love it, 591a
 its essence is, 472b
 itself possess'd, 137b
 itself shall slumber on, 468b
 iz like the meazles, 594b
 jealousy born together with, 266a
 jot of former, 122b
 joy and, triumphing, 254b
 kelson of creation is, 607b
 kept in, 893b
 kindled by virtue, 76b
 kindness shall win my, 130b
 kisses tears and smiles, 409a
 know her was to, her, 396b
 knoweth no lawes, 92a
 labour of, 1063a
 land that I, 941b
 laws of life truth and, 616b
 lay thy phobias to rest, 928a
 lays hold on gentle heart, 75b
 learn to bear beams of, 385a
 least that let men know, 131b
 let him, tomorrow, 304b
 let the warm, in, 482b
 let those, now, 304b
 let thy, be younger, 164b
 let's contend no more, 568a
 liberty to those who, it, 444a
 light and calm thoughts, 423b
 lightly turns to thoughts of, 548b
 like death levels ranks, 510a
 like everybody not in, 855b
 like friendship steady, 440a
 like, is warm, 440a
 like ours can never die, 813a
 like sunshine after rain, 131a
 lime of, 230a
 limited by limited strength, 490b
 liquor, or fights, 787a
 little, my love come to me, 892b
 little words of, 626b
 live and, 35a
 live with me and be my, 123a, 992b
 live with thee and be thy, 110b
 live without, 653a
 lodged in, a woman's breast, 213a
 look of, alarms, 386b
 look with as much, as friends, 284a
 looks not with eyes, 141a
 Lord of, came down, 757a
 lose the power to, 583b
 lose thy, I lose my all, 431a
 lost to, and truth, 819a
 love alone can pore, 716b
 love for the woman you, 761b
 love, in others they, 266a
 lovers who, truly, 723a
 loves in higher, endure, 552a

Love, lyric, half angel, 573a
 machine, 693b
 made trouble, 804b
 make me, him, 150a
 make thee run into folly, 160a
 make, what we choose, 897a
 makes, at all seasons, 1007a
 makes those young, 262a
 man in, endures more, 728b
 man in state of, 728b
 man's, is a thing apart, 457b
 man's peculiar duty to, 68a
 marked my, by candle-light, 612b
 marry the man they, 906a
 marvellous mercies and infinite, 692b
 may go to Jericho, 440a
 May never month of, 118a
 me little love me long, 93b
 me little, 230b
 me long, 230b
 me love my dog, 94b
 men hope and, 378b
 men, their martyrs, 618b
 mercy and walk humbly, 1049b
 mercy charity and, 577a
 mercy pity peace and, 385b
 might enter in, 767a
 mighty pain to, 267b
 ministers of, 423a
 mischievous devil, 672a
 mistress to the man I, 313a
 moderately, 136b
 more libertines than, 344b
 more, or more disdain, 236b
 more we, our friends, 270a
 musick I, most, 285a
 must have wings to fly, 846b
 must kiss that mortal's eyes, 760b
 my, and I did meet, 824a
 my country's good, 202b
 my, he purloined her away, 701a
 my heart has its, 486a
 my neighbor well, 438b
 my own and only, of you, 595b
 my, she is a kitten, 690b
 my, soothes not me, 609a
 never, a stranger, 959a
 never believe her, is blind, 876b
 never doubt I, 173b
 never seek to tell thy, 386a
 never seeking her own, 83b
 never taint my, 189b
 never, unless you bear with faults, 220b
 never wholly could escape, 73a
 no blessed leisure for, 489a
 no cord hold so fast as, 223b
 no disguise can conceal, 265a
 no fear in, 1064b
 no great, in the beginning, 180a
 no, lost sir, 108a
 no rage like, to hatred turned, 298a
 nocht old as when newe, 81b
 none knew thee but to, thee, 462b
 nor hatred in the game, 727a
 not death but, 519a
 not enough to make us, 295a
 not for, but only gliding, 501a
 not man the less, 454b
 not me for comely grace, 999b
 not my, to see, 114b
 not the flower they pluck, 504a

Love not the wind, 133a
 not ye hapless sons, 529b
 nothing as a good fight, 918b
 nothing in, 199a
 nothing that we, over-much, 826b
 now, is over, 823b
 now, the more, 304b
 O spirit of, 163b
 obedience troops of friends, 199a
 of a nine-year-old, 811b
 of all that is and ever was, 665b
 of beauty in the abstract, 479a
 of bustle is not industry, 47a
 of country, 577a
 of every land, 950a
 of flattery, 302a
 of friends, laughter and the, 840a
 of glory is most ardent, 301b
 of God, 1062a
 of her, become filled with, 20a
 of herself she will not, 261a
 of home, 577a
 of justice, 265a
 of learning, 525a
 of liberty God has planted, 538a
 of life increased, 371b
 of love of life of death, 665b
 of man, 21b
 of money, 515b
 of money as possession, 925a
 of money is the root, 1063a
 of my life came not, 760a
 of nature, 470b
 of other sights controls, 215a
 of pleasure and love of sway, 314b
 of praise how'er concealed, 304b
 of the British people, 360b
 of the turtle, 455b
 of the young for the young, 788a
 of truth, 555b
 of virtue, 344b
 of war for itself, 490a
 of wealth, 516b
 of wealth or fame, 761b
 of your wife, 813a
 off with the old, 668a
 old trees hats coats, 953a
 once, 575b
 one fairer than my, 134b
 one leaf is for, 802b
 one maiden only, 555a
 one true light kindle to, 533a
 only our, hath no decay, 216a
 only, sprung from hate, 133a
 orbit of the restless soul, 626a
 our occupations, 578b
 oyster may be crossed in, 382a
 pain over, 898b
 pains of, be sweeter far, 275b
 pangs of dispriz'd, 174b
 pardon to the extent we, 266a
 passing that of dwellers, 748a
 passing the, of woman, 1027b
 paths lead to woman's, 225a
 pent-up, of my heart, 736a
 pest of, 479a
 pity melts the mind to, 225a
 pity's akin to, 225a
 Platonic, 105b
 play a dominant part, 810b
 pleasure of, is in loving, 265b
 poet without, 473a
 poet's food is, and fame, 466a

Love, power and effect of, 223b
 practice this thin, 262b
 predilection and, 705a
 priests speak wisely about, 991a
 prince of, beheld, 384b
 proof of, and power, 612a
 prove likewise variable, 135b
 pure, shows itself, 270a
 purple light of, 349b
 quick-ey'd, 232b
 rather than, than money, 590b
 regain, once possess'd, 260b
 renders votaries credulous, 345a
 renewal of, 31b
 renews the strength of, 31b
 respect or natural, 773a
 rhymes so rare to, 725a
 right to dissemble your, 389a
 ruin'd, when built anew, 207a
 rules the court, 413b
 sang of, not of fame, 634b
 seals of, but sealed in vain, 185b
 season of, and laughter, 661b
 secret, 1041a
 seeketh only self to please, 387a
 seething surge of, 665b
 seldom haunts the breast, 309b
 self-sacrificing, of a brute, 544b
 separate us from, of God, 1060a
 servant in, 82a
 service of my, 789a
 sets, a task like that, 448b
 shackles of an old, 555a
 shame with, at strife, 281a
 she never told her, 164b
 sick with, 961b
 sidelong looks of, 355b
 sigh to those who, me, 456b
 sighed for the, of a ladye, 685a
 silence in, bewrays woe, 111a
 silent tongues of, 104a
 sits down to the banquet, 668a
 smile of, 387b
 so, doth guide, 617a
 so gentle in his view, 134b
 so long as we, we serve, 752b
 so many I, not yet born, 990b
 so sweet, seemed, 721b
 sole mortal thing, 629b
 solitary places, 465b
 some one to, 788a
 something to, He lends us, 547b
 sometimes called brotherly, 728a
 sought is good, 105a
 sovereignetie over hir, 81b
 spare diet the cause, lasts, 261b
 spirit compact of fire, 131a
 spring of, gushed, 422a
 spring of, resemblance, 131b
 springs of, 585b
 stand much in the cause of, 784b
 stream of, 526b
 strong son of God immortal, 551a
 such a man, 323b
 such I believe my, 86a
 supreme value is, 799b
 swears she is made of truth, 207b
 sweet are words of, 673a
 sweet as, 384a
 sweet is true, 555a
 sweet lovers, the spring, 163a
 sweetest of all what, nor says, 673a
 sweetest thing on earth, 737a

Love, take our, together, 712a
 takes my voice away, 762a
 tale without, 723b
 taught him shame, 281a
 teach a monarch to be wise,
 348a
 teach me only teach, 568a
 that asketh love again, 635b
 that asks no questions, 789a
 that can be reckon'd, 200a
 that circles home, 495b
 that comes too late, 183b
 that drips fer me and you, 745b
 that endures for a breath, 691b
 that giveth in full store, 635b
 that has weathered the storms,
 788a
 that I might, you, 887b
 that is hoarded moulds, 975a
 that is in my heart, 486a
 that makes the world go round,
 684a
 that makes undaunted, 789a
 that makes us grateful, 485b
 that makes world go round,
 657a
 that never falters, 789a
 that pays the price, 789a
 that should help you to live,
 694b
 that so desires, 639b
 that stands the test, 789a
 that the winged seraphs, 546a
 that was more than love, 546a
 that was sleeping, 992b
 that we knew of yore, 704a
 that ye, one another, 1058b
 that's wise, 846b
 the animals, 618a
 the beginning of knowledge,
 473a
 the double gate, 897a
 the game beyond the prize, 803a
 the gifts I give, 847b
 the good yet the worse pursue,
 42b
 the little trade, 67a
 the Lord thy God, 1025b
 the man I marry, 906a
 the man who knows it all, 722a
 the offender, 281a
 the pearl of his oyster, 692a
 the plants, 618a
 the sinner, 625b
 the sweetest singers, 981a
 the treason, 53a
 the whole world, 618b
 thee better after death, 519b
 thee Doctor Fell, 293a
 thee more, 261b
 thee whatever thou art, 439b
 their country and be poor, 321a
 their land because it is their
 own, 462b
 their watch of wond'ring, 669b
 them that love me, 1038b
 them that, God, 1060a
 they conquer, that run away,
 237a
 they die in yon rich sky, 550a
 they that, are blest, 584a
 thing we, must die, 592a
 think of those we, 270a
 those I guard I do not, 826a
 those we, decay, 328a
 those who love you, 325a
 those who, us best, 754a
 those whom they benefit, 98b
 thou art fair, 691b

Love thou the rose, 653a
 though last not least in, 167b
 though prest with ill, 365b
 through, to light, 723b
 thy life nor hate, 52b, 258b
 thy neighbour, 1025b
 thy sweet, remember'd, 205a
 thy, to me was wonderful, 1027b
 thy wife, 574a
 thyself last, 211b
 tide of, 225a
 tides of, 852b
 time will take my, 205b
 to, and to cherish, 1069a
 to be wise and, 182a
 to be worst of the company,
 295a
 to come unto my, 115a
 to faults is always blind, 386b
 to have known, 692b
 to live is like, 672a
 to live with you, 39a
 to, oneself, 769b
 to see her was to, her, 392a
 to woman is life or death, 754a
 too divine to, 463b
 took away, 440a
 traceable to, of pleasure, 605b
 traceable to, of praise, 605b
 tragedy of, is indifference, 875b
 trifle with itself, 132a
 triumph in redeeming, 383a
 true, is like ghosts, 265a
 true, is never blind, 630a
 true, know from another one,
 177b
 true, never did run smooth,
 141a
 true, sits him down, 1004b
 trust thou thy, 606a
 truth, 326a
 tunes the shepherd's reed, 413b
 two who, are parted, 486a
 unending ache of, 917a
 unrelenting foe to, 328b
 unreturned has its rainbow,
 792a
 unselfed, 616b
 unsevered by quarrels, 38b
 unto others is cast, 760a
 us and which we can love, 655b
 vegetable, should grow, 268b
 ventured life an', 601b
 Vermont because of hills, 859a
 very few to, 405a
 very lightly now, 812b
 virtue she alone is free, 248b
 wait her, 147a
 wakes men once a lifetime, 629b
 warm in, 313a
 was like the liberal air, 688a
 was young, 795a
 waters cannot quench, 1044b
 way they fight or, sin, 812b
 well of, 483b
 Werther had a, for Charlotte,
 564a
 what a plague is, 1013b
 what costs us pains, 309b
 what I, belongs to me, 976a
 what is, 164a
 when I, thee not chaos is come,
 188a
 when I was in, with you, 785b
 when man we, 510b
 when silence speaks for, 673a
 when, speaks, 133b
 when, was loveliest, 673b
 when we love them not, 104b

Love, where, is great, 176a
 where is the, we seek, 465b
 where we, is home, 535b
 which moves the sun, 77a
 who wins his, 725b
 whole course of, 186a
 whom none can, 350b
 will be in, with night, 136b
 will creep in service, 93a
 will find out the way, 1013b
 wine of, is music, 668a
 wine women and song, 382b
 wisdom to, to live, 812b
 with your nativity, 162b
 without his wings, 451b
 without power is destroyed,
 963b
 without the help of anything,
 388b
 woman I, 972a
 woman is more barbarous in,
 727a
 woman's first, 769a
 women, their lovers, 266a
 women who, their lords, 352b
 women's, and men's will, 216a
 word, in mouth of a courtesan,
 504b
 words of, then spoken, 439b
 work is, made visible, 924a
 world in, with night, 136b
 worms eaten men not for, 162b
 would be merely you, 938b
 would prove so hard a master,
 721b
 you as New Englanders love
 pie, 894a
 you can, and think, 626b
 you ten years before flood, 268b
 you Thursday, 519a
 your enemies, 1051a
 your enemy bless your haters,
 556b
 your life poor as it is, 590b
 your neighbour, 233b
 your neighbour's wife, 492b
 youth gave, and roses, 440a
 Lov'd, no man ever, 207a
 till we, 215a
 Loveable, Elaine the, 555a
 Love-darting eyes, 248a
 Loved a happy human face, 447b
 all, art in a seemly way, 737b
 all we, of him, 467b
 and closed the door, 752a
 and cradled here, 662a
 and the rich, 562b
 and the unloved, 680a
 another race of beings, 464a
 as when you, me best, 899b
 Assisan, 852b
 at first sight, 123a
 at home revered abroad, 390a
 before it exists, 866b
 better to have, and lost, 551b
 brass long, as gold, 838b
 Caesar less, 168a
 Caesar, the treason, 53a
 conviction that we are, 497a
 cursed and floundered, 720a
 each other and were ignorant,
 827b
 England dearly and deeply,
 876a
 flowers that fade, 721b
 genius to be, 518b
 greatly, a maid, 893b
 greatly was he, 777b
 have not, the world, 343a

Loved her that she did pity them,
186b
him as he loved his own soul,
1027b
him for himself, 381b
his country as no other, 624b
his friend, 1014b
I saw and, 123a
I, you best, 289b
idols I have, 533a
if you, me ever so little, 693a
in vain, 451b
Jack, his friend, 377a
laughed often and, much, 905b
life, 891b
like not only to be, 596b
long since and lost, 495b
love and be, by me, 546a
love for sake of being, 463a
loves that we have, before, 885a
man I, in Rome, 962b
many, 887b
many strange women, 1028b
marked of many, of one, 706a
me for dangers I had pass'd,
186b
me still the same, 483b
memory of the, and lost, 541b
money and knew how to keep
it, 106a
nature I, 432a
never to have been, 552a
no sooner, but they sighed, 163a
none, but at first sight, 123a
not wisely but too well, 190b
nothing to have, 552a
one he, in secret, 767a
one, time and place and the,
575a
ones, come before their, 774a
only after constructed, 866b
pale hands I, 812b
palpable thou hast never, 673a
passing well, 174a
Pharaoh's lean kine be, 150b
Rome more, 168a
saw and, 369b
see the souls we, 554a
sigh'd to many, but one, 452b
so long as we are, 752b
so many I, were not dead, 990b
some we, 532a
talk to every woman as if you,
her, 769a
the beggar-maid, 1011b
the prairie, 898b
thee Atthis once, 8b
these I have, 938b
those who always, 304b
thou hast, and suffered, 632b
three whole days, 261b
to be, be lovable, 42b
to have, to have thought, 620b
to plead lament and sue, 414a
too true to keep a friend, 520a
treachery, 279a
use him as though you, him,
236b
way to know is to have, 720a
we that had, him so, 567b
when all was young, 599a
when I, you, 988a
who never, before, 304b
wish I, the human race, 796b
with a love more than love,
546a
you better than you knew, 654b
you dear as well as he, 833a
you so long, 999b

Loved you Wednesday, 519a
your moments of glad grace,
824a
Love-gift of a fairy-tale, 657b
Love-in-idleness, 141b
Love-knot, dark red, 909b
Love-lamps in the casement hung,
564a
Lovelier flower on earth never
sown, 405b
no, hills than thine, 863a
things have mercy shown, 455a
Loveliest and the best, 532a
fantasy, 863a
lassie that trips, 484b
last still, 454a
of lovely things, 471a
of trees the cherry, 785a
tune becomes vulgar, 739b
Love-light lies and lies and lies,
439b
Loveliness, Adonis in, 447b
believe in, 790b
dream of, descending, 631a
fade as it will, 438b
he made more lovely, 468a
I never knew, 483b
increases, 478b
keeps house, 810b
lay down in her, 420b
needs not foreign aid, 328a
not without such, 879a
one made up of, 499a
spend all you have for, 928b
that, is enough, 708b
web of, 866a
within hath found, 215b
Lovely, amiable, death, 148a
and more temperate, 204b
and pleasant in their lives,
1027b
and soothing death, 609b
apparition, 409a
April of her prime, 204b
as a Lapland night, 409b
as you are, 972a
being scarcely formed, 460a
companions, 439a
corpse, 577b
days, made such, 513b
dears her noblest work, 391b
eyes are Cupid's arms, 1000b
fair and smell'st so sweet, 189b
female shapes, 665b
fighting along the whole line,
663a
floating hair, 660a
flowers are, 425a
fragments, practice old, 988b
grow, growing old, 891a
he is altogether, 1044b
I say the world is, 708b
in a lonely place, 863b
in thy youthful grace, 471b
in your strength, 453b
is the rose, 408a
lady garmented in light, 466b
language, 931a
laughter shows, 220b
light, it gives a, 962a
living boy, 103a
loveliness he made more, 468a
Mary Morison, 393b
of yore, 535a
organ of her life, 158b
rose, go, 242a, 823a
rose, love is like a, 649b
single, action, 603a
so be, 972a

Lovely stars the forget-me-nots,
522b
Thais, 280a
the brave deserve the, 631b
thing, memory of a, 928b
thing, order is a, 866a
things like that, 967b
things will have an ending, 948b
two, berries moulded, 142a
whatsoever things are, 1063a
who shall be, as she, 912b
wise and, 962b
woman stoops to folly, 944a
Lovely-asunder starlight, 724b
Love-match generally a failure,
840a
Love-quarrels in pleasing concord
end, 260b
Lover, all mankind love a, 502a
and his lass, 163a
and no adventurer, 772a
and sensualist, 741b
angel appear to each, 304b
days dividing, and lover, 691b
everything disturbs absent, 104a
fond, 261a
for an hour, 935a
give repentance to her, 355a
grows familiar to the, 299b
happy as a, 409b
having been your, 823b
husband and wife and, 638b
I am a, 885a
in the husband, 343a
like an island shore, 864a
loose or hold me fast, 693b
lunatic, and poet, 142b
magnetic peripatetic, 883a
no, of poetry can spare Chaucer,
508a
no, of pompous title, 97b
of Concord, 1068b
of his mistress, 270b
of men the sea, 692b
of my soul, 334a
of trees, 568b
or nightingale, 758a
plagues a, bears, 293a
propositions of a, 162a
required in every, 106a
rooted stays, 507b
scratch a, 966b
searching for a new, 991a
sighing like furnace, 161a
sulk no more, 993b
tame, unlocks his heart, 231b
what woman says to ardent, 35b
without indiscretion, 705a
woman loves her, 458a
Love-rhymes, regent of, 133a
Lover's, act a, or a Roman's part,
313b
bed, 201b
every, a soldier, 42b
ghost, some old, 216b
hire, win the, 386b
injur'd, hell, 256b
loss, woe for a, 592b
on her, arm she leant, 549a
pinch, 202a
quarrel with the world, 881b
thoughts into a, head, 405a
Lovers admire naked beauties,
460b
alas for, 83b
all other, being estranged, 827b
all true, such as I am, 164b
anger of, 31b
are commonly industrious, 105b

Lovers, between true, 984a
cannot see pretty follies, 144b
children or youths or, 777a
devise to, 777a
eloped in the dark, 725a
find their peace at last, 927a
fled away into the storm, 481a
Frankie and Johnny were,
1003b
free, free spenders, 842a
give law to, 73b
kindred comrades, friends, 630a
lacking matter, 162b
like sunset and sunrise, 671a
love the western star, 413b
make two, happy, 315b
meeting, journeys end in, 164a
never tired of each other, 666a
of the beautiful, 20a
of virtue, 236b
old, are soundest, 119a
quarrels of, 31b
Romans countrymen and, 168a
star-cross'd, 134a
such end true, have, 384b
swear more performance, 481b
sweet, let us embrace, 133a
sweet, love the spring, 163a
tell me if the, are losers, 899a
too many tears for, shed, 480b
true, run into strange capers,
160a
unhappy, should be Frenchmen,
956b
whispering, 355b
who love truly, 723a
woes of hopeless, 282b
women love their, 266a
Lovers', dull sublunary, love, 216b
litany, 813a
meeting or luck or fame, 887a
pansy for, thoughts, 116b
perjuries, 135b
seasons run, 215b
songs turned to psalms, 116a
tongues by night, 135b
tongues, silver-sweet, 135b
Love's a cheat, 810b
a kiss and then away, 758a
architecture, 263b
bestowing, 665b
but a frailty of the mind, 298a
devoted flame, 440a
disappointment endears, 757b
fires glow the longest, 726a
harbinger, 259a
heralds should be thoughts, 136a
keen arrows, 162b
latest breath, 122b
more richer than my tongue,
190b
mysteries in souls, 216b
passives, 263b
pleasure, 827a
ripening breast, 479b
ritornella, 484a
sake only, 519a
shadows are so rich, 137b
shock, withstand, 893a
the ambassador of loss, 790a
true, hand, 138a
true, the gift, 413b
wound, purple with, 141b
young dream, 439a
Loves again and still vainly, 486a
all, except what trade can give,
575a
all she, is love, 458a
an inner air, 986b

Loves an old house, 872b
best that calls me Tom, 227a
better than he is beloved, 98b
but their oldest clothes, 215b
change everything except, 325b
come in at the eye, 826a
death, a shining mark, 306a
faithful, 113a
gentle dullness, a joke, 322a
God, to help him, 13a
he only may chastise who, 797a
he that, sorrow, 214b
her that each, best, 433a
him better for his faults, 355a
him he fears, no one, 27a
his fellowmen, 448a
his native country best, 556b
his neighbor as himself, 763b
in higher love endure, 552a
into corpses or wives, 692a
joys sorrows and griefs, 744a
kills the thing he, 769b
life and the, and lures, 692b
man and what he, 888a
me dearly, 479a
more readily than it hates, 514a
no one who, called unhappy,
792a
not his wronger, 188a
oblique, 269a
of many a mood, 695a
on to the close, 439a
or fears or hates, 412b
reigned with you, 97b
slander, a shining mark, 637a
some people one, best, 641b
suspects yet soundly, 188a
that we have loved before, 885a
t' have sails fill'd, 117a
those that God, 30a
to hear himself talk, 136a
to lie with me, 160a
to live i' the sun, 160a
to sit and hear me sing, 384b
two, I have, 207b
war, to prey upon young, 16b
weeps that no, endure, 694a
who for the first time, 486a
who, that must first be wise, 25a
woman, her lover, 458a
Lovesick heart dies, 961a
twenty, maidens we, 683a
mockin'-bird, 859b
winds were, 200b
Lovesome thing, garden is a, 645b
Lovest, carve the thing thou, 762b
Hal thou, me, 150b
Loveth, he that, chasteneth, 1039a
he that, not, 1064b
prayeth well who, well, 422b
whom Lord, he chasteneth, 294b
Loving, absolves no loved one
from, 75b
advertis'd by, friends, 127a
and for saying so, 215b
and laughing and free, 911a
and lovely of yore, 535a
are the daring, 634b
as well as working, 596b
Friday's child is, 1018b
friend worth, 732a
friends, advertised by our, 127a
heart, 230a
hearts in the hard ground, 662b
Lady Moon whom are you, 543a
love for sake of, 463a
never call it, 519a
pardon for too much, you, 188b
pleasure of love is in, 265b

Loving, question of, them enough,
976a
rest from, and be living, 992b
smile will surely hail, 657b
so, to my mother, 170b
that old armchair, 591a
the distance between them, 884a
their parents, 768a
thoughts and kind, 754a
youth large lusty, 609a
Lovingly give it, 853b
Low aim is crime, 602a
ambition and pride of kings,
315b
ambition and thirst of praise,
363a
and delicious word death, 609b
breathing soft and, 487b
choose the high or, degree, 320a
degree, curs of, 355a
degree, exalted them of, 1056a
degree, men of, 1035a
desires, weaned my heart from,
86a
dost thou lie so, 167b
estate of his handmaiden, 1056a
every mountain made, 1047a
few of us fall very, 791b
green tent, 526a
involuntary homage of the, 580a
lay me, my work is done, 661b
lean and, ability, 165b
lone song, hear but their, 583a
low breathe and blow, 550a
man never falls so, 560a
man seeks a little thing, 570a
man's pride shall bring him,
1041b
must lie as, as ours, 303a
nothing useless is or, 523a
price, falls into, 163b
price, sell it at a, 341a
road, I'll tak' the, 1003a
seemed musical and, 599b
soul gropes the low, 796b
speak, 157a
sweet root, 441b
ten, words in one dull line, 311a
tide, sick oyster at, 654a
to Him no high no, 316b
too, for envy, 267a
too, they build, 306a
voice, nibbles in a, 372b
voice was soft gentle and, 193b
what is, raise, 252a
with sullen roar, 246a
Low-backed car, 485b
Lowd or pryvee foul or fair, 78a
Lowells talk to the Cabots, 793a
Lower, can fall no, 238b
class, while there is a, 761a
dark clouds, 498b
deep in the lowest deep, 255a
jaw, crocodile does not move,
233a
law than God, 655a
little, than the angels, 1032b
orders, 769a
part of mankind, 922a
take you a button-hole, 134a
Lowers, instantly your forehead,
343b
Lowest and most dejected thing,
192b
boughs and brushwood sheaf,
568b
deep a lower deep, in the, 255a
highest condition takes rise in,
46a

Lowest vilest alleys of London, 784b
 Lowing herd wind slowly, 348a
 Lowland and highland, 695a
 Low-lands low, sails by the, 1013a
 Lowliest men would sooner face, 774a
 Lowliness into loftiness, 790b
 young ambition's ladder, 167a
 Lowly, better to be, born, 210b
 deed were done, better the, 738a
 earth to vaulted skies, 597b
 highly fed and, taught, 183a
 meek and, in heart, 1053b
 mushrumps, 118a
 place appointed for him, 51a
 singer dries one tear, 830b
 Lown, called the tailor, 187b
 Low-vaulted past, 536b
 Loyal and neutral in a moment, 197a
 breeding, men of, 632a
 hearts, there are, 723a
 nature and noble mind, 555a
 to a trust, 763a
 to his club than to planet, 984b
 Loyalties, impossible, 621b
 life's fine, 703b
 Loyalty, faith and, lift common men, 956a
 map of honour truth, 125a
 racial, 878b
 to petrified opinion, 680a
 Lubber fiend, 245b
 Lubricates, dinner, business, 377a
 Lucasta, my, might I crave pity, 268b
 Lucent as a rounded moon, 602b
 Lucid interval, 278a
 moments when only stupid, 487a
 Lucidity, sad, of soul, 620a
 Lucifer, falls like, 211b
 Prince, uprose, 639a
 proud seat of, 258b
 son of the morning, 1046a
 Luck, God put another in for, 802b
 good, got through today with, 15b
 good, shall fling her old shoe, 549b
 good, the gayest of girls, 486b
 grumble at his, 16b
 in odd numbers, 485b
 is initiated, 505b
 Lady, 970b
 light in ragged, 741b
 nae, about the house, 368b
 no, in literary reputation, 502a
 or fame, 787a
 sense of, and chance, 776a
 shallow men believe in, 505b
 true, consists not, 699a
 watching his, 877a
 whose, it was to land, 496a
 women try their, 768b
 Luckier, to die is different and, 607b
 Luckiest he who knows when to rise, 699a
 Luckless collier, 332b
 wits their enemies profest, 310a
 Lucknow, silver domes of, 527b
 Luck's a chance, 786b
 Lucky, happy goes as, goes, 887a
 hit, 303b
 if he in fight was, 450b
 in moment of its falling, 702a

Lucky moment, myself and the, 95a
 sixpence in her shoe, 1008a
 to get most tolerable one, 28a
 Lucre, filthy, 1063a
 receive, minute before due, 109b
 Lucrece swears he did her wrong, 131b
 Lucullus dines with Lucullus, 35b
 Lucy ceased to be, 405b
 Locket lost her pocket, 1019a
 Ludicrous to be believed in Dover, 950a
 Ludlow beer, 786b
 I have been to, fair, 786b
 Lug, let me whisper I your, 391b
 Luke the beloved physician, 1063a
 Lullaby, dreamy, 684b
 Lulled by the moonlight, 636b
 Lumber, loads of learned, 311b
 of the world, 289a
 room, in a Montreal, 670a
 Luminous cloud, joy is the, 423a
 soft and, shade, 969b
 wings, beating his, 623b
 Lump, camel's hump is an ugly, 820a
 leaveneth the whole, 1061a
 of clay, 1014a
 same, to make one vessel, 1060a
 the whole thing, 674b
 Lunatic asylum in suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
 asylum, optimism in, 784a
 asylums, comfortably padded, 469b
 fringe, 779b
 lover and poet, 142b
 padded, asylums, 923a
 Lunatics, treat great men as, 48a
 Lunch, chicken and cream for their, 714b
 Luncheon, Michael Angelo for, 674b
 Lungs, arbitrary stomach as well as, 351a
 blast from the, 949b
 crow like chanticleer, 160b
 receive our air, 364a
 Lurch, sly normal, 587a
 Lure more strong, 736a
 no tassels you can, 309b
 nor thy fantasy, 863a
 Lures, life and the loves and, 692b
 Lurid tricks, vanity plays, 772b
 Lurk, carping censors, 952a
 in gossip's bowl, 141b
 onion atoms, within the bowl, 419b
 Lurking war leap out, 774a
 Lurks, danger, within; 127a
 foretold danger, within, 127a
 in ambush, 930a
 in most men's eyes, 939a
 that bitter drop, 690a
 thought that, in all delight, 736b
 Luscious as locusts, 186b
 lot of me and all so, 608a
 woodbine, 141b
 Lust after her, 1050b
 avarice ambition, 282b
 avarice, and rum, 796a
 envy guile and, of gain, 328b
 for comfort, 924a
 for gold, cursed, 37a

Lust, heats of hate and, 785b
 in action, 207a
 into ashes all my, 269a
 love is more cruel than, 692a
 narrowing, of gold, 553a
 of office, 597b
 of power, 919b
 of the goat, 385b
 of their greedy mind, 35b
 sears Northland soul, 973b
 wicked fire of, 814
 Lustily, sing more, 21a
 Lustre, accomplishments give, 323b
 liquescent and nebulous, 545b
 ne'er could any, see, 381b
 preeminent, 63a
 purpled lawn with rosy, 6a
 shine with such, 365b, 366a
 strange, surrounds him, 100a
 Lusters, fleshly, 1064a
 fulfill the, 1060b
 of the flesh, 1069a
 Lusty days of long ago, 555a
 horn, 162b
 stealth of nature, 190b
 strong and, 160a
 wind, 117a
 winter, 160a
 young, wars to kill the, 924a
 youth large, loving, 609a
 Lute, heart-strings are a, 543b
 little, rift within the, 554b
 musical as is Apollo's, 247b
 Orpheus with his, 210b
 Lutes, dance to, 769b
 were strung, 564a
 Luther preaches wisdom, 507b
 Luve is like a red red rose, 391b
 of life's young day, 487a
 Luxuries and so-called comforts, 580b
 give us the, of life, 536a
 trade in the, of life, 642b
 unnecessary, of life, 487a
 Luxurious lobster-nights, 313a
 revery, surrender to, 809b
 run in soft, flow, 495b
 Luxury calm and voluptuousness, 618b
 curst by heaven's decree, 357a
 elegance rather than, 557b
 gratify avarice and, 290a
 in self-praise, 411a
 it was a, to be left, 420b
 liners laden with souls, 993b
 of doing good, 292a
 of scepticism, 728a
 of the novelist, 718a
 of woe, 437b
 private and costly, 697a
 thinks it, 299a
 was doing good, 292a
 we have never had, 484a
 wealth is parent of, 24b
 Lycidas sorrow is not dead, for, 249b
 Lydian measures, 280a
 notes of Andrew Carnegie, 760b
 soft, airs, 245b
 Lye, children and foolies cannot, 93a
 Lyf so short, 78a
 Lyin' all alone ah' seein' things, 747b
 Lying, careless, fellow, 904a
 cursed him in, 451b
 days of my youth, 826a
 I do not mind, 672b

Lying, let me have no, 208b
 most things sleep, 233a
 nothing worth the, awake, 841b
 prayers for death are, 16b
 smallest amount of, 671a
 trade of, 52b
 vainness babbling drunkenness, 165b
 world given to, 152a
 Lynn, stern-faced men set out from, 488a
 Lyonesse, set out for, 704b
 Lyons looms, 597b
 Lyre, bards of the, 38a
 forgot, 38b
 had been discovered, 602a
 half a silver, 968a
 make me thy, 466a
 minstrel's, 854b
 nightingale has a, of gold, 741b
 not from his, 567b
 'Omer smote 'is bloomin', 821a
 so long divine, 458a
 trembling I smite the, 974b
 waked the living, 348b
 within the sky, 543b
 Lyres and flutes, 702a
 Lyric love half angel, 573a
 minions, songs my, 486a
 most splendid ecclesiastical, 513a
 Lyrical grave or satirical, 844b
 Lysander, Hector and, 1004a
 M, everything that begins with, 657a
 Mab, Queen, hath been with you, 134b
 Mabel, ain't it awful, 914a
 MacArthur, General, speaking, 907b
 Macassar, incomparable oil, 457a
 Macaulay, cocksure as Tom, 436b
 like a book in breeches, 419b
 Lord, 622a
 Old Joe and so on, 483b
 Macbeth does murder sleep, 196b
 none of woman born harm, 198b
 shall never vanquish'd be, 198b
 shall sleep no more, 196b
 Macdonald, wherever, sits, 501a
 Macdon, brought up like a rude, 28a
 river in, 156b
 Macedonia, come over into, 1059a
 fly out of, 58b
 MacGregor, my name is, 416b
 Machiavel, every country hath its, 85a
 Nick, had ne'er a trick, 104a, 239b
 Machinations hollowness treachery, 190b
 Machine, a love, 693b
 beauty of a great, 938b
 called man, 578b
 crank, 75a
 ingenious, for turning, 930a
 justice is a, 837b
 politicians run behind the, 838a
 pulse of the, 409a
 typewriting, 897b
 you're not a man you're a, 764b
 Machinery of the State, 435b
 Machines, converting immature human beings into, 504a
 for making more machines, 866a
 slaves instead of masters, 783b
 we only hear, 977b

Mackerel, stinking, 150b
 stinks like rotten, 425b
 Macro, unbraid, in no obscure terms, 56a
 Mad as a March hare, 84b
 as Bedlam, 579a
 bad and dangerous to know, 449a
 birds were, with glee, 673b
 dog's tooth, 129b
 dogs and Englishmen, 981b
 drives men, 722b
 face that drove me, 717a
 fall, if they do not die, 476a
 fitter being sane than, 573a
 Fortune first makes, 18b
 idolatry, 181b
 if, I am not Sophocles, 16b
 in pursuit, 207a
 individually and nationally, 47b
 lads that drive me, 867b
 learning doth make thee, 224a
 makes men, 190a
 man is stark, 99a
 March days, 896b
 more or less, on one point, 813b
 much learning doth make thee, 1059b
 naked summer night, 608a
 north-north-west, 173a
 O fool I shall go, 191b
 out of too much learning, 224a
 pleasure sure in being, 277b
 practice drives me, 999a
 prose run, 318b
 provided a man is not, 344b
 pursuit, 482a
 sad and bad and, 572b
 saint run, 320b
 second draught makes him, 163b
 sense that the world was, 884b
 that he is, 'tis true, 173b
 undevout astronomer is, 306a
 we have all once been, 813b
 went, and bit the man, 355a
 wind's night-work, 503b
 with drinking, 774a
 world, 579a
 young futurists, 831b
 Madam Blaize, lament for, 353a
 Sorrow scorns all this, 486b
 Madame Bad Luck soberly comes, 486b
 Madde March hare, 84b
 Madden, made a mannikin merely to, 545b
 round the land, 318a
 to crime, 455b
 Madder music and stronger wine, 833a
 Maddest merriest day, 547a
 Madding crowd's ignoble strife, 349a
 Made and loveth all, 422b
 and preserves us a nation, 499a
 annihilating all that's, 269a
 as he is so was he, 722a
 begotten not, 1068a
 better, in that way than not made, 536a
 by whom all things were, 1068a
 'em pay-dear, 108b
 fearfully and wonderfully, 1038a
 for use and benefit of men, 275a
 friends are born not, 696a
 inside of church, 151a
 light of it, 1054a
 mouths in a glass, 191b

Made no more bones, 103a
 nobody never, me, 563a
 nor, a pause, 338a
 of penetrable stuff, 176b
 poet's, as well as born, 219b
 Quintilian stare, 251a
 righteousness readable, 858b
 the best of this, 394b
 the sea dry land, 1024b
 thinking feel, 957a
 to mistress' eyebrow, 161a
 whole in faith, 84a
 you for a time out of marble, 36a
 Madeleine, you shall see the lovely, 717b
 Madeline's fair breast, 481a
 Mademoiselle from Armenteers, 958a
 Madison Square, Miss McFlimsey of, 632b
 Madly, stars shot, 141b
 Madman, liar or a, 344b
 lived like a, 110a
 whosoever shall call me, 35a
 Madmen, pleasure none but, know, 277b
 worst of, 320b
 Madness caused by thinking, 774a
 deplorable piece of, 282b
 despondency and, 406b
 devil's, war, 877b
 fine, 122b
 harmonious, 467a
 in the brain, 421a
 melancholy, of poetry, 1001b
 method in, 173b
 midsummer, 165b
 mixture of, 48a
 moon-struck, 258b
 much, is divineness sense, 646a
 much of, and more of sin, 544a
 much sense the starkest, 646a
 near allied to, 276b
 risen from hell, 691b
 species of, 282b
 strike with no, 972b
 that way, lies, 191b
 'tis, to defer, 298a
 to live like a wretch, 222a
 touch of, 48a
 you may call it, folly, 396b
 Madonna, paint the Sistine, 955b
 Madonnas, Rafael of the dear, 571b
 Madrid, there was, 958b
 Madrigal, woeful stuff this, 311b
 Madrigals, birds sing, 123a
 that whisper softness, 250b
 Maenad of Massachusetts, 695a
 Maensac, Pierre de, 932b
 Magazines, graves of little, 928a
 newspapers, and, best-seller novel, 794b
 of myth, 893b
 Maggie, when you and I were young, 699b
 Magic and delicious power, 923b
 breaks his, chains, 247b
 casements, 482a
 game, doorbells are like a, 430a
 in the distance, 909b
 mirror, reflected as in a, 708b
 numbers and persuasive sound, 298a
 of a cheerful face, 535a
 of a face, 237a
 of a name, 432a
 of the sea, 523b

Magic of the tongue, 510a
 preservation in books, 475b
 sails, argosies of, 548b
 shadow-shapes, 533a
 Shakespeare's, 275b
 sleep O comfortable bird, 478b
 tents, within whose, 721b
 tool, mystery of that, 450a
 words or phrases, 965a
 Magical, fairy, flowers, 559a
 word news, 449a
 Magician who has thrown aside
 wand, 862a
 Magistracy, political executive,
 361b
 Magistrate, considered by, as-use-
 ful, 369a
 Magistrates, people governed by
 grave, 490a
 Magna Charta is such a fellow,
 110b
 Magnanimities, forgotten, 809b
 Magnanimity, courage greatness,
 566b
 in politics, 360b
 in victory, 872a
 sensuous joy of, 594b
 Magnet attract a Silver Churn,
 683a
 Magnetic nourishing night, 608a
 peripatetic lover, 683a
 Magnificence comes after, 430b
 fuel of, 503a
 Magnificent and awful cause, 364a
 but it is not war, 558b
 eye, mild and, 567b
 his six days' work, 257b
 song, his flushed and, 742a
 Magnified, unknown is, 63b
 Magnify the Lord, 1056a
 Magnifying-glass, beneath a, 772a
 Magnitude, liar of the first, 297b
 star of smallest, 254b
 Mahogany furniture, like having,
 497b
 tree, 563b
 Mahomet, passed from, to Moses,
 499b
 will go to the hill, 120a
 Maid, Abyssinian, 420b
 and her wight, 706b
 beggar, shall be my queen, 549b
 chariest, prodigal enough, 171a
 fair, dwellin', 1012b
 famous to all time, 39a
 good-fortune is a giddy, 486b
 greatly loved a, 893b
 heart of a, 815b
 lily, of Astolat, 555a
 maiden passion for a, 555a
 my pretty, 1017b
 of Athens ere we part, 452b
 sidelong, 327b
 sphere-descended, 351b
 sweetest garland to sweetest
 307b
 was in the garden, 1017a
 way of a man with a, 815a,
 1041b
 wedded, and virgin mother, 244a
 who fears to be disgraced, 330a
 who modestly conceals, 343b
 whom were none to praise, 405a
 widow nor wife, 185b
 wydowe or wyffe, 85a
 youth and many a, 245a
 Maiden all forlorn, 1020b
 and mistress of the months, 691a

Maiden lived with no other
 thought, 546a
 love one, only, 555a
 many a rose-lipt, 786b
 meditation, 141b
 most perfect, 691a
 neater sweeter, 818b
 never bold, 186a
 of bashful fifteen, 381b
 of the hills, 797a
 orb'd, with white fire, 466b
 passion for a maid, 555a
 phoenix, 212a
 presence, scantier of your, 172a
 rare and radiant, 544b
 simple, in her flower, 546b
 sword, 152a
 that is makeless, 990a
 young heart of a, 439a
 Maiden-fair wine-scented and
 poetic soul, 751b
 Maidenhood, sign of, 916b
 Maiden's fate, what shall be the,
 413a
 Maidens, all her, watching said,
 550b
 call it love-in-idleness, 141b
 in an evening walk, 5a
 like moths caught by glare, 452b
 not fair as many, 483b
 twenty love-sick, we, 683a
 what, loth, 482a
 withering on the stalk, 140b,
 410a
 young fair, quiet eyes, 752a
 Maids are May when maids, 162b
 dance in a ring, 212b
 from school are we, 684b
 immortal youth to mortal, 431b
 in modesty say no, 131b
 nine, 144b
 of thirteen, 147b
 pretty, all in a row, 1015b
 that weave their thread, 164b
 weeping, at home, 520b
 were old, 457a
 Maid-servant sailor and school-
 boy, 448b
 Mail lurks in the box, 993a
 rusty, in monumental mockery,
 182a
 sent the cod by, 811b
 Mails from north east west south,
 449a
 Maimed and set at naught, 670a
 mind, 244a
 poor and the, 1057a
 the halt and the blind, 895b
 Maiming it for life, 765a
 Main, arose from out the azure,
 328b
 chance, 239b
 comes flooding in the, 595b
 plac'd amid melancholy, 328b
 plagues of human kind, 222a
 spring, king pin the, 661a
 take me to the, 550b
 Maine, as, goes, 1005b
 chance, stande to the, 112b
 remember the, 1006a
 what state compares with, 755b
 Mainsails, topgallants and, of
 stone, 858b
 Maintain argument, 155a
 existence in emergencies, 541b
 it before the whole world, 271a
 Maintain'd at vast expense, 281a
 dignity of history, 304a
 Maintaining that all is well, 325a

Maintenance in old age, 905a
 Main-truck higher than kelson is
 low, 603b
 Majestic instancy, 790a
 silence, 365a
 theme, think on this, 708b
 though in ruin, 254a
 Majestic, bed, 156a
 happy high, 465b
 roof fretted with fire, 173b
 Majesties, purple mountain, 781a
 Majesty and might and glory, 809b
 cowards insult dying, 9b
 earth of, 138b
 kindness to his, 463a
 of heaven and earth, 329b
 rayless, 305b
 rise in, 599a
 rising in clouded, 255b
 so touching in its, 406b
 surpassed in, 279b
 Majesty's free and loyal subjects,
 1001a
 her, councils, 638a
 Major, articulate, premise, 709b
 Major-General, model of a mod-
 ern, 682b
 Majorities, decision by, 534a
 have been wrong, 614b
 speechifying and counting, 696a
 Majority, ain't that a big enough,
 677b
 can never replace the man, 951a
 compact, 642a
 in this as all prevails, 646a
 long since death had, 241a
 man with God in the, 95b
 of men live content, 85b
 of men slip into graves, 650b
 of one, 588b
 one on God's side is a, 562b
 stirred by motives, 840a
 Majors and officers, 222b
 Make a cliché, 858b
 a ghost of him that lets me,
 172b
 a man spring, 262b
 a new acquaintance, 343a
 and after constitutions, 367a
 angels weep, 184b
 assurance double sure, 198b
 beds of roses, 123a
 believe we have succeeded, 270b
 better answer, 158a
 ducks with shillings, 116b
 'em brief Finnigin, 844a
 fault worse, 148b
 first verse well, 269b
 glad the heart of childhood, 701b
 haste, 148b
 haste slowly, 1010a
 haste to die, 35b
 heaven of hell, 252b
 heavy husband, 147b
 his paths straight, 1050a
 honourable retreat, 162a
 I'll, me a world, 854b
 it do or do without, 1008a
 love what we chose, 997a
 lucid interval, 278a
 majors and officers, 222b
 man look sad, 143a
 mankind live o'er each scene,
 312b
 me a child again, 654b
 me love him, 150a
 me over mother April, 795a
 my bed soon, 1013a
 my enemies ridiculous, 325b

Make myself laughing-stock, 107b
 necessity a virtue, 52b
 new acquaintances, 339a
 not my Father's house, 1057b
 not to, any more speech, 286a
 one's fancy chuckle, 274b
 or meddle, 434a
 people who, no noise, 269b
 perforce a universal prey, 181a
 possible things not so held, 207b
 prize light, 209a
 riches pleasant, 184b
 small elves coats, 141b
 sure of power and influence,
 341a
 the day a happy one, 419a
 the most of all that comes, 928b
 thee glorious by my pen, 262b
 them like you, 924a
 themselves believe, 98b
 thick my blood, 195a
 time present travel, 226b
 to, people great, 926a
 up my sum, 179a
 us do what we can, 505b
 us rue, 149a
 vile things precious, 191b
 war on the men, 979a
 yourself do the thing you have
 to do, 633b
 yourself indispensable, 844a
 yourselves another face, 175a
 Make-believe, no time for, 988b
 seen through the, 854b
 Maker, himself his, and Angel
 Death, 423b
 man and his, 454a
 more pure than his, 1030a
 of Heaven and earth, 1068a
 reproacheth his, 1039b
 Makers, abhor, and laws approve,
 279a
 cross-word puzzle, 928a
 of great fortunes, 832a
 t'abhor the, 53a
 Makes a man healthy, 330b
 art that, life, 720b
 dies and, no sign, 125b
 greatest sound, 156b
 his own bed ere born, 263b
 his promise good, 290b
 hungry where she satisfies, 200b
 ill deeds, 148b
 me or fordoes me quite, 190a
 men mad, 190a
 mind, the body rich, 130b
 nice of no vile hold, 148a
 night hideous, 172a
 owner stoop, 147b
 remembrance dear, 183a
 swan-like end, 145a
 sweet music, 132a
 the way seem the shorter, 235b
 tongue of him that, it, 134a
 us bear ills we have, 174b
 us or it mars us, 190a
 Maketh me to lie down, 1033a
 Making books, no end of, 794b
 education is, men, 652a
 gods by dozens, 99a
 knowledge in the, 250b
 many books, 1044a
 many books there is no end,
 912a
 mention of thee, 1063b
 night hideous, 172a
 of the songs of a nation, 290b
 sun, beneath the, 721b
 tempts by, rich, 315a

Making the green one red, 196b
 the news, 868a
 too large a catalogue, 286a
 Maladies, attend to cure of, 19a
 people are liable to, 495a
 seven other, 419a
 soul with all its, 701b
 tale of mortal, 753b
 Malady, medicine worse than the
 44a
 of not marking, 152b
 of the cultivated classes, 617b
 Malcontents, loiterers and, 133a
 Mars of, 180a
 Male and female created he them,
 1021a
 and female tissue, 947a
 hundred per cent, 949b
 kiss of blankets, 938b
 more deadly than the, 817b
 never yet walked, 930a
 sentimentality and psychology,
 953b
 Malefactors of great wealth, 779b
 Malice, bearing no, or ill-will, 398b
 domestic foreign levy, 197b
 endured ridicule without, 540b
 envy hatred and, 1068b
 fortune's, lost her Calais, 568b
 in his mind, 498b
 mingled with a little wit, 279a
 never was his aim, 296a
 no rampart against, 270a
 of the storm defies, 303b
 pride envy, 431b
 put naught in in, 509b
 set down aught in, 190b
 solitary one that possesses, 680a
 toward none, 542a
 treasonous, 107a
 with, toward none, 845a
 Malices, tiptoe, 804a
 Malicious have a dark happiness,
 497a
 Malign an opponent, 513a
 and wild, 76b
 Malignant, stupid and, race, 424a
 Maligner of his fair reputation,
 662a
 Malignity, motiveless, 424a
 Malindy sings, 859b
 Mallicheo, miching, 176a
 Malt does more than Milton can,
 786b
 that lay in the house that Jack
 built, 1020b
 Mamie O'Rourke, 798b
 Mamma, why don't men propose,
 485a
 Mammalian philosophy, 949b
 Mammon, God and, 1051b
 is like fire, 475b
 least erected spirit, 253a
 wins his way, 452b
 Mammon's mesh, squirming herd
 in, 796a
 Mammy heered him holler, 745a
 Man a social animal, 282b
 abideth not, 1034b
 able, considers his work, 586b
 absurd, never changes, 444b
 accept money from a woman,
 732b
 achieving and advancing, 715b
 actual, and romantic image,
 969a
 after his own heart, 1027a
 all save spirit of, is divine, 455b
 all tattered and torn, 1020b

Man, all that makes a, 555b
 alliteration to the literary, 668b
 although I am a pious, 270b
 although pious not less a, 270b
 am I not a, and brother, 362a
 and bird and beast, 422b
 and citizen disappear, 618a
 and his Maker, 454a
 and not a money-chest, 510a
 and was made, 1068a
 and what he loves, 888a
 and wife for a year and day,
 417a
 and wife have a home, 6a
 and wife one flesh, 297b
 and wife to live together, 541b
 and wife united, 220a
 and woman enter Paradise, 672b
 anger of gods falls on, 18b
 apparel oft proclaims the, 171b
 appeal to any white, 352b
 appoints, 83a
 arms and the, I sing, 36b
 around, bend other faces, 431b
 art not thou a, like me, 387a
 as courteous to a, 505b
 as good almost kill a, 250b
 as great a comfort to a, 510b
 as, speaks so is he, 47a
 asleep, 80ra
 at moment of his birth, 49b
 at the gate of the year, 881b
 at the point of death, 290a
 at the wheel, 714b
 awkwardness which overtakes a
 young, 994a
 bad, war never slays, 15b
 banished, 1011a
 bare pate of a bald, 10a
 be more pure than his Maker,
 1030a
 bear that walks like a, 816b
 became a living soul, 1021b
 began to like this, 785a
 behold the, 1058b
 being in honour, 1034b
 believe in equality of, 371a
 Benedict the married, 157a
 best good, with worst-natured
 muse, 289a
 best memorial for the common,
 793b
 best-humour'd, 289a
 biography of, himself, 680a
 bites a dog is news, 731a
 blessings on thee little, 527a
 blows, up, 150b
 bold bad, 113a, 210b
 brave, carves out his fortune,
 36a
 brave, draws his sword, 4b
 brave, struggling, 313a
 brick-dust, 332b
 brotherhood of, 888b
 Brutus is an honourable, 168a
 but a reed, 272b
 but be a, 620b
 butter-and-egg, 927b
 by courtesy a, 669b
 by man was never seen, 583a
 call no, happy, 18b
 can die but once, 153b
 can enjoy happiness, 45b
 cannot be happy alone, 720b
 cannot be such as he would be,
 32b
 cannot emerge from himself,
 856a
 cannot sing as once he sung, 564a

Man, canst not be false to any, 172a
 can't cudgel his own jackass, 708a
 cast down every, his rod, 317a
 catholic, 716a
 cells and gibbets for the, 591a
 certain of immortality, 773b
 change in the dress of, 736b
 charming characteristic of, 743b
 child conceived, 1030a
 child grow into the, 525b
 child is father of the, 406b
 childhood shows the, 259b
 Christian faithful, 127b
 city is the teacher of the, 9a
 clothe a, with rags, 1040b
 come forth thou fearful, 137a
 comely olde, 112b
 common-looking, 542b
 conceive a, 969a
 conference maketh a ready, 121b
 consider how much he has, 301a
 consists of body mind, 897b
 contact with a religious, 729a
 could ease a heart, 966a
 covers, like a cloak, 109b
 covetous, is ever in want, 41a
 crime of being a young, 334b
 crooked, 1019a
 crucify the soul of, 222a
 cursed alway by, 520b
 dare do all that may become a, 196a
 dares to call himself a, 969a
 daring young, 700b
 Darwinian, 684b
 dead, cannot bite, 56a
 dead, service or injury to the, 21a
 decline to accept end of, 977a
 defileth a, 1053a
 degradation of, by poverty, 496b
 delights not me, 174a
 der shurdy oak, 713b
 despise a tailless, 717a
 destroy the eye of another, 3b
 diapason closing full in, 278b
 did eat angels' food, 1035b
 dieth and wasteth away, 1030b
 difference between a dog and, 678a
 distinguishable from a gorilla, 564b
 distinguishes, from animals, 743b
 divide state of, 154b
 divine as myself is dead, 609b
 doth not live by bread only, 1025b
 dream of a waking, 71a
 dreams of possessing heart, 855b
 drest in a little authority, 184b
 drink takes the, 712b
 drove out the, 1022a
 dust was once the, 610a
 dwells apart, 612b
 dying, to dying men, 266b
 each, winds up, 261a
 ech, for himself, 80a
 end try the, 153a
 enough for a tear, 760b
 envy is natural to, 19a
 envying a, famous, 89a
 errs while struggle lasts, 379b
 escape every other danger, 27b
 every, against every man, 229a
 every, as Heaven made him, 107b

Man, every, can tame a shrew, 223b
 every cry of every, 387b
 every, good and bad angel, 221b
 every, his greatest enemy, 240b
 every, his own architect, 574b
 every, is son of own works, 36a
 every, mind own business, 105a
 every, must play a part, 143a
 every, persuades himself, 338a
 every, was God or Devil, 277a
 every, will be thy friend, 220a
 evil fruit of a bad, 7a
 excels another, how much one, 31b
 exceptional, deteriorated, 727a
 excess caused, to fall, 120a
 fall of, 590b
 fallacy that, is desirable, 994a
 false man, 291a
 feelings or views of such a, 428a
 felt as a, 368a
 figure of, at twice its size, 923b
 figure of the reasonable, 955a
 firin' at a target, 791b
 first, among these fellows, 56b
 first in war, 384a
 first the, takes a drink, 712b
 first years of, 337a
 fit night for, or beast, 901a
 foolish passionate, 827b
 for the field, 550b
 foremost, of all this world, 168b
 foretells afar, 471b
 forgotten, 707a, 918b
 formed, of the dust, 1021b
 frailty of a, 119b
 free as nature first made, 275b
 friend of, 777b
 fury of a patient, 277b
 gazing on the stars, 650b
 get a new, 209b
 gifts of a bad, 17a
 give every, thy ear, 171b
 give world assurance of a, 177a
 given to appetite, 1040b
 gives to, or woman, 785b
 giveth up the ghost, 1030b
 God is not a, 12b, 1025b
 God made, 804b
 God made it for this, 558b
 God-intoxicated, 281b
 God's a good, 158a
 goes his own by-way, 291b
 goes riding by, 750a
 goeth forth unto his work, 1036b
 going away with a handsomer, 731b
 good great, inherits honor, 423b
 good old, 158a, 498b
 good or ill of, 64a
 good, prolongs his life, 52a
 goodliest, of men, 255b
 gossamer fidelity of mere, 544b
 great, dies, 525a
 great, represents ganglion, 709a
 greater, the greater courtesy, 555a
 greatest fool is, 287a
 grew within this learned, 123b
 grows beyond his work, 991a
 grows old may learn, 24b
 half part of a blessed, 147b
 happiness of common, 900a
 happy a, as any in the world, 284b
 happy, happy dole, 91a
 happy is the, 23a
 happy the, 326b

Man happy the citizen free, 497b
 happy the, who can call today his own, 278a
 hardly a, is now alive, 524a
 harrowing clods, 706b
 has left something undone, 68b
 has no morrow, 15b
 has shop to mind, 574b
 has two irons in fire, 22b
 has wrested from nature, 987a
 hate, you have wronged, 63b
 hath in life sins enough, 264a
 hath penance done, 422a
 he had made a finer, 800a
 he was a, take him for all in all, 171a
 he was, and a positivist, 637a
 he was her, 1004a
 heart of, 879a
 heart of a, 815b
 heart of a, is depress'd, 308b
 heaven had made her such a, 186b
 Heavenly Father invented, 680a
 height of a, 50a
 helpless, in ignorance, 336a
 here lies a truly honest, 264a
 highest style of, 306a
 his own doctor of divinity, 749a
 hold every, a debtor, 122a
 honest and perfect, 224b
 honest, appeals to understanding, 1002a
 honest as any, 158a
 honest exceeding poor, 144a
 honest soul the perfect, 224b
 honourable, yet write badly, 270a
 how hard a, may labor, 771b
 how poor a thing is, 122a
 humour, according as he is, 33a
 hungry man is not a free, 986b
 I am a fatal, 565a
 I know not the, 51b
 I love and honour, 155b
 I love not, the less, 454b
 I loved in Rome, 962b
 I shall know the, far better, 643b
 if a, have an office, 953a
 if a, look sharply, 121a
 if, could only moul't, 740b
 if not the wedding-day, 333b
 if you are a poor, 72a
 if you are a rich, 72a
 if you work for a, 763a
 imagination of a, 478b
 imagines he cannot do this, 282a
 impossible for, 68b
 in armor, 574a
 in difficulties, 11b
 in our town, 1020b
 in the distant future, 530b
 in the integrity of nature, 344b
 in the wilderness, 1015b
 in these days, is nobody, 585b
 in unsearchable darkness, 722a
 in wit a, 278b, 315b
 instruct a wiser, 49a
 interrupt a, 345b
 intimates eternity to, 300a
 is a fallen god, 463a
 is a long time coming, 899a
 is a marvellous vain subject, 97b
 is a mere insect, 701a
 is a military animal, 586b
 is a noble animal, 241b
 is a pliable animal, 617b
 is a political animal, 26a

Man is a prisoner, 20b
 is a reasoning animal, 47a
 is a rope, 726b
 is, an ape or an angel, 512b
 is as old as he's feeling, 637a
 is better than a book, 793b
 is born free, 344a
 is born into the world, 599b
 is born unto trouble, 1030a
 is but a beast, 1013b
 is but a thinking reed, 272b
 is by no means poor, 41a
 is cause of the work, 857a
 is dead, 527a
 is equal iv ivry other man, 837b
 is first-rate, 596b
 is happy, 15b
 is his own star, 224b
 is like a phonograph, 765b
 is like company he keeps, 18a
 is little to be envied, 337b
 is man and master of his fate,
 35b, 554b
 is most detestable, 680a
 is neither angel nor brute, 272b
 is, no more than this, 192a
 is not the creature of circum-
 stances, 511a
 is not upon oath, 341b
 is only animal that blushes, 679a
 is so in the way in the house,
 558a
 is stark mad, 99a
 is the dream of a shadow, 13b
 is the hunter, 550b
 is tired of London, 342a
 is very apt to complain, 341b
 it is so between, and man, 121a
 it means a, 876a
 Jesus was most scientific, 616b
 joy in, in leaf in star, 780b
 just upright, 1030b
 justify God's ways to, 786b
 kills the thing he loves, 769b
 kind of, the country turns out,
 507b
 knew a, who had a friend, 1008b
 know end of day's business, 169a
 know myself a, 213b
 know what God and, is, 556a
 knows nothing without being
 taught, 49b
 knows right from wrong, 679b
 laborin', 600b
 large-hearted, 518a
 last, on earth'll be lost, 737b
 last thing civilized by, 638b
 law for, and law for thing, 503b
 law not the, 484b
 laws of God the laws of, 787a
 lay down his life, 1058b
 laying down his life, 984b
 least considerable, 1002a
 leave his father and mother,
 1021b
 let God and, decree, 787a
 let no such, be trusted, 147a
 let not, put asunder, 1053b
 life of, less than a span, 121b
 life of, solitary, 229a
 little, what now, 965b
 little worse than a, 143b
 live by bread alone, 1050b
 lives not upon bread alone, 749b
 living-dead, 129b
 look sad, 143a
 looketh on outward appearance,
 1027b
 looking for a, 72a

Man looks small at a wedding,
 978b
 lopsided, runs fastest, 811b
 Lord is a, of war, 1024b
 lord of over his fellow, 774b
 lose neither past nor future, 66a
 loseth other life, 66a
 lot of, but once to die, 232a
 lot of, to suffer, 5b
 love a, who is zealous, 342a
 love is a mood to, 754a
 love such a, 323b
 love the, I marry, 906a
 low, seeks a little thing, 570a
 machine called, 578b
 made him happy as a married,
 340b
 made the town, 121a, 364a
 majority can never replace the,
 951a
 make a, spring, 262b
 make a weak, your enemy, 594b
 make, in our image, 1021a
 make one worthy, my foe, 319a
 makes no noise over good deed,
 67b
 makes the circumstances, 473b
 makes us believe oath, 13b
 manage a clever, 814a
 manners makyth, 77a
 man's inhumanity to, 390a
 marks the earth with ruin, 454b
 marries again, 768a
 marry any sort of white, 562a
 marry this, and woman together,
 296a
 matters not how, dies, 340b
 may benefit his country, 20a
 may escape from rope and gun,
 308b
 may redeem the past, 757b
 may tak a neebor's part, 391a
 may work from sun to sun,
 1001a
 meddles with them, 344a
 memory of, 352a
 middle-aged, concludes to build,
 589a
 mildest manner'd, 458a
 military, in world, 155a
 mind is the, 33a
 mind of, a musical instrument,
 613b
 mind's the standard of the, 302b
 mine equal, 1034b
 misfortunes occasioned by, 49b
 mistakes of a good, 1002a
 moral, and man of honor, 909a
 moral, was Werther, 564a
 morality of vulgar, 727b
 more sinn'd against, 191b
 most married, I ever saw, 665a
 most precious thing possessed
 by, 344b
 must be a non-conformist, 501b
 must eat peck of salt, 104a
 must have his faults, 51b
 must learn, 957a
 must please himself, 616a
 my, Friday, 292a
 my mother's life made me a,
 896b
 nae, can tether time or tide, 91a
 named Matthew, 1052a
 natural, has two primal passions,
 743a
 need to see a woman, 953a
 never extinguished in heart of,
 345a

Man never falls so low, 560a
 never is but always to be blest,
 316a
 never met a, I didn't like, 904b
 never was harmed by truth, 68a
 no beard less than a, 157a
 no, became wicked all at once,
 62b
 no, but a blockhead, 341b
 no, can feel himself alone, 791a
 no, can serve two masters, 1051b
 no, ever wetted clay and left it,
 61a
 no, is a hero to his valet, 61b
 no, is an island, 218a
 no, is happy, 45b
 no, is happy without a hobby,
 744b
 no longer the, you were, 995a
 no, loves life like him, 16a
 no right to be a public, 577b
 no, ruleth safely, 83a
 no, so good, 100b
 no, speak write to him, 281b
 no such thing as an honest, 306b
 no time for, to recover hair, 129a
 no, truly knows another, 802b
 no, was more foolish, 342b
 no wedded, so hardy be, 81b
 no, will supply thy want, 220a
 no wise, quit a certainty, 337a
 no, wiser for learning, 227b
 no, worth having is true, 294a
 no, written out of reputation,
 292b
 no young, believes he shall die,
 434b
 noblest work of, 662b
 none more wonderful than, 14a
 not proudest of his works, 369b
 not a, that lives, 404b
 not afraid of the sea, 857a
 not always actions show the,
 314a
 not good that, should be alone,
 1021b
 not trusted with government,
 374b
 nothing more fun than a, 967a
 nothing out of artist not in, 909a
 nothing yet contrived by, 341b
 of absolute genius, 908a
 of achievement, 478a
 of action in state of thought,
 838a
 of all modern poets, 275b
 of business, clergyman also a,
 73a
 of genius makes no mistakes,
 917a
 of genius sees the world, 784a
 of genius seldom ruined, 339b
 of giant frame, 471a
 of God's own mould, 663a
 of great estate, 42a
 of knowledge increaseth strength,
 118a
 of letters must make up his
 mind, 690a
 of letters, physician and, 534a
 of letters, skin of the, 651a
 of mettle, 307a
 of might, 584b
 of my kidney, 180b
 of peace, 891a
 of profound feeling, 644a
 of rank, 342b
 of sorrows, 1047b
 of sovereign parts, 132b

Man of splendid abilities, 425b
of unbounded stomach, 212a
of worth, he preferred the, 53b
of worth in household, 14a
of worth, so acts your, 30b
old age in this universal, 118b
old, clothed in leather, 1020a
old, eloquent, 251a
old, stooping and leaning, 264a
old, who wouldn't say his
prayers, 1017a
old, with a beard, 580b
once to every, and nation, 599b
one, among a thousand, 1043a
one, in a thousand, 819b
one more wrong to, 567b
one, plays many parts, 161a
one, who has a mind, 766b
one-book, 419a
only animal which devours, 374a
only, is vile, 445b
only what is good in, 770a
only, who does not know it,
979b
open, to man, 286b
or a dog, 766a
or woman the world is curious
about, 597a
or woman's breeding, 764b
original sin of, 297b
other than honest, 152b
out of me God and, 694b
out of one, a race, 257a
outlook that mark, 272a
owe debt, 3a
paint the, 669a
paltry is the estate of, 67b
paper bullets awe, 157b
parliament of, 549a
partly is, 572b
pass for a, 143b
pass his days, 42b
peace, did not make, 620a
perceives it die away, 408b
perils enfold the righteous, 113a
pig to a, 714a
place where, can die, 588a
plain blunt, 168b
play is the tragedy, 544b
play the, Master Ridley, 87a
poems no, reads, 52a
poetry of the ordinary, 744a
poor, at his gate, 591b
poor, has a grudge, 7a
poor, is deprived, 25a
poorest, in his cottage, 335a
powers superior to, 759a
prentice han' she try'd on, 391b
press not a falling, 211a
problem of the mass, 915a
proper, 141a
proper study of mankind is, 316b
proposes, 83a
prosperous, of business, 764a
provided a, is not mad, 344b
pullin' de grapevine, 758b
purpose in making of, 722a
put this, and woman asunder,
296b
race of, like leaves, 4b
raggedy, he works for Pa, 745b
reading maketh a full, 121b
ready money makes the, 303b
recall me to memory of, 75b
refused a favour, 15b
remind, of good turns, 27b
repose is not destiny of, 709a
rich, enter, 140b
rich, in his castle, 591b

Man, rich, who was niggardly,
71a
Rights of, 361a
round fat oily, of God, 329a
sabbath was made for, 1055b
sadder and a wiser, 422b
said to the universe, 852b
salvation of, 75a
sat on a rock, 717a
savage in, 589a
saying, he is a good, 143b
says what he knows, 344b
scan your brother, 311b
second, in Rome, 56b
seeketh his own, 83b
sees, control the wind, 620b
seldom settle on one, 223a
sent from God, 1057b
severe he was, 356a
severe sour-complexioned, 235a
she had was kind and clean, 966b
she knows her, 223b
shortest lived, 66b
should be upright, 66b
should choose with careful eye,
959b
should forget his anger, 449a
should keep some mindfulness,
14b
should like the same book, 933a
should live in a garret, 680b
should not take his own life,
21a
should read five hours, 340a
should undo a, 125b
sick, to health, 16b
significance of, 861b
single, of good fortune, 428a
sit like grandsire, 143a
slumbers of the virtuous, 300a
smiling destructive, 291a
so faint so spiritless, 152a
so frail a thing is, 1000b
so is it now I am a, 406a
so much one, can do, 268b
so various, 277a
so wise a, 524b
something to be surpassed, 726b
soul of, is immortal, 25b
sound in body, 775a
spared better, 152a
spirit of, suffer annihilation,
793a
sprang to his feet, 569b
starving, at sea, 105a
state of, inconstancy boredom,
272b
state of, like little kingdom,
167a
steady gain of, 527a
still more a, than they, 473a
strong, digests experiences, 727b
strong, in a blatant land, 553b
strongest, on earth, 569b
struggling for life, 339a
style is the, himself, 334a
style's the, 535b
surest plan to make a, 586a
suspects himself a fool, 305b
takes his first drink, 801a
talk to every, 769a
teach you more of, 403b
thankless inconsistent, 305b
that blushes, 306a
that died for men, 698b
that first eat an oyster, 296b
that hath a tongue, 132a
that hath friends, 1040a
that hath no music, 147a

Man that is born of woman, 814b,
1030b
that is capable of devotion,
687a
that is not passion's slave, 176b
that, is richest, 605b
that lays his hand, 403a
that left his family, 677a
that makes a character, 305a
that meddles with cold iron,
113a
that mocks at it, 138b
that runnith awaie, 69a
that runs away, 69a
that thou are mindful, 1032b
that was hanged, 105b
that was in evening made, 242a
that which makes, no worse, 67a
the, is a common murderer, 851b
the most austere, 706a
the one and only one, 853a
the wonder and glory, 530b
there is no indispensable, 918b
there was a little, 440b, 1019b
they ate at green table, 979b
they only who live with a, 340b
think himself an act of God,
585b
thinking or working, 590a
thinks woman profound, 729a
this is Plato's, 72a
this is the state of, 211a
this, shall be myself, 344b
thou art the, 1028a
thou shalt never die, 451a
though a, be wise, 14a
thousandth, 810b
tide tarrieth no, 91a
tides and the life of, 759a
'tis not what, does, 571b
'tis strange what a, may do,
565b
to a worm, 714a
to all the country dear, 356a
to be a great, and saint, 619a
to be, with thy might, 694b
to command, 550b
to have been in prosperitee, 78b
to hold against the world, 755b
to meet and master, 573b
to men a, is but a mind, 713b
to shape the answer, 120b
to the memory of the, 384a
to whom all Naples is known,
270b
to wise, ports and happy havens,
138a
too fond to rule alone, 318b
too proud to fight, 770a
touches this touches a, 610b
trubbed with melankolly, 595a
truest monument must be, 712a
trusts his ears less, 18b
truth and rapture of, 896a
try fortunes to last, 153b
turns from his fire, 977b
tyranny over the mind of, 374a
unaccommodated, 192a
unbuilded goes, 755b
uncertain and puzzled, 886a
unfit to hold an office, 54a
ungrateful less to blame, 265b
unto the, is woman, 523a
up in a balloon, 654a
upstanding, 946a
used to vicissitudes, 337a
vain is the help of, 1035a
vain, may become proud, 282a
valiant, and free, 553a

Man, various, of various stuff, 393a
 very uncluable, 340b
 vile, that mourns, 316b
 vindicate the ways of God to, 315b
 virtue if lost in a young, 283b
 walk like a, 793b
 wants but little, 306a
 was Christ a, like us, 622b
 was it God was it, 694b
 was wolf to the man, 948a
 way of a, with a maid, 815a, 1041b
 wears out more than the, 158a
 well-favoured, 158a
 what a chimera is, 272b
 what a, has, 109a
 what a piece of work is, 173b
 what a, thinks of himself, 589b
 what is, 260a, 476b, 930a
 what is a, profited, 1053b
 what is a tired, to do, 830a
 whatever a, prays for, 594b
 what's virtue in, 661a
 whatsoever a, soweth, 29a
 when a, is dead, 434b
 when, dies glory dies also, 8a
 when I became a, 1061a
 when I get to be a, 847a
 when is, strong, 569b
 when, we love, 510b
 where he dies for, 588a
 who abandons nature, 973b
 who acts the least, 3b
 who broke the bank, 748a
 who builds name on ruins, 308a
 who can blow hot and cold, 11a
 who can call today his own, 39b
 who can fight when he's losing, 877b
 who convinces the world, 745a
 who could make so vile a pun, 291a
 who counsel can bestow, 312a
 who delivers the goods, 803a
 who does a thing for the first time, 651a
 who does himself no wrong, 73a
 who goes alone, 589b
 who had been promised, 961a
 who has a city obedient, 24b
 who has found himself out, 702b
 who has no mental needs, 461b
 who has so much knowledge, 634a
 who has too little, 47a
 who imitated the nightingale, 56a
 who is anybody, 763a
 who is high up, 792b
 who is ready to believe, 51a
 who is ungrateful less to blame, 265b
 who is willing to sink, 600b
 who is wise and virtuous, 57a
 who keeps a continual round, 66a
 who kills a, 250b
 who knew more and spoke less, 61a
 who knows, 754b
 who knows it all, 722a
 who lets himself be bored, 670a
 who lets the contest fall, 18a
 who lives for self alone, 711b
 who makes the experiment, 41b
 who opens the door, 976a
 who owes nothing to the land, 344b

Man who shaves and takes train, 984b
 who trusts her is foolish, 37a
 who turnips cries, 338a
 who was grieving, 70b
 who wasn't there, 883b
 whom fortune hath scratched, 183a
 who's had almost every tooth out, 564a
 who's master who's, 297a
 whose wish and care, 309a
 will go down into the pit, 737b
 will ne'er quite understand, 629b
 will not merely endure, 977a
 wills us slaves, 371b
 wise, have little influence, 19b
 wise, knows himself a fool, 103a
 wise, never loses anything, 98b
 wise, never refuses, 45a
 wise, to discover, 72b
 wiser in his own conceit, 1041a
 wisest, could ask no more, 602a
 wisest, does not fancy, 286b
 wit was more than, 278b
 with a dungfork, 723a
 with a mind, 561b
 with God in majority, 95b
 with his hat in his hand, 338b
 with his heart in his hand, 561a
 with seven wives, 1015b
 with soul so dead, 473b
 with such a wistful eye, 769b
 with the head, 550b
 without a tear, 433a
 without any prejudices, 723a
 without guilt, 660a
 without one scar, 54b
 without passion, 617b
 without riches, 53b
 woman can forgive a, 875b
 woman is the lesser, 549a
 women temper, 290a
 word no, relies on, 288b
 work evil, for himself, 7a
 work for, to mend, 280b
 worst cliques consist of one, 766b
 worth as he esteems himself, 89a
 worth makes the, 317b
 would not be seen in, 120b
 wretched, outlive his wealth, 146b
 write the life of a, 340b
 writing maketh an exact, 121b
 you are an old, 60b
 you drop from your chamber, 589a
 you'll be a, my son, 820b
 young, who has not wept, 807b
 you're not a, 764b
 Manacles, mind-forg'd, 387b
 Manage, one's friends' one can, 842a
 this matter to a T, 89a
 Managed so well in France, 686b
 writing properly, 345b
 Management, economy and good, 565a
 guiding genius of, 874b
 of one disease, 19a
 points respecting their, 448b
 Manager, office of the, 899a
 Man-at-arms' must serve on his knees, 116a
 Mandalay, come you back to, 878a
 Mandamus binds all alike, 381b
 Mandarin, great yellow, 867b

Mandragora, give me to drink, 200a
 not poppy nor, 188b
 Mandrake root, 215b
 Mane, bright, for ever shine, 385b
 dew-drop from the lion's, 182a
 laid my hand upon thy, 455a
 tossing his, of snows, 690a
 Maned with whistling wind, 866a
 Manger, approached the, 10b
 born in a, 271b
 cold and not too cleanly, 263b
 dog in the, 222a
 dogs in the, 922a
 for his bed, 591b
 laid him in a, 1056a
 wrapt in rude, 244b
 Mangle, fiction turns the Muses', 794b
 Mangled limbs and dying groans, 362a
 poet, limbs of the, 40a
 youth lies dead, 790a
 Manhood, childhood, decrepit age, 231b
 civic, firm against the crowd, 551a
 disappointment of, 511a
 do what thy, bids, 615b
 flower of young, 15a
 grain of, 260a
 hardened into the bone of, 359b
 hills of, 543a
 honesty, good fellowship, 149a
 honor and truth and, 888b
 is a struggle, 512a
 lexicon of youth for, 510b
 poverty the mother of, 51a
 sounder piece of British, 475a
 youth and, keep equal poise, 736a
 Mania for maintaining all is well, 325a
 lawsuit, 688a
 Maniac scattering dust, 552a
 Manifest as the nose in man's face, 90a
 destiny, 595a
 every man's work, 1060b
 never, their best, 667b
 she has no, but this, 722b
 Manifestation of human activity, 722b
 of unfriendly disposition, 389b
 Manifesto more than a theory, 710a
 Manifold reasons, 141a
 sins and wickedness, 1068a
 stories I know are told, 651a
 Manila Bay, down in, 713a
 Mankind a future life must have, 615b
 all, love a lover, 502a
 all that, has done, 475b
 are the asses that pull, 460a
 as they are, 366b
 better for, 536b
 by the perverse depravity, 290b
 by thee would be less bored, 798a
 cause of, 438b
 censure injustice, 24a
 chapters of, 800a
 common to, 14b
 consideration of, 366b
 cynic from study of, 713b
 delirium of, 807a
 deserve better of, 295b
 destiny of, 870b

Mankind, distraction meant to, 225b
 elevation of, 589b
 enemy to, 163b
 fly from, 453a
 gave up what was meant for, 357b
 Germany menace to all, 957b
 greatest of, 401a
 has grown strong, 951a
 hate, 203b
 immortal blemish of, 728b
 in charity to all, 398b
 in conscious virtue bold, 312b
 involved in, 218a
 is tolerant of praises, 20a
 legacies a genius leaves to, 300b
 let, agree, 280b
 minus one, 517b
 mischiefs that afflict, 290b
 miseries or credulities of, 773b
 mother of, 252a
 my countrymen are, 517a
 never so happily inspired, 749a
 observe, extensively, 336a
 of all, I love but you, 1011a
 one disillusion, 924b
 our true nationality is, 832a
 proper study of, is man, 316b
 protectin' th' liberties iv, 836a
 religion could urge, to evils, 34b
 respect of, 444b
 serve thy country and, 666a
 surpasses or subdues, 453a
 survey, 335b
 think their little set, 376b
 to live in, 902b
 two men of all, 846a
 untold sorrow to, 997b
 upper and lower part of, 292a
 wealth of, is wisdom, 729b
 wine pernicious to, 4b
 wisdom and folly of, 832b
 wisest brightest meanest of, 318a
 worth destroying, 459a
 Mankind's concern is charity, 317b
 epitome, 277a
 most terrible misdeeds, 965a
 Manlier, nobler and, 458b
 Manliness, native western form of, 611a
 silent, of grief, 357a
 without loss of, 20a
 Manly, big, voice, 161b
 blood, ruddy drop of, 507a
 cheek, virtue's, 366a
 foe, 401b
 heart, 521b
 hilarity, 424a
 sentiment, nurse of, 361a
 simple modest, true, 602a
 Man-made institutions, 957b
 Manna, dropp'd, 253b
 give us daily, 76b
 it is, 1024b
 Manner born, native and to the, 172a
 eloquent or acute, 281b
 in which bestowed, 339b
 is woman's best adornment, 28a
 of giving worth more, 243a
 of man is this, 1055b
 pleasing, and laugh, 931b
 same, for all human souls, 766a
 speak after, of men, 1059b
 the substitute for genius, 363a
 Manners always under examina-
 tion, 505a
 and language, 406a

Manners and my spice of wit, 641a
 are not idle, 555a
 are the happy ways, 505a
 bad, or good manners, 766a
 bewrayed by his, 114a
 catch the, living as they rise, 315b
 character habits and, 628b
 climates councils, 548a
 contact with, is education, 304a
 dress and, in England, 764b
 fine, need support, 505b
 folly and ill, 356a
 gentle of affections mild, 278b
 had not that repose, 547a
 in the face, 338a
 learning without cultivated, 932a
 makyth man, 77a
 men's evil, 212a
 modern, of expression, 314a
 must adorn knowledge, 323b
 not men but, 333a
 of an undertaker, 843a
 of each other-nation, 102a
 of, gentle, 315b
 old men with beautiful, 933a
 old, old books old wine, 119a
 our tardy apish nation, 138b
 savage men and uncouth, 359b
 sweeter, purer laws, 553a
 their own business, 961a
 with fortunes, 314a
 Mannes, sepulture of, wit, 82a
 Mannikin merely to madden it, 545b
 Mannish cowards, 159b
 Manor of thy friends, 218a
 Man-o'-War's 'er husband, 814b
 Manpreacher who did not warn the
 women, 741a
 Man's affairs however little, 339b
 aims, above, 654a
 animal spirits, 593b
 bedevilment and God's, 787a
 best leg is the, 736b
 best portion of, life, 403b
 best possession, 17b
 brave, eyes, 17a
 capacity for justice, 963b
 certainty, more accurate than, 814a
 charm, strength is a, 792b
 chief felicity, 122a
 common age, 566b
 conversation, fall into a, 301b
 cottage, knocks at poor, 38a
 dead, chest, 749b
 dearer than to himself, 219a
 discourse like Persian carpet, 53b
 distinctive mark, 572b
 dominion broken nature's union, 390a
 dying is survivors' affair, 883a
 eminent, conversation, 510b
 erring judgment, 310b
 every wise, son, 164a
 first disobedience, 251b
 foot-print, looking for a, 857b
 for, illusion given, 440a
 fortune, mould of a, 36a
 friendships invalidated by mar-
 riage, 671b
 genius is a delty, 12a
 good, feast, 161a
 good, love, 162b
 good, smile, 356a
 great, curse, 310a

Man's greatest invention, 988a
 hand not able to taste, 142b
 heart deviseth his way, 83a, 1039b
 heart, imagination of, 1022b
 heart is small, 816b
 heart, strengthens, 292b
 heart, way to a, 1006b
 honest, the noblest work, 224b
 honest, word, 108b
 house, hidden room in, 867a
 house is his castle, 110b
 image and his cry, 824b
 imperial race ensnare, 312a
 in every old, eye, 136a
 inclination to injustice, 963b
 inclineth, mind to atheism, 120b
 ingratitude, 161b
 ingress into the world, 378a
 inhumanity to man, 390a
 issue, again becomes, 985b
 last romance, 769a
 life, how good is, 571a
 life is cheap as beast's, 191b
 life to know them, 982b
 life, took with him a, 475a
 lot, 41b
 love is a thing apart, 457b
 memory, stay in a, 820a
 night, exceeds, 182a
 mind, liberalize a, 637a
 mind, woman interested in a, 756b
 mortality, watch o'er, 408b
 naked foot, 292a
 nature, ancient roots of, 781a
 nature, art is, 586a
 no, wit can well direct, 217a
 none believe, speeches, 35b
 oath, let no woman believe, 35b
 one, wickedness, 7a
 one, yawning, 222a
 own fault, 342a
 own observation, 121a
 own writing, 596b
 painful desire to communicate, 992a
 peculiar duty, 68a
 pie is freed, 210a
 plaything, 61a
 power of action, 282a
 power to live long, 47a
 prerogative, 226b
 pride shall bring him low, 1041b
 reach exceed his grasp, 570b
 real life, 773a
 real possession, 650b
 reputation, death closes a, 301a
 rich, abode, 590b
 rising to a, work, 67b
 selection, world of, 996a
 sweat of, brow, 7b
 the gowd for a' that, 394a
 the happy, without a shirt, 90b
 thinking too highly of himself, 282a
 town, London is a, 757a
 true touchstone, 228a
 truest monument, 712a
 unconquerable mind, 407a
 virtue nor sufficiency, 159a
 want of breeding, 56b
 weakness, credulity the, 429b
 when a, busy, 569b
 wise, task, 64a
 word is God in man, 554a
 work comes to, what a, 568b
 worth something, 571a
 Manservant, nor his, 1025a

Mansion, before starry threshold, 246b
 Mansionry, approve by his lov'd, 195a
 Mansions, build thee more stately, 536b
 in my Father's house many, 1058b
 in the skies, 303a
 Manslaughter, we check, 47b
 Mantlepiece, commanding of The, 681b
 Mantle, cream-and, 143a
 green, of the standing pool, 192a
 night's black, 102a
 silver, threw, 255b
 twich'd his, blue, 249b
 under thy hooded, 632b
 Mantled in mist, 993b
 Manuals, read, for making truce, 640a
 Manufacture human life, 929b
 prigs, 755a
 schoolteachers, 935b
 Manure and guano, 954a
 natural, 374a
 Manured with industry, 186b
 Manus haec inimica tyrannis, 271b
 Manuscript, youth's sweet-scented, 533b
 zigzag, 364a
 Many a rich stone, 220b
 a slip 'twixt cup and lip, 223a
 are our joys in youth, 404b
 arrows loosed, 154b
 as the sand, 1028b
 can brook the weather, 133a
 change and pass, 468b
 days, inclination of, 229a
 despoilers of the, 402a
 fine things to do, 891a
 fox knows, things, 7b
 fresh streams meet, 154b
 friendship of the, 668b
 hands make light worke, 94a
 I have loved, 887b
 in literature address the, 511a
 men stumble at threshold, 127a
 my wants are, 398b
 one out of, 1010a
 owed by so, to so few, 869b
 play of the, 797a
 powerful interests, 442a
 receive advice, 43b
 safe from the, 602a
 strings to your bowe, 93a
 that are first, 1053b
 things having full reference, 154b
 things seem impossible, 49b
 things, to talk of, 658b
 things we perform for friends, 33b
 too, nor too few of either, 431b
 we were not, 520a
 who have made themselves public, 340b
 wonders are, 14a
 words won't fill bushel, 331a
 Many-colour'd life, 335b
 glass, dome of, 468b
 Manye smale maken a greet, 82b
 Many-fountained Ida, 546b
 Many-headed monster Multitude, 115b
 monster of the pit, 320b
 monster thing, 415b
 Many-splendoured thing, miss the, 790b

Many-winter'd crow, 548b
 Map, 1 their, 217b
 journey universe in a, 107b
 of honour truth loyalty, 125a
 of my collegiate life, 405a
 the battle chart, 910a
 Maple puts her corals on, 602a
 tree, flame of the, 928b
 Maples, scarlet of the, 795a
 Maps, geographers crowd edges of, 53a
 not on the, of the world, 711b
 to other worlds, 215a
 Mar, life could not, 973a
 none to mend and none to, 695b
 peace man can not, 620a
 striving to better oft we, 191a
 things that, or bless, 780b
 weepin' willer like 'er, 886b
 your fortunes, 190b
 Marathon looks on the sea, 458a
 mountains look on, 458a
 plain of, 337b
 to Waterloo, 682b
 trivial skirmish fought near, 972b
 Marble and mud, 514a
 door admits no fruit, 712b
 droppes of rain perce, 34b
 dull cold, 211b
 enduring as, 110a
 forget thyself to, 246a
 halls, dreamt I dwelt in, 483b
 halls, sweep through, 520b
 index of a mind, 404b
 leapt to life a god, 463b
 living features from the, 37b
 lodge in, or in bronze, 669b
 made you for a time out of, 36a
 minds, men have, 131b
 more the, wastes, 85b
 never mark the, with his name, 315a
 nor gilded monuments, 205b
 poets that lasting, seek, 242a
 say more than many a braver, 264a
 soften'd into life, 320b
 Sunium's, steep, 458b
 to retain, 110a
 write it in, 86a
 yielding, 242a
 Marblehead, women of, 527b
 Marble-hearted fiend, 191a
 Marcellus exil'd feels, more true joy, 318a
 March, alluvial, of days, 982a
 ashbuds in the front of, 548a
 beware the ides of, 166a
 day's, nearer home, 413a
 hare, 84b, 656b
 hinder us in the great, 261b
 ides of, are come, 56b
 is o'er the mountain waves, 432b
 is outside the door, 977b
 lion-like, 690a
 mad, days, 896b
 men who, away, 706b
 of great events, 812a
 of the human mind, 360a
 on all hearts resolved, 395a
 on he said, 528a
 our rear shall, tomorrow, 638a
 people, 899a
 seemed to, seaward still, 742b
 stormy, has come at last, 471a
 three Frenchmen, 155b
 to salvation, 972b
 to the unseen hazard, 809a

March, truth is on the, 708a
 we shall, prospering, 567b
 winds of, 208a
 March'd in the Mulligan Guard, 732a
 Marche, droghte of, 79a
 Marched breast forward, 575b
 on without impediment, 128b
 Marches, funeral, to the grave, 521a
 on its stomach, 400a
 solemn, fill the nights, 598a
 Marching along fifty-score strong, 567b
 as to war, 664a
 cheek by joule, 102a
 his soul goes, on, 669b
 lightly that summer hour, 781b
 million, feet, 996b
 single in an endless file, 506b
 through Georgia, 660b
 to the Promised Land, 664a
 tramp tramp the boys are, 613a
 Marcia towers above her sex, 299b
 Marci'ful providunce, 600b
 Marcius, my good, 202a
 Marden, roared to, 587a
 Mare, bold, Bess, 576b
 grey, the better horse, 93b
 Mare's nest, molehill and, 704a
 Mares eat oats, 1019a
 Margaret, fye na said may, 1012b
 Margent, Meander's, green, 247a
 of the world, 790a
 Margery Daw, 1016b
 Margin, a certain free, 611b
 broad, to my life, 590a
 meadow of, 381b
 not allow to end with, 710b
 vanishes over the, 556b
 Margins, outmost, 939b
 Margot Asquith, affair between, 967a
 Marriage, lord in, 82a
 Mariana, dejected, 185a
 Marie, sweet, 762a
 Marigolds, ye ardent, 477a
 Mariner, ancient, 421a
 hath his will, 421a
 master, 755b
 O young, 556b
 of old said to Neptune, 47b
 Mariners of England, 432b
 travelers magazines of myth, 893b
 Marines, tell that to the, 417b
 United States, 1004b
 Marion's nose looks red and raw, 134a
 Mark Antony, who lost world for, 289b
 death loves a shining, 306a
 ever-fixed, 207a
 eye doth level at the, 203b
 fellow of no, 151a
 fly to one, 154b
 go beyond the, 266a
 go, him well, 414a
 God save the, 149b
 God speed the, 503b
 his eye doth level at, 203b
 how fleeting and paltry, 67b
 it with B, 1015a
 man outlook that, 272a
 man's distinctive, 572b
 measures have been my, 355b
 miss the, they drive at, 380b
 nearer and a broader, 650a

Mark, never, the marble with his name, 315a
of china that's ancient, 725a
of disaffection, 860a
of virtue, 145b
on his red breast, 528b
slander loves a shining, 637a
the good a man has done, 874b
the perfect man, 1034a
push beyond her, 552a
the archer little meant, 416a
them twinkling, 412a
Twain, book by, 676b
Twain, from one book by, 983a
upon Cain, 1022a
us with a scar, 847a
what ills assail, 336a
wisest clerks missed the, 430a
with rod the wanderings, 37b
with white or black stone, 107b
ye who, this monument, 9b
Marked him for his own, 235a
my love by candle-light, 612b
of many loved of one, 706a
Marked-down quarry, 765a
Marked, chief good and, of his time, 177b
considering the, 880a
fortune is like the, 120b
glutted, 309b
greet press at, 81a
knowledge is bought in the, 595a
place, gods of the, 821a
place, morals of the, 849b
quotations, Bartlett of, 955b
this little pig went to, 1016a
to, to market, 1019b
Market-place, chained in the, 471a
in the, lay a dead dog, 635a
sit upon the, 166b
Marking, malady of not, 152b
Marks and scars I carry with me, 274b
death aims at fairer, 231b
its victim, 433b
not that you won or lost, 910a
of superiority, 776a
signatures and, of mercy, 726b
Marl, wayward, 157a
Marle, burning, 252b
Marley was dead as a door-nail, 578a
Marlowe's mighty line, 219b
Marm Hackett's garden, 587a
Marmion, last words of, 415a
Marquis duke and a' that, 394a
Marri'd, man that's, 183a
Marred, nothing, or old, 825a
Marreth what he makes, 319a
Marriage a community, 714a
a damnable serious business, 966a
a good, 884a
an open question, 504b
and death and division, 692a
and hanging go by destiny, 91a
bell, merry as a, 453a
comedies are ended by, 458a
curse of, 188b
day, days be as a, 232a
dirge in, 170a
disgust to, 340b
excellent, 585b
friendships invalidated by, 671b
gentleman unhappy in, 340b
give your whole mind to, 641a
happens as with cages, 100a
hasty, seldom proveth well, 126b
hearse, 387b

Marriage, in companionship as in, 696a
in heaven no, is, 947a
is a desperate thing, 227b
is a necessary evil, 28a
is a noose, 108a
is destiny, 555b
is like life, 749a
is popular, 765a
love friendship and, 434a
makes man and wife one flesh, 297b
of true minds, 207a
opportunities during, 931b
reaction arrives after, 814a
relation between man and woman, 891a
resembles shears, 419b
rich hues have, made, 721b
sheaves of offers of, 765b
tables, furnish forth the, 170b
won't be a stylish, 828a
Marriages are made in heaven, 555b
exclaim against second, 333b
happiest, on earth, 976b
meals beds, 62a
Married after his wife died, 340b
happiness in, estate, 244a
happy though, 804b
he is dreadfully, 665a
in haste, 130a
lady, Charlotte was a, 564a
let us be, 581a
life, twenty-five years of, 851a
live till, 157b
man, Benedict the, 157a
man, made him happy as a, 340b
man must sink or swim, 819a
man will wait beside, 819a
men, cuckoo mocks, 134a
most, man I ever saw, 665a
no taste when you, me, 381b
on Wednesday, 1018b
people have, delight we, 285a
people owe, sum two, 379a
philosopher belongs to comedy, 727b
reader I, him, 586b
the man all tattered and torn, 1020b
till anes we, be, 1012b
to a single life, 263b
to green, 478b
to immortal verse, 245b, 411a
true I have, her, 186a
young man, 183a
Marries, times changed with him who, 749a
when she, and when she dies, 930a
woman, again, 768a
Marrow, Puritan, 934b
Yankees have the, 450b
Marrow-bone, thinks in a, 827b
Marrow-nerve, nimble of the, 640a
Marry, ancient people, 244a
Ann, 765a
as easy to, a rich woman, 565b
better to, or not, 70b
better to, than to burn, 1061a
doant thou, for money, 556a
every woman should, 513a
her that is divorced, 1051a
how will he, 1016b
in haste, 900a
love the man I, 906a
no can, both o' dem, 852b

Marry, people people, 704a
praise those about to, 71b
prepared to, again, 683b
proper time to, 366a
the boss's daughter, 947b
the man they love, 906a
them for life, 417a
this man and woman together, 296a
were he not to, again, 340b
who will our sex is to be sold, 309b
whom she likes, 564b
Mars, eye like, 176b
makes us or it, 190a
of malcontents, 180a
seat of, 138b
Marsh beneath the moon, 935a
'twixt the, and the skies, 716b
unpeopled, 493a
woodland, or bog, 1005a
Marshal, born to, his fellow-men, 663a
Marshal's baton, 400b
truncheon, 184a
Marshalships and cabinet appointments, 537b
Marshes of Glynn, 716b
range of the, 716b
Marsh-grass sends in the sod, 716b
Marsh-hen flies, 716b
secretly builds, 716b
Mart, brawlers of the auction, 767b
church and, 518b
Martial airs of England, 444b
blowing, sounds, 252b
cloak around him, 464a
melting airs or, 365a
outside, 159b
Martin Barton and Fish, 920b
Elginbrodde, here lie I, 1014a
Martini in the refrigerator, 976b
into a dry, 941a
something about a, 990a
Martin's, Saint, summer, 124a
Martlet, temple-haunting, 195a
Martyr, deye a, 78b
fall'st a blessed, 211b
pale, in shirt of fire, 650a
Martyrdom, fond of truth not of, 326a
gift of, 279a
in a fortnight's entertainment, 774b
life-long, 525b
torches of, 375a
Martyr's happiness, 800b
woe, 389a
Martyrs, blood of the, 69a
error has its, 324b
makes men, and reformers, 638a
men love their, 618b
noble army of, 1068a
Marvel how fishes live in sea, 203b
'tis a, of great renown, 747a
Marvelous book, what is this, 344b
boy, Chatterton, 406b
creatures we are, 872b
mercies and infinite love, 692b
rebellion of man, 899a
vain fickle subject, 97b
what does not appear, 49b
Marvelling sweetly on her ills, 947a
Marvels of energy and principle, 838a

Marx explains unsocialized pairs, 960a
 made same announcement, 955b
 Marxian Socialism, 925a
 Mary Ambree, 1012a
 at thy window be, 393b
 Bloody, 488b
 child with, his mother, 1050a
 go and call the cattle, 598a
 had a little lamb, 462b
 hath chosen that good part, 1057a
 helper of heartbreak, 911a
 lovely still my, 365b
 Mary quite contrary, 1015b
 Morrison, 393b
 Saint Anne the mother of, 702a
 she came with her child, 1003a
 sweet Highland, 393a
 was that mother mild, 591b
 Mary-buds, winking, 204a
 Maryland my Maryland, 702b
 Mary's asleep by murmuring stream, 392b
 Marys and Anns and Elizas, 535a
 Masculine in its allurements, 904a
 soul is a worker, 806b
 Mask and antique pageantry, 245b
 boldness is, for fear, 51a
 Harlequin without his, 565b
 like open truth, 297b
 of care, 853a
 shows as he removes the, 563b
 Masked words abroad, 605b
 Masks, bag of, 979a
 Mason, a mere working, 416a
 Masons, singing, 154b
 Masquerade, street begins to, 704b
 truth in, 450b
 Masquerades, skim milk, as cream, 682b
 Mass, blessed mutter of the, 570b
 commodity, 985b
 common, of matter, 6a
 dead level of the, 604a
 enormous, 4a
 everyone has, of bad work, 671b
 giant, of things to come, 181b, 832a
 interests combined into one, 442a
 jewelled, of millinery, 553b
 man, problem of the, 915a
 molten, 939a
 obscure, of humanity, 514b
 Paris worth a, 115b
 response out of mass need, 985b
 shapeless, a book of rules, 730b
 sniffs round the, 719b
 the, hardens, 939a
 the mob the crowd the, 898a
 yawning at the, 867a
 Massachusetts, encomium upon, 443b
 here's to old, 793a
 Infantry, 666a
 Maenad of, 695a
 there she stands, 443b
 Massacre, betray and lie and, 99b
 not as sudden as a, 674b
 Masses against the classes, 534a
 airy, and smooth, 432a
 bow ye, 683b
 connection with the great, 951a
 floundering, of ice, 563a
 give me your huddled, 742b
 long suits, 958a
 mill and swarm, 963a
 of people victims to life, 951b

Masses, shapeless, of white flesh, 50a
 superiority to the, 909a
 write for the, 486b
 Massive sandal set on stone, 962a
 Massy, two, keys, 249a
 Mast, bends the gallant, 447b
 blown over-board, 127a
 cut away the, 587a
 drunken sailor on a, 128a
 nail to the, her holy flag, 534b
 nail'd her colors to the, 414a
 of some great admiral, 525b
 Master, accuse not a servant to his, 1041b
 and a task for life, 507b
 and author, 75a
 and make crouch, 573b
 becomes a host then a, 924a
 behold thy, 326a
 both of science and of art, 731a
 Ca-Caliban has a new, 209b
 calls no man, 437a
 creditor is worse than a, 497b
 disciple not above his, 1052b
 every card a, 958a
 every man be, of his time, 197a
 forces met their, 919b
 genius is, of man, 653b
 grief, 158a
 hard for thee to, 68a
 house without a, 502b
 in that he knows her, 668b
 in the presence of The, 566a
 in your calling, 709a
 into the woods my, went, 716b
 I've done thy bidding, 877a
 Jacky shall have a new, 1016b
 man is, of his fate, 35b
 mariner, 755b
 melody, feels the, 914b
 mendicants observe, 726b
 mistress and two slaves, 714a
 my despair, 507b
 my whole life, 576a
 need even more to be a, 717b
 of all good workmen, 814b
 of all whose language he speaks, 501a
 of art as of life, 773b
 of earth and sea, 823b
 of himself, 39b, 226b
 of his fate, 554b
 of his time till seven, 197a
 of my fate, 741b
 of us all, 903a
 one for my, 1015b
 passion, 679b
 passion in the breast, 317a
 passive, lent his hand, 503b
 prove so hard a, 721b
 Ridley play the man, 87a
 shuttles prepared by the, 711a
 so I would not be a, 537b
 speaker is the tear, 884b
 spirits of this age, 167b
 strong enough to be the, 344a
 subtle, under heaven, 555a
 such, such man, 96b
 unwitting where their, dwells, 897a
 which is to be, 659a
 who's, who's man, 297a
 Master-art of kindness, 726b
 Mastered, Destiny waiteth for the, 13a
 law in his private thoughts, 501a
 Master-hand alone can reach, 310b

Mastering passion of his life, 748b
 Masterly, wise and, inactivity, 397b
 Masterpiece, appear as the flower, 668b
 confusion made his, 197a
 nature her, design'd, 393a
 nature's chief, 289b
 of nature, 502a
 Masterpieces, heaven's, 966b
 narrates adventures among, 723b
 of the world, 976a
 Master's crib, 1045a
 feet, sound of his, 1029a
 gate, starv'd at his, 388a
 hand, jar in the best, 42a
 income, 913a
 lash, beneath his, 583b
 lost his fiddling-stick, 1014b
 spell, kindled by the, 396b
 spelt, 593a
 words are forgotten, 822a
 Masters, artist has the, in his eye, 515a
 cannot all be, 185b
 done away with, 727b
 frightfullest of all, 475b
 lords and rulers, 755b
 no man can serve two, 1051b
 noble and approv'd good, 186a
 of assemblies, 1044a
 of the things they write, 227b
 of their fates, 166a
 slaves instead of, 783b
 spread yourselves, 141a
 Masters' table, 1053a
 Master-spirit, life-blood of a, 250b
 Master-stroke is nature's part, 507a
 Master-word looms large in meaning, 743b
 Mastery, courage is, of fear, 678a
 of a subject, 882b
 of the desires, 727b
 over a man, 722b
 over musical instruments, 785a
 propensity for, 776a
 Mast-high ice, 421a
 Mastiff, excellent, 284b
 Mastiffs of unmatchable courage, 155b
 Mast'ry, strive here for, 254b
 Masts, till, crack, 117a
 Match it, fellow fault, 162a
 for the devil, 980a
 ne'er saw her, 134b
 the mountains and the sea, 755b
 Matched our buttons, 687b
 us with His hour, 938b
 Matches are made in heaven, 91a
 Matchless bard, 358b
 infancy, moved out that, 740a
 swiftness, 5a
 Mate, choose another, 417a
 choose not alone a proper, 366a
 for beauty, 510a
 great artificer made my, 752a
 in England, I've a, 582a
 listen when his, talked, 930a
 may choose another, 417a
 of the Nancy brig, 681b
 old bold, of Henry Morgan, 663a
 took unto herself a, 407a
 who be the maidens, 413a
 Mated, longing to be, 616b
 Materia medica, 536b

Material comes before the work,
670a
computation, 870b
force, spiritual stronger than,
506a
means of existence, 910b
moral and, welfare, 779b
nature, determine of, 340b
progress and prosperity, 779b
progress of all kinds, 530a
raw, of opinion, 770a
Materially ambitious, 940b
Materials, few, for history, 369a
heads of the same, 937b
heroes from scantiest, 956a
of action are variable, 64a
Maternal testimony, 861a
Mates, folded, 795a
Mathematical formula, 988a
Mathematician capable of reason-
ing, 24b
has reached the highest rung,
784a
Mathematics, angling so like the,
235b
into region of necessity, 861a
make men subtle, 121b
possesses not only truth, 962a
possesses supreme beauty, 861a
Mather, still for us where Cottons,
977b
Matilda, a-waltzing, with me, 810a
told such dreadful lies, 849a
Matin, glow-worm shows the,
near, 172b
Matricide in eyes of civilized
world, 887b
Matrimony, courtship love and,
588a
critical period in, 955a
safest in, 380b
Matron's bones, 177a
Matter, borrowed the, 100b
common mass of, 6a
containing such vile, 136b
for a May morning, 165b
form as distinct from its, 702a
how great a, 1064a
I am full of, 1031b
is indifferent to form, 240a
is the unreal and temporal, 616b
lovers lacking, 162b
mince the, 103b, 187b
more, with less art, 173a
mute and inanimate, 793a
of charges, 244a
of indifference, nothing a, 32a
of privilege, 20a
of time and opportunity, 21b
permanence of, 883a
pregnant in, 436b
repeateth a, 1039b
root of the, 1031a
said there was no, 459b
sound, in the complex, 431b
star-chamber, 180a
success in even the smallest, 68b
tell the, 1043b
then a whit, 810b
thought immersed in, 490a
time for things that, 883b
'twas no, what he said, 459b
what does it, to me, 344a
what's the, with Kansas, 843a
whether he knows anything of
the, 342b
worthy of lamentation, 58a
Matter-o'-money, quoth Echo,
588a

Matters, judge of the highest, 25b
mince, 103b
not how a man dies, 340b
not how long you live, 46a
not what be thy lot, 617a
not what you are thought to be,
46a
of highest moment, 18b
of importance, ridicule often
decides, 40b
purely conscientious, 262a
solicitations in, pending, 262a
touch no state, 356b
what, what anybody thinks,
504a
you mince, 187b
Matthew and Waldo, 943a
man named, 1052a
Mark Luke and John, 262a
Mature, for death, 258b
imagination of a man, 478b
Maturest counsels, 253b
Maturing sun, bosom-friend of the,
482b
Maturity, bring excellence to, 46a
is the gate of paradise, 631a
most serious step toward, 974b
of custom, 847b
Maud, come into the garden, 553b
Maudlin poetess, 318b
Mauder and mumble, 474b
Mausolo's Tomb of affection and
guilt, 1007b
Maw-crammed beast, frets doubt
the, 572a
Mawkishness, thence proceeds,
478b
Maxim, firm to this scoundrel,
328b
he had often tried, 383b
ignoble, safety first, 783b
of the British people, 868a
universally known, 333a
useless as a general, 492a
with Foxey, 577a
Maxims, copybook, 821a
hoard of, 548b
of the civil law, 336b
reservoir of, 715a
Maximum of temptation, 765a
Maxwell Street, Jew fish crier on,
898a
May although I care not, 111a
and I were lord in, 693a
boughs of the, 725a
chills the lap of, 354a
darling buds of, 204b
do, what men, 158a
faire fresshe, 80b
flowery meads in, 229a
flush as, 176b
fressh as in month of, 79a
gather rosebuds while ye, 230b
I'm to be queen o' the, 547a
is building her house, 830a
is full of flowers, 118a
it was the month of, 673b
joys be as the month of, 232a
laurel outlives not, 693a
loveth nought in, 77b
maids are, when maids, 162b
merry month of, 220a, 1012b
mornin' o', 885a
morning, matter for a, 165b
morning when world was made,
961a
moth, vestments of the, 995b
never month of love, 118a
on the second day of, 838a

May, prosperous morn in, 780b
puts her corals on in, 602a
smells April and, 780b
spirit as month of, 151a
swarm of bees in, 1000a
there's an end of, 787a
upon the first of, 713a
when month of, is comen, 79a
what in, escaped detection, 575b
when all the months were, 738a
wol have no slogardy a-night,
80a
May-bells clash and chime, 704a
May-blossom brow, 554b
May-day morn, more bright than,
383a
Maydens fayre are fortunate, 112b
Mayflower, came here on the,
921b
human beings aboard the, 980b
of our hope, 624a
Society, belong to the, 805b
Maying, friends that I knew in my,
762a
that we two were, 598a
May-morn, that, blue ran the flash,
575a
May-poles, sing of, 230a
May's new-fangled mirth, 132b
May-time and cheerful dawn, 409a
Maze, bewilder'd in the, of schools,
310a
scene of man a mighty, 315b
Mazes, wand'ring, 254a
McFlimsey, Miss, of Madison
Square, 632b
McGee, cremated Sam, 877a
McGrew, dangerous Dan, 877a
Me and Mamie O'Rourke, 798b
determine which is, 763b
do in remembrance of, 1057b
good Indian, 653b
guides, and the bird, 567a
his hungering neighbor and,
600a
my gifts instead of, 233b
name is Mud, 886b
only through, 796b
song of let, alone, 612a
talk awhile of, and thee, 532a
tell a lie for, 340a
who am as a nerve, 465b
wish that you were, 750b
woe is, to have seen, 175a
ye have not always, 1054b
Mea culpa, 1010a
Meadow, cheeks of the, 582b
grove and stream, 408a
of margin, 381b
ragged, of my soul, 969a
sheep's in the, 1016a
Meadow-flower its bloom unfold,
412a
Meadows brown and sere, 471a
by-path, where you linger, 749a
of ease, 857a
of England, 927a
of heaven, 522b
paint, with delight, 134a
trim with daisies pied, 245a
Meads, flowery, 236a
flowery, in May, 229a
Meagre, blue, hag, 247b
were his looks, 137b
Meal, barrel of, wasted not, 1029a
full, more than a blessing, 430a
handful of, in a barrel, 1028b
Meal-drift moulded, 724b
Meals beds marriages, 62a

Meals, getting, and washing plates, 980b
 make no long, 357a
 short and sparing at, 262a
 unquiet, 129b
 Mealy boys and beef-faced boys, 576b
 Mean actions to fear, 726a
 age is dull and, 527a
 all books else appear so, 289b
 and self-conscious, 931a
 as cat's meat, 876a
 birth, reviled for his, 59a
 cultivates the golden, 38b
 license they, 251a
 no creature's made so, 574a
 nothing common did or, 268b
 observances of decorum, 418a
 occupations, busies himself in, 54a
 poem should not, but be, 960b
 proper, 38b, 325b
 say what you, 656b
 so trifling or so, 442b
 souls, companion of, 370a
 speak not what we, 184b
 stupid dastardly, 434a
 things, meanly admires, 565a
 to have a war, 358b
 what do you, to do, 706b
 what I say, 656b
 what may this, 172a
 words, many different things, 659a
 Meander's margent green, 247a
 Meaner, ambition of the, sort, 124b
 beauties of the night, 213a
 creatures kings, 128b
 law than Brotherhood, 655a
 pelf, ask thee for no, 588b
 Meanest flower that blows, 409a
 floweret of the vale, 349b
 lives for mortal known, 711b
 motives and petty causes, 491a
 of his creatures, 571b
 of mankind, 318a
 of your sons inspire, 310b
 peereth in, habit, 130b
 slave, dreads like the, 314a
 sorts of labor, 476a
 thing in his hull life, 735a
 Meaning, blunders round about a, 318b
 doesn't matter, 683a
 fresh, for every situation, 920b
 honour, and import, 369b
 in saying he is good man, 143b
 intricate, and pith, 651b
 it's what you please, 651b
 new feeling and new, 618a
 of a word, 518a
 of life has been lost, 728a
 to some faint, make pretence, 277b
 when poetry has a, 787b
 without injury to, 425a
 Meaningless universe, 872b
 Meanings, hell is full of good, 233b
 Meanly, slenderly and, 1067b
 they live within doors, 285b
 wrapt in rude manger, 244b
 Meanness in the argument, 502b
 poverty is parent of, 24b
 Meannesses, worst weaknesses and, 580b
 Means, all, permitted to fight an evil, 949b

Means, appliances and, to boot, 153b
 bad, and bad men, 370b
 by all the, you can, 329b
 end must justify the, 293b
 find, of evil, 252b
 great show with little, 565a
 increased, 513a
 live content with small, 557b
 live within our, 665a
 make it fair up to our, 571a
 may lie too low for envy, 267a
 money, and content, 161b
 much more the, he raises, 319a
 no one, all he says, 697b
 not but blunders, 318b
 of destruction, 929b
 of livelihood, 875a
 of our own destruction, 11b
 of subsistence, 792b
 placed in our power, 369a
 save, to live, 209b
 to do ill deeds, 148b
 to enjoyments of life, 925a
 to make us one, 216b
 visible, of support, 714a
 what I choose it to mean, 659a
 whereby I live, 146b
 will not say all it, 846b
 Meant, more is, than meets ear, 246b
 well tried a little, 753a
 Measels, did you ever have the, 664b
 Measles, stars like, fade, 955b
 Measure, all life moving to one, 893a
 days by dreams, 810b
 delightful, or dance, 138b
 fate thy, takes, 602b
 for law we have a, 227a
 God gives wind by, 234b
 most moderate, most perfect, 101a
 narrow, 787a
 not the work, 520a
 of a play, 42a
 of latitude and opulence, 508b
 of my days, 1034a
 of our torment, 819a
 of the value of a nation, 743a
 of this thought, 709a
 services I render, 14b
 shrunk to this little, 167b
 sighed to, 406b
 take thine own, 232b
 uncertain, would this be, 227a
 undertaken with temerity, 19b
 we call a foot, 227a
 with what, ye mete, 1055b
 your mind's height, 567a
 Measured back to you again, 28b
 by my soul, 302b
 language, use in, 551b
 out my life, 942b
 phrase, 406b
 speeches, by the hour, 375b
 Measureless, caverns, to man, 420b
 content, shut up in, 196a
 grossness and slag, 609a
 Measures bind the pow'r of pain, 617a
 in short, life may perfect be, 219b
 Lydian, 280a
 not men, 323a, 355b
 not men but, 359a
 Meat, abstract truths are strong, 561a

Meat, after, comes mustard, 105a
 and he gave him not, 352b
 appointed to buy the, 228a
 benison fall on our, 231a
 buys opinions as it buys, 672a
 chew our, for us, 98b
 diggy but no, dar, 738b
 dined upon cold, 285a
 drink and cloaths, 1002b
 drink and cloth, 90a
 easy, and drink, 817a
 eat but little, 97a
 eaten without mirth, 417a
 egg is full of, 136b
 for the hungry, 109b
 God sendeth, 91b
 in the hall, 751a
 mean as cat's, 876a
 no stomach for such, 704a
 nor drink nor slumber, 963a
 one man's poison is another's, 34b
 out of the eater came forth, 1026b
 outdid the, 231a
 packer, talent of a, 843a
 provideth her, in summer, 1038b
 sit down and taste my, 232b
 so dressed and sauced, 92a
 some hae, and canna eat, 393b
 strong, 1063b
 this dish of, 236b
 'tis not the, 261b
 upon what, doth Caesar feed, 166b
 was locusts and wild honey, 1050a
 ye gave me, 1054b
 Meats, digests experiences like, 727b
 funeral baked, 170b
 of all, the soonest cloy, 267a
 Meazles, love iz like the, 594b
 Mebbe an' mebbe not, 735a
 Mecca, holy temple of, 1070a
 Mechanic a mere working mason, 416a
 art, poetry a mere, 363a
 mere, operation, 239b
 pacings to and fro, 548a
 sad, exercise, 551b
 slaves, 201b
 Mechanical art, surest test afforded by, 484a
 Mechanician, visible sage, 592b
 Mechanics and laborers, 399a
 shivering bicycle, 974a
 Mechanism, battles transacted by, 474b
 Mechanized automaton, 464b
 Med, groweth sed and bloweth, 999a
 Medal, dangling that bright hard, 719b
 Med cinable gum, 190b
 some griefs are, 204a
 Meddle in the commonwealth, 86a
 make or, 434a
 not with him that flattereth, 1040a
 Meddles, man, with them, 344a
 with cold iron, 113a
 Meddlesome tongues, 557b
 Meddling, every fool will be, 1040a
 government, paternal or, 492a
 with another man's folly, 813b
 Medea gather'd herbs, 147a
 Medes, law of, and Persians, 1049a

- Medica, materia, 536b
 Medical men all over the world, 495a
 Medici, Miniver loved the, 846a
 Medicine, art of, in Egypt, 19a
 desire to take, 743b
 doeth good like a, 1040a
 for case like mine, 611b
 for life, 12a
 has to examine disease, 57b
 Hat, war-bonnet of, 979a
 life prolong'd by, 204b
 live by, 333b
 miserable have no other, 184b
 pouring his, 418a
 the only profession, 698b
 thee to that sweet sleep, 188b
 worse than the malady, 44a
 Medicines at the outset, 46b
 to make me love him, 150a
 to make women speak, 723b
 Medicos marvelling sweetly, 947a
 Medieval hand, lily in your, 683a
 Mediocre minds usually dismish, 266a
 talent, gilded tomb of, 823a
 woman's play is, 727a
 Mediocrities, birth of a hundred, 688a
 Mediocrity, excellent, of ancient times, 101a
 gratified with, 398a
 has no greater consolation, 370a
 pompous, of middle life, 603b
 solitude the safeguard of, 505a
 state of, 323b
 Meditate thankless Muse, 248b
 Meditation, let us all to, 125b
 maiden, 141b
 of my heart, 1033a
 thy testimonies are my, 1037a
 Meditative spleen, 411a
 Mediterranean, Red Sea and the, 581b
 Medium, poetry a, for writing prose, 767b
 Medley of kindred, 105a
 Medusa's head, 960b
 Meed of some melodious tear, 248b
 Meek and gentle with these butchers, 167b
 and lowly in heart, 1052b
 and mild, 334a
 and quiet spirit, 1064a
 blessed are the, 1050b
 borne his faculties so, 195b
 holy and, she cries, 386a
 patient humble spirit, 215a
 safer being, than fierce, 573a
 shall inherit the earth, 1034a
 the terrible meek, 855a
 Meeker, morns are, than they were, 647b
 Meek-ey'd morn, 327b
 Meek-eyed parents, 993a
 Meekness and modesty, bore him with, 23a
 temperance, 1062b
 wrath by his, 385b
 Meerscham pipe, 937b
 Meet a mutual heart, 328b
 a whale, 204b
 and either do or die, 225a
 and master and make crouch, 573b
 another man, 338b
 at any time again, 122b
 fate, nobly born must, 17b
 Meet, gladly, mortality, 258b
 in one salt sea, 154b
 in one spirit, and mingle, 466b
 in sweet Jerusalem, 127a
 it is I set it down, 173a
 me by moonlight alone, 484b
 my fate, 826a
 never, or speak to him, 505b
 several ways, in one town, 154b
 smile if we do, again, 169a
 spirits, 262a
 tell thee when we, 762a
 thee in that hollow vale, 231b
 we shall, but miss him, 583b
 when shall we three, 194a
 why must we, 615b
 with champagne, 322b
 with triumph and disaster, 820b
 Meeting, addressing a, 516a
 at one sudden goal, 655b
 chance of future, 430b
 journeys end in lovers, 164a
 lovers', or luck or fame, 787a
 of gentle lights, 262a
 points sacred hair diserver, 312b
 soul may pierce, 245b
 under certain conditions, 336b
 Meets his doom, 11b
 less than, the eye, 941a
 third dog, one of the two dogs, 332b
 Meg, blades to, and Molly dear, 663a
 Mehitabel, dance, 894b
 Meinsel und Gott, 734b
 Meir, gude grey, 87b
 Melancholia of everything completed, 277a
 Melancholy and remorse, 991b
 bait, 143a
 boughs, 161a
 charm in, 396b
 chord in, 221a, 488a
 chronic, 705a
 days are come, 471a
 dismissed avarice suspicion, 372b
 disposition, 157a
 divers relieved of, 223b
 dull-eyed, 203b
 flood, 128a
 gray and, waste, 470b
 green and yellow, 164b
 loathed, 245a
 long withdrawing roar, 622a
 madness of poetry, 1001b
 main, plac'd amid, 328b
 mark'd him for her own, 349a
 men, applied to, 221b
 men are most witty, 222b
 moping, 258b
 most musical and most, 246a
 music is good to the, 282a
 my soul is, 725b
 naked, isles, 328a
 naught in this life sweet but, 221a, 225b
 naught so sweet as, 221a
 never give way to, 419a
 of mine own, 162b
 pale, sate retir'd, 351b
 patient, 566a
 purge, 208b
 settled upon his spirit, 675a
 suck, out of a song, 160a
 sweetest, 221a
 taught to be, 133a
 unfriended, slow, 353b
 wail, 661a
 Melancholy, what charm can soothe her, 355a
 Melankolly, man troubled with, 595a
 Melchizedek, order of, 1037a
 Ucalegon, 846a
 Meliorist, not an optimist but a, 785a
 Mellow fruitfulness, mists and, 482b
 goes to bed, 225a
 horn, pour'd thro' the, 351b
 martini, 990a
 rich and ripe, 460b
 sense to, it, 894a
 the rawness, 787b
 too, for me, 322b
 Mellow'd, autumn fruit that, long, 276a
 to that tender light, 456a
 Mellowing of occasion, 133a
 year, 248b
 Mellows the spirit, 638a
 Mellstock churchyard, 705a
 Melodie, my love is like the, 391b
 Melodies echoes of that voice, 423b
 heard, are sweet, 482a
 thousand, unheard before, 396b
 Melodious birds sing madrigals, 123a
 plot of beechen green, 481a
 strains, heaven's, 560b
 tear, 248b
 Melody, blund'ring kind of, 277b
 crack the voice of, 534b
 enchanted by, of song, 731a
 feels the master, 914b
 of his verse, 508a
 ripple of, 809b
 sing wildly well a mortal, 543b
 something more than, 499b
 to the voice, 40b
 Melrose, view fair, aright, 413a
 Melt at others' woe, 347b
 butter, in her mouth, 92b
 in her own fire, 177a
 into sorrow, 455b
 me this cold, 38a
 not in an acid sect, 528a
 this iron earth, 992a
 too solid flesh would, 170b
 with all-powerful time, 15b
 with ruth, 249b
 Melted him in his own grease, 81a
 into thin air, 210a
 like snow, 456a
 Melting airs or martial, 365a
 and re-forming, 810a
 mood, unused to the, 190b
 they fall, 4a
 Melting-pot, America the great, 810a
 Melts, 'bout the time strawberries, 745b
 like kisses, 457a
 pity, the mind, 225a
 the sun, 717a
 Melville, Whitman and, 973a
 Member of the rabble in good standing, 970b
 Members, all, of society, 905b
 healthful, 107a
 of a man mutinied, 54a
 of the human community, 922a
 one of thy, perish, 1051a
 partake of the pains, 107a
 Memoirs, Barère's, 493b
 string of mistakes called, 597a

Memoirs, write our, 400a
 Memorable epocha in history of
 America, 367b
 scene, 268b
 sentences, 650a
 Memorandum, make a, of it, 657b
 Memorial, best, for the common
 man, 793b
 crumb, 648a
 from the soul's eternity, 640b
 passover shall be unto you a,
 1024a
 some have no, 1066b
 unwritten, graven not on stone,
 20b
 Memoried glances and murmurs,
 915a
 Memories are weaned from the
 glories, 631a
 early, 886a
 I haven't kept long enough,
 996b
 incrustured with sublime thoughts,
 890a
 its, has got, 731a
 land without, 667b
 liars ought to have good, 52b,
 243b
 mother of, 618b
 night of, and of sighs, 431b
 of eld, 544a
 of those summer nights oppress,
 627a
 reactions appearances, 720a
 too-long, 979a
 usurious, 838b
 Memorize some bit of verse, 845a
 Memory, a resentment a bitter,
 770b
 be green, 170a
 bitter, of what he was, 255a
 clings to each leaf, 731a
 dear son of, 244b
 desirous to commit to, 1067a
 echo in the, 944b
 erect monuments to his, 434b
 everyone complains of his, 265a
 fills our, 379a
 fond, brings the light, 439b
 forsake me like a, lost, 469b
 Franklin's quiet, 460b
 good, to keep promises, 726a
 great, does not make a philoso-
 pher, 496a
 great man's, 176a
 green in our souls, 438a
 holds seat in this globe, 173a
 honor his, 219b
 how sweet their, 362b
 how vast a, has love, 310a
 illiterate him from your, 380b
 imperfect, of the bad days, 461b
 indebted to, for jests, 382b
 inexhaustible, 958b
 infamy be heaped on my, 562a
 is fair and bright, 272a
 is so bad, 106a
 is the diary, 769a
 keep good acts in, 119b
 lends her light no more, 416a
 liar should have a good, 52b
 lingered on the word, 776b
 lost to sight to, dear, 489b
 lurid tricks with our, 772b
 man's real possession, 650b
 mixing, and desire, 943b
 moon and, and muchness, 657a
 morning-star of, 455b
 my name and, 121b

Memory, myriad blossoms enclose,
 746b
 mystic chords of, 530b
 needed after one has lived, 243b
 no force can abolish, 921b
 noble, 203a
 not intellect but, 84b
 not merely passive retention,
 809b
 note you in book of, 124b
 of a lovely thing, 928b
 of a wrong, 508a
 of Boatswain a dog, 431b
 of man, 352a
 of man, recall me to the, 75b
 of temptation we resisted, 900a
 of the departed, 886b
 of the just is blessed, 1039a
 of the loved and lost, 541b
 of them is forgotten, 1043a
 of those who lie below, 577a
 one tear to, given, 398a
 plays an old tune, 391a
 pleasant, of their worth, 471b
 pleasing, of all he stole, 321b
 pluck from, a rooted sorrow,
 199a
 plucking the fruit of, 774a
 proper, for a politician, 700b
 put a red star in corner, 985b
 reflective, stores, 412b
 relaxes bonds that unite, 856a
 retained in the, 283a
 shall be ours, 526a
 shield to his, 870a
 shines at the expense of his,
 297a
 sinner of his, 209a
 stay in a man's, 820a
 still are thought to, dear, 415b
 still is dear, 8b
 strains to home and, dear, 780a
 streets of, 968b
 strengthens, 449a
 sweet, 396a
 sweet the, 525a
 table of my, 173a
 takes them to her caverns, 485a
 that only works backwards,
 659a
 that strange deceiver, 863a
 thou fond deceiver, 353b
 throng into my, 247a
 to the, of the man, 384a
 ventricle of, 133a
 vibrates in the, 468b
 warder of the brain, 196a
 who harbors in, 960a
 Memory's fairly spoilt on me,
 885a
 Mem'ry, cherish his, 665a
 comes like a banshee, 760a
 hands of, weave, 698b
 has painted this perfect day,
 799a
 Men, a' is done that, can do, 392a
 able to use their opportunity, 8a
 about me that are fat, 166b
 all, are created equal, 373a,
 540b
 all, are liars, 1037a
 all, desire to be immortal, 560a
 all, have their price, 303b
 all, should be free, 542a
 all, strive, 570a
 all the king's, 1018a
 and classes of, 751a
 and morning newspapers, 562b
 and the multitude of words, 70a

Men and women are to understand
 each other, 783a
 and women forget they have
 been children, 631a
 and women merely players, 161a
 and women remain inaccessible,
 811a
 applaud an imitation, 11b
 applied to melancholy, 221b
 are April when they woo, 162b
 are free to think and act, 669b
 are freest, 931b
 are men, 187b
 are merriest, 154b
 are my teachers, 316b
 are the universe, 774b
 are too cowardly, 51b
 are unwise, 927a
 are used as they use others, 28b
 are we and must grieve, 407a
 argument with, 260a
 as many, so many minds, 32b
 as trees walking, 1056a
 as unselfish as women, 738a
 aspiring to be angels, rebel,
 120b, 316a
 at whiles are sober, 787a
 bad means and bad, 370b
 bad, not looking you in the
 face, 580a
 base, being in love, 187a
 beacons of wise, 633b
 behave like apes, 939a
 behind the guns, 831a
 being once lost, 54a
 believe in the infinite, 590b
 believe that which they desire,
 276a
 belongeth to foolish, 13b
 below and saints above, 413b
 best, moulded out of faults, 185b
 black, are pearls, 116b
 bodies of unbred, 225b
 body of well-instructed, 530a
 brave, after Agamemnon, 956a
 brave, before Agamemnon, 40a
 brave, living and dead, 541a
 bred at Edinburgh, 332a
 bring things and, to light, 370b
 busy hum of, 245b
 by their constitutions, 376a
 call treasure, 601b
 call up your, 417b
 calling his, 898b
 can counsel, 158b
 can not learn, from books, 511a
 capable of every wickedness,
 773a
 captain of, of death, 274b
 capture of, by women, 564b
 cause that wit is in other, 152b
 cheerful ways of, 254b
 children of larger growth, 276a
 coin new words, 41b
 coming, 761b
 compared with gods, 35b
 contending with adversity, 223a
 crabbed old, 35a
 crown the knave, 712b
 cuckoo mocks married, 134a
 dare do, 158a
 deeds are, 234b
 delight in, over seventy, 769a
 democratic public, 766a
 despise those who court them,
 20b
 developed from monkeys, 530b
 die but sorrow never, 734a
 die fast enough, 290a

Men, die like, 529b
 die of their remedies, 271a
 died time to time, 162b
 differ as heaven and earth, 554b
 disappoint me, 180a
 disgrace labor, 624a
 divine, brutes men and, 629b
 do not care how nobly they live, 47a
 do not think of sons, 519b
 do other, for they would do you, 577b
 done with roofs and, 795b
 draw, as they ought to be, 357b
 dreams of, 772b
 drive the hearts of, 37a
 dying like, 156b
 dying man to dying, 266b
 eddy about here and there, 623a
 educated, were superior, 71a
 education is making, 652a
 eight or nine elderly, 812a
 employed are contented, 332a
 England the purgatory of, 224a
 entirely great, 510b
 equal in presence of death, 43a
 erring, call chance, 248a
 evil that, do lives after, 168a
 experiences made by, and women, 770a
 eyes of, without an orator, 131a
 favour the deceit, 275b
 fear death, 119b
 fear keeps, in obedience, 224a
 fell out they knew not why, 237b
 few, admired by their domestics, 61b, 99b
 fiddlers, weary of it like, 750a
 fighting, abroad, 520b
 finds that, betray, 355a
 fishers of, 1050b
 footsteps of illustrious, 333b
 for fear of little, 638a
 fortune to, most good, 148a
 frail and erring, 952a
 free in a living homeland, 931a
 from every rank, 632a
 gather humours of, 273b
 generality of, swayed by fear, 27a
 get opinions, 520a
 give us, 632a
 glory among, dies, 8a
 go abroad among, 590a
 God give us, 597b
 God gives all, all earth, 816b
 going to dine with some, 878b
 good, and true, 158a
 good, what makes, 27a
 good will to, 560b
 goodliest man of, 255b
 good-looking, more beautiful, 55a
 government of laws not, 368a
 great, not great scholars, 536a
 greatest, and women, 609a
 greatest, ofttest wreck'd, 259a
 gretteste clerkes noght wisest, 81a
 grow virtuous in old age, 321a
 grown, understand it, 107a
 hang out their signs, 445a
 hangin', an' women, 1002b
 happy breed of, 139a
 have always been my mark, 355b
 have marble minds, 131b
 heart of oak are our, 347a
 him who pitieth suffering, 13a

Men, history was made by, 812a
 homely, who have charmed women, 801a
 honest, esteem and value, 29a
 honors of illustrious, 34b
 hope and love, 378b
 hundred thousand, were led, 777a
 if ye are, follow me, 583b
 ill at ease, 514b
 ill-looking, more terrible, 55a
 ills of, 14b
 impious, bear sway, 299b
 in a world of men, 815a
 in exile feed on dreams, 13a
 in great place, 120a
 in his ways with, 555b
 in these degenerate days, 4a
 in women-do require, 386b
 it ain't by principles nor, 601a
 it gives, happiness, 320b
 judge by complexion, 139b
 just, 307b
 justifiable to, 260a
 justify ways of God to, 252a
 killed by overwork, 814a
 knew what others say of them, 272a
 know so little of men, 840b
 knows nothing of its greatest, 494b
 land that bears brave, 28a
 land where all, are stones, 612b
 laugh at, of sense, 288b
 lawyers university, 332a
 let, avoid us and we leap, 309b
 let, know their love, 131b
 level of its great, 759b
 liable to error, 283a
 lied to them, 972b
 light for just, 17a
 like satyrs grazing, 123a
 literary, all over world, 342b
 little group of willful, 770b
 live with the, who work, 757a
 lived like fishes, 203b
 living, were antiquities, 241a
 look into the lives of, 33a
 lost their reason, 168a
 love their martyrs, 618b
 love wakes, once a lifetime, 629b
 lowliest, would sooner face, 774a
 made, and not made well, 175b
 made brutes, and men divine, 629b
 made to enjoy felicity, 65a
 majority of, live content, 85b
 make base, proud, 125b
 make faults, 205a
 make war on the, 979a
 makes slaves of, 464b
 man that died for, 698b
 many, stumble at threshold, 127a
 mark the good, 874b
 masters of their fates, 166a
 may be read too much, 314a
 may come and men may go, 553b
 may err, 14b
 may read strange matters, 195a
 measures not, 323a
 melancholy, are most witty, 222b
 met with erected look, 278a
 might be better, 586a
 mighty, of old, 1022b
 mighty, of valour, 1026a
 misfortune unites, 27a
 modest, are dumb, 395b
 more careful of the breed, 288a

Men, more nearly, and women, 977a
 most, admire virtue, 259a
 most, corrupted by opinion, 51b
 must be taught, 311b
 must endure their going, 193b
 must needs abide, 126b
 must work, 598a
 myriad, will save, 775a
 natural aristocracy among, 375b
 need of a world of, 568a
 ne'er helps, who will not act, 16b
 ne'er spend fury, 127a
 net-maskt, 103a
 never be belov'd by, 388a
 never do evil so completely, 273a
 no, and no women at all, 975a
 not, but manners, 333a
 not, but measures, 359a
 not respectful enough, 448b
 not the, you took them for, 158a
 not thrones and crowns but, 441b
 not two strong, 4a
 nuisance one to the other, 282a
 obscure industrious, of letters, 832a
 observingly distil it out, 155b
 of a despised race, 666a
 of Athens, 1059a
 of courtly nurture, 628a
 of few words, 155a
 of genius do not excel, 435a
 of good will, 954a
 of high degree, 1035a
 of inward light, 239b
 of letters, thoughts of, 650b
 of light and leading, 632a
 of low degree, 1035a
 of loyal breeding, 632a
 of most renowned virtue, 251a
 of other minds, 345a
 of perverse opinion, 15a
 of place and consequence, 845b
 of renown, 1022b
 of sense approve, 311b
 of the Emerald Isle, 383b
 of thought and reading, 632a
 of understanding, 1066a
 of wit will condescend, 295a
 old, are walking hospitals, 41b
 old, from chimney-corner, 116a
 old, have need to touch, 803a
 old, in love with somebody, 885b
 old, must die, 556a
 old old, 825b
 old, shall dream dreams, 277a
 older, declare war, 873b
 on earth mounteth, 13b
 on the dead man's chest, 749b
 opinion in good, 250b
 ordinary sort of, 286b
 ought not to investigate, 70a
 ought to calculate life, 70a
 paths of, 525a
 peace to, on earth, 670a
 pell-mell of, 595b
 perfect friendship of two, 771b
 petty, walk under his legs, 166a
 poets an' useful, 969a
 polished through act and speech, 637b
 port for, 342a
 possess poison in bodies, 50a
 power in, to be silent, 281b
 practical, exempt from intellectual influences, 925b
 praise famous, 1066b
 pray to be stronger, 670a

Men, private, enjoy, 156a
 proper, as ever trod, 166a
 prosperity doth bewitch, 225b
 quality, to be ministers, 273a
 quit yourselves like, 1027a
 race of, go by, 777b
 race of, innumerable, 257a
 race of, that don't fit in, 877a
 read as much as other, 273b
 ready bootied and spurred, 271a
 reject their prophets, 618b
 resolute breed of, 611b
 rise on stepping-stones, 551b
 risk their luck, 768b
 rivalry of the wisest, 301b
 roll of common, 150b
 sailors are but, 143b
 scantied, in hair, 129a
 seek to receive countenance, 122a
 seldom make passes, 966b
 self-made, 536a
 self-taught, 435a
 sensible and conscientious, 339b
 sepulchre of famous, 20b
 shielding, from effects of folly,
 615a
 should be judged, 812b
 should be what they seem, 188a
 should do unto you, 71b
 should put enemy in mouths,
 187b
 sign to show He makes, 445a
 sin without intending, 66b
 sit down to nourishment, 132b
 six, of Iodostan, 888a
 sleek-headed, 166b
 so are they all honourable, 168a
 so many, so many mindes, 33a
 solitary, 886a
 some to business take, 314b
 somewhere, are laughing, 808a
 sons of, and angels say, 334a
 steeped in antique learning, 628a
 steered by popular applause, 57a
 strength of twenty, 137b
 stung and galled, 54b
 such, are dangerous, 166b
 such, as he, 622b
 suspect your tale untrue, 308a
 talk to conceal the mind, 286b
 tall, had empty heads, 89b
 tall, like houses, 89b
 temples, commanded, 273a
 tempting decent, 791b
 text of, and women, 782b
 that conquer and slay, 809a
 that do thrive in the world, 285a
 that e'er wore earth, 215a
 that grieve at funerals, 42a
 that laugh and weep, 694a
 that sow and reap, 694a
 that stood for office, 22b
 that were boys, 848b
 that which flees from, 981a
 that will make you books, 107a
 things, confess with ease, 64b
 think all men mortal, 305b
 thoughts of, decay, 114a
 three good, 150a
 three, in a tub, 1019a
 three merry, be we, 225a
 three wise, of Gotham, 1016b
 through him that all, see, 592b
 tide in affairs of, 169a
 tides of, 946a
 time for all good, 1005b
 time for brave, 366b
 to be a leader of, 782b
 to be of one mind, 1069b

Men to match my mountains, 756a
 tongues of, and angels, 1061a
 tongues of dying, 138b
 toward, and toward God, 970a
 trunks of, 146a
 truths not for all, 325a
 turn one's back on, 782b
 twelve good, in a box, 435b
 twelve honest, 306a
 two, ride a horse, 158a
 two strong, 814a
 use and benefit of, 275a
 use thought to justify, 286b
 various ruling passions in, 314b
 vexes public, 88b
 vilest of, 14a
 want to be woman's first love,
 769a
 war between, and women, 971b
 wars begin in the minds of,
 1009a
 watch the, at play, 886b
 we are, my liege, 197a
 we cherished long ago, 830a
 well-fed long-haired, 57b
 were deceivers ever, 157b
 we've got the, the money, 635a
 we've no time to think of, 625a
 what, or gods are these, 482a
 what, will say or think, 262a
 whatever, do is the stuff, 62b
 when, are at point of death, 138a
 when good, die, 18a
 when men were, 573a
 when they become, 70b
 where, decay, 355b
 where'er, go, 754b
 who are not historians, 901b
 who borrow, 429b
 who can hear the Decalogue,
 404a
 who can't be bought, 899a
 who do the work, 817a
 who drown, 339a
 who have failed in literature and
 art, 153a
 who knew duty, 20b
 who know much, 344b
 who lead secret lives, 773b
 who lend, 429b
 who march away, 706b
 who possess opinions, 597b
 who understand, 938a
 who will not lie, 597b
 whom lust of office does not kill,
 597b
 whom men condemn as ill, 711b
 whom men pronounce divine,
 711b
 whose heads do grow beneath
 shoulders, 186b
 whose visages cream and mantle,
 143a
 wicked, from out thee go, 267b
 will arise and depart, 486a
 will sometimes jealous be, 220b
 wise, from the east to Jerusalem,
 1050a
 wise, have little foolery, 159a
 wise, profited by fools, 55a
 wise, refrain to meddle, 86a
 wise, say nothing, 227b
 wisest of, 259b
 with life-blood stain, 809a
 with passion for anonymity,
 919b
 with sisters dear, 489a
 with sore eyes, 51b
 with splendid hearts, 938a

Men women and clergymen, 419a
 women and Herveys, 322b
 won eight victories, 18b
 worst, give the best advice, 586b
 worthy, known to survive, 99a
 would be angels, 120a, 316a
 years perished to make us, 689b
 young, fitter to invent, 121a
 young, shall see visions, 277a
 young, think old are fools, 116b
 Men-about-planet, 957b
 Men-about-town, 957b
 Menace, atomic energy a, 900b
 to all mankind, 957b
 Mencken Nathan and God, 915b
 Mend, another thought can, 117b
 breath shine and seek to, 217b
 God won't and we can't, it, 595b
 it or be rid on 't, 197b
 its wings and give it flight, 988b
 lacks time to, 494b
 none to, and none to mar, 695b
 not yet too vain to, 312a
 the heart, 312b
 work for man to, 280b
 your speech a little, 190b
 Mended, all my wounds were, 934b
 old houses, 298b
 Mendicancy, fancy styles of active,
 687a
 Mending, put them to, 157b
 Mene Tekel Upharsin, 1048b
 Menial's hire, I worked for a, 845b
 Men's, allegiance from, hearts,
 151a
 charitable speeches, 121b
 curse, all, 7a
 dead, bones, 1054a
 dispraise, from others, 266b
 evil manners, 212a
 eyes, fortune and, 205a
 eyes, foul deeds rise to, 171a
 eyes in April, 915b
 fortune rules, life, 13a
 fortunes, cannot tell, 15b
 governing principles, 67b
 hands are soiled in climbing,
 900a
 hands, not without, 596a
 history in, lives, 153b
 honour forget, names, 147b
 industrious, lives, 229b
 it's, lives, 416a
 judgments are a parcel, 201a
 kind umpire of, miseries, 124b
 lives deaths toils, 706a
 lives, talk not of, 1066a
 minds to religion, 120b
 misery, cause of all, 112a
 mold, thought and purpose, 700a
 music in, lives, 140b
 noses, athwart, 134b
 office to speak patience, 159a
 old, dream, 277a
 old, nurses, 120a
 old, prayers, 16b
 opinions, to be turned by, 54a
 poor, cottages, 143b
 souls, evil only in, 987a
 souls, texture of, 837b
 souls, times that tried, 535b
 souls, times that try, 370a
 stir, blood, 168b
 syllable, names, 247a
 thoughts according to inclina-
 tion, 154a
 to pass all, believing, 932b
 weaknesses often necessary, 802b
 will, women's love and, 216a

Men's, wise, counters, 228b
 young, mistresses, 120a
 young, vision, 277a
 Mental and physical torture, 727b
 constitution, 534a
 demand, quickens, 720a
 disease, specialists in, 925a
 exertion, escape need for, 698a
 exertion, repugnance to, 910a
 fight, cease from, 388b
 habits of fifty years before, 811b
 needs, 461b
 problem, holding a purely, 925b
 state, obesity is a, 991a
 suffering in streets, 671a
 Mention of thee in my prayers,
 1063b
 we never, her, 485a
 Mentioned as having suffered, 51b
 names, in your hearing, 428a
 not at all, 371b
 Mephistopheles, need something of,
 709b
 Mercator's north poles and equa-
 tors, 659b
 Mercenary calling, followed their,
 787a
 Merchandise, house of, 1057b
 Merchant brig, transom of a, 505a
 over-polite to customers, 437b
 Merchants have no country, 375b
 trafficked with Eastern, 701b
 whose, are princes, 1046a
 Merci, belle dame sans, 480a
 Mercie unto others shew, 114a
 Mercies, marvellous, and infinite
 love, 692b
 of wicked are cruel, 1039a
 Merciful and mighty, 445b
 as constant, 972a
 aspect, discover a, 726b
 blessed are the, 114a, 1050b
 death is, 899b
 gentle and, and just, 471b
 God the most, 1070a
 to a broken reed, 119a
 Merciless stepmother, 49a
 Mercury, station like the herald,
 176b
 Venus sets ere, can rise, 309b
 words of, are harsh, 134a
 Mercy above sceptred sway, 146a
 and justice marching, 102a
 and truth are met, 1035b
 at the, of the puddles, 650b
 charity and love, 577a
 courage kindness mirth, 843b
 doing justice loving, 371a
 endureth for ever, 1029b
 goodness and, follow me, 1033b
 how it snores, 891a
 I to others show, 321a
 love, and walk humbly, 1049b
 lovelier things have, shown, 455a
 mild, peace on earth and, 334b
 nobility's true badge, 129b
 nothing emboldens sin as, 203a
 o' my soul, 1014a
 of a rude stream, 211a
 of all devouring forces, 917b
 of his means, 997a
 on the Day of Judgment, 774a
 on the sinner, 947a
 on this sot, 74b
 pity peace and love, 385b
 pray for, 146a
 quality of, not strain'd, 146a
 render the deeds of, 146a
 seasons justice, 146a

Mercy, shut the gates of, 349a
 signatures and marks of, 726b
 temper justice with, 258b
 they shall obtain, 1050b
 to forgive, 279a
 upon us miserable sinners, 1068b
 wound with, round, 724b
 Mere film-flam stories, 105b
 lees is left, 197a
 legends and myths, 987b
 madness to live like a wretch,
 222a
 mechanic operation, 239b
 oblivion, 161b
 unassisted merit, 335b
 Meredit is a prose Browning, 600b
 767b
 Merge, hastening to, itself, 609b
 Meridian lines, tropics zones and,
 659b
 of my glory, 211a
 under any, 222b
 Meridians of longitude for a seine,
 676a
 Merie and wise, good to be, 90b
 Cristemasse, 81a
 Merit advances slowly, 335b
 by, rais'd, 253b
 force of his own, 210b
 her, lessen'd yours, 343b
 in knowing when to have done,
 476a
 makes his cook his, 270a
 my, on the pint, 601a
 of a general, 16a
 of romance, 773b
 of the wearer, 145a
 oft got without, 187b
 patient, of unworthy takes, 174b
 reward of, 20a
 that which he obtains, 423b
 vain without the, 5a
 wins the soul, 312b
 Merits handsomely allowed, 342b
 hearers that know our, 4b
 of the Bells and Fudges, 493a
 of thyself, 635a
 on their own, 395b
 or faults to scan, 356a
 seek his, to disclose, 349b
 Mermaid, sweet, 129a
 Tavern, choicer than the, 482b
 things seen done at the, 228a
 Mermaids, barmaids diviner than,
 989b
 singing, 943a
 Merrier man within the limit, 132b
 moe the, 94b
 Merriest, Christmas told, tale,
 414b
 eye, 124b
 maddest, day, 547a
 men are, 154b
 Merry did we drop, 421a
 shall I live now, 210a
 Merriment, flashes of, 178b
 source of innocent, 685a
 Merry, all their wars are, 867b
 and they call it being, 356a
 as a marriage bell, 453a
 as crickets, 88b
 as day is long, 157a
 Christmases, 580b
 crews, schooners and the, 896a
 dancing drinking time, 280b
 din, may'st hear the, 421a
 drink and be, 262b
 eat drink and be, 1043a, 1057a
 fool make me, 162b

Merry gentlemen, God rest ye,
 635b
 good are always the, 825b
 guid to be, and wise, 394b, 668a
 have they been, 138a
 heart doeth good, 1040a
 heart goes all the day, 208a
 heart hath a continual feast,
 1039b
 heart maketh a cheerful counten-
 ance, 1039b, 1066a
 how, was he, 294a
 I am not, 187a
 in hall, 96b
 love the fiddle, 825b
 makes a, feast, 129a
 men, fight on my, 1012a
 merry lives, 794b
 merry roundelay, 116a
 monarch scandalous and poor,
 289a
 month of May, 220a, 1012b
 never, when I hear sweet music,
 147a
 note, turn his, 160a
 old, be sin, 150b
 simple, tender knack, 519b
 three, boys are we, 225a
 three, men be we, 225a
 wanderer of night, 141a
 wine maketh, 1043a
 wives may be, 180b
 yarn, 896a
 Merryman, Doctor, 296b
 it's a song of a, 685a
 Meself an' me wealth between, 760a
 Mesh, squirming herd in Mam-
 mon's, 796a
 Meshach, Shadrach, and Abed-
 nego, 1048b
 Mess, cleanin' up de whole, 954b
 of imprecision, 945a
 Message for the age, 822b
 from the skies, 393a
 to Garcia, 763a
 Messenger of day, 80a
 Messages, public, of our presidents,
 795b
 Messenger brought him the dicta-
 torship, 50b
 no rest for a, 773b
 of friendship, 666b
 of sure and swift relief, 746b
 of sympathy and love, 666b
 who brings bad news, 14a
 Messengers, bade his, ride forth,
 493b
 Persian, 19b
 Messing about in boats, 785a
 Met a man who wasn't there, 883b
 and fought with outright, 556a
 are, in thee tonight, 669b
 at eve the prince of sleep, 863a
 enemy and they are ours, 450a
 every human need, 617a
 hail fellow well, 297a
 no sooner, but they looked, 163a
 part of all that I have, 453b
 the day and the way we, 694a
 things, with by the way, 784a
 upon the level, 818b
 when first we, 721b
 with erected look, 278a
 Metal, alloyed with more durable,
 671a
 base, of humanity, 743b
 injury engraved in, 86b
 native, of a man, 601b
 rang true, 601b

Metal, sonorous, 252b
yielding, 320b
Metamorphosis, state of, 68b
Metaphor, betrayed by fancy into
no, 435b
mistaking a, for a proof, 857a
Metaphysical impossibility, 473a
Metaphysics, dissipating itself
into, 475a
Mete our my loneliness, 734a
Meteor, fancy's, ray, 390b
fast-fitting, 462a
flag of England, 432b
shone like a, 252b
stream'd like a, 252b
Meteorological ambitions, 603a
Methinks I scent morning air, 172b
Method, experimental, of research,
530b
in madness, 173b
in man's wickedness, 228b
intuitions without, 807a
of making a fortune, 350a
surest, of pleasing, 323a
Methodical, makes Americans so,
516b
Methodist Church, God bless the,
541a
Methodistic bell, shouted the, 635b
Methods, democratic, 920a
of private enterprise, 965b
you know my, Watson, 782a
Methought I heard one calling
child, 233b
Methuselah, all the days of, 1022b
Metre ballad-mongers, 150b
prose opposed to, 423b
rhyme and, free, 912a
Metres, mouse-traps of, 874b
Mettle, grasp it like a man of, 307a
lad of, 150a
puts us on our, to forget, 270b
to kill care, 159a
Mew, cat will, 179a
cry, 150b
Me-wards, you say to, 230b
Mewing, eagle, her mighty youth,
250b
Mewling and puking, 161a
Mexico, Virgil at, 493a
Mezzotint, print an etching a, 572b
Micawber, never will desert Mr.,
579a
Providence make a, of you,
109b
Mice and rats and small deer, 192a
appear like, 193a
desert building about to fall,
50a
into horses, 790b
like little, stole in and out, 261a
little larger than, 50a
plague of, 426a
schemes of, and men, 390a
three blind, 1014b
Michelangelo, Dante or, 993a
designs by, 674b
for breakfast, 674b
talking of, 942b
Miching mallecho, 176a
Mickle, every little makes a, 107b
is the powerful grace, 136a
Microcosm of a public school,
511a
Microscope begins where the tele-
scope ends, 498a
of thought, 498a
Microscopes and telescopes of the
press, 812a

Microscopes cease to be of use,
614a
'Mid pleasures and palaces, 464b
Midday, full, beam, 250b
sun, go out in the, 981b
Middle age, beautiful in, 958b
age, best that can be said of,
894b
age, companions for, 120a
age, definition of, 990b
Age, enchantments of the, 621b
age on his bold visage, 415a
class, citizens of the, 26b
classes, bow ye lower, 683b
life, pompous mediocrity of,
603b
life, thousand years of, 847b
mind that purrs, 935a
most safely in the, 42b
of her forehead, 526a
of the night, 658a
only see the, of the string, 914a
sort of historians, 98b
state, isthmus of a, 316b
station had fewest disasters,
292a
stepped in a puddle up to his,
1019b
tree and highest, 255a
Middle-aged have all five senses,
949b
man concludes to build, 589a
person has learned to have fun,
894b
prosperity or adversity, 981a
Middle-class blasphemy, 766a
morality, 766a
Middlesex, acre in, 492b
village and farm, 524a
Middlin' tight grip, 698b
Midland, mild, river, 994b
tideless dolorous, sea, 692b
Midnight, blackest, born, 245a
blast, 459b
brought on dusky hour, 256b
cease upon the, 481b
chimes at, 153b
clear, came upon a, 560b
dead of, 372b
deep his, lair had made, 415a
hags, 198a
hours, mournful, 521a
into the, we galloped, 568a
iron tongue of, 143a
never come, 123b
oil, consum'd, 308a
once upon a, dreary, 544b
one hour's sleep before, 234b
out of bed at, 150b
pity the, 935a
ride of Paul Revere, 524a
shout and revelry, 247a
stars of, shall be dear, 405b
strikes and hastens, 787b
thro', streets I hear, 387b
train from New York, 963b
Midnight's all a glimmer, 824b
Midshipmite, bo'sun tight and a,
682a
Midst, laws are dumb in, of arms,
33b
of hope and care, 41a
Midsummer madness, 165b
sun at, 151a
Midwife, fairies', 134b
Midwinter, bleak, 649b
Mien carries more invitation, 301b
monster of so frightful, 317a
truth has such a, 278b

Mieux, tant pis tant, 346b
Might, do it with thy, 1043a
exceeds man's, 182a
faith that right makes, 538b
half slumb'ring, 477b
have been, 527b
honest man's aboon his, 394a
majesty and, and glory, 809b
man of, 584b
nor by power, 1049b
of the chain, 840b
of the Gentile, 456a
of the gods, 17a
protect us by thy, 530a
spend her blood and her, 771a
taste the sadness of her, 483a
to be man with thy, 694b
triumphs of, are transient, 667b
try with all my, 442b
with all thy, 1025b
Might-have-been, my name is, 640b
Mightie death, O eloquent just and,
111b
Mightier hand, imposition of a,
492a
make thee, still, 798b
pen is, than the sword, 510b
than noise of many waters,
1036b
Mightiest, God is, in power, 27b
in the mightiest, 146a
power to soothe, 591b
Mightily strive, 130a
Mighty above all things, 1065a
ages of eternity, 626b
and dreadful, 217b
assignment, 986b
babe, 263b
better than the, 1039b
book, produce a, 604a
Caesar, 167b
contests from trivial things,
312a
dead, but for those our, 395b
dead, hold converse with, 327b
dead, imagined for the, 478b
fallen in the midst of battle,
1027b
fleet of Wren, 858b
fortress is our God, 86b
from their seats, 1056a
glad I'm living, 892a
God who made thee, 798b
harmonies, tumult of thy, 466a
have no theory of technique,
937b
heart, captain with the, 756a
heart, little body with a, 154b
heart, weak hands though, 468a
ills not done by woman, 289b
in the Scriptures, 1059a
lak' a rose, 775b
large bed, 304a
maze, scene of man a, 315b
men of valour, 1026a
men which were of old, 1022b
merciful and, 445b
mind, lodged a, 4b
minds of old, 426b
Missouri, 584b
ocean deep, bidd'st the, 634b
ocean, make the, 626b
pain to love, 267b
poets in misery dead, 406b
proud and, 327b
purpose, being used for a, 765a
race, mother of a, 471b
roast beef, 298a
scene of things, 434a

Mighty scourge of war, 542a
 shrine of the, 455a
 struggle, watch another's, 34b
 theme, choose a, 604a
 things, better to dare, 778b
 tone, dwells in that, 583a
 universities of Scotland, 792b
 virtues, Hannibal had, 221b
 waters, rushing of, 1046a
 while ago, 218a
 workings, hum of, 477b
 youth, eagle mewing her, 250b
 Mignonette, pitcher of, 760b
 Migration of the soul, 20b
 Migratory birds, unperplexed like, 884a
 Mike O'Day, grave of, 1014b
 Mild affections, 278b
 and magnificent eye, 567b
 decay, general flavor of, 536b
 grateful ev'ning, 256a
 Heav'n ordains, 251a
 meek and, 334a
 Midland river, 994b
 nature so, and benign, 306b
 of affections, 315b
 parental sway, 628a
 peace on earth and mercy, 334b
 yoke, bear his, 251b
 Milder, ills grow, 16a
 Mildest manner'd man, 458a
 Mildew mould and stain, 772a
 no plant-lice and snails no, 954a
 Mildness, ethereal, 327b
 Mile, crooked, 1019a
 every, is two in winter, 235a
 walked a, with pleasure, 907a
 Mile-a, sad heart tires in a, 208a
 Miles around the wonder grew, 785b
 many, to go that night, 1003a
 of pedigree, 942a
 to go before I sleep, 880b
 Milestones are gravestones, 566b
 are the years, 936a
 into headstones change, 602b
 without, signposts, 980b
 Militarism, overthrow of, 839a
 Military animal, man is a, 886b
 array, soldier in full, 435b
 defense, no adequate, 929b
 forces are one team, 964b
 man in world, 155a
 mind, 831b
 or scientific problem, 1009b
 posts, possessions and, 444a
 victories over nations, 951a
 Militia companies with shotted
 guns, 760b
 rude, swarms, 281a
 Milk, adversity's sweet, 137a
 analogy is, for babes, 561a
 and honey, 593a, 1024a
 and water, 457a
 comes frozen home in pail, 134a
 drunk the, of Paradise, 420b
 for Hottentots, 948b
 likely to be watered, 672b
 need of, 1063b
 of human kindness, 195a, 950b
 putting, into babies, 871b
 quart of, a day, 948a
 sweet, of concord, 198b
 takes in its, 672a
 toast would do, 589a
 trout in the, 589a
 water poured into the, 803a
 went out to, 1003b
 white curd of ass's, 319a

Milk White Doe with dust is
 dark, 405a
 Milked the cow with crumpled
 horn, 1020b
 the goat instead of the cow,
 1003b
 Milkman's daughter, 803a
 Milk-white hens of Dorking, 582a
 now purple, 141b
 thorn, 390a
 Milky baldric of the skies, 476b
 sky, 824b
 way, her face like the, 261b
 way, the galaxy that, 257b
 Mill and swarm and troop, 963a
 at the, with slaves, 259b
 brook that turns a, 396b
 cannot grind with water, 233b
 God's, grinds slow, 234b
 golf links lie so near the, 886a
 grind souls in self-same, 729b
 John Stuart, 878b
 of a truism, 501a
 old rusty, 699b
 that makes th' wather run, 834b
 wandered by the, 543a
 water goeth by the, 94a
 waters under a ruined, 912b
 Mildams, bonnie, o' Binnorie,
 1012b
 Millennium, is that, you said it,
 957b
 usher in a new, 952a
 Miller, honest, has golden thumb,
 80a
 sees not all the water, 94b
 there was a jolly, 368a
 Milliard-headed throng, 315a
 Milliner, perfumed like a, 149b
 Millinery, jewelled mass of, 553b
 Million, aiming at a, 570b
 Aprils, 928b
 blades shall thrust, 992b
 buds, 721a
 copies sold in all languages,
 563a
 energies, 945b
 marching feet, 996b
 not the, you made, 729b
 play pleased not the, 174a
 second, 344a
 stars were strewn, 721b
 suns shone out, 912a
 treble that, 230b
 years, truth has lasted a, 888b
 Millions boast, 267b
 for defence, 377b
 of bubbles like us, 532b
 of mixed shades, 604b
 of spiritual creatures, 256a
 of surprises, 233a
 ready saddled and bridled,
 271a
 tear-wrung, 869a
 thanks of, yet to be, 462b
 there's, in it, 674b
 three, of people, 334b
 writer believes to exist in the,
 515a
 Mills are to turn, 716b
 dark Satanic, 388b
 of God, 522b
 of God grind slowly, 234b
 Millstone about his neck, 1057b
 nether, 1032a
 see farther into a, 108b
 Milo's end, remember, 283b
 Milquetoast, Caspar, 934a
 Millstone, looke through a, 112b

Milton, faith and morals, held,
 407b
 knew too much, 798a
 malt does more than, 786b
 mute inglorious, 348b
 since, I know no poet, 403a
 test of a, 908b
 thou should'st be living, 407b
 was for us, 567b
 what, saw when blind, 895b
 Milton's faith, 695b
 Miltons, mute inglorious, 908b
 Mimic fashionable prattle, 710b
 in slow structures, 503b
 Mimicked, deformity which beg-
 gars, 492a
 Mimsy, all, were the borogoves,
 657b
 Mince and slices of quince, 581a
 the matter, 103b, 187b
 you, matters, 187b
 Mincing as they go, 1045a
 Mind, absence of, we have borne,
 431a
 accurate, overtaxed, 536a
 action of the, 812a
 acuteness or strength of, 435a
 age carries away the, 36a
 among all diseases of the, 302a
 appearances to the, 64a
 at peace, fine spun from a, 42b
 banish understanding from, 18b
 bettering of my, 209a
 blameless, 6a
 blest with peace of, 303b
 bliss which centres in the, 354b
 blood-relations of the, 978a
 body, and imagination, 897b
 body filled and vacant, 156a
 body or estate, 1068b
 body travels more easily than
 the, 901a
 breaks chains from every, 386b
 brought all to, 826a
 calm of, 260b
 change thy, and to follow, 68a
 characteristics of vigorous, 336a
 chaste breast and quiet, 268a
 clap padlock on her, 293b
 clear your, of cant, 343a
 closet of her, 876b
 communicate their, 286b
 companion none is like the, 95b
 complicated state of, 683a
 conceal the, 286b
 conformation of his, 492b
 conscious of rectitude, 37a
 conscious of virtue, 37a
 conspire to misguide the, 310b
 content, 117b
 corrupt the public, 987a
 couldn't copy my, 815b
 cover his, decently, 419a
 creates the, in you, 76b
 cultivate the, 20a
 dagger of the, 196a
 dead man out of, 1033b
 desires something, 35b
 destroys their, 18b
 do not call me to, 594b
 doleful dumps the, oppress,
 120b
 echo of a noble, 72b
 education forms the common,
 314a
 engrossed with these three,
 283a
 envy and an evil, 264b
 envy is a pain of, 63a

Mind equal and beyond their fullness, 739b
 equal to any undertaking, 578b
 evangels of the, 915b
 eyes in his, 141a
 false volume of his single, 713b
 farewell the tranquil, 188b
 fool uttereth all his, 1041b
 forever voyaging, 404b
 frontier limits of the, 994b
 gaiety and the quiet, 753b
 gentle sensitive, 826b
 gives to her, 343b
 glance of the, 363b
 glide by degrees out of, 337b
 God is the only, 616b
 Goethe's, 620a
 golden, stoops not, 144b
 good, possesses a kingdom, 48a
 grateful, by owing owes not, 255a
 great fortitude of, 338b
 great, knows the power, 574a
 greatest powers of the, 428b
 grief develops powers of, 856a
 grow inward like a root, 994b
 growing, at a barbaric phase, 832b
 grows old, 26a
 grows torpid, 342a
 happy alchemy of, 326b
 has a, and knows it, 766b
 has a thousand eyes, 755a
 has mountains, 724b
 has seldom had an equal, 981a
 having a, of her own, 718a
 heal the tortured, 471b
 heart argues not the, 621b
 heart to heart and mind to, 413b
 her, was to be his, 718a
 hinder the, 272a
 his, a thought, 585b
 his belly, 340a
 his, or body to prefer, 316b
 human, is ruined, 957a
 humble and grateful, 64a
 hunger for a well-stored, 741a
 I do not, lying, 672b
 idle, knows not what it wants, 31a
 ignis fatuus of the, 289a
 impressed on the, of a son, 373a
 in his right, 1055b
 in my, of all mankind, 1011a
 inclineth man's, to atheism, 120b
 infinite capacity of the human, 382a
 ingratiate deeply with the, 298a
 inside-pocket of my, 958b
 interested the human, 701b
 is bent to ill, 6b
 is divided in telling, 13b
 is gay but soul is melancholy, 725b
 is its own place, 240b
 is pitch'd, 365a
 is proper judge of man, 48a
 is the great lever, 443a
 is the man himself, 33a
 is troubled, 182a
 is unsworn, 17b
 it's all in the, 987b
 keep your, even, 38b
 kind of daylight in the, 301a
 labyrinthine ways of my own, 790a
 last best work the human, 393a
 last infirmity of noble, 249a

Mind, laws without origin in the, 916a
 lays by its burden, 35a
 let the world, him, 570b
 let thy dauntless, 126b
 let your, alone, 971b
 lets go a thousand things, 680b
 levelling rancorous rational, 827b
 liberalize a man's, 637a
 loose sally of the, 336b
 love looks with the, 141a
 love's but a frailty of the, 298a
 loyal nature and noble, 555a
 lust of greedy, 35b
 maimed, 244a
 makes the body rich, 130b
 man with a, 561b
 man's unconquerable, 407a
 march of the human, 360a
 men to be of one, 1069b
 minister to a, disease'd, 199a
 mostly in your, 967b
 mould the secret, 695a
 mould his, its errors, 740b
 music breathing, 268a
 my, a kingdom is, 101b
 my business better, 284a
 my compass, 326b
 my, fixed on lofty ideal, 855b
 my, forbids to crave, 101b
 my, to me an empire is, 101b
 narrow as neck of vinegar-cruet, 338a
 narrow'd his, 357b
 neither bushel nor barrel but, 743a
 never be old man in, 34a
 never brought to, 392b
 never face so pleased my, 999a
 no, is so well balanced, 697b
 no malice in his, 498b
 no, to be Florus, 66a
 noble, disdains not to repent, 5a
 nobler in the, to suffer, 174b
 not acquainted with his, 51b
 not changing one's, 875a
 not in my perfect, 193b
 not to be chang'd, 252b
 o'erwrought, 705b
 of man a musical instrument, 613b
 of man, dwelling in the, 404a
 of man, wont to show the, 8b
 oppression of the, 288b
 our, is God, 28a
 out of sight is out of, 83a, 595b
 own business, 105a
 passion is a fever in the, 288a
 peace of, 29b
 peace to the, 664a
 pen is the tongue of the, 108a
 persecutes the, 279a
 persuaded in his own, 1060b
 perversion of the, 661a
 physicians of a, diseased, 12b
 pity arrests the, 916b
 pity melts the, 225a
 pleasant time with my, 654a
 pleased to call his, 495a
 plumb the Oriental, 813b
 poison to his, 494b
 poor the, without vanity, 726a
 presence of, in danger, 282a
 professional military, 831b
 pulse in the eternal, 938b
 quiet, is richer, 117b
 quite vacant, 363b
 raise and erect, 118b

Mind, reading is to the, 299a
 reclothe us in our rightful, 528b
 redeem the human, 522a
 reign of, 440b
 restive or sluggish, 739a
 riddle of a woman's, 106a
 rival him save with my, 969b
 sane, in sound body, 63a
 satisfy his, 588a
 say this with presence of, 32a
 seize upon the, 586a
 serene for contemplation, 299b
 serene of, 775a
 she had a frugal, 363b
 soon grows through them, 370b
 sound, in a sound body, 283b
 spoke the vacant, 356a
 state of, once gone, 715a
 state of, which creates revolutions, 26b
 steady on its keel, 602b
 strength of body and, 282a
 Summer's, 696b
 suspicion haunts guilty, 127a
 takes the, out of doors, 750a
 tall policeman of my, 968b
 that very fiery particle, 459b
 their p's and q's, 671b
 thing that teases the, 742b
 things gone out of, 406a
 things that feed the, 720a
 this, must be understood, 616b
 time out of, 103b, 962b
 to ensure peace of, 828b
 to laugh, 41a
 to men a man is but a, 713b
 touch my country's, 897b
 tranquil, 66b
 trouble enough in his own, 264a
 troubled, be stranger, 232a
 troubled sea of the, 479a
 truth but in our, 465b
 tumours of a trouble'd, 12b
 twirls them in his, 704a
 tyranny over the, of man, 374a
 universal frame without, 120b
 unsoundness of, 492a
 untutor'd, sees God in clouds, 316a
 villain's, 144a
 vision of, supplements, 614a
 waiting harp-strings of the, 617a
 we can feed this, 403b
 weakness of the human, 281b
 what I am taught, 442b
 what the swift, beholds, 962a
 which renounces futile hope, 774b
 wisdom calms the, 336a
 wisest books in her, 267b
 woman in the background of his, 771b
 woman interested in a man's, 756b
 worked her, to such a pitch, 730b
 years bring philosophic, 408b
 Mindanao, Zamboanga, 762b
 Minde, cleane through the, 112b
 gentle, by gentle deeds, 114a
 never, did minde his grace, 114b
 Minded their own business, 656b
 what they were about, 345b
 Mind-forg'd manacles, 387b
 Mindful of the happy time, 73b
 to rule with imperial sway, be, 37b
 what it cost, 402b

- Mindfulness, man should keep some, 14b
 Mindin' to forget, 885a
 Mindless of just honours, 412a
 Mind's construction in the face, 194b
 eye Horatio, 171a
 good health and, content, 285b
 height, measure your, 567a
 intent, resists the, 893b
 the standard of the man, 302b
 Minds, all, are little, 701a
 are finite, 797b
 are naturally affirmative, 688b
 as many men so many, 32b
 awakening curiosity of young, 723b
 balm of hurt, 196b
 beckons our ready, 479a
 bringeth men's, to religion, 120b
 embracing minds, 262a
 fate of all great, 462a
 great empire and little, 369b
 greatest, capable of vices, 237a
 happiest and best, 469a
 hobgoblin of little, 501b
 in their postscripts, 448b
 innocent and quiet, 268b
 jolly and easy in their, 564b
 lesser restless, 586a
 little things affect little, 512a
 made better, 596a
 marriage of true, 207a
 mediocre, usually dismiss, 266a
 men have marble, 131b
 men of other, 354a
 mighty, of old, 426b
 no bore we dread as our own, 603b
 not ever craving, 383b
 of different generations, 932a
 of surrounding families, 428a
 of the emancipated, 557b
 perturbs their, 516b
 posture of our, 431b
 power apt to corrupt, 335a
 readers', may comprehend, 42a
 refuge of weak, 323b
 so many men so many, 33a
 strong, great hearts, 597b
 strongest, 410b
 taken root in younger, 627b
 that have nothing to confer, 412a
 true dull, 446a
 trust not your daughters', 186a
 unpledged allegiance of their, 946a
 wars begin in the, of men, 1009a
 weak, led captive, 259a
 women have waxen, 131b
 world must have great, 586a
 Mine a sad one, 143a
 all I see is, 630b
 all, is yours, 29b
 and Thine fatal words, 103b
 be a handful of ashes, 893b
 he cannot miss, 116a
 honour is my life, 138a
 hostess' door, 147b
 laugh will then be, 40a
 old sweetheart of, 745b
 own country, 422a
 own familiar friend, 1034b
 so be, 972a
 swart faery of the, 247b
 this being of, 66a
 'twas, 'tis his, 188a
 vengeance is, 1060a
 Mine, what's, is yours, 185b
 Mingle, in one spirit meet and, 466b
 letters, souls, 217a
 you that mingle may, 214b
 your joys, 333b
 Mingled, malice, with a little wit, 279a
 profit with pleasure, 42a
 yarn, 183a
 Mingles with my friendly bowl, 319b
 Mingling, oceans, with the sky, 628a
 with vulgar host, 6a
 Miniature collections of Burns, 960a
 human beings, 985a
 thunder where he fled, 880b
 Minikin won't set fire to the Thames, 350b
 Mining-claims, 979a
 Minions, arts of power and its, 433b
 my lyric, 486a
 of the moon, 149a
 Minister, flaming, 190a
 gave out his text, 675a
 no, so sore, 319b
 of praise, 352a
 one fair spirit for my, 454b
 to a mind diseas'd, 199a
 Ministering angel shall my sister be, 179a
 angel thou, 414b
 Ministers arms, fury, 36b
 honours, of religion, 496a
 my actions are my, 289a
 of grace defend us, 172a
 of love, 423a
 qualify men to be, of Christ, 273a
 to human welfare, 614b
 who spoke of God, 590b
 Ministry of the prophets, 1049a
 Miniver loved the Medici, 846a
 Minked and Persian-lambled, 805a
 Minnehaha Laughing Water, 523a
 Minnows show their little heads, 477a
 Triton of the, 202a
 Minnow-small swims, 935b
 Minor, brisk, pants for twenty-one, 320a
 chord disease, 754a
 irritation they cause, 895a
 poet, modest cough of a, 765b
 Minorities, powerful, 799b
 rights of, 562b
 Minority, heroes of this earth in a, 588a
 is no disproof, 813a
 judgment of a small, 921a
 opinion, 861b
 patient suffering of the, 588a
 what is a, 588a
 Minstrel, ethereal, 412a
 heart of the, 438b
 no, raptures swell, 414a
 wandering, I, 177a, 684b
 was infirm and old, 413a
 Minstrel's lyre, 854b
 Minstrelsy, bray'd with, 203a
 Mint and anise and cummin, 1054a
 each wish a, of gold, 398b
 is in the liquor, 806a
 of genius, 650b
 of phrases in his brain, 132b
 Mint, quick, of joy, 448b
 Minted coins express, 488b
 Minute, crowd whole thing in a, 739a
 Cynthia of this, 314b
 examination of facts, 897b
 fractions, happiness made of, 425a
 one, of heaven, 441a
 one, past, 481a
 sixty-first, 777b
 speak more in a, 136a
 sucker born every, 557b
 too late, 180b
 Minute-drops from off the eaves, 246b
 Minute's success, 575b
 Minutes, damned, tells he o'er, 188a
 hasten to their end, 205b
 sixty diamond, 484a
 thoughts are, 140b
 to be dollars and cents, 330b
 whereof our life is made, 612b
 Miracle enough to stagger infidels, 608a
 every hour is a, 610b
 greater than myself, 100b
 musical, 844b
 of precocity, 49b
 pass a, 954a
 prays for a, 594b
 scanned the, 964b
 Miracles, age of, 475b
 are laughed at be a nation, 835a
 are past, 183a
 are propitious accidents, 807a
 enchanting, of change, 734a
 God's, soon to unfold, 914a
 of the Church, 886a
 Miraculous organ, 82b
 Mirage, sweet, that lured me, 606b
 Mirage-mists their shining land, 705b
 Miranda, remember an inn, 849a
 Mire, cheat men into, 897a
 learning cast into the, 361a
 left man i' the, 203a
 rode him through the, 1019b
 Mirour of alle courtesye, 81a
 Mirror, best, is an old friend, 234a
 bronze is the, 13b
 candle or the, 804a
 hold, up to nature, 175b
 husband's eye truest, 403a
 look as though into a, 33a
 making one's toilet without, 461a
 of all courtesy, 81a, 210b
 of the soul, 47a
 reflected as in a magic, 708b
 see themselves in that just, 306a
 thou glorious, 455a
 Mirrored on her sea, 854b
 shield, wisdom the, 468a
 Mirrors of the gigantic shadows, 432b, 468b
 Mirth admit me of thy crew, 245a
 and fun grew fast, 393b
 and innocence, 457a
 and laughter, 458a
 bards of passion and of, 482b
 can into folly glide, 415b
 dear the sound of, 688a
 eaten without, or music, 417a
 formed of joy and, 388b
 he is all, 158a
 in funeral, 170a
 is relaxation from gravity, 435a

Mirth, let us have some, 853a
 like a flash of lightning, 301a
 limit of becoming, 132b
 May's new-fangled, 132b
 mercy courage kindness, 843b
 no time for, and laughter, 829a
 present, present laughter, 164a
 required of us, 1038a
 sad old earth must borrow its,
 754a
 songs of sadness and of, 523a
 string attuned to, 221a, 488a
 sunburnt, 481a
 that after no repenting draws,
 251a
 that has no bitter springs, 820b
 that is but feigning, 620a
 the drowsy ear of night, 452b
 use you for my, 168b
 wit and, and spleen, 300a
 with thee I mean to live, 245b
 without, or music, 417a
 Mirth's boat, 449b
 Miry clay, 1034a
 Misanthropos, I am, 203b
 Misanthropy and voluptuousness,
 492b
 Misbehaved once at a funeral,
 429b
 Misbeliever cut-throat dog, 144a
 Mischance, ride in triumph over,
 126b
 Mischief, do me some small, 58b
 doorkeepers that fight are a, 9a
 every deed of, 369a
 hand to execute any, 369a
 intent to do, 221b
 it means, 176a
 ivory, 71a
 little knowest the, done, 288a
 little neglect may breed, 234a
 mortals bend their will to, 312b
 mothers of all, 632b
 neglect may breed, 330b
 place which has done him, 48b
 Satan finds some, 302b
 that is past and gone, 186b
 the very virtuous do, 566a
 to this nation, 285a
 virtue or, 120a
 Mischiefs, dreadful, 290b
 Mischievous devil love is, 672a
 grow, and kill him, 167a
 thing, unawares spoken some,
 59b
 Misconduct in anyone tarnish it,
 390a
 Misdeeds, mankind's most terrible,
 965a
 Misdoubt her strength, 251a
 Miser in a poor house, 163a
 joy may be a, 634b
 little more than a, 913a
 Miserable, comfort of the, 46b
 comforters are ye all, 1030b
 consolation, 670a
 creatures, hate all, 461a
 difficult to make a man, 539b
 have no other medicine, 184b
 lonely because I am, 337a
 made neighbors very, 723a
 mode, 75a
 monster I had created, 487a
 no more, human being, 715a
 nothing is, 73b
 passed a, night, 127b
 sinners, 1068b
 to be weak is, 252b
 who enjoys least, 344b

Miserere Psalm, whiles you say
 the, 240a
 Miseries, bound in shallows and
 in, 169a
 delivered them from, 229b
 kind umpire of men's, 124b
 of the past, 940b
 or credulities of mankind, 773b
 packet of assorted, 821b
 Miser's coins, hours are as a, 680b
 treasure, 247b
 Misers, like, our usurious mem-
 ories, 838b
 of time, 434b
 Misery acquaints a man, 209b
 all grief and, 654b
 cause of all men's, 112a
 child of, 368a
 companions in, 46b
 conditions approaching, 929b
 departure is taken for, 1065b
 distant, 369b
 ease in restless, 122a
 finds himself loses his, 620a
 friend in, 220a
 from our foibles springs, 376b
 happy time in, 73b
 of his age has all the, 326a
 of mortal life, 650b
 poets in, dead, 406b
 power naught but, brings, 484b
 result, 579a
 sharp, had worn him, 137b
 some to, are born, 388a
 thou art so full of, 546b
 treads on heels of joy, 625a
 vow an eternal, 289b
 Misery's darkest cavern, 338a
 hand bestows, 362a
 Misfortune, age is the most terri-
 ble, 491a
 bad neighbor is great, 7b
 delight in another's, 44b
 first severe shock of, 576a
 grief pain, or broken heart, 794a
 made the throne her seat, 302a
 most unhappy kind of, 73b
 no guarantee against, 914a
 of our best friends, 266a
 remembrance of my former,
 105b
 sorrow, and suffering, 788b
 tears for, 37a
 unites men, 27a
 Misfortune's, sour, book, 137b
 Misfortunes and pains of others,
 359a
 bear another's, 321a
 by speaking of our, 243a
 endure the, of others, 264b
 hardest to bear never come,
 507a
 human crimes and, 325b
 isolation abandonment, 497b
 laid in one common heap, 60a
 occasioned by man, 49b
 of mankind, 369a
 yield not to, 37a
 Misgovernment, augur, at a dis-
 tance, 360a
 Misguide, conspire to, the mind,
 310b
 Mishap is the more calamitous,
 431b
 Mishaps are like knives, 603a
 tell stories of my, 129a
 worldly chances and, 129b
 Mislead, lights that, the morn,
 185b

Misleading, analogy is often, 671b
 Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
 390b
 Mislike me not for my complexion,
 144a
 'tis not my speeches you, 125a
 Misname, these things they, em-
 pire, 63b
 Misnomer, thousand sonnets died
 in that, 891b
 Misprint, survive everything but a,
 767b
 Misquote, just enough of learning
 to, 452a
 Misrepresentation, colonization
 without, 906b
 under some degree of, 596a
 Misrepresented and misunder-
 stood, 722b
 Mis'ry, gave to, a tear, 349a
 Miss Blachford is agreeable, 428a
 do they, me at home, 629a
 Loo, 739a
 McFlimsey of Madison Square,
 632b
 mine he cannot, 116a
 Muffet, 1018b
 my face dear friends, 496a
 nature cannot, 281a
 not the discourse, 1066a
 our opportunity, 43b
 T., turns into, 863a
 thank Thee for the things I,
 627b
 'tis a pain that pain to, 267b
 we shall, him, 583b
 Missed, easy it is, 911a
 for every thing you have, 501b
 Hitler has, the bus, 844a
 it lost it forever, 572b
 lest it be, or wanted, 332a
 who never would be, 684b
 woman much, 706b
 Misses an unit, 570b
 the tale that I relate, 366a
 Missing so much and so much,
 936a
 Missings, hairbreadth, of happi-
 ness, 333a
 Mission, doctor's peaceful, 747a
 no, to fulfill, 668b
 Missionary, eat a, 517a
 Missions, charships and foreign,
 537b
 Mississippi, at last it is, 979b
 is muddy water, 776b
 just keeps rolling along, 869b
 of falsehood, 622a
 of prohibitions, 930b
 ran into, 979a
 your, in dry time, 889b
 Mississippi's winding stream, 559a
 Missouri and Mississippi rivers,
 611a
 'cross the wide, 1005b
 I am from, 760a
 mighty, 584b
 mule, 854a
 Misspending man's time is self-
 homicide, 286a
 Misspent gifts, 661b
 Mist and a weeping rain, 631b
 and cloud will turn to rain, 525b
 and snow, 421a
 cold and heavy, 488a
 dispell'd when a woman appears,
 308b
 from the breath of the wind,
 879b

- Mist, grey, on the sea's face, 895b
here a, there a mist, 645b
in my face, 572b
mantled in, 993b
of light hides what they are,
543a
of tears, 790a
resembles the rain, 522a
Scotch, 603a
shouted in the, 880a
Mistake, as if there is some, 880b
blue and gold, 647b
glory in a great, 996a
God's second, 728b
great thoughts, 586a
he never overlooks a, 633b
in the translation, 294a
there is no, 400b
thy child's, 790a
without music life a, 727b
Mistaken, holy, zeal in politics,
1002a
path to happiness, 461b
pronounce him to be, 266a
Mistakes, genius makes no, 917a
lament, of a good man, 1002a
make, I will protect you, 965b
name everyone gives to their,
768b
no balsam for, 712b
of their own lives, 698a
string of, called memoirs, 597a
Mr. Clay, yes said, 433b
Finney had a turnip, 1004b
Hennessy, 836a
Lear, pleasant to know, 580b
Micawber, never will desert,
579a
Reilly, 1005a
Watson come here, 736a
Webster, eloquence of, 980a
Mrs. Bennet was restored, 428a
Fezziwig, in came, 578a
Porter and her daughter, 944a
Mistress, art is a jealous, 505a
court a, she denies you, 218b
in my own, 816a
law is a jealous, 560b, 561a
lover of his, 270b
master, and two slaves, 714a
moderately fair, 267a
most deceitful, 697b
O, mine, 164a
of herself though china fall,
315a
of mistresses, 618b
of the months and stars, 691a
such, such Nan, 96b
teeming, 314b
to the man I love, 313a
unlocks his heart unto his, 231b
Mistress' eyebrow, 161a
eyes nothing like the sun, 207b
order to perform, 322a
Mistresses, hardly any, 851a
mistress of, 618b
wives are young men's, 120a
Mistrust a subordinate, 738a
ignominious to, friends, 265a
Mistrusts, he who, most, 8b
Mists and mellow fruitfulness,
482b
of silver dew, 465b
soft, in her hair, 860b
the Apennine, 646b
Misty flats, in between on, 796b
incomprehensible wavering and,
772b
island, sheiling of the, 435b
Misty, moisty morning, 1020a
morn, old autumn in the, 488a
tiptoe on, mountaintops, 137a
Misunderstand, no fate willfully,
me, 879b
Misunderstanding, fear of blame
or, 761b
Misunderstood, criticized vilified
and, 763a
grief may be joy, 520a
misrepresented and, 722b
to be great is to be, 501b
Misuse of words, 861b
Misused, poison of, wine, 247a
Mites, threw in two, 1056a
Mithridates, half, half Trissotin,
493b
he died old, 876b
Mitigate the billows, 46a
Mitigated by reason and evalua-
tion, 954a
Mix and amalgamate, 497b
little folly with wisdom, 100b
subtle parts, 262a
unwilling to, my fortune, 284a
Mixed everywhere, 269a
shades and shadows, 604b
just get, in wrong, 946a
Mixt, with embraces curses oft I,
309b
Mixture, come to us with a, 431a
of Christian sorrow, 932b
of fools and angels, 801b
of sorrow, 106b
of water or worse, 702b
stir the, well, 536b
Mixtures of more happy days,
457a
Mizpah the Lord watch, 1023b
Moan a sigh a sob a storm, 655b
delicious, 482b
English mother made her, 601b
eternal, 584a
for rest, 655b
frosty wind made, 649b
made sweet, 480a
of doves in immemorial elms,
551a
of thunder, 468a
paid with, 789b
texts of joy or, 601b
the little ones, 619b
Moaning, bar and its, 598a
of the bar, 557a
on ilka green loaning, 992b
Moans, orphans', 362a
tugs and, 971b
Moat-by-the-Castle, 883b
Moated grange, 185a
Mob, amphibious ill-born, 291b
government by a, 780a
is varied and inconstant, 282b
jokes at which, laughs, 866b
law, redress by, 537a
of gentlemen, 320b
opinion of the, 282b
the crowd the mass, 898a
turbulent, 445b
Moby Dick, great diplomat a,
907a
Moche Crye and no Wull, 83b
Mock at sin, 1039a
meat it feeds on, 188a
not Eros, 956b
on Voltaire Rousseau, 387b
sit in clouds and, 153a
the air with idle state, 349b
Turtle, 657a
your own grinning, 178b
Mock'd himself and scorn'd, 166b
in ev'ry thing, 213b
Mocker, wine is a, 1040a
Mockeries, human, 440b
Mockery and the contradiction,
807a
delusion a, and a snare, 437a
hence unreal, 198a
king of snow, 140b
monumental, 182a
of monumental stone, 468a
Mocketh, whoso, the poor, 1039b
Mockin'-bird, lovesick, 859b
Mocking air, 148b
pencil, 588b
to ashes, 829a
Mocking-bird's throat, 609a
Mockings or arguments, 607b
Mocks, cuckoo, married men, 134a
lightning that, the night, 469a
man that, at it, 138b
my loss of liberty, 384b
Mode, beautiful, of saying things,
621b
futile decalogue of, 781a
beat as a, of motion, 613b
it began à la, 704a
maintain miserable, 75a
Model, draw the, 153a
of a modern major-general, 682b
small, of barren earth, 139b
to inward greatness, 154b
Moderate, be, 182b
haste, one with, 171a
measure the most perfect, 101a
O love be, 145b
pleasant food and drink, 282b
Moderately, love, 136b
mistress, fair, 267a
Moderation even in excess, 511a
is best, 53b
is best in all things, 8b
is the silken string, 220b
noblest gift of Heaven, 17a
observe, 7b
stoutness in, 683b
Moderator of passions, 235b
reasonable, 240b
Modern and ancient poets, 275b
capitalists, class of, 593b
classic literature is always, 511a
inconveniences, all the, 676a
industry, race of, 593b
instances, 161b
large, fortune, 769b
life, strange disease of, 621a
manners of expression, 314a
no idea is so, 873a
notions, 817a
old or, bard, 247a
oratory, vice of, 375b
phrase, caskets a vile, 515a
politics a struggle of forces,
697b
spirit, characteristics of the,
799a
world, happy man in, 914a
world, supreme ecstasy of, 987b
Modernity to feel priggish about,
923b
Moderns, speak of, without con-
tempt, 323a
Modes, nobler, of life, 553a
of worship in Roman world,
369a
Modest cough of a minor poet,
765b
crimson-tipp'd flow'r, 391a
doubt, 181b

Modest front of this small floor,
264a
keep, as a giver, 726b
looks the cottage adorn, 357a
men are dumb, 395b
not the presumptuous inquirer,
304a
pride, 255b
quip, 163a
simple, manly true, 602a
stillness and humility, 155a
woman in all her finery, 357a
Modestly conceals her beauties,
343b
Modestus said of Regulus, 65a
Modesty and unselfishness, 932b
bounds of, 137b
clemency are species of nobility,
282a
downcast, conceal'd, 328a
of nature, 175b
true school of, 449b
vanity of more benefit than,
878a
virtue not found among poets,
108a
with meekness and, bore him,
23a
Modification, bad plan of no,
44b
of my oft-expressed wish, 540a
Modified by whatever modifies life,
religions, 702a
Modify, have time to, his shape,
679b
Moe the merrier, 94b
Mogul and Mugwump, 661a
Mohammed is his prophet, 950a
Mohammedan agnostic monist,
774b
Mohammed's truth, 543a
Moidhered head an' brains, 859b
Moiing, toiling and, 568b
Moist breath of decay, 639a
cabinet, lark from his, 131a
eye a dry hand, 152b
hot and cold and, and dry, 102a
hot cold, and dry, 254b
unpleasant body, 576b
Moisty, misty, morning, 1020a
Molar to molecular motions, 709b
Molasses catches flies, 747b
Mold a mighty state's decrees,
552b
a world of fire and dew, 825a
arts and sciences not cast in,
99a
cast in same, 99a
damp and, 885b
force into one, 95a
grew out of the, 820a
home of fairest, 877b
how large of, 663a
man of God's own, 663a
men's thought and purpose,
700a
mildew, and stain, 772a
mouthful of, 895b
nature broke the, 456a
of a man's fortune, 36a
of form, 175a
of its vulgarity, 939a
our lives, 670b
smell the rose above the, 489b
splashing the wintry, 825a
the breathing bronze, 37b
the secret mind, 695a
to break away from, 939b
verge of the churchyard, 488b

Molded by some plastic force, 703a
formed or, 460a
meal-drift, 724b
nation be, to last, 696a
on one stem, 142a
out of faults, 185b
wax, as she pleases, 110a
Molder piecemeal on the rock,
455b
Moldered into oblivion, 446a
the lips, 947a
Moldering bones, 853a
in the grave, 401b
Molders hemp and steel, 416b
Molding her mighty fates, 845b
Sheridan, 456a
Molds, love that is hoarded, 975a
musket, in his hands, 747a
Moldy chestnut, salute each, 661a
damnable, 263a
rolls of Noah's ark, 277a
world would grow, 556a
Mole, velvet, 934b
wilt thou go ask the, 384b
Molecular motions, molar to,
709b
Mole-hill and mare's nest, 704a
Moles and bats, 1045a
Molière pleases all the world,
286b
Mollify, strive to share and, 763b
Molly, blades to Meg and, 663a
Pitcher, bright name of, 748b
Stark is a widow, 358b
true to his, 377a
Molten blue, inns of, 646a
bowels, 866a
mass, 939a
Mome raths outgrabe, 657b
Moment as it flies, 329a
before it's ripe, 386b
creature of the, 434a
deem of no, 25b
endurance for one, more, 732b
endures a, or a day, 827a
eternity was in that, 297b
glitters for a, 301a
great pith and, 175a
hold every, sacred, 883b
horror of that, 657b
I would rather be thy, 648b
in some blithe, 735b
last, of his breath, 353b
lose eternity in the passing, 994a
myself and the lucky, 95a
never can spare you a, 876a
no, more annihilating, 853b
not the briefest, 863a
of difficulty and danger, 1001b
of my greatness, 943a
of strength of romance, 772b
only a, 772b
present, the least happiest, 577a
psychological, to say nothing,
768a
to decide, 599b
when all had succeeded, 400a
white then melts forever, 393b
without a, of rest, 642b
work of a, 103b
yet the actor stops, 563b
Momentary, beauty is, 906a
effect on man, 479a
in endurance, 68b
Moment's monument, sonnet is a,
640b
ornament, 409a
Moments, best and happiest, 469a
day is bursting with, 985a

Moments, great, are not turning
points, 878a
highest quality to your, 702a
little, humble though they be,
626b
make the year, 305a
of error or alarm, 375a
of glad grace, 824a
of high proud exultation, 940b
of surplus power, 914b
one by one the, fall, 634a
small seeds of, 797a
ugliest trades have, of pleasure,
509b
when he is only stupid, 487a
Momentum, psychological, or fac-
tor, 768a
Monads of Leibniz, 932a
Monan's, moon on, rill, 415a
Monarch, does not misbecome a,
350a
eastern, charged his wise men,
538b
hears with ravish'd ears, 280a
is night, 935b
it becomes the throned, 146a
merry, scandalous and poor,
289a
morsel for a, 200a
no, but would give crown, 242a
of all I survey, 363b
of mountains, 456b
of the vine, 201a
page and, 593a
richest, in Christian world, 394b
sceptred, of the dead, 6b
statesman warrior or, 515a
teach a, to be wise, 348a
Monarchs must give place, 591a
must obey, 277b
perplexes, 253a
seldom sigh in vain, 414a
Monastic aisles, 503a
Monday, betwixt a Saturday and,
307b
born on a, 1018b
going to do on, 911a
Monday's child is fair of face,
1018b
Money, accept, from a woman,
732b
alms were, put to interest, 427b
answereth all things, 1043a
as long as, can be made, 983a
bet, on de bobtail nag, 636a
blessing that, cannot buy, 236b
borrow the, to do it with, 665b
built without, or toil, 587b
business and, 783a
can't appreciate, 801a
changer, morals of a, 843a
changers, 1053b
changers have fled, 919a
comes withal, 130a
comparable to paper, 784a
cost me much, 284a
counting out his, 1017a
dear friends I write for, 736b
disease called lack of, 88b
do not mind his, 868a
does not pay for anything, 864a
doth not stay but wastes, 84a
ever wrote except for, 341b
exchange their ware for, 702b
fool and his, 999b
from one class of citizens, 325a
get, 41a
give, to colleges, 535a
good provision of, 88b

- Money, hain't the, but the principle, 841a
hired the, 859a
honey and plenty of, 580b
how pleasant to have, 595b
if not asked to lend, 678a
in his coffin, 434b
in stomachs of needy, 73a
is like a sixth sense, 875a
is the power of impotence, 974a
is the seed of money, 344a
is trash, 214b
it's other people's, 631b
keeps the, movin' around, 836a
lay out, on a rope, 222a
lending, confidentially, 341a
love of, 515b
love of, as possession, 925a
love of, root of evil, 1063a
loved, and knew how to keep it, 106a
means and content, 161b
money money, 989a
more valuable than, 43b
not scarce, 507b
painful to keep, 285b
pays:your, 1003b
perish with thee, 1059a
poets despise, 792a
possessed by their, 222a
put, in thy purse, 186b
put your, in trust, 536a
raison like needin' th', 836a
rather than love than, 590b
ready, is Aladdin's lamp, 459b
ready, makes the man, 303b
right kind of, admiration, 726a
right to possession of, 558b
sell your soul for, 14a
serve with their, 344a
sets the world in motion, 45b
share mine when in need of, 21b
sinews of affairs, 26a
so much, as 'twill bring, 46a, 239a
sparing use of ready, 565a
spend less, and time, 184a
spent, never ask of, 881a
the prose of life, 502b
they have more, 975a
time is, 71b, 330b, 499b
to a starving man at sea, 105a
touch, gifted with the, 780a
unless you've got, 737a
waste of public, 700b
way the, goes, 1004a
we've got the, too, 635a
who works for, 762b
with, it is just the same, 29a
without, George, 1013b
won't iver surrender, 837b
words are the, of fools, 228b
world is his who has, 505a
Money-box, beautiful eyes of my, 270b
Money-chest, man and not a, 510a
Money-mad, raving rotting, 796a
Money-maker, physician not a mere, 24a
Money-making, economy is but, 55b
Money-match always a mistake, 840a
Mongrel beast, 935a
beef-witted lord, 181b
like a bit of a, 766a
puppy whelp and hound, 355a
Mongrels, continent of energetic, 812a
'Mongst all these stirs, 220a
Monist, Mohammedan agnostic, 774b
Monition, tantalizing, 718b
Monitor expressed mysterious union, 411a
Monitors also the comforters, 625a
Monk, beast and the, 901b
cow does not make a, 1010a
devil a, would be, 89a
Spanish, 525b
Monkey, disappointed in the, 680a
never look long upon a, 530b
one drink and you act like a, 963a
only a, shaved, 684b
sittin' on a pile of straw, 1003b
wine, 497a
Monkeys, cats and, 718a
have no tails in Zamboanga, 762b
men were developed from, 530b
new world and old world, 530b
refrain from speech, 785a
wilderness of, 145a
winked, 940a
Monmouth, river in, 156b
Monogamous countries, 861a
Monogamy, seek to find, 966b
Monomania with man or woman, 637a
Monopolized labor, on charity on, 513b
Monopoly, no single nation have a, 929b
of the subject, 590b
Monotones, pearly, 934b
Monotonous as the sea, 601b
long dull, years, 981a
Monotony, articulate, 410b
Monroe Doctrine will go far, 779a
Monsieur Traveller farewell, 162b
Monster, blunt, 152a
faultless, 261a
greater than myself, 100b
green-eyed, 188a
makes one a, 736a
many-headed, multitude, 115b
many-headed, of the pit, 320b
many-headed, thing, 415b
of so frightful mien, 317a
queer, the artist, 720a
watch, jewelers hang a, 445a
what a, what a chaos, 272b
whom I had created, 487a
Monstrous anger of the guns, 966a
big river, 677a
fault seeming, 162a
idol called Liberty, 767a
in the general eye, 515a
little voice, 141a
product of former wrongs, 869b
riddle, hard to read, 703a
two evils, 946b
world, 249b
Mont Blanc is the monarch, 456b
Montague, fair, 135b
Montaigne to Baudelaire, 751b
world has indorsed book of, 97b
Monte Carlo, broke the bank at, 748a
Monterey, with us at, 520b
Montezuma, halls of, 1004b
knows who imprisoned, 492b
Month, April called the cruellest, 991a
beginning of a new, 882b
contained no r, 838a
cruellest, 943b
Month, difference as gre. as a, 757b
ended, with greatest joy, 285a
follow month with woe, 467b
from once a week to once a, 577a
joys be as the, of May, 232a
laughter for, 150a
May never, of love, 118a
merry, of May, 220a, 1012b
of May, fresh as in, 79a
of May is comen, 79a
spirit as, of May, 151a
stand to in a, 136a
thirteenth, 777b
this is the, 244a
worse than I was last, 284b
worth a, in town, 649b
Monthly changes in circled orb, 135b
Montholon, Madame, 400a
Months, maiden and mistress of the, 691a
mother of, 691a
of human birth, 896b
that have not an R, 838a
when all the, were May, 738a
Montreal lumber room, 670a
Monument, achievements raise a, 96a
early but enduring, 468a
enough for me, 886b
his, a people free, 629a
if you seek a, 1010b
man's truest, 712a
more lasting than bronze, 39b
mountains build their, 463b
pass this, 9a
patience on a, 164b
rubbish of his own, 446a
sonnet is a moment's, 640b
without a tomb, 219a
would be new Europe, 839a
your, my gentle verse, 206a
Monumental alabaster, smooth as, 190a
mockery, 182a
stone, mockery of, 468a
Monuments, earth's undecaying, 515a
gilded, of princes, 205b
gods are, enough, 669b
of wit, 118a
overgrown with moss, 890a
stand as, of safety, 374b
to his memory, 434b
to your great dead, 767a
waiting for new, 496b
Moriymt, vote a, to a man, 833b
Moo-cow-moo, 829b
Mood, answered your every, 819b
apart, 881b
Dorian, of flutes, 253a
in any shape in any, 456b
love is a, to man, 754a
loves of many a, 695a
no, can be maintained, 883a
particular, of happiness, 970a
strain was of a higher, 249a
unused to the melting, 190b
Moods the blood the disposition, 562b
Moo-hoon, silver, ro-holl on, 676a
Moon, an isle a sickle, 927b
and I could keep this up, 912a
and memory and muchness, 657a
and stars are set, 750a
and stars would have disappeared, 784a
bay the, 168b

Moon, begged of the, to give him light, 1003a
 behold wandering, 246a
 brilliant, and milky sky, 824b
 build a bridge to the, 589a
 by yonder blessed, 135b
 climbing, upon empty sky, 825a
 cold fruitless, 140b
 come from the dying, 550a
 comes over Brooklyn, 995b
 commanded, to stand still, 331b
 course of one revolving, 277a
 cow jumped over the, 1016b
 crimson, and azure eye, 395b
 danced by the light of the, 581a
 daughter of the, 523a
 ebb and flow by the, 193b
 error of the, 190a
 everyone is a, 679a
 fair as the, 1044b
 follow changes of the, 188b
 horned, 421b
 hush with the setting, 554a
 in a silver bag, 827b
 inconstant, 135b
 innocent, 789b
 is like a flower, 385b
 is my sister, 848b
 kneaded by the, 705a
 Lady, where are you roving, 543a
 lies fair upon the straits, 622a
 like to a silver bow, 140b
 lucent as a rounded, 602b
 made of green cheese, 88a
 make guilty the, the stars, 191a
 marsh beneath the, 935a
 minions of the, 149a
 more interested in earth, 756b
 mortal, 206b
 mortals call the, 466b
 moving, went up the sky, 422a
 nor the, by night, 1037b
 ode to the, 854a
 on Monan's rill, 415a
 or stars be not darkened, 1043b
 or sun or what you please, 130b
 pale-faced, 149b
 resolves into salt tears, 203b
 revisit'st glimpses of the, 172a
 rising in clouded majesty, 255b
 said the wind to the, 631b
 saw the new, late yestreen, 1011b
 shine at full or no, 239b
 shone bright on Mrs. Porter, 944a
 shown the wintry, 481a
 sigh for the, 665a
 silent as the, 260a
 silver apples of the, 825a
 slowly silently now the, 862b
 small, lightens more, 721a
 sun and, should doubt, 388a
 sun and stars brother, 500b
 sun and, were sunk, 247b
 sun stood still the, stayed, 1026a
 swear not by the, 135b
 sweet regent of the sky, 368b
 takes up the wondrous tale, 299a
 talk by a poet, 676b
 that looks for us again, 533b
 the stars the planets, 929a
 thou climb'st skies, 115b
 to the, complain, 348a
 unmask her beauty to the, 171a
 very wide awake the, and I, 684b
 waning, was haunted, 420b
 was a ghostly galleon, 909b
 when the, shall rise, 213a

Moon, white, beams, 952a
 will wax, 525b
 Moon-calf, 209b
 Moore, east beyond the, 91b
 Moonlecht necht, 850a
 Moonlight and feeling are one, 469a
 come to thee by, 909b
 is divine, 995b
 is softest in Kentucky, 725b
 lulled by the, 636b
 meet me by, 484b
 not of the, 556b
 ribbon of, 909b
 rotten mackerel by, 425b
 shade, beck'ning ghost along, 313b
 sleeps upon this bank, 147a
 unto sunlight, 549a
 visit it by the pale, 413b
 Moonlit cedar, from that, 621a
 door, knocking on the, 862b
 Moonrise, gradual as the, 616a
 Moon's an arrant thief, 203b
 unclouded grandeur, 464b
 Moons, among the suns and, 994a
 my old, and my new moons, 724a
 reason has, 854b
 while stars burn, increase, 547b
 Moonshine, find out, 142a
 its glory is all, 613b
 Moon-struck madness, 258b
 Moor, Hercules and Goth and, 703a
 I never saw a, 648a
 over the purple, 909b
 wild, 1003a
 your bark with two anchors, 43b
 Moor'd, fleet was, in the Downs, 308a
 Moore, Tom, a health to thee, 456b
 Moorish fen, by lake or, 247b
 Moorsfield London, 336b
 Moping melancholy, 258b
 mum, 685a
 owl does complain, 348a
 Mops, seven maids with seven, 658a
 Moral and intellectual powers, 733a
 and material welfare, 779b
 artistic, personality, 611a
 authority, basis of, 617b
 character, bird of bad, 331b
 conflict, van of every, 588a
 courage with physical timidity, 705a
 culture, highest stage in, 530a
 effort, golf a form of, 844b
 ends by settling the, 696a
 Englishman thinks he is, 765a
 enterprise, success of, 517b
 everything's got a, 657a
 evil and of good, 403b
 free from, obligations, 420a
 habits in men's lives, 55a
 indifference is the malady, 617b
 infection, 580a
 inferiority, 679b
 intellectual and, achievements, 637b
 is what you feel good after, 982b
 issues, 983b
 losses of expediency, 964a
 man and a man of honor, 909a
 man was Werther, 562a
 no one can be, till all are moral, 614b
 obligation to be intelligent, 901a

Moral or an immoral book, 768a
 persons attempting to find a, 676b
 philosophy makes men grave, 121b
 physical and, standard, 616b
 point a, 336a
 question for the heart, 811a
 satire ever, ever new, 287a
 sense of work of art, 719a
 sense, women have, 696a
 sensible well-bred man, 363a
 sentiments, 472a
 soil for aesthetic growth, 866a
 spark out of stone easier than a, 689a
 story with a, 801b
 test, perception of beauty a, 589a
 things, or things evangelical, 274a
 world, intellectual and, 538b
 Moralist set up the ignoble maxim, 783b
 statesman cannot be a, 930b
 Moralities, never mind about, 679a
 Morality, blunderbuss against, 339a
 enliven, with wit, 300a
 foes of popular, 617b
 in courage of making choice, 858b
 is a private luxury, 697a
 knows nothing of boundaries, 614b
 middle class, 766a
 needs emotion to become religion, 673a
 no, where there is no free agency, 484a
 of his actions, 344b
 of vulgar man, 727b
 periodical fits of, 492a
 pernicious to general, 514b
 sexless orgies of, 695a
 temper wit with, 300a
 thou deadly bane, 390b
 treat politics and, apart, 700a
 unawares, expires, 322a
 veracity is heart of, 633b
 wear his, 924b
 which suits him, 778a
 Moralize my song, 113a
 Moralizing, philosopher's, 812b
 Morals, about, 982b
 and legislation, 324b
 faith and, 407a
 falsified by conventional, 861a
 field of, 908a
 make you dreary, 753a
 of a money changer, 843a
 of the market place, 849b
 self-interest was bad, 919b
 simply blind obedience, 784a
 Morbid doubt, 753b
 Morbidity, disgusting, 925b
 Mordre wol out, 82a
 More abundant life, 919a
 and more about less and less, 799a
 and more and more, 658b
 and the few, 887b
 blessed to give, 1059a
 books upon books, 101a
 brawn than brain, 36a
 by hoping, they have less, 131a
 easy to take, than nothing, 657a
 elder than looks, 146b
 giving thy sum of, 159b

More, God can give no, 884b
 he saw the less he spoke, 876b
 is given the less people work,
 642b
 is meant than meets ear, 246b
 is thy due, 194b
 knave than fool, 106a
 little, how much it is, 569a
 loved Rome, 168a
 my duty and no, 332b
 no, Hal, 150b
 no, I will abroad, 233a
 of giving, 862b
 please sir I want some, 576b
 she yaf away more she hadde,
 77b
 sigh no, 157b
 so I can't take, 656b
 than people could afford, 931b
 there isn't any, 899b
 things a man is ashamed of,
 765a
 things in heaven and earth, 173a
 to say when I am dead, 39b
 we arg'd the question, 731b
 who dares do, is none, 196a
 would be laid at your feet, 694b
 More-shining ones are on the way,
 846b
 Morgan the buccaneer, 663a
 Morison, lovely Mary, 393b
 Morn, each, a thousand roses
 brings, 531a
 and cold indifference, 302a
 and liquid dew of youth, 171b
 breath of, 256a
 cheerful at, 354a
 darkness to happy, 723b
 day's at the, 567a
 dewy, to dewy night, 666b
 embraves this, 263b
 fair laughs the, 350a
 from, to noon he fell, 253a
 furthers man on road, 7b
 gild the vernal, 366a
 golden light of, 488a
 healthy breath of, 483a
 herald of the, 137a
 in russet mantle clad, 170a
 meek-ey'd, 327b
 mislead the, 185b
 more bright than May-day, 383a
 nice, 247a
 old autumn in the misty, 488a
 opening eyelids of the, 248b
 prosperous, in May, 780b
 red, betoken'd wrack, 131a
 rouse slumb'ring, 245a
 salutation to the, 128b
 set a-sparkle, 575a
 star-dials pointed to, 545b
 sweet approach of even or, 254b
 this the happy, 244a
 till eve, abide with me from,
 464a
 tresses like the, 248a
 trumpet of the, 170a
 ushers in the, 332b
 wak'd by circling hours, 256b
 Morne not waking til she sings,
 112b
 Mornin', bid you the top o' the,
 736a
 mornin's, 760a
 nice to get up in the, 850a
 o' May, 885a
 Morning after, 829a
 after his demise, 585b
 air, methinks I scent, 172b

Morning air perfuming, 564a
 almost at odds with, 198a
 bars slip from the levels, 586a
 bid me good, 372b
 birds, like those of, 499a
 birds were mad with glee, 673b
 burn in the, the letters, 840b
 come in the, 584a
 day is a perpetual, 590a
 dew, chaste as, 281a
 dew, fades awa' like, 1013a
 dew, sun drew the, 281a
 dew, wombe of, 113a
 dewey was the, 713a
 dewy, 755a
 drum-beat, 444b
 early in the, our song, 445a
 evening and, were the first day,
 1021a
 evening noon and night, 569b
 face, disasters in his, 356a
 fair, came forth till, 259b
 first, shining and pure, 876a
 full many a glorious, 205a
 get up this, 941b
 glad confident, 568a
 here of a Sunday, 786a
 impetus of the, dies away, 821a
 in the bowl of night, 531a
 in the, sow thy seed, 1043b
 in the, thou shalt hear, 302b
 it flourisheth, 1035b
 lief should I rouse at, 877a
 light, streakings of the, 476b
 Lucifer son of the, 1046a
 make me over in the, 795a
 makes the night, 128a
 matter for a May, 165b
 misty moisty, 1020a
 never, wore to evening, 551b
 newspapers, men and, 562b
 nor will that, come, 949a
 of the times, 118b
 of the world, 567b
 rain, 886b
 returned early in the, 332a
 rise up early in the, 1045b
 rose-streak of, 575b
 shadow at, 944a
 shorten, by getting up late, 462a
 shows the day, 259b
 skies books and my food, 751b
 sky, forehead of the, 249b
 some praise at, 311b
 somewhere in the world, 509a
 star, I feel like a, 669b
 star in his course, 423a
 star of memory, 455b
 stars of, 256b
 stars sang together, 1031b
 stars together, 669b
 storms, made black by, 429a
 think in the, 386a
 two o'clock in, courage, 400a
 veils of the, 824b
 wait for thy, 686a
 when you rise in the, 419a
 womb of the, 1037a
 would God it were, 693b, 1026a
 Morning's at seven, 567a
 eye, yon grey is not the, 137a
 glory, spread the, 740a
 minion, 724a
 Mornings, forgotten, 997a
 Mornin's mornin', 760a
 Morns are meeker than they were,
 647b
 Morn, see the happy, 1008b
 Morose or desponding view, 494a

Morpheus god of sleep, 77b
 Morris, John Ruskin and William,
 776a
 Morrison Weatherby George Du-
 pree, 918a
 Morrow, again proposed on the,
 18b
 eagerly I wished the, 544b
 free of thought, 705b
 good night till it be, 136a
 man has no, 15b
 morn, he rose the, 422b
 night urge the, 467b
 no part of their good, 263b
 of his battles, 558b
 say good night till it be, 136a
 supplied by the, 337a
 take no thought for the, 1051b
 watching for the, 378b
 windy night a rainy, 206a
 yesterday ne'er like, 469a
 Morrow's hidden season, 379b
 Morrows noons and nights, 724a
 thought-worn eyes and, 705b
 Morsel for a monarch, 200a
 sweet, 292b
 sweetest, of night, 153a
 Morsels, tough, to swallow, 727b
 Mortal alarms, 278b
 all men, but themselves, 305b
 arm and nerve, 416b
 blow unforeseen and, 243a
 breath, life of, 523a
 coil, shuffled off this, 174b
 daring, nothing too high for, 38a
 do a, little hurt, 798a
 each, thing does one thing, 724b
 engines, 189a
 eye, locked from, 263b
 eyes, gazer see with, 655a
 eyes, power which dazzles, 776b
 fate for each, intends, 403a
 flowers no, can see, 440b
 foolish, 45a
 frame, quit this, 312a
 frame, stirs this, 423a
 friends, - better than through,
 643b
 grief itself be, 467b
 griefs, suffer'st more of, 156a
 hands, not built with, 279a
 here came a, 619b
 ills, 86b
 instruments, Genius and the,
 167a
 life, as the wind is so is, 655b
 life, happiness or misery of, 65cb
 maids, immortal youth to, 431b
 maladies, tale of, 753b
 man be more just than God,
 1030a
 meanest, known, 711b
 melody, sing wildly well a, 543b
 mind, searcher know by, 655a
 moon, 206b
 my son was, 23b
 nature did tremble, 408b
 nature, invisible to, 27b
 no, ever took up my veil, 61b
 or immortal here I die, 603b
 pride, works of, 312b
 rais'd a, to the skies, 280b
 resting-place, 454b
 shame of nature, 556b
 sing with, voice, 257a
 soil, grows on, 249a
 spirit of, be proud, 462a
 taste, 251b
 temples of a king, 139b

Mortal thing, laugh at any, 458b
 thing of worth immortal, 629b
 thoughts that ennoble a, 651b
 times afford, 138a
 what you desire is not, 42b
 wound is, and is mine, 969b
 Mortality, frail, 121b
 my sentence, 258b
 nothing serious in, 197a
 of all inanimate things, 690a
 thoughts of, cordial, 243b
 weighs heavily on me, 477b
 Mortality's strong hand, 148b
 too weak to bear them, 291b
 Mortal things doth sway, 114a
 Mortally hate him, 309b
 hurt, knows when it is, 652b
 Mortal's eyes, kiss that, 760b
 Mortals, barrenest of all, 475a
 bend will to mischief, 312b
 feelings are to, given, 415a
 find friendship, 14b
 forbidden to all rational, 505b
 grief that, share, 688a
 happiest of, 325a
 how ye make this earth bitter,
 474b
 human, 141b
 may correct, 296a
 moral standard of, 616b
 not in, to command success,
 299a
 only the more rugged, 828b
 providence seldom vouchsafes to,
 514a
 ring bells and fire pistols, 882b
 ruler of the life of, 35b
 spared those, much, 964b
 what fools these, be, 47a, 142a
 while, sleep, 669b
 Mortgage attached to every radish,
 937b
 beats 'em all, 731a
 Mortification, live in continual,
 329b
 Mortify a wit, 115b, 320b
 Mortifying reflections, 530b
 Moses, passed from Mahomet to,
 499b
 ridin' on a bumblebee, 979b
 stretched out his hand, 1024b
 was there with the Lord, 1025a
 Moslem mosque, 527b
 Mosquito, bill of a, 801b
 critical, 651a
 critics, 606b
 Mosquitoes, fat-gorged, 66a
 we must feed, 502a
 Moss, gathers no, 45a
 grew gray, 652b
 monuments overgrown with,
 890a
 over-grey wi', 896a
 starved bank of, 575a
 Moss-covered bucket, 450a
 Mosses, greenest, cling, 526b
 Mossy cavern, happy field or,
 482b
 violet by a, stone, 405a
 Most, adorn'd the, 328a
 be players, 220a
 dangerous sea, 145b
 forcible feeble, 153b
 gentle sleep, 153b
 men admire virtue, 259a
 of all that comes, 928b
 of heaven he hath in him, 585b
 of what we yet may spend, 532a
 offending soul, 156a

Most sacrilegious murder, 197a
 things move th' under-jaw, 233a
 unkindest cut of all, 168b
 Mostest men, 871b
 Mote in thy brother's eye, 1051b
 Motes, gay, 245b
 Moth and rust doth corrupt, 1051a
 desire of, for a star, 468b
 wasting, ne'er spoil'd my array,
 309b
 Mother and lover of men the sea,
 692b
 April, 795a
 as, so is daughter, 1048b
 as you would stand by your,
 624b
 bathe in me, and child, 598b
 blessed, of us all, 376a
 bore me in southern wild, 385a
 calls me Willie, 747b
 came and caught her, 1018a
 Charybdis your, 145b
 child with Mary his, 1050a
 dear, call me early, 547a
 despise not thy, 1040b
 don't like daughter to resemble,
 381b
 earth seems no more a, 49a
 English, made her moan, 601b
 fairer daughter of a fair, 38b
 gave her, forty whacks, 1006a
 Goose, 1014b
 happy he with such a, 551a
 heart within me, 700b
 heaviness of his, 1039a
 honour thy father and, 12b,
 1025a
 Hubbard, 1018a
 Hubbard was old, 731b
 Ida, 546b
 ignorance the, of devotion, 224a
 in Israel, 1026b
 in sin did my, conceive, 1034b
 is more let and hindered, 915a
 is the name for God, 565a
 kept these sayings, 1056b
 laid her baby, 591b
 leave his father and his, 1021b
 licks them into shape, 50a
 loss of a, 495a
 may I go out to swim, 1008b
 mild, Mary was that, 591b
 my, 442a
 my, groan'd, 387b
 not a person to lean on, 901a
 nursing, of genius, 559b
 o' mine, 820a
 of a mighty race, 471b
 of all living, 1022a
 of arts and eloquence, 259b
 of dew, 327b
 of five sons who died, 541b
 of good fortune, 109a
 of Helen of Troy, 701b
 of invention, necessity the, 24a
 of mankind, 252a
 of memories, 618b
 of months, 691a
 of sciences, 105a
 of the day, 526b
 of the free, 798b
 one whom his, comforteth, 1047b
 Pembroke's, 230a
 poverty the, of manhood, 51a
 prairie, 898b
 ran away, 651b
 set facing front of train, 931a
 somebody's, 760a
 state to thee I kneel, 702b

Mother tells me happy dreams,
 747b
 thou art my, and my sister,
 1030b
 tongue, rendered in my, 506a
 took great care of his, 918a
 variety the, of enjoyment, 511a
 virgin, born, 244a
 walked with his, 997a
 was a superior soul, 931a
 when, died I was very young,
 385a
 where was ever found a, 308a
 who talks about her children,
 513a
 wish my father or my, 345b
 wit, 113b
 yet thou art a, 128a
 your, commands me, 53b
 Mother-in-law, a-winkin' at his,
 1003b
 go not empty unto thy, 1027a
 honour thy father and thy,
 1065b
 savage contemplates his, 759a
 Mother-lodge, junior deacon in
 my, 818b
 Mother's, as in my, lap, 258b
 bones, untangled from these,
 971b
 botanize upon, grave, 405b
 breath, extend a, 319b
 every, son, 141a
 face and voice, 565a
 glass, 204b
 graces, 226b
 great, train divine, 622b
 house, daughter in my, 816a
 knee, big city is like a, 801a
 lap, drop into thy, 258b
 life, anchors of, 16a
 life made me a man, 896b
 pride a father's joy, 415b
 tears, could not bear a, 37b
 thanks, shall have a, 612a
 womb, naked out of my, 1029b
 Mothers a bloody brood, 973b
 braver than they, 809a
 children are what, are, 431b
 fonder of their children, 27a
 fought by the, of men, 711b
 gaze from ramparts, 558b
 injunctions of, and wives, 872b
 men with, and wives, 489a
 of all mischief, 632b
 relative laxity of their, 741a
 Mother-towns that bred them,
 878b
 Moths fascinated by the candle,
 783a
 fill Ithaca full of, 202a
 fluttering among the heath, 592a
 maidens like, 452b
 will not corrupt, 960a
 Motion and a spirit that impels,
 404a
 and the act, 944a
 blush'd at herself, 186a
 brook's, 583a
 devoid of sense and, 253b
 dreadful thing and the first,
 167b
 endeavour in continual, 154b
 everything in constant, 516a
 heat as a mode of, 613b
 in his, like an angel sing, 147a
 in one sphere, 152a
 its life, 424b
 no, has she now no force, 405b

- Motion of a hidden fire, 413a
or a tear, 557b
scoured with perpetual, 152b
sensible warm, 185a
sequence of, and fact, 982a
sets the world in, 45b
so gradual, 351a
source of, 102b
- Motionless as ice, 408a
torrents, 423a
- Motions, molar to molecular, 709b
of his spirit, 147a
unstead and skittish, 164b
wanton stings and, 183b
- Motive guide original and end,
73b
joint and, of her body, 182b
path, guide, 336a
persons attempting to find a,
676b
principal or accessory, 516b
- Motive-hunting of motiveless ma-
lignity, 424a
- Motiveless malignity, 424a
- Motives are unquestionable, 644a
high idealistic, 798a
meanest, and petty causes, 491a
of more fancy, 183b
of our travels, 65b
other than ignoble, 840a
strongest of economic, 775b
- Motley fool, 160b
to the view, 206b
- Motley's the only wear, 160b
- Mot car, rich man has his, 911b
- Motors, sound of horns and, 944a
- Motto, American, was hurry up,
906b
has been root hog or die, 985a
let this be your, 588a
of a sun-dial near Venice, 434b
this be our, 436a
to recall when needed, 957a
- Mottos inside the crackers, 681b
- Mouf, heish yo', 859b
- Moulmein pagoda, 818a
- Moult, if man could only, 740b
- Moulting, birds are, 740b
- Mound, layette to, 993a
- Mounded years, dust o' the, 790a
- Mount Abora, 420b
to its summit, 597b
unto the stars, 77a
up with wings as eagles, 1047a
Zion, 1034b
- Mountain, every, made low, 1047a
flee as a bird to your, 1032b
forked, 201a
heart is on the, 796b
I reside at Table, 687a
land of, and the flood, 414a
never see a, in my life, 429a
nymph sweat liberty, 245a
one promontory one, 222b
passes, gain the, 583b
purple, majesties, 781a
robes the, in azure hue, 432a
scarce brings forth a mouse, 41b
sheep are sweeter, 449b
small sands make the, 305a
up the airy, 638a
walls, watches from his, 553a
was in labour, 9b
waves, 432b
woods or steepy, 123a
- Mountaineers have done with dead
nature, 429a
- Mountain-height, freedom from
her, 476b
- Mountain's rim, looked over the,
568a
- Mountains, among our ancient,
489b
at a distance, 432a
beautiful upon the, 1047b
bind him to his native, 354a
build their monument, 463b
carried into midst of sea, 1034b
Delectable, 274b
divide us, 436a
earth's undecaying monuments,
515a
England's, green, 388b
gap in the side of the, 9b
great, and the sea, 986b
Greenland's icy, 445b
high, are a feeling, 453b
interposed make enemies, 364a
look on Marathon, 458a
match the, and the sea, 755b
mind has, 724b
monarch of, 456b
New Hampshire, 880a
of New Hampshire, 445a
of spices, 1045a
over the, 1013b
remove, 1061a
scatter'd on Alpine, 251b
sea was, rolling, 377a
shadows on the, 37a
silent in primeval sleep, 628a
skipped like rams, 1037a
three long, 961b
till faith move, 573a
tower proudest, 726a
Vermont, 88ca
waves and, meet, 525a
while yonder, stand, 395a
wide seas and the, 890a
- Mountainside, blows on the, 592a
from every, let freedom ring,
529b
plough along the, 406b
- Mountain-tops, ascends to, 453a
that freeze, 210b
tiptoe on misty, 137a
- Mounted beggars, 126a
on his back, 109a
Trojan walls, 146b
- Mounteth a loftier tower, 13b
courage, 147b
- Mourning in hot haste, 453a
larks their notes prepare, 309a
- Mounts the wall, 15a
- Mourn a mischief that is past,
186b
all the world shall, her, 212b
bad to those who, 282b
blessed they that, 1050b
countless thousands, 390a
for me when I am dead, 205b
for that most lonely thing, 826b
lacks time to, 494b
sleeping, upon thy bed, 693b
the unalterable days, 506b
time to, 1042b
who thinks must, 294a
with ever-returning spring, 609b
- Mourn'd and yet shall mourn, 609b
by strangers, 313b
forever, 5b
- Mourners followed after, 786a
go about the streets, 1043b
most musical of, 467b
- Mournful lean despair, 384b
midnight hours, 521a
nothing, about it, 706a
numbers, tell me not in, 520b
- Mournful Psyche, death-moth be
your, 483a
red, lips, 824b
tread, but I with, 610a
truth, 335b
- Mourning beauty crowned, 644b
bogus habiliments of, 886b
celebrate my funeral with, 30b
for our dead, 883a
house of, 1042b
oil of joy for, 1047b
very handsome, 285b
- Mourns, nothing dies but some-
thing, 458b
vile man that, 316b
- Mouse, as a cat would watch a,
297a
brought forth a, 9b
crooked, 1019a
frightened a little, 1018a
gnawing of a, 962b
is miracle enough, 608a
leave room for the, 851b
mountain brings forth a, 41b
not even a, 437a
poked its little head out, 9b
ran up the clock, 1015b
sagacious animal, 30a
that trusts to one poor hole, 30a
wylie, should breed in cat's care,
94a
- Mouser, indifferent, 471b
- Mouses herte nat worth a leek, 30a
- Mousetrap, in baiting a, 851b
make a better, 504b
- Mousetraps and the moon and
memory, 657a
of metres, 874b
- Mousing owl hawk'd at, 107a
- Moustache, king of hearts hasn't
a, 900a
kiss without a, 810b
- Mouth, an thou't, 179a
and meat God giveth, 91b
breath in our, 817a
butter melt in her, 92b
cannon's, 161b
close, catches no flies, 105b
could not ope his, 238a
deeper, 124a
find his, a rein, 693a
fool's, is his destruction, 1040a
God never sends the, 91b
God's, knows not, 12b
he remembered, 947a
head inside a wolf's, 9b
heart's his, 202b
horse's, 907a
hot i' the, 164a
in the, of a courtizan, 504b
in the, of Mr. Webster, 504b
is most sweet, 1044b
is smoother than oil, 1038b
it as many players do, 175a
let the words of my, 1033a
living from hand to, 102b
looked given horse in, 88a
made his, to water, 238b
may be as fair as hers, 933a
most beautiful, in world, 324a
mustard in child's, 371b
my heart was in my, 51b
not that which goeth into, 1053a
not thine own, 1041a
of babes and sucklings, 1032b
of hell, 553b
of no other country, 961a
of one just dead, 892b
of their pot, 119a

- Mouth, one's, what one becomes, 838a
 opened the, of the ass, 1025b
 out of the heart the, speaketh, 1052b
 out of thine own, 1057b
 over the, blown, 944b
 pebbles in his, 57a
 playwrights, 794b
 purple-stained, 481b
 right which your, utters, 14a
 sad kissed, 692b
 shall be filled with gravel, 1040a
 show forth thy praise, 1034b
 silver spoon in his, 109b
 take from the, of labor, 374b
 tiresome, 722a
 two ears but only one, 511b
 what his, ate, 1014b
 wickedness sweet in his, 1031a
 wine comes in at the, 826a
 with his verb in his, 677b
 words of his, smoother, 1035a
- Mouth-filling oath, 151a
 Mouthful of blood, 895b
 Mouth-honour breath, 199a
 Mouths a sentence, 362a
 in other, was rough, 599b
 made, in a glass, 191b
 of nations yet unborn, 96a
 of wisest censure, 187b
 put enemy in their, 187b
 without hands, 281a
- Movable types, device of, 473b
 Mov'd, vast shadow, 722a
 with concord of sweet sounds, 147a
- Move, all things work and, 583b
 and have our being, 1059a, 1069b
 desire to, in harmony, 633a
 doubt the sun doth, 173b
 each gay turn thy rapture, 311a
 easiest who learn'd to dance, 311a
 forward with strong faith, 922a
 in cloud of ignorance, 978b
 in the void, 12a
 makes no show to, 216b
 on a rigorous line, 621b
 only in command, 109a
 quickness to hear to, 809a
 shadows, over the slopes, 37a
 stars, still, 123b
 the earth, 29b
 times do, 114a
 with leaden feet, 689b
- Moved, any given weight might be, 54b
 beyond endurance, 925a
 heart, with a trumpet, 116a
 I shall not be, 1035a
 in perfect phalanx, 253a
 suffer thy foot to be, 1037b
 to smile at anything, 166b
 woman, like fountain troubled, 130b
- Movement, a palpable, 704b
 every great, on this globe, 950b
 from unity, 697b
 new, is not a stamped, 811a
 new, of human activity, 722b
 produces a few great men, 941a
 time is infinite, 642b
 with great aims, 951a
- Movers and shakers of the world, 730a
- Moves, cursed be he that, my bones, 212b
- Moves more to see sad sights, 131b
 she, a goddess, 4a
- Moveth itself aright, 1040b
 might of the gods, 17a
- Movin' up and down again, 819a
- Moving accidents by flood and field, 186a
 ever, spheres of heaven, 123b
 every passion, 57a
 finger writes, 533a
 forward to greater freedom, 919a
 in form and, how express, 173b
 in opposite directions, 419b
 land, seems a, 257a
 moon went up the sky, 422a
 pitch my, tent, 413a
 row of magic shadow-shapes, 533a
 slow and, finger, 189b
 time a thing steadfast, 404b
 to measure of his thought, 709a
 vitalizing work, 744a
 waters at priestlike task, 479b
 why they do it, 391b
 yet and never stopping, 609a
- Moving-delicate and full of life, 158b
- Mow, plow and sow and reap and, 1000a
- Mown grass, 1035b
- Mozart, some cry up, 430b
 tried to play, 955b
- Much, asking too, 401b
 book not worth, 605b
 faithful also in, 1057a
 fortune doth give too, 117b
 has lain outside our ken, 706a
 have I seen and known, 548a
 I owe, 88a
 I want which most would have, 101b
 in another man's purse, 107b
 know, and think for nothing, 220b
 little more, too much, 151a
 little time to do so, 921b
 made of a Scotchman, 341a
 may be said on both sides, 300b
 men who know, 344b
 must not do too, of it, 605a
 nothing too, 60b
 of a muchness, 294a, 657a
 outcry little outcome, 9b
 so, is he sure of, 109a
 so, owed by so many, 869b
 so, to do, 552b
 some have too, 101b
 talk too, 277a
 that I sought, 900a
 that which had too, 159b
 to do, 758a
 too, and too little education, 272a
 too, of a good thing, 103b
 unjust also in, 1057a
 unkindness may do, 189b
 upon his back, 220a
 world where, to be done, 338a
 you get is small, 630a
- Muchness, much of a, 294a, 657a
- Muck of sweat, 354b
 stop raking the, 779b
- Muckle, twice as, 's a' that, 394a
- Muckrake in his hand, 274b
 men-with the, 779b
- Mud, belly in the, 943b
 garlic and sapphires in the, 944b
 in, eel is, 1019a
- Mud, learn or his name is, 957a
 marble and, 514a
 me name is, 886b
 silver fountains, 205a
- Muddled oafs at the goals, 816b
- Muddle, brain is in a, 829b
 manage to, through, 561b
- Muddled state sharpest reality, 719b
- Muddlement, constant force for, 719b
- Muddy ill-seeming thick, 130b
 vesture, 147a
 water, Mississippi is, 776b
- Mudville nine, 807b
 no joy in, 808a
- Muffet, little Miss, 1018b
- Muffin man, 1019b
- Muffins, inspiration in a plate of, 765a
- Muffled and dumb, 506b
 drums, 521a
 oar, I wait the, 528a
 roar, 808a
- Muffer afore her eyes, 121a
- Mugwump educated beyond his intellect, 661a
 mogul and, of final plot, 661a
- Mulberry-trees, amid her, 525b
- Mule, brown Missouri, 854a
 Democratic Party like a, 361a
 kicked in the head by a, 828b
 reason with a, 758b
- Mules, facts are contrary 'z, 297b
- Mulleary, Shake, and Go-ethe, 761a
- Mulligan Guard, march'd in the, 732a
- Mulligraubs, die merely of the, 109b
- Multifold, dying, without respite, 648b
- Multiplication is vexation, 999a
- Multiplicity in uniformity, 806b
 unity into, 697b
- Multiplied visions, 1049a
- Multiplieth, words without knowledge, 1031b
- Multiply, be fruitful and, 1021a
 each through endless years, 441a
 sentinels, 497b
- Multitude always in the wrong, 283b
- Antony addressing a, 57b
 by the sea in, 1028b
 fool, 145a
 gathering, that shrunk, 471a
 hoofs of a swinish, 361a
 into unity of effect, 424b
 long-lost, of ships, 625b
 many-headed monster, 115b
 men and the, of words, 70a
 musty breath of the, 791a
 of an host, 1066b
 of counsellors, 1039a
 of days, 336a
 of fibres, 497a
 of friends, 218a
 of projects, 44a
 of sensations, 493a
 of sins, 1064a
 of words wanteth not sin, 70a
 or small company, 1066b
 rude, call afternoon, 133b
 still-discordant wavering, 152a
 underlings of the, 57a
 washed hands before the, 1055a
 wear another face to the, 514a
- Multitudes, I contain, 608b
 in valley of decision, 1049a
 of hours pilfered away, 405a

Multitudes, pestilence-stricken, 466a
 revolted, 256b
 Multitudinous like coral insects, 612b
 seas incarnadine, 196b
 Mum, cry, 109a
 moping, 685a
 Mumble, maunder and, 474b
 omitting sibilants, 624b
 Mumbo-Jumbo god of the Congo, 903a
 jiggery-pokery, 967b
 Mumbo-jumbos, soot-smear'd, 473a
 Mummer's part, woman the, 877a
 Mummers, grave, 322a
 Mummy possess'd, 216a
 Mum's the word, 109a
 Munch your good dry oats, 142a
 Munch'd and munch'd, 194a
 Mundane relish, 932b
 Munich, wave, 433a
 Munny, doänt thou marry for, 556a
 Murder, brother's, 176b
 cannot be hid long, 82b
 confess to treason, arson, 811a
 ez for war I call it, 600b
 from battle and, 1068b
 how easily, is discovered, 82b
 Macbeth does, sleep, 196b
 man indulges himself in, 449a
 most sacrilegious, 197a
 one, made a villain, 366a
 shrieks out, 82b
 though it have no tongue, 82b
 to destroy is, 305a
 to, thousands takes a specious name, 305a
 will out, 82b
 you may charge me with, 659b
 Murder'd, Glamis hath, sleep, 196b
 Murdered Lincoln's bier, 588b
 with his peers, 824b
 Murderer, bleed at sight of, 82b
 common, 851b
 honourable, 190a
 tender, 571a
 Murderers, female, 765b
 Murders, isolated, 47b
 Mur'drous bloody full of blame, 207a
 Murky clouds pursue thy way, 617a
 dim, period, 594a
 Murmur, gentle, of a low fountain, 649a
 the shallow, 111a
 Murmuring, beauty born of, sound, 405b
 far-off, sea, 723b
 of innumerable bees, 551a
 pines and the hemlocks, 522b
 stream, asleep by thy, 392b
 streams, liquid lapse of, 257b
 victim without, 660a
 waters, with such consort, 246b
 Murmurings, crowd and buzz and, 267a
 Murmurless and shined, 982a
 Murmurous haunt of flies, 481b
 Murmurs as the ocean, 411a
 in hollow, died away, 351b
 memorized glances and, 915a
 mutual, 458b
 of the murmuring sea, 723b
 Murray, Earl of, 1013a
 Murther, hard to tell it fr'm, 834a

Muscle, keep thy, trained, 602b
 Muscles of the tongue, 84b
 Muscular, his Christianity was, 513a
 nervous and, organization, 976b
 strength it gave to my jaw, 656a
 training of a philosopher, 64b
 Muse, American, 979a
 and her song, 29b
 and thunder, 931a
 brews livelier liquor than the, 786b
 every conqueror creates a, 242a
 fool said my, 115b
 his praise, 328a
 in a crowd, 519a
 meditate the thankless, 248b
 of fire, 154a
 on nature, 432a
 tragic, first trod the stage, 313a
 transports of a British, 290b
 unenvied by the, he lov'd, 315b
 what I mean by the, 559b
 worst-humour'd, 289a
 worst-natured, 289a
 Mused rhyme, soft names in, 481b
 upon the pilgrim flock, 496a
 Muses are nine, 8b
 bay that once the, wore, 786b
 charm of all the, 556a
 recorded by the, 114a
 sacrifice to the, 71a
 strength of the, born, 477b
 Muses' mangle, fiction turns the, 794b
 Mushroom, supramundane, 945b
 Mushrooms, lowly, leave to grow, 118a
 Music and an eerie faint carouse, 960b
 arose with voluptuous swell, 453a
 bordering upon heaven, 420b
 breathing from her face, 268a
 burst of, 764a
 ceasing of exquisite, 522b
 condition of, 702a
 continuous and stationary, 397b
 crept by me, 209a
 daughters of, 1043b
 dawn of, poetry and art, 502a
 deep, psalmist's, 518a
 don't know anything about, 858a
 eaten without mirth or, 417a
 even in the beauty, 240b
 fading in, 145a
 fingers on these keys make, 906a
 fled is that, 482a
 from the spheres, 165a
 genius for painting poetry, 505a
 gentlier on the spirit lies, 547a
 god of, 759b
 good ear in, 142a
 good to the melancholy, 282a
 grace and, of her face, 268a
 great, a psychical storm, 809b
 half of, 810a
 harmonies of, 700a
 hath charms to soothe, 298a
 heard so deeply, 945a
 highest of fine arts, 614b
 I heard with you, 948b
 I shall be made thy, 217b
 if, be the food of love, 163b
 ignorant of, 713a
 in its roar, 454b
 in my heart I bore, 407b
 in space as frozen music, 397b

Music in their homes, 746a
 influence of, 809b
 is love in search of a word, 716b
 is the speech of angels, 473a
 is the universal language, 520b
 lascivious, 908b
 leave his, as of old, 549b
 like a little river's, 750a
 listened to his odorous, 742a
 live without poetry, and art, 653a
 madder, and stronger wine, 833a
 make one, as before, 551b
 make the, mute, 554b
 makes sweet, 132a
 man that has a taste of, 300b
 man that hath no, 147a
 moonlight and feeling, 469a
 must investigate discord, 57b
 my rampart, 962b
 neither secular nor religious, 862a
 never heard such, as this, 665a
 never merry when I hear sweet, 147a
 never prize the, 717a
 night shall be filled with, 522a
 no friend like, 988b
 no, in a rest, 606a
 not for the doctrine but the, 311a
 of a lovesick mockin'-bird, 859b
 of humanity, 404a
 of men's lives, 140b
 of poem along with words, 857a
 of the flutes of Greece, 694b
 of the languid hours, 725b
 of the spheres, 241a
 of the union, 490b
 of those village bells, 365a
 one has, 650a
 poetry painting and, 388b
 raise and quell, 278b
 resembles poetry, 310b
 say it with, 860b
 sea-maid's, 141b
 setting sun and, at close, 138b
 should begin early, 24a
 softest, to attending ears, 135b
 soul of, shed, 438a
 soul of, slumbers, 396b
 sounds of, 147a
 sounds on my spirit make, 906a
 sour sweet, is, 140b
 sphere-descended maid, 351b
 sports and theatres, 282b
 step to the, he hears, 590b
 struck one chord of, 634a
 swan-like end fading in, 21a
 sweet compulsion in, 245a
 sweet strains of, 777a
 sweet, that softer falls, 547a
 that can deepest reach, 507a
 that I care to hear, 724b
 the colour the glory, 895b
 time to hear bird, 981b
 to hear, 204b
 untune the sky, 278b
 vibrations of deathless, 845a
 warbling of, 121b
 warlike, in all hearts, 558b
 weaves one, 735b
 when no one else is near, 752a
 when soft voices die, 468b
 wherever she goes, 1017b
 wherever there is harmony, 241a
 wine of love is, 668a
 with her silver sound, 999b
 without, life a mistake, 727b

Music, without mirth or, 417a
 you are the, while it lasts, 945a
 Musical a discord, so, 142a
 and most melancholy, 246a
 as bright Apollo's lute, 133b
 as is Apollo's lute, 247b
 delight, sense of, 424b
 glasses, Shakespeare and, 354b
 instrument, mind of man a,
 613b
 instruments, mastery over, 785a
 miracle, 844b
 most, of mourners, 467b
 seemed, and low, 599b
 shuttle, 609a
 silence more, than song, 649b
 training a potent instrument,
 24a
 Music-hall, literature of the, 967a
 Musician, first string the, touches,
 274b
 who tries to rival painter, 862a
 who would give me pleasure,
 827a
 Musicians singing birds, 138a
 that shall play, 151a
 'tis we, know, 572a
 writers painters and most, 823b
 Musick and women, 285a
 the thing I love most, 285a
 Music-makers, we are the, 730a
 Music's melting fall, 350a
 own, her every tone is, 499a
 Musing on companions gone, 414a
 there an hour alone, 458a
 while, the fire burned, 1034a
 Musk, swirls of, 745a
 Musket moulds in his hands, 747a
 Muskets so contrive it, 380b
 Musk-rose buds, 141b
 Musk-roses, sweet, 141b
 Mussolini, Hitler and, against war,
 958b
 Must, bear this yoke of, 615b
 duty whispers low thou, 506a
 ought and, 795a
 Mustard, after meat comes, 105a
 beef without, 723b
 in a young child's mouth, 371b
 seed, grain of, 699a, 1053a
 Muster and assail, 963a
 many a score, 398b
 Mustered their soldiers, 1012a
 Musty breath of the multitude,
 791a
 proverb is something, 93a
 Mutability, naught may endure
 but, 469a
 of language, 446a
 Mutable cloud, nature is a, 501b
 nature, woman's, 106a
 rank-scented many, 202a
 Mute farewell, wave for a, 612b
 hills are, 890b
 however tuneful, 431b
 if she be, 606b
 inglorious Milton, 348b
 inglorious Miltons, 908b
 make the music, 554b
 matter, and inanimate, 793a
 nature mourns her worshipper,
 413b
 on Tara's walls, 438a
 present become invisible and,
 915a
 unchang'd to hoarse or, 257a
 witness, 663a
 Mutilators of collections, 429b
 Mutine in a matron's bones, 177a

Mutined against the stomach, 54a
 Mutinous and quarrelsome, 332a
 Mutiny, stones of Rome rise and,
 168b
 Mutter, blessed, of the mass, 570b
 Mutter'd in hell, 397b
 Mutton, beef or, 92a
 Mutual acquaintance, promoter of,
 666b
 aid, prepare with, 282b
 and partaken bliss, 248a
 breast, told but to her, 433a
 confidence, 860a
 dependence is, 891a
 envy of the living, 229a
 glee, bunched in, 982a
 guarantees of political independ-
 ence, 771a
 heart, meet a, 328b
 murmurs, 458b
 protection from harm, 26a
 relation is, 402a
 service, 794a
 trust and affection, 987b
 Mutually injure the state, 19a
 My how fair you are, 581b
 man Friday, 292a
 time is at hand, 1054b
 Myghty ale, 81a
 Mynd, out of syght out of, 83a
 Mynheer Handel's but a ninny,
 323a
 Vandunck, 396a
 Myriad laughter of ocean waves,
 12b
 lovely blossoms may enclose,
 746b
 men will save, 775a
 Myriad-minded Shakespeare, 424b
 Myriads of people, 222b
 of rivulets, 551a
 what, bid you rise, 395a
 who before us pass'd, 532b
 Myrrh, gold frankincense and,
 1050a
 whose was the gift of, 829b
 Myrtle, cypress and, are emblems,
 455b
 laurel and, and rose, 378b
 Myrtles, grove of, 220a
 Myself am hell, 240b, 255a
 and the lucky moment, 95a
 benefit, in aiding him, 15a
 favourite subject, 371b
 I can't explain, 656a
 I celebrate, 607b
 I dote on, 608a
 I live not in, 453b
 monster greater than, 100b
 not least but honour'd, 548a
 quite, again, 786a
 recover from the disease, 940a
 seen clearly within, 802b
 this man shall be, 344b
 when young, 532a
 Mysteries, decline its, 496a
 in souls do grow, 216b
 lie beyond thy dust, 272a
 mystery of, 417a
 of this machine, 578b
 uncertainties, doubts, 478a
 Mysterious Exodus of death, 523b
 independent variable, 633b
 law source of human offspring,
 256a
 priest, 482a
 realm, 470b
 source of art and science, 900b
 union with its sea, 411a

Mysterious way, God moves in a,
 362b
 Mystery, behold I show you a,
 1061b
 desire and, 529a
 inside an enigma, 868b
 its works are wrapped in, 772b
 life is a, 652a
 lose myself in a, 240a
 must be instressed, 725a
 new names for, 438b
 of an unknown earth, 772b
 of beauty, 823b
 of his life, 480a
 of mysteries, 417a
 of that magic tool, 450a
 of the past within us, 809b
 of the ships, 523b
 of things, 193b
 of time is terra incognita, 931a
 perceive the divine, 618b
 pluck out heart of my, 176a
 profound secret and, 580a
 sense of, 772a
 the immediate instant self, 931a
 Mystic bond of brotherhood, 473b
 chords of memory, 539b
 fabric sprung, 365a
 liberal or, 948b
 line, draw the, 507a
 sees the ineffable, 875a
 too, for my comprehension, 990b
 too full of God, 823b
 white samite, wonderful, 555b
 Mystical lore, 432b
 song so, and calm, 932b
 Myth, magazines of, 893b
 Mythical, savour of the, 883a
 Mythologies, embroideries out of
 old, 826a
 Myths, mere legends and, 987b
 Nae man can tether time or tide,
 91a
 Naebody cares for me, 368a
 Nag, bet money on de bobtail,
 636a
 Naiad airs have brought me home,
 543b
 guardian, of the strand, 415a
 Naif simple-minded men, 700b
 Nail, care to our coffin adds a,
 371b
 dead as a door, 154a
 Dick the shepherd blows his,
 134a
 fasten him as a, 1046a
 for want of a, 234a, 330b
 hit, on the head, 89a
 not a, in this old floor, 731a
 put her hand to the, 1026b
 taller by breadth of my, 295a
 to the mast, 534b
 with tooth and, 102a
 Nail'd her colors to the mast, 414a
 on bitter cross, 149a
 Nails, broad flat, 72a
 fastened by the masters, 1044a
 gold, in temples, 600a
 near your beauty with my, 125a
 sellin' tinpinny, 834a
 upon the Cross, 941a
 with his, he'll dig them up, 225b
 Naked, all alike if you see us,
 223a
 and bare, 378a
 and ye clothed me, 1054b
 beauties, admire thy, 460b
 beauty more adorn'd, 256a

Naked, better, 924b
 blind and, ignorance, 554b
 breadths of the ocean, 524b
 came I into this world, 105b
 clothe the, 1065a
 cold and, 352b
 every day he clad, 354b
 foot, man's, 292a
 heavens, pure as the, 407b
 in December snow, 138b
 is the best disguise, 297b
 mad, summer night, 608a
 melancholy isles, 328a
 more enterprise in walking, 826a
 newborn babe, 195b
 newborn child, 377b
 out of my mother's womb,
 1029b
 piping loud, 387b
 plants, 54a
 runner lost in a storm, 823b
 shingles of the world, 622a
 soul of Tomlinson, 817b
 though locked in steel, 125b
 through the world, 189b
 to mine enemies, 211b
 to naked goes, 827b
 truth, 134a
 truths, bear all, 483a
 upon the naked earth, 49b
 villany, 127b
 woods and meadows brown,
 471a
 Nakedness drenching storm deser-
 tion, 484b
 of woman is work of God, 386a
 utter, 408b
 white truth in simple, 554b
 Namby Pamby's little rhymes,
 307b
 Name a person leaves behind, 458b
 Achilles assumed, 241b
 all they are or have, 515a
 and I have forgotten you, 694b
 and praises ever shall endure,
 37a
 another and prouder, 654b
 answered to his, 566a
 at which world grew pale, 336a
 be George, 147b
 beareth, of Vanity Fair, 274a
 bears, of life, 184b
 Ben Adhem's, 448a
 beneficent thing that shall bear
 his, 793b
 blessed be the, of the Lord,
 1029b
 blot out his, 281b
 borrow, of the world, 120b
 breathe not his, 438a
 bright, of Molly Pitcher, 748b
 call his, Immanuel, 1045b
 call it by some better, 440b
 cannon his, cannon his voice,
 639b
 carved in Kentuckian rocks,
 625b
 change me, 835b
 changed into an empty, 493a
 conceive nor, thee, 196b
 crimes committed in thy, 383a
 current but not appropriate,
 397a
 deed without a, 198a
 different, for conversation, 345b
 established, is an estate, 543b
 everyone gives to their mistakes,
 768b
 excellent is thy, 1032b

Name, fame is but an empty, 395b
 filches from me my good, 188a
 for ever said for ever dear, 313a
 for law of the jungle, 968a
 for which my soul panted, 649a
 forget my own, 106a
 frailty thy, is woman, 170b
 gave his, to Old Nick, 104a
 gentle lights without, 262a
 glorify the, he made, 874b
 good, in man and woman, 188a
 good, is better than riches, 43b
 good, like precious ointment,
 120a
 good, rather to be chosen, 1040b
 grand old, of gentleman, 553a
 greatness of, in father, 219b
 grete god of Loves, 78a
 holla your, 164a
 honor's, will aye be richer, 748b
 I know his, 689b
 I remember your, 730a
 idiot, given to effort, 937b
 ill, of augurs, 600a
 in the ambush of my, 183b
 is Apollyon, 274a
 is great in mouths, 187b
 is mud, 886b
 is never heard, 485a
 is on your waters, 463b
 is Ozymandias, 465a
 Jones was the rounder's, 852a
 kind of ducdame, 160b
 king's, is tower of strength,
 128b
 known by, of perseverance, 345b
 lash'd vice but spar'd, 296a
 learn or his, is mud, 957a
 leave a living, 226a
 leaving here a, 427a
 left a, behind, 1066b
 left a corsair's, 455b
 lesser than my, 139b
 lips that love thy, 803b
 liveth for evermore, 1066b
 local habitation and a, 142b
 lose the, of action, 175a
 lost her honest, 1008a
 magic of a, 432a
 man with a terrible, 427b
 mark the marble with his, 315a
 may not stink, 3a
 me no names, 912b
 more free more fond, 313a
 mother is the, for God, 565a
 my, and memory, 121b
 my, is Might-have-been, 640b
 my 'oss my wife and my, 510a
 no profit but the, 177b
 no satisfactory dictionary, 981b
 of an amiable weakness, 333a
 of friendless, the friend, 337b
 of God upon his lips, 344b
 of the chamber was peace, 274a
 of the late deceased, 814b
 of the Lord in vain, 1024b
 of the prophet, 436b
 of the slough was Despond, 274a
 of the wicked shall rot, 1039a
 on ruins of another's fame, 308a
 orb your, 935b
 recorded in a line or two, 97b
 redeem thy, 327a
 refuse thy, 135a
 right to sign my, 807b
 sad bad mad brother's, 695a
 see one's, in print, 452a
 seek his, elsewhere, 213b
 shadow of a mighty, 51a

Name shall be called Wonderful,
 1045b
 shall endure for ever, 1035b
 should be Friday, 292a
 shrunk to hear his, 471a
 sin was his, 686b
 sweet sounding, of patria, 774b
 takes a specious, 305a
 tell your, the livelings day, 646b
 that never felt the sun, 648a
 that sat on him was death, 699a,
 1064b
 to all succeeding ages curst,
 276b
 to be known by, 187b
 to every fixed star, 132b
 to every nook, 759b
 to float down through time, 823a
 too great to be called after any,
 774b
 transmit, to posterity, 446a
 unknown, 809a
 vain without the merit, 5a
 was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man,
 274a
 was Obstinate, 274a
 was Smith, 717a
 was writ in water, 483a
 weak witness of thy, 244b
 what's in a, 135a
 whistling of a, 267b, 318a
 will insure a good price, 358a
 will not ask her, 433a
 with whatever emphasis, 431b
 worth an age without a, 416b
 wounded, 179b
 writ in water, 86b
 write against your, 910a
 Named, light was first, day, 74a
 thee but to praise, 462b
 their rocky farmlands, 878b
 Nameless deed, tells of a, 397a
 graces no methods teach, 310b
 here for evermore, 544b
 pathos in the air, 644a
 ruins, shapeless and, 493a
 unremembered acts, 403b
 Names and a phrase or two, 893a
 and customs, 501b
 are what and why and when,
 819b
 bears greatest, 260b
 below their, was written, 596b
 call things by their right, 397a
 commodity of good, 149a
 exemplary acts win good, 117a
 familiar, 525a
 honour forget men's, 147b
 in many a mused rhyme, 481b
 judge of authors', 311b
 mentioned in your hearing, 428a
 new, for mystery, 438b
 notes and, each blunder, 575b
 of our fearless race, 463b
 of railroad presidents, 950b
 of those who fought for life,
 995a
 old, and old splendors, 842a
 on earth are dark, 468b
 our shining, are told, 960a
 put their, to their books, 222b
 Scotland boasts a thousand,
 662a
 strange and new-fangled, 24a
 syllable men's, 247a
 two most sacred, 268a
 unpopular, and impossible loyal-
 ties, 621b
 whom love of God bless'd, 448a

Names worn water-smooth, 994b
 Nancy brig, mate of the, 681b
 Nankin blue, 119b
 Nantucket, sandhills of, 604b
 Nantucketer furls his sails, 604a
 Nantucket's sunk and here we are, 587a
 Nap a brief period of sleep, 766b
 hate awoke from his, 11a
 Napkin, while we wait for the, 687b
 Naples, man to whom all, is known, 270b
 Napoleon, Emperor, 399b
 mighty somnambulist, 497a
 without his selfishness, 660a
 Napoleon's presence in the field, 400b
 Narcotics alcohol and Christianity, 728a
 dull, numbing pain, 551b
 Narration, error in, 74a
 Narrative, historical character of my, 19b
 of travel, 739a
 over-voluminous, 700a
 with age, 4a
 Narre to Kerke farre from God, 92a
 Narrow and normal amount, 461b
 as neck of a vinegar-cruet, 338a
 bed, creep into thy, 622b
 cell, each in his, 348a
 circle in which his claims are recognized, 513b
 compass, 242a
 every bed is, 961b
 is the way, 1052a
 loopholes in fortifications, 950a
 measure spans, 787a
 round, walk'd their, 338a
 so, human wit, 310a
 thousand, dogmatisms, 719a
 travels in a strait so, 182a
 two, words, 111b
 wind complains all day, 647b
 world, bestride the, 166a
 Narrow'd his mind, 357b
 Narrower, as conscience is larger or, 227a
 Narrowing lust of gold, 553a
 Narrowly, shouldst watch, 67a
 Narrow-necked bottles, 321a
 Narrow-souled people, 321a
 Nashville drizzle, 801b
 Nassau, Bourbon or, claim higher, 293b
 Nastiest thing in the nicest way, 939a
 Nasty brutish and short, 229a
 mind, 680a
 Natal star ruleth, 13b
 Natchez, young belle of old, 989b
 Nateral to women, 519a
 Nathan, Mencken, and God, 915b
 Nation, as Maine goes so goes the, 1005b
 at a crisis of history, 858a
 be moulded to last, 696a
 better suffer than, grieve, 277a
 blood of a, 290b
 bringing this, to ruin, 780a
 British, is unique, 870a
 conceived in liberty, 540b
 consist of its territory, 540a
 curled darlings of our, 186a
 expects to be ignorant, 375b
 fate of a, 524a
 favors from, to nation, 367a

Nation, give him back to his, 934a
 God sifted a whole, 281b
 governing the, 986a
 great, citizen free the, 497b
 hand hath made our, free, 535a
 hand that bore a, in its hold, 663a
 hostility of one, 593b
 ideals of, by advertisements, 840a
 independent, 399b
 institutions alone create a, 512b
 intervention by civilized, 779a
 is not governed, 360a
 keeps a, great, 781a
 language of the, 400b
 looked upon him, 324a
 made and preserved us a, 499a
 manners of each other, 102a
 mischief to this, 285a
 ne'er would thrive, 293b
 no, state city of earth, 607a
 noble and puissant, 250b
 not the flag only but the, 582b
 of amateurs, 737b
 of freemen, 537a
 of many sovereign states, 842a
 of shopkeepers, 345a, 352a
 of starry-eyed idealists, 861b
 old and haughty, 246b
 once there was a famous, 789b
 once to every man and, 599b
 one, evermore, 535a
 one, indivisible, 762b
 one, under God, 762b
 only idealistic, 771a
 original idea must animate, 559b
 publish it to all the, 294a
 rich and populous a, 698b
 righteousness exalteth a, 1039b
 river belongs to the, 889b
 shall not lift up sword, 1045a
 shopkeeping, 345a
 small one a strong, 1047b
 so conceived and dedicated, 540b
 songs of a, 290b
 sovereignty of the, 993a
 speeches shocked the, 865a
 tardy apish, 138b
 territory does not make a, 633b
 that r-reads thirty millyon newspapers, 835a
 this, will survive, 843a
 too great for mere revenge, 652a
 transfer from, to nation, 974a
 trick of English, 152b
 under God, 541a
 values anything more than freedom, 875b
 void of wit and humour, 350b
 National American motto, 906b
 National boundaries, 977a
 appetite for bogus revelation, 908a
 breakfast-table, 855b
 culture, hall-mark of the, 908a
 debt, 594a
 debt a national blessing, 443b
 flag, 563a
 honor is national property, 389b
 injustice, 534a
 Institute of Arts and Letters, 932a
 resources, 444a
 silent colossal, lie, 679b
 so-called, wealth, 594a
 Socialists, right for, 889a

National trial, future great, 541b
 Nationalities, oppressed, 953b
 tangle of squabbling, 780a
 Nationality, barriers of race and, 757b
 our true, is mankind, 832a
 Nation's flag, sees a, 582b
 freight handler, 989a
 heart, his grave a, 629a
 heart, song that nerves a, 556b
 life's at hazard, 625a
 thyroid gland, 957a
 trust, 471b
 Valhalla, 745a
 welfare speeding, 632a
 wounds, bind up the, 542a
 Nations, acceptable to all, 929b
 advanced, navigate the most, 507b
 are destroyed or flourish, 388b
 are great, 497a
 as a drop of a bucket, 1047a
 Becky Sharp's remark applicable to, 633b
 breathes of, saved, 459a
 cowardly, 951a
 crowded in small territories, 951a
 day of small, 681b
 democratic, 516b
 father of many, 1023a
 fierce contending, 300a
 foreign, and the next age, 121b
 gathered all, 1054b
 gayety of, 337b
 general association of, 771a
 give to all, unity peace, 1068b
 graven on chronicle of, 667b
 groping on their way, 560b
 have their infancy, 304a
 health of, 930b
 howsoever it be between, 121a
 intercourse with foreign, 362b
 join in leagues of peace, 4a
 joyful all ye, 334b
 large and small, 998a
 liberties of small, 771a
 listen ye, and be dumb, 477b
 living, wait, 993b
 make new, 212b
 mountains make enemies of, 364a
 Niobe of, 454a
 not kings and lords but, 441b
 peace and safety to all, 771a
 peace-loving, 919b
 possessing great power, 900b
 prison of, 905b
 sheds on half the, 253a
 starve life to maintain armaments, 799b
 teach all, 1055b
 tempted to violate, 919b
 tend to stupidity, 774b
 touches the heart of, 512b
 warres and allarums unto, 114a
 wealth of, 930b
 well-being of other, 922a
 world doth but two, bear, 269a
 yet unborn, 96a
 Nations' airy navies, 549a
 Native air, content to breathe his, 309a
 American criminal class, 678b
 and to the manner born, 172a
 charm, one, 357a
 country best, loves his, 556b
 foot is on my, heath, 416b
 genius, had to trust to, 676b

Native good-will complacency,
807a
home deep imag'd, 6b
hue of resolution, 174b
land, God and your, 462b
land good night, 452b
land, this is my own my, 413b
land, violet of his, 179a, 551b
metal of a man, 601b
more than is, to them, 187a
mountains, bind him to his,
354a
original, of America, 331b
personality endows a man, 611a
seas, guard our, 432b
shore fades, 452b
shore, fast by their, 365b
shore, leaves his, 443a
western form of manliness, 611a
wood-notes wild, 245b
Natives, bulk of your, 295b
just what the, shun, 982a
Nativities, solemnizing, and
deaths, 241b
Nativity chance or death, 180b
love with your, 162b
Natur, conquered human, 576b
Natural and political world, 361a
aristocracy among men, 375b
bent, find out the, 25a
cage is, to a cockatoo, 765b
candle, extinguishes the, 288b
children kind and, 154b
content, 826a
curiosity of young minds, 723a
death, none ever died a, 880a
education, 344b
envy is, to man, 19a
essential and unalienable, 373a
expression of villainy, 674b
history, boy interested in, 842b
history of Iceland, 342a
history, uninstructed in, 633a
I do it more, 164a
kindness, 826b
large as life twice as, 659a
laws, grow by, 702a
love, respect or, 773a
man has two primal passions,
743a
manure, 374a
nothing prevents our being,
266a
parts, of good, 105a
philosophy makes men deep,
121b
piety, 406b
propensities, 361b
protection, greater is its, 951a
resources, destroy our, 779b
resources, treatment of, 915a
selection, 530a
simple affecting, 358a
something more than, 174a
sorrow loss or pain, 407b
strength, ancient and, 352a
thus, thus brief is grief, 949a
to please, 276b
Naturalist, Goldsmith poet, 337b
Naturalized, flag of the man,
yesterday, 748b
Naturally as leaves to a tree, 478a
dull, Sherry is dull, 340a
he was, learn'd, 275b
Naturam expelles furca, 972b
Nature abhors a vacuum, 281b,
340b
abhors imperfect work, 717a
accuse not, 257b

Nature, against the use of, 194b
agayns proces of, 82a
all, is but art, 316b
allow not, more, 191b
alter human, 794a
ancient roots of man's, 781a
and books, 502b
and nature's laws lay hid, 321a
art is but imitation of, 47b
art is man's, 586a
at the prompting of, 49b
being a force of, 765a
believing in continuity of, 614a
bent to ease us, 266a
binding, fast in fate, 321a
book of, 103a
book of, short of leaves, 489a
built many stories high, 89b
by, all as one, 223a
by, good, 115a
by mother wit, 113b
by, wise, 226a
calm and happy, 23b
cannot miss, 281a
careless-handed gives, 781a
cares not, 888a
caught without diadem, 647b
character bestowed by, 27a
comes by, 158a
communings with, 711a
compunctious visitings of, 195a
conformity between soul and,
806b
constant in, were inconstancy,
267a
contains the powers of, 501b
course of, and human life, 759a
custom is almost second, 60a
darling of, 99a
dead, 429a
deals with us, 525b
death be of such, 20b
death secret of, 67a
deepest thing in our, 715b
determine of material, 340b
did that want supply, 278b
diseased, 150b
disguise fair, 155a
disobedience to, 65a
divine, gave the fields, 121a
does not proceed by leaps, 333b
drive, out, 972b
drive out, with a fork, 41a
elements of, 939b
ever suffered to crawl, 295b
excess of stupidity not in, 340a
face of, 784b
face of, and civilization, 717b
fairer than, made her, 116b
finest spectacles in, 331a
first follow, 310a
fits all her children, 600b
fitted by, to bear, 67b
follows, and nature's god, 304a
fond, cease thy strife, 312a
fools call, 573b
force of, could no further go,
279b
form'd but one such man, 456a
forms and softens us, 41b
forms us for ourselves, 99b
fortress built by, 138b
foster-nurse of, 192b
framed strange fellows, 143a
free as, first made man, 275b
from her seat sighing, 258a
generous, has been suffered,
359b
God and, with actors fill, 161a

Nature, God of, 369a
goodness that comes by, 27a
great gift of, 379a
great secretary of, 236b
greater force and better, 76b
greatest liberty taken with, 698a
grows bald by, 129a
guided by principles of, 69b
had but little clay, 449b
has given us two ears, 511b
heav'n and, sing, 303a
her custom holds, 178a
her masterpiece design'd, 393a
highest type of human, 615a
hold mirror up to, 175b
human, will not change, 541b
human, will not flourish, 513b
I go to books and, 689a
I loved, 432a
I thought, was enough, 648b
if, refuses, 62b
in his corages, 79a
in life alone does, live, 423a
in, nothing dies, 584b
in the love of, 470b
inexorability of a law of, 594a
instruction in laws of, 633a
integrity of, 344b
invested him with, noble, 417b
invisible to mortal, 27b
is a mutable cloud, 501b
is neutral, 987a
is subdu'd, 207a
is the art of God, 240a
is thought immersed in matter,
490a
is what he is from, 504a
it is not in his, 345a
laws from phenomena of, 916a
learn'd is happy, to explore,
317a
let, be your teacher, 403b
life and beauty of, 888a
limited in his, 463a
little we see in, 410a
lived in the eye of, 404a
lives in a state of war by, 296a
living, not dull art, 495b
looks through, 304a
love, more, 454b
loves to change existing forms,
67b
loyal, and noble mind, 555a
lusty stealth of, 190b
made a pause, 305b
made him and broke the mould,
456a
made one with, 468a
made thee to temper man, 289b
makes men good, 27a
man the weakest in, 272b
man who abandons, 973b
man's, runs to revenge, 119b
masterpiece of, 502a
meant but fools, 310a
modesty of, 175b
mortal, did tremble, 408b
mortal shame of, 556b
mourns her worshipper, 413b
muse on, 432a
my own, would be leading, 592a
needed not books to read, 275b
never deceives us, 344b
never did betray, 404a
never put jewels into garret, 89b
no such thing in, 261a
not the God of, 233b
obey necessity, 169a
of an insurrection, 167a

Nature of foul weather, 229a
 of his death, 18b
 of war, 229a
 of women, 104b
 once out of, 827a
 one lesson, let me learn, 619a
 owes me another form, 379b
 page or two in book of, 491a
 paint like, 327b
 paints the best part of a picture, 507a
 paradisaical, 573a
 passion could not shake, 189b
 pattern of excelling, 190a
 peevish, 294a
 permit, her own way, 101a
 poets by, 508a
 prodigality of, 127b
 progress is a part of, 614a
 puts forth her gentleman, 591a
 red in tooth and claw, 552b
 remains, 611a
 removes a great man, 504a
 rest in, 233b
 rest on, fix, 110b
 rich with the spoils of, 240a
 rose above man's aims, 654a
 rule in, 154b
 rules of game are laws of, 633b
 seems dead, 196a
 shut out from, in London, 711a
 simple, to his hope has giv'n, 316a
 sings her exquisite song, 668b
 sloping to the southern side, 602a
 so mild and benign, 306b
 speaks in symbols, 527b
 stamp of, 177a
 stands on the very verge, 191b
 strong propensity of, 250a
 sullenness against, 250b
 teaches beasts, 202a
 teaches more than preaches, 688b
 than done against, 62a
 the other of a savage, 70a
 things rank and gross in, 170b
 through, to eternity, 170b
 through, up to nature's God, 318a
 'tis one and the same, 55b
 'tis their, too, 302b
 to advantage dress'd, 310b
 told with simple majesty, 645b
 too noble for world, 202b
 touch of, makes world kin, 182a
 transitory, of buttons, 707b
 true happiness is of retired, 300a
 ugly fact, has to hide, 650b
 unassuming commonplace of, 407b
 understands its own, 68a
 universal, 334b
 unjust to, and himself, 305b
 vicair of the almyghty lorde, 78a
 violates order of, 16b
 voice of, cries, 349a
 voice of, loudly cries, 393a
 we fools of, 172a
 weaknesses of human, 333a
 wears one universal grin, 332b
 where is human, so weak, 582b
 whole frame of, 299a
 whose body, is, 316b
 will out, 11b
 wills death, 68b
 with equal mind, 620b

Nature, woman's mutable, 106a
 words like, half reveal, 551b
 yet do I fear thy, 194b
 Nature-faker, 779b
 Nature's above art, 193a
 bosom, languid rest on, 463a
 brag, 248a
 chief masterpiece, 289b
 choice, was it, 735b
 coin, 248a
 darling, 349b
 debt to, quickly paid, 231b
 fire, spark of, 390b
 gentlemen, 582a
 God, laws of nature and, 373a
 God, looks up to, 318a
 grace, free, 329a
 human, daily food, 409a
 infinite book of secrecy, 200a
 journeymen, 175b
 laws lay hid in night, 321a
 lay idiot, 216b
 little kings, 213b
 own nobleman, 561a
 part, master-stroke is, 507a
 patient sleepless Eremit, 479b
 plan, fulfills, 390b
 plan the child should grow, 525b
 pleasing themes, 329a
 purpose, 722a
 reality, bill drawn on, 474b
 second course, 196b
 second sun, 116b
 social union, 390a
 soft nurse, 153b
 sternest painter, 452a
 sweet and cunning hand, 164a
 teachings, list to, 470b
 tired, sweet restorer, 305a
 universal throne, 460b
 walks, eye, 315b
 works, universal blank of, 254b
 Natures, common, 307a
 double-darken gloomy skies, 602a
 nobility in their, 187a
 passion afflict our, 173a
 sensitive and timid, 698a
 Natur's learned breast, 103a
 Naughty night to swim in, 192a
 world, 147a
 Nauseous draught, 280b
 sham goodfellowship, 766a
 Nautilus, learn of the little, 317b
 Naval force, without a decisive, 366b
 Navarre, helmet of, 491b
 Navies are stranded, 416b
 nations' airy, 549a
 Navigate, advanced nations, the most, 507b
 Navigation, absolute freedom of, 771a
 government runs, 889b
 truce to, 682b
 Navigators, on the side of the ablest, 369b
 Navy, army and the, 1004b
 load would sink a, 211b
 nothing but rotten timber, 360b
 of Charles II, 494a
 of Tharshish, 896b, 1028b
 our army and our, 538a
 royal, of England, 352a
 thoroughly efficient, 779a
 Nay, he shall have, 91a
 woman's, doth stand for naught, 212b

Nazareth, any good thing out of, 1057b
 Jesus of, 616b
 Nazi Germany a menace, 957b
 tyranny, destruction of, 922b
 tyranny, fate awaiting, 870b
 Neaera's hair, 249a
 Near and yet so far, 552b
 approach a bed may show, 263a
 approach to good, 333a
 as, to heaven by sea, 587a
 me when my light is low, 552a
 one, one is too far, 569a
 see their objects always, 435a
 she is, under the snow, 767a
 slight not what's, 17a
 the Church far from God, 92a
 the ocean's edge, 588b
 those who are most, to us, 660a
 when none but God is, 413a
 Nearer and a broader mark, 650a
 I am, home today, 630b
 my God to thee, 515b
 than hands and feet, 556a
 waters, roll, 334a
 Nearest friends are auldest friends, 751b
 friends can go with anyone, 879b
 to the gods, 70b
 way, catch the, 195a
 way, freed his soul the, 338a
 Neat not gaudy, 171b, 429a
 rivulet of text, 381b
 still to be, 218b
 Neat-bound, strong-backed and, 430b
 Neater sweeter maiden, 818b
 Neat's leather, Spanish or, 238b
 leather, trod upon, 166a
 Nebuchadnezzar did eat grass, 1048b
 Nebulous lustre was born, 545b
 star we call the sun, 550a
 Necessaries, deny, to the needy, 1070b
 dispense with, 536a
 Necessary, a little kinder than is, 792a
 catalogue of things, 286a
 end, death a, 167b
 evil, government is a, 370a
 evil, marriage is a, 28a
 evils in government, 399a
 God a, Being of Himself, 275a
 harmless, cat, 145b
 in the political world, 374a
 ingredient of genius, 334a
 make yourself, to someone, 506a
 never say more than is, 380b
 precautions against enemies, 1070a
 thing, superfluous a, 326a
 to burn out false shames, 931b
 to invent him, 275a, 325b
 what were the most, things, 70b
 work for the Body, 10a
 Necessities, art of our, 191b
 slave for, of life, 739b
 soil of the people's hard, 798b
 Necessity and free will, 473b
 argument of tyrants, 255b
 by, by proclivity, 508b
 calamitous, of going on, 371a
 can set me helpless, 844a
 engendered by science, 614a
 Fates the daughters of, 25b
 give to, the praise of virtue, 52b
 God from a beautiful, 561a

Necessity has no law, 70a
 industry in art is a, 668b
 knows no law, 45a
 legs for, 181b
 mother of invention, 24a
 nature obey, 169a
 none sorer than, 14b
 of being ready increases, 539b
 of subduing again, 360a
 prepare for days of, 10b
 progress not an accident but,
 614a
 refuses anything to, 45a
 region of absolute, 861a
 sharp fumes of, 791a
 stress of, 45a
 strive against, 70a
 tyrant's plea, 45a, 255b
 villains by, 191a
 Necessity's sharp pinch, 191b
 Neck as a tower of ivory, 1044b
 drip huge drops on your, 959a
 fall on the, or kiss, 815a
 humbled, 162a
 millstone hanged about his,
 1057b
 of a vinegar-cruet, 338a
 some chicken some, 871a
 tied up to thy, 1070b
 yield not thy, 126b
 Necks, stretched forth, 1045a
 Necktie, left my, God knows where,
 786b
 Nectar I can make into honey, 689a
 Jove's, 219a
 on a lip, 381b
 Nectar'd sweets, perpetual feast of,
 247b
 Nectarean juice, 483b
 Ned's and the Squire, 705a
 Neebor's part, man may tak a,
 391a
 Need, another man's intimate, 772b
 crying, in humbler ranks, 641b
 day and light, thee so, 686a
 deserted at his utmost, 280a
 friend in, 30b
 help thee in thy, 220a
 hour of dire, 715a
 how little we, in this world,
 792a
 mass response out of mass, 985b
 most, of blessing, 196b
 no law, 117a
 no, of ancestors, 324b
 no, of valour, 56a
 nothing, 608b
 nothing can, a lie, 232b
 of a world of men, 568a
 of milk, 1063b
 of the sky, 808b
 of woman, 966b
 pray in your, 924b
 satisfies no normal, 975a
 thou hast in life of me, 812b
 which I do not, 70b
 Neede, friend never knowne till
 man have, 93b
 Needed, all are, by each one, 503a
 not the spectacles of books, 275b
 to make happy life, 68a
 Needful motions, 102a
 one thing is, 1057a
 Needin', raison like, th' money,
 836a
 Needle, eye of, 140b, 1053b
 for the, she, 550b
 hinders, and thread, 489a
 in a bottle of hay, 107b

Needle in the haycock, 957b
 plying her, and thread, 489a
 true as the, to the pole, 239b
 Needle-note, silver, of a fife, 976a
 Needle's eye, hold the, 957b
 small, eye, 140b
 Needless Alexandrine ends the song,
 311a
 Needs, daily cares pleasures and,
 594b
 each according to his, 594a
 fault which, it most, 232b
 fear no fall, 238b
 for its, and woes, 704a
 in search of what he, 756b
 men must, abide, 126b
 must when Devil drives, 89b
 neither bush nor preface, 46b
 of the age, 822b
 optics sharp it, 380b
 when, he must, 319a
 Needy, deny necessities to the,
 1070b
 hollow-eyed wretch, 129b
 money in the stomachs of, 73a
 relief not for the, 921b
 wealth to the, 110a
 Near to church further from God,
 92a
 Negation, begets its own, 594a
 Negative capability, 478a
 criticism, 518a
 yet no slight virtue, 474a
 Negatives, make much of, 611a
 Neglect and oblivion, 431a
 creeping hours, 161a
 God and his angels, 218a
 hired girls, 931b
 kings, heart's ease, 156a
 may breed mischief, 234a, 330b
 perpetual, of many things, 749b
 such sweet, more taketh me,
 218b
 wise and salutary, 359b
 Neglecting worldly ends, 208b
 Neglects learning in youth, 18a
 Negligence and indisposition, 54a
 and silence, 342b
 Negligences, noble, teach, 294a
 Negligent at their prayer, 1070b
 more admir'd than by the, 201a
 Negotiate, every eye, for itself,
 157b
 Negotiation, Anglo-American, 950b
 Negro character, 758b
 courage of the, 562b
 dehumanizing the, 537b
 Negroes, all men created equal ex-
 cept, 537a
 learned nothing more democrat-
 ic, 964a
 oppression of, 537a
 Negro's sword, 563a
 Neighbor, bad, is a misfortune, 7b
 breaks your fence, 573a
 desirous of being good, 919a
 do our, all the good, 28a
 eye his, as possible enemy, 860a
 false witness against thy, 1025a
 hate your, 492b
 helped every one his, 1047a
 helping every feeble, 661b
 his hungering, and me, 600a
 let your, carve for you, 296a
 love my, well, 438b
 love thy, 1025b
 love your, 233b
 loves his, as himself, 763b
 nor angry with our, 20a

Neighbor, policy of good, 919a
 rob a, 493a
 says does thinks, 67a
 struck into back of its, 920b
 that is near, 1041a
 whom we have disliked, 886a
 without reproach, 660a
 wrangle with a, 99a
 Neighborhood, first entering a,
 428a
 London, 495a
 Neighboring, cynosure of, eyes,
 245a
 Neighborly, keep up our spirits and
 be, 577b
 Neighbor's, any thing that is thy,
 1025a
 creed, 503a
 grandfather a Syrian, 264b
 heart, what is in, 66a
 house, covet thy, 1025a
 wife, covet thy, 1025a
 wife, love your, 492b
 Neighbors, bad feelin's between,
 843b
 borrowing everything of, 285b
 buried brother John, 690b
 call your, in, 1016b
 central empires into good, 925a
 first to attack their, 270a
 good fences make good, 879b
 innocence of our, 590b
 knowing too much of his, 697b
 lending confidentially to, 341a
 live together as good, 998a
 made, very miserable, 723a
 make sport for our, 428a
 more right than his, 588b
 next-door, yet strangers, 405a
 showed his, peace, 584b
 simply hold their own, 715b
 what will the, think, 956b
 where would my, go, 859b
 Neighing far off on haunted air,
 948b
 in likeness of a filly foal, 141a
 steed, farewell the, 189a
 Neighs, boastful, 155b
 Neither is most to blame, 694b
 sun nor death, 264b
 Nellie, know, like I do, 850a
 Nelson gave orders for boarding,
 389b
 Nelson's hand, 695b
 Nemean lion's nerve, 172a
 Neon glow, 941b
 Neptune, flatter, for his trident,
 202b
 floods which, obey, 1013b
 shall never sink this ship, 47b
 watery, 139a
 Neptune's ocean wash this blood,
 196b
 Nerve brings us out of it, 616b
 iron, to true occasion true, 553b
 me who am as a, 465b
 mortal arm and, 416b
 Nemean lion's, 172a
 stretch every, 329a
 tense American, 994b
 Nerves, ganglion in, of society,
 709a
 my firm, shall never tremble,
 198a
 sensitive, of receiving, 667a
 strengthens our, 361b
 the nerves, 578b
 Nervous and intellectual system,
 784a

Nervous and muscular organization, 976b
 impressionability, 790b
 tenacious restless race, 940b
 Nessus, shirt of, 201a
 shirts, poisonous, 474b
 Nest beneath far eastern skies, 441b
 byrd that fyleth owne, 85a
 expell'd from delicious, 328b
 feathered my, 88b
 I will build me a, 716b
 lark now leaves his wat'ry, 242b
 no birds in last year's, 109b
 phoenix builds her spicy, 236b
 phoenix', 263b
 Nest-egg, good to keep a, 107b
 Nestles the seed perfection, 609a
 Nests amid the shuddering boughs, 721a
 birds in their little, agree, 302b
 birds of the air have, 1052a
 construct your, 37b
 in my beard, 580b
 of the last-year, 100b
 Net, all is fish that comth to, 93a
 fain would fling the, 639b
 Nether millstone, 1032a
 secrets of the world, 66a
 tip, star within the, 421b
 Net-maskt men do play their personage, 103a
 Nets, amorous, 259a
 fine, and stratagems, 233a
 to catch the wind, 226a
 Nettle danger, 150a
 tender-handed stroke a, 307a
 world's a, 307a
 Nettlecombe Hants, 883b
 Nettle-rash, one-armed man with, 801a
 Nettles, where He lets the, grow, 705a
 Neutral in fact as well as in name, 770a
 loyal and, in a moment, 197a
 nature is, 987a
 studiously, 770b
 Neutrality, armed, 770b
 of an impartial judge, 361b
 Neutralize every intellectual element, 807a
 Never ask never refuse, 332a
 better learn late than, 46b
 exceed your rights, 344a
 forever, 522b
 give all the heart, 825b
 go to sea, 682a
 hostelry of, 742a
 in a hurry, 329b
 lay down my arms, 335a
 never can forget, 487a
 never comes to pass, 395b
 never forget, 657b
 never sick at sea, 682a
 never thinks of me, 1004b
 now or, was the time, 346b
 to have loved at all, 551b
 was worth while, 906b
 yet was a springtime, 700b
 Never-ending, dreary, tale, 753b
 flight, 253b
 Never-failing friends, 426b
 vice of fools, 310b
 Nevermore, quoth the raven, 545a
 would come again, 525b
 New acquaintance, make a, 343a
 acquaintances, make, 339a

New and eagerly expected garment, 580b
 and untried evil, 100b
 birth of freedom, 541a
 brave, world, 210a
 brome swepth cleene, 93b
 clothes, enterprises that require, 589b
 day, to-morrow will be a, 108b
 days where all things are, 874a
 deal for American people, 918b
 death's, 575b
 deeper and purer sources, 559b
 departure taken, 441b
 earth, new heaven and, 1064b
 enchanted earth, 888b
 England, Brahmin caste of, 536b
 England, courage of, 490a
 England, growth of, 628a
 England has a harsh climate, 748a
 England hermit, 732b
 England hills, 986b
 England, I am, 875a
 England is a finished place, 976a
 England, October in, 928b
 England, professors in, 872b
 England rum, 809a
 England shore, 470a
 England trees, taproots of, 979a
 England, underemphasis of, 942a
 England, village in, 985a
 England weather, 675a
 England, what did they call it in, 994a
 England whence he came, 654b
 England Yankee, 963b
 Englanders love pie, 894a
 England's shore, 559a
 era in his life, 590a
 fantastic if too, or old, 311a
 feeling and new meaning, 618a
 first by whom the, are tried, 311a
 France, expansion of, 628a
 friend is as new wine, 1066a
 friends leave the heart aglow, 830a
 friends, we need, 823a
 graces of his own, 755b
 Hampshire, 445a
 Hampshire mountains, 880a
 Hampshire, say about, 880a
 Hampshiremen a match, 980a
 hat carried into a church, 448b
 hazard of, fortunes, 147b
 heaven and new earth, 1064b
 heraldry is hands, 189a
 how strange it seems and, 569a
 ideas, public doesn't require, 641b
 immense, provinces, 783a
 is not comparable, 1066a
 Jersey, telegram to, 995a
 kind of animal, 954b
 laws, change from old to, 26a
 learning something, 8a
 life when sin shall be no more, 584a
 make old look like, 596a
 man be raised up, 1069b
 meaning, new feeling and, 618a
 moon, saw the, 1011b
 movement of human activity, 722b
 nation conceived in liberty, 540b
 no, thing under the sun, 1042a

New, nothing, except what is forgotten, 1002b
 object, stamped to some, 811a
 on with the, 668a
 opinions are suspected, 283a
 opinions, testing, 702a
 order in Europe, 905b
 order of things, 85b
 periwig, 285b
 philosophy calls all in doubt, 217a
 pleasure eternally, 725a
 progeny descends, 36a
 rain that makes things, 896b
 reap'd, 149b
 ring in the, 552b
 satire ever moral ever, 287a
 see this is, 1042a
 silks need not be, 891a
 social problems, 921a
 something old something, 1008a
 something still that's, 276a
 song's measure, 730a
 stiff, wasps, 997b
 Testament, blessing of, 119b
 testament, blood of the, 1055a
 the little, that man gets, 982b
 thing came, 892b
 things succeed, 231a
 thinker, 811b
 threshold of the, 242b
 time to begin a, 280b
 too, for the British Lloyd's, 722b
 unhallowed song, 757a
 use and over-use the word, 675b
 way to pay old debts, 227a
 what is, is not valuable, 445a
 wind blew, 892b
 wine into old bottles, 1052a
 wine, new friend is as, 1066a
 woman, on with the, 764a
 World, air of the, 773a
 World and Old World monkeys, 530b
 World, into existence, called, 401b
 world, this is the, 486b
 world which is the old, 549a
 Year, happiest time of glad, 547a
 Year like an infant heir, 578a
 year reviving old desires, 531a
 Year's Day in the morning, 1019a
 year's gift, give to do_x for, 180b
 Year's gift to the world, 631a
 Years, happy, 580b
 years ruin and rend, 693a
 yielding place to, 547b
 York and Baltimore, 506b
 York asks how much is he worth, 679b
 York City, sick o', 859b
 York, Dutch city of, 802a
 York elections, result of, 540a
 York Harbor, put up in, 766b
 York, little old, 801b
 York, midnight train from, 963b
 York nation's thyroid gland, 957a
 York or Chicago, hear about, 985a
 York, savages of, 957a
 York, sidewalks of, 799a
 York State, governor of, 864b
 York thy name's delirium, 796a
 York, Xenophon at, 493a
 Zealand, traveller from, 492b

- New-bathed in light of paradise, 714b
 New-bent in heaven, 140b
 Newborn child, use of a, 912b
 infant's tear, 387b
 king, glory to the, 334b
 naked, babe, 195b
 naked, child, 377b
 Newcastle, carrying coals to, 40b
 New-caught sullen peoples, 817a
 Newcomer, blithe, 409a
 New-create another heir, 112a
 Newer world, seek a, 548b
 Newest kind of ways, 154a
 works, in science read the, 511a
 New-fangled mirth, 132b
 names to diseases, 24a
 theories, 512b
 New-fledg'd offspring, tempt its, 356a
 New-found land, 217a
 Newgate, condemned cells of, 671a
 New-laid egg, innocent as a, 682a
 eggs, 280b
 New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill, 176b
 Newly made woman, 185a
 sprung in June, 391b
 warm and, dead, 138a
 New-made clouds, 997a
 grave today, 936b
 honour forget, 147b
 New-married couple, countenances of a, 430a
 New-risen from a dream, 130b
 News, better to be making the, 868a
 carrier of, and knowledge, 666b
 everyday's, 185a
 evil, rides post, 260b
 from a far country, 1041a
 from Swat, 581b
 good, baits, 260b
 I hadst thy, 136b
 ill, goes quick and far, 61a
 ill, is wing'd with fate, 278a
 impart good, 16a
 is old enough, 185a
 like squirrels ran, 647a
 magical word, 449a
 messenger who brings bad, 14a
 much older than their ale, 356b
 of battle, 582b
 of divers and eminent successes, 58b
 other to get the, to you, 679a
 suspense in, 260b
 that's fit to print, 778b
 too busy with, of the day, 811b
 unwelcome, 152a
 what, on the Rialto, 144a
 worthy of all acceptance, 293a
 would I hadst thy, 136b
 Newsboys, all the, shout, 996a
 shrill and high, cry, 845b
 New-spangled ore, 249b
 Newspaper abuse or taunts, 871b
 controversy, 778b
 critics, pocketed by most, 472b
 never read anything but a, 764a
 perfect accuracy in the, 842a
 politics most important for a, 641b
 rule never to look into a, 382a
 whenever I take up a, 641b
 which does its best, 507b
 Newspaper-death, amounts to, 697a
 Newspaper-man is double personality, 696b
 Newspapers are querulous and bellicose, 908b
 benefactors in, 427b
 current in the corner of, 627b
 excite curiosity, 430b
 magazines and best-seller novel, 794b
 men and morning, 562b
 most villainous licentious, 382a
 r-reads thirty millyon, 835a
 without a government, 373b
 Newt, eye of, 198a
 Newton at Peru, 493a
 God said let, be, 321a
 with prism and silent face, 404b
 Newton's peculiar gift, 925b
 News and blind-worms, 142a
 Next, hurrah for the, that dies, 627b
 day is never so good, 46a
 morn's sun, 38a
 now for what comes, 759b
 should he need the, 570b
 way home's the farthest, 232a
 Next-door dog, 975b
 neighbours yet strangers, 405a
 Niagara, fall of, 331a
 Falls, spitting in, 964b
 man who has never looked on, 493b
 Nibbles in a low voice, 372b
 Nibbling never ceases, 372b
 Nicanor lay dead, 1067b
 Nice clean dirt, 798a
 customs curtsy to kings, 156b
 derangement of epitaphs, 381a
 knock-down argument, 659a
 morn, 247a
 of no vile hold, 148a
 sleep as, as women, 261b
 to get up in the mornin', 850a
 too, for a statesman, 357b
 young boy or gal, 890b
 Nicean barks of yore, 543b
 Nicely-calculated less or more, 411b
 Nicer to lie in bed, 850a
 world would be, 708a
 Nicest, very, people, 957a
 way, nastiest thing in the, 939a
 Niceties, no time to mind, 90a
 Nicety with which we perceive relations, 753a
 Niche, eternal, of fame, 625b
 Nicholas, St., 437a
 Nicht, gude, 398b
 Nicht-goun, in his, 559a
 Nicissry evil, dhrink is a, 837b
 Nick, gave his name to Old, 104a, 239b
 Machiavel had ne'er a trick, 104a
 Old, rock my cradle, 104a
 Nickel, good five-cent, 759b
 Nickname for jugglery, 327a
 for providence, 372a
 Nicotine, pale garnishing of, 973a
 Niece of King Gorboduc, 166a
 sister's husband's, 660a
 Niggard, cut thy finger, 29b
 earth, betray a, 347b
 Niggardly, rich man who was, 71a
 Nigger I had helped to run away, 677a
 Jim stolen from the boys, 983a
 Nigger's owner, write to that, 677a
 Nigh, useful care was ever, 338a
 Night, a crown is of, 694b
 Night, abide with me when, is nigh, 464a
 acquainted with the, 881a
 all, long in the dark, 750a
 alternate, and day, 531b
 and a shoal of stars, 831b
 and day brother, 500b
 and day gates stand open, 37a
 at, she steals away, 889a
 banish sorrow, 227a
 bare-bosom'd, 608a
 before Christmas, 437a
 bend low O dusky, 673b
 beyond the, across the day, 549a
 bird of, sit at noon-day, 166b
 black bat, has flown, 553b
 blame at, 311b
 born in a, to perish, 388b
 borrower of the, 197a
 busy till, 285a
 candles of, 147b
 change from day to, 351a
 chaos and old, 253a
 cheek of, 135a
 climbing, 960b
 closed his eyes in endless, 349b
 cloud into, 706b
 collied, 141a
 come seeling, 197b
 cometh, 1058a
 danger's troubled, 432b
 dark as, 207b
 dark, of the soul, 974b
 darkens the streets, 252b
 darker grows the, 353b
 darkest, of the year, 685b
 darkness the, 257a
 day and, shall not cease, 1022b
 day brought back my, 251b
 dead vast and middle of the, 171a
 deep of, crept upon talk, 169a
 deserts the, 260a
 desolation and dim, 544a
 dim halls of, 509b
 dispel the, 463a
 do not go gentle into that good, 997a
 drawing nigh falls the, 686a
 dreaming o'er the joys of, 386a
 drives, along with them, 531a
 drowsy ear of, 452b
 dusky, rides the sky, 332b
 elephant ate all, 748a
 empty-vaulted, 247b
 endure him one, 264a
 equal day and equal, 632a
 eternity is a single, 20b
 every, and every morn, 388a
 falling in disastrous, 560b
 field of, 531a
 filthy Jersey on a drizzly, 967b
 first, that we met, 485a
 fit, for man or beast, 901a
 flower that opens but at, 830a
 fore-spent, of sorrow, 263b
 forests of the, 387a
 fresh dews of, 248b
 gardens of the, 721b
 genuine, admits no ray, 278a
 goeth day cometh, 686a
 good, parting is sorrow, 136a
 goodbye, goodbye, 772b
 greatest part of the, 332a
 guide her through the, 941b
 half believes a God by, 306a
 has a thousand eyes, 755a

Night having sleep the brother of death, 7a
 hoary winter, 118a
 how doth the, bring stars, 723b
 in England, 492b
 in its silence, 620b
 in love with, 136b
 in the lonesome October, 545b
 in winter I get up at, 750a
 infant crying in the, 552a
 infinite day excludes the, 303a
 innumerable as the stars of, 256b
 into the, go one and all, 741b
 is beginning to lower, 524a
 is but daylight sick, 147b
 is dark, 495b
 is dark the night is cold, 1009a
 is drawing nigh, 664a
 is growing gray, 706b
 is mother of the day, 526b
 is on the high road, 970a
 is too young, 686a
 it will not last the, 962a
 keen and frosty, 471a
 kingdom of perpetual, 128a
 last out a, in Russia, 184a
 lectures made a restless, 309b
 let it then be, 914b
 let's have one other gaudy, 201a
 life's long, is ended, 655b
 light repay wrongs of, 231b
 listening ear of, 560b
 lodger for the, 808b
 long, of waiting, 952a
 lovers' tongues by, 135b
 mad naked summer, 608a
 made for you, and day, 1070b
 magnetic nourishing, 608a
 makes no difference, 230b
 makes the, morning, 128a
 making, hideous, 172a
 meaning beauties of the, 213a
 merry wanderer of, 141a
 morning in the bowl of, 531a
 nature lay hid in, 321a
 no, can hide us, 231b
 no, is wholly black, 957a
 nor the moon by, 1037b
 not, when I see your face, 141b
 of doubt and sorrow, 664a
 of memories and of sighs, 431b
 of south winds, 608a
 of the large few stars, 608a
 of time surpasseth day, 241b
 on the marge of Lake Lebarge, 877a
 one, came on a hurricane, 377a
 one, waits all, 38b
 our share of, to bear, 645b
 out of the, 899b
 out of the, that covers me, 741b
 passed a miserable, 127b
 physical and spiritual, 497a
 pilot 'tis a fearful, 485a
 returned home the previous, 866a
 sable goddess, 305a
 safe time for robbers, 17a
 Saturday, 398b
 scabbard of the, 794b
 seein' things at, 747b
 shadow of light, 691b
 shadow of the, comes on, 960b
 shadows of, 526a
 shall be filled with music, 522a
 ships that pass in the, 524b
 show dangerous brow by, 167a
 silver lining on the, 247a

Night, sisters death and, 609b
 sits and smiles on the, 385b
 sleep in the, 386a
 sleep of one everlasting, 35a
 sleepless watches of the, 526a
 slepen all, with open yē, 79a
 soft stillness and, 147a
 son of the sable, 122a
 soon comes the, 494b
 spectre around me, and day, 387b
 star of their, 463b
 steal a few hours from, 439b
 still nodding, 608a
 stilly, 439b
 storm and darkness, 453b
 sum up at, 233a
 sweetest morsel of, 153a
 tender and growing, 608a
 tender is the, 481b
 terror by, 1036a
 that makes or fordoes me, 190a
 that wins, 691b
 the city is of, 668a
 the dark-blue hunter, 839b
 the day, must follow as, 172a
 there shall be no, there, 1065a
 thy path be dark as, 582a
 to dawn, 935b
 to do with sleep, 247a
 trod gladly into the, 881b
 unto night showeth knowledge, 1033a
 urge the morrow, 467b
 walks by, in fog, 247b
 was senescent, 545b
 was thick and hazy, 714a
 watch that ends the, 303a
 watchful, 154a
 what is the, 198a
 what of the, 1046a
 when, is come, 351a
 when the fires are out, 750a
 when the wind it blew cold, 1003a
 which hides things, 77a
 which shall be yours anon, 822a
 will be in love with, 136b
 windy, a rainy morrow, 206a
 wings of, 522a
 witching time of, 176b
 with her train of stars, 742a
 womb of uncreated, 253b
 yield day to, 124a
 Nightcap deck'd his brows, 353b
 wave had its, on, 749a
 Nightdress, lectures in her, 489a
 Nightingale, brown bright, 691a
 Chinese, 903a
 dies for shame, 222a
 has a lyre of gold, 741b
 imitated the, 56a
 in the sycamore, 751a
 lover or, 758a
 roar as 'twere any, 141a
 sings round it, 441a
 tawny-throated, 621a
 tongueless, 480b
 wakeful, 255b
 were I a, 64a
 whither doth haste the, 336b
 Nightingales are singing, 952a
 sing in the gardens, 840b
 sing only some months, 244a
 thy, awake, 627a
 Nightly hoots and wonders, 141b
 sings the staring owl, 134a
 Nightmare and the goblin, 262a

Nightmare crust, 992b
 life-in-death, 421b
 of the dark, 993b
 Night's black arch the keystone, 393b
 black mantle covers all, 102a
 blue arch, 366a
 brim, 567a
 candles burnt out, 137a
 dull ear, 155b
 herald, the owl, 131a
 outer wing, 968b
 Plutonian shore 545a
 repose, earned a, 521b
 starr'd face, 479b
 sweet bird, 468a
 velvet, delight, 935b
 Nights all white an' still, 601a
 and banquets of the gods, 40b
 are longest there, 184a
 are very damp, 660a
 are wholesome, 170a
 as many, as there are days, 961b
 chequer-board of, and days, 533a
 dews of summer, 368b
 fled him down the, 790a
 forty days and forty, 1022b
 give days and, to Addison, 337b
 lief lie down of, 787a
 long long wintry, 582a
 never so many sleepless, 558b
 profit of their shining, 132b
 revels long o', 167b
 shorten tedious, 221a
 such as sleep o', 166b
 vain delights short as the, 225b
 wast long, 114a
 with sleep, 156a
 Nighttime, in the, I shall not forget, 693b
 Night-wind, breath of the, 622a
 Night-work, mad wind's, 503b
 Nile, allegory on the banks of the, 381a
 dogs drink at the river, 48b
 eat the lotus of the, 528a
 fountains of the, 502b
 outvenoms worms of, 204a
 pour the waters of the, 656a
 serpent of old, 200a
 Nimble and airy servitors, 250a
 and full of subtle flame, 228a
 and light-footed, 59a
 feet, 769b
 in selling houses, 931b
 Jack be, 1019a
 light to me the, 949a
 of the marrow-nerve, 640a
 thought can jump, 205a
 Nimrod the mighty hunter, 1023a
 Nimshi, Jehu the son of, 1029a
 Nine and sixty ways, 817a
 Gods he swore, by the, 493b
 lives, cat has only, 678a
 lives like a cat, 28b, 93b
 maids, 144b
 Mudville, 807b
 Muses are, 8b
 stitch in time saves, 46b
 Nine-fifteen, romance brought up the, 817b
 Nineteenth century, English of the, 494a
 Nine-tenths of time will be leisure, 739b
 Nineties, home provided in the, 891b
 were not really gay, 890b
 Ninety and nine, 1053b

Ninety-eight, who fears to speak of, 627b
 Ninety-nine per cent perspiration, 735b
 Nineveh and Tyre, 816a
 quinquireme of, 896b
 Nine-year-old, honest love of a, 811b
 Ninny, Mynheer Handel's but a, 232a
 Ninth part of hair, 151a
 Niobe, like, all tears, 170b
 of nations, 454a
 stands like a new, 634b
 Nipp'd, blood, and ways be foul, 134a
 Nipping, wrathful, cold, 125a
 Nips his root, 211a
 Nipt my flower sae early, 393a
 Nix, sticks, hicks pix, 864b
 No comment, 872a
 difficulty in saying, 424b
 forces one to repeat, 729a
 maids in modesty say, 131b
 man's pie is freed, 210a
 matter how thin you slice it, 864b
 mean yes an' say, 519a
 more I will abroad, 233a
 no no I dare not, 999b
 one gets rich quickly, 28a
 one knows what he can do, 46a
 one lives content, 40a
 one loves him he fears, 27a
 one should be judge 45a
 other gods before me, 1024b
 others said, 274a
 this morning sir I say, 518b
 yes an', an' mebbe, 735a
 Noah begat Shem Ham and Ja-pheth, 1022b
 he often said to his wife, 867b
 Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith, 893b
 same to, as to me, 604b
 Noah's ark, mouldy rolls of, 277a
 ark, to Greece and into, 363b
 Nobility, appendix to, 222a
 betwixt wind and, 149b
 exempt from fear, 125b
 good of others to, 282a
 in their natures, 187a
 is the one only virtue, 63a
 leave us still our old, 592b
 my, begins with me, 59a
 of soul miscalled, 914a
 of their style, 447a
 species of, 282a
 stamp of, 925b
 suffer their, to degenerate, 17b
 virtue is truest, 106b
 Nobility's true badge, 129b
 Noble acts and his greatness, 1067a
 all labor is, and holy, 562a
 and approv'd good masters, 186a
 and happy human beings, 605b
 and most sovereign reason, 175a
 and puissant nation, 250b
 and resolved spirit, 55b
 animal, man is a, 241b
 army of martyrs, 1068a
 be, 599a
 bloods, breed of, 166b
 crown, 476a
 death so, 260b
 deed dieth, 13b
 dish, bouillabaisse a, 565b
 dust of Alexander, 178b

Noble, echo of a, mind, 72b
 education, curriculum of, 728a
 ensample to his sheep, 80a
 face, wear a, 543a
 farce, 99b
 field for display of the grand, 484a
 filled with, risks, 418a
 honorable battle, 583b
 in reason, 173b
 king, long live our, 307b
 memory, 203a
 mind disdains not to repent, 5a
 mind, echo of a, 72b
 mind is here o'erthrown, 175a
 mind, last infirmity of, 249a
 mind, loyal nature and, 555a
 most, ladies, 826b
 nature too, for the world, 202b
 negligences teach, 294a
 no, action done, 305b
 not one is altogether, 832a
 quality we call valor, 616b
 race and brave, 463b
 rage, repress'd their, 348b
 savage ran, 275b
 science, cookery a, 222a
 shame, ashamed with the, 599a
 souls, sign of, 10a
 that doom a, one, 500a
 theme the tyro cried, 847b
 things, do, 598a
 thoughts, accompanied with, 115b
 to be good, 117b
 type of good, 524a
 work is alone, 475b
 work, of every, 606b
 youth did dress, 153a
 Nobleman, cultivated underrated, 685b
 nature's own, 561a
 of Parara, 963b
 proudest, 1002a
 writes a book, 342b
 Noblemen's clothes, 119a
 Nobleness, me too thy, has taught, 507b
 of another person, 885b
 that lies in other men, 599a
 walks in our ways, 939a
 Nobler and rarer plants, 559b
 and the manlier one, 458b
 in the mind to suffer, 174b
 modes of life, 553a
 than any fact, 528a
 yet in his own worth, 277b
 Nobles and heralds, 293b
 by an earlier creation, 492a
 to patronize literature, 559b
 Noblesse oblige, 17a
 Noblest constellation, 626a
 deeds are undone, 605a
 feels, acts the best, 386a
 gift of Heaven, 17a
 grandest of them all, 662a
 lives and noblest dies, 615b
 man, ruins of the, 168a
 of all sepulchres, 20b
 offspring, time's, 306b
 prospect Scotchman sees, 339b
 river in Europe, 301a
 two, things, 294b
 work, lovely dears her, 391b
 work of God, 224b, 318a, 390b
 work of man, 662b
 Nobly born is now a crime, 226b
 born must nobly meet his fate, 17b

Nobly born, spurn not the, 683b
 difficult to think, 345a
 men do not care how, they live, 47a
 planned, 409a
 they fought and bravely won, 937a
 Nobody asked you sir she said, 1017b
 can write the life of man, 340b
 care for, 368a
 house with, in it, 671b
 I hate, 296b
 I'm, who are you, 646a
 in these days a man is, 585b
 more space where, is, 877b
 never made me, 563a
 one penny the worst, 451b
 shoots at Santa Claus, 864b
 to control me, 107b
 Nobody's business, economic slav-
 ery, 919a
 everybody's business is, 236a
 gain is ill-gotten good, 84a
 nothing, 803a
 Nocturne, Whistler discovered, 858b
 Nod, affects to, 280a
 from a person esteemed, 57a
 gives the, 3b
 Homer hath been observ'd to, 42a
 land of, 1022b
 ready with every, 128a
 Wynken Blynken and, 747a
 Nodded nearly napping, 544b
 Palinurus, at the helm, 322a
 Nodding by the fire, 824a
 o'er the yellow plain, 328a
 still, night, 608a
 violet grows, 141b
 world is, to its fall, 51a
 Nodding-places in a voluminous
 writer, 300b
 Nods and becks, 245a
 horse that stumbles and, 706b
 nor is it Homer, 310b
 Noise, above, and danger, 271b
 after, tranquility, 667a
 curious what that, was, 690b
 dreadful, of waters, 128a
 driven by weakness to, 59b
 enemy to pomp and, 300a
 folly, and sin, 568b
 gets its sop and holds its, 570b
 govern most make the least, 227b
 happy, to hear, 786a
 harmonious bubbling, 236a
 joyful, 1035a
 joyful, unto the Lord, 1036b
 like of a hidden brook, 422a
 made a, town-meeting days, 498b
 most impertinent of interrup-
 tions, 461b
 most sublime, 901b
 of a fly, 218a
 of folly, 246a
 of many waters, 1036b, 1064b
 of these more than another, 880a
 of tongues and deeds, 546b
 of trumpets, 867a
 of war, 55a
 of winds and many rivers, 690b
 over good deed, 67b
 people who make no, 269b
 sleeps in continual, 690a
 splitting air with, 202b
 that time makes, 991b
 they make in pouring out, 321a

Noise, those who make the, 361a
 Noised throughout all the country, 1026a
 Noiseless current, flows with, 623b
 foot of time, 183b
 noise among the leaves, 477a
 tenor of their way, 349a
 Noises, isle full of, 209b
 like, in a swoond, 421a
 small dim, thousand-fold, 979a
 Noisome pestilence, 1036a
 things, poor unsightly, 503a
 weeds, 140a
 Noisy and extensive crowds, 369b
 bells be dumb, 786a
 caravans of brown, 795a
 impertinence of childhood, 603b
 jargon of the schools, 293b
 keys, wandered over the, 634a
 readers, partial and, 502a
 wheel was still, 543a
 world hears least, 410b
 Nokomis daughter of the moon, 523a
 Nolly Goldsmith, here lies, 347a
 No-man-fathomed, frightful sheer, 724b
 No-man's, in twilight-land in, land, 680b
 No-man's-years between the wars, 967a
 Nominated in the bond, 146b
 No-more, I am also called, 640b
 Non consire sibl, 1010a
 Nonchalance, old, of the hand, 826b
 Non-combatant, no fury like a, 839a
 Non-commissioned man, 819a
 Non-conformist, whose would be a man must be a, 501b
 Nonconformity with accepted creed, 860a
 None, art she had, 278b
 but brave deserves the fair, 280a
 but himself can be parallel, 48a
 conscious of, 65b
 found that, satisfy, 611a
 go just alike, 261a
 in twelve thousand, 140a
 knew thee but to love thee, 462b
 liveth to himself, 1060b
 loved but at first sight, 123a
 more taken in by flattery, 282b
 more wonderful than man, 14a
 of these so lonely, 938b
 of woman born shall harm, 198b
 on earth above her, 396b
 one world or, 954b
 please all and you please, 113
 pleaseure, but madmen know, 277b
 shall part us from each other, 683b
 so blind, 292b
 so poor to do him reverence, 168a
 sweat but for promotion, 160a
 take that or, 224b
 unhappy but the great, 302a
 was worth my strife, 432a
 where, admire, 343b
 worst is better than, 338b
 would live past years again, 276a
 Nones the seventh, 96a
 Ninno, hey, 163a
 Non-payment, turn her out of doors for, 1013b

Nonsense, a little, now and then, 350a
 and learning, 357a
 era of wonderful, 970b
 little, is pleasant, 100b
 round the corner of, 424a
 talked about bad men, 580a
 through sense and, 277b
 Noodles have chicken and cream, 714b
 Nook, better in some, unknown, 703b
 book and a shady, 708a
 name to every, 759b
 obscure, for me, 567a
 seat in some poetic, 448a
 Nooks, sequestered, 525a
 to lie and read in, 448a
 Noon a purple glow, 824b
 act in the, 386a
 blaze of, 259b
 bounded out for food at, 589a
 fiery, and eve's one star, 483a
 from morn to, he fell, 253a
 give me high, 914b
 heat of, in Rangoon, 982a
 of thought, 372b
 quick dried, 575a
 riding near her highest, 246a
 Noonday, bird of night sit at, 166b
 clearer than the, 1030b
 destruction that wasteth at, 1036a
 in the bustle of man's work-time, 575b
 light and truth to thee, 587b
 Noontide, makes the, night, 128a
 Noose, marriage is a, 108a
 of light, 531a
 very best of, 601b
 Nooses, give, 966b
 Nor-east to sou'-west winds, 675b
 Norm constraining, 775b
 Normal need, satisfies no, 975a
 sly, lurch, 587a
 Norman blood, simple faith more than, 547a
 conqueror, each his own, 882a
 Norman's Woe, reef of, 521b
 Norway, to, to Norway, 1011b
 North America, great lakes of, 493a
 America, primitive, 985a
 as well as south, 537b
 birds go, again, 802b
 Carolina, governor of, 752b
 compact between, and South, 517a
 countree is a hard countree, 973b
 fair weather cometh out of, 1031b
 farewell to the, 392b
 fifty, and forty west, 820a
 infect to, star, 157b
 poles and equators, 659b
 Sea, island in the, 950a
 side of a tree, 968a
 spring trips, again, 947b
 unripened beauties of the, 299b
 where high winds blow, 485b
 wind, awake O, 1044b
 wind blowing over corn stubble, 898a
 wind ceases, 640a
 wind doth blow, 1018a
 without sharp, 215b
 North-east trade, heel of the, 815a
 Northern laurels, 366a
 lights, 877a

Northern Middle West, village in, 985a
 ocean in vast whirls, 328a
 Railroad lines, 739a
 sky, set against the, 626a
 star, constant as the, 167b
 States will muddle through, 561b
 thought is slow, 570b
 word guess, 676a
 soul, lust that sears the, 973b
 North-north-east, wind is always, 847a
 North-north-west, mad, 174a
 Northumberland to Kent, 759a
 Northwest gates, Chicago sitteth at, 845b
 Passage, their personal, 933b
 to the, died away, 569a
 Norval, my name is, 352b
 Norwegian hills, 252b
 Norwegians or Filipinos, 954b
 Nor-wester's, strong, blowing, 377a
 Nose, camel's, 464a
 Cleopatra's, 272b
 end of your, red, 4236a
 for smells that please, 859a
 gave his, 149b
 great hook, like thine, 388b
 great, indicates a great man, 842a
 his precious, 489a
 hit a pony over the, 813b
 in a man's face, 90a
 innocent, 159b
 is cold, 464a
 jolly red, 232a
 liberty plucks justice by, 183b
 Marion's, looks red and raw, 134a
 may ravage with impunity, 567a
 on a man's face, 132a
 paying through the, 1007a
 rather have eyes than a, 829a
 red, makes me ashamed, 285b
 ring at the end of his, 581a
 sharp as a pen, 154b
 snipped off her, 1017a
 snub, like to mine, 388b
 spectacles on, 161b
 three white feet and a white, 1006b
 tip-tilted like the petal, 554b
 upon his face, 363a
 wipe a bloody, 308a
 Nosegay of culled flowers, 100b
 Noses, drawn athwart men's, 134b
 to the grinstone, 91b
 Nostril, offended, 180b
 Nostrils, breath is in his, 1045a
 breathed into his, 1021b
 Not getting what one wants, 768b
 others said, so, 274a
 so bad, 58a
 what we have, 780b
 Notable, our, acts, 960a
 Notation of the heart, 978a
 Notches his cockney initials, 602a
 Note, deserving, 230b
 dreadful, of preparation, 155b
 each poor blotted, 767b
 first solemn, 463a
 hits an upper, 854a
 I know his, 689b
 it in a book, 1046b
 little, nor long remember, 541a
 make a, of, 578b
 means to be of, 201a
 of praise, 348b
 simplest, swells the gale, 349b

Note, take, O world, 189a
 train me not with thy, 129a
 turn his merry, 160a
 which Cupid strikes, 240b
 wrapped up in a five-pound,
 580b
 you in book of memory, 124b
 Note-book, faults observed set in,
 169a
 Notes and names each blunder,
 575b
 and our dead bodies, 842b
 are few, 384b
 as warbled to the string, 246a
 beat the vaulty heaven, 137a
 by distance made sweet, 351b
 cain't sta't no, a-flyin', 859b
 chiel's amang you takin', 393a
 compass of the, 278b
 flute in dying, 278b
 from Sinai or Olympus, 925a
 liquid, 250a
 listens well who, 76a
 Lydian, of Andrew Carnegie,
 760b
 of gladness, 432b
 shrill, of anger, 278b
 thick-warbled, 259b
 whose, do beat, 137a
 with a certain range of, 614a
 yet its, never scare, 616a
 Nothin', ain't heard, yet, 936a
 o' the sort, 601a
 say, without compelled tu, 601b
 sayin', 887a
 truer in the Bible, 735a
 Nothing accomplished without pas-
 sion, 402a
 a-doing, all day long, 881b
 aggravates ill success, 333a
 airy, a local habitation, 142b
 all at once and, first, 536b
 although I, possess, 31b
 and less than nothing, 329b
 art of telling you, 270a
 artistic out of mere art, 866a
 ask, more of me, 694b
 be able to do, else, 435a
 becomes him ill, 132b
 before and as good since, 983a
 before and nothing behind, 422b
 begins and nothing ends, 789b
 beside remains, 465a
 best almoner keeps back, 73a
 better to have a little than, 44b
 better to know, 595a
 blessed is he who expects 315b
 bury for, 577b
 but an empty name, 395b
 but business, 84a
 but detective stories, 942a
 but life between us, 272b
 but our country, 443a
 but shams and lies, 105b
 but talk of horse, 143b
 but the truth, 106a
 but their labour, 103b
 but well and fair, 260b
 by excusing, pure love shows,
 270a
 can be done hastily, 45a
 can be produced, 66b
 can bring back the hour, 408b
 can come out of nothing, 66b
 can he lose, 126b
 can make her, 261a
 can stop it, 708a
 can touch him further, 197b
 can we call our own, 139b

Nothing certain but death and
 taxes, 332a
 changes more than past, 956a
 collapses, 607b
 comes amiss, 130a
 comes to pass without cause,
 329b
 common did or mean, 268b
 condition of doing, 65b
 constant but inconstancy, 295a
 consumes a man more quickly,
 728b
 created something of, 244a
 death in itself is, 275b
 described, 19b
 dies but something mourns, 458b
 distance is, 327a
 do, but comment, 101a
 earthly could surpass her, 457a
 easy to take more than, 657a
 else is, 215b
 emboldens sin as mercy, 203a
 Englishman content to say,
 342b
 equal to it, 460b
 exists which British bourgeoisie
 does not understand, 964a
 exists without some effect, 281b
 expect something for, 758a
 extenuate, 190a
 fear, to swear, 35b
 fifteen wives is, 144b
 for reward, 113a
 for to hurt her, 564a
 given so profusely as advice,
 265b
 good on earth, 713b
 good or bad, 173b
 good or evil save will, 64b
 greater than one's self, 608b
 happens to anybody, 67b
 happens unless first a dream,
 898b
 hast seen, yet, 105b
 have everything yet have, 31b
 having, 126b
 having, to say, 597a
 having, yet hath all, 213a
 having, yet possessing, 1062a
 hid from heat thereof, 1033a
 human can equal, 19b
 I am, 1061a
 I have, 88a
 if not critical, 187a
 ill can dwell, 209a
 in, am I chang'd, 192b
 in excess, 31b, 69b
 in his life became him, 194b
 in love, 199a
 in the world is single, 466a
 into everything, 790b
 is habitual but indecision, 715a
 is had for nothing, 595a
 is here for tears, 260b
 is impossible, 91b
 is law that is not reason, 110b
 is little to him, 339b
 is miserable, 73b
 is more to be lamented, 19b
 is secret, 1056b
 is stronger than custom, 42b
 is there to come, 267b
 is too late, 525a
 is unnatural, 382a
 know much and think for, 220b
 know this that he, knew, 259b
 know, to have, 220b
 knows the value of, 768b
 knows, without being taught, 49b

Nothing, learned, and forgotten
 nothing, 384a
 left remarkable, 201b
 let, you dismay, 635b
 like being used to a thing, 381a
 lives elegantly on, a year, 564b
 made all things of, 229b
 made the horse so fat, 57b
 might ever do, but that, 208b
 more beautiful than death, 607b
 more democratic than a bullet,
 964a
 more disgraceful than war with
 a friend, 33b
 more silly than silly laugh, 35a
 more wonderful than faith, 744b
 must all come to, 263a
 need, 608b
 nobody's, 805a
 not for, that we pursue life, 276a
 nothing venture, win, 684a
 of him that doth fade, 209a
 out of artist not in man, 909a
 out of senseless, 545b
 people on whom, is lost, 718b
 permanent except change, 12a
 powerful as truth, 444a
 profits more than self-esteem,
 257b
 psychological moment to say,
 768a
 reason knows, of reasons, 272b
 said that has not been, 31b
 say, against a character, 341b
 say, but what hath been said,
 221a
 scoured to, 152b
 serious in mortality, 197a
 signifying, 199b
 sit at home venturing, 933b
 so active is, 790b
 so dear and precious, 71b
 so difficult but it may be found,
 32b
 so easy but that it becomes dif-
 ficult, 32b
 so expensive as glory, 418b
 so fallacious as facts, 419b
 so firmly believed, 98b
 so needs reforming, 678a
 so strange as truth, 444a
 soul takes, with her, 21a
 spare, to promise, 35b
 starve with, 143b
 striving blindly achieving, 623a
 subsists after people are dead,
 855a
 succeeds like success, 496b,
 1010b
 succeeds without exuberant
 spirits, 727b
 temerity to believe in, 594b
 thank you for, 104a
 that is can pause or stay, 525b
 that is evil, 722b
 'tis something, 188a
 to confer, 412a
 to do but work, 775a
 to do, my father will leave me,
 56a
 to him falls early, 224b
 to know is, at all, 723a
 to land in which he lives, 344b
 to look backward to, 879b
 to say, 342b
 to say on the question, 802a
 to the dead, 648b
 to whom, is given, 333a
 to write about, 65a

Nothing too high for mortal darning, 38a
 too much, 60a
 trees and fields tell me, 316b
 true but Heaven, 440a
 value, so much as a friend, 29a
 venture nothing win, 93a, 684a
 want something for, 766b
 whatever to wear, 632b
 when, spiritual remains, 948a
 who cares for, 688a
 will come of nothing, 190b
 will help, 971a
 wise for saying, 143a
 words illusion wind, 458b
 worth a tear, 661b
 worth the lying awake, 841b
 worth the wear of winning, 849a
 yet contrived by man, 341b
 yet she says, 135a
 you yourself write, 52a
 Nothingness, death is state of, 20b
 love and fame to, sink, 479b
 pass into, 478b
 towers and ships are, 15a
 Nothing's, to do, good, 595b
 to pay, 417a
 Nothings, labour'd, in so strange a style, 311a
 Nothing-withholding and free, 716a
 Nothyng more dyspleaseth God, 84b
 Notice of despicable enemies, 10a
 over the piano, 768b
 skinny, of your birth, 995a
 subject to change without, 930b
 you take of my labours, 339a
 Noticed, propensity to be, favorably, 715b
 Noticing, pleasure in, them in others, 264b
 Notion, blunder an' foolish, 391a
 good, is lost, 273b
 of gregarious authors, 494b
 of my own, speak according to, 19b
 of the rule of right, 333a
 suddin, stops me, 886b
 Notions, call old, fudge, 602a
 modern, 817a
 Notorious by base fraud, 48b
 drunkards, 705a
 for the greatest calamities, 51b
 railer spoke well of him, 60b
 Nought else is worth the having, 932b
 except for love's sake, 519a
 for tomorrow's passer-by, 627a
 in this life sweet, 221a, 225b
 is everything, 436b
 it disperse to, 124a
 it is, saith the buyer, 1040a
 Job fear God for, 1029b
 paramour is thing of, 142b
 shall make us rue, 149a
 shelters thee, 790a
 so sweet as melancholy, 221a
 venter nought have, 93a
 woman's nay doth stand for, 212b
 Noun, God is a verb not a, 972a
 Nourish all the world, 133b
 temporal reversion, 945a
 Nourished, how begot how, 145a
 in womb of pia mater, 133a
 Nourisher in life's feast, 196b
 Nourishes noble and happy beings, 605b

Nourishing, magnetic, night, 608a
 Nourishment called supper, 132b
 give the soul fit, 515b
 the little, I get, 934b
 Novel, American woman write a, 563a
 attempts to represent life, 718a
 best-seller, 794b
 last fashionable, 493a
 only a, 428b
 should be interesting, 718a
 when writing a, 982b
 which is truly written, 982b
 writing of a, 838a
 Novelist, embryo, 959a
 first duty of the, 733a
 realist rhymester, 556b
 torment and responsibility of, 718a
 Novelists are children, 976b
 Novels full of affectation, 102a
 time-table more entertaining than, 875b
 Novelties, full of untold, 633b
 Novelty, idea of, 516a
 what a, is man, 272b
 November, fifth of, 1000a
 no leaves no birds, 488b
 thirty days hath, 95b, 96a
 November's leaf red and sear, 414a
 sky is chill and drear, 414a
 surly blast, 390a
 Novice, what to a, she could say, 588a
 Now and forever, 444a
 everlasting, 267b
 if it be, 'tis not to come, 179b
 is the accepted time, 1062a
 little man what, 965b
 or never was the time, 346b
 remember what I must be, 140a
 the day is over, 664a
 they are fled, 343b
 'twere, to be most happy, 187a
 Nowadays, land of, 847a
 Nowhere, be, else in the world, 947b
 dressed up with, to go, 843a
 to fall but off, 775a
 Now's the day now's the hour, 394a
 the time for drinking, 38b
 Noxious reptile, haunt of every, 353a
 Noyance or unrest, 328b
 Nozzle, hold her, agin the bank, 698b
 Nuclei of islets, 493a
 Nude, keep one from going, 775a
 Nuffin', giggle w'en, in de pot, 859b
 Nuisance, big book is big, 29b
 men are a, one to the other, 282a
 positive, and more trouble, 766b
 universal, 282a
 Null, splendidly, 553b
 Number and variety of subjects, 55b
 ask the, of the steps, 509b
 called the wrong, 971b
 happiness of greatest, 324b
 heavenly blessings without, 302b
 more by your, than light, 213a
 ov rings, 595a
 reasonable, of fleas, 735a

Number, small, of really good books, 782a
 so full of a, of things, 750b
 teach us to, our days, 1036a
 the sand of the sea, 1065b
 wealth arithmetic cannot, 226b
 who are ignorant, 334b
 Numbered, hairs of your head are, 1052b
 thy kingdom, 1049a
 with thy saints, 1068a
 Numbering clock, 140b
 Numberless Darbies and Joans, 853a
 infinities of souls, 217b
 Numbers, does not depend on, 517b
 few honest men better than, 237b
 greatest happiness for greatest, 324b
 lisp'd in, 318b
 luck in odd, 485b
 magic, and persuasive sound, 298a
 odd, are most effectual, 50b
 opposed, pluck their hearts, 156a
 round, are always false, 338b
 sanctified the crime, 366b
 shout out your, 902a
 tell me not in mournful, 520b
 warmly pure, 351b
 Nimble and sweetly recommends, 195a
 Numbness, drowsy, pains my sense, 481a
 Numbs the heart, 939a
 Numerous coincidences occur, 55b
 train, starve the, 289a
 Num'rous strokes, force of, 5b
 Nun, come pensive, 246a
 quiet as a, 407a
 Nunnery, get thee to a, go, 175a
 of thy chaste breast, 268a
 Nuptial knot is tied, 685a
 Nurs'd a dear gazelle, 441a
 Nurse a flame, 433a
 best, contemplation, 247b
 if ye had a good, 834a
 into greatness, 25a
 meet, for poetic child, 414a
 nature's soft, 153b
 of arms, 354a
 of full-grown souls, 599b
 of manly sentiment, 361a
 sucks, asleep, 202a
 take the little book, 750a
 that babe to sleep, 632b
 time that aged, 479a
 Nursemaid, say to a, down our street, 1008b
 Nurseries of heaven, 789b
 of vice and immorality, 333a
 Nurse's arms, 161a
 Nurses, more, to the hospital, 541a
 old men's, 120a
 Nursing her wrath to keep it warm, 393b
 lack of woman's, 529b
 mother of genius, 559b
 the unconquerable hope, 621a
 Nursling of the sky, 466b
 of thy widowhood, 467b
 Nurslings of immortality, 465b
 Nurture, land that gives poor, 28a
 Nut tree, had a little, 1017b
 Nut-brown, spicy, ale, 445b
 Nutmeg, silver, 1017b

Nutmeg-graters, rough as, 307a
 Nutmegs and cloves, 232a
 Nutrition, draw, propagate and
 rot, 317a
 Nutritive or suggestive truth, 719a
 Nuts, 981a
 are getting brown, 647b
 we's all poor, 946a
 Nutshell, bounded in a, 173b
 Nygard, riche and, 77b
 Nyght, rede and drive away the,
 77b
 Nymph, Eve Venus a, 514b
 haste thee, 245a
 in thy orisons, 175a
 mountain, sweet liberty, 245a
 or grace of finer form, 415a
 sweet echo sweetest, 247a
 Nympha pudica Deum vidit, 263a
 Nymphs blush not he, 639b
 sisterhood of the, 36b
 O cursed spite, 173a
 death where is thy sting, 1062a
 well for fisherman's boy, 549b
 wild west wind, 466a
 wind if winter comes, 466a
 Oafs, muddled, at the goals, 816b
 Oak, adds a ring as to an, 602a
 and ash and thorn, 820b, 1012a
 as natural a growth as an, 562b
 bend a knotted, 298a
 fell the hardest-timber'd, 112b
 for angling-rod a sturdy, 242b
 greenest, 853a
 hardest-timbered, 126a
 heart of, are our ships, 347a
 hearts of, 90a
 hollow, our palace, 447b
 in, none is, 1019a
 man der schurdy, 713b
 raven on yon left-hand, 30a
 shadow of the British, 361a
 that grew thereby, 368b
 varnished, 959a
 Oaken, old, bucket, 450a
 Oaks are the true conservatives,
 936a
 from little acorns grow, 401a
 little strokes fell great, 330b
 many strokes overthrow tallest,
 112b
 of towering height, 336b
 Oar, no better companion than,
 628b
 or jav'lin, never handled, 23b
 put in her, 107b
 soft moves the dipping, 395b
 spread the thin, 317b
 wait the muffled, 528a
 Oars, golden, 158a
 keep time, 269a, 438a
 trouble the seas with, 36b
 were silver, 200b
 with little skill are plied, 655b
 Oat-cakes, Calvin, and sulphur,
 418b
 Oates walking to his death, 842b
 Oath, break an, he never made,
 239a
 Cophetua sware a royal, 549b
 corporal, 106b
 Glasgerion swore, 1012a
 hard-a-keeping, 132a
 he that imposes an, 239a
 Hippocratic, 21b
 honour more weight than, 69b
 man is not upon, 341b
 mouth-filling, 151a

Oath, no woman believe man's,
 35b
 not, that makes us believe, 13b
 trust a man on his, 203a
 whose's, 192b
 Oaths are but words, 239a
 false as dicer's, 176b
 lavish of, 243a
 strange, 161a
 Oats a grain given to horses, 337a
 definition of, 337a
 good dry, 142a
 mares eat, 1019a
 sow our spiritual wild, 671b
 wild, will get sown, 830b
 Obadiah, David Josias, 1000b
 Obdur'd breast, 254a
 Obedience as aim or butt, 154b
 bane of all genius, 464b
 blind, to words of command,
 784a
 fear keeps men in, 224a
 honor love, 199a
 infuses that liberal, 360b
 into duty, 344a
 is best, 803b
 no power to command, 26a
 to God, 1002b
 to government, 367a
 Obedient, books, to my hand, 794b
 safe polite, and sterile, 931b
 servants, made them, 946a
 to their laws, 9a
 Obelisk, strong and upright like
 an, 772b
 Obermann, to Baudelaire and to,
 751b
 Oberon, jest to, 141a
 Obese obituary, roar at your, 995a
 Obesity is a mental state, 991a
 Obey an old decree, 133b
 Anna whom three realms, 312b
 drift wait and, 822a
 haunch and the hump is, 816a
 its laws respect its flag, 842a
 monarchs must, 277b
 nature, necessity, 169a
 rogues, you well, 307a
 that impulse, 830b
 the voice at eve, 506b
 to, is better than sacrifice, 1027a
 woman to, 550b
 Obeyed, and they, him, 331b
 Obeying, constant, him, 243b
 Obeyes, humour most when she,
 315a
 she, him, 523a
 Obituary in the Boston Transcript,
 805b
 notices them do part, 801b
 roar at your obese, 995a
 Object be our country, 443a
 has he not another, 25a
 in possession, 65b
 legitimate, of good government,
 375a
 most tremendous, of creation,
 357a
 my, all sublime, 685a
 of government, 779b
 of government in peace and war,
 900a
 of utility, 593b
 only of war, 370b
 paramount, in this struggle,
 539b
 something valuable as its, 402a
 stampede to some new, 811a
 strange and high, 269a

Object, truth is the, of philosophy,
 378a
 Objections against another's ora-
 tion, 61a
 Objective is a more abundant life,
 919a
 Objects and knowledge curious,
 610a
 earnest about these, 931b
 extracted from many, 162b
 in an airy height, 293b
 motives of travels, 65b
 of all thought, 404a
 of hatred, 858a
 out of their own power, 424a
 real, of their writing, 448b
 see their, always near, 435a
 spiritual significance to, 722a
 whoever tries for great, 55b
 Obligations, vain, 1045a
 Obligation, haste in paying off,
 265b
 is reciprocal, 891a
 moral, to be intelligent, 901a
 of a novel, 718a
 opportunity implies an, 876b
 ow'd great, 294a
 possession without, 639a
 sense of, 852b
 tie and, to posterity, 380b
 under least, to like, 719a
 Obligations are yet with us, 444a
 free from moral, 420a
 of government, 689a
 Obliged every one that I could,
 398b
 not, to find understanding, 343a
 so obliging that he ne'er, 319a
 the other we are, to, 953a
 the wealthy, 4b
 to be thrifty or starve, 953b
 to make a cage of laws, 953b
 Obligeth, no man to more, 1070b
 Obliging, so, that he ne'er obliged,
 319a
 Oblique loves, 269a
 Obliterate, no craft or custom
 shall, 847a
 Oblivion, aims for, 182a
 and divine repose, 668a
 drink, of a day, 638b
 fame that comes after is, 66a
 formless ruin of, 182b
 gently replacing in, 648b
 iniquity of, 241b
 is not to be hired, 241b
 Lethe the river of, 254a
 mere, 161b
 moldered into, 446a
 my, is a very Antony, 200a
 rature of, 185b
 siftings on siftings in, 933a
 six months', 697a
 total neglect and, 431a
 Oblivion's sea, 893a
 silence seal, 412b
 Oblivious antidote, 199a
 Oblong into the triangular, 418b
 Obnoxious laws, repeal of, 623b
 Obscene, element of the, 782b
 grave and light, 228b
 great men are truly, 782b
 wings, sailing on, 422b
 Obscenes, like old idols lost, 866a
 Obscurantist, totalitarian and,
 954b
 Obscur'd, excess of glory, 253a
 Obscure, actors too humble and,
 773b

Obscure and indirect terms, 56a
grave, 140a
heroes, 497b
industrious men of letters, 832a
mass of humanity, 514b
nook for me, 567a
palpable, 254a
persons, lives of, 798b
poem not necessarily, 425a
sail upon the sea, 102b
writers in French, 778a
Obscurely, my body buried, 121b
Obscures show of evil, 145b
Obscurity least of outward evils,
473a
no defence but, 300b
of his condition, 20a
often brings safety, 10b
Obssequious and conciliating, 446a
Obssequiousness and flattery, 371b
Observable region is homogeneous,
952a
Observance, in the breach than the,
172a
of conventionalities, 672a
Observances of paltry decorum,
418a
Observation, a man's own, 121a
bearings of this, 578b
each by, might satisfy his mind,
588a
of nature of evil, 24a
such things worth their, 301a
things within their, 435a
with extensive view, 335b
Observations which ourselves we
make, 314a
Observ'd, Homer hath been, to
nod, 42a
Observe degree priority and place,
181a
everything is result, 67a
mankind extensively, 336a
moderation, 7b
the opportunity, 70a, 1065b
the physician, 217b
too fuddled to, your orders,
301a
Observed of all observers, 175a
thousand times, 65b
thunderbolt of Heaven, 10a
Observer, calm, of ought and must,
795a
he is a great, 166b
Observer's sake, partial for th',
314a
Observers, observed of all, 175a
Observing me grow slack, 232b
Obsesses my brain, 486a
Obsolete spelling, books with, 776a
Obstacle, managed to surmount
the, 856a
Obstacles, combat, to get repose,
697b
nor temptations, 500b
ride on over all, 579b
Obstinacy in a bad cause, 240a,
345b
Obstinate finality, 720a
name was, 274a
virtue, 270b
Obstruction, lie in cold, 185a
Obstructionists, these scoffers
these, 831a
Obtain provision of his abundance,
1070b
temporary safety, 331a
they shall, mercy, 1050b
Obtains, art, the prize, 5b

Obtains no hold on the mind, 25a
that which he merits, 423b
Obvious is better than obvious
avoidance, 784b
Occasion for the vigilant, 15b
forward as, offers, 68b
mellowing of, 133a
mouth with, 147b
proclaimed on every fitting, 20b
to true, true, 553b
who would do ill ne'er wants,
233b
Occasional flashes of silence, 419b
Occasions and causes, 156b
await, 557b
inform against me, 177b
not causes of disaster, 778b
regret, I didn't embrace, 720a
when it is better to incur loss,
30a
Occidental, quest for knowledge is,
745a
Occupants of almshouses, 513b
Occupation, absence of, is not rest,
363a
earnest, 333b
idleness and lack of, 51b
pleasant, for a chancellor, 683b
pride in his, 676a
serious, 402a
whatever your, may be, 637b
Occupational diseases, 891b
Occupation's, Othello's, gone, 189a
Occupations, attend to ordinary,
515a
buses himself in mean, 54a
let thine, be few, 67a
let us love our, 578b
pause in the day's, 524a
Occupied regions, conditions in,
905b
territories, 870b
when men are rightly, 606a
with female sex, 923a
Occur, advantages that, 332a
coincidences spontaneously, 55b
things that didn't, 777b
Occurrence of the improbable,
909a
Occurrences, crises in trivial, 878a
Occurs, what we anticipate seldom,
511b
Ocean, abandon the, 433b
and the living air, 404a
bars, beyond the, 757a
bidd'st the mighty, deep, 634b
came over this great, 229b
dark unfathom'd caves of, 348b
deep and dark blue, 454b
fleeing to, after its life, 583a
God upon the, 587a
grasp the, with my span, 302b
great, of truth, 288a
greyhound, 858b
I have loved thee, 455a
is forever asking questions, 846b
leans against the land, 354a
life's vast, 317a
make the mighty, 626b
naked breadths of the, 524b
Neptune's, wash this blood,
196b
northern, in vast whirls, 328a
of life, 524b
on a western beach, 725b
pores of the, 466b
post o'er land and, 251b
Queen, gallant steamer, 663b
sails we see on the, 740a

Ocean sea was not sufficient room,
220a
song of, 411a
strand, alone I walked the, 462a
sunless retreats of the, 440b
tale of, 411a
tide, unheard beyond the, 601b
tides have beat in vain, 755b
title to the, 97a
trip, capital ship for an, 714b
upon a painted, 421b
vast and furious, 229b
wave, life on the, 583b
wavelet on the, 584b
waves, myriad laughter of the,
12b
wherein the whale swims, 935b
Ocean's bosom unespied, 269a
charted, 885a
deep autocracy, 887a
edge, as near the, 588b
gray melancholy waste, 470b
mane, laid his hand upon, 455a
wave-beat shore, 584a
Oceans, fight on the seas and, 869a
isthmus between two, 535b
rivers better than, 846b
wilderness, mingling with sky,
628a
October, dies in, 225a
eves, 934a
falls with the leaf in, 225a
in New England, 928b
night in the lonesome, 545b
sets the gypsy blood astir, 795a
October's bright blue weather,
652b
Octogenarian poet, envy the, 823a
Octosyllabic verse, 455b
Ocular proof, give me the, 189a
O'Day, grave of Mike, 1014b
Odd fantastic ass Rousseau, 804b
numbers are most effectual, 50b
numbers, divinity in, 180b
numbers, good luck lies in, 180b
numbers, luck in, 485b
old ends stolen, 127b
state of mind, 515a
thing, it's a very, 863a
this was scarcely, 658b
to think we might have been,
927b
volumes, creators of, 429b
world is very, 595b
Odd-eyed stuttering, 429a
Odds, almost at, with morning,
198a
facing fearful, 493b
is gone, 201b
makes these, all even, 184b
of man's bedevilment, 787a
Ode, I intended an, 704a
on Immortality, 408a
to the moon, 854a
Odes, quoted, and jewels, 550a
Odious, comparisons are, 83b
furrows in my face, 383b
she and comparisons are, 216b
Odium, excites the public, 433b
of success, 755a
Odor from goodness tainted, 589b
stealing and giving, 163b
Odor-firm with violets, 982a
Odorous music, listened to his,
742a
perfume, amber scent of, 260a
Odors, Champak, fail, 466b
crushed are sweeter, 120a
of ointments more durable, 120a

- Odors, virtue like precious, 119b
when sweet violets sicken, 468b
- Odysseus and the labouring ships, 824b
- Odyssey, surge and thunder of the, 725b
- Oedipus, Sophocles wrote his grand, 525a
- O'er the hills and far away, 290b
- O'erdoing Termagant, 175b
- O'er-dusted, more laud than gilt, 182a
- O'erflow with joy, 183a
- O'erflowing, without, full, 266b
- O'er-fraught heart, 198b
- O'ergrow the garden, 125a
- O'erhanging firmament, 173b
- O'er-inform'd tenement of clay, 276b
- O'erleaps itself, 195b
- O'erspread, brick-dust man with grime, 332b
- O'erthrown, noble mind is here, 175a
- O'ertrip the dew, 146b
- O'erwhelm earth, foul deeds, 171a
- O'erwrought mind, 705b
- Off agin on agin gone agin, 844a
nowhere to fall but, 775a
off you lendings, 192a
the hinges, 89a
with her head, 657a
with his head, 128a
with the old love, 668a
with the old woman, 764a
with your hat, 760b
- Offend, averse alike to flatter or, 312a
right hand, thee, 1051a
those who, us, 585b
- Offended deity, 391b
devils being, 187a
for him have I, 168a
nostril, 180b
with condition of his estate, 73b
- Offender, hugg'd the, 281a
love the, 281a
never pardons, 47b
- Offenders, birch-twigs for castigation of, 823b
miserable, 1068b
society, 684b
- Offending Adam, whipped the, 154a
head and front of my, 186a
most, soul alive, 156a
- Offends me to the soul, 175b
who is law, no law, 117a
- Offense, after, returning, 260b
appear, in us, 166b
detest the, 281a
dire, from amorous causes, 312a
forgave the, 281a
giving and receiving, 475a
image of, 165b
is rank, 176b
no harshness gives, 311a
no man asked favour with less, 56a
pardon one, 45b
punished for the, they give, 585b
rock of, 1045b
scorn to take, 311a
social, 596b
to learning and to taste, 436b
weighs so heavy it gives, 243b
write unpleasant truth without, 761a
- Offenses, old, of affections new, 207a
- Offer, instantly close with the, 633b
itself to be unmasked, 927b
ourselves to be gulled, 100b
yourselves to the sea, 716a
- Offering, burnt, 1023a
Germany too little, 957b
his cup, 532b
too little, 401b
- Offers, forward as occasion, 68b
of marriage, 765b
of service so freely made, 576a
- Office and affairs of love, 157a
and custom in line of order, 181a
and duties of a general, 54b
boy to an attorney's firm, 682a
Circumlocution, 599b
door, attorney's, 585b
due participation of, 375a
false man does easy, 197a
for life is not good thing, 26a
he'll hold patronage sway, 638a
hours fr'm quarther to wan, 835a
I shall return to the, 301a
insolence of, 174b
losing, 152a
lust of, 597b
man unfit to hold an, 54a
men that stood for, 22b
of a wall, 139a
of government, 437b
of more trust, 105a
of the manager, 899a
officer and the, 418b
prime, of criticism, 720a
public, is public trust, 293a, 689a
refuse nor resign an, 332a
so act toward, 65a
so clear in his great, 195b
someone's taken the, 848a
spoils of, 597b
stool, fettered to an, 682a
tender, long engage me, 319b
to speak patience, 159a
up to the, 911b
what he says outside his, 593b
with a desk and buzzer, 953a
- Office-pens, skewered through with, 579b
- Officer and a gentleman, 821b
and the office, 418b
fear each bush an, 127a
of the people, 425b
one rank higher than you, 971a
- Officers, government and people, 624b
make majors and, 222b
march along with armies, 565b
of government are trustees, 433b
of state chosen by beans, 58a
public, are servants, 689a
white, cast in their lot, 666a
- Offices are as acceptable here, 374a
estates degrees, 145a
exchange of good, 26b, 265a
flag floats over th' govermint, 835b
keep out of public, 58a
of friendship they owe me, 98a
of prayer and praise, 410b
- Official stamp, 882b
- Officious, innocent sincere, 337b
- Off'ring pure of love, 617b
- Offscouring of scoundrels, 474b
- Offspring of an idle hour, 699b
of heav'n first-born, 254b
tempt its new-fledg'd, 356a
terrible from camps, 993a
time's noblest, 306b
true source of human, 256a
- Oft, how, how long, 329b
- Oft-expressed personal wish, 540a
- Ogled, sighed and pined and, 564a
- Ohio - Missouri and Mississippi rivers, 611a
printing-office in, 690b
River, 898b
rolling from, Wisconsin, 979b
- Ohio's deeper boom was there, 730a
- Oil, anointest my head with, 1033b
consum'd midnight, 308a
for its own wheels, 363a
in a cruse, 1028b
incomparable, 457a
mouth is smoother than, 1038b
of commodity, 907a
of joy for mourning, 1047b
pouring, on the sea, 49a
softer than, 1035a
soothed by, 49a
vinegar sugar saltness, 357b
wasted, unprofitably burns, 363a
- Oiled and curled Assyrian bull, 553b
and dainty typewriting machine, 897b
- Oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy, 982a
- Oily art, glib and, 190b
man of God, 329a
- Ointment, better than precious, 1042b
box of precious, 1054b
given to the poor, 233a
like a precious, 120a
prize, 433a
sold for three hundred pence, 233a
- Ointments, odors of, more durable, 120a
- Ol' Man River, 869b
- Old abusing of God's patience, 180a
acquaintance dead, 153b
Aeson, 147a
affront no woman can bear, 108b
age accompanied with evils, 59b
age, accompany, 199a
age, add disgrace to, 59b
age and experience, 289a
age, common vice in, 33a
age, continued faithful-until, 25b
age crept over them, 794b
age, dallies like the, 164b
age, died in a good, 1029b
age, good, 1023a
age, green, 5b, 276a
age, grow virtuous in their, 321a
age, grows torpid in, 342a
age, harvest of, 34a
age has so great authority, 34a
age, heritage of, 511a
age in this universal man, 118b
age is a regret, 512a
age is consummation of life, 34b
age is out, 280b
age is rather talkative, 34a
age is second childhood, 23a
age is to be accounted, 118b
age, lingers into, 16a

Old age, maintenance in, 905a
 age may come after you, 609a
 age of an eagle, 33b
 age remote from infancy, 118b
 age serene and bright, 409b
 age should burn and rave, 997a
 age, sign of, 419b
 age, this is, 258b
 age, time of, 1035b
 age to dotage, 31a
 age under shadow of death, 670b
 age, unreasonable and prodigious, 101a
 age, unspotted life is, 1065b
 age, veracity increases with, 266a
 age were never kindly, 603a
 age with fears and ills, 847b
 age's alms, 116a
 all the world is, 599a
 all things worn out and, 825a
 and godly and grave, 825a
 and gray and full of sleep, 86b, 824a
 and gray-headed error, 241a
 and haughty nation, 246b
 and stricken in years, 1026b
 and tough, 564b
 and wise, 936b
 and worn with usage, 650a
 and young on last cruise, 749b
 anvil laughs, 890a
 apple tree, shade of the, 878a
 apples, shrivel them like, 222a
 are tenacious, 434b
 are the most selfish, 566a
 armchair, 591a
 as I am, 281a
 augment the, 5a
 authors best to read, 119a
 ay that's the, beginning, 65b
 Bailey, bells of, 1015b
 bald cheater Time, 218a
 Black Joe, 636a
 bleached shirt, 986a
 blue serge, 890a
 bold mate of Henry Morgan, 663a
 book which time has criticised, 603b
 books are best, 780b
 books old wine, 119a
 bottles, new wine into, 1052a
 clock ticks on, 955b
 clothes are not venerable, 474b
 clothes, smell of, 938b
 common arbitrator Time, 182b
 conservative when, 881a
 cove in the dark and damp, 612a
 cravat, virtue in an, 535a
 cunning attorney, 327a
 custom made life sweet, 159b
 dame, dance in the, 894b
 darky's heart, 758b
 darling I am growing, 740a
 dead ideas, 641b
 debts, new way to pay, 227a
 despise not when she is, 1040b
 doting fool, 58a
 earth that hides things, 896b
 England is our home, 490b
 England, roast beef of, 298b
 England to adorn, 820b
 ever I grow to be, 848b
 experience do attain, 246b
 faith in the tale is, 37b
 familiar faces, 428b
 fantastic if too new or, 311a

Old fashions please me best, 130a
 father antic, 149a
 feel chilly and grown, 571a
 find time to grow, 306b
 Floyd Ireson, 527b
 folks at home, 636a
 folks stay, where the, 636a
 former things grow, 231a
 forms of government, 614b
 friend, forsake not an, 1066a
 friends are best, 119a
 friends are most too home-like, 775a
 friends best to trust, 119a
 friends, eaten up their, 823a
 Glory, can't appreciate, 801a
 Glory, name thee, 501a
 gods never to be, 15b
 gold, study in, 784b
 good, age, 1023a
 good, Boston, 793a
 good, Dominion, 376a
 good, man, 158a
 good, times, 460a
 gray head, 527b
 green, age, 276a
 griefs, tears over, 17b
 grow, along with me, 572a
 grow, learning something new, 8a
 grow lovely growing, 891a
 growing yes I'm growing, 587b
 grown, in active business, 431a
 hands to young, 707a
 hat stopping a chink, 680b
 he will make us, 928b
 Homer blind, believe, 266b
 host damn'd, 150b
 house, loves an, 872b
 houses and forests hold, 979a
 houses mended, 298b
 how, is Ann, 1007b
 hugged by the, 488b
 I grow, 943a
 I love everything that's, 119a
 if to be, and merry be sin, 150b
 I'm not so, not so plain, 683b
 in drawing nothing up, 364b
 in every, man's eye, 136a
 in judgment, 144b
 Kaspar's work was done, 426b
 Kentucky home good night, 636a
 King Cole, 1015a
 king dead, 154a
 Lady of Threadneedle Street, 384b
 last thing in man to grow, 8a
 last to lay the, aside, 311a
 law sad but not bitter, 888a
 life and I are, 688a
 life's, death's new, 575b
 like him that's growing, 16a
 linen wash whitest, 119a
 lion is dead, 378a
 little difference whether young or, 434b
 look like new, 596a
 love everything that's, 119a
 love of the old for the, 788b
 love, off with the, 668a
 love, shackles of an, 555a
 love the impotent and, 309b
 lover's ghost, 216b
 lovers are soundest, 119a
 man broken with storms, 211b
 man clothed all in leather, 1020a
 man eloquent, 251a

Old man, foolish fond, 193a
 man, for whom digg'st thou, 1003a
 man, hearty, 426a
 man in whom there is something young, 34a
 man is as, as he's feeling, 637a
 man is twice a child, 174a
 man stooping and leaning, 264a
 man, weak and despised, 191b
 man who will not laugh, 807b
 man who wouldn't say his prayers, 1017a
 man with a beard, 580b
 man, young men hear an, 60a
 manners old books old wine, 119a
 man's daughter, ta'en away, 186a
 man's darling, 94b
 man's eye, watch in every, 136a
 man's gold, 850a
 man's hat, penny in the, 1002b
 Marm Hackett's garden, 587a
 Massachusetts, here's to, 793a
 men are fools, 116b
 men are walking hospitals, 41b
 men, beauty of, 1040a
 men have need to touch, 803a
 men in impotence can beget, 924a
 men in love with somebody, 885b
 men know when an old man dies, 990a
 men must die, 556a
 men shall dream dreams, 277a, 1049a
 men with beautiful manners, 933a
 men's dream, 277a
 men's heads, 955b
 men's nurses, 120a
 men's prayers for death, 16b
 mind grows, 26a
 Mithridates he died, 786b
 Mother Goose, 1014b
 Mother Hubbard, 1018a
 Nankin blue, 119a
 never be, man in mind, 34a
 new world which is the, 549a
 Nick, gave his name to, 104a, 239a
 Nick rock my cradle, 104a
 night, chaos and, 253a
 no man would be, 295a
 nobility, leave us our, 592b
 not too young not too, 828a
 not yet so, 145b
 nothing, about our country, 675b
 nothing marred or, 825a
 now I am, 804a
 now I'm, I will not falter, 753b
 now that love is, 795a
 oaken bucket, 450a
 odd, ends stolen, 127b
 offences of affections new, 207a
 old men, 825b
 old old old lady, 760b
 old sea as one in tears, 625b
 one is fat and grows, 150a
 opinion keep, 383a
 or modern bard, 247a
 order changeth, 547b
 our fathers of, 820a
 pair of sox, 760b
 paths, ask for the, 1048a
 people applaud it, 107a

- Old people give good advice, 265a
 person, stampede away from, 811a
 pippins toothsomest, 119a
 plain men have rosy faces, 752a
 plantation, longing for the, 636a
 praise grows not, 20b
 Pretender, 950a
 priest and an old soldier, 497b
 queen of the waters, 500b
 rather be youthful than, 737a
 redress balance of the, 401b
 régime, gentlemen of the, 930a
 riddles bid us defiance, 833a
 ring out the, 552b
 road to paradise, 911a
 rusty mill, 699b
 Sailor, if called The, 672a
 save the, that's worth saving, 838a
 servants of regrets, 649b
 she is not, 781a
 she was not, nor young, 456b
 ship a good name, 852b
 shoes, King James call for, 119a
 shoes or dishes, 55a
 shoes, surgeon to, 166a
 soakers, 284b
 soldiers are surest, 119a
 soldiers more accostable, 515a
 soldiers never die, 1008a
 something, in a young man, 34a
 something, something new, 1008a
 songs are best, 780a
 sophistries of June, 647b
 stun' wall, 811b
 sweetheart of mine, 745b
 swimmin'-hole, 745b
 tales, sing and tell, 193b
 tell in the good, style, 65b
 Testament, blessing of, 119b
 text is, orator too green, 131a
 the thought and oft exprest, 508b
 they shall grow not, 843b
 think he is growing, 446b
 this news is, enough, 185a
 though I die, 827b
 till the stars are, 634b
 time, already of, 1042a
 time is a liar, 535a
 time makes these decay, 237a
 time, no time like the, 535b
 time still a-flying, 230b
 time to be, 506b
 times dar am not forgotten, 585a
 times old manners, 119a
 times when, are good, 460a
 to new laws, change from, 26a
 too, to care, 912b
 town, hot time in the, 808a
 travel that of, 226b
 trees used to people, 979b
 Troy in ashes laid, 289b
 Tubal Cain, 584b
 tune on the heart, 591a
 unhappy far-off things, 407b
 universal truths, 977a
 veins of young and, 774b
 verities and truths, 977a
 viaticum of, age, 71b
 Virginny, 758b
 walls, pry loose, 899a
 way trod when men were men, 573a
 weary and, with service, 211a
- Old, when, drink it with pleasure, 1066a
 when, he will not depart, 1040b
 when thou art, and rich, 184b
 when you are, 96b
 why wasn't I born, and ugly, 577b
 wine best to drink, 119a
 Winter's head, 263b
 with wandering, 825a
 Wives' Tale, 832b
 woos, new wail with, 205a
 woman as, as she looks, 637a
 woman lived under a hill, 1019b
 woman, off with the, 764a
 woman who lived in a shoe, 1017a
 women should not be perfumed, 54a
 wood best to burn, 119a
 world do not grow, 285b
 World monkeys, 530b
 year, rings out the, 429b
 yet strong and lusty, 160a
 you are, Father William, 656a
 you never can be, 206b
 you who are, 860b
 young and, come forth, 245b
 young and now am, 1034a
 young body with, head, 146a
 Olde, comely, man, 112b
 Olden, still-remembered, days, 849b
 Older, growing, every minute, 714a
 judge them as they grow, 768a
 men declare war, 873b
 news, than their ale, 356b
 place than Eden, 867a
 than the rocks, 701b
 Older-witted, youth should heed the, 660b
 Oldest and best known evil, 100b
 clothes, loves but their, 215b
 colors have faded, 814b
 hath borne most, 194a
 sins, 154a
 tradition, youth is their, 769a
 works, in literature read the, 511a
 Old-fashioned class, journalists our most, 811b
 house, Eden is that, 648b
 ideas, best served by, 641b
 poetry, 236a
 Old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
 Old-time conceptions of sovereignty, 977a
 'Ole, better, 938a
 Oligarchy government resting on property, 25a
 Olive grove of Academe, 259b
 leaf, 1022b
 leaf pacific sign, 259a
 Oliver Goldsmith poet naturalist, 337b
 Olives of endless age, 206b
 Olympian bards who sung, 503b
 laconic and, 846a
 Olympic games, conqueror in the, 59a
 race, encouraged to ruin, 59a
 Olympus, notes from Sinai or, 925a
 Ossa upon, 6a
 Omar, diver, plucked them, 602b
 'Ome in the Soudan, 818a
 Omega, Alpha and, 1065a
 Omen, asks no, 5a
 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre, 821a
- Omit those two main plagües, 222a
 Omnes eodem patre nati, 223a
 Omnibus not a private carriage, 535b
 Omnipotent, defy th', 252a
 Father, 6a
 Omnipresence, brooding, in the sky, 709b
 Omnipresent in its brooding industry, 807a
 like the Deity, 444a
 process of sex, 782b
 Omnis festinatio est a diabolo, 1010a
 O'More, Rory, 485b
 On and off for days and days, 656b
 nowhere to stand but, 775a
 with the new, 668a
 with the New Woman, 764a
 Once a day to once a week, 577a
 a year Christmas comes, 96a
 could but have happened, 572b
 die but, 153b
 in a lifetime, 934a
 in a thousand years, 952a
 is enough, 953a
 more and no more after, 693b
 more unto the breach, 155a
 smite, and smite no more, 249b
 to every man and nation, 599b
 One a penny two a penny, 1017b
 adding, to one, 570b
 all the means to make us, 216b
 among a thousand, 1031b
 and inseparable, 444a
 and one with shadowy third, 569a
 and same thing good had indifferent, 232a
 another, not suspicious of, 20a
 appear as short as, 326b
 arm to bear a gun, 595a
 beauty truth and love are, 721b
 bell only, tolled the, 786a
 between twelve and, 759a
 book, half a library to make, 341a
 book in them, 419b
 book, there exists, 344b
 but still I am, 624a
 by nature all as, 223a
 by one the sands are flowing, 634a
 by slippery one, 575a
 by which it may be borne, 65a
 clear call for me, 557a
 country one constitution, 444b
 crowded hour, 416b
 damned thing after another, 883b
 each hath one and is, 215a
 end, what boys get at, 341b
 enemy, he who has, 74a
 enemy is too much, 234b
 Englishman could beat three Frenchmen, 301a
 entrance into life, 1065b
 eternity and I are, 689b
 eye vieweth all the world, 124a
 face to himself, wear, 514a
 fair daughter and no more, 174a
 fishball the waiter roars, 628a
 flag one land one heart, 535a
 foot already in grave, 58a
 foot in sea, 157b
 for all, all for one, 131b, 496b
 for solitude, 590b
 friend I had, 663a
 funny story, 931b

One God and no more, 371a
 God created us, 1049b
 God one law one element, 533a
 good turn deserves another, 51b
 great scorer, 910a
 greatest thrill, 957a
 half in day, 650a
 half-penny-worth, 150b
 has music, 650a
 hour in a woman's life, 761b
 hour of life, 418a
 hour's sleep before midnight, 344b
 hundred percent American, 890b
 hundred years a day, 777a
 I am only, 624a
 idea, possess but, 340b
 if by land, 524a
 in life and death are we, 683b
 in red cravat, 648a
 inch above general level, 661a
 is fat and grows old, 150a
 is shining in the sky, 912a
 just suited to our mind, 433a
 laugh with a tear, 792a
 leaf is for hope, 802b
 lies in, little word, 138a
 lives more lives than, 770a
 long kiss, drew with, 123b
 lost, shaft, 143b
 made for this soul, 627a
 majority of, 588b
 man die ignorant, 474a
 man in a thousand, 819b
 man of ten thousand, 173b
 man that has a mind, 766b
 man the, and only one, 853a
 man who has a city obedient, 24b
 mankind minus, 517b
 man's will, live by, 112a
 man's yawning, 222a
 may hear, 502a
 may smile and be a villain, 173a
 mind, men to be of, 1069b
 mine a sad, 143a
 minute of heaven, 441a
 mouth, two ears but only, 511b
 nation indivisible, 762b
 nation under God, 762b
 new-risen from a dream, 130b
 night waits all, 38b
 not, to throw at a dog, 159b
 of the three, 897a
 of those whose follies, 334b
 of us that's humble, 763b
 of you shall betray me, 1054b
 old jug without a handle, 581b
 on God's side, 562b
 our two souls which are, 216b
 out of many, 1010a
 pair of English legs, 155b
 pay for one by, 817b
 prayer to God, 325b
 prodigious ruin, 4a
 religion of well-doing, 339b
 rich and poor are, 16b
 ride behind, 158a
 shall be taken, 1054a
 shoe off one shoe on, 1019a
 single individual namely you, 610a
 small candle, 220b
 small head, 356b
 song leads on to another, 893a
 step enough for me, 495b
 striking at the root, 589b
 talent which is death to hide, 251b

One taper lights a thousand, 701a
 that got away, 967a
 the, remains, 468b
 thing better, does, 435a
 time save only, 794b
 to face the world with, 571b
 to speak another to hear, 588b
 to, thing constant, 157b
 touch of the, 797a
 true light kindle to love, 533a
 two one two, 657b
 two third in your bosom, 136a
 union, and inseparable, 842a
 went to brag, 263a
 when only, is shining, 405b
 where only, grew before, 295b
 white foot, 1006b
 white singing hour, 929a
 who goes is happier, 630a
 who walked with starry feet, 884b
 world or none, 954b
 writ with me, 137b
 One-and-twenty, when I was, 785b
 One-armed man with nettle-rash, 801a
 One-book man, 419a
 One-horse, poor little, town, 674b
 One-hoss, wonderful, shay, 536b
 One-night stand, 914a
 Oneself, delightful one is to, 952b
 enjoyment of, 300a
 One-third of a nation ill-housed, 919b
 Onfamilyar, face is, 834b
 Onion atoms lurk within the bowl, 419b
 let first the, flourish, 751b
 will do well, 130a
 Onions, eat no, nor garlic, 142b
 in the stew, 950a
 Onlie begetter, 204b
 Only, his, fault, 65b
 love sprung from hate, 135a
 pleasure I have left, 326a
 thing we ever have, 975a
 through me, 796b
 Onset of life and passion, 605a
 vain thy, 622b
 with eternity, 646b
 Onward and outward, 607b
 Christian soldiers, 664a
 course shall be, and upward, 538b
 goes the pilgrim band, 664a
 half a league, 553b
 he, came, 257a
 I'd hie, 398a
 impulses, world owes its, 514b
 my grief lies, 205b
 steer right, 251b
 the sailors cry, 781b
 upward still and, 600a
 Onyons and eek lekes loved he, 80a
 Oold, love is noht, 81b
 Ootah the Eskimo, 763b
 Ooze of their pasture-ground, 619b
 Oozing, feel it, out, 381a
 Ope my lips, 143a
 their golden eyes, 204a
 Open back dure, 833b
 close, hand out of love, 726b
 country, 379a
 covenants of peace, 771a
 door of prison, 20b
 eye, wearing-stone or, 880b
 face of heaven, 477a
 gate, Christ who holds the, 896b

Open generous frank barbarous
 recklessness, 773a
 hand an easy shoe, 795a
 house in the evening, 867a
 it with unbounded expansion, 1070b
 locks whoever knocks, 198a
 man to man, 286b
 my heart and you will see, 568b
 or secret war, 374a
 palm upon his harp, 524b
 purple testament, 139b
 rebuke is better, 1041a
 road, I take to the, 608b
 road, travel the, 609a
 stand in the, 797a
 Time and let him pass, 795b
 truth, no mask like, 297b
 war, my sentence is for, 253b
 window's space, 463b
 woodfire, more cheerful than an, 681a
 ye everlasting gates, 257b
 your, sesame, 860b
 your thighs to fate, 969a
 Open'd, heaven, wide, 257a
 Opened are a woman's ears, 12b
 be, unto you, 1051b
 feel my heart new, 211a
 tavern for his friends, 840a
 the goose, 11a
 toward the sun-rising, 774a
 unto you is paradise, 1065a
 Opening, big window, 915a
 bud to heaven conveyed, 420b
 day, dies at the, 303a
 eyelids of the morn, 248b
 flower, from every, 302b
 paradise, 349b
 Openings, spots of sunny, 448a
 Open-minded, free, impartial ad-
 justment, 771a
 Opens in each heart a little heaven, 294a
 Opera, grand, 810b
 Operation, constitution in actual, 331b
 mere mechanic, 239b
 Opes palace of eternity, 246b
 Ophir, distant, 896b
 Opiate, emptied some dull, to the
 drains, 481a
 fireside is a great, 448b
 Opiates for the conscience, 965a
 Opinion, bosom of public, 874a
 corrupted by, 51b
 determined by feelings, 614b
 dictate, to the many, 511a
 error of, tolerated, 251a, 374b
 fool gudgeon, 143a
 freedom of, 917b
 good, of the law, 380b
 government is organized, 874b
 governs the world, 770a
 historians of, 925a
 ignoring, of friends, 616a
 in good men, 250b
 inconsistencies of, 444b
 independent variable, public, 633b
 intelligence of public, 666a
 is of force enough, 98b
 is of his own, still, 239b
 is truth filtered, 562b
 its name is public, 680a
 loyalty to petrified, 680a
 mankind minus one of one, 517b
 my old, keep, 383a
 of our own worth, 99a

Opinion of the people, 373b
of the public, 23a
of the strongest, 269b
ought to have high respect, 359b
prejudice a vagrant, 714a
public, is a weak tyrant, 589b
public, stronger than legislature,
645a
raw material of, 770a
reflecting no, but their own, 770b
respect for minority, 861b
sacrifices it to your, 359b
scale of, 435a
soon estranged, 469b
that French are wiser, 121a
that there are no gods, 25b
the more unpopular an, 672a
think the last, right, 311b
to err in, is human, 62a
trammels of public, 434a
we are endeavoring to stifle,
517b
with Pythagoras, 146a
Opinion's, public, in advance of
law, 837b
Opinions, agree with no man's,
594b
and a will, 597b
back, by a wager, 457a
cannot survive, 882b
generalize, 778a
golden, 195b
halt ye between two, 1029a
ideas and, like organisms, 672a
infused, 154a
maintain no ill, 356b
men get, 520a
most fond and winnowed, 179b
much writing many, 250b
never two, alike, 107b
new, are always suspected, 283a
of one generation, 854a
public buys its, 672a
rawness of his personal, 787b
ready-made, 617b
respect to, of mankind, 373a
stiff in, 277a
take no notice of their, 237b
testing new, 702a
think, are accused, 827a
time will change your, 25b
turned by men's, 54a
Opium of the people, 593a
Opponent, I gat ad, 87a
Opponent, arguments to malign an,
513a
of the children of light, 621b
Opponents of slavery, 537b
Opporchnuity, home iv, 837a
Opportunities, leave him and them
no, 56a
rem gt, during sickness, 931b
woman with fair, 564b
Opportunity, age is, 325a
concrete, to act, 715a
healing a matter of time and,
21b
implies an obligation, 876b
maximum of, 765a
men able to use their, 8a
miss our, 43b
neglected, 42b
observe the, 70a, 1065b
of autonomous development,
771a
of being provoked, 286a
of saying, 789b
of seeing when we please, 65b
to work out happiness, 437b

Opportunity, transient, 378b
watch your, 70a
Oppose, don't, forces, 972a
every system, 358b
gallant breasts, 40b
patience perseverance, 374a
Opposed may beware of thee, 171b
new opinions usually, 283a
numbers pluck their hearts, 156a
Opposers, arguments of its, 288a
Opposeth no man's profit, 229a
Opposing, end them by, 174b
wrong, 534a
Opposite directions, moving in,
419b
parties equally balanced, 26b
Opposites, succeed with their, 23a
Opposition may become sweet,
596b
sits grim death in, 254b
to some idea, 882a
what you say in, 838a
Oppress, doleful dumps the mind,
129b
Oppress'd with weak evils, 161a
Oppressed by the world, 827a
nationalities, 953b
race, 420a
with pride and poverty, 289a
Oppresses, capital, the worker,
850b
it is this that, my soul, 659b
Oppressing them or controlling,
389b
Oppression and deceit, 364a
complain of, 444b
made wrecks in world, 843a
make, bitter, 174a
of Negroes, 537a
of the mind, 288b
Oppressions of body and mind,
375b
unfelt, of this earth, 466a
Oppressive, old forms of govern-
ment grow, 614b
Oppressor, alien, 954b
Oppressor's wrong, 174b
Oppugnancy, meets in mere, 181a
Optics sharp it needs, 380b
turn their, in upon't, 239b
Optimism, complacency thought-
lessness, 807a
is a mania, 325a
pessimism as agreeable as,
832b
place where, flourishes, 784a
Optimist a guy that has never had
much experience, 894b
not an, but a meliorist, 785a
proclaims we live in best of
worlds, 900a
sees the doughnut, 891a
Opulence of a writer, 508b
Oracle of oracles, 412b
oneself for an, 857a
pronounc'd wisest, 259b
sentences upon Delphic, 60a
Sir, 143a
steady and sane, 807a
Oracles are dumb, 244b
Oracular tongue, use of my, 381a
Orange band of eve, 787b
bright like golden lamps, 269a
flower perfumes the bower, 417a
gold, glows, 378b
Oranges and lemons, 1015b
coffee and, 906a
Oration, best part of the, 507a
objections against another's, 61a

Oration read five hundred years
hence, 442b
subtle, gives delight, 33a
Orations, Fourth of July, 795b
Orator bite us, 18a
charm us, 556b
eyes of men without an, 131a
geometrician painter, 62b
I am no, 168b
shame's, 129a
text is old, too green, 131a
Orators, Demosthenes first of, 338b
good, will spit, 162b
let fall a word, 22a
loud-bawling, 59b
Oratory, action the first part of,
62a
flowery, he despised, 303b
of power by means of forms,
728a
Phocion's, 57a
vice of modern, 375b
Orb, circled, 135b
golden, of perfect song, 519b
smallest, 147a
walk about the, 165a
your name, 935b
Orbed maiden with white fire, 466b
remain securely, 934b
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's
wit, 506a
of the restless soul, 626a
Orbs of heavenly frame, 116a
of royal blue, 713a
would open at thy breath, 688a
Orchard bough, chaffinch sings on
the, 568b
enough to eat in an, 307a
for a dome, 647a
get into the, or the fields, 273a
keep cold young, 880b
sleeping within my, 172b
Orchestra, poets', 735b
Orchestral Strand, conducting the,
810a, 854a
Ordained of God, 1060b
Ordains for each one spot, 816b
Heav'n a time, 251a
Order, all is, and beauty, 618b
all is in, 952b
and simplification, 882b
better in France, 346b
breeds habit, 606b
gave each thing view, 210a
good words or in good, 122a
haud the wretch in, 224a
in variety, 309a
interrupts social, 514b
is a lovely thing, 866a
mistress', to perform, 322a
music wherever there is, 241a
new, of things, 85b
of nature, war violates, 16b
old, changeth, 547b
reigns in Warsaw, 420a
set thine house in, 1029b, 1046b
severity not the path to, 700b
stand not upon, of going, 198a
symmetry of their, 12a
teach the act of, 102b, 154b
words in their best, 424a
Ordered well, all is, 583a
Ordering, better, of the universe,
75a
Orderly change of law, 709b
composition, regular and, 336b
Order's cause, laboured for, 640a
Orders, Almighty's, to perform,
298b

Orders, execute, is not to be king,
361b
friar of, gray, 130b, 1011b
in his hand, 852a
lower, 769a
too fuddled to observe your,
301b
Ordinance, bounds of, 715a
Ordinances, profane no divine,
356b
reimpressed by external, 337b
Ordinary actions to habit, 726a
commonplace things, 428b
life, characters of, 428b
life, walled bearers from, 946a
man, poetry of the, 744a
men, above reach of, 406b
men are fit, 191a
occupations, attend to, 515a
saints grow faint to posterity,
857b
sort of men, 286b
young man, mistake an, 908b
Ordine retrogrado, 118b
Ore, new-spangled, 249b
of the body, 931b
O'Reilly, Terence, 1005a
Organ, barrel, 963a
every lovely, of her life, 158b
miraculous, 82b
pealing, blow, 246b
playing of the merry, 1004b
seated one day at the, 634a
such as handle harp and, 1022b
Organ-grinder's hat, 713a
Organic law, provision in its, 539a
Organically incapable of a tune,
429b
Organisms, opinions like living,
672a
Organization standardization prop-
aganda, 863b
war and its, and discipline,
85b
Organized charity scrimped and
iced, 729b
common peace, 770b
disorder, 995b
forms of get-together, 988a
hypocrisy, 512a
opinion, government is, 874b
rivalries, 770b
Organ-pipe of frailty, 148b
Organs, better crucibles or church,
504b
hath not a Jew, 145a
players of lofty pipe, 898b
Orgies are vile, 89b
emotional, 806a
sexless, of morality, 695a
Orgy once in a while, 89b
Orient beams, 256a
pearl a double row, 220b
pearls, 103a
Oriental mind, plumb the, 813b
quest for righteousness is, 745a
Orifice from which came heat, 947a
Oriflamme, be your, today, 491b
Origin, consider your, 76a
laws without, in the mind, 916a
more confused that, is, 726a
Original and end, 336a
idea must animate this nation,
559b
just to an excellent, 131b
lost, brightness, 253a
more, than his originals, 508b
native of America, 331b
regarded as a Yankee, 676a

Original right of the people,
1001b
sin, 848b
sin, burden of, 959a
sin, four times as much, 788a
sin of man, 297b
their great, proclaim, 299a
things counter, 724a
thought is often, 535b
Originality, claim to, among Irish-
men, 756b
improvement of his, 430b
solitude of his own, 462b
Originals, more original than his,
508b
reading all my books in, 506a
Originate, do not, with God, 616b
Originated, indifference where
thing, 402a
Originator of a good sentence, 508a
Orion and Andromeda, 720b
bands of, 1032a
ignorantly spelled, 643b
plunges prone, 787a
Orisons, nymph in thy, 175a
patter out their hasty, 966a
Ormus, wealth of, 253b
Ornament, foreign aid of, 328a
greatest defence and, 352a
greatest, of friendship, 33b
help and, 122a
in prosperity, 71b
is but the guiled shore, 145b
moment's, 409a
of a house, 507b
of a meek and quiet spirit,
1064a
of her sex, 577a
only for, 955a
sweet, truth doth give, 205b
Ornate, bedeck'd, and gay, 260a
rhetorick, 250a
Ornymintal lamp post station'ry,
835b
Orphan, care for his widow and
his, 542a
defend the, 1065a
Orphan-boy, teach the, to read,
547a
Orphan-girl, teach the, to sew, 547a
Orphans, peace and freedom of be-
ing, 764b
sighs of, 449a
Orphans' moans, 362a
Orpheus, soul of, sing, 246a
with his lute, 210b
Orthodox on carnage bent, 287a
prove their doctrine, 238b
Orthodoxy chokes freedom of dis-
sent, 860a
is my doxy, 327a
Orthography, English, 776b
O'Ryan, constellation of, 643b
Oscar, you will, you will, 669a
O'Shea, sing glory to Themistocles,
838a
Osiers, islets of reeds and, 493a
Osity and ation, 400b
Osler recommends chloroform, 744b
Ossa upon Olympus, 6a
Ostentation, mean between, and
rusticity, 314a
more, than real utility, 333b
Ostentatious, elegant but not, 337b
show, shuns all, 841a
Ostrich, wings of an, 492a
Ostriches, live as men and not as,
922a
Othello's occupation's gone, 189a

Other dipt in night, 650a
it's, people's money, 631b
men for they would do you, do,
577b
people, know, 27b
side, passed by on the, 1057a
Others are handsomer far, 888b
are third-rate, 596b
cannot make, as you wish, 83a
food to one may be poison to,
34b
interested in, 43a
make themselves believe, 98b
men are used as they use, 28b
rule over, 88b
see ourselves as, see us, 391a
so you for, 37b
take warning from, 32a
will more subtly mold the
bronze, 37b
Others' toils despair to reach, 294a
Otherwise, I cannot do, 86b
we might be, 465b
Ought and must, 795a
do not want what we, 620b
to have done, things we, 1068a
Ounce of civet, 193a
of poison in one pocket, 493b
trouble's an, 829b
Our country right or wrong, 644a
Father which art in heaven,
1051a
Lady of Pain, 692a
Ours, little in nature that is, 410a
met the enemy and they are,
450a
we us and, 820b
Ourselves and immortality, 648a
devils to, 182b
fault is in, 166b
how much we think of, 680a
in, our safety lies, 126b
nature forms us for, 99b
owe, partly to society, 99b
we who deceive, 344b
Out damned spot, 199a
down and, of breath, 152a
look, and not in, 624b
murder will, 82b
nature will, 11b
nowhere to go but, 775a
of me God and man, 694b
of suits with fortune, 159b
out brief candle, 199b
play, the play, 150b
vile jelly, 192b
where the skies are bluer, 862b
wit is, 158a
Out-babying Wordsworth, 510b
Outbursts, frenzied, of emotion,
986b
Outcast state, beweeep my, 205a
Outcome, little, much outcry, 9b
Outdid the meat, 231a
Outer air, escape to, 37a
space, winds rushed in from,
912a
weather, concerned with, 881a
Outermost portal, passed from
the, 692a
Out-glittering Keats, 510b
Outgrave, mome raths, 657b
Outgrown shell, leaving thine, 536b
Out-herods Herod, 175b
Outjump any frog, 674a
Outlandish flatteries, 259b
lingo, 389a
Outlawed nor be excommunicate,
110b

- Outline, dowager's was a demd,
576b
- Outlines, two countesses had no,
576b
- Outliv'd doctor's pill, 308b
- Outlive, desire, performance, 153a
his wealth, 146b
life half a year, 176a
- Outlives, he that, this day, 156b
in fame the pious fool, 241b
no structure, a book, 713a
- Outlook, could man, that mark,
272a
wasn't brilliant, 807b
- Outmost margins, 939b
- Outnumber, shapes the busy
thoughts, 465a
- Outnumbered, we are so, 923b
- Out-of-doors, no house like God's,
750a
- Out-paramoured the Turk, 192a
- Outrage on the spirit of justice,
757b
when man destroys, 888a
worse than death, 423a
- Outraged art, 937b
- Outrageous fortune, 174b
- Outrageously virtuous, 302a
- Outride, beggar, the Devil, 126a
- Outrider, torch-bearing, 718b
- Outset, use medicines at the,
46b
- Outshone wealth of Ormus, 253b
- Outside, furside is the, 855a
goodly, falsehood hath, 144a
influences, good humor of, 838b
martial, 159b
show is a poor substitute, 10a
- Outsider, tremendous, 953b
- Outsoared shadow of our night,
468a
- Outspoken, honest, pride, 748a
- Outstretch'd, arms, as he would
fly, 182a
- Outstripping donkeys, 52b
- Out-topping knowledge 619a
- Outvalues, possession which, all
others, 679a
- Outvenoms worms of Nile, 204a
- Outward, all goes onward and,
607b
all, loathes, 215b
and visible sign, 1069a
appearance, 1027b
difficulties, 98b
evils, of all, 473a
form and feature, 423b
shewith bright, 77b
showing an, pity, 140a
side, angel on the, 185b
touch, soiled by any, 72b
virtue on, parts, 145b
- Outwardly decent, 801a
flame appear, 76b
- Outweighs whole years, 318a
- Outworn the rain, 467b
- Outworn creed, 410a
theory, dominated by the, 857a
- Ouzel, crag where the, sings, 598b
- Oven, put it in the, for baby and
me, 1015a
- Over head and heels, 35a
hill over dale, 901b
the hills and far away, 1017b
the hills we'll bound, 638b
the race is, 710b
there, 892a
violent or over civil, 277a
well if the thing is, 911a
- Overawed, not to be entreated and,
502a
- Overbearing word is a spur, 13b
- Over-board, mast be now blown,
127a
- Overcame, came saw and, 153b
his natural bonhomie, 878b
- Over-canopied with luscious wood-
bine, 141b
- Overcoat, put on your, 603b
- Over-coloured and over-voluminous
narrative, 700a
- Overcome, be not, of evil, 1060a
its internal difficulties, 905a
the Romans, 59a
the world, 1058b
things taken together cannot be,
55b
to persuade to prevail to, 765a
- Overcomes, who, by force, 253a
- Overdressed and underbred, 796a
- Over-emphasis, free from, 994b
- Overexpecting happiness in married
estate, 244a
- Overied overdressed and under-
bred, 796a
- Overflowing and dripping with
coolness, 450a
streams, love has, 526b
- Over-great a wit, 82b
pleasure in being popular, 559b
- Over-grey wi' moss, 896a
- Overhead, I believe that God is,
652a
- Overloaded undermanned, 814b
- Overlooked and neglected, 65b
- Overlooks, he never, a mistake,
633b
- Over-mastered with piece of dust,
157a
- Overmatch, wisdom is, for strength,
48b
- Over-measure, enough with, 202b
- Over-offended ladies, 302a
- Overpast, indignation be, 1046a
- Over-poetical for poetry, 567a
- Over-polite to his customers, 437b
- Overpowering knell, 459a
- Over-praise of others, 603a
- Over-praised season, spring an,
670b
- Over-soull well in the van, 654a
- Overtaxed patience gives way, 44a
- Overthrew tables of money
changers, 1053b
- Over-thrifty, shrewd and, 924a
- Overthrow, beget the greater for
its, 640a
of militarism, 839a
purpos'd, 206a
right to dismember or, 539a
the tallest oaks, 112b
- Over-use, use and, the word new,
675b
- Over-voluminous narrative, 700a
- Overwhelm myself in poesy, 477b
- Overwhelming, grief of a loss so,
541b
let it be, 881a
sense of the uselessness, 821a
task is, 984a
- Overwhelms the son, 219b
- Overwise, keep my talk from get-
ting, 881a
- Overwork, killed by, 814a
- Ovide, Venus clerk, 78a
- Ow'd great obligation, 294a
- Owe a cock to Asclepius, 21a
a debt, if a man, 3a
- Owe God a death, 153b
I can, 90b
much, 88a
no man anything, 1060b
no man hate, 161b
ourselves partly to society, 99b
sum two married people, 379a
- Owed by so many to so few, 869b
- Owes, grateful mind by owing, not,
255a
it the most precious thing, 344b
me another form of existence,
379b
no homage unto the sun, 241a
not any man, 521b
nothing to the land, 344b
two buckets, 140a
- West, lend less than thou, 191a
- Owing, grateful mind by, owes not,
255a
- Owl and the pussy-cat, 580b
bloody, 983a
clamorous, 141b
for all his feathers, 480b
I'm an, you're another, 587a
moping, does complain, 348a
mousing, hawk'd at, 197a
nightly sings the staring, 134a
night's herald, 131a
that shriek'd 196a
very gravely got down, 587a
wise old, 876b
- Owlet Atheism, 422b
- Owls, companion to, 1031b
couch when, do cry, 210a
no, in the island, 342a
sending, to Athens, 71a
two, and a hen, 580b
- Owl-songs or the midnight blast,
459b
- Own a bit of ground, 664b
few rich men, their property,
662b
he has been in the wrong, 321a
my, and only love of you, 595b
my, shall come to me, 688b
nothing we can call our, 139b
soft impeachment, 381a
the hearth and stool, 913a
up to a lack of humor, 811a
whether I come to my, 607b
- Owner, gives its, passport, 587a
in fee, 587b
makes, stoop, 147b
of the sphere, 507a
ox knoweth his, 1045a
was Giant Despair, 274b
write to that nigger's, 677a
- Owner's head, hairs of their, 708a
- Owners, down went the, 681b
kick their, over, 380b
of the means of social produc-
tion, 593b
relinquished them for good, 470a
- Ownership, act of woman to pro-
claim, 801b
- Owens, his estate, him, 71a
- Ox, dog barked at the, 10b
eateth grass as an, 1032a
fish sold for more than an, 59b
goeth to the slaughter, 1038b
heels of the laureled, 695a
is gored, 87a
knoweth his owner, 1045a
nor his, 1025a
stalled, and hatred, 1039b
steal an, 235a
- Oxen bear the yoke, 37b
eat grass as, 1048b

Oxen forded the mild midland
river, 994b
hundred pair of, 223b
who drives fat, 343a
years like great black, 824a
Oxenford, clerk of, 79b
Oxford, All Souls College, 864a
and Balliol, 916a
bred at, or Cambridge, 273a
leave, by the town drain, 730a
reminds me slightly of, 985b
spires of, 917a
spirit, 858a
Street, 449a
Oxlips and nodding violet, 141b
Oyster, bold man that first eat an,
296b
crossed in love, 882a
pearl in your foul, 163a
pearl of his, 692a
sick, at low tide, 654a
solitary as an, 578a
'twas a fat, 321b
unseasonable to eat an, 838a
world's mine, 180a
Oysters, ate a dozen, 838a
come and walk with us, 658b
new, cried, 358b
ordered himself a dozen, 837b
Ozymandias king of kings, 465a
Pa held me up to the moo-cow,
829b
Pa-aper ye didn't know was pub-
lished, 834b
Pac'd, he is easy, 217a
Pace, heavy plummets, 249b
idle heedless, 660a
keep, with his companions,
590b
thoughts with violent, 189a
traveling all the same, 533b
twins of silent, 5a
unperturbed, 790a
Paced, bride hath, 421a
Paces about her room, 944a
divers, 162a
three, thro' the room, 547b
Pacience is an heigh vertu, 82a
wyfly, 81b
Pacific, dark-shining, 939b
sign, olive-leaf, 259a
star'd at the, 477b
to the great, 903b
Pacified Psyche and Kissed her,
545b
Pacify touchy tribe of poets, 41b
Pacing restless up and down, 625a
Pacings, long mechanic, 548a
Pack and label men for God, 790a
as a huntsman his, 358a
clouds away, 227a
meets with pack, 815b
soldier's, not so heavy, 935a
up your troubles, 906b
when it begins to rain, 191a
Package, bright little, 913b
Packed with guile, 938a
Packer, talent of a meat, 843a
Packet for the Islands of the
Blest, 817a
of assorted miseries, 821b
Pack-horse, think rather of the,
667a
Packs, and sets of great ones,
193b
of wolves and hounds, 697b
Padded lunatic asylums, 469b,
923a

Paddington, Cornwall in, 901a
Paddles, 'ear their, chunkin', 818b
her white canoe, 437b
Paddling palms, 207b
Padd'n, yer figger wants, 811a
Paddocks, cold as, 231a
Paddy dear, 1002b
had not a shirt, 416b
Padlock, clap your, 293b
Paducah, dog-wood tree in, 886b
Pagan, fought like a, 852b
shrine, 527b
spoiled, 810a
sucked in creed outworn, 410a
Page, a little, is saved, 653a
ample, rich with spoils, 348b
and monarch, 393a
beautiful quarto, 381b
glory's, 437b
history hath but one, 454b
history's purchased, 453a
I didn't write, 647b
in the book of nature, 491a
never was it printed in a, 840a
new, opened, 441b
of history, 710a
of Hood, 535a
of tenth-rate poeticule, 695a
of victories, 469b
pictures for the, atone, 321b
pretty, with dimpled chin, 565b
refine her sterling, 287a
what one sweet, can teach,
629b
Pageant, insubstantial, 210a
Pageantry, antique, 245b
of a king, 1002a
Pages and pages of colors, 874b
Pagoda, old Meulmein, 818a
Paid beforehand, 109b
by twenty drawn by sword,
964a
Cupid, 112b
dear for his whistle, 331b
debt to nature's quickly, 231b
for work before you accom-
plish it, 109b
him in his own coin, 104b
his bill, 996a
his subjects, 938b
his way, 345a
those to whom excise is, 336b
we ha', in full, 815a
well, well satisfied, 146b
went abroad and, visits, 339a
with moan, 789b
with sighs a-plenty, 785b
Pail, boiled in a, 886a
Pain, ancient pleasure and, 809b
and affright, 935b
and anguish wring the brow,
414b
and boredom, 461b
and evil in life of worms, 633a
and falsehood grow, 605a
and weariness and fault, 880b
balm for every, 487b
barter naught but, 635b
be our joys three-parts, 572a
beauty can pierce one like,
882a
beguiles the, of it, 345b
bind the pow'r of, 617a
born in others, 789b
clings cruelly to us, 479a
cool one, 645b
costs worlds of, 896b
cure is not worth the, 44a
cure thee, you carry, 699a

Pain, cures me of my, 1000b
darkness and cold, 572b
did you feel no, 875b
draw thy breath in, 179b
dull narcotics numbing, 551b
endless, of waiting, 525b
envy is a, of mind, 63a
equal ease unto my, 236b
error wounded writhes in, 471b
eternal passion eternal, 621a
famine thirst bereavement, 654b
fear death and, 51b
good out of infinite, 716a
greatest, to love in vain, 267b
grows sharp, 371b
hear a sudden cry of, 922b
heart puts forth its, 938a
heart shot full of, over love,
898b
humble human heart in, 830b
humor, and evil, 808b
inflicts, for sport, 680a
inherit, 132a
intensely a present, 711a
king of, 693a
labour we delight in physics,
196b
lays not its touch upon a corpse,
13b
leave him to his, 378b
life's a, 213b
lip is curved with, 686a
mighty, to love, 267b
misfortune or broken heart,
794a
no discipline without, 784a
no greater, than to recall, 75b
nor peace nor help for, 622a
not akin to, 522a
of finite hearts, 569a
one, lesson'd by another's, 134b
one who never inflicts, 496a
Our Lady of, 692a
part with, 524b
bitter pinch of, and fear, 817a
pleasure is intermission of,
227b
pleasure with, for leaven, 691b
pleasures banish, 303a
puts an end to, 555a
scatter joy and not, 305b
seize my brain with frantic,
384b
sense of pity beauty and, 772a
short-lived, 414a
sigh yet feel no, 440b
signature of, 984a
somebody's, and wrong, 719b
supported her in, 1014b
sweet is pleasure after, 280a
tender for another's, 347b
think with pleasure or, 530a
this sadness this echo of, 486a
throbs of fiery, 338a
to the bear, 494a
too much rest becomes a, 6b
travailleth in, together, 1060a
turns with ceaseless, 353b
vain which doth inherit, 132a
watching late in, 664b
what, it was to drown, 127b
what triumph hark what, 621a
with, purchas'd, 132a
with some, is fraught, 467a
Paine well borne, 113a
Paineth, what, thee in others,
527a
Painful inch to gain, 595b
search so, and so long, 289a

Painful share in their production,
27a
they find the light, 51b
thought to any man, 424b
to be an exception, 558b
to keep money, 285b
vigils keep, 321b
warrior, 205a
Pains, all members partake of
the, 107a
all the, you comforted, 750a
and fears afore, 261a
are past their sorrows o'er, 397a
capacity for taking, 476a
died in bitter, 652b
few, so grievous, 727a
for my, a world of sighs, 186b
labour for their, 103b
love what costs us, 309b
misfortunes and, of others, 359a
no gains without, 986b
of all, the greatest, 267b
of love be sweeter far, 275b
of prose, 704a
phantom, of perished passion,
809b
pleasure in poetic, 277b
stings you for your, 307a
to become what we now see,
340a
Paint an inch thick, 178b
costs nothing, 505b
does he, 571b
fain would, a picture, 571b
flinging a pot of, 668b
folly grow romantic I must, it,
314b
keep one in, and powder, 932b
leaden with, and powder, 288b
like nature, 327b
meadows with delight, 134a
my picture truly like me, 237b
not so fierce as they, him, 234a
or sing or carve, 762b
putty brass an', 819a
success is a rare, 261b
the lily, 148a
the man as well as his features,
669a
the mortal shame, 556b
the Sistine Madonna, 955b
them who feel them most,
313b
vices and follies, 297b
with pen or brush, 761b
Painted child of dirt, 319a
Cupid, blind, 141a
devil, fears a, 196b
flowers are, in tints, 797a
fortune is, blind, 121a
her face, 1029b
Jove, plac'd like a, 275b
little picture, well, 723b
pomp, 159b
to the eyes, 703b
women not so young as, 857b
Painter, appear as flower to, 668b
dips his pencil, 465a
flattering, 357b
gymnastic teacher, 62b
has the colorin' to mock, 746a
is hinted and hidden, 667a
musician who tries to rival,
862a
nature's sternest, 452a
nor biographer, 651a
superiority as a, 767b
Painter's brush consumes his
dreams, 827b

Painters, boldest, cannot trace,
303b
greater than himself, 767b
I only know of two, 669a
portrait, of centuries ago, 610b
writers, and musicians, 823b
Painting a lion from the claw, 8a
calls, silent poetry, 62a
define, as painting, 933a
just for fun, 897a
life is 'a, 709b
music and poetry, 614b
poetry, and music, 388b
portrait, 669a
predilection for, 712a
taste of music, architecture,
300b
two styles of portrait, 576b
what good can, do, 897a
Paintings, I have heard of your,
175a
Pair, fifteen-two and a, 853a
happy, live while ye may, 255b
hundred, of oxen, 223b
of English legs, 155b
of hobby-horses, 805b
of intersecting circles, 988a
of laced ruffles, 293a
of star-cross'd lovers, 134a
of very strange beasts, 163a
old, of sox, 760b
poor for a, of shoes, 1049a
pretty, 1011a
that once was white, 534b
then there's a, of us, 646a
thin as a, of pen-holders, 811a
Pairing, one, as good as another,
706a
Parks in the parks, 960a
Paisley harn, 394a
Pakenham made his brags, 450b
Palace and a prison on each
hand, 453b
be thine own, 217a
beautiful, 274a
deceit in such a gorgeous, 137a
envy of a, 38b
hollow oak our, 447b
of Cyrus, 1008a
of eternity, 246b
of the soul, 242b, 452b
or temple on the earth, 589a
priest or code, 655a
walk, cypress in the, 551a
windowless, of rest, 662a
Palaces, arch'd as princes', 226a
gorgeous, 210a
in kingdom come, 896a
mid pleasures and, 464b
my parks and, 751b
of kings, 38a
princes', 143b
proudest, fall and perish, 19a
Palates, refined and delicate, 990a
Pale and depart in a passion,
575b
and hungry-looking men, 57b
and spectre-thin, 481b
anguish, 770a
cast of thought, 174b
court in beauty and decay,
467b
death with impartial step, 38a
death's, flag, 138a
edg'd with poplar, 244b
faint swan, 148b
fearful pensive not jesting, 66a
fire snatches from sun, 203b
garnishing of nicotine, 973a

Pale hands I loved, 182b
his uneffectual fire, 172b
horse, 258b, 1064b
horse stands at my door, 699a
in a saffron mist, 948b
in her fading bowers, 634b
martyr in shirt of fire, 650a
melancholy sate retir'd, 351b
my cheeks with care, 229a
patient volunteers, 809a
pavilions, 985b
poetic pearl, 604a
reflex of Cynthia's brow, 137a
so, and wan, 261a
so thin so, is yet of gold, 384a
turn not, beloved snail, 657a
turns no student, 321b
unripened beauties, 299b
with close breath of cloister,
628a
world grew, 336a
Pale-faced moon, 149b
Pale-gold hill, high upon a, 888b
Paleness of death, 462a
Paleozoic time, 780a
Palestine, haven in sunny, 806b
Palfrey brown as a berye, 79b
Palinurus nodded at the helm,
322a
Pall, black, of nothing, 960b
tragedy in sceptred, 246a
Palladium of civil political rights,
1001b
Pallas, perched upon a bust of,
545a
Palliate nor deny, 334b
Pallid and emaculate scholarship,
628b
angels all, and wan, 544b
bust of Pallas, 545a
vestal, 995b
Palls, everything, 1010b
upon the sense, 299b
Palm, dominion over, and pine,
816a
infinity in, of your hand, 388a
itching, 168b
like some tall, 365a
sweating palm to, 969b
tree, flourish like the, 1036b
trees, wind is in the, 818a
upon his harp, 524b
Palmer's weed, votarist in, 247a
Palms before my feet, 867b
lift their fronded, 528a
more palmy than the, 604b
of your hands will thicken,
793b
oozing out at the, of my hands,
381a
padding, 207b
Palmy, more, than the palms,
604b
prosperity, days of, 471b
Palmyra and the walls of Antioch,
996a
Balbec and, 493a
Palpable access of knowledge,
404b
design upon us, 478a
hit, 179b
movement, 704b
no absurdity so, 461a
obscure, 254a
thou hast never loved, 673a
Palpitate, tired heart shall cease
to, 525a
Palsied, crippled and, and slain,
877a

Palsied, eld, 184b
Palsy-stricken church-yard thing, 480b
Palter in a double sense, 199b
Palty compensations, 544b
decorum, 418a
friendship, 544b
how fleeting and, 67b
thing, aged man but a, 827a
Paly flames, 155b
Pamby's, Namby, little rhymes, 307b
Pan and old Sylvanus, 36b
babies like biscuits in a, 861a
is dead, 61b
out on the prophets, 698b
turning of the cat in the, 120b
Panaceas, tobacco beyond all, 223b
Panama and its poverty, 484b
Pancakes, flat down as, 214a
Pandemonium city and proud seat of Lucifer, 258b
Panders, reason, will, 177a
Pandion is dead, 220a
Pandora, more lovely than, 256a
Panegyric, practitioner in, 382a
Pang as great as when giant dies, 185a
beautiful incentive as a, 719a
biting, while she sings, 352b
each, imbues with a new colour, 454a
ghastly, 421b
is glad to fall away, 328b
learn nor account the, 572a
of all the partings gone, 789b
preceding death, 353b
Pangs and fears, 211b
keenest, the wretched find, 455a
of dispriz'd love, 174b
sweet, 164b
Panic, calm and without, 954a
cowardice distinguished from, 983b
never yet was any, 777a
Panic's in thy breastie, 390a
Panic's have their uses, 370b
Panjandrum, Grand, himself, 350b
Pansies for thoughts, 178a
Pansy for lovers' thoughts, 116b
Pant and kiss for gold, 309b
fond heart shall, 329a
Pantaloon, slipper'd, 161b
Panted, soul had, for years, 649a
Panteth after the waterbrooks, 1034a
for the waterbrooks, 649a
Panting deer, 464a
spirit free, lets the, 577a
syllable, chase a, 363b
time toil'd, 335b
with, breath has escaped, 75a
Pants for twenty-one, 320a
he has neither vest nor, 670b
kick them in the, 926a
Panza, Sancho, 912a
Papa potatoes poultry prunes, 580a
Paper, best loved, in Kansas, 843a
blotted, 145b
bullets of brain, 157b
he hath not eat, 133a
leaves nor leaves of stone, 601b
money, comparable to, 784a
put down rightly on, 742b
tell your, 802a
twelve ounces of, 956b

Paper you drop into the ballot-box, 589a
Paper-credit, blest, 315a
Paper-mill, built a, 126a
Papers, don't purtend to print, 601b
evening, print what they do, 957a
in each hand, 318a
Sunday, 828b
turns over your, 372b
what I read in the, 904b
Papists or Protestants, 339b
Paps are centres of delight, 116a
Par, born below, 839b
Parables of sun light, 997a
Parade, glories in gunpowder and loves, 586b
pomp and, 367b
street, and uniforms, 892a
Parading round and round, 362a
Paradisal nature, 573a
Paradise, drunk the milk of, 420b
England a, for women, 224a
fool's, 110a
from earth to, 892b
has she cheapened, 629b
heav'nly, that place, 220b
in no mean, 700a
is paradise, 110a
Italy a, for horses, 224a
itself were dim, 441a
library which is your, 85a
lighten earth from, 695b
lost angel of a ruined, 467b
man and woman may enter, 672b
maturity is the gate of, 631a
new-bathed in light of, 714b
not only in my eyes, 77a
O paradise, 584a
of exiles, 465b
of fools, 110a
of individuality, 807a
opening, 349b
opens on the road to, 513b
same old glimpse of, 788b
sweet lies of, 439b
the old road to, 911a
thought destroy their, 347b
to what we fear of death, 185a
unto you is, opened, 1065a
wilderness were, enow, 531b
Paradox, glorious epicurean, 536a
mistaking a, for a discovery, 857a
Paragon, earthly, 204b
winter the, of art, 988b
Paragraph, life's not a, 968b
Parallel, none can be his, 48a
though infinite never meet, 269a
Parallelism of life, 697a
Parallels of latitude for a seine, 676a
Paralyzed in every function, 625b
Paramount object in this struggle, 539b
Paramour is thing of naught, 142b
Paraphrase, rash, can make amends, 314a
Parara in Asia Minor, 963b
Parasite of society, 728a
Parcel of their fortunes, 201a
of vain strivings, 588b
Parcels of the dreadful past, 547a
Parching peelers, 856b
Parchment scribbled o'er, 125b

Pard, bearded like the, 161a
not a lion but a, 934b
Pard-like spirit, 468a
Pardon error, 326a
first begs, 162a
for too much loving you, 188b
I don't ax no, 691a
me, thou bleeding piece of earth, 167b
no word like, 140b
one offence, 46a
pity though not, 129a
remorseful, slowly carried, 183b
something to liberty, 360a
they ne'er, who have done wrong, 47b
to the extent that we love, 266a
virtue of vice must, beg, 177a
Pardonable, to speak dishonourably is, 16a
Pardon'd all except her face, 459a
Pardons, never, those he injures, 47b
offender never, 47b
the ravens, 62b
Parent, duty a, owed to a child, 585a
keep one, from the sky, 319b
kind, or merciless stepmother, 49a
knees, 377b
of an art allied to invention, 24a
of good, 256b
of luxury is wealth, 24b
of revolution and crime, 26a
people's, 6a
spark, fire outlives the, 468b
too experienced a, 956b
Parental, mild, sway, 628a
Parenthesis, death is no, 968b
Parents are able to think calmly, 702b
are apt to be foreigners, 631a
bore their children, 766a
children begin by loving, 768a
children inter their, 16b
do not know what they do, 429b
girl needs good, 929b
honor, 12b
meek-eyed, 993a
Philadelphia asks who were his, 679b
teacher equal to my, 21b
which are now thy, 1065b
whose, the Lord knows, 291b
Parfit gentil knight, 79a
Paris counts an author, 287a
go to, when they die, 768b
is a woman's town, 757a
last time I saw, 958b
mighty, 827b
no home in Europe save in, 729a
no right speech out of, 84a
perfumed, 525a
Sir, a carpet-knight, 98a
to Japan, 287a
well worth a mass, 115b
Parish church, 160b
look upon world as my, 329b
Park where peach-blossoms blew, 725a
Parks and palaces, 751b
pairs in the, 960a
Parley, no truce or, 870b

- Parliament, coach and six through
an act of, 1007a
of man, 549a
speaking through reporters,
476a
three estates in, 473a
Parliaments, kings and, 331a
Parlor, for, use, 829a
gentleman in the, 434a
party in a, 404b
queen was in the, 1017a
walk into my, 491a
Parlors, bells in your, 187a
Parlous boy, 128a
Parma or Spain dare invade, 97a
Parnassus has its flowers, 336b
Parochial, he was, 718a
Parodies and caricatures, 969b
Parole of literary men, 342b
Parrot, piano-forte a lap-dog and
a, 495a
Parrots have crackers to crunch,
714b
Parsimony is not economy, 361b
requires no providence, 361b
Parson bemused in beer, 318b
lost his senses, 854a
none but women and one, 284b
own'd his skill, 356b
there goes the, 363b
Part, act a lover's or a Roman's,
313b
act the, of a nightingale, 64a
activ'st, 263b
authors play your, 556b
best of friends must, 1004b
best, of valour, 152a
better, of valour, 152a
come between and bid us, 328b
every, blasted with antiquity,
152b
ev'ry pleasing ev'ry prudent,
314b
fashion each, with care, 888b
from yours you will not, 261b
greatest, of the night, 332a
half, blessed man, 147b
her lips, 230b
immortal, of myself, 187b
kind kiss before we, 329a
laws or kings can cause, 337b
let us kiss and, 122b
look to, for ever, 430b
lower, of mankind, 292a
ninth, of hair, 151a
of a living tree, 968a
of all that I have met, 453b
of bag hanging on our back,
35a
of man's prerogative, 226b
of our disposition, 341b
of the main, 218a
of the things that please, 341b
of their good morrow, 263b
of time kept heaven in view,
731a
play a, 143a
receives, of its value, 339b
so, we sadly, 127a
some weep because they, 680b
take my own, 500b
till death us do, 1069a
us from each other, 83b
we die in, 328a
where many meet, 433a
why must we, 615b
wisdom's, 330a
with a doctor, 596a
with laughter, 693b
Part with life cheerfully, 67b
with pain, 524b
with tears, 693b
Partake, all members, of the
pains, 107a
in her rejoicing, 250b
pursue triumph and, gale, 318a
Partaken, mutual and, bliss, 248a
Partakes of our joy, 29a
Parted fiercely to a crust, 953a
friends, servant of, 666b
I remember the way we, 694a
in silence and tears, 451b
those who are singing today,
681a
when thou and I are, 885a
Parthenon, as though it were the,
875a
earth proudly wears the, 503b
Sovereign of the Seas our, 940b
Partial, all, evil, 316b
and noisy readers, 502a
for th' observer's sake, 314a
Partiality, no, 931b
Participation, due, of office, 375a
of divineness, 118b
of freedom, 360b
ruled out from intelligent, 844a
Particle, mind that very fiery,
459b
Particles, composed of the same,
613b
Particular, a London, a fog, 579b
each, hair to stand an end,
172b
kind of writing, 719a
plague, every one hath his, 58b
Particularly fine, passage you
think, 341a
Parties, divided into two, 376a
go forth in separate, 1070a
opposite, equally balanced, 26b
Parting day dies like the dolphin,
454a
do not let this, grieve thee,
1004b
genius is with sighing sent,
244b
gives foretaste of death, 461a
guest, shakes his, 182a
guest, speed the, 6b
guest, speeds the, 827a
hour, something in the, 630a
injunctions, 872b
is all we know of heaven, 646b
is such sweet sorrow, 136a
sadness at this, 538b
was well made, 169a
Partings gone and partings yet
to be, 789b
Partisan, Hugo stern, 903b
when engaged in dispute, 21a
Partition, union in, 142a
Partitions, thin, 276b
Partly failed, 987b
living, 944b
Partner in my livelihood, 21b
Partners in their woes, 46b
th' Lord an' him is, 836a
Partnership, joy is a, 844b
Partridge, swapped his copyright
for a, 800b
Parts, all, are played, 161a
all Gaul divided into, 34b
do act the, 102a
emperors played their, 99b
enamour'd of thy, 137a
man plays many, 161a
mix subtlest, 262a
Parts, of good natural, 105a
perversely stickle at, 429a
who, from me, 430b
Party, benefit of individual or,
442a
come to the aid of the, 1005b
comes from the grass roots,
798b
gave up to, 357b
in a parlour, 404b
is the madness of many, 321a
most tolerable third, 589a
spirit of, 367a
stick the less, 120b
that does not carry the flag,
490b
unshackled by, 412b
which does not yet exist, 498a
Parys, Frenssh of, 79b
Pass a miracle, 954a
all men's believing, 932b
bid world, 151a
both tropics, 213b
by a sight so touching, 406b
comes to, without cause, 329b
crisis a, of Thermopylae, 631a
for a man, 143b
heaven and earth shall, away,
1054a
his days, 42b
in no wise, from the law, 1050b
into nothingness, 478b
it on, 703a
keep and, and turn again, 506b
life pleasantly, 574a
life's goal, 15b
look and, on, 75b
me the can lad, 787a
more slowly, 463a
my imperfections by, 461a
not away from thy servant,
1023a
open Time and let him, 795b
out quietly, let me, 788b
shall not, this way again, 300a
the ammunition, 994b
they shall not, 763b
this too shall, away, 538b
this too will, away, 514b
through this world but once,
300a
under the rod, 1048b
woeful, 75b
Passage, desired to fret a, 243b
errs in so considerable a, 109a
in Vicar of Wakefield, 342a
of an angel's tear, 477a
rough and stormy, 98b
shortest, to riches, 1002b
sweetest, of a song, 736b
to remorse, 195a
which we did not take, 944b
you think particularly fine,
341a
Passages, cunning, 943b
that have taken root, 627b
Pass'd, loved me for dangers I
had, 186b
melancholy flood, 128a
Passed as if it were our last, 45b
away a glory from the earth,
408a
away, ye say that all have,
463b
by on the other side, 1057a
it a hundred times, 671b
miserable night, 127b
sieges fortunes I have, 186a
so he, over, 274b

Passed the Rubicon, 443a
to the further shore, 817b
Passenger, sea the, pukes in,
459a
Passengers ask the conductor,
898a
were just that distance, 70a
Passenjare, in presence of the,
645a
Passer, laissez faire laissez, 326b
Passer-by, to-morrow's, 627a
Passers-by are rare, 964b
Passes among the impure, 72a
at girls who wear glasses,
966b
current all over world, 18a
everything, 561b, 1010b
from life to his rest, 462a
gain the mountain, 583b
on to another as a vine, 67b
over without injury, 19a
Passeth all understanding, 1062b
away, one generation, 1042a
show, that within which, 170b
sun, through pollutions, 72a
Passing, loved, well, 174a
moment, lose eternity in the,
994a
past or, or to come, 827a
rich with forty pounds, 356a
river of, events, 67b
salute to this world, 795b
see her, by, 999a
so be my, 742a
strange, 186b
the love of women, 1027b
thought, fled like a, 391a
through nature to eternity,
170b
through this gate, 937a
tribute of a sigh, 349a
world, 336a
Passing-bell, cost a, 500a
Passing-bells for these who died,
966a
Passion, accomplished without,
402a
afflict our natures, 173a
and death, 143a
and knowledge, 406a
bards of, and of mirth, 482b
boiled and bubbled, 564a
caprice and lifelong, 768a
chaos of thought and, 317a
connect the prose and, 901b
cows are my, 578b
discern infinite, 569a
driven by, 390b
ending doth purpose lose, 176a
enfolded, of the rose, 970b
eternal, eternal pain, 621a
eternal, of song, 781a
fever in the mind, 288a
for a scarlet coat, 295b
for righteousness, 940b
grand, 810b
grief that is but, 620a
happier in, we feel, 265b
hidden in my veins, 287b
holy, of friendship, 678a
ignorance and, 617b
in her first, 458a
in no single act or, 720b
inextinguishable, of woman,
297b
insane and awful, 490a
inspire hopeless, 565a
intellectual, 84b
is the gale, 317a

Passion, justice in their courts in
a, 566a
life is action and, 708b
maiden, for a maid, 555a
man without, a latent force,
617b
master, 679b
may have strained, 539b
men with a, for anonymity,
919b
moving every, 57b
nature, could not shake, 189b
ne'er like angels till, dies, 215a
nor, wild, 619a
of a vegetable fashion, 683a
of labor, 926b
of resentment, 728b
of tears, 575b
of their choices, 935b
one, expel another, 117a
onset of life and, 605a
or excitement of the heart, 545a
or interest, 283a
phantom pains of perished,
809b
pious, grave intent, 781a
poetry not a purpose but a,
544b
ruling, conquers reason, 315a
ruling mastering, of his life,
748b
ruling, strong in death, 314b
self-centered, 978b
shall have spent its force, 548b
shocks of, 411b
slept, 335b
so strongly rooted, 382a
speechless lies, 122b
spent, all, 260b
subdued, and pride, 372b
tear a, to tatters, 175b
that left the ground, 572a
towering, 179b
'twixt two extremes of, 193b
utmost, of her heart, 514a
vows with so much, 291a
what, cannot music raise, 278b
what is, but pining, 653a
which maketh those grimaces,
228b
whirlwind of, 175a
whispers of, 729b
women in their first, 266a
Passionate, foolish, man, 827b
humility, week of, 718a
intensity, 826b
intuition, 411a
love, emphasis of, 431b
my sense of hearing, 133a
simple sensuous and, 250a
women, 825b
Passion-flower, he who gives a,
892b
Passionless, hopeless grief is, 518b
Passion's slave, 175b
Passions, all, all delights, 423a
all thy, match'd with mine,
549a
angry, rise, 302b
desolate, aching hours, 838b
exhaustion of the, 985b
exquisite, 701b
fleet to air, 145b
gives, a family likeness, 516b
govern my, 275a
hath not a Jew, 145a
heart its useless, 740b
incorporated the many, 611b
likened to floods, 111a

Passions, malice basest of all,
680a
moderator of, 235b
most violent transient of, 765b
of all base, 124b
relished and digested, 97b
repose of, 434b
sculptor well those, read, 465a
should be held in reverence,
544b
spin the plot, 639a
two primal, 743a
various ruling, in men, 314b
we feel expand time, 855b
with life all other, fly, 427b
without justice, 807a
Passive Master lent his hand,
503b
or hereditary faith, 437a
retention of sensations, 809b
Passiveness, wise, 403b
Passives, love's, 263b
Passover, Lord's, 1024a
shall be unto you a memorial,
1024a
Passport book, face within that,
890b
round the globe, 587a
Past acclaim's our future, 695b
all the, is future, 939b
all the precious, 878b
and to come seem best, 153a
anticipate the, 381a
audible voice of the, 475b
bitter, more welcome the sweet,
183b
breed the, again, 556a
brighter in renown than thy,
500a
bury its dead, 521a
changes more constantly than,
956a
cursed, 948a
embers of the, 757b
entered through another gate,
761b
ev'n the, enjoy, 52a
every advantage in the, 27b
extolling the, 419b
forgetting the happy, 670a
from a long-distant, 855a
future dares forget the, 467a
gaze at remote, 856a
grieve not for what is, 1011b
grind with water that's, 233b
hallowed quiet's of the, 602a
help should be past grief, 208a
hope cure help, 137b
hopeful, 570a
in God's keeping, 688a
in ruins of the, 961a
inaccessible tower of the, 603a
indemnity for the, 335a
is a bucket of ashes, 988b
its but the beginning, 831b
is heavy and hindereth me,
717a
is immortal, 996b
is like a funeral, 741a
is present become invisible,
915a
is prologue, 209b
is secure, 443b
is stone, 732b
is stored in thee, 610b
judging the future by the, 368b
liberate itself from social, 874a
light which flickered in the,
871a

Past limitless space, 67b
 long and glorious, 789b
 look not mournfully into the,
 521b
 lose neither, nor future, 66a
 loses the, 18a
 low-vaulted, 536b
 man may redeem the, 757b
 miracles are, 183a
 miseries of the, 940b
 my days are, 1030b
 mystery of the, 809b
 never grieve for the, 426a
 nothing worthy in the, departs,
 475a
 or passing or to come, 827a
 our dancing days, 135a
 our help in ages, 302b
 parcels of the dreadful, 547a
 pay our debt to the, 878b
 present, and future sees, 386b
 present future I reveal, 412b
 prophets of future is the, 460a
 quarrel between, and present,
 869a
 reason hunted, 207a
 remembered joys are never,
 413a
 remembrance of joys, 418b
 remembrance of things, 205a
 renew ties with the, 906b
 repent what's, 177a
 shadow of things, 790b
 shuts the, against the poet,
 516b
 size of dreaming, 201b
 stone strength of the, 939b
 storm of life is, 334a
 that influences our lives, 956a
 the, and I, 706b
 these echoes from the, 937b
 things, or things to come, 274a
 things, redress, 139a
 tomorrow's, 915a
 upon its throne, 601b
 what is, I know, 1065a
 what's, and what's to come,
 182b
 winter is, 1044a
 years, where are all, 215b
 Paste jewel, consistency is a, 843a
 serves as, and cover, 139b
 Pasted a sheet of postage stamps,
 811b
 Pastime and happiness will grow,
 410b
 fav'rite, of civilized man, 837a
 universal, and delight, 520b
 Pastoral visiting, 931b
 Pastors, ungracious, 171b
 Pasture, people of his, 1036b
 spring, clean the, 879a
 wanders further for, 720a
 Pasture-ground, ooze of their,
 619b
 Pastures, England's pleasant,
 388b
 fresh woods and, new, 249b
 lie down in green, 1033a
 still, pipe me to, 724b
 Pat it and prick it, 1015a
 now might I do it, 176b
 Pat-a-cake pat-a-cake baker's
 man, 1015a
 Patch, gain little, of ground,
 177b
 griefs with proverbs, 158b
 it out with the fox's, 55a
 Patch'd and piebald, 322a

Patch'd up your excuses, 200b
 Patches, thing of shreds and, 177a,
 684b
 Patchez, garments were always in,
 989b
 Pate, fly bit the bare, 10a
 you beat your, 315b
 Paternal acres bound, 309a
 or meddling government, 492a
 Paternalism, lessons of, 689b
 Path be dark as night, 582a
 beaten, to his door, 504b
 deadly, across history, 896a
 err from right, is common, 14b
 genius disdains a beaten, 537a
 hard is, of another's stairs, 77a
 has my, attended, 934b
 he is a, 110a
 is wholly rough, 753b
 leading wherever I choose, 608b
 level is the, 7a
 life's, is steep, 38b
 light unto my, 1037a
 motive guide, 73b, 336a
 no, of flowers leads to glory,
 269b
 of duty was way to glory, 553b
 of gold, 568a
 of his calling, 500b
 of the just a shining light,
 1038b
 one straight, before you, 500b
 primrose, of dalliance, 171b
 shortest, to their welfare, 516b
 smooth that leadeth to danger,
 131a
 strive not to hew your, 747b
 swerve often from your, 915a
 that I must wend, 734b
 to the bomb, 700b
 Pathetic evanescence, 665b
 everything human is, 678b
 spondee, laments in, 760b
 tale, hero of the, 464a
 Pathless, heav'n's, way, 246a
 woods, pleasure in the, 454b
 Pathology, curative, 972a
 preventive, 972a
 Pathos, gulf of years and, 966a
 nameless, in the air, 644a
 true, and sublime, 393a
 Paths, all her, are peace, 1038b
 are dream-beguiled, 795a
 ask for the old, 1048a
 earth's, are cleared, 885a
 garden, 874b
 good sense on well-worn, 48a
 lead to woman's love, 225a
 make his, straight, 1050a
 of glory, 348b
 of men, 525a
 of righteousness, 1033a
 rough, of peevish nature, 294a
 that wind and wind, 754a
 trodden, of men, 467b
 Patience a necessary ingredient,
 334a
 abusing of God's, 180a
 and long-suffering, 446a
 and shuffle the cards, 108a
 aptitude for, 334a
 arm with stubborn, 254a
 bear with the injustice, 270a
 becomes lighter through, 38b
 blending of moral courage, 705a
 by your gracious, 186a
 for his bill, 329b
 for this was, given you, 68b
 genius is, 334a

Patience, habits of peace and,
 235b
 have her perfect work, 1063b
 have, with him, 1065b
 he that has, 89a
 is the best remedy, 30a
 languid, of thy face, 420a
 makes women beautiful, 958b
 men's office to speak, 159a
 more, still, 329b
 of Job, 1064a
 on a monument, 164b
 oppose, perseverance, 374a
 overtaxed, 44a
 pattern of all, 191b
 poor are they that have not,
 188a
 possess your soul with, 279b
 rock'd me to, 479a
 state of life to, bow, 329a
 time and, will not dry, 686a
 to go through his volumes,
 221a
 tread upon, 149b
 who to law will go, 329b
 wise and pious, 543a
 with, he stands waiting, 522b
 with his wife, 329b
 young and rose-lipp'd cherubin,
 189b
 Patient branch of justice, 66b
 breast, 181a
 confidence in ultimate justice,
 539a
 etherised, 942b
 force to change them, 551a
 gods are, with the like, 68b
 humble tranquil spirit, 215a
 industry, delving in, 707a
 knee, 453b
 man, fury of a, 277b
 man in loss, 204a
 melancholy, 566a
 merit of the unworthy, 174b
 much too, friend, 817a
 must minister to himself, 199b
 pale, volunteers, 809a
 presented himself to Abernethy,
 566a
 restores strength of the, 27b
 search and vigilant long, 457a
 sleepless Eremit, 479b
 sons before me stand, 354a
 stars, 686a
 to perform, 6a
 when favours are deni'd, 330a
 with, inattention, 639b
 with over-praise of themselves,
 603a
 Patients disappearing one by one,
 731a
 quarantine of the, 919b
 recover their health, 21b
 Patines of bright gold, 147a
 Patria, sounding name of, 774b
 Patriarch of Constantinople, 424b
 venerable, 349a
 Patriarch's angel, 526b
 angel hold it fast, 330a
 Patrick, Sir, Spens, 1011b
 Patrimony, his only, 884b
 Patriot dream, O beautiful for,
 781b
 grave, battlefield and, 539b
 great, a great man, 748b
 has to leave Ireland, 756b
 honest, abandon a government,
 374b
 is a fool in ev'ry age, 320a

Patriot king and peer, 662a
of the world, 401a
on an empty stomach, 760b
soldier, devotion of the, 666a
sunshine, 370a
super, 800b
truth, 436b
Patriotic find their way, 472a
Patriotism, crazy combative, 832a
is the last refuge, 341a
politicians to, 902a
protection and, 442a
what do we mean by, 986b
where the Greeks had, 449b
would not gain force, 337b
Patriot's and gentleman's lan-
guage, 369b
boast, such is the, 353b
fate, cowards mock the, 627b
Patriots, blood of, and tyrants,
374a
brave men and worthy, 250a
declarations of pretended, 303b
sacrificed their lives, 842a
so to be, 359a
true, all, 304b
Patron and the jail, 336a
looks with unconcern, 339a
saint of pawnbrokers, 963b
what is a, 339a
who looks down, 339a
Patronage of capital, 443a
office he'll hold and, sway, 638a
Patronize literature and the arts,
559b
Patron's praise depends on sea-
sons, 889b
Pattable, he has income and she
is, 990b
Patter of little feet, 524a
of the soft rain, 636b
out their hasty orisons, 966a
Pattern called a war, 874b
eccentric, in the hair, 950b
imposing a, on experience, 797b
is sold, 687b
judge whole piece by the, 718b
of all patience, 191b
of celestial peace, 124b
of exelling nature, 190a
to live and to die, 567b
willow, 525b
Patterns shown by spreading it
out, 53b
what are, for, 874b
Paul, by the apostle, 128b
Revere, 524a
robbing Peter he paid, 88b
Paunch, fat, never breeds, 73a
Pauper whom nobody owns, 491b
Pauper-clad, purple-robed and,
796a
Paupered arm of old Cervantes,
604a
Pauperism develops more rapidly,
593b
feasteth, 561a
Paupers the season of Christmas
spend, 737b
Pause, a mere, from thinking,
460b
a while from learning, 336a
for a reply, 168a
how dull it is to, 548a
I, I examine, 101b
in the day's occupations, 524a
must give us, 174b
nature made a, 305b
nor made a, 338a

Pause or stay, 525b
Paved, hell is, with good inten-
tions, 233b, 715a
Pavement, archways and the, 582b
heaven's, 253a
highest, of the stair, 943a
stars, 257b
Pavilions, pale, 985b
Pawes, fashions out the, 50a
Pawlet, Sir Amice, 119a
Pawn your intelligence, 968b
Pawnbrokers, ideals of glorified,
780a
patron saint of, 963b
Pay, chief business is to, 707b
dear for their frolic, 108b
devil-and-all to, 106b
down quietly, 16b
for all we take we must, 821a
for it first or last, 585b
for one by one, 817b
for the favors we get, 587b
for what the gods had given,
858a
great deal too dear, 207b
if I can't, I can owe, 90b
in affliction or defect, 858a
in experience, 982b
in gratitude, 994a
in kind, 994a
interest for that year, 3b
Jews make you, 766b
make me able to, for it, 284a
man cannot choose but, 629b
me honor with tears, 30b
more, just man will, 24a
more than all can, 194b
next writer must, 982b
no worship to garish sun, 136b
nothing's to, 417a
old debts, 227a
only pleasant things to, 768b
others to do for one, 875b
our debt to the past, 878b
person who can't, 580a
served without, 666a
taxes, for civilized society, 709a
the due that lifts it, 809a
the piper, 297b
thy poverty not thy will, 137b
tithe of mint, 1054a
us with age and dust, 111b
vow and not, 1042b
with ratiocination, 238a
words, no debts, 181b
worth what purchaser will, 46a
Paying, haste in, off obligation,
265b
his taxes, 707a
literary men, 475a
scarcely anybody, 565a
through the nose, 1007a
your annuities, 326a
Pays all debts, 209b
our hopes with something, 276a
owes not but still, 255a
proud soul ne'er, 149b
scent which, the best, 601a
tax man, to the public, 295a
to advertise, 1006b
your money, 1003b
Pea, looking as like as one, 90a
one split, 564b
Peace, a charge in, 281a
abides a, of thine, 620a
above earthly dignities, 211b
all her paths are, 1038b
all other time is, 229a
all should be at, 520b

Peace and freedom of being or-
phans, 764b
and harmony with all, 367a
and plenty bed and board, 992b
and quietness not in one's
power, 495a
and rest can never dwell, 252a
and rest have come, 488a
and safety to all nations, 771a
at the last, 1069b
author of, 1068b
be at, with things, 806b
be to this house, 1056b
be within thy walls, 1037b
beneath our western skies, 970b
beseech you to hold your, 505b
better beans and bacon in, 9b
between equals, 770b
beyond these voices is, 555b
blest'd with victory and, 499a
blest with, of mind, 303b
bodies buried in, 1066b
bringing, with honor, 843b
calm, and quiet, 246a
calm world long, 151b
cease not to advocate, 331a
comes dropping slow, 824b
commerce and friendship, 374b
companionship in, 202b
courage in, 763a
crimes against, of world, 959b
dangerous to our, and safety,
389b
declare, upon the world, 958b
deep dream of, 448a
defences of, 1009a
deliberate aim at, 797b
depart in, 450b
desert they call, 63b
despite all our love of, 977b
drowning would be happiness
and, 576a
if you want, 601a
endeavors to preserve, 920a
enjoy felicity and, 65a
entering into living, 606a
life exacts for granting, 981b
first in, 384a
for ever hold his, 1069a
for thy, she shall endure, 606b
forced upon the loser, 770b
form or formula of, 773a
friends in, 373b
fruit of, 979b
gentle, to silence tongues, 211b
give thee, 1025b
good war or bad, 331a
good will in, 872a
goodbye to, 515b
government in, and war, 900a
great war and the petty, 832a
habits of, and patience, 235b
hath her victories, 251a
he is not dead, 468a
health, and competence, 317b
home is place of, 606a
I came not to send, 1052b
I leave with you, 1058b
ignoble, 779a
imperishable, 787b
impose the way of, 37b
in, and honour rest, 129b
in, children inter parents, 16b
in Europe, 399b
in His will, 944b
in, nothing so becomes a man,
155a
in what, a Christian can die,
301a

Peace, inglorious arts of, 268b
into the, of the done, 663b
is indivisible, 887b
is poor reading, 706a
is what I seek, 621b
it is, for our time, 843b
just and lasting, 542a
kiss with, not slay, 887a
lay me down in, to sleep, 451a,
1032b
lest, depart, 43a
let us have, 623b
liberty and safety, 375a
lie like a shaft of light, 548a
live alone at, 922a
live together in, 998a
means of preserving, 367a
mercy pity, and love, 385b
my, is gone, 379b
name of the chamber was, 274a
nations join in leagues of, 4a
no, unto the wicked, 1047a
nor help for pain, 622a
nothing can bring you, but
yourself, 501b
of God, 1062b
of great churches, 898b
of lovelier valleys, 863a
of mind, 828b
of mind we must find, 29b
of the great release, 742a
on earth, 560b, 1056b
on earth and mercy mild, 334b
on earth, it preaches, 822a
on the dim Plutonian shore,
711b
open covenants of, 771a
organized common, 770b
our hero is a man of, 891a
paths to international, 922a
pattern of celestial, 124b
peace when there is no, 1047b
peaceful sloth not, 254a
perish through eternal, 951a
possessing, 383a
preservation of, 97b
prince of, 1045b
proclaims olives, 206b
promoter of, and good will,
666b
prosperous be thy life in, 124b
provide in, for war, 40b
publisheth, 1047b
pure, is thine, 617a
religion of, 799b
righteousness and, have kissed,
1035b
scale of war and, 510b
seek, like intellectual pygmies,
963b
shall over all the earth, 560b
showed his neighbours, 584b
sinews of, 872a
slays its ten thousands, 366b
sleep in, 129b
sleep with her, 212a
slept in, 211b
so sweet, 369a
soft phrase of, 186a
solitude he calls, 63b
solution for world, 908a
spoke I think of, at last, 903a
star of, 432b
sweet, is crowned, 271b
terms of, 770b
thank God for, 862a
therefore be at, 523a
things which make for, 1060b
thousand years of, 553a

Peace, three can hold their, 94a
thy servant depart in, 1056b
time of, 223b
to, and darkness and earth,
787b
to be found in the world, 437b
to his mouldering bones, 853a
to men on earth, 670a
to the mind, 664a
truth beauty adventure art,
797a
unity, and concord, 1068b
unjust, is to be preferred, 331a
uproar the universal, 198b
veriest school of, 645b
voice of, 831a
what hast thou to do with,
1029a
when he holdeth his, 1040a
when lovers find their, 927a
which she has treasured, 771a
white singing hour of, 929a
will for, 919b
will keep him in perfect, 1046a
with justice and honor, 31a
within my breast, 863a
without victory, 770b
work us a perpetual, 244b
your valor won, 402b
Peaceably if we can, 420a
live, with all men, 1060a
rides his hobby-horse, 345b
Peaceful and sweet companion,
288a
end to quiet age, 40a
false success always, 838b
great, people, 770b
harvest days, among the, 632a
hours I once enjoy'd, 362b
laws, precept of her, 287b
mission, doctor's, 747a
sloth not peace, 254a
state of being a fool, 294b
the way is, generous just, 540b
Peace-loving nations, 919b
Peacemaker, your lf the only,
163b
Peacemakers, blessed are the,
125a, 1050b
Peach, dare to eat a, 943a
once a bitter almond, 678a
ripest, is highest, 745a
steal me a, 386a
Peach-blossoms, park where the,
blew, 725a
Peacock, fantailed like a, 957b
pride of the, 385b
strut like a, 963a
Peacocks and lilies, 605b
ivory and apes and, 896b,
1028b
Pea-green boat, 580b
Peak, dwindle, and pine, 194a
in Darien, 477b
silent language of the, 949a
Peaks, highest, are gilt and rose,
840a
wrapt in clouds, 453a
Peal, one full, of praise, 554b
which rings out old year, 429b
wildest, for years, 854a
Pealing anthem swells, 348b
organ blow, 246b
Peals, shout back our, of laugh-
ter, 627b
Pear, golden, 1017b
Pearl, black is a, 116b
chain of all virtues, 220b
Christian, of charity, 528a

Pearl, Egypt's, 717a
for carnal swine, 239a
grey to, 906b
Harbor, 964b
in cowslip's ear, 141a
in your foul oyster, 163a
laid up in bosom of sea, 220b
of great price, 1053a
of his oyster, 692a
orient, 220b
pale poetic, 604a
quarrels of, 230b
robe of gold and, 156a
seas are yonder, 787b
showers, and gold, 253b
tankards scooped in, 464a
threw a, away, 190b
to gold, 906b
which, crested fortune wears,
366a
wound grew a, 760a
Pearl-gray sky, against a, 917a
Pearls and vermin, 494a
asked how, did grow, 230b
before swine, 1051b
black men are, 116b
give, away and rubies, 785b
not equal in whiteness, 635a
of thought in Persian gulfs,
602b
orient, 103a
sea has its, 486a
search for, 276a
string of, 804a
that were his eyes, 209a
Pearly hue, shells of, 411a
monotones, 934b
shell that murmurs, 723b
shell was in my hand, 462a
thousand, drops, 755a
Pears, pear-tree for, 45b
Peas, tame pigeons eat, 238a
Peasant, hut of the, 759a
slave am I, 174a
toe of the, 178b
veins, 582a
will have a chicken, 115b
Peasantry, bold, 355b
Pease, lyke as one, is to an-
other, 90a
Pease-porridge hot pease-porridge
cold, 1017b
Pebble, finding a smoother, 288a
life is but the, sunk, 638b
on the beach, 808a
Pebbled shore, 205b
Pebbles, Andrew Jackson from
the, 604a
as, are smoothed, 637b
in his mouth, 57a
of our puddy thought, 103a
of the holy stream, 997a
Peck, daws to, at, 186a
of pickled peppers, 1018a
of provender, 142a
of salt, man must eat, 104a
of troubles, 104b
Pecks, three, of barley meal,
1020a
Pecksniffian, Philadelphia most,
city, 908b
Peculiar and indescribable charm,
649a
grace, an air and a, 303b
grand gloomy and, 462a
kind of fear called courage,
855a
man's, duty, 68a
spot, like a plant on his, 317a

Peculiarity of prudery, 497b
of the New England hermit,
732b
Pedagogue, jolly old, 663b
superannuated, 697a
Pedal, poverty is a soft, 908a
Pedantic, almost, veracity, 788a
Pedantry, ancient seat of, 755a
arrogance, and dogmatism, 891b
Pedants, learned, much affect,
238a
Peddler, deals in dust, 758a
Pedeſtated in triumph, 573b
Pedigree as far back as the deluge,
566a
enquiry about a woman's, 105b
lass wit' a lang, 398b
match the best of any, 582a
miles of, 942a
of honey, 647a
Peel, John, with coat so gay, 472a
me a grape, 968a
Stanley Graham Shiel, 483b
Peel'd patch'd and piebald, 322a
Peelers, parching, 856b
Peel's view-hallo, 472b
Peep and botanize, 405b
at such a world, 364b
critic, or cynic bark, 503b
from cabin'd loop-hole, 247a
hills, o'er hills, 310b
nevermore to, again, 863a
petty men walk and, about,
166a
spiders from their cobwebs,
380a
through the blanket, 195a
treason can but, 178a
Peeping, sun came, in at morn,
487b
Peeps, surreptitious, 792b
Peer, King Stephen was a worthy,
187b
of England, 786b
rhyming, 318b
you'll rarely find his, 582a
Peereth in meanest habit, 130b
Peering littlenesses, 554a
through reverent fingers, 821a
too far, refrain from, 13b
Peerless fearless an army's flower,
781b
light, unveil'd her, 255b
Peers, House of, throughout the
war, 684a
murdered with his, 824b
my lord in the, 638a
my, the heroes of old, 572b
over there among his, 924b
sunk beneath my, 673b
walks among his, unread, 612b
Peevish nature, 294a
Peg, square, in a round hole,
418b
Pegasee hors that hadde winges,
82a
Pegasus, never gallop, to death,
320a
Peggy is a young thing, 307a
Peignoir, complacencies of the,
906a
Pejorist, not a pessimist but a,
785a
Pelf, ask thee for no meaner, 588b
crave no, 203a
fame and, 763b
scramble for, 587b
titles power and, 414a
Pelican jee, 582a

Pelican, wonderful bird is the,
904a
Pelion upon Ossa, 6a
Pell-mell of men, 595b
Pellucid in thy azure depths, 611b
Pelops' line, 246a
Pelting of this pitiless storm, 192a
Pembroke's mother, 230a
Pen and ink, hermit never saw,
166a
antique, 206b
at stroke of a politician's, 663a
certain of sword and, 815a
chisel, or brush, 826b
dance with the, 728a
dipped his, into the tears, 735a
famous by my, 262b
glorious by my, 262b
has glean'd my teeming brain,
479b
is mightier than the sword,
510b
is tongue of the mind, 108a
lay my, aside, 736b
learn to ply the, 615b
made a rural, 385a
nose sharp as a, 155a
of a ready writer, 1034b
of iron, 1048a
paint with, or brush, 761b
poet's, turns them to shapes,
142b
preferable to the sword, 106b
run your, through, 419b
sad words of tongue or, 527b
such acts fill a, 122b
such virtue hath my, 206a
take a, in his hand, 339a
was shaped, 411b
when he had not, in hand, 342b
with more than his, 753a
worse than the sword, 222b
writ by history's, 499b
Penal fire, 252a
Penalty for greatness, 763a
greatest, of evil-doing, 25b
Penance for the disingenuousness
of years, 493b
man hath, done, 422a
Pence, eternal want of, 88b
for thirty, my death devise,
233a
honour pudding, 499b
take care of the, 323a
Pencil, mocking, 588b
painter dips his, 465a
Pendant rock, 201a
Pendent bed and procreant cradle,
195a
world, 185a, 254b
Penelope, constant as, 1013b
Penetrable stuff, 176b
to a shower of gold, 474b
Penetrate what it is to believe, 98b
Penetrates, critic reciprocates and,
719a
glory, through universe, 77a
sun, into privies, 72a
Penetrating wit, greatest fault of
a, 266a
Pen-holders, thin as a pair of,
811a
Penitence which holidays awaken,
577a
Penned, so I, it down, 273b
Pennies on his eyes, 947b
Penniless lass, 398b
Penn's town New York and Balti-
more, 506b

Penny a day, 1016b
beg a, by and by, 949a
fairies have never a, 889a
in for a, in for a pound, 684a
in the old man's hat, 1002b
nobody one, the worse, 451b
not a damned, for tribute, 377b
one a, two a penny, 1017b
plain, 752a
saved is a penny got, 328b
there was not a, in it, 1019a
value at a, 35a
wise pound foolish, 221b
worse than he, 1012a
Penny-postage-stamp, 660a
Penrod was doing nothing at all,
847a
Pens a stanza, 318b
blazoning, 187a
scholars', carry farther, 106b
Pension never enriched a young
man, 234a
Pensioned sailor lies safe, 303b
Pensions and family gratuities,
442a
Pensive cat, 853b
discontent, long nights in, 114a
looks innocent faces, 490b
nun, 246a
poets painful vigils keep, 321b
smiles, sweet strains or, 503a
soul, pour'd her, 351b
Pent, here in the body, 413a
in populous city, 258a
long in city, 477a
Pentameter, in the, falling, 422b
Penthouse lid, 194a
Pent-up creatures, 571b
love of my heart, 736a
Penurious woman, wife was a,
273b
Penury and contempt, 500b
intellectual, 913a
repress'd their noble rage, 348b
tendeth only to, 1039b
Peny for your thought, 93b
People absolute strong and wise,
816b
after, are dead, 855a
all exulting, 610a
all, have a part, 761a
all the, with all the rights, 517b
answerable to the, 443b
are good, 378a
are hard to suit, 736a
arose as one man, 1027a
attention of a, 951a
ballads of the, 713a
become, who bless, 727a
belongs to, who inhabit it, 539a
benches black with, 808a
benefit of the, 433b
better and simpler, 753a
buying clothes and groceries,
809a
cannot be wiser than the, 987a
carrying, abroad every day,
286a
changed yet Egdon remained,
705a
chosen, of God, 373b
clever, were good, 708a
comfort ye my, 1046b
common, of the skies, 213a
common saying among, 273a
considered by, as true, 369a
country, had no bread, 345a
die but books never, 921b
do not find it among gross, 338a

People don't ask for facts, 973a
 enlighten the, generally, 375b
 envious were devoured, 71b
 fear and distrust the, 376a
 few fastidious, 822a
 folly of the, 86a
 food of the, 337a
 fool some of the, all the time, 542b
 foolish, without understanding, 292b
 from the people and for the, 511a
 gave the, of his best, 549b
 God save the, 441b
 God will be with His, 237b
 good, all with one accord, 353a
 good, in their wisdom, 537a
 good of the, is chief law, 33b
 governed by magistrates, 490a
 government of all the, 560a
 government of the, 541a, 842a
 great peaceful, 770b
 great talk among, 284b
 hallow a whole, 419a
 have some champion, 25a
 health of the, 513a
 his, are free, 440b
 his, were his temple, 273a
 how holy. look when sea-sick, 672b
 I am the, the mob, 898a
 I pity, 687b
 identify themselves with the, 376a
 in England would be better, 744b
 in grief, 558a
 in hotels strike no roots, 841b
 in Scotland supports the, 337a
 indictment against a whole, 360a
 indomitable, 859a
 influence, 942b
 inured, weep a, 493a
 judge men by success, 265b
 keep, from talking, 104a
 keep, from vice, 341a
 kindreds, and tongues, 1064b
 know other, 27b
 last, I should choose, 381a
 let my, go, 1024a
 like, like priest, 1049a
 march, 899a
 marry ancient, 244a
 may eat grass, 474b
 myriads of, 222b
 narrow-souled, 321a
 no doubt but ye are the, 1030b
 not a book-reading, 794b
 not characters, 982b
 not include support of the, 689b
 nothing is so galling to a, 492a
 of customers, 352a
 of his pasture, 1036b
 of no great sense, 160b
 of the Philippines, 907b
 of the United States, 376a
 officer of the, 425b
 often grudge others, 10b
 old, applaud it, 107a
 on whom nothing is lost, 718b
 opinion of the, 373b
 opium of the, 593a
 our sovereign the, 443b
 people have for friends, 794a
 people marry, 794a
 perish, 1041b

People, poor and rascally, 284a
 power greater than the, 442a
 protect interests of the, 920a
 receiving from the, 333b
 representative of the, 399b
 representatives of the, 463b
 right of the, to alter, 373a
 right of the, to assemble, 376b
 rule with primitive, 759a
 see there is a, risen, 279b
 sentiment of the, behind it, 098a
 servants and agents of the, 689a
 some, one loves best, 641b
 special, 1025b
 spontaneous cooperation of free, 771b
 stiffnecked, 1025a
 strong enough, 920a
 sunless pleasures of weary, 701b
 swarm into the streets, 86a
 ten thousand, may lie in it, 304a
 that walked in darkness, 1045b
 the sunbeams, 245b
 they were a, 961a
 three millions of, 334b
 thy, shall be my people, 1027a
 thy, shall be willing, 1037a
 to all the, you can, 330a
 turn, to that inward light, 273a
 two kinds of, on earth, 754a
 ultimate justice of the, 539a
 very nicest, 957a
 voice of the, voice of God, 74a
 wash their dirty linen, 399b
 welfare of the, 779b
 what gain is it to the, 737a
 what is the city but the, 202b
 what kind of, do they think we are, 871a
 when wilt Thou save the, 441b
 who do things, 885b
 who have no weaknesses, 723a
 who know little, 344b
 who lift, 754a
 who make no noise, 269a
 who merely pray, 727a
 who think they ought to be free, 359a
 whom we most despise, 580b
 who're comfortable, 914a
 will fight for live for, 605b
 will talk and find fault, 104a
 will talk you know, 557b
 wisdom and efficacy of the, 921a
 with rivers as with, 757b
 world that has such, in 't, 210a
 world were not so full of, 894b
 Peopled garden, 378b
 kingdom, 102b, 154b
 world must be, 157b
 People's approval, secure other, 678b
 government, 443b
 hard necessities, 798b
 hearts, high in the, 166b
 hearts, Lord did dwell in, 273a
 it's other, money, 631b
 other, habits, 678a
 parent, 6a
 prayer glad diviner's theme, 277a
 right maintain, 436b
 sufferin', injure other, 836a
 sustenance is exacted, 689a
 will, broad-based upon her, 553a
 Peoples and governments, 401b

Peoples, crime of slaughtering whole, 47b
 do not know each other, 778a
 great and small, 556b
 life of, and of humanity, 642a
 new-caught sullen, 817a
 of Austria-Hungary, 771a
 of the United Nations, 997b
 rule the, with imperial sway, 370b
 stronger, will pass us by, 779a
 who have the courage, 925b
 Peopling earth waters and sky, 287a
 Peor and Baalim, 244b
 Pepper his cabbage, 45b
 Pepper-corn, I am a, 151a
 Pepper'd the highest, 358a
 Peppered, two of them, 150a
 Peppers, peck of pickled, 1018a
 Perce hard marble, 34b
 Perceive, find little to, 412a
 here a divided duty, 186b
 things that he thinketh, 1065b
 Perceived, so finely, and felt, 580b
 Perceives things he has discarded, 41a
 Perceiving how not to do it, 579b
 in an unhabitual way, 715b
 Percentage, small, will profit, 775a
 Perceptible not in progress but result, 616a
 Perception, adapt spiritual level to, 951a
 of beauty, 589a
 of the comic, 508b
 quicken his, though dull, 787b
 till our, end, 574b
 universal, 757b
 Perceptual anaesthesia, 908b
 Perch and not their terror, 184a
 eagles dare not, 127b
 got down from his, 587a
 on a cathedral or church, 805a
 stand on the, 953b
 Perchance to dream, 174b
 Perched upon a bust of Pallas, 545a
 Perches in the soul, 646b
 Percolated, thought has, through, 803a
 Percy and Douglas, song of, 116a
 Perdition, bottomless, 252a
 catch my soul, 188a
 Père Lachaise, buried in, 497b
 Peregrinations, men's labours and, 118b
 Perennial pleasures plants, 490a
 Perfect a thing as the clipper ship, 940b
 accuracy in the newspaper, 842a
 almost, state, 894a
 creature, far more, 530b
 day, darkness to the, 723b
 day, end of a, 799a
 day, hoping ever for the, 560b
 day, shineth more unto the, 1038b
 days, then if ever come, 600a
 entire and whole and, 789a
 forms, art's, 526b
 freedom, whose service is, 1068b
 friendship of two men, 771b
 fright, 457a
 gallows, 208b
 good and, gift, 1064a
 honest and, man, 224b
 if love be, 554b
 if thou wilt be, 1053b

Perfect in bud as in bloom, 668b
 inaction, succeed to, 306b
 indifference, matter of, 402a
 it was, it was rounded, 676b
 life may, be, 219b
 limousine, 966b
 love casteth out fear, 1064b
 love casts out prudery, 673a
 maiden most, 690b
 man, honest soul the only, 224b
 man, mark the, 1034a
 mind, not in my, 193b
 moved in, phalanx, 253a
 music, in quality, 746a
 peace, wilt keep him in, 1046a
 place for a writer, 963a
 poem round and, 650a
 practice makes, 44b
 rest, blessed with, 757a
 rose, 966b
 round, in the heaven a, 572a
 social tact, 769a
 song, golden orb of, 519b
 spirits of just men made, 1063b
 state of health, 65b
 strength made, in weakness,
 1062a
 understanding almost extinguish
 pleasure, 787b
 union, form a more, 376a
 union one and inseparable, 842a
 woman nobly planned, 409a
 woman, woman, 225b
 word, searches for the, 908a
 work, patience have her, 1063b
 Perfected by degrees, 99a
 functions of his own life, 605b
 Perfectest herald of joy, 157b
 Perfectibility of man, 516a
 Perfection, fulness of, 147b
 greatness and, of soul, 739b
 in him was a, 972b
 is reached, 988a
 nestles the seed, 609a
 never lead you to, 741a
 of reason, 110b
 of ten, 182a
 pink of, 357a
 pursuit of, 623a
 pursuit of unattainable, 823a
 right praise and true, 147a
 sanity and, of living, 617a
 songs spring thought, 575b
 take her own way to, 359b
 through art we realize our, 767b
 what's come to, perishes, 568b
 Perfectionism obstruct paths to
 peace, 922a
 Perfections, sweete, caught, 114b
 Perfectly feel even at finger's end,
 89b
 Perfects it makes amends, 568b
 Perfidious bark, 249a
 compassion, words of, 773b
 friends, 119b
 Perform, ability to, 1070b
 Almighty's order to, 298b
 each word, 12b
 for sake of our friends, 33b
 in the wet, 105b
 mistress' order to, 322a
 never promise more than you
 can, 45a
 patient to, 6a
 promises of youth, 337a
 Performance, based on excellence
 of, 965a
 desire outlive, 153a
 lovers swear more, 181b

Performance of every act of life,
 67a
 of pleasant actions, 922b
 prove easy to, 337a
 takes away the, 196b
 viewing them as a literary, 611b
 without precedent, 344b
 Performed to a T, 89a
 Performeth a good work, 1070a
 Performing a public duty, 624a
 great and illustrious actions,
 56a
 Performs it perfects it, 568b
 Perfume, do best, the air, 121b
 on violet, 148a
 oweest the cat no, 192a
 puss-gentleman that's all, 363a
 scent of odorous, 260a
 subtle sad, 686b
 warm, for vapour cold, 489b
 Perfumed like a milliner, 149b
 old women should not be, 54a
 Paris, 525a
 sea, gently o'er a, 543b
 Perfumes, all the, of Arabia, 199a
 rarely come from the flowers,
 739b
 take pleasure with, 282b
 the bower, 417a
 Perhaps, going to seek a great,
 87b
 Peri at the gate of Eden, 441a
 Peril, for those in, on the sea,
 634b
 free from, 159b
 in, of my life, 144b
 more, in thine eye, 135b
 ships in, 84b
 to his body, 494b
 Perilous fight, 436a
 lie, and beautiful, 947a
 seas in faery lands, 482a
 stuff, 199b
 to conduct, 85a
 way from a tree's summit, 477b
 Perils and dangers of this night,
 1068b
 avoid, which beset them, 282b
 delivered from, and miseries,
 229b
 doe enfold, 113a
 have this beauty, 498a
 of camp march and battle, 666a
 past, 903a
 sordid, of actual existence, 767b
 when our, are past, 401a
 Period, belonged to our, 910a
 brief, of sleep, 766b
 dim murky, 594a
 of history, 798a
 of life is long enough, 34a
 sleep during a prosperous, 344b
 Periodical convulsions, 746a
 Peripatetic, magnetic, lover, 683a
 Perish, all his thoughts will, 737b
 as one of the vulgar herd, 702b
 day, wherein I was born, 1030a
 fall and, 19a
 fight it out or, 753a
 from the earth, 541a
 goodness does not, 18a
 hero, or a sparrow fall, 316a
 him that is ready to, 1041b
 houses of ivory shall, 1049a
 in it if needful, 500b
 in our own pain, 789b
 in the dust, 427a
 in the fight, 529b
 in this wilderness, 229b

Perish, no seed shall, 707b
 one of thy members, 1051a
 people, 1041b
 should not, 1058a
 survive or, 443a
 that thought, 298b
 the steadfast, 911b
 things that had better, 731a
 though I, truth is so, 595b
 through eternal peace, 951a
 thy money, with thee, 1059a
 to, rather, 253b
 twice, 880b
 wake to, never, 408b
 weak shall, 877a
 what I preserve can, never, 412b
 with him the folly, 527b
 with the sword, 1055a
 world fit to, 783b
 Perished, all my friends have, so,
 668a
 at sea, 585a
 once, enough to have, 37b
 passion, phantom pains of, 809b
 the ship, 3a
 to make us men, 689b
 weapons of war, 1027b
 who ever, being innocent, 1030a
 Perishes, everything, 1010b
 what's come to perfection, 568b
 with the flesh, 20b
 Perishing, when a society is, 559a
 Periwigg, make great show with
 new, 285b
 Periwig-pated fellow, 175b
 Perjur'd, till action lust is, 207a
 Perjuria ridet amantium Jupiter,
 135b
 Perjuries, heed not their, 35b
 Jove laughs at lovers', 135b
 Perjury, Jove laughs at lovers',
 135b
 Perked up in glistering grief, 210b
 Permanence, ancient, 704b
 of matter, 883a
 terrible, 945b
 Permanent alliances with foreign
 world, 367a
 and certain characteristics, 336a
 equality of property, 515b
 grandeur of these states, 607a
 invaluable, invalid, 769a
 more delightful than, 490b
 nothing, except change, 12a
 nothing is or ought to be, 516a
 yearning for something, 886a
 Permit nature her own way, 101a
 to heaven, 259a
 transports of a British muse,
 290b
 Pernicious influence of wealth,
 444b
 live and actively, bird, 840b
 more, than love of flattery, 302a
 race of little vermin, 295b
 to general morality, 514b
 to mankind, 4b
 weed, 363a
 Perpetual charm in a letter of
 yours, 681a
 devotion to business, 749b
 exile, condemned to, 690a
 feast of nectar'd sweets, 247b
 morning, day is a, 590a
 motion, scoured with, 152b
 night, kingdom of, 128a
 night, 'tis with us, 218b
 peace, work us a, 244b
 priesthood, literary men a, 472b

Perpetual quarrel, 360b
 rack, 222a
 session, 927b
 steady and, serenity, 301a
 struggle for room and food,
 530a
 Perpetually damned, 123b
 Perpetuate, repair and, it, 753a
 Perplex and dash, 253b
 Perplex'd in the extreme, 190b
 Perplexed, souls, and distressed,
 722b
 with error, 19b
 Perplexes monarchs with fear,
 253a
 Persecute, pray for them which,
 you, 1051a
 Persecutes the mind, 279a
 Persecutest, why, thou me, 1059a
 Persecution a bad and indirect
 way, 240b
 christened it, 596b
 first law of society, 960a
 will lead to strengthening, 951b
 Persecutor, zealot may commence,
 373b
 Perseverance and soothing lan-
 guage, 374a
 in a good cause, 345b
 in disguise, 776b
 keeps honour bright, 182a
 more prevailing than violence,
 55b
 Persevere, strength to forbear and,
 753b
 Persia, past their first sleep in,
 241b
 throne of, 491a
 Persian carpet, 53b
 Gulf the Red Sea, 581b
 gulfs pearls of thought in, 602b
 messengers, 19b
 Persian-lambled, ermined and
 minked and, 805a
 Persian's heaven, 439b
 Persians, antique, 460a
 truth-loving, 972b
 Persistent, more, more faithful,
 855a
 Person, age in a virtuous, 301b
 bore is, who talks, 714a
 easiest, to deceive, 510a
 esteemed, nod from a, 57a
 in the first, 1005b
 isolated naked, 917b
 master owns only your, 497b
 of respectable connections, 670b
 portrait of a, one knows, 379a
 really busy, 758a
 sacrificed to individual, 917b
 set thy, forth to sell, 212b
 there's no such a, 578a
 to know what a, wants, 853b
 umble, 579a
 waking up always the same,
 822a
 well-conducted, 564a
 which each, deserved, 71b
 who agrees with me, 513a
 who can't pay, 580a
 who disliked gravy, 270b
 wise, and a fool, 31b
 Personage, less imposing, 435b
 play their, 103a
 Personages, risk everything with
 great, 297b
 Personal arrogance, 910b
 beauty a better introduction,
 71a

Personal considerations, 623b
 experience should not be guide,
 24b
 ideals, three, 744b
 immortality, endow myself with,
 841b
 intercourse, correspondence and,
 558a
 life as an individual, 882a
 likings, graves of his, 651a
 Northwest Passage, 933b
 opinions, rawness of his, 787b
 possessions, decline, 807b
 presence everywhere, 734b
 relationship, 988a
 ridicule is a shaft, 784b
 significance or insignificance,
 540a
 slim and crooked but, 718a
 Personalities, greater, than them-
 selves, 895a
 trivial, decomposing, 923a
 Personality, artistic moral, 611a
 creates outside of his own, 756b
 native, endows a man, 611a
 needs a good, 930a
 newspaper-man a double, 696b
 poetry an escape from, 943b
 Personally defeated, 517a
 one to become, attach'd to,
 610b
 Persons, addressed to private,
 487a
 attempting to find a motive,
 676b
 deprived of judgment, 28b
 divers, 162a
 duty of all, to reflect, 32b
 eleven thousand, 295b
 first must be forgotten, 425b
 God in three, 445b
 great, able to do great kind-
 nesses, 108b
 grown old in business, 431a
 living on annuities, 457b
 money rather than their, 344a
 more lives of obscure, 798b
 most knowing of, 47a
 no respect of, with God, 1059b
 no respect of place, nor time,
 164a
 no respecter of, 1059a
 of good sense, 332a
 respect of, is not good, 1041b
 two distinct, 221b
 without education, 435a
 Perspicuity of language, 74a
 Perspicuous, enough if a work be,
 425a
 Perspiration, ninety-nine percent,
 735b
 Perspire, dig till you gently, 820a
 Persuade, beauty doth of itself,
 131a
 to woo to, prevail, 765a
 tongue to, 369a
 Persuaded his enemy, 1014b
 in his own mind, 1060b
 Persuades, every man, himself,
 338a
 when speaking fails, 208a
 Persuadest, almost thou, me,
 1059b
 Persuading, by, others, 1002a
 fair-spoken, 212a
 revolting instead of, 375b
 Persuasion and belief, 411a
 divine, flows from lips, 4b
 hung upon his lips, 345b

Persuasion shine all silver, 9a
 tries force because, fails, 574a
 Persuasions, winged, 467b
 Persuasive sound, magic numbers
 and, 298a
 Pert as a schoolgirl, 684b
 Perturbed spirit, 173b
 Perturbs their minds, 516b
 Peru, from China to, 335b
 Newton at, 493a
 with its riches, 484b
 Pervades, spirit, public acts, 20b
 Perverse as a legislature, 989b
 as human nature, 989b
 depravity of their nature, 290b
 imp of the, 545a
 opinion, men of, 15a
 Perverseness one of primitive im-
 pulses, 544b
 Perversion, enormous and inner-
 most, 728b
 of the mind, 961a
 Perverted by selfishness of man,
 914b
 woman's cold, will, 469b
 Pessimism as agreeable as op-
 timism, 832b
 name men give to wisdom, 976b
 Pessimist fears this is true, 900a
 not a, but a peiorist, 785a
 sees the hole, 891a
 Pest of love, 479a
 Pester'd with popinjay, 149b
 Pestiferous superlatives, 808a
 Pestilence, like a-desolating, 464b
 noisome, 1036a
 that walketh in darkness, 1036a
 Pestilence-stricken multitudes,
 466a
 Pestilent congregation of vapours,
 173b
 Petal, each finger nail a crimson,
 973a
 root to crowning, 736a
 sleeps the crimson, 551a
 tip-tilted like the, 554b
 Petals from blown roses, 547a
 on a wet black bough, 932b
 Petar, hoist with his own, 177b
 Peter, call him, 147b
 denied his Lord, 1000b
 Peter Pumpkin-eater, 1018b
 Piper, 1018a
 robbing, he paid Paul, 88b
 the thought that, spoke, 722b
 thou art, 1053b
 twenty times was, feared, 404a
 Uncle, Daniels, 1014a
 Peterkin, quoth little, 426b
 Peter's dome, hand that rounded,
 503a
 Petition government for a redress,
 376b
 Petrarch's wife, 458a
 Petrified opinion, loyalty to, 680a
 truth, 674a
 Petrifies the feeling, 391a
 Petticoat, feet beneath her, 261a
 government, 446a
 tempestuous, 230b
 Pettifogger, one produces the,
 433b
 Petty artery in this body, 172a
 causes, meanest motives and,
 491a
 done the undone vast, 570a
 men walk under his legs, 166a
 minds, good fortune will ele-
 vate, 55b

Petty pace, creeps in this, 199b
 repeated annoyances, 54b
 suffering makes men, 875b
 Pewter, no, and no pub, 947a
 Phalanx, moved in perfect, 253a
 Pyrrhic, 458a
 Phantasma, interim is like a, 167a
 Phantom days, 890b
 of delight, 409a
 of ourselves, 622b
 of the hungry poor, 674a
 pains of perished passion, 809b
 Phantoms of hope, 337a
 one by one the, 80, 846a
 Pharaoh's heart, 1024a
 lean kine, 150b
 Pharisee, I am a, 1059b
 Pharos of Egypt comes last, 1008a
 Pharpur, Abana and, 1029a
 Phase in the life of the aged,
 966a
 new, in human history, 832a
 Ph.D. thesis, 942b
 Pheasants, honoured among foxes
 and, 997a
 Phenomena, laws from, of nature,
 916a
 of the universe, 633b
 Phials hermetically sealed, 295b
 Phidias, awful Jove young,
 brought, 503a
 carves wisdom, 507b
 Philadelphia asks who were his
 parents, 670b
 most pecksniffian city, 908b
 Philanthropic enterprises, of all,
 953b
 pursoot like shop-keepin', 835a
 Philanthropic, cure them all,
 990a
 Philanthropist, delusion to the,
 668b
 Philanthropists in a time of fam-
 ine, 509a
 Philanthropy almost the only vir-
 tue, 590a
 Philip betwixt two wicked per-
 sons, 59a
 drunk to Philip sober, 19a
 had success in his affairs, 56a
 news of successes brought, 58b
 Philippines, people of the, 907b
 relief of the, 907b
 Philistine, originally meant, 621b
 prevailed over the, 1027b
 what is called a, 461b
 Philistines, apostle of the, 622a
 barbarians, and populace, 623a
 be upon thee Samson, 1026b
 though the, may jostle, 683a
 Philologists who chase a syllable,
 363b
 Philosopher, considered by, as
 false, 369a
 dies twice in Laertius, 69b
 doesn't think in a vacuum, 798a
 endure toothache, 159a
 firm, can scorn, 328a
 great memory does not make,
 496a
 greater, a man is, 735a
 guide, and friend, 318a, 912a
 married, belongs to comedy,
 727b
 muscular training of a, 64b
 my definition, 654a
 thinks like a, 345a
 Philosopher's moralizing, 812b
 stone, true, 743b

Philosopher's stones, 223b
 Philosophers, all that, have
 sought, 412b
 exchange their ware for money,
 702b
 put their names to books, 222b
 sayings of, 238b
 sit in their sylvan hall, 654a
 statesmen, and divines, 501b
 wise, have judg'd, 239a
 Philosophic mind, 408b
 Philosophies of one age, 743a
 Philosphize, ridicule philosophy
 is to, 272b
 Philosophie, al be that he was a,
 79a
 Philosophy, adversity's sweet milk,
 137a
 aim of a true, 702b
 and wine are alike, 702b
 any, in thee shepherd, 161b
 ask not proud, 433a
 attainment of the goal in, 784a
 attainment of a true, 702b
 axioms in, 478b
 bladders of, 289a
 calm lights of mild, 299a
 charming is divine, 247b
 conformable to truth, 722a
 could find it out, 174a
 divine, 552a
 dreamt of in your, 173a
 faith and, are air, 605a
 genius for architecture or, 505a
 hang up, 137a
 inclineth mind to atheism, 120b
 is nothing but discretion, 227b
 mammalian, 949b
 mere, is my faith, 240b
 microscope of thought, 498a
 natural, makes men deep, 121b
 new, calls all in doubt, 217a
 no stoicism and no, 605a
 of sympathy and resemblance,
 759a
 one who studies, 64b
 ridicule, 272b
 teaching by examples, 304a
 triumphs over past evils, 264b
 truth is the object of, 738a
 unless, can make a Juliet, 137a
 whatever, may determine, 340b
 will clip an angel's wings, 480b
 Ph.D. thesis, 942b
 Physik, gold in, 79b
 Phlegmatic emerged from indo-
 lence, 372b
 Phil'ippines, sold us th', 835b
 Phobias, lay thy, to rest, 928a
 Phocaeans won, 19a
 Phocion and Demosthenes, 57a
 delivered an opinion, 59b
 Phocion's oratory, 57a
 Phoebeus' gins arise, 204a
 Phoebeus' lodging, 136b
 wain, 247a
 Phoenix builds her spicy nest,
 236b
 builds phoenix nest, 263b
 knew a, in my youth, 826b
 maiden, 212a
 'Phone, why did you answer the,
 971b
 Phonograph with half-a-dozen rec-
 ords, 765b
 Phony war, this is a, 927a
 Phosphor, sweet, bring the day,
 231b
 Photograph, carry it like a, 958b

Photographer, king of artists
 would be, 669a
 Photographs, save postage stamps
 or, 996b
 Photography, colourless, of a
 printed record, 737b
 portraiture is not, 948a
 Phrase, ancient Saxon, 522a
 caskets a vile modern, 515a
 deal with pompous, 436b
 fico for the, 180a
 fill their mouths with hollow,
 845b
 measured, 406b
 our names and a, or two, 893a
 proverb'd with grandsire, 134b
 soft, of peace, 186a
 suitable vesture of, 22b
 that with the public took, 376b
 wings of a, and a flower, 823a
 Phraseology, literary, 797b
 Phrases, discourse in novel, 683a
 goddamned 894a
 I detest, 789b
 mint of, in his brain, 132b
 of the soul, 915b
 polite, and poses, 644a
 retailer in, 298a
 set of, learn't by rote, 295b
 Phyllida my Phyllida, 703b
 Phyllis is my only joy, 287b
 Physic, best, to preserve health,
 121a
 professions of law and, 433b
 take, pomp, 192a
 to the dogs, 199b
 wisdom beyond the rules of,
 121a
 Physical and metaphysical im-
 possibility, 473a
 and moral standard of mortals,
 616b
 and spiritual night, 497a
 arguments and opinions, 101a
 effect, as well as spiritual, 679b
 giants, wage war like, 963b
 life, give me fullness of, 739b
 mental and, torture, 727b
 pain, fear of, 930a
 storms in the, world, 374a
 three, facts, 661b
 timidity, 705a
 world, cultivation of the, 538b
 Physically impossible, 382a
 Physician, and man of letters,
 534a
 bawls for a, 747a
 considers good of patient, 23b
 deceive not thy, 233b
 every grief to the, 234a
 flower of our civilization, 751a
 goodness of the, 22a
 heal thyself, 1056b
 honour a, 1066b
 is no, there, 1048a
 Luke the beloved, 1063a
 observe the, 217b
 of cureless ills, 13b
 of the Iron Age, 620a
 one, is confined, 19a
 or lawyer, religion of my, 98a
 regular-bred, 381b
 rope-dancer, conjuror, 62b
 swear by Apollo, 21b
 who can do no good, 846b
 whole need not a, 1052a
 Physicians are grown cosmogra-
 phers, 217b
 best of all, 746b

- Physicians, beyond the practice of, 534a
 catch diseases, 222b
 of a mind diseased, 12b
 of the utmost fame, 849a
 use three, 296b
- Physicists have known sin, 992b
- Physics, labour we delight in, pain, 196b
- Physiognomy, nothing so easy as, 500b
- Physiological experiment on animals, 530b
- Pia mater, in womb of, 133a
- Pianist, please do not shoot the, 768b
- Piano, notice over the, 768b
 pounding of an old, 823a
- Pianoforte a lap-dog and a parrot, 495a
- Piano's, new, tune, 813a
- Piccadilly Daisy, 714a
 good-bye, 878a
 walk down, with a poppy, 683a
- Pick, scruple to, a pocket, 291a
- Pickaxe shovel spade crowbar hoe, 450a
- Picke the locke, 1013b
- Picked, age is grown so, 178b
 and culled, 89b
 out of ten thousand, 173b
- Picket's off duty forever, 636b
- Pickett leading grandly down, 740b
- Pickett's Virginians, 781b
- Picking and stealing, 1069a
- Pickle, put you in this, 103b
- Pickled peppers, peck of, 1018a
 pork, captain's biscuits and, 564b
- Pickwickian sense, 576a
- Picnic egg, hard-boiled as a, 973b
- Picninnies and the Joblillies, 350b
- Pictur' that no painter has the colorin' 746a
- Picture, American, or statue, 418a
 as courteous to a man as to a, 505b
 best part of a, 507a
 cracking up some, 851b
 earth's last, 814b
 essence of, is frame, 866b
 fain would paint a, 571b
 fell across the, dead, 717b
 life is painting a, 709b
 life like a Japanese, 710b
 little, painted well, 723b
 look not at his, 219a
 may instantly present, 594b
 paint my, truly like me, 237b
 of external life, 761b
 of human crimes, 325b
 of life of their ancestors, 494a
 of the face that drove me mad, 717a
 placed the busts between, 306b
 see a fine, 378b
 show you the, 164a
 to say of a, in praise, 668b
 worth more than ten thousand words, 1011a
- Pictures, beads, rosaries and pikes, 239b
 cutting all the, out, 848a
 for the page atone, 321b
 in a gallery that get sold, 985b
 in our eyes 216b
 look at, or statues, 515a
 of silver, 1040b
- Pictures, people who understand, 814a
 sleeping and the dead are as, 196b
 taste Shakespeare, 354b
 without, or conversations, 656a
 you are, out of doors, 187a
- Picture-sque liar, 677b
 were banished, 718a
- Pie, baked in a, 1017a
 calico, 581a
 Christmas, 1015a
 finger in every, 104b
 in the sky, 1009a
 New Englanders love, 894a
 no, baked at Castlewood, 104b
 no man's, is freed, 210a
 rich pumpkin, 527a
 to make an apple, 350b
 umble, 579b
- Piece, all of a, throughout, 280b
 bleeding, of earth, 167b
 comforting, of fiction, 908b
 deplorable, of madness, 282b
 faultless, 261a
 irregular indigested, 336b
 judge whole, by pattern, 718b
 of divinity in us, 241a
 of the continent, 218a
 of the nether millstone, 1032a
 of valiant dust, 157a
 thinks a faultless, to see, 310b
 what a, of work is man, 173b
- Piecemeal, moulder, on the rock, 455b
- Pieces are the phenomena, 633b
 body will go to, 10a
 of good fortune, 332a
 'tis all in, 217a
 went to, all at once, 536b
- Pied, daisies and violets blue, 134a
 meadows trim with daisies, 245a
- Pieman, Simple Simon met a, 1016a
- Pierce, graze nor, 189b
 meeting soul may, 245b
- Pierced, bruise'd heart was, 186b
 how sharp it, and stung, 712b
 the strong tower, 612b
 to depth of my heart, 243a
- Piercing night's dull ear, 155b
- Pierian spring, 310b
- Piers, knocking at the vacant, 625b
 of Waterloo Bridge, 493a
- Piety, natural, 406b
 nor wit shall lure it back, 533a
 respects, and devotion, 406a
 towards the universe, 807b
 would not grow warmer, 337b
- Pig behave like a, 963a
 dear, are you willing, 581a
 in the poke, 95a
 snake to a, 714a
 stole a, 1017b
 this little, went to market, 1016a
 to a man, 714a
 to buy a fat, 1019b
 was eat and Tom was beat, 1017b
- Pigeon wild, 940b
- Pigeon-livered and lack gall, 174a
- Pigeons, casual flocks of, 906a
 in the grass alas, 877b
 tame, eat peas, 238a
- Piggy-wig stood with a ring, 581a
- Pig-lead firewood iron-ware, 896b
- Pigmies, intellectual, 963b
- Pigmy-body, fretted the, to decay, 276b
- Pigmy's straw does pierce it, 193a
- Pig's tail never a good shaft, 235a
- Pigs, boards or, to sell, 504b
 is pigs, 843b
 naturally as, squeak, 238a
 whether, have wings, 658b
- Pigtail; handsome, wore, 564a
- Pike, holy text of, and gun, 238b
- Pike-staff, plain as a, 297b
- Pilate, wash your hands with, 140a
- Pile, dark, of human mockeries, 440b
 Ossa on Pelion, 6a
 the bodies high, 898a
 them high at Gettysburg, 898a
- Piled stones, 244b
- Pilfered, multitudes of hours, 405a
- Pilgrim band, onward goes the, 664a
 flock, misused upon the, 496a
 grey, honour a, 351b
 laid in a large chamber, 274a
 of eternity, 468a
 of the sky, 412a
 soul in you, 824b
 steps, came forth with, 259b
 steps of spring, 721a
- Pilgrimage, beguile your, 927a
 Goethe has done his, 620a
 it goes, 995b
 succeed me in my, 274b
 take my, 111a
 this be my, 915b
 weary, 232a, 342b
- Pilgrimages, longen to go on, 79a
- Pilgrim's Progress, 677a
- Pilgrims, greatness of the, 624a
 knew they were, 229b
 passing to and fro, 80b
 weary, 490a
- Pilgrims' pride, land of the, 529b
- Pill of turpentine, 284b
 outliv'd the doctor's, 308b
- Pillar of a cloud, 1024a
 of fire, 1024b
 of salt, 1023a
 of state, 254a
 triple, of the world, 200a
- Pillared cliffs like sentries, 755b
- Pillars, hewn out her seven, 1038b
 of society, 641a
- Pillow, finds the down, hard, 204a
 of a cottage-chamber bed, 636b
- Pillow'd upon my fair love's breast, 479b
- Pills political, quacks with, 831a
- Pilot cannot mitigate billows, 46a
 cares about nothing but the river, 676a
 great, can sail, 47a
 lightning, 676a
 lives our, still, 127a
 of the Galilean lake, 249a
 of the state, 14a
 see my, face to face, 557a
 that weathered the storm, 401a
 'tis a fearful night, 485a
- Pilots of the purple twilight, 548b
 touching head to head, 686b
- Pin bores through castle wall, 139b
 siller, 1013a
 to be chosen between them, 442b
- Pinafore, captain of the, 682a

Pinch, bitter, of pain and fear,
817a
deserts you at a, 10b
hungry lean-faced villain, 129b
lover's, 202a
necessity's sharp, 191b
the poor, the wants that, 38b
Pinches, none can tell where shoe,
54b
Pinching fingers, 207b
Pine, all for which my soul did,
544a
dominion over palm and, 816a
dwindle peak and, 194a
for what is not, 467a
immovable infix'd, 254a
lofty, is often tossed, 19a
scent of, 944b
shall I ever sigh and, 233a
tallest, hewn, 252b
then most I, for thee, 510a
they, I live, 101b
tree stands so lonely, 485b
with blighted affection I, 828b
with feare and sorrow, 114a
Pine-apple of politeness, 381a
Pined and wanted food, 403a
for cheerful ale, 358b
in thought, 164b
sighed and, and ogled, 564a
Pine-logs, bring me, hither, 593a
Pines, eat the cones under his,
879b
murmuring, 522b
silent sea of, 423a
solemn, 662a
stretched beneath the, 503a
thunder-harp of, 650a
tops of eastern, 130a
Pinhead in a good many respects,
829a
Pining for the spring, 564a
what is passion but, 653a
Pinion, bird with the broken, 701a
Pinions, drift of, 790b
'Pinions, I'll tell you what his, is,
679b
Pink eyne, plumpy Bacchus with,
201a
its, and white are everywhere,
624a
nose red as a, 426a
of courtesy, 107b, 357b
of perfection, 357a
shades, twenty-nine when there
are, 768b
sunbonnet, 745b
trip slip, 645a
underclothes, 956b
Pinks that April wears, 185b
Pinnace like a flutter'd bird, 556a
Pinnacle, before he attained the,
500b
imagin'd, and steep, 477b
Pinn'd it wi' a siller pin, 1013a
Pinned with a single star, 487a
Pinning down of a delusion, 927b
Pinnsylvania, man down in, 836a
Pinpoint of light, 986a
Pin-pricks, killed by, 651a
Pin's fee, set life at a, 172a
Pins a means of saving life, 839a
Pint, come within a, of wine, 301b
my merit on thet, 601a
of English ale, 867b
the people to the goal, 601a
Pint-pot, as much imagination as
a, 466b
P'int about that frog, 674b

Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer,
786b
Pioneer, died in my boots like a,
978b
Pioneers O pioneers, 609a
Pious action, 174a
all were, 1000b
feeling of dependence, 443a
fool that raised it, 241b
fraud, 371a
frauds of friendship, 333b
gentlemen, 'longside of some,
698b
grief, holy anger and, 451a
impiety of the, 615a
man, although I am a, 270b
man, Eleazar Wheelock a, 808b
ones of Plymouth, 592b
passion grave intent, 781a
patience, wise and, 543a
thoughts as harbingers, 243b
Pipe but as the linnets sing,
551b
called for his, 1015a
cat dog and a, or two, 788a
easier played on than a, 176a
for fortune's finger, 175b
give a man a, he can smoke,
667b
light my, and read Charles
Lamb, 830a
me to pastures still, 724b
meerschäum, 937b
organs, players of lofty, 98b
piped a silly, 479b
rumour is a, 152a
tipp'd with amber, 460b
to smoke in cold weather, 377b
Piped a silly pipe, 479b
Piper, pay the, 297b
Piper's son, Tom the, 1017b
Pipes, brisker, than poetry, 786b
if any man can play the, 810b
of the Highlanders, 527b
what, and timbrels, 482a
Piping down the valleys wild,
385a
lengths of, or tubing, 736b
loud, helpless naked, 387b
plaintive, frog, 741a
Pippin, ribstone, 849a
Pippins, old, toothsome, 119a
Pirace, let's vary, 882b
Piracy is commerce without folly-
swaddles, 714a
Pirate king, glorious to be a,
682b
Pirates, cruelty of, 601b
preachers pooten-makers, 856b
Pis, tant, tant mieu, 346b
Pistol misses fire, 358a
pun is a, 431a
Pistols, ring bells and fire, 882b
Piston stroke, snorting steam and,
667a
Pit, black as the, 741b
down to the, have trod, 890a
eagle know what is in the,
384b
fill, as well, 151b
he that diggeth a, 1043a
horrible, 1034a
man will go down into the,
737b
many-headed monster of the,
115b, 320b
of the stomach, 788a
steps lead down into the, 711a
whoso diggeth a, 1041a

Pitch, above the, 89a
camp in a likely place, 59a
doth defile, 158a
flies the higher, 124a
my moving tent, 413a
slime and, 1023b
touch, they that, 158a
toucheth, he that, 158a, 1066a
validity and, 163b
worked her mind to such a,
730b
Pitch'd, as the mind is, 365a
Pitched past pitch of grief, 724b
Pitcher, bright name of Molly,
748b
broken at the fountain, 1043b
clink of the ice in the, 747a
iv him in th' corner stone, 836a
of mignonette, 760b
that wouldn't spill, 535b
Pitchers, small, have wyde eares,
94a
Pitchfork, thrown on with a,
296b
Pitee reneth in gentil herte, 80b
Piteous chase, 159b
thing, will be a, 935a
Pitfalls for the capture of men,
564b
Pith, great, and moment, 175a
intricate meaning and, 651b
Pitiable in its units, 705a
Pitied, all you, all you bore,
750a
better to be envied than, 19a
him in his blindness, 924b
men whose views, 597b
who do not complain are never,
428a
Pities restless crew left behind,
303b
spirit who, me, 924b
the plumage, 371a
unhappy folks on shore, 377a
Pitieth, Zeus, him who pitieth,
13a
Pitiful beauty, world and her,
795b
day, tender eye of, 197b
God be, 518b
job, appoint as to a, 361b
selfish spiteful, 434a
'twas wondrous, 186b
Pitiless storm, pelting of this,
192a
Pitt, let, boast of his victory,
345a
Pity after they are dead, 480b
arrests the mind, 916b
beyond all telling, 824b
challenge double, 111a
compassionate, in this life, 774a
death's, peace and refuge, 680a
endure then, then embrace,
317a
ere charity began, 356a
for conceited people, 596b
found, in his tenderness, 688a
from blust'ring wind, 268b
him this dupe of dream, 854b
his ignorance, 576b
is for the living, 678b
like a naked babe, 195b
loved her that she did, them,
186b
me my dear, 935a
me that the heart is slow, 962a
melts the mind, 225a
mercy, peace and love, 385b

- Pity my simplicity, 334b
 no, could change the heart,
 712b
 of it Iago, 189b
 people I, 687b
 sacred, 161a
 seas of, 993b
 sense of, beauty and pain, 772a
 she's a whore, 228b
 showing an outward, 140a
 sitting in the clouds, 137a
 stands before the door, 387b
 swells the tide, 225a
 tear of, 576a
 that we can die but once, 299b
 the hippogriff, 986a
 the midnight, 935a
 the prickly star, 934b
 the unicorn, 986a
 their want of faith, 369b
 though not pardon, 129a
 'tis true 'tis, 173b
 upon the poor, 1040a
 were profane, 793b
 Pitying tender cries, 385b
 Pity-pat, heart kep' goin', 601a
 Pity's akin to love, 225a
 call, listen to, 630a
 the straightest, 225a
 Pity-Zekle, hern went, 601a
 Pivot of civilization, 974a
 Pix, sticks nix hicks, 804b
 Pixy-wife, 883b
 Plac'd amid melancholy main,
 328b
 like a painted Jove, 275b
 Place, all other things give, 308b
 among the bards, 38a
 aspire to highest, 33a
 beneath, droppeth upon the,
 146a
 called Golgotha, 1055a
 can be inspiring, 975b
 chang'd by, or time, 252b
 choose a, to die in, 341b
 degree priority and, 181a
 descent is same from every,
 70b
 dignified by doer's deed, 183a
 distressed and forsaken, 285a
 each thing in its, 523a
 Elgin's, 558a
 everywhere his, 267b
 fill up a, 159a
 first, is safe for no one, 46b
 fittest, where man can die, 588a
 forgive a, 579b
 get, and wealth, 40b, 320a
 going to take my, 899a
 grave's a fine and private,
 269a
 heavenly paradise that, 220b
 home better, 160a
 hope hath happy, 592b
 I know my, 165a
 in a lonesome, 856b
 in every, consigned, 337b
 in the garden of song, 782b
 lonesome, against the sky, 756a
 lovely in a lonely, 863b
 lowly, appointed for him, 51a
 men in great, 120a
 mind is its own, 240b, 252b
 monarchs must give, 591a
 neither shall his, know him,
 1030a
 no, affords more conviction,
 336b
 no, more delightful, 34a
- Place, no respect of, persons nor
 time, 164a
 not to live but to die in,
 241a
 of a skull, 1055a
 of our birth, 529a
 of peace, 606a
 plant another in its, 334a
 prepare a, for you, 1058b
 Red Sea, in your life, 799b
 stands upon slippery, 148a
 sunshine in the shade, 113a
 take your, or mine, 813a
 thereof shall know it no more,
 1030a, 1036b
 this is the, 496a
 time and, and the loved one,
 575a
 time nor, did then adhere, 196a
 to be happy is here, 662b
 to one, trusted, 143a
 towering in her pride of, 197a
 unfixed in principles and, 276b
 void of all light, 75b
 well-assured, in men's regard,
 776a
 what, is this, 898b
 where honour's lodg'd, 239b
 where loveliness keeps house,
 810b
 where men can pray, 867b
 which has done him mischief,
 48b
 worship the gods of the, 224a
 Placed, confidence, in statesmen,
 22b
 Places, all, all airs, 222b
 all, shall be hell, 123a
 all, were alike to him, 820a
 angels keep their ancient, 790b
 change, with me a spell, 778a
 crying solitary in lonely, 762a
 deep, of the earth, 1036b
 distant from heaven alike, 223a
 eye of heaven visits, 138a
 father's fortunes and his, 226b
 for going into unclean, 72a
 in all the, you can, 329b
 inward, of the soul, 24a
 lay it on thick in the right,
 671a
 prosperity within thy, 1037b
 they who are in highest, 275a
 too many, I haven't seen, 996b
 Placid and self-contain'd, 608a
 repose under liberty, 271b
 Placing rallery in railing, 296a
 Plagiare among good authors,
 251a
 Plague, art to, himself, 231b
 avoid as you would the, 73a
 every one hath his particular,
 58b
 instruments to, us, 193b
 o' both your houses, 136b
 of cowards, 150a
 of mice, 426a
 of sighing, 150b
 return to, the inventor, 195b
 strumpet's, to beguile many,
 189a
 upon such backing, 150a
 us to death, 325a
 what a, is love, 1013b
 Plagues a lover bears, 293a
 blights with, 387b
 of human kind, 222a
 that haunt the rich, 38b
 thy wrath can send, 401b
- Plagues with which mankind are
 curst, 291b
 Plaid tartan, 582b
 Plain, above the fruited, 781a
 and simple faith, 168b
 and uncoined constancy, 156b
 as a pike-staff, 297b
 as graveyard stones, 947a
 as nose in man's face, 90a
 as on a darkling, 622a
 as the beak upon my face,
 703a
 as way to parish church, 160b
 be, in dress, 322b
 blunt man, 168b
 break on hill and, 750b
 brown stone will do, 536a
 dealing, common sense and,
 502b
 doctrines, and clear, 239b
 gather from the, 613a
 Gromboolian, 582a
 hev it, an' flat, 600b
 how she makes it, 877a
 human being, 932a
 living and high thinking, 407a
 man is the basic clod, 777a
 nodding o'er the yellow, 328a
 not so old and not so, 683b
 of Marathon, 337b
 old, men have rosy faces, 752a
 set, virtue best, 121a
 Siroc-wither'd, 543b
 so, a stop, 152a
 speak, and to purpose, 157b
 tale put you down, 150a
 terms, say in, 144a
 the way is, peaceful, 540b
 toiled woman, 744a
 vanish from the, 592b
 way is all so very, 867b
 Plaine, knight pricking on the,
 113a
 Plainest friend, 971a
 Plainly and ingeniously confess,
 119a
 Plainness of speech, 1062a
 Plains of Timbuctoo, 516b
 of windy Troy, 548a
 ravaged, 362a
 silver-mantled, 560b
 tolerant, 716a
 wide and rising, 886b
 Plaintive piping frog, 741a
 strings, players upon, 838b
 Plan, bad, of no modification, 44b
 build up no, 959a
 but not without a, 315b
 if we are true to, 647a
 my ways and rule my heart,
 495b
 nature's, 525b
 no, is devised, 44a
 or title-page, 353a
 reforms his, 305b
 surest, to make a man, 586a
 what we, we build, 630b
 Plancus was consul, 39b
 Plane tree's kind, 778b
 Planet, every man on the, 729b
 giving her shirt for her, 984b
 ill, reigns, 208a
 keep, warm by friction, 963a
 loyal to his, 984b
 rhyming, 159a
 swift like a small, 772a
 swiftly tilting, 948b
 swims into his ken, 477a
 unsexed by war, 980a

Planetary war, 934b
 Planets, Bacon could have created, 476b
 come to me, 823b
 engulf the, 806b
 guides the, in their course, 396b
 had fallen on me, 929a
 heavens, and this centre, 181a
 in their stations, 257b
 in their turn, 299a
 no, strike, 170a
 Planks of our ship, 70a
 Planned gaieties, 974b
 nobly, 409a
 wars are, by old men, 910a
 Plans, call for building of, 918b
 it performs it, 568b
 Plant another in its place, 334a
 error is a hardy, 561a
 fame is no, 249a
 fix'd like a, 317a
 for eternity, 474a
 himself on his instincts, 501a
 indirect way to, religion, 240b
 land set out to, a wood, 320a
 of cautious growth, 950b
 of slow growth, 335a
 proceed tew, it, 594b
 seeds and watch, 664b
 sensitive, in a garden grew, 466b
 the aloe, 559b
 thou no roses at my head, 649b
 tree for himself, 651a
 whose virtues not discovered, 508b
 wound that laid thee low, 452a
 Plantation, longing for the old, 636a
 Planted by rivers of water, 1032a
 God first, a garden, 121a
 I have, Apollos watered, 1060b
 in the human head, 461a
 potato, and replanted, 513b
 the seeds of despotism, 538a
 Planting the trees, 903b
 wheat for this, 281b
 Plant-lice, no, and snails, 954a
 Plants, aromatic, 120a
 as sickly, betray, 347b
 beauty of growing, 282b
 books of dried, 558a
 fruits of life and beauty, 386b
 grace that lies in, 136a
 grown up in their youth, 1038a
 herbs, stones, 136a
 his footsteps in the sea, 362b
 love the, 618a
 nobler and rarer, 559b
 renew both fruit and flower, 54a
 sons may be as, 1038a
 suck in the earth, 267a
 thorns, 29a
 trees to benefit, 31a
 Plash, cooling, of rain, 756b
 Plaster, character set like, 715a
 saints, 818a
 Plastered high with pride, 864a
 Plastic force, moulded by some, 703a
 Plat of rising ground, 246a
 Plate, polished up the silver, 956a
 sin with gold, 193a
 weight of jewel or, 829b
 Plated decks, 990a
 Plates and cups clean-gleaming, 938b
 china, 792a

Plates, washing up the, 980b
 Platform, I have read the, 445a
 Platinum, bullets made of, 848a
 Latitude, good, 769b
 stroke a, until it purrs, 895a
 Plato, attachment à la, 683a
 defined man, 72a
 I prefer to err with, 34a
 rule of, 250a
 saying to Xenocrates, 71a
 secretary of nature, 236b
 thou reasonest well, 299b
 Platonic love, 105b
 Plato's brain, Caesar's hand and, 507a
 Dialogues, Cicero on, 57a
 retirement, 259b
 this is, man, 72a
 Platter, licked the, clean, 1015a
 Plaudits of the throng, 525b
 P'ausibility, one grain of, 559b
 Play, a little work a little, 665b
 a part, 143a
 a superior role, 931a
 and make good cheer, 96a
 attract to, creep prattle, 64b
 authors, your part, 556b
 body is not obliged to, 675a
 by me bathe in me, 598b
 can, upon it, 152a
 come forth to, 245b
 cracking up some, 851b
 evenmons the, by stealthy jeers, 773b
 fools with the time, 153a
 goes to an American, 418a
 hart ungalled, 176a
 his, is always fair, 633b
 I cannot, alone, 470a
 in God's name let him, 810b
 is done the curtain drops, 563b
 is played out, 565a
 is ready to start, 877b
 is the tragedy Man, 544b
 just measure of a, 42a
 learned to, when he was young, 1017b
 let me, and be golden, 997a
 life or, 831b
 life's poor, is o'er, 317b
 most artful part in a, 107a
 musicians that shall, 151a
 not the hazard but the, 829b
 of colours on clouds, 797a
 of the many, 797a
 on if music be food of love, 163a
 on my fiddle in Dooney, 825b
 out play, 150b
 pleased not the million, 174a
 rather hear thy discourse than see a, 223b
 right to, among them, 777a
 scarcely saw the, at all, 984b
 see the dolphins, 326b
 selfishness brought into, 514a
 the devil, 127b
 the fool, 432a
 the fox, 55a
 the game, 803b
 the man Master Ridley, 87a
 the woman with mine eyes, 198b
 theories of a good, 865a
 they would not let my, run, 291a
 this may be, to you, 267a
 to see that interesting, 849b
 to win or toil to lose, 846b

Play, tried to, Mozart, 955b
 truant at his tales, 132b
 unsuccessful, 876a
 up and play the game, 803b
 upon the earth, 251a
 watch the men at, 886b
 wild white horses, 619b
 winds that hold them, 260a
 wise enough to, the fool, 165a
 with bulls and bears, 955b
 with cats, 105a
 with flowers, 154b
 with my cat, 99a
 with similes, 407b
 with the poor, 823a
 woman's, is mediocre, 727a
 Play'd, Cupid and my Campaspe, 112b
 Played, all parts are, 161a
 at bo-peep, 231a
 before the Lord, 1028a
 Cretan against Cretan, 55b
 easier to be, on, 176a
 emperors, their parts, 99b
 game that must be, 846a
 how you, the game, 910a
 I have, the fool, 1027b
 strain, upon the shingles, 636b
 the black or white, 494b
 upon a stage, 165b
 way that they, together, 760b
 with and humoured, 275a
 Player, each, must be all-Ameri-
 can, 964b
 on the other side is hidden, 633b
 shuffles off the buskin, 535a
 strutting, 181a
 that struts and frets, 199b
 with railroads, 898a
 Player's hide, tyger's hart in, 126a
 Players in your housewifery, 187a
 men and women merely, 161a
 most be, 220a
 mouth it as many, do, 175a
 of lofty pipe organs, 898b
 upon plaintive strings, 838b
 Playful breeze drops in the pool, 589a
 when I'm, 676a
 Playhouses coaches waggons, 429a
 Playing all my heart remembers, 740b
 boy, on the seashore, 288a
 ever amid our, 583a
 fields of Eton, 400b
 holidays, 149b
 of the merry organ, 1004b
 so peacefully there, 853a
 the knave and dissimulation, 284a
 ugly yahoo tricks, 902b
 Playmate, time's but our, 627b
 Playmates, I have had, 428b
 Play's the thing, 174a
 Plays all sorts of roles, 265a
 going to, and carrying people, 286a
 ignorance, the chief part, 70a
 man, many parts, 161a
 romantic, with happy endings, 830b
 sports and, with me, 384b
 upon this string first, 274b
 writing of, a great matter, 765b
 Plaything, man's, 61a
 some livelier, 317a

Playthings of fate in our fears,
930a
takes our, one by one, 525b
Playwright, deserted as a, 876a
Playwrights mouth, 794b
Plaza, Toro, Duke of, 685b
Plea, every pleading is a, in
vain, 988b
justice by thy, 146a
necessity the tyrant's, 45a, 255b
so tainted and corrupt, 145a
Plead before another generation,
55a
causes better, 37b
excuse every man will, 227b
lament and sue, 414a
with humane men, 517a
Pleading, every, is a plea in vain,
988b
Pleasance revel and applause,
188a
Pleasant abridgment of all that
was, 357b
actions, performance of, 922b
air is calm and, 250a
and sweet to the sense, 262b
angling will prove so, 235b
biography is universally, 473b
bread eaten in secret is, 1039a
country's earth, 140a
day, foretells a, 586b
dreams awake, from our, 449b
dreams, lies down to, 470b
England's, pastures, 388b
from, to severe, 286b
fruits do grow, 220b
fruits, eat his, 1044b
glee, songs of, 385a
is Saturday night, 398b
journeys, 285a
land, England's green and, 388b
land, mighty ocean and, 626b
land of counterpane, 750b
make thy riches, 184b
memory of their worth, 471b
moderate, food and drink, 282b
place, England is a, 598a
places, lines fallen in, 1032b
seat, this castle hath a, 195a
shade, sitting in, a, 220a
side, had his, 804b
so jolly so comely, 377a
sour looks are not, 20a
things to pay are compliments,
768b
think him, enough, 580b
thought, we meet thee like a,
407b
thoughts bring sad thoughts,
403b
thrilling glorious hours, 590b
time with my mind, 654a
to have money, 595b
to know Mr. Lear, 580b
to remember these things, 36b
to watch another's struggle, 34b
too to think on, 261b
touchy testy, fellow, 300a
vices, 193b
walk a pleasant talk, 658b
word to speak, 558a
year's, king, 212b
Pleasantest sort of a poet, 936b
things in the world, 434a
Pleasantness, ways of, 1038b
Pleasantry, folly even in, 74a
species of wit or, 372a
Pleasant'st angling, 157b
Pleas'd me long choosing, 258a

Pleas'd, silence was, 255b
still, to praise, 312a
with favours given, 330a
with the danger, 276b
with what he gets, 160b
Please, a woman says what will,
344b
all, alike, 255b
all and you please none, 11a
all girls he can, 701a
blest with certainty to, 396b
books cannot always, 383b
charm or interest or, 754a
circumstance to, us, 266a
everybody, 45b
fancy of men, 283a
live to, 335b
love seeketh not itself to, 386b
man must, himself, 616a
Molière cannot, himself, 286b
natural to, 276b
never fails to, 288a
old fashions, me best, 130a
part of the things that, 341b
pleasure has ceased to, 337a
pleasures too refin'd to, 314b
sir I want some more, 576b
studious to, 335b
the fleeting guest, 754a
they, are pleas'd, 334a
tower'd cities, us, 245b
try to, and please not, 974b
whenever you, 72a
world and one's father, 269b
Pleased, disposition to be, 341b
God to visit us, 229b
gods are well, 223a
to call his mind, 495a
to see her company, 284b
to see the dolphins play, 326b
to take of my labours, 339a
to the last, 316a
with a rattle, 317a
with effect he produces, 858a
Pleases, Molière, all the world,
286b
use money as one, 558b
Pleasing anxious being, 349a
concord end, 260b
dreadful thought, 300a
dreams and slumbers light, 415a
ev'ry, ev'ry prudent part, 314b
eye or face, 999b
few things more, to eye, 471b
hope, whence this, 299b
imagine himself, 282a
land of drowsy head, 328b
manner and laugh, 931b
memory of all he stole, 321b
myself mightily, 285a
on their ear, voice so, 6b
punishment, 128b
seeking what is, to them, 283a
sublime and, thoughts, 890a
surest method of, 323a
themes, nature's, 329a
to the angels, 851a
ware is half sold, 233b
Pleasurable and genial feeling,
425b
Pleasure, ancient, and pain, 809b
and convenience of our lives,
355a
and pain, light life, 661b
anguish rides swift after, 615a
at the helm, 350a
blind with tears, 467b
communication of immediate,
423b

Pleasure, desire to teach or give,
41b
dispensation of, 446b
dissipation without, 369b
double, to deceive, 269b
drink it with, 1066a
drown the brim, 183a
ease and, 484b
eternally new, 725a
flowing limb in, drowns, 328b
fly from, 337a
for what were, 722a
forget to take, 285a
friend of, 351b
from thinking too highly, 282a
good, ease content, 317b
greeted with, 803a
half-intellectual, 733a
has ceased to please, 337a
he that can take his, 107a
hinder me of a little, 285a
his company an everlasting, 29a
hope, in what yet remain, 276a
how much, they lose, 243a
I have no, in them, 1043b
I live in, 329a
if you were queen of, 693a
in noticing them in others, 264b
in poetic pains, 277b
in proving their falseness, 530b
in the pathless woods, 454b
in trim gardens takes his, 246a
indulge myself in, 285a
is intermission of pain, 227b
is oft a visitant, 479a
joys comings and goings, 62b
laugh of, grows less gay, 499b
leisure strikes him as, 569b
little, in the house, 368b
little, of the game, 293b
lonely, 406b
love of, 605b
love of, and love of sway, 314b
love's, 827a
making it blossom with, 569a
mingled profit with, 42a
never is at home, 482b
no, endures unseasoned, 44b
no, is comparable, 119b
no man's profit nor, 229a
of being cheated, 239a
of love is in loving, 265b
of talking, 297b
of travel, 739a
on, she was bent, 363b
only, I have left, 326a
over-great, in being popular,
559b
perfect understanding will ex-
tinguish, 787b
poignancy to, 290a
power of giving, 702a
public stock of harmless, 337b
pure intellect will find pure,
722a
rage for, 372b
reason's whole, 317b
regarded as the quality, 806b
reverie is its, 498a
riches fame and, 283a
self-complacency is, 282a
shock of, to the frame, 483b
single, costs the soul, 755a
so receive be vain, 16a
some to business some to, 314b
sounds the, of life, 800b
spoils the, of the time, 198a
sure in being mad, 277b
sweet is, after pain, 280a

Pleasure the chief good, 72b
 think with, or pain, 530a
 thy most pointed, 751b
 to be drunk, 332b
 to the Almighty, 1031a
 to the spectators, 494a
 trip up to the pole, 707a
 turn to, 326b
 ugliest trades have moments of,
 509b
 walked a mile with, 907a
 well-spring of, 561a
 when, can be had, 341b
 when I play not, 111a
 where is no, ta'en, 130a
 with pain for leaven, 691b
 without loss, 110a
 work thou for, 762b
 worldly ease or, 329b
 youth and, meet, 453a
 youth of, wasteful, 574b
 Pleasure-dome, stately, decree,
 420b
 Pleasure-house, built my soul a,
 546b
 Pleasure-lovers, run aground
 sooner than flat-bottomed, 991b
 Pleasures, all the, prove, 123a,
 992b
 and palaces, 464b
 are like poppies, 393b
 banish pain, 303a
 being ill one of great, 671b
 calm, hover'd nigh, 328b
 daily cares, and needs, 594b
 doubling his, 396b
 every age has its, 286b
 homely home and simple, 788a
 lordships', 212a
 love and all his, 221a
 of heroic poesy, 243a
 of its, tired, 404b
 of the present day, 329a
 of youth, 34a
 perennial, plants, 490a
 preferable to all, of youth, 301b
 pretty, might one move, 110b
 purchases, of world cheap, 109b
 some new, prove, 216a
 sooth'd his soul to, 280a
 suck'd on country, 215a
 sunless, of weary people, 701b
 sweeter than other, 775b
 too refin'd to please, 314b
 unproved, free, 245a
 whose, are the cheapest, 589a
 whose charms were broken, 586b
 Pledge allegiance to the flag, 762b
 I will, with mine, 219a
 is still the same, 935a
 never signed no, 601a
 of the possible conformity, 806b
 to each other our lives, 373b
 to thee our love and toil, 820b
 you to a new deal, 918b
 Pledged, to my, word am true,
 948a
 Pledges, disastrous, 935a
 Pleiades, influences of, 1032a
 Pleiads, rainy, wester, 787a
 Plenteous, harvest truly is, 1052a
 Plentiful as blackberries, 150a
 lack of wit, 173b
 Plenty comes and goes, 663a
 ease and, 16b
 God's, 281a
 happy in the, giv'n, 317a
 however, silver dollars, 689a
 of provisions, 1070a

Plenty of the kind, 546b
 peace and, bed and board, 992b
 seven years of great, 1023b
 Pley, no childes, 81b
 Pliable animal, man is, 617b
 name of the other was, 274a
 Pliant instrument of Executive
 will, 425b
 Plight, hungry, 1003a
 Pliny, is it, 344b
 Plodders, continual, 132a
 Plodding wins the race, 11a
 Plods his weary way, 348a
 Plofskin Pluffskin Pelican jee,
 582a
 Plot, blessed, 139a
 daring, in extremity, 276b
 gunpowder treason and, 1000a
 hinges upon the scheme, 744a
 horror the soul of the, 544a
 invented new, 923b
 melodious, of beechen green,
 481a
 new, in the cemetery, 873a
 passions spin the, 639a
 persons attempting to find a,
 676b
 souls that cringe and, 600a
 survey the, 153a
 women guide the, 381a
 Plots and conspiracies of history,
 773b
 towns where the, hold more,
 787b
 Plow and sow and reap and mow,
 1000a
 brother will follow the, 729b
 Christ the, 806b
 come friends who, the sea, 682b
 deep while sluggards sleep, 330b
 Farmer Ledlow late at, 705a
 following his, 406b
 for what avail the, 506b
 hand to the, 1056b
 I maun mind the, 447b
 quiet as a, laid by, 734b
 the sea, 46a
 the watery deep, 4a
 Plowed with my heifer, 1026b
 Plowing his four jugera of land,
 50a
 Plowman, heavy steps of the, 825a
 plods his weary way, 348a
 Plows, keel, air, 117b
 leave our, and workshops, 559a
 the sand, 935a
 Plowshare, drives her, o'er crea-
 tion, 306a
 fashioned the first, 584b
 put not your, too deep, 417a
 stern ruin's, 391a
 too deep into new land, 417a
 Plowshares, swords into, 1045a
 Pluck a crow together, 129a
 allegiance, 150a
 berries harsh and crude, 248b
 blackberries, 520a
 bright honour, 149b
 down house, 242b
 drowned honour, 149b
 flower safety, 150a
 from memory a rooted sorrow,
 199a
 hearts from them, 156a
 it out, 1051a
 out heart of my mystery, 176a
 out his flying feather, 693a
 out the hairpins, 894a
 sworn to weed and, 139a

Pluck takes us into difficulty, 616b
 the eyes of sentiment, 534b
 till time and times are done,
 825a
 to fight, 596b
 you out of the crannies, 556a
 Pluck'd feathers to wing the dart,
 11b
 fruit she, 258a
 his gown, 356a
 Plucked, Diogenes, a cock, 72a
 from my lapel, 801b
 gathered not harshly, 258b
 violets, 225a
 Plucker down of kings, 126a
 Plucking the fruit of memory,
 774a
 Plucks justice by the nose, 183b
 Plum cake, some gave them, 1015a
 Mr. and Mrs. Lettice, 841a
 pulled out a, 1015a
 Plumage, brightest, 981a
 decked in, new and fine, 641a
 glossy, dark and sleek, 395b
 pities the, 371a
 Plumb the depths of emotion, 757b
 the Oriental mind, 813b
 Plumbing, portable, 957a
 Plume, air pride, here buckle, 724b
 blast-beruffled, 705b
 eagle who has lent his, 11b
 helmet and the, 547b
 white, 491b
 white, and a green lance, 976a
 Plumed helmets gleamed, 628a
 knight, 662a
 troop, farewell the, 189a
 war-bonnet, 979a
 Plumes, borrowed, 10a
 eagle's own, 11b
 her feathers, 247b
 Plummet, deeper than did, sound,
 210a
 sounds with a deeper, 800b
 Plummet's, heavy, pace, 249b
 Plump Jack, 150b
 why I'm so, 378a
 Plumper, berry's cheek is, 647b
 Plumpskin Ploshkin Pelican jill,
 582a
 Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne,
 201a
 Plums, life's a pudding full of,
 685b
 Plunder, leave exempt from, 809a
 public, 442a
 slaughter steal, 63b
 system of, 594a
 Plunged beneath material surface,
 616b
 into sea of words, 923a
 Pluribus, e, unum, 1010a
 Plutarch, never such a man as, 58b
 three deaths in, 69b
 Pluto, won the ear of, 245b
 Plutocracy, government by a,
 780a
 Plutonian, dim, shore, 711b
 shore, night's, 545a
 Pluto's cheek, 246a
 Ply, learn to, the pen, 615b
 serve to, the sampler, 284a
 Plymouth, pious ones of, 592b
 sand, only rock among the, 496b
 Pneumatic bliss, 943b
 tire, wind in a, 754b
 Po, wandering, 353b
 Pobble who has no toes, 582a
 Pocket, carried in my, 288a

- Pocket full of rye, 1017a
 hand in its breeches, 478a
 into some wan's, 833b
 little in one's own, 107b
 Lucy Locket lost her, 1019a
 scruple to pick a, 291a
 touches the purse or, 573a
 very sling in my, 370a
 watch in a private, 232a
 wid a, full of tin, 636a
- Pocketbook, full, often groans,
 920b
- Pocketed by most newspaper crit-
 ics, 472b
- Pocket-handkerchief before his
 streaming eyes, 658b
- Pocket-knife, magic tool the, 450a
- Pockets, changing contents of,
 931b
- compensated out of their, 425b
- Poe with his raven, 600b
- Poem, discussing poet not, 933a
 explanation of, 961a
 fain would write a, 571b
 for one single good, 379a
 God wrote His loveliest, 888b
 hangs on the berry bush, 704b
 heroic, a biography, 474b
 I recall by its rhythm, 508b
 illuminated reader is the, 865a
 lonely as a tree, 936a
 make his life a heroic, 472b
 marred by superfluous verse,
 526a
 music of, along with words,
 857a
 not necessarily obscure, 425a
 of earth, 610b
 ought to be a true, 250a
 read a good, 378b
 round and perfect, 650a
 shot a, into the air, 912a
 should not mean but be, 960b
 to which we return, 424a
 United States the greatest, 607a
 works and does some, 476a
- Poems are made by fools, 936b,
 942a
- he who would write heroic, 472b
- Ibid's prose or, 855a
 in every volume of, 341b
 living, 524a
 more, produced, 880a
 no man reads, 52a
 seldom consist of poetry, 787b
 temporary, 336b
 Whitman's, 973a
- Poesy, a drainless shower of light,
 477b
 forgetting the great end of, 477b
 have participation of divine-
 ness, 118b
 heavenly gift of, 278b
 overwhelm myself in, 477b
 pleasures of heroic, 243a
- Poet against poet, 7a
 and saint, 268a
 bad, is super-abundant, 923a
 bad, unconscious and conscious,
 943b
 binds together, 406a
 bit by him that comes behind,
 296a
 broad famous English, 214a
 buffoon and, 741b
 business of a comic, 297b
 cannot die, 549b
 can survive everything, 767b
 commend so great a, 280b
- Poet could not but be gay, 409a
 creates outside of his own per-
 sonality, 756b
 despised, 515a
 dies mute nature mourns, 413a
 discussing, not poem, 933a
 gathers fruit, 780b
 Goldsmith, naturalist, 337b
 he was a, 884a
 how does the, speak to men,
 473a
 joyful let the, be, 592b
 liberty of a, 243a
 lies beneath this sod, 425b
 like the prince of the clouds,
 618b
 limbs of the mangled, 40a
 lunatic lover and, 142b
 make a, excellent, 240a
 modest cough of a minor, 765b
 moon talk by a, 676b
 more confident than a bad, 52a
 more than the, expressed, 515a
 must be a chameleon, 791a
 no, and they died, 320b
 not a musician, 827a
 not the way of the great, 897b
 octogenarian, 823a
 of the difficult, 993b
 perhaps no person can be a,
 492a
 pleasantest sort of a, 936b
 proof of a, 607a
 secure of a few copyists, 559b
 short-haired, 713a
 should always be hungry, 981b
 should avoid religion, 630a
 shuts the past against the, 516b
 soaring in high reason, 250a
 tadpole, 695a
 the priest the soldier the, 619a
 twirls them in his mind, 704a
 vision arose, 722a
 was ever, so trusted, 341a
 who's old and wise, 936b
 will follow the rainbow, 729b
 with so many felicities, 403a
 with the coward's tongue, 781a
 without love, 473a
 worthy of the name of, 476a
- Poeta nascitur non fit, 424b
- Poetess, maudlin, 318b
- Poetic faith, which constitutes,
 424b
 fields encompass me, 298b
 flights, 436b
 genius, good sense body of,
 424b
 imagination, higher, 556b
 justice with lifted scale, 321b
 license, freer utterances of, 33a
 meet nurse for, child, 414a
 names, have given them less,
 599a
 nook, 448a
 pains, pleasure in, 277b
 pearl, 604a
 wine-scented and, soul, 751b
- Poetical, gods made thee, 162a
- Poetics, never indulge in, 30b
- Poeticule, tenth-rate, 695a
- Poetry a criticism of life, 732b
 a medium for writing prose,
 767b
 a mere mechanic art, 363a
 an escape from emotion, 943b
 architecture sculpture, 614b
 art, intrigue, 702a
 as well written as prose, 933a
- Poetry, attainable in, 545b
 be a poet or enjoy, 492a
 beautiful mode of saying things,
 621b
 breath and finer spirit, 406a
 brisker pipes than, 786b
 change in body of, 941a
 Chinese, 799a
 comes fine spun, 42b
 consist of, and nothing else,
 787b
 cradled into, by wrong, 239b,
 466a
 dawn of music, and art, 502a
 definition of pure, 756b
 definitions of prose and, 424a
 essential, 424a
 essential gaudiness of, 906a
 fettered, 388b
 fleshly school of, 708a
 forged slowly, 869a
 genius for painting, 505a
 gives pleasure, 702a
 good religious, 787b
 great things in, are song, 824a
 I know that is, 649b
 if, comes not naturally, 478a
 in the hearts of all men, 475b
 is comforting piece of fiction,
 908b
 is difficult to read, 573b
 is man's rebellion, 900a
 is what Milton saw, 895b
 life's prose, 654a
 like a page of prancing, 647a
 line of, strays into my memory,
 788a
 live without, music and art,
 653a
 made subsequent, 250a
 melancholy madness of, 1001b
 music resembles, 310b
 never become popular art, 967a
 no lover of, can spare Chaucer,
 508a
 nobody ought to read, 515a
 not a purpose but a passion,
 544b
 not, but prose run mad, 318b
 not proper antithesis, 423b
 of earth, 477b
 of Lord Byron, 492b
 of speech, 454a
 of the commonplace, 744a
 of words, 546a
 old-fashioned, 236a
 over-poetical for, 567a
 painting and music, 388b
 prophecy and religion, 605a
 record of the best moments,
 469a
 refreshment with a bit of, 637b
 Shakespeare wrote better, 798a
 she that with, is won, 239a
 should surprise, 478a
 silent, 62a
 speak as one who fed on, 510a
 speaking painting, 62a
 spontaneous overflow, 406a
 teaches the force of few words,
 508a
 that has palpable design, 478a
 their universal pastime, 520b
 thinking in its higher forms is,
 784a
 when, has a meaning, 787b
 where the Greeks had, 449b
 whining, 215b
 wit hope virtue, 501a

Poetry, writing of, 943b
 written, unless out of health, 788a
 Poet's darling, 407b
 dignity and ease, 319a
 dream, consecration and the, 409b
 ear, flattery lost on, 413b
 eye in fine frenzy, 742b
 eye, muse on nature with a, 432a
 food is love and fame, 466a
 inward pride, 992a
 made as well as born, 219b
 pen turns them to shapes, 142b
 possess a, brain, 122b
 song and prophet's word, 832b
 visions, 812b
 Poets, all that, sing, 510b
 an' useful men, 969a
 and romancers, 808a
 are people who despise money, 792a
 are sultans, 266b
 are the hierophants, 432b, 468b
 autumn, sing, 647a
 avoid citations from, 22a
 by their sufferings grow, 239b
 creatures most absurd, 320b
 desire to teach, 41b
 experience choked feeling, 984b
 fail in reading their verses, 518a
 ferryman, write of, 128a
 few, were so mated before, 791a
 generals or, or statesmen, 675b
 hallucinations of, 908b
 historians biographers, 423b
 Homer first of heroic, 338b
 in our youth, 406b
 in their misery dead, 406b
 Irish, learn your trade, 828a
 light but lamps, 648b
 like stinking fish, 425b
 long-haired, 713a
 lose half the praise, 242b
 love is a boy by, styl'd, 239a
 make men witty, 121b
 makes men, and sages, 638a
 modern and perhaps ancient, 275b
 of the proud old lineage, 927a
 only great, can read them, 590a
 pensive painful vigils keep, 321b
 pleasure only, know, 277b
 seem more business-like, 880a
 souls of, dead and gone, 482b
 steal from Homer, 221a
 stones and, 700b
 that lasting marble seek, 242a
 things that the first, had, 122b
 three, in three ages born, 279b
 to have great, 611b
 touchy tribe of, 41b
 two classes of, 508a
 unacknowledged legislators, 469a
 virtue not often found among, 108a
 women and, see the truth, 996a
 works of the great, 590a
 youthful, dream, 245b
 Poets' forms of beauty pass, 605a
 orchestra, 735b
 Poignancy to pleasure, 290a
 Point a moral, 336a
 as with silent finger, 411a
 highest, of my greatness, 211a
 lieth at, of death, 1055b
 man at the, of death, 290a

Point, men at, of death, 138a
 of a diamond, 1048a
 of cunning to borrow, 120b
 of cunning to shape answer, 120b
 of doctrine, 68b, 339b
 of time, 58a
 of view, someone else's, 901a
 of wisdom to be silent, 58a
 refined, of felicity, 294b
 slow and moving finger, 189b
 too fine a, to your wit, 110a
 too fine a, upon it, 579b
 Pointed first, great army of the, 742b
 pleasure, 751b
 satire, Buckhurst for, 289a
 spires of many temples, 443a
 Points, arm'd at, exactly, 171a
 daggers with, downward, 224a
 eleven, in the law, 29a
 of belief, 438b
 of gravest import yielded, 686a
 out some circumstance, 266a
 out the soul's eternal sleep, 383a
 to yonder glade, 313b
 trifling, 436b
 Poise, keep an equal, 736a
 Poised, remain, a long time, 855a
 Poising of a dart, 267a
 Poison, bathe before I drink the, 21a
 crush'd sweet, 247a
 dream has power to, sleep, 469a
 England at her roots, 805b
 it is a, 559b
 make use of, to show skill, 28b
 more deadly, 129b
 ounce of, in one pocket, 493b
 persons for whom truth is, 932b
 power is, 697b
 steel nor, can touch him, 197b
 sweet, 147b
 the butter, 802a
 their lives, 872b
 to his mind, 494b
 to others, 34b
 us do we not die, 145a
 which acts upon serpents, 50a
 Poison'd by their wives, 139b
 chalice, 195b
 Poisoned rat in a hole, 296a
 Poisonous Nessus shirts, 474b
 sting, critics with, 606b
 wine, wolf's-bane for its, 483a
 Poison-weeds, vilest deeds like, 770a
 Poke, buy pig in the, 95a
 dial from, 160b
 poor Billy, 873b
 Poky dull and dry, 847b
 Polar day, through the long, 626a
 Pole, behold each, 213b
 beloved from, to pole, 422a
 embrace a, as a Frenchman, 100b
 pleasure trip up to the, 707a
 sigh from Indus to the, 313a
 so tall to reach the, 302b
 spread truth from, to pole, 299a
 to Cape Columbia, 763b
 transmit the Preludes, 943a
 true as the needle to the, 239b
 Poles, wheel between the, 556b
 Police in citizens' clothes, 505b
 international, power, 779b
 legacies left to strange, 872b
 spies lie in the bushes, 840b
 Policeman Day, 820a

Policeman, heard a, on his beat, 1008b
 tall, of my mind, 968b
 Policeman's lot is not a happy one, 682b
 Policemen stand and purr, 955a
 Policy, cause of, 154a
 economy exercised over men becomes, 55b
 Fabian, 30b
 honesty is always best, 108b
 of repression of ideas, 984a
 of the good neighbor, 919a
 sets no hand to best, 14a
 sits above conscience, 203a
 stratagems and, are allowable, 108a
 Polish, felony to buy stove, 835b
 her until she glimmers, 739a
 independent, state, 771a
 of far-reaching ancestry, 628a
 Polish'd horde, society is now one, 459b
 Polished dart, laughter winged his, 688a
 idleness, frivolous work of, 397b
 razor keen, 322b
 through act and speech, 637b
 up the handle, 682a
 up the silver plate, 956a
 Polished lips, apply its, 411a
 Polite, costs nothing to be, 872b
 phrases and poses, 644a
 safe, obedient and sterile, 931b
 Politeness, pine-apple of, 381a
 treated me with excessive, 909a
 wind in French, 754b
 Polite, the body, 344a
 Political animal, man is, 26a
 appeasement, 917b
 assemblies, tyranny of, 515b
 bands, dissolve the, 373a
 calculation, variable of, 633b
 campaigns, 806a
 community, best, 26b
 decisions, 811b
 democracy in America, 611a
 discussions, 811a
 distorted into, subjects, 418b
 education, 696b
 executive magistracy, 361b
 freedom was business of government, 919a
 independence, guarantees of, 771a
 institutions a superstructure, 850a
 life, right to his own, 921a
 man is a, animal, 26a
 or religious privilege, 588a
 party, test of a, 986b
 party that works both sides, 921b
 pills, 831a
 preach upon subjects, 418b
 prosperity, social and, 538b
 rather, than religious, 339b
 spine-character, 611a
 system, basis of our, 367a
 uneven, development, 850b
 unit, United States is a, 977a
 volcanic, instinct, 767a
 world, natural and, 361a
 world, necessary in the, 374a
 Politically, power, for years, 841a
 Politician, coffee makes the, wise, 312b
 I am not a, 664b
 proper memory for a, 700b

Politician that would circumvent
God, 178b
Politician's corpse was laid away,
884a
pen, at the stroke of a, 663a
Politicians are marvels of energy,
838a
God and, willing, 958b
one rule for, 838a
race of, put together, 295b
tin horn, 843a
to patriotism, 902a
Politics absorbs the livelong day,
831a
business, conviviality, 611a
celebrity in, or trade, 505a
conscience has with, 381b
customs, and tongue, 629b
difference of, 562b
has got so expensive, 904b
hold up the torches, 375a
holy mistaken zeal in, 1002a
is apple sauce, 904b
is still th' same ol' spoort, 835b
is the science, 939a
magnanimity in, 360b
makes strange bedfellows, 645a
modern, 697b
most important thing in life,
641b
new deal in American, 918b
power, diplomatic name, 958a
practical, 697a
pure power, 958a
purification of, 661b
self-deception in, 850b
slipped from, to puns, 499b
the art of human happiness,
812a
the damndest, 726a
treat, and morality apart, 700a
we bar, 684b
were their own business, 961a
Polity, ideal, bring into existence,
24b
Poll, rubbed her old, 485b
talk'd like poor, 347a
Pollertics, my, like my religion,
664b
Polluted, but is not, by them, 72a
flock, 934a
Pollutions, wandering thought, the
day, 469a
whate'er it touches, 464b
Pollutions, sun passeth through,
72a
Polly Flinders, 1018a
put the kettle on, 1019b
Pollygy ain't gwine ter make h'ar
come, 738b
Pollytician, reg'lar, 835b
Pollytics, business man in, 835b
Polygamy may be held in dread,
459a
Polyglot boarding house, 780a
Polysyllabic words, 425a
Pomegranate from Browning, 518a
Pomp and feast and revelry, 245b
and glory of this world, 211a
and parade, 367b
ascended jubilant, 257b
atmosphere of, and glory, 940b
blot out vain, 68b
enemy to, and noise, 300a
keep out, and pride, 757b
of emperors ridiculous, 501a
of history, 512b
of pow'r, 348a
of yesterday, 816a

Pomp, painted, 159b
pride, and circumstance, 189a
puts all the, to flight, 313b
sepulchred in such, 244b
slow, 467b
sultan after sultan with, 531b
take physic, 192a
tedious, of writ, 652b
tide of, 156a
tongue lick absurd, 175b
vain, and glory, 1068b
what is, rule reign, 127a
Pompey bade Sylla recollect, 56a
Pompous in the grave, 241b
mediocrity of middle life, 603b
phrase, nor deal with, 436b
title, 97b
Pomps and vanity, 1069a
Pond, cream and mantle like a
standing, 143a
Ponderable to our touch, 826b
Pondered weak and weary, 544b
Ponderous axes rung, no, 365a
sack, heaves his, 332b
Ponds will be thought bottomless,
590b
Poniard, sharp, behind his back,
773a
Poniards, she speaks, 157b
Ponies, wretched blind pit, 854a
Pons asinorum, 29a
Ponsonby Perks, 749a
Pontick sea, like to the, 189a
Pontius Pilate, suffered under,
1068a
Pony, had a little, 1019b
hit a, over the nose, 813b
Poodles, as for the, 714b
Pooh pooh to you, 683b
Pool, dreaming, 598b
green mantle of the standing,
192a
of tears, 791a
playful breeze in the, 589a
Pools, in whose, life's joys, 953a
Poop was beaten gold, 200b
Poor about your lands, 547a
aged and, and slow, 760a
agent despised, 182b
although he was, 442a
always with you, 1054b
and content is rich, 188a
and often very lousy, 331b
and rascally people, 284a
and the maimed, 1057a
and trivial rich and rare, 863a
and unhappy brains for drink-
ing, 187b
annals of the, 348a
appearance when stripped of
colours, 25a
apt to be proud, 165a
are they that have not patience,
188a
be flatter'd, 310a
beetle that we tread upon, 184b
black cherubs rise at seven,
991b
blotted note, 767b
body, winna let a, 402b
but she was honest, 1008a
care of the, 282b
cat i' the adage, 196a
certain, widow, 1056a
child, you'd say, 629b
compassion to the, 262a
concern themselves with rich,
876b
considereth the, 1034a

Poor contents him with care of
Heav'n, 317a
creatures that we are, 578b
dead soldiers of King George,
821a
decent provision for the, 340b
degenerate from the ape, 969b
devil get thee gone, 345b
dog Tray, 432b
dull-city, 778b
English, 867a
enriches him not and makes me,
188a
exchange for deity offended,
391b
exchequer of the, 139a
faces of the, 1045a
feed the, 1061a
feel for the poor, 498b
fellow's skull, 426b
folks as I, such, 598b
fool is hang'd, 193b
foolish things that live a day,
824a
fools decoyed, 285a
for a pair of shoes, 1049a
found'st me, at first, 357a
friends were, but honest, 183a
give rest to the, 88a
give to the, 1053b, 1065a
giveth unto the, 1041b
God only can make us, 519b
God's, who cannot wait, 525b
harmless fly, 130a
honest exceeding man, 144a
house, like a miser in a, 163a
how, a thing is man, 122a
human heart, 591a
I being, 825b
if, eat whenever you can, 72a
if you are a man, 72a
in nothing else is he, 650b
in spirit, 1050b
Indian whose untutor'd mind,
316a
infirm weak and despised, 191b
jewel of their souls, 752b
Jim Jay, 863a
Kiltartan's, 826a
kind of creature, 669a
knew no more that he was, 646a
laws grind the, 354a
lean lank face, 537b
life, as it is, 590b
life like the arch of a crescent,
761b
life's, play is o'er, 317b
little foal, 420a
little lambs, 818b
little one-horse town, 674b
lone woman, 153a
lot and dirty too, 879a
love their country and be, 321a
making rich not making, 315a
man, aid to every, 282b
man at his gate, 591b
man being down, 1066a
man finds a quarter-dollar, 800b
man had nothing, 1028a
man has a grudge, 7a
man is by no means, 41a
man is deprived, 25a
man to get out iv Purgatory,
835a
man who craves more is, 47a
man's cottage, 38a
men's cottages, 143b
merry monarch scandalous and,
289a

Poor might-have-beens, 742a
 mortals make this earth bitter, 474b
 my wife, wretch, 284a
 naked wretches, 192a
 nasty brutish and short, 229a
 no disgrace t' be, 841a
 none so, to do him reverence, 168a
 nurture, land that gives, 28a
 old astronomers, 846a
 people putting on style, 737a
 phantom of the hungry, 674a
 pity upon the, 1040a
 player that struts, 199b
 prey of the rich on the, 374a
 proud homes, 792b
 purses proud garments, 130b
 relief'd the, 4b
 rich and, are one, 16b
 rich gifts wax, 175a
 robin, 1018a
 rogues talk of court news, 193b
 scandals iv th', 834a
 shall never cease, 1025b
 simple flannels of the, 956b
 so, he could not keep dog, 73a
 sort of memory, 659a
 soul sat sighing, 189b
 spirits who neither enjoy much, 778b
 splendid wings, 695a
 sport not worth the candle, 234b
 substitute, outside show is, 10a
 succor the, my sisters, 763b
 the mind without vanity, 726a
 the wants that pinch the, 38b
 they bid me gae by, 417a
 they, I rich, 101b
 though much they have, 101b
 though the room be, indeed, 668a
 Tom's a-cold, 192a
 too, for a bribe, 350a
 unsightly noisome things, 503a
 was the loan at best, 860a
 weak palsy-stricken thing, 480b
 when, cried Caesar wept, 168a
 when I am, 417a
 wherefore the, complain, 427a
 who are capable of joy, 823a
 whoso mocketh the, 1039b
 world what wilt thou do, 263b
 wretch with a bottle, treat, 293a
 ye who now do bless the, 593a
 Poorer, for richer for, 1069a
 Poorest he in England, 228b
 man in his cottage, 335a
 thing superfluous, 191b
 Poorhouse, glorious hours in a, 590b
 over the hill to the, 731b
 Poorly clad, few friends and go, 680b
 Pop goes the unerring rifle, 661a
 goes the weasel, 1004a
 Pope, better to err with, 452a
 equal to that of, 309a
 of Rome, 520b
 Popery, in danger of, 301a
 inclines a man to, 120b
 Popinjay, buzzard or a, 983a
 pester'd with, 149b
 Popinjays or soot-smear'd mum-bojumbos, 473a
 Poplar, edg'd with, pale, 244b
 first tall silver, 888b
 Poplar's gentle and tall, 778a

Poplars showed white of their leaves, 680b
 Popp'd in 'between election and hopes, 179a
 Poppies blow between the crosses, 860b
 drows'd with the fume of, 482b
 of Cathay, 528a
 pleasures are like, 393b
 Poppy nor mandragora, 188b
 or a lily in your hand, 683a
 scattereth her, 241b
 Pops and sighs out, 939a
 Populace, barbarians philistines and, 623a
 Roman, 525a
 Popular American children's books, 804a
 applause, ignominy of, 755a
 applause, steered by, 57a
 demand, heroes created by, 956a
 favour bears her company, 44a
 government, form of, 382b
 marriage is, 765a
 morality, foes of, 617b
 not aim to be, 425a
 over-great pleasure in being, 559b
 prejudice in favour of two, 576b
 propaganda has to be, 951a
 truth not so, 460a
 tunes, taste for, 862a
 war will cease to be, 767b
 Popularity is a crime, 286a
 is glory's small change, 496b
 Population able to read, 888a
 agricultural, 50b
 and wealth, 593b
 human, of the world, 894a
 hungry and squalid, 633b
 Populi, vox, vox, Dei, 74a
 Populous and smoky city, 466b
 city pent, long in, 258a
 rich and, a nation, 698b
 Porcelain, precious, of human clay, 279b
 Porches of mine ears, 172b
 Pore benighted 'eathen, 818a
 on thy dissolving score, 716b
 ust to be so happy and so, 746a
 Pores of the ocean, 466b
 Pork, captain's biscuits and pickled, 564b
 wheat and, though useful, 743a
 Porpentine, fretful, 172b
 Porphyry font, gold fin in the, 551a
 Porpoise, there's a, close behind us, 656a
 Porridge, cold, 209b
 spare breath to cool, 60b
 Porsena, Lars, of Clusium, 493b
 Port after stormie seas, 113a
 bent to make some, 620b
 came to, last Sunday night, 722b
 for men, 342a
 is near the bells I hear, 610a
 o' heaven, 803b
 of men's labors, 118b
 pride in their, 354a
 Portable climate, coal is a, 505a
 plumbing, 957a
 Portal, fitful tracing of a, 906a
 immortality's, 651b
 opens to receive me, 397a
 outermost, 692a
 we call death, 523a

Portals are alternate night and day, 531b
 errors, of discovery, 917a
 Portentous clouds, gloomy and, 500a
 phrase, 459b
 sight, 422b
 Porter, all, and skittles, 625a
 of my father's lodge, 648a
 Sweeney to Mrs., 944a
 Portion at close of life, 16a
 brief life is here our, 593a
 everyone must take an equal, 60a
 gift is a, of thyself, 502b
 have no, in us, 833a
 my, in this life, 250a
 of a good man's life, 403b
 of that around me, 453b
 of the loveliness, 468a
 wales a, 390a
 Portions and parcels of dreadful past, 547a
 of the soul of man, 599b
 Portius, thy steady temper, 299a
 Porto Bello, off to capture, 663a
 Portrait a kind of biography, 651a
 lifelike, drew, 339a
 loth to sit for his, 858a
 man's work a, of himself, 671a
 of a person that one knows, 379a
 painters of centuries ago, 610t
 painting, 669a
 painting, two styles of, 576b
 Portraiture is not photography, 948a
 Ports and happy havens, 138a
 of slumber, 154a
 thousands of miles apart, 524b
 Portugal, bottom like Bay of, 162b
 Poses, polite phrases and, 644a
 Posies, thousand fragrant, 123a
 Position, not certain of our own, 882a
 of exclusive predominance, 910b
 of unquestioned ascendancy, 594a
 Positions, symmetry of their, 12a
 Positive endeavors to preserve peace, 920a
 moral sense, women have, 696a
 nuisance and more trouble, 766b
 promises, 956b
 Positivist, he was man and a, 637a
 Possess a poet's brain, 122b
 and use virtue, 27a
 belongs to greater power to, 100a
 but one idea, 340b
 in their bodies a poison, 50a
 nothing, although I, 31b
 one world, 215a
 soul with patience, 279b
 them not with fear, 156a
 your souls in your patience, 279b
 Possess'd, I die but first I have, 455b
 love itself, 137b
 regain love once, 260b
 Possessed by a spirit of revolt, 641b
 by death, 943b
 by their money, 222a
 most precious thing, 344b
 no value the moment it is, 290b

Possessed with power answerable to rage, 57a
 Possesses, above everything he, 325a
 good mind, a kingdom, 48a
 heart of a woman, 855b
 rapture, 839a
 solitary one that, malice, 680a
 this talent, 853b
 Possessing all things, 213a, 422b, 1062a
 blessing of a judgment, 23a
 heart of woman he loves, 855b
 thy sure, 526b
 too dear for my, 206a
 Possession always cheapens, 690a
 bliss in, will not last, 413a
 complete, of me, 576a
 housed where it gets, 129a
 implies duty, 876b
 is eleven points, 29a
 is the grave of bliss, 805b
 loss and, are one, 848b
 love of money as a, 925a
 mad in, 207a
 man's best, 17b
 man's real, 650b
 my history an everlasting, 19b
 object in, 65b
 of being well-deceived, 294b
 of cluster of qualities, 718b
 of the truth, 283a
 of truth as of a city, 240a
 of wealth honours, 500b
 preoccupation with, 861a
 right to the, of money, 558b
 strongest tenure of the law, 29a
 their bonds in your, 341a
 throne in, 543b
 to take intellectual, 719b
 which outvalues all others, 679a
 without obligation, 639a
 would not show us, 158b
 Possessions and military posts, 444a
 collective, 594a
 decline personal, 807b
 give little when you give, 924a
 peace is fairest of, 31a
 Possessioun, fy on, 82a
 Possessor should not have life-enjoyment, 566a
 Possessors of genius into trouble, 672a
 rather possessed than, 222a
 Possest, cuts off what we, 276a
 Possibilities, believe only, 240b
 is goot gifts, 180a
 of the Negro character, 758b
 regret, I didn't embrace, 720a
 that are infinite, 797b
 Possibility can shatter us, 728b
 Possible, if a thing is, and proper, 68a
 probable, shadow of doubt, 685b
 worlds, best of, 324b, 325a
 worlds, best of all, 900a
 Post, answered by return of, 754a
 evil news rides, 260b
 hoc ergo propter hoc, 1010b
 o'er land and ocean, 251b
 of honour is a private station, 299b
 Postage stamps or photographs, 996b
 stamps, sheet of, 811b
 Posted card by letter or by press, 843a
 Posterior, love is, to death, 647b

Posterior of this day, 133b
 Posterity, always doing something for, 301a
 can hardly trace the situation of some, 353a
 homage received from, 492b
 hope of, 361a
 is a most limited assembly, 512b
 kind of, 330a
 look forward to, 361a
 of those unborn, 300b
 of work of art, 855b
 owe it to our, 1001b
 planning for, 370a
 plants it for, 651a
 saints grow faint to, 857b
 speak for, 433b
 think of your, 398b
 tie and obligation to, 380b
 transmit name to, 446a
 what has, done for us, 380b
 what, will say of Washington, 331b
 will give man fair hearing, 671b
 Postern of small needle's eye, 140b
 Posthumous fame, 671b
 Posthumously, some are born, 729a
 Posting winds, 204a
 Post-office next to Christianity, 472a
 Post-offices land-offices marshals, 537b
 Post-operative sneeze, 977b
 Postpone no more, 608b
 Postponed me two year, 87b
 power, subtle rapture of, 709a
 Post-prandial cigar, 708b
 Posts, possessions and military, 444a
 Postscripts, put their minds in their, 448b
 Postulations, two simultaneous, 619a
 Posture of our minds, 431b
 we give the dead, 833a
 Posy, pluck a, 574b
 Pot, boil like a, 1032a
 calls the kettle black, 109a
 chicken in every, 650b
 chicken in his, 115b
 death in the, 1029a
 every thirst to the, 234a
 flinging a, of paint, 668b
 greasy Joan doth keel, 134a
 hen in the, 650b
 little, soon hot, 130b
 mouth of their, 119a
 nuffin' in de, 859b
 of ale and safety, 155a
 put on the, says Greedy-gut, 1017a
 sticks to the, 109a
 thorns under a, 1042b
 with a cot in the park, 725a
 Potable gold, 223b
 Potations pottle-deep, 187b
 thin, 153b
 Potato, bashful young, 683a
 planted and replanted, 513b
 Potatoes and pot-herbs, 560a
 don't forget the, 625b
 poultry prunes and prism, 580a
 small, and few in a hill, 814b
 small, we all are, 645a
 Potency, changeful, 182b
 of all terrestrial life, 614a
 of life, 250b

Potent grave and reverend signiors, 186a
 instrument, musical training a, 24a
 more powerful, 399a
 Potentiality of growing-rich, 342b
 Potestas, scientia, est, 118a
 Pot-herbs, potatoes and, 560a
 Potion, refused to drink the, up, 1014a
 Potomac, all quiet along the, 636b
 calls to Chesapeake, 702b
 Pots and pipkins, 980b
 take the size of, of ale, 238a
 Pottage, cool his, 60b
 never sit down to our, 993a
 Potter jealous of potter, 7a
 power over the clay, 1060a
 Potter's field, 1055a
 fields of four continents, 604b
 Pottle-deep, potations, 187b
 Pouch, little silver in his, 510b
 on side, 161b
 Poulitice, silence like a, 534b
 Poultry prunes and prism, 580a
 Pouncet-box, held a, 149b
 Pound, in for a penny in for a, 684a
 penny wise, foolish, 221b
 twenty, a year, 232b
 Pounding of an old piano, 823a
 Pounds, crowns and, and guineas, 785b
 forty, a year, 356a
 seven hundred, and possibilities, 180a
 six hundred, a year, 320a
 two hundred, a year, 230b
 will take care of themselves, 323a
 Pour sweet milk of concord, 198b
 the waters of the Nile, 656a
 Pour'd, anguish, his groan, 338a
 unprecedented strain, 329a
 Pourest thy full heart, 467a
 Pouring forth thy soul abroad, 481b
 noise they make in, out, 321a
 oil on the sea, 49a
 Pours among stormy Hebrides, 328a
 rich imagination, 412b
 Pouter tumbler and fantail, 530b
 Poverty, age of, 146b
 all men know something of, 840b
 anticipate charity by preventing, 74b
 aunts rivals, 784b
 by, depress'd, 335b
 comes in at the door, 1000a
 degradation of man by, 496b
 fear of, 930a
 is a handicap, 929b
 is a soft pedal, 908a
 is no sin, 234b
 is parent of meanness, 24b
 isolation abandonment, 497b
 keeps together homes, 851a
 more their, will increase, 643a
 mother of manhood, 51a
 neither is, a bar, 20a
 not my will, 137b
 of a hovel, 38b
 of his chimes, 508b
 oppressed with pride and, 280a
 or wealth, under influence of, 24b
 Panama and its, 484b

Poverty parent of revolution, 36a
 parts good company, 417a
 reduced to, 1070b
 rising from affluence to, 677b
 roundelay in praise of, 760b
 shall come to, 1040b
 state of ambitious, 62b
 steep'd me in, 189b
 the step-mother of genius, 595a
 unhappy, has no worse trait,
 62b
 worst of crimes is, 765b
 Powder, food for, 151b
 keep one in paint and, 932b
 keep your, dry, 434a
 leaden with paint and, 288b
 Powder'd with stars, 257b
 Powder's runnin' low, 803b
 Power, Almighty, hurled, 252a
 an easy thing O, Divine, 627b
 and beauty of the minstrel's
 lyre, 854b
 and command of myself, 88b
 and effect of love, 223b
 and its minions, 433b
 answerable to his rage, 57a
 apprehends truth by, 897b
 balance of, 303b, 770b
 beauty hath strange, 260b
 because we had, 980a
 behind the eye, 505b
 belief in a beneficent, 705a
 certainty of, 992a
 cohesive, of public plunder,
 442a
 commitments and, in balance,
 952b
 common, to keep them in awe,
 228b
 community of, 770b
 corrupts absolutely, 335a
 desire of, in excess, 120a
 divine shall wash, 425a
 don't say in, 838a
 drunk with sight of, 816a
 earning and yearning, 978a
 earthly, doth then show, 146a
 effect of, and publicity, 696b
 empire is, in trust, 277a
 fame is the breath of, 774a
 friend in, is friend lost, 696b
 from the governed, 425b
 genius hath electric, 498b
 Germany a world, 951b
 God is mightiest in, 27b
 God's attribute, 672b
 goodness armed with, 963b
 has risen in government, 442a
 how full of, 526b
 hurtful, o'er virginity, 247b
 I should like to see guided, 613b
 in early days of his, 25a
 in men to be silent, 281b
 in the air, 757a
 in the hands of friends, 697b
 in whose, a man is, 603a
 includes itself in, 181a
 individualize infinite, 617a
 infernal, to grow, 847a
 international police, 779b
 into will, 181a
 is a trust, 511a
 is apt to corrupt, 335a
 is poison, 697b
 judicial, distinct from legisla-
 tive, 368a
 knowledge is, 118a
 lead life to sovereign, 546b
 less confided, 502b

Power, less, to bite, 138b
 life and, are scattered, 443a
 like a pestilence, 464b
 lose the, to will, 583b
 love greater than his, 673a
 love without, is destroyed, 963b
 magic and delicious, 923b
 make sure of, and influence,
 341a
 man's, of action, 282a
 men call chance, 248a
 mightiest, to soothe, 591b
 moments of surplus, 914b
 monuments of, 118a
 nations possessing great, 900b
 naught but misery brings, 484b
 never yet was human, 457a
 no man's, to live long, 47a
 no, over the dead, 290a
 no, shall dim or ravel, 962a
 not by might nor by, 1049b
 not exempted from her, 112a
 not heaven upon past has, 278a
 o' faith in gert to-morrows, 804a
 of abstraction, 435a
 of beauty, 281a
 of gentleness, 574a
 of giving pleasure, 702a
 of grace, 432a
 of impotence, 974a
 of man shall harm Macbeth,
 198b
 of no calamity, 727a
 of one fair face, 86a
 of saying things too simple,
 629b
 of speech to stir men's blood,
 168b
 of surplus in banks, 442a
 of the British Fleet, 862a
 of the law, enfeebles the, 26a
 of thought to get accepted,
 710a
 of versification, 309a
 of words, 865a
 oratory of, 728a
 over the clay, 1060a
 passing from the earth, 410b
 placed in our, 369a
 politically for years, 841a
 politics diplomatic name, 958a
 politics obstruct paths, 922a
 possess, without abusing it,
 493b
 pride of, 360a
 prize for the powerful is, 709b
 proof of love and, 612a
 pure, politics, 958a
 quietness not in one's, 495a
 rapture of postponed, 709a
 rather in, than use, 182b
 reach and, of every man, 282b
 relentless, 347b
 rich have, 25a
 seeds of godlike, 619b
 sees what it has, of seeing, 725b
 shadow of some unseen, 464b
 situation of, and energy, 359a
 speak to men with, 473a
 stars whose, is never spent, 890b
 struggle for, 587b
 supreme of, 477b
 sweetening and transfiguring,
 728b
 sword of, 471b
 talent is in a man's, 603a
 tends to corrupt, 335a, 663b
 that fills the world with terror,
 522a

Power that made and preserved us
 a nation, 499a
 that waits and wins, 754b
 there is no greater, 897b
 titles, and pelf, 414a
 to acquire that sense, 326a
 to chain the fleeting fancy, 792b
 to command obedience, 26a
 to do me ill, 211b
 to drink or rise, 449b
 to guess unseen from seen, 718b
 to harm without or within, 67a
 to know all things, 213b
 to live and act, 411b
 to maintain their rights, 517b
 to make world a desert, 987a
 to recognize in your routine,
 744a
 to spurn, 648a
 to suage tumours, 12b
 to work remains, 710b
 uttermost, 155b
 vested in American courts, 515b
 visitations of, to his heart, 502a
 we give another to torment us,
 510b
 we here hold the, 540b
 weird, in a spoken word, 772a
 whence has come thy lasting,
 699b
 which dazzles mortal eyes, 776b
 which has dotted the surface,
 444a
 who have most, have least
 liberty, 275a
 wicked in great, 1034a
 wielded by abnormal energy,
 697b
 witch hath, to charm, 170a
 witty beauty is a, 639b
 Powerful agent is the right word,
 679b
 and enduring an influence, 925a
 as truth, 444a
 barriers against tyranny, 515b
 grace that lies in herbs, 136a
 guns will make us, 977b
 is the empire of habit, 44a
 many, interests, 442a
 mickle is the, grace, 136a
 minorities, 799b
 opiates for the conscience, 965a
 potent more, 399a
 prize for the, is power, 709b
 rhyme, 205b
 rich and, 399a
 sets of vested interests, 672a
 weapon of ignorance, 642b
 Powerless to be born, 621b
 trifling or, thing, 69b
 Power's, in some unknown, em-
 ploy, 621b
 Powers, against, 1062b
 as a state, 513a
 clearness of intuitive, 559b
 crown old Winter's head, 293b
 daily exercised, 64b
 divine and supreme, 224a
 draw all, from them, 376a
 frailty of our, 182b
 greatest, of the mind, 428b
 grief develops, of mind, 856a
 heavenly, 521a
 hindered by circumstances, 62b
 ignorance of its latent, 614a
 intellectual rights and, 437a
 just, from the consent, 373a
 knows you not ye heavenly,
 378b

Powers, lay waste our, 410a
 moral and intellectual, 733a
 ne'er be equal, 554b
 no, of combination, 361b
 of entertainment, 559b
 of heav'n and earth, 263b
 of nature, 501b
 our minds impress, 403b
 Priam's, shall fall, 4a
 reasonably full exertion of, 514a
 slight, of cerebation, 806a
 sphere of human, 342a
 struggle of discordant, 361a
 superior to man, 759a
 tasks equal to your, 670a
 that be are ordained, 1060b
 that will work for thee, 407a
 ultimate, of the society, 375b
 Pow'r, bind the, of pain, 617a
 furious to her, 296a
 hardly in a body's, 390b
 pomp of, 348a
 to spare thee is past my, 391a
 Poy, funny leedle, 713b
 Practicable objects, devoted to,
 613b
 Practical affection, think with a,
 702b
 benefit in a few failures, 633b
 man, capitalist is a, 593b
 men slaves of defunct econo-
 mist, 925b
 politics, 697a
 vein in times of terror, 508a
 Practice, all preach none, 227a
 decent mammalian philosophy,
 949b
 drives me mad, 999a
 greatly simplified, 495a
 in heaven, 568b
 is everything, 44b
 makes perfect, 44b
 might hammer out divers arts,
 36b
 of all the physicians, 534a
 poets by education and, 508a
 point of doctrine, 68b
 shall be found unworthy, 562a
 the best of all instructors, 44b
 things which they will put in,
 70b
 this thin love, 262b
 to deceive, 414b
 what we preach, 822b
 what you preach, 653b
 whatever you make habitual,
 64b
 yourself in little things, 64a
 Practiced, elephant that, on a
 life, 659b
 in rightly placed silences, 953b
 Practicer of the art of angling,
 235b
 Practices, long train of these, 335a
 Practicing so different from
 preaching, 587b
 Practitioner in panegyric, 382a
 Prague, beautiful city of, 687b
 hermit of, 165b
 Prairie, died on the, 903a
 flowers lie low, 903a
 have loved the, 898b
 mother, 898b
 wind, large and plain as a,
 979a
 Prairie-lawyer master of us all,
 903a
 Prairies, 'gardens' of the desert,
 471a

Prairies glistening in the sun,
 986b
 like seas, 584b
 wide-rolling watery, 604b
 Frai's'd be the fathomless universe,
 609b
 Praise a little more, 913b
 a sister to a sister, 813b
 and favor, 518b
 and grievous pleasure, 693a
 at morning, 311b
 beat high for, 438a
 blame love kisses, 409a
 bury not to, him, 168a
 classic a book people, 679a
 damn with faint, 319a
 famous men, 1066b
 Father Son and Holy Ghost,
 287b
 fear from censure or, 336b
 for the arms of death, 610a
 forms no part, 67a
 from a friend, 4b
 fugitive and cloistered virtue,
 250b
 garment of, 1047b
 give more, to Troy's redoubt,
 893b
 God from whom all blessings
 flow, 287b
 God sang Theocrite, 569b
 Him all creatures here below,
 287b
 Him that made the rainbow,
 1066b
 how he receives, 47a
 I would that guests, 117b
 if there be any, 1063a
 instant dole of, 815a
 like gold and diamonds, 336b
 lived without infamy or, 75a
 love of, howe'er concealed, 304b
 me after I am dead, 672b
 minister of, 352a
 mouth show forth thy, 1034b
 muse his, 328a
 named thee but to, 462b
 no small, 259a
 nor blame the writings, 311b
 not an assurance of survival,
 844a
 not the critic, 771b
 of ancient authors, 229a
 of those who sleep, 471b
 of virtue, 52b
 one full peal of, 554b
 only to be praised, 265b
 or blame, 479a
 or pudding, 651a
 patron's, 889b
 people only want, 875a
 poets lose half the, 242b
 say more than rich, 206a
 scarce could, 335b
 season'd to right, 147a
 sent us back to, 279b
 solid pudding against empty,
 321b
 still pleas'd to, 312a
 swells the note of, 348b
 the firm restraint, 988a
 the Frenchman, 363b
 the Lord and pass the ammuni-
 tion, 994b
 the Power that hath made, 499a
 thirst of, 363a
 those about to marry, 71b
 those who spoke her, 353b
 to give, 219b

Praise, unmeaning flattery, 451b
 we scarcely can, 357b
 were none to, 405a
 Praised by some wicked men, 71b
 dead already dead, 1042b
 God be, 518b
 honesty is, and starves, 62b
 praise only to be, 265b
 the better for being, 67a
 the thing he understood, 704a
 Praises, faintly then he, 319a
 name and, ever shall endure, 37a
 not the last of, 41b
 of others, tolerant of, 20a
 of your deeds, 36a
 one's own, 62a
 remorseful mourners give, 654b
 shall be sung, 96a
 sing to God the King, 670a
 sung, are clean gone, 68a
 wait deserved, long, 732a
 with enthusiastic tone, 684b
 Praising, doing one's, for oneself,
 671a
 God with sweetest looks, 488a
 lean and sallow abstinence, 248a
 most dispraises, 319a
 what is lost, 183a
 Prancing poetry, like a page of,
 647a
 Prate of my whereabouts, 196a
 with inattention hear him, 639b
 Prates, all she, has nothing in it,
 295b
 Praties they are small, 1003a
 Prating barber asked Archelaus,
 58b
 Prattle, creep and, with them, 64b
 fashionable, of the world, 710b
 to be tedious, 140b
 Pray, all, in their distress, 385b
 and are negligent, 1070b
 and sing and tell old tales, 193b
 can't, a lie, 677a
 do not, for easy lives, 670a
 fervently do we, 542a
 for fashion's word is out, 827b
 for mercy, 146a
 for no man but myself, 203a
 for peace and grace, 625a
 for sane mind, 63a
 for them which despitefully use
 you, 1051a
 for wisdom yet, 645a
 God keep me from being proud,
 284a
 God make me able to pay, 284a
 I scarcely dare to, 652b
 in fullness of your joy, 924b
 in your distress, 924b
 like to, with not insist, 931b
 nor, with you, 144a
 people who merely, 727a
 place where men can, 867b
 that God defend the right, 803b
 that work not can not, 853a
 the Lord my soul to keep,
 1000b
 thee make my column read,
 894a
 to be stronger men, 670a
 to labor is to, 562a
 to marry man they love, 906a
 two went to, 263a
 you that she ever will, 829b
 Prayed, caught at God's skirts
 and, 569b
 of course I, 648b
 old man ate and, not, 264a

Prayed, thing we have, for, 519b
 Prayer assist me, 76a
 be not forgetful of, 618a
 breathe our evening, 584a
 breathes a, for him, 499a
 burden of a sigh, 413a
 comes around again, 827b
 conclude the, 279b
 erects house of, 291b
 every wish is like a, 520a
 fear anger pleasure joys, 62b
 feeling which prompts, 613b
 for all who lie beneath, 820b
 four hours spend in, 110b
 great deeds be thy, 562a
 homes of silent, 552a
 house of, 1054a
 is an education, 618a
 let the, re-echo, 489b
 lift up the hands in, 725a
 made his, even as you and I,
 816b
 make our earnest, 367a
 more things are wrought by,
 548a
 my, some daily good to do,
 617a
 my, will somewhat vary, 906a
 negligent at their, 1070b
 of a righteous man, 1064a
 of thanks, 898b
 offices of, and praise, 410b
 one, to God, 325b
 or two in English, 755b
 people's, 277a
 reduces itself to this, 594b
 rises from, a better man, 638b
 shall have a widow's, 612a
 shrine where a sin is a, 692a
 steeped their souls in, 543a
 still, of devotion, 440b
 teach to render, 146a
 that reforms the sinner, 616b
 the soul's sincere desire, 413a
 when I say a, 822a
 wing and a, 997a
 would fulfilment know, 615a
 Prayer-books, beads and, 317b
 Prayers, angry, 854a
 feed on, 116a
 for death, 16b
 for pretense make long, 1056a
 gods answer our, 11a
 hate you enough to hear, 11a
 lives are faithful, 552a
 mention of thee in my, 1063b
 more, to heaven, 541a
 nor daring nor reason, 953b
 of the Church to preserve, 297a
 our tears, 523a
 profit by losing of our, 200b
 saying his, 917b
 sharp and sudden on some,
 519b
 this was in my, 40b
 whose, would make me whole,
 820a
 without words, 665b
 wouldn't say his, 1017a
 Prayer-time, Christ's progress and
 his, 271b
 Prayeth well who loveth well,
 422b
 Praying, be brief in, 231a
 God on high, 913a
 Prays for a miracle, 594b
 thus the suppliant, 336a
 Preach, all, none practise, 227a
 never sure to, again, 266b

Preach, practise what we, 822b
 practise what you, 653b
 the gospel, 1056a
 upon subjects political, 418b
 Preached as never sure to preach
 again, 266b
 Preacher, dying, I have been,
 1014a
 never denied the, 996a
 sacred, cries, 329a
 Preachers, itinerant, 332a
 jangle, 794b
 pirates, poteen-makers, 856b
 Preaches contentment to that toad,
 813a
 in her gown, 489a
 nature teaches more than, 688b
 well that lives well, 108a
 what he and hearers practise,
 822b
 Preaching, a woman, 340a
 by-word for dull conversation,
 418b
 down a daughter's heart, 548b
 practising so different from,
 587b
 Precarious things, dinners were,
 430a
 Precautions against your enemies,
 1070a
 Precede, lead the way and we'll,
 381a
 Precedent a king of men, 696a
 embalms a principle, 512b
 one, creates another, 100a
 performance without, 344b
 solitary, 433b
 well-established, 777a
 Precedents, deliberately estab-
 lished, 433b
 supported by, 55b
 Precedes and follows, consider
 what, 46a
 Precept, example is the best,
 10b
 more efficacious than, 10b
 of her peaceful laws, 287b
 that's the true business, 577b
 upon precept, 1046a
 Precepts, all other, depend upon
 these, 60b
 glorious, draw, 436b
 Precession of the equinoxes, 557a
 'Preciate things ye lef' behind,
 913b
 Precincts, warm, of the cheerful
 day, 349a
 Precious as the stuff they sell,
 533a
 as the truths she reveals, 856a
 bane, 253a, 915a
 blood, moistened with, 528b
 damn your, soul, 89b
 fumes more, 890b
 habit, apparell'd in, 158b
 in sight of the Lord, 1037a
 jewel, 159b
 jewel carved curiously, 723b
 jewels into a garret, 89b
 liberty is, 850b
 life is too, 596a
 life-blood of a master-spirit,
 250b
 make vile things, 191b
 nose, that's his, 489a
 nothing so, as time, 71b
 odours, virtue like, 119b
 ointment, better than, 1042b
 ointment, box of, 1054b

Precious ointment, good name like,
 120a
 past, all the, 878b
 porcelain of human clay, 279b
 seed, bearing, 1037b
 seeing to the eye, 133b
 so, life is, 680b
 stone, a gift is as a, 1039b
 stone set in silver sea, 139a
 thing possessed by man, 344b
 thing that was, 690a
 three unspeakably, things, 678b
 treasure of eyesight, 134b
 truth is, and divine, 239a
 words, ate and drank the, 646a
 Precipice, draw chair up to edge
 of, 975a
 Precise, art is too, 230b
 in promise-keeping, 183b
 psychological moment, 768a
 too, about birds, 611b
 Precluded from offering senti-
 ments, 366b
 Precocity, miracle of, 49b
 some price is demanded for,
 560a
 Preconceived, waiting in vain for
 the, 720b
 Predatory human hands, 784b
 Predecessor, illustrious, 333b
 Predetermined, beyond what fate
 has, 400a
 elect, thinned down the, 675a
 intimates are, 696b
 of the will, 884b
 Predicts ruin of the state, 388a
 Predilection and love, 705a
 for painting, 712a
 Predominance among human in-
 terests, 910b
 Predominant feature in British
 fleet, 390a
 Pre-eminence in Germany, 950b
 Pre-eminent lustre, 63a
 Prees, greet, at market, 81a
 Preest oghte ensample for to
 yive, 171b
 Preface to make it welcome, 46b
 Prefer life to honor, 63a
 to err with Plato, 34a
 Preferable, delay is, to error,
 374a
 ignorance is, to error, 373b
 Preferment, riches and, 1002b
 Preferments in the courts of
 princes, 28b
 Preferred the man of worth, 53b
 to public service, 20a
 Prefereth all countries before
 his own, 226b
 Prefers service of princes, 28b
 Pregnant fancies of your world,
 992b
 hinges of the knee, 175b
 in matter, 436b
 quarry, 320b
 with thought inbreathed, 632b
 Prejudice a vagrant opinion, 714a
 editorial, 861b
 popular, in favour of two, 576b
 that quite cut off the view,
 794a
 this pretension a great, 723a
 Prejudices, honest, 301a
 lightly held beliefs and, 831b
 man without any, 723a
 traced back to intestines, 729a
 travel ought to soften, 637a
 Prelate, religion without a, 490a

- Preludes, life a succession of, 463a
transmit the, 943a
- Premise, articulate major, 709b
- Premises, conclusions from in-
sufficient, 671b
- Prentice han' she try'd on man,
391b
- Preoccupation, feverish, 910b
with possession, 861a
- Preordained from everlasting, 68b
- Preparation, dreadful note of,
155b
suitable for war, 40b
- Prepar'd, charge is, 308b
- Prepare a place for you, 1058b
for days of necessity, 10b
for journey as for death, 952b
to rise, 861b
to shed them now, if you have
tears, 168a
with mutual aid, 282b
ye the way of the Lord, 1046b,
1050a
- Prepared, delay is fatal to those,
51a
for fortune as she wills, 76a
for war, 40b, 367a
to marry again, 683b
- Preparedness, he implores, 891a
- Prepared a table before me, 1033a
- Preposition is a word, 915b
- Prerogative, first is law the last,
279a
part of man's, 226b
- Presages, cat to this day, 853b
- Preserved fr'm th' Indvans, 834a
- Presbyter Knight, 284b
- Presbyterian in hell, 679b
true blue, 238a
- Prescribed, diet, by doctors, 27b
- Prescription, here's a final, 580b
- Presence, cloud with my, 337a
depart her, so, 1013a
feasting, full of light, 137b
happier for his, 752b
minds made better by their,
596a
- Napoleon's, 400b
not thro' his, 567b
of body, 431a
of death, equal in, 43a
of love it would conceal, 425a
of mind in danger, 282a
of mind in emergencies, 601b
of mind, say this with, 32a
of the master, 566a
of the passenjare, 645a
of well-instructed men, 530a
scanter of your maiden, 172a
sense of a personal, 734b
short hour spent in thy, 526b
strew'd, 138a
tis my, that trouble ye, 125a
- Present, act in the living, 521a
age, characteristic of the, 512b
all, or accounted for, 624b
at the expense of the, 419b
Clotho singing of the, 25b
day, deficiencies of, 337a
day, pleasures of the, 329a
day, young women of the, 448b
desponding view of the, 494a
employ the, well, 52a
evil, submit to the, 48b
fears, 194b
generation, speak for the, 433b
had I been, at creation, 74b
help in trouble, 1034b
in spirit, 1060b
- Present, incurable those of the,
940b
is all thou hast, 526b
is mere grass, 732b
is received and given, 853b
joys, 279a
laughter, 164a
light which flames in the, 871a
live in very second of the,
983b
make time, travel, 226b
mirth present laughter, 164a
moment the least happiest,
577a
past and future sees, 386b
pure, never conquered, 931a
quarrel between past and, 869a
repute, half his, 600b
sicken as it will, 961a
things, nor things to come,
1060a
things, worst, 153a
'tis not the, only, 610b
unbirthday, 659a
wisely improve the, 521b
with the hopeful past, 570a
world go astray, 76b
wrong, 527a
- Presentation copy, 431a
- Presented to the American people,
802a
with a universal blank, 254b
- Presenting Thebes, 246a
- Presents, art of giving, 953b
- Christmas without any, 654a
endear absents, 430a
giving, is a talent, 853b
if it were not for the, 828b
to the posterity, 300b
welcomes, and rejoicings, 578a
- Preservation in the pages of
books, 475b
in utmost extremity, 290b
of favoured races, 530a
of peace, 97b
- Preservative, hare's foot which
is my, 284b
- Preserve ancient monuments, 496b
entire those rights, 1001b
for ages as sacred things, 675b
longer remembrance, 34b
me from immoderate sleep,
338a
purest efficacy, 250b
spirit and form, 382b
stars from wrong, 409b
thy going out, 1037b
what I, can perish never, 412b
- Preserved, Federal Union must
be, 399a
forever in amber, 52a
habit and faculty is, 64b
his gore, 685b
long, virginity, 269a
reputation not carefully, 282b
unless degree is, 46b
us a nation, 499a
- Preserver, destroyer and, 466a
- Preserves the earth a sphere, 396b
us a nation, 499a
us from three great evils, 325a
- Preserving qualities in damp cli-
mates, 505b
sweetness of proportion, 218b
- President, choose to run for, 859a
if you are, 895a
nobody expected me to be,
537b
now Jenny Lind, 573a
- President of the immortals, 705a
of the United States, 907b
rather be right than be, 433b
- President's chair, sleep in the,
1005a
- Presidents, all our, since Lincoln,
795b
effect of power on, 697b
of United States, 950b
or generals, stand before, 611a
- Presides over destinies, 939b
- Press, bliss to, the pillow, 636b
clamours of a venal, 561b
close bare-bosom'd night, 608a
corporation of the, 565b
editorials, 795b
forward the more boldly, 37a
freedom of, 374b
freedom of speech or of, 376b
is too much with us, 704a
Kelmescott, 776a
liberty of the, 516a, 1001b
microscopes and telescopes of
the, 812a
not a falling man, 211a
people indifferent to, 838a
the people's right maintain,
436b
thee to my heart, 490a
too close in church, 518b
what is the, 412b
with vigour on, 329a
words winged by the, 865a
- Press'd its signet sage, 415a
- Pressed clover leaves, 898b
into service, 879b
- Pressing, learn calm to face
what's, 39b
- Press-men, nor ashamed so we be
named, 655a
- Press's, gret, freedom, 601a
- Pressure, form and, 175b
of age, feel the, 23b
of great events, 402a
- Prest, hungry mouth is, 936a
though, with ill, 365b
- Presto, in a moment, pass, 499b
- Presume not God to scan, 316b
- Presuming on their changeful po-
tency 182b
- Presumptions, flying in the face
of, 718b
- Presumptuous inquirer, 304a
- Pretended patriots, declarations
of, 303b
- Pretender, God bless the, 322b
- Pretense, for, make long prayers,
1056a
little hands make vain, 656a
of loving liberty, 537a
slightest approach to a false,
659b
to some faint meaning make,
277b
undivulg'd, 197a
- Pretension, this, a great prejudice,
723a
- Pretentious American authors,
908b
- Prettier shell, finding a, 288a
- Prettiest doll in the world, 599a
little parlour, 491a
- Prettily, just as, as he, 922b
- Pretty birds do sing, 213a
Bobby Shaftoe, 1020b
but is it art, 817a
chickens and their dam, 198b
everything that, is, 204a
Fanny's way, 304b

Pretty feet like snails, 231a
 fellows, learned seldom, 909a
 flowers coming ere springtime,
 491a
 follies, 144b
 foot is a great gift, 379a
 how-de-do, 684b
 kettle of fish, 684a
 lilac's, 778a
 maids all in a row, 1015b
 one sleeps, while my, 550a
 page with dimpled chin, 565b
 pair, 1011a
 pleasures might me move, 110b
 puts on, looks, 148a
 ring time, 163a
 Sally, none like, 307b
 state of things, 684b
 story tell, 442a
 to walk with, 261b
 very, quarrel, 381a
 words that make no sense, 519b
 young wards in chancery, 683b
 Preudent course is steadied, 601a
 Prevail as sure as God reigns,
 771b
 evening shades, 299a
 fogs, upon the day, 278a
 looking ill, 261a
 man will, 977a
 to persuade to, to overcome,
 765a
 truth is great and shall, 629b
 we shall, 972a
 Prevail'd, still the world, 328a
 Prevailin' weakness of most public
 men, 664b
 Prevailing light, filled by the,
 100a
 more, than violence, 55b
 sadness, tale of more, 432b
 Prevails, 'tis the majority in this,
 646a
 when vice, 299b
 Prevalence of suicide, 784a
 Prevalent, religion most, 360a
 Prevent everybody else from en-
 joyin', 664b
 ills he can't, 326b
 or heal many a strife, 329b
 strength enough to, 354b
 surest way to, war, 425b
 Prevented learning important
 events, 865a
 war that could not be, 926b
 Preventing angels, 279b
 anticipate charity by, poverty,
 74b
 Preventive pathology, 972a
 Prevents extremes being dominant,
 26b
 our being natural, 266a
 Previous night, returned home
 the, 866a
 scene or incident, 515a
 Prey at fortune, 188b
 destined, 765a
 expects his evening, 350a
 fastened on her, 287b
 fear the birds of, 183b
 of the rich on the poor, 374a
 to hastening ills a, 355b
 to the active, 380a
 universal, 181a
 wrens make, 127b
 Preys, brain, on herself, 362b
 Priam murdered with his peers,
 824b
 Priam's curtain, 152a

Priam's powers and self shall fall,
 4a
 Price, abatement and low, 163b
 admission, to th' lake front,
 835b
 all men have their, 303b
 buy at too dear a, 333a
 cannot be valued at any, 229b
 fixed with a friend, 7b
 for knowledge, too high the,
 98a
 for precocity, 560a
 good, for his copy, 358a
 is cruel high, 821a
 is far above rubies, 1041b
 knows the, of everything, 768b
 love that pays the, 789a
 of a thousand horses, 856b
 of admiralty, 815a
 of chains and slavery, 369a
 of justice, 832b
 of wisdom above rubies, 1031a
 on her self set her own, 629b
 pearl of great, 1053a
 proper, upon its goods, 370b
 purchase regret at such, 27b
 real, of everything, 352a
 sell it at a low, 341a
 that life exacts, 981b
 we pay for it full worth, 638b
 will fall, 120b
 Priceless gift, for nought her,
 629b
 rending of the heart, 856b
 Prick and sting her, 172b
 sides of my intent, 195b
 us do we not bleed, 145a
 Pricked by thorns, 28b
 Pricking, gentle knight was, 113a
 of my thumbs, 198a
 our gonfalon bubble, 911b
 Prickles, tormenting himself with,
 488b
 Prickly star, 935b
 Pricks, honour, me on, 151b
 kick against the, 1059a
 small, to subsequent volumes,
 181b
 Pride, affection of my friends
 without, 744b
 aiming at blest abodes, 120a,
 316a
 and conceit the original sin,
 297b
 and faith in our country, 748a
 and humiliation, 523b
 and spite of, 316b
 carries banner to the last, 652b
 chastening in the hour of, 538b
 cruelty and ambition of man,
 111b
 England's, 814b
 envy avarice, 75b
 envy malice, 431b
 fell with fortunes, 159b
 goeth before destruction, 1039b
 high-blown, 211a
 his, in reasoning lies, 314a
 humble out of, 99a
 idleness and, 331a
 imperious, 652b
 in Casey's bearing, 807b
 in his occupation, 676a
 in reas'ning, our error lies,
 316a
 in their port, 354a
 is his own glass, 181b
 keep out pomp and, 757b
 king over all children of, 1032a

Pride, lie that saves their, 771b
 live things in their, 902b
 look backward to with, 879b
 lore and, of man, 503a
 love and, beyond mere skill,
 773a
 low ambition and, of kings,
 315b
 man's, shall bring him low,
 1041b
 miscalled proper, 914a
 modest, 255b
 mother's, a father's joy, 415b
 never-failing vice of fools, 310b
 of ancestry, 361a
 of ancestry increases, 631a
 of country, 563a
 of former days, 438a
 of Greece and Rome, 503a
 of knowledge, 543a
 of power, 360a
 of the peacock, 385b
 of those who survived, 871b
 oppressed with, and poverty,
 289a
 peasantry their country's, 355b
 plastered high with, 864a
 pleasure from man's thinking,
 282a
 plume here buckle, 724b
 poet's inward, 992a
 pomp and circumstance, 189a
 puffed up, 15a
 relieve the wretched his, 356a
 soldier's, 569b
 solemn, that must be yours,
 541b
 stern and stubborn, 933b
 Stoic's, 316b
 subdued passion and, 372b
 surpasses, of kings, 676a
 taints the happy man, 202b
 tasted all the summer's, 384b
 that apes humility, 422b, 427a
 that licks the dust, 319b
 that pulls country down, 187b
 that puts this country down,
 1011b
 'tis pride rank, 299b
 towering in her, of place, 197a
 true, were not also humble,
 575a
 vain the chief's, the sage's,
 320b
 withered in their, 567a
 works from within, 461b
 works of mortal, 312b
 Pries into nether world, 66a
 Priest all shaven and shorn, 1020b
 Christian Protestant or, 438b
 for enemy, 515b
 go with them to bear the, 273a
 had left his Latin, 755b
 holy, that to her speaks, 115a
 like people like, 1049a
 love is the only, 662b
 mysterious, 482a
 of the most authentic creed,
 662b
 old, and an old soldier, 497b
 palace, or code, 655a
 the soldier the poet, 619a
 thou art a, for ever, 1037a
 'twixt, and clerk, 230b
 Priesthood, literary men a per-
 petual, 472b
 Priestlike task, 479b
 Priestly tract, 927a
 vestments, 776a

- Priestly vestments in its dens, 628a
 Priests by imposition of a mightier hand, 492a
 defy, 459b
 in the temple of Solomon, 511b
 not necessary to religion, 902a
 speak wisely about love, 991a
 swim before my sight, 313b
 Priggish, poor thing to feel, about, 923b
 Prigs, manufacture, 755a
 of a new modernity, 923b
 Priketh every gentil herte, 80a
 Primal eldest curse upon 't, 176b
 gloom, back to the, 733b
 Primary cause of all things, 70b
 Prime, artist's, sensibility, 719a
 buried him before the, 1012b
 conception of the joyous, 113b
 confident, of the day, 780b
 give him always of the, 296a
 lovely April of her, 204b
 of God's own chosen weather, 742a
 of good Haroun Alraschid, 546a
 of life, what is the, 24b
 office of criticism, 720a
 wisdom, 257b
 Primer, armed with his, 435b
 less a, than a key, 860b
 Primeval chaos, 557a
 forest, 522b
 sleep, mountains silent in, 628a
 Primitive and stagnant, 920b
 impulses of the human heart, 544b
 North America, 985a
 people, rule with, 759a
 Puritan forms, 697b
 soul, 590b
 terror, 945a
 unattached state, 882a
 Primrose by a river's brim, 404a
 path of dalliance treads, 171b
 peeps beneath the thorn, 357a
 way, 751a
 way to everlasting bonfire, 196b
 Prince, all th' wurrud, wud imply, 835b
 and a great man fallen, 1027b
 can mak a belted knight, 394a
 gr-reat man in th' ol' country, 835b
 less knowing, 264b
 Lucifer uprose, 639a
 must be a lion, 55a
 of darkness is a gentleman, 192a
 of Europe dare invade, 97a
 of fiends, 155a
 of love beheld, 384b
 of peace, 1045b
 of sleep, 863a
 of the clouds, 618b
 of Wales, God bless the, 489b
 Rasselas, of Abyssinia, 337a
 should have no other aim, 85b
 subject Father Son, 217a
 subject owes the, 131a
 Princely counsel in his face, 254a
 in bestowing he was most, 212a
 in both, 156a
 sum, give our gold in a, 791a
 Princerple, don't believe in, 601a
 Princples, ez to my, 601a
 nor men, it ain't by, 601a
 Prince's court, search in every, 582a
 Princes and lords may flourish, 355b
 and lords the breath of kings, 390b
 and nobles to patronize, 559b
 are like heavenly bodies, 120b
 blaze forth the death of, 167b
 find few real friends, 343a
 hate the traitor, 53a
 I all, 213b
 of the earth, 511b
 of the Empire, 604a
 preferments in courts of, 28b
 prefers service of, 28b
 privileged to kill, 366a
 put not your trust in, 1038a
 sweet aspect of, 211a
 war betwixt, 99a
 whose merchants are, 1046a
 Princes' bastards, 223a
 favours, 211a
 palaces, poor men's cottages, 143b
 palaces, arch'd as, 226a
 Princess, thoughtless saying of a, 345a
 Princesses, seven hundred wives, 1028b
 Principal beauty in a building, 244a
 lights or natural mediums, 383b
 or accessory motive, 516b
 Principalities, against, powers, 1062b
 nor powers, 1060a
 Principality in Utopia, 492b
 Principle, clear legal, 437a
 cold, 235b
 demonstrating the divine, 617a
 first human, 153b
 free trade is not a, 512a
 general, gives no help, 402a
 hain't the money but the, 841a
 inconsistencies in, 705a
 of collective security, 887a
 of free thought, 710a
 of socialism, 905a
 precedent embalms a, 512b
 that kept this Confederacy, 539a
 tyrannical, 538b
 vital, of bliss, 329a
 Principles, correct and firm, 644a
 easier to fight for, 986b
 from which it sprung, 559a
 guided by, of nature, 69b
 important, must be flexible, 542b
 men's governing, 67b
 most dangerous, 1002a
 never acted on, deduced, 401b
 never defeated, 517a
 of eternal justice, 560a
 of free government, 589b
 of freedom equality justice, 842a
 of political economy, 878b
 of resistance, 360a
 oftener chang'd, 305a
 struggle between two, 538a
 that gave her birth, 771a
 the truths the history, 582b
 to which I proved recreant, 562a
 triumph of, 771b
 turn with times, 314a
 unchanging, 446b
 Principles, unfixed in, and place, 276b
 unworthy of my, 562a
 we might our, swaller, 600b
 Priniked and tinselcut, 641a
 Print, all the news that's fit to, 778b
 an etching a mezzotint, 572b
 appear in, but twice, 930a
 ballad in, 208b
 believe nothing unless in, 101a
 eternity of, 923a
 evening papers, 957a
 it and shame the fools, 318b
 John, it, 274a
 no ruin-trace, 455a
 of a man's naked foot, 292a
 on'y wut Guv'ment choose, 601b
 see one's name in, 452a
 since men learned, 957a
 transforms old, 364a
 Printed matter, diffusion of, 642b
 never was it in a page, 840a
 record, photography of a, 737b
 words were, in a book, 1031a
 yesterday: or three hundred years ago, 435a
 Printer's ink shall scatter, 973a
 Printers, books by which, lost, 244a
 Printing, and the Reformation, 883a
 caused, to be used, 126a
 invented the art of, 473b
 Printing-office, father's, 690b
 Printing-press, immortality en-
 circled the, 398a
 Printless, clerical, toe, 938a
 Prints, approaches well-known
 date, 912a
 Prior, here lies Matthew, 293b
 Priority, degree, and place, 181a
 Prisdincy is th' highest office, 836b
 Prisdint a good goluf player, 837b
 Prisdint's safety, anxious fr th', 837a
 Prinsce, in the, iv a king, 836b
 Prism and silent face, 404b
 prunes and, 580a
 Prison air, bloom well in, 770a
 I was in, 1054b
 let's away to, 193b
 lime-tree bower my, 420b
 of nations, 905b
 open door of, 20b
 palace and a, 453b
 stone walls do not a, make, 268a
 that can bind the soul, 757b
 the black flower of civilized society, 514a
 walls, burst forth from its, 793a
 walls cannot control, 268b
 wear out in a wall'd, 193b
 while there is a soul in, 761a
 Prisoner at the bar, 555b
 man is a, 20b
 stone walls a, make, 268a
 takes the reason, 194b
 Prisoner's chains, 955a
 life, jury passing on, 184a
 Prisoners call the sky, 769b
 of hope, 1049b
 Prison-house, shades of the, 408b
 Prison-mate and dock-yard fel-
 low, 663a

Prison-pent remained forever, 987a
 Prisons, convict, nor the hulks, 617b
 Privacy an obscure nook, 567a
 tumultuous, of storm, 503b
 Private and costly luxury, 697a
 beneficence is inadequate, 791a
 carriage, 535b
 citizen, humble station of a, 375a
 citizen without wrong, 660a
 conscience for the guide, 279a
 detectives, 995b
 disputes, justice in, 20a
 drunken, of the Buffs, 558a
 effort, chiefly by, 605b
 end, serv'd no, 315a
 ends, consult our, 266a
 ends, to gain some, 355a
 enterprise in atomic age, 965b
 grievs they have, 168b
 information, 769b
 intercourse, not suspicious in, 20a
 interests, assertion of, 402a
 life, favouritism in, 772a
 men enjoy, 156a
 opinion, compared with, 589b
 persons, addressed to, 487a
 place, grave's a fine and, 269a
 pocket, watch in a, 323a
 property, 661a
 property a fruit of labor, 887b
 rights, public good and, 382b
 road, takes no, 304a, 318a
 school, religion to the, 624a
 sin not so prejudicial, 108a
 solicitations, abhor, 262a
 station, give me a, 299b
 theatricals, game of, 715b
 thoughts, any law in his, 501a
 wealth I should decline, 807b
 Privations and dangers enough, 428b
 Privies, sun penetrates into, 72a
 Privilege, let others enjoy the, 326b
 not as a matter of, 20a
 of absurdity, 228b
 of being independent, 391a
 of drinking a quart of milk, 948a
 of fools, 288b
 of heroes of yore, 445b
 of putting him to death, 418a
 social political or religious, 588a
 to be spoken at all times, 101a
 Privileged few, into service of the, 919a
 Privileges, gratuities and exclusive, 399a
 share property and, 618a
 sharing, of the government, 537a
 the community affords, 874b
 Prize above my dukedom, 209a
 art obtains the, 5b
 be a ribbon or throne, 588a
 composition, not a, 20a
 fighters out of training, 801a
 for the powerful is power, 709b
 grateful for the, 402b
 judge the, 245b
 love the game beyond the, 803a
 make the, light, 209a
 not to the worth, 15b
 o' death in battle, 601b

Prize of the general is command, 709b
 of verse from his compeers, 525a
 ointment, 233a
 solid happiness we, 330a
 strange we never, the music, 717a
 strips of all its worth the, 415b
 thing ungain'd more, 181a
 to some proud fool, 330a
 valor's second, 51b
 we sought is won, 610a
 Prized beyond sculptured flower, 471a
 Prizes, awarding or denying high, 505b
 Pro bono publico, 1010b
 Probabilities, conflicting vague, 530b
 Probability, embellishing touches of, 788a
 keep, in view, 308a
 Probable possible shadow of doubt, 685b
 thou hast never lived, 673a
 Problem, biggest, in the world, 912b
 common, yours and mine, 570b
 complex, of the head, 811a
 holding a purely mental, 925b
 in statecraft, 1009b
 of human folly, 914a
 of the artist, 719a
 of the mass man, 915a
 solved the unemployment, 942a
 that's heavy, 889b
 wholeness of the human, 883a
 with which to wrestle, 907a
 Problems, new social, 921a
 three, of the age, 496b
 Proceed ad infinitum, 296a
 from custom, 98a
 nature does not, by leaps, 333b
 resolved to, 229b
 to greater things, 64a
 Proceeding, infallible, 651b
 Proceedings, subsequent, 687a
 Proces of nature, 82a
 Process, cosmic, works, 720b
 economic, human status and, 914b
 evolution not a force but a, 700a
 force of art's, 720a
 omnipresent, of sex, 782b
 uncertain, of letter-writing, 596a
 unfathomable, 709a
 which serves a world, 573b
 widened with, of the suns, 549a
 Procession, stay with the, 828b
 Processions, chop-fallen funeral, 882b
 Proclaim, angelic host, 334b
 his truth, 277a
 no shame, 177a
 the holy birth, 670a
 their great Original, 299a
 Proclaimed his master emperor, 491a
 Proclaims, apparel oft, the man, 171b
 crier that, the conquerors, 59a
 kindnesses he has received, 109a
 most deeds, 260b
 Proclivity, by, and by delight, 508b

Proconsul, stern, of intractable provinces, 993b
 Procrastination art of keeping up, 894b
 incivility and, 449b
 is the thief of time, 305b
 no idleness no laziness no, 626b
 Procreant cradle, 195a
 urge of the world, 607b
 Proctors, prudes for, 549b
 Procurer of contentedness, 235b
 Procures the greatest happiness, 324a
 Procures to the lords of hell, 552a
 Prodigious, chariest maid is, 171a
 O my, 982a
 of ease, 276b
 young are, of life, 434b
 Prodigality of nature, 127b
 Prodigies, Africa and her, 240a
 Prodigious exuberance, 985a
 in so, numbers, 101a
 incantation, 809b
 old age, 101a
 ruin swallow all, 4a
 Prodigy, what a contradiction what a, 272b
 Produce a better in its place, 61a
 a little literature, 718a
 a mighty book, 604a
 carry away the, 3b
 gentleness of spirit, 235b
 it in God's name, 474a
 its hundredfold, 560a
 laboring to, bon mots, 270a
 medicine to, health, 57b
 our generation can, glory, 956a
 painfully sits down to, 932a
 shall not, equality, 955b
 their debt instead of discharge, 305a
 Produced out of nothing, 66b
 so much happiness is, 341b
 Produces evidence against himself, 54a
 more than one effect, 614b
 Producing, consume happiness without, it, 764b
 Product, by-product more valuable than the, 783b
 every intellectual, 701b
 literary, a refined essay, 908b
 of former wrongs and shame, 869b
 special and essential, 593b
 Production, capitalist, 594a
 excessive literary, 596b
 means of social, 593b
 painful share in their, 27a
 Productivity, high, of labor, 905a
 Products, abundance of, 905a
 exquisite, of civilization, 932a
 intellectual, are imperishable, 743a
 Profan'd heavenly gift, 278b
 Profane clean obscene, 228b
 hence ye, 267b
 things sacred or things, 274a
 to pity were, 793b
 Profanely, not to speak it, 175b
 Profanum vulgus, 267b
 Professed, religion they, 339b
 to know this only, 259b
 Profession, acknowledgment and, of truth, 643a
 Adam's, 178a
 barrister's, 641a

Profession, debtor to his, 122a
 excel in any, 435a
 made literature his, 424b
 most ancient, 941a
 to disguise matters, 86a
 Professional and the amateur,
 976b
 chair, 784a
 Professions, literature most seduc-
 tive of, 700a
 of law and physic, 433b
 two oldest, 941a
 Professor can distinguish himself,
 333b
 hire a, 844b
 of the art of puffing, 382a
 true-blue, of literature, 932a
 Professors, American, and litera-
 ture, 932a
 college, don't know any better,
 806a
 in New England, 872b
 of the dismal science, 476a
 Profierer construe, 131b
 Professors, compitint, 834b
 Profit by advice, 43b
 by losing of our prayers, 200b
 by the folly of others, 43b
 free enterprise for, 920a
 is engine which drives, 925a
 let it, thee, 257a
 me to be afraid, 945b
 mingled, with pleasure, 42a
 no, but the name, 177b
 no, grows, 130a
 noisome weeds without, 140a
 of shining nights, 132b
 opposeth no man's, 229a
 receive countenance and, 122a
 that all might have, 1067b
 title and, I resign, 299b
 what does it, you, 84a
 what, hath man of his labour,
 1042a
 Profitable, biography is univer-
 sally, 473b
 of possessions, peace is most,
 31a
 that one of members perish,
 1051a
 Profited, what is a man, 1053b
 wise men, by fools, 55a
 Profiteth, it, me nothing, 1061a
 Profits, has be divided th', 836a
 little, than an idle king, 548a
 more than self-esteem, 257b
 wind that, nobody, 94b
 Profligate of happiness, 849b
 Profound and fragile lips, 968b
 as the grave, 697a
 feeling, man of, 644a
 man thinks woman, 729a
 more, than mine own life, 202b
 secret and mystery, 580a
 spirit so, 405b
 talk'd with looks, 356b
 too, and large-minded, 496a
 Profit'ble, make it, cherishin' it,
 665a
 Profundity, art of any, 863b
 Profuse in cautious hints, 953b
 Profusion of water light and air,
 661b
 Progeny more corrupt, 39a
 new, descends from heaven,
 36a
 of learning, 380b
 Prognostics do not prove prophe-
 cies, 350b

Program, embark on, bold new,
 929b
 Progress and Poverty, 735a
 based upon innate desire, 671b
 call it Tomorrow, 497a
 Christ's, 271b
 condition of social, 666a
 each fresh link, 708b
 from want to want, 341b
 in degeneracy, 537a
 is not an accident, 614a
 is trouble and care, 378a
 iv th' wurruld, 834b
 long-continued slow, 531a
 man's distinctive mark, 572b
 material, 530a
 material, and prosperity, 779b
 more general than retrogres-
 sion, 530a
 no, except in the individual,
 619a
 not in, but in result, 616a
 of consciousness of freedom,
 402a
 of science, 530b
 perceptible not in, 616a
 Rake's, 565a
 real and safe, 304a
 test of our, 919b
 war involves in its, 371a
 will destroy all error, 617a
 Prohibiting free exercise, 376b
 licensing and, 251a
 Prohibition against self-slaughter,
 204a
 great social experiment, 873b
 Prohibitions, Mississippi of, 930b
 Project fit for nation of shop-
 keepers, 352a
 scheme for her breakfast, 305a
 Projects, fitter for new, 121a
 multitude of, 44a
 Proletarians have nothing to lose,
 593b
 Proletariat a revolutionary class,
 593a
 class of modern wage-laborers,
 593b
 international, 905a
 its special and essential product,
 593b
 Prologue, excuse came, 258b
 is the grace, 304a
 long, 1067b
 past is, 209b
 Prolongeth, joyfulness, his days,
 1066a
 Prolongs, desire of life, it, 457b
 good man, his life, 52a
 Promethean fire, 133b
 heat, 190a
 Prometheus, skilled, 39a
 Promis'd, shalt be what thou art,
 194b
 Promise, failed the bright, 445a
 given when least said, 116b
 keep the word of, 200a
 made is a debt unpaid, 877a
 makes his, good, 290b
 me that some day you and I,
 712a
 more than you perform, 45a
 not to do a thing, 675a
 of all terrestrial life, 614a
 of scientific immortality, 774a
 of supply, 153a
 skyline is a, 897b
 spare nothing to, 35b
 that it will last, 331b

Promise, threat or, dwells in will,
 1005b
 to his loss, 290b
 to seek out interests, 850b
 where is the, of my years, 673b
 where sleeps that, now, 673b
 who broke no, 315a
 Promised land, journey to that,
 852a
 land, marching to the, 664a
 land on other side of wilder-
 ness, 784a
 themselves immortality, 353a
 Promise-keeping, precise in, 183b
 Promises, America was, 961a
 good memory to keep, 726a
 keep or break, to pay, 449b
 of Sunday mention, 973a
 of youth, 337a
 positive, 956b
 to keep, 880b
 Promising universe, 873a
 Promontory, as well as if a,
 218a
 blue, with trees, 201a
 one, one mountain, 222b
 stands upon a, 126b
 sterile, 173b
 stretched like a, 257a
 Promote commerce and not be-
 tray it, 286b
 Promoter of mutual acquaintance,
 666b
 Promoting wealth of the human
 race, 360b
 Promotion, sweat but for, 160a
 Prompt, apology too, 258b
 electrically, 679b
 in attack, 360a
 Prompter's bell, slow falling to
 the, 563b
 box, devil enters the, 877b
 hand is on his bell, 686b
 Prompters, how many, 432a
 Prompting, nothing at the, of
 nature, 49b
 Prone, impatient and, to anger,
 424a
 Pronounce, foreigners spell better
 than, 674b
 frame to, it right, 1026b
 that syllable No, 58a
 useful what I have written,
 19b
 Pronouns, wise in the use of his,
 699a
 Pronunciandum, of, made me
 wonder, 87b
 Pronunciation, inarticulate and
 stammering, 57a
 Proof, bliss in, 207b
 give me the ocular, 189a
 he had rather have a turnip,
 338b
 highest, of virtue, 493b
 mistaking a metaphor for a,
 857a
 no sadder, of littleness, 475a
 of a poet, 607a
 of greatness, 763a
 of interest in a woman, 814a
 of its identity, 936a
 of love and power, 612a
 of the pudding, 106b
 one is, of a gentle nature, 70a
 putting off the, 881a
 thro' the night, 436a
 'tis a common, 167a
 tyrannous and rough in, 134b

Proofs, how I would correct the, 469b
 of holy writ, 188b
 Proosian, French or Turk or, 682b
 Prop, my very, 144b
 that doth sustain my house, 146b
 Propaganda and advertising, 863b
 has to be popular, 951a
 Propagate, draw nutrition, and rot, 317a
 Propagated itself downwards, 628b
 Propagation, was all our, 216b
 Propensities, excite my amorous, 339a
 on the side of their natural, 361b
 semi-criminal, 925a
 Propensity for emulation, 775b
 for mastery, 775b
 indulgence of, to forego, 714a
 strong, of nature, 250a
 Proper age of my life, 285a
 dignity and proportion, 67a
 element, earth their, 229b
 gardener's work, 178a
 man, 141a
 mate, choose not alone a, 366a
 mean, 38b, 325b
 measure, circumstance and, 56a
 men as ever trod, 166a
 places, graces follow in their, 273a
 price upon its goods, 370b
 pride, miscalled, 914a
 stations, know our, 578b
 study of mankind is man, 316b
 time for catch arguments, 540a
 to the man, 88a
 Properly managed, writing, 345b
 Property, best ideas are common, 47a
 common judges of, 336b
 consider himself as public, 375a
 has its duties, 512a
 hope to acquire personal, 887b
 is the pivot of civilization, 974a
 liberty, and no stamps, 1001a
 life liberty and, 831a
 long despoiled of, 867a
 national honor is national, 380b
 nor honour is touched, 85b
 of easiness, 178b
 of gray hairs, 577b
 of him who can entertain it, 504b
 of the rich, 41a
 of their daughters, 428a
 owns them, 662b
 permanent equality of, 515b
 private, 661a
 private, a fruit of labor, 887b
 process by which A acquires, 714a
 public, 661a
 right to possess, 558b
 subject to right of the community, 779b
 teach men to share, 618a
 thieves respect, 866b
 valuation of, 25a
 violent, fordoes itself, 173a
 Prophecies of what courts will do, 709a
 prognostics do not prove, 350b
 Prophecy and religion, 605a

Prophecy of wise men, 463a
 spirit of, 21a
 Prophecy, don't never, 601a
 in part, 1061a
 Prophesying business, 1908a
 Prophet, Gibbon is his, 950a
 in the name of the, 436b
 is not without honour, 1053a
 Mohammed is his, 950a
 of the soul, 503a
 sons of the, 1005a
 thing of evil, 545a
 Prophetic of her end, 305b
 soul, O my, 172b
 soul of the wide world, 206b
 strain, 246b
 vision, 709a
 Prophet's word, 462b
 word, poet's song and, 832b
 Prophets, best of, of the future, 460a
 beware of false, 1052a
 destroy the law or the, 1050b
 do they live forever, 1049b
 false, 1054a
 I don't pan out on the, 698b
 law and the, 1052a
 men reject their, 618b
 ministry of the, 1049a
 most authentic, of age, 746a
 Saul also among the, 1027a
 wisest, make sure of the event, 350b
 Prophylactic pup, 853b
 Propitiation or conciliation of powers, 759a
 Propitious accidents, miracles are, 807a
 hours, 463a
 Propontic and the Hellespont, 189a
 Proportion, no, kept, 140b
 proper dignity and, 67a
 season form office, 181a
 small unknown, 475a
 some strangeness in the, 121a
 sweetness of, 218b
 Proportioned to the human constitution, 306b
 Proportions, God, the wind, 234b
 in small, beauties see, 219b
 Propos'd, joy, 207b
 Propose impossible remedies, 11a
 in passion we, 176a
 to show my fellow-mortals, 344b
 why don't the men, 485a
 Proposed as things forgot, 311b
 on the morrow, 18b
 Proposes, man, 83a
 Proposition, life's a very funny, 892a
 meaning of a, 518a
 Propositions, general, do not decide cases, 709b
 in his own words and, 120b
 of a lover, 162a
 Proprietor, undermining the small, 850b
 Propriety, frights isle from her, 187b
 of speech, 118b
 Pro's and con's, 105b
 Prosaic days, 647a
 the present is sordid and, 937b
 time and race more, 599a
 Prose, all that is not, is verse, 270b

Prose Browning, Meredith is a, 600b, 767b
 connect, and passion, 901b
 definitions of, and poetry, 424a
 elegance in, 431b
 hammer them to verse and, 897b
 Ibid's, or poems, 855a
 is architecture, 982b
 is grand verse, 600a
 medium for writing in, 767b
 more readily attainable in, 545b
 of life, 502b
 pains of, 704a
 poetry as well written as, 933a
 poetry life's, 654a
 proper antithesis to, 423b
 reasoning, 436b
 recited in simple, 25a
 run mad, 318b
 so perfect, 823b
 speaking, without knowing it, 270b
 'tis not even, 600b
 unattempted in, 252a
 verse will seem, 289b
 what others say in, 320b
 Prosecuted, persons will be, 676b
 Proselyte, first, he makes is himself, 204b
 Prospect, dull, of a distant good, 279a
 every, pleases, 445b
 great thing in, 11a
 looked on a fair, 404b
 noblest, Scotchman sees, 339b
 of belief, 194b
 of his soul, 158b
 Prospects, brightening to the last, 355b
 gloomy as an author's, 513b
 happy, in view, 65b
 shining, rise, 298b
 Prosper, this state will, 843a
 treason doth never, 48a
 whatsoever he doeth shall, 1032a
 your journey, 859a
 Prospered, grew and, as of old, 789b
 Prospereth, friend whom fortune, 13a
 Prospering not thro' his presence, 567b
 Prosperitee, man to han been in, 78b
 Prosperities, long lives and true, 580b
 Prosperity and growing strength, 516b
 arrived at in a lifetime, 670b
 ascend the hill of, 679a
 be joyful in, 1043a
 blessing of Old Testament, 119b
 broad daylight of, 446a
 comfortable career of, 565a
 days of palmy, 471b
 doth bewitch men, 225b
 easy to find friend in, 31a, 33b
 first condition of, 722b
 good things which belong to, 119b
 in the day of, 1066a
 jest's, lies in the ear, 134a
 makes friends, 46b
 material progress and, 779b
 middle-aged, 981a
 not without fears, 119b

- Prosperity, one man who can stand, 475b
 ornament in, 71b
 remembrance of, 1066a
 social, 497b
 social and political, 538b
 times of unexampled, 446b
 with a little more taste, 297b
 within thy palaces, 1037b
 Prosperity's very bond of love, 208b
 Prosperous and cultured life, 905b
 be thy life in peace, 124b
 fool is a burden, 13b
 hour Providence bestows, 41a
 make France so, 115a
 man of business, 764a
 morn in May, 780b
 period, sleep during a, 344b
 they are still too, 983a
 when affairs are the most, 32b
 Prosper, fear for one who, 15b
 turns ashes as it, 531b
 Prostitute, few writers, their powers, 901b
 puff the, away, 278a
 Prostrate and upraise, 14b
 drunk is he who, lies, 449b
 Prostrations to gods of the market place, 821a
 Protect, if you make mistakes I will, 965b
 I'll, it now, 499a
 inclination to, itself, 72b
 interests of people, 920a
 the health of community, 919b
 us by thy might, 530a
 Protectin' th' liberties iv man-kind, 836a
 Protection against war, 926b
 and patriotism, 442a
 by law, 399a
 equal, 399a
 greater is its natural, 951a
 mutual, from harm, 26a
 of divine providence, 373b
 of the injured, ordained for, 20a
 rich need no, 562b
 thy holy, 367a
 to th' customer, 835a
 Protections against temptations, 679a
 Protector, first appears he is a, 25a
 Protects lingering dewdrop, 412a
 Protest, lady doth, too much, 176a
 Protestant, Christian, or priest, 438b
 religion, protestantism of, 360a
 thy, to be, 230a
 Protestantism of Protestant religion, 360a
 Protestants, papists or, 339b
 Protesting, lost with much, 218b
 Protests, resolutions and, 942a
 Proteus rising from the sea, 410a
 Protracted life, 336a
 unjust war, 606a
 woe, 336a
 Proud and angry dust, 786b
 and full of fancies, 477a
 and mighty, 327b
 and yet a wretched thing, 214a
 apt the poor to be, 165a
 as Priam, 824b
 chestnut's, 778a
 clergyman, 333b
 Proud, death be not, 217b
 Edward's power, 394a
 embarrassment of the artist, 882b
 fair and never, 187a
 fashions in, Italy, 138b
 fires, tops, 139a
 foot of conqueror, 149a
 fop, 330a
 German army, 871b
 gods and commodores, 603b
 grief is, 147b
 he has learn'd so much, 365b
 he that is, eats up himself, 181b
 high his titles, his name, 414a
 his mistress' order to perform, 322a
 if she be, 606a
 in humility, 222b
 instruct my sorrows to be, 147b
 keep me from being, 284a
 labor is independent and, 443a
 libraries, 607a
 make base men, 125b
 man reduced to want, 303a
 man's contumely, 174b
 me no prouds, 137a
 nation, in arms, 246b
 old lineage, 927a
 on his owne dunghill, 44b
 one that's, 763b
 our purses shall be, 130b
 philosophy, ask not, 433a
 poor, homes, 792b
 put down the, 37b
 rose sad rose, 824a
 science never taught to stray, 316a
 seat of Lucifer, 258b
 serene and, 899b
 setter up and puller down, 126a
 soul ne'er pays, 149b
 spirit of mortal be, 462a
 stone piled on stone, 994b
 taken in by flattery, 882b
 that they are not proud, 222b
 to be an American, 698b
 too, for a wit, 357b
 too, to beg, 1005a
 too, to fight, 770a
 too, to importune, 350a
 tower in the town, 544a
 usurpers, 394a
 vain man may become, 282a
 waves be stayed, 1031b
 where once, hope had been, 615b
 words, 899a
 world cease your contest, 263b
 world, goodbye, 502b
 Prouder, another and, name, 654b
 than rustling in silk, 204a
 Proudest mountains tower, 726a
 nobleman, 1002a
 of his works, 369b
 Proudly we hailed, 436a
 Proud-pied April, 206b
 Prouds, proud me no, 137a
 Prouveth, one swallow, not, 26b
 Prov'd a very woe, 207b
 true before, 239b
 Prove, all the pleasures, 123a
 all things, 1063a
 an aspiration, 700a
 an ass, 143a
 an unrelenting foe, 328b
 believing where we cannot, 551a
 easy to performance, 337a
 Prove excuse for the glass, 382a
 fair weather, 261b
 false again, 239b
 great friends, 9b
 her haggard, 188b
 him with hard questions, 1028b
 in digestion sour, 138a
 make this good and, it, 222a
 my soul, 566b
 say nothing but what he can, 341b
 so hard a master, 721b
 the sports of love, 218b
 their doctrine orthodox, 238b
 to be a reward to itself, 235b
 Proved and found fit, 293a
 that which needs to be, 728a
 Provençal song and sunburnt mirth, 481a
 Provender, peck of, 142a
 Proverb and a byword, 1026a
 Egyptian, 974b
 goes, 71a
 is no proverb to you, 478b
 is something musty, 93a
 most sensible, invented, 504b
 old of excellent wit, 524b
 passed into a, 668a
 wiser if mended, 668a
 Proverb'd with grandisre phrase, 134b
 Proverbs, King Solomon wrote the, 794b
 of Solomon, 578b
 patch griefs with, 158b
 three thousand, 1028b
 unaware of, 956b
 Proveth, hasty marriage, well, 126b
 Provide bad examples, 265a
 good the gods, 280a
 in peace for war, 40b
 Provided supper, 264a
 Providence, another, of God, 229b
 assert eternal, 252a
 behind a frowning, 362b
 dare trust in his, 236b
 deficiency in, 402a
 has given to the French, 472b
 have seen fools resist, 771b
 in the fall of a sparrow, 179b
 make a Micawber of you, 109b
 nickname for, 372a
 no, no sagacity, 361b
 of the inferior, 662b
 on side of last reserve, 325b
 protection of divine, 373b
 reason'd high of, 254a
 rubs which, sends, 354b
 seldom vouchsafes to mortals, 514a
 sent a few men into world, 271a
 sufficient to demonstrate a, 64a
 temper'st thy, 260a
 their guide, 259a
 ways are full of, 66a
 whatever hour, bestows, 41a
 Providence, marcfil, 600b
 Provinces, immense new, 783a
 kiss'd away kingdoms and, 201a
 proconsul of intractable, 993b
 Provincial, he was worse than, 718a
 Provision, decent, for the poor, 340b
 for its own termination, 539a
 for the flesh, 1060b
 for the last, 337a

Provision, glutted market makes, cheap, 309b
 of his abundance, 1070b
 of material means, 910b
 Provisions, plenty of, 1070a
 Provoked, opportunity of being, 286a
 Provokes me always to pursue, 629b
 the desire, 196b
 Provoketh thieves, 159b
 Provoking international revolution, 850b
 Prow, turns his, and runs, 831a
 youth on the, 350a
 Proximity of disaster and ruin, 868a
 Prude, refuge in the trade of a, 497b
 Prudence and concentration, 783a
 courage as directed by, 290a
 never to practise either, 679a
 Prudent act, every virtue and, 360b
 ev'ry pleasing ev'ry, part, 314b
 in their own sight, 351a
 man looketh to his going, 1039b
 Prudently, hastily and, 45a
 Prudery a kind of avarice, 447a
 peculiarity of, 497b
 perfect love casts out, 673a
 Prudes for proctors, 549b
 Prue, dear, 301b
 Prunella, rest is leather or, 317b
 Prunes and prism, 580a
 longing for stewed, 184a
 Pruning-hooks, spears into, 1045a
 Pruning-knife, watering-pot and, 560a
 Prussia, border of, 485b
 hurried to the field, 383a
 wrong done to France by, 771a
 Pry loose old walls, 899a
 that out of a Boston man, 336a
 where the apple reddens never, 568a
 Pryde goeth before, 15a
 Prying into any human affairs, 497a
 Prys, greet cheep at litel, 81b
 Pryvce, lowd or, 78a
 P's and q's, mind their, 671b
 Psalm, Miserere, 240a
 Psalmist of Israel, 1028a
 Psalmist's music deep, 518a
 Psalms, David's, ne'er been sung, 302a
 King David wrote the, 794b
 lovers' songs turned to, 116a
 Psalteries, on, and on timbrels, 1028a
 Psyche, death-moth be your mournful, 483a
 my soul, 545b
 pacified, and kissed her, 545b
 Psychological storm, great music is a, 809b
 Psychoanalysis is not only way, 930b
 Psychobiological sense, in a, 971a
 Psychological moment when to say nothing, 768a
 momentum or factor, 768a
 organization, 976b
 reason, 718b
 Psychology, herd, 915a
 male sentimentality and, 953b
 of adultery, 861a

Psychopathologist sees the unspeakable, 875a
 Pub a valuable institution, 955b
 no pewter and no, 947a
 Public affairs, direction of, 641b
 amusements, friend to, 341a
 be damned, 616a
 begins to hum it, 739b
 benefit of the, 338b
 bow to the wishes of the, 641b
 business, lawyers in, 516a
 buys its opinions, 672a
 calm, peace and, 621b
 care, deliberation and, 254a
 cooperation of, with author, 808b
 credit, 444a
 demands certainties, 908a
 democratic, men, 766a
 doesn't require new ideas, 641b
 duty, performing a, 624a
 effort, by private not by, 605b
 employ, preferred for, 446a
 employments, 294a
 excitement runs high, 976a
 expenditures, 441b
 extempore speech, 624b
 feasts, wedlock compared to, 100a
 flame nor private, 322a
 gaze, knowledge hid from, 498b
 good and private rights, 382b
 good, for the, 1010b
 grown superficial and external, 795b
 hall, loosed string amidst, 330a
 has very crude ideas, 447a
 haunt, 159b
 how, like a frog, 646a
 improvemints, put down to, 835b
 indecency, 108a
 instinct, species, of, 472a
 interests, wise depository of, 376a
 is an old woman, 474b
 is best served, 641b
 library, 336b
 lib'ry to th' beef thrust, 835b
 life a situation of power, 359a
 life, enlarger of the, 666b
 life, favouritism in, 772a
 life, no exclusiveness in, 20a
 line not intended for the, 487a
 make the, stare, 458a
 man has to utter, 925b
 man, no right to be a, 577b
 men nor cheering crowds, 826a
 men, weakness of most, 664b
 men, which vexes, 88b
 messages of our presidents, 795b
 mind, corrupt the, 987a
 money, waste of, 700b
 must be served, 288b
 must learn to cherish, 559b
 not to be bribed, 502a
 odium, excites the, 433b
 office is public trust, 293a, 689a
 officer without vices, 660a
 officers are servants, 689a
 offices as, 442a
 offices, keep out of, 581
 opinion, bosom of, 874a
 opinion, built up in, 926b
 opinion, independent variable, 633b
 opinion, intelligence of, 666a

Public opinion is a weak tyrant, 589b
 opinion, its name is, 680a
 opinion stronger than legislature, 645a
 opinion, trammels of, 434a
 opinion, where there is no, 874b
 opinion's in advance of law, 837b
 phrase that with the, took, 376b
 plunder, 442a
 property, 661a
 property, consider himself, 375a
 purse, steal from the, 987a
 reproached me in, 399b
 ridicule, fear of, 930a
 safety, 399b
 safety, strike against, 859a
 school, microcosm of a, 511a
 school system, British, 665a
 schools are nurseries, 333a
 seldom forgive twice, 372b
 servant, judge any, 778b
 servants serve you right, 986b
 service ceases, as soon as, 344a
 service, preferred to, 20a
 solemnities, spectacle at, 61a
 sound of, scorn, 258b
 speak in, on the stage, 401a
 speaking ill of any one in, 1070b
 stock of pleasure, 337b
 tax man pays to the, 295a
 trust, man assumes a, 375a
 trust, public office is, 293a, 689a
 trust, voter exercises a, 689a
 trusts lodged in hands of any, 293a
 trusts, offices as, 442a
 uncritical buying, 966b
 ungrateful animal the, 434a
 use and custom, 97a
 views, meets the, 577b
 virtue, display of, 471b
 weal requires men betray, 99b
 who have made themselves, 340b
 won't, flogging be fine, 837a
 Publicans and sinners, 1052b
 Publicity, effect of power and, 696b
 price of justice is eternal, 832b
 single conjecture from, 379b
 Publick wonder and mischief, 285a
 Publish it not in the streets, 1027b
 it to all the nation, 294a
 one line of an author, 487a
 right or wrong, 452a
 their wistfulness abroad, 838b
 yourselves to the sky, 716a
 Publishes, he that, a book, 107a
 Publisheth peace, 1047b
 Publishing a volume of verse, 895b
 Puck, streak of, 741b
 Pudding, bag, 1020a
 honour, pence, 499b
 life's a, full of plums, 685b
 praise or, 651a
 proof of the, 106b
 solid, against empty praise, 321b
 Puddings should be full of currants, 986a

- Puddle, stepped in a, 1019b
where the, is shallow, 910a
- Puddles, at the mercy of the, 650b
- Puddly thought, 103a
- Puff prostitute away, 278a
- Puff'd and reckless libertine, 171b
- Puffed, charity is not, up, 1061a
- Puffeth, knowledge, up, 1061a
- Puffing, professor of the art of, 382a
pulled against the tide, 326b
- Puissant, noble and, nation, 250b
- Pukes, sea the passenger, in, 459a
- Pulchritude, female, 909a
- Pulitzer Prize, decline the, 932a
Prize, win the, 912a
- Pull all together, 579b
door called, 1006a
his weight, 779a
it out and strike it, 323a
long, and a strong pull, 579b
no high-brow stuff, 858a
not down your hedge, 233b
their chestnuts out of fire, 681b
- Pulled against the tide, 326b
- Puller down of kings, 126a
- Pullin', you do de, Sis Cow, 738b
- Pullman cars, learns on de, 946b
civilization, 696b
- Pulls, Gott, mit me, 735a
pride that, country down, 187b
up on the swings, 859a
who, me down, 123b
- Pulpit drum ecclesiastic, 238a
- Pulpits and Sundays, 233a
- Pulse, beating of the, 862a
feel that, no more, 438a
general, of life stood still, 305b
in the eternal mind, 938b
let me feel your, 129b
of the machine, 409a
when his, failing, 122b
- Pulseless heart of the buried
acorn, 793a
- Pulses, proved upon our, 478b
that beat double, 519a
- Pulteney's toad-eater, 350a
- Pumpkin pie, 527a
shell, put her in a, 1018b
- Pumpkin-eater, Peter, 1018b
- Pumpkins, early, blow, 581b
into coaches, 790b
- Pun, good, may be admitted, 372a
is a pistol, 431a
should come unsought, 913a
so vile a, 291a
- Punch in presence of the passen-
jare, 645a
- Punch-bowl's brink, 712a
- Punchoon floor, hogs likes a, 677a
- Punctilio of honor, 849b
- Punctilious envoys, 287a
in observance of conventionali-
ties, 672a
- Punish, gods wish to, 11a
if God should, men, 1070b
powerful impulse to, 726b
right to blame and, 797a
- Punished by misfortune, 19b
for the offence they give, 585b
- Punishin' th' wicked, 836a
- Punishment, death's no, 261a
doctrine of reward and, 799a
fit the crime, 685a
forgiveness better than, 70a
greater than I can bear, 1022a
idea of eternal, 699b
no more fiendish, 715b
- Punishment of his guilt, 380b
pleasing, 128b
refrain because of the, 27a
tames man, 727b
- Punishments, charged with, the
scroll, 741b
neither rewards nor, 662b
rewards and, meted out, 958a
- Punkahs as they passed, 581b
- Punkin frost is on the, 746a
- Puns, slipped from politics to, 499b
- Punt, slow, swings round, 621a
- Pup, biggest dog has been a, 712a
prophylactic, 853b
with his tail tucked in, 853b
- Pupil, encouraging a clever, 333b
- Pupils, true teacher defends his, 490a
- Puppets best and worst are we, 567b
shut up the box and the, 565a
- Puppy, confront a, with dan-
ger, 851b
- Puppy-dogs and monkeys at Rome, 53b
as maids do of, 147b
- Puppy-dogs' tails, snips and snails
and, 1018b
- Puppyism come to its full growth, 599a
- Purlind wayward boy, 133a
- Purchas'd with pain, 132a
- Purchase, abroad they, great al-
liance, 126b
desire to, 165b
great alliance, 126b
regret at such price, 27b
- Purchased by merit, 145a
- Purchaser, worth what, will pay, 46a
- Purchases pleasures of world
cheap, 109b
- Pure ablution, 479b
and disposed to mount, 77a
and eloquent blood, 217a
and endless light, 271b
and just desire of man, 86a
and will survive, 988b
as an angel, 384a
as snow, 175a
as the naked heavens, 407b
because my heart is, 549a
blessed are, in heart, 1050b
caverns, and deep, 485a
classic beauty, 983a
delight, land of, 303a
digestion bred, 256b
eyes, candid brow, 772b
heart, clean hands and a, 1033b
I would be, 926a
in life, 38b
in thought as angels are, 396b
intellect will find pure pleasure, 722a
is she not, 606b
kept thy truth so, 251b
literature clear cold and, 932a
live, speak true, 554a
love shows itself, 270a
love without power, 963b
more, than his Maker, 1030a
nun devout and, 246a
peace is thine, 617a
pleasure, intellect will find, 722a
power politics, 958a
present never conquered, 931a
real Simon, 297a
remains as, as before, 72a
- Pure serenity of mind, 236a
shining and, 876a
so sweet and, and fair, 486a
soul unto his captain, 140a
stars not, in his sight, 1031a
sublimely, 681a
truth cannot be assimilated, 617b
unclouded brow, 657b
unto, all things pure, 1063b
warmly, and sweetly strong, 351b
whatsoever things are, 1063a
young man, 683a
- Pure-blood tribe kings of Samoa, 753a
- Pure-blooded Indians, 921b
- Purer laws, sweeter manners, 553a
lives thy service find, 528b
science holier laws, 598b
sources of joyous inspiration, 559b
than the purest, 569b
than the purest gold, 218b
- Purest affection the heart can
hold, 811b
efficacy, 250b
heartiest tenderness, 611a
heaven, reach that, 596a
of hierarchies, 958a
ray serene, 348b
so purer than the, 569b
treasure mortal times, 138a
- Purgatory, England the, of men, 224a
poor man to git out iv, 835a
- Purge and leave sack, 152a
me with hyssop, 1034b
melancholy, 208b
- Purification of politics, 661b
- Purified, every creature shall be, 123a
- Purify and elevate character, 616b
- Puritan hated bear-baiting, 494a
marrow of my bones, 934b
primitive, forms, 697b
- Puritanism laid egg of democracy, 602b
- Puritan's idea of hell, 664b
- Puritans, common saying among
the, 292b
for your ancestors, 805a
great artists never, 908b
nobly fled, 664b
preserved fr'm th', 834a
what the, gave the world, 562b
- Purity of race does not exist, 812a
out of a stain, 716b
smelt ore of body into, 931b
to reverent youth, 40a
white is for, 563b
- Purloined, my love he, her away, 701a
- Purple, abbots, as their wines, 322a
all the ground, 249b
and gold, gleaming in, 456a
blossom in, and red, 554a
born to the, 965b
cow, 829b
curtain, rustling of each, 545a
dusk, 948b
glow, noon a, 824b
grape, first from out the, 247a
light of love, 349b
moor, over the, 909b
mountain majesties, 781a
of emperors, 815a
rim, beyond their utmost, 549a

Purple riot, 480b
 testament of war, 139b
 the sails, 200b
 twilight, pilots of the, 548b
 with love's wound, 141b
 Purpled lawn with rosy lustre, 6a
 Purple-robed, and pauper-clad, 796a
 Purple-stained mouth, 481b
 Purport, whole, of literature, 978a
 Purpos'd overthrow, 206a
 Purpose a horse of that colour, 164a
 being used for a, 765a
 come to grips with half her, 897b
 comprehend his, 1065b
 constancy to, 512b
 difference of, between Almighty, 542a
 end in one, 154b
 evil of that I, 17a
 firm is equal to the deed, 305b
 grant us the, 916a
 inform of, 106b
 lie with, most profitable, 834a
 nature's, 722a
 not a slave to a, 981a
 one increasing, 549a
 passion ending doth, lose, 176a
 plain and to, 157b
 pushes his prudent, 305b
 serves no industrial, 776a
 shake my fell, 195a
 speak and, not, 190b
 spend it to, 58a
 time to every, 1042b
 to a life beyond life, 250b
 to regulate my room, 338a
 unconquerable, 429b
 what, is this waste, 1054b
 Purposes, Almighty has his own, 542a
 bend acts to selfish, 399a
 life given for higher, 336b
 of a society, 559a
 of private enterprise, 965b
 Purrr myself to sleep with thunder, 676a
 Purrs and never shows a tooth, 935a
 like an epigram, 895a
 Purse, agrees not with leanness of, 125a
 consumption of, 152b
 costly as thy, can buy, 171b
 costly thy habit as thy, 112a
 hide it in a, 73a
 much in another man's, 107b
 put money in thy, 186b
 silk, out of sow's ear, 235a
 silken or leathern, 358b
 so little in his, 220a
 sorrow's, is free, 634b
 steal from the public, 987a
 touches the, or pocket, 573a
 Purses, light gains make heavy, 116b
 shall be proud, 130b
 Pursoot like shop-keepin', 835a
 Pursuant, in, knowledge, 722a
 Pursue as its shade, 311b
 commanded other to, him, 58b
 free to, truth, 919a
 must not, a success, 875b
 my reason to an O altitudo, 240a
 nor any star, 959a

Pursue, not for nothing that we, life, 276a
 provokes me always to, 629b
 seem to fly it it will, 218b
 the triumph, 318a
 the worst, 42b
 their own good, 280a
 what is evil, 17a
 with eagerness, 337a
 Pursued it with forks and hope, 659b
 small habits well, 376b
 the panting deer, 464a
 villain still, her, 737a
 you the pursuer and she the, 765a
 Pursuer, between her and her, 563a
 you the, and she the pursued, 765a
 Pursues, excel those he, 41a
 sense of duty, 444a
 Pursuing it from bed to bed, 966b
 still achieving still, 521a
 Pursuit of happiness, 373a, 921a
 of knowledge, 435b
 of sweetness and light, 623a
 of unattainable perfection, 823a
 same charm it had in, 65b
 vain, of human glory, 236b
 vain, of this and that, 532b
 what mad, 482a
 whole delight is in the, 321b
 Pury times, 177a
 Push at the door, 491b
 beyond her mark, 552a
 door called, 1006a
 of bayonets, 353a
 on keep moving, 397a
 Pushed, I can be, just so far, 839b
 Pushes his prudent purpose, 305b
 Puss-gentleman that's all perfume, 363a
 Pussy cat, owl and the, 580b
 cat where have you been, 1018a
 my love, 580b
 Pussy's in the well, 1016a
 Put a tongue in every wound, 168b
 antic disposition on, 173a
 aside my beard, 86b
 away childish things, 1061a
 down the proud, 37b
 enemies to flight, 221b
 enemy in their mouths, 187b
 fear out of your heart, 842a
 forbade me to, off my hat, 273b
 forward best foot, 148b
 in every honest hand a whip, 189b
 in her oar, 107b
 money in thy purse, 186b
 my hat, 338b
 not trust in princes, 1038a
 off going and seeing, 65b
 off thy shoes, 1023b
 off till tomorrow, 626b
 off until tomorrow, 828b
 on sour looks, 20a
 on the pot, 1017a
 on your fleece, 37b
 out the light, 190a
 plain tale, you down, 150a
 same shoe on every foot, 45b
 shoulder to the wheel, 223a
 their names to their books, 222b
 them to mending, 157b
 this man and woman asunder, 296b
 up with this, have had to, 32a

Put, up with which I will not, 872b
 up your caravan, 854b
 whole wit in a jest, 228a
 you in this pickle, 103b
 your armour on, 334b
 your shoulder to the wheel, 11a
 Putrid corpse of liberty, 926a
 eggs of hope, 400b
 Puts away the drill, 957a
 it not unto the touch, 262b
 on pretty looks, 148a
 Putteth down one, 1035b
 Putting herself into coverlet, 56b
 it down in writing, 332a
 love away, 648a
 off the proof, 881a
 off troublesome disguises, 256a
 on breastplate of faith, 1063a
 Putty brass an' paint, 819a
 Puzzle a convocation of casuists, 105a
 cross-word, makers, 928a
 their brain, 357a
 to the botanist, 668b
 Puzzled and in the dark, 886a
 Puzzles me more than Greek, 804b
 the will, 174b
 Pye, shine with, 452a
 Pygmalion's images, 185a
 Pyramid, bottom of economic, 918b
 star-yointing, 244b
 Pyramids, first, 1007b
 summit of yonder, 399a
 Pyrenees, High, 849a
 Pyrrhic dance, 458a
 phalanx, 458a
 Pyrrhus, should, overcome the Romans, 59a
 Pythagoras, opinion with, 146a
 said to his scholars, 221b
 Pytheas scoffing at Demosthenes, 57a
 Q. T., on the strict, 828a
 Quack, other produces the, 433b
 Quacks with pills political, 831a
 Quadrangular, spots, of diamond form, 365a
 Quadruped larger than a cat, 471b
 Quaffed, jested, and swore, 558a
 Quaffing, laughing, unthinking time, 280b
 Quaint and curious volume, 544b
 and curious war is, 706a
 appetite in women reigns, 309b
 enamell'd eyes, 249b
 great figure, 903a
 honour turn to dust, 269a
 old Quaker town, 625a
 orifice, 947a
 spirits, 14a
 Quake as an aspes leef, 78b
 the earth did, 1055b
 Quaker, quaint old, town, 625a
 Quaker-maid, blue is the, 845a
 Quakers, Justice Bennet called us, 273b
 Quakings, achings and the, 535b
 Qualifications, adverbs only, I respect, 720a
 what are his, 638a
 Qualified jury, appear before a, 766b
 Qualify men to be ministers, 273a
 Qualities as would wear well, 354b
 essential to see his good, 473a
 five, 797a

Qualities, possession of cluster of, 718b
various, and advantages, 855b
Quality, composition and fierce, 190b
counsels not in such a, 145a
diversity is most universal, 99a
evidence a blemish not a, 668b
exact, of strength, 772b
greatness a certain, 670a
happiness has one useful, 856b
highest, to your moments, 702a
indifference to, 863b
irregular and intimate, 886a
music perfect in, 746a
noble, we call valor, 616b
none of any, 284a
of mercy, 146a
of the stupid, 461b
of thought they think, 812b
pleasure regarded as the, 806b
rather than quantify, 47a
royal banner and all, 189a
several, of a thing, 68a
taste of your, 174a
to form a man of achievement, 478a
true-fix'd and resting, 167b
white, talk, 946b
Qualms, many many, 794b
Quangle wangle, 581b
Quantities, such, of sand, 658a
Quantity, all their, of love, 179a
quality rather than, 47a
they do not write, 475a
unlimited in, 746a
vast, of nonsense, 580a
worship of, 863b
Quantum o' the sin, 391a
Quarantine of the patients, 919b
Quare, God's ways is very, 969a
Quarelets of pearl, 230b
Quarles is sav'd by beauties, 321b
Quarrel between past and present, 869a
during each successive, 789b
entrance to a, 171b
every, to the lawyer, 234a
find, in a straw, 177b
hath his, just, 125a
how they behave in a, 764b
justice of my, 123a
let them who make the, 520b
lover's, with the world, 881b
or reprimand, 503b
over water in Arkansas, 929a
perpetual, 360b
sudden and quick in, 161b
take up our, with foe, 860b
very pretty, 381a
with my bread and butter, 296b
with the shirt, 782b
Quarreling, chickens quit, over food, 894b
Quarrels, breeds more, 562b
cut fiercest, short, 108a
head as full of, 136b
of lovers, 31b
pick no, 356b
put, on others, 165b
sedition idleness, 290b
those who in, interpose, 308a
unsevered by bitter, 38b
would not last long, 266a
Quarrelsome, countercheck, 163a
mutinous and, 332a
Quarry it shall find, 935b
marked-down, 765a
never found, 897b

Quarry, not the, but the chase, 829b
pregnant, 320b
Quarry-slave at night, 470b
Quart, drank off his, 447b
of myghty ale, 81a
Quarter, give no, to tyrants, 517a
I always drop a, 713a
Quarter-dollar, finds a long-hidden, 800b
Quarter-staff, wield a, 862a
Quarto, beautiful, page, 381b
Quarts of Ludlow beer, 786b
Quasi-sovereign, 710a
Quay, sit on the busy, 852a
Que scais-je? 101a
Quean, flaunting extravagant, 381b
Queen and huntress, 218a
Anne's dead, 395b
asked the dairymaid, 917b
been to London to look at the, 1018a
beggar maid shall be my, 549b
Bess, image of good, 488b
can you guess who that could be, 889a
cold, of England, 867a
come not near our fairy, 142a
every lass a, 598b
feminine soul is a, 807a
good, Bess, 798a
grace a summer's, 415b
if you were, of pleasure, 693a
I'm to be, o' the May, 547a
insipid as a, upon a card, 555b
Mab hath been with you, 134b
Mary's saying, 568b
not a, for all the world, 210b
of France, 520b
of Hearts, 1016b
of secrecy the violet, 478b
of Sheba, 1028b
of swell society, 828a
of the waters, 500b
our rose our star, 499b
rose of the rosebud garden, 554a
shall be as drunk, 332b
she looks a, 4a
turned crimson with fury, 657a
was in the parlor, 1017a
you shall be, 1019b
Queen's, delight, sing for their, 780b
Navee, ruler of the, 682a
Queens have died young and fair, 213a
who die with Antony, 900a
Queer, all the world is, 1006b
formless, and incomplete, 811b
how strange it seems and, 569b
ill-tempered and, 580b
monster the artist, 700a
sense of relief and shame, 980b
suburban streets, 956a
there is a little, 1006b
you look so, 1004a
Queerest folk of all, 794a
little craft, 722b
schap, 713b
they ever did see, 877a
Quell, music raise and, 278b
Quench appetite, 68b
my great love, 684a
rivers cannot, 127a
smoking flax shall he not, 1047a
the flame, 456a
Quench'd the open truth, 415a
Querulous criticisms, 608b

Querulous, newspapers are, 908b
serenity, 428a
Quest for righteousness, 743a
of that one beauty, 896a
to have extreme, 207a
vain but hopeful, 933b
wherefore is a hopeless, 781a
Questing hound, 897b
Question all things, 518a
beautiful, 968b
cares nothing about rights of, 21a
deserves an answer, 45b
dies without, in his heart, 811a
greatest, debated in America, 367b
ignorance never settles a, 512b
interrupt with a silly, 345b
is ever settled, 754a
marriage an open, 504b
moral, for the heart, 811a
not but live and labour, 661b
nothing to say on the, 802a
of loving them enough, 976a
others abide our, 619a
school nor creed, 438b
settle a, rightly, 492a
start a, 750b
that is the, 174a
two sides to every, 72b
who but infants, 640b
Questionable shape, 172a
superfluity, 125b
Question'd me story of my life, 186a
Questioning before he speaks, 17b
if I lack'd anything, 232b
Questions, ambiguous, 958b
answered three, 656a
answered your, briefly, 785a
ask me no, 357b
asking, and writing them, 846b
complex, dismays doubts, 822b
feel strongly about putting, 750b
foolish, of common people, 735a
love that asks no, 789a
of taste of feeling, 696b
old, of why and whence, 833a
prove him with hard, 1028b
them that asks no, 357b
Quhat say thai, 112a
Qui ante diem perii, 803b
procul hinc, 803b
Quick and easy death, 794a
and far, ill news goes, 61a
and fresh art thou, 163b
and the dead, 1068a
as a flash 'tis gone, 775a
bright things, 141a
delivery stamp, 811b
feeling is, and transient, 570b
in quarrel, 161b
Jack be, 1019a
mint of joy, 448b
of all time is the instant, 931a
'ow, we'd drop 'er, 819a
touched to the, 569b
waters pass away, 111a
Quicken his perception though dull, 787b
Quickened, that which thou sowest not, 1061b
Quickens mental demand, 720a
spirit that, him, 490a
Quicker, liquor is, 989b
than their brains, 915b
Quick-ey'd love, 232b
Quickly, gives, gives twice, 106b
little fire, trodden out, 127a

Quickly, well it were done, 195b
 you must follow me, 1014b
 Quickness to apprehend, 797b
 to hear to move to see, 809a
 too much, ever to be taught,
 314b
 Quicksand, not permanently but as
 upon, 770b
 Quicksands and the rocks, 479b
 Quiddities, where he is, 178b
 Quididity, entity and, 238a
 Quiescence, boasts his, 567b
 Quiet age, peaceful end to, 40a
 all, along the Potomac, 636b
 all, on the Western Front, 978a
 and look down at me, 892a
 and still air, 250a
 as a nun, 407a
 as a plough laid by, 734b
 as a stone, 483a
 be, and go a-angling, 236b
 breast, in some, 738a
 breath, take into the air my,
 481b
 breathing, health and, 478b
 calm peace and, 246a
 conscience, 211b
 course, impede its, 594b
 death, brother of, 122a
 desperation, lives of, 589b
 Doctor, 296b
 dust was gentlemen and ladies,
 648b
 earth, sleepers in that, 592a
 easy live and, die, 416b
 eye, harvest of a, 405b
 here and restful, 840b
 here where the world is, 693b
 in, she reposes, 621a
 kiss me and be, 322b
 lag-end with, hours, 151b
 life, anything for a, 214b
 limit of the world, 554a
 meek and, spirit, 1064a
 mind, gaiety and the, 753b
 minds innocent and, 268b
 my grief seems, and apart, 970a
 rich, and infamous, 493a
 rural, friendship books, 328a
 scallop-shell of, 111a
 skies, stars are in the, 510a
 sleep and a sweet dream, 896a
 stone over-grey wi' moss, 896a
 study to be, 1063a
 them, 853b
 trees, 890b
 truth hath, breast, 138a
 us in a death so noble, 260b
 way, do bold things in a, 597a
 wise and good, society as is,
 468b
 Q. T., on the strict, 828a
 Quiet-coloured end of evening,
 568b
 Quieting, no language like Irish
 for, 857a
 Quietly along the king's highway,
 345b
 and contentedly silly, 428a
 better to live, 596a
 Quietness, lived with a gray, 994b
 not in one's own power, 495a
 unravish'd bride of, 482a
 Quietness' sake, 228a
 Quiets, hallowed, of the past, 602a
 Quietus make with a bare bodkin,
 174b
 Quill from an angel's wing, 411b
 give me a condor's, 604a

Quillets, sharp, of the law, 124b
 where be his, 178b
 Quills, tender stops of various,
 249b
 upon fretful porpentine, 172b
 Quince, mince and slices of, 581a
 Quinquaire of Nineveh, 896b
 Quintessence of life, 462a
 Quintian Meadows, 50b
 Quintilian stare and gasp, 251a
 Quip, mildest, will set them off,
 942a
 modest, 163a
 Quips and cranks, 245a
 and sentences, 157b
 Quire, full-voiced, 246b
 of bad verses, 493b
 of saints, 217b
 Quiring to young-eyed cherubins,
 147a
 Quirks of blazoning pens, 182a
 Quislings, vile race of, 870a
 Quit, all, their sphere, 316a
 certainty for uncertainty, 337a
 for shame, 261a
 John and I are more than, 294a
 least willing to, ground, 371b
 rats instinctively have, 209a
 the port o' heaven, 803b
 this mortal frame, 312a
 you like men, 1062a
 your books, 403b
 yourselves like men, 1027a
 Quite true, best cannot go, 338b
 Quiver, man that hath, full, 1037b
 spent lights, and gleam, 619b
 Quiver'd, shaft that, in his heart,
 452a
 Quivering aspen, 414b
 curds, 659b
 heart-stings prove it, 627a
 ratio to the ecstasy, 646b
 Quiver's choice, 460a
 Quivers, emptying of, 691a
 Quixote de la Mancha, Don, 104b
 Quixotic sense of the honorable,
 545b
 Quotation a chance word, 756b
 classical, is the parole, 342b
 good when writer goes my way,
 815a
 should come unsought, 913a
 Quotations, Bartlett of market,
 955b
 familiar, 937b
 from the great old authors, 795b
 I hate, 504a
 this Bartlett man got out, 855a
 wrapped himself in, 815a
 Quote, by delight we all, 508b
 grow immortal as they, 305a
 kill you if you, it, 829b
 one of my friends, 101a
 second-hand, 510b
 Quoted, remarks seldom, correctly,
 906b
 to be occasionally, 650b
 Quoter of a good sentence, 508a
 Quoth Echo matter-o'-money, 588a
 the raven nevermore, 545a

Ra, great god, 928a

Rabbit in a snare, 922b

skin, gone to get a, 1016b
 thoughts of a, are rabbits, 508b
 w'en ole man, say scoot, 738b
 Rabbits, bobtails fu' de, 859b
 thoughts of a rabbit are, 508b

Rabble, army would be a base,
 360b
 member of the, in good standing,
 970b
 Rabelais' easy chair, 321b
 Race, a bloodless, 4a
 ancient, by birth, 277b
 another, of beings, 464a
 another, the following spring, 4b
 appointed for my second, 272a
 barriers of, and nationality,
 757b
 best, hasn't been run, 915b
 between education and catastro-
 phe, 831b
 Bible of the, is writ, 601b
 boasted, or clan, 888b
 boundaries or distinctions of,
 614b
 build a generous, 327a
 Californians are a, 801b
 color theory distinctions, 980a
 conscience of my, 917a
 despised, unproved in war, 666a
 enslaving another, 538b
 every age and, 821a
 fainting dispirited, 623a
 feet crossed in rest the, is won,
 635b
 fetters the human, 388b
 flow'r of all his, 403a
 foal of an oppressed, 420a
 future of the human, 889a
 giant, before the flood, 279b
 happiness of the human, 360b
 heavenly, demands thy zeal,
 329a
 human, born to fly upward, 76b
 human, organized like bees, 806b
 in the general, 533b
 is not to the swift, 369a, 1043a
 is to the strongest, 811b
 is to the swift, 757a
 Italian, 926a
 life's, well run, 629a
 loftier, than world hath known,
 707b
 lost, 987b
 man's imperial, ensnare, 312a
 may well win the, 819b
 mother of a mighty, 471b
 names of our fearless, 463b
 never yet discovered, 987b
 no, can prosper, 767a
 no longer tolerate the, 737b
 no spleen of, 850b
 noble, and brave, 463b
 not the laurel but the, 829b
 not to the swift the, 757a
 of man like leaves, 4b
 of men go by, 777b
 of men innumerable, 257a
 of men on earth, 13b
 of men that don't fit in, 877a
 of modern industry, 593b
 of politicians put together, 295b
 our, may be an accident, 872b
 pernicious, of little vermin, 295b
 plodding wins the, 11a
 purity of, does not exist, 812a
 rear my dusky, 549a
 restless, the Yankees, 940b
 riders in a, 710b
 rough-hewn, 814a
 royal, of hicks, 894a
 runs twice his, 52a
 same way with the human, 894b
 saw the, fulfil the spiral, 884b
 slaughters of the, 706a

Race, slinks out of the, 250b
 stars of human, 363a
 stupid and malignant, 424a
 that binds its body, 708b
 the, is over, 710b
 the world the, the soul, 610b
 there is but one, 756a
 time and, more prosaic, 599a
 touched me gently in his, 383b
 two twins of winged, 5a
 type of all her, 558a
 unequal laws unto a savage, 548a
 vile, of quislings, 870a
 win the, 579b
 wish I loved the human, 796b
 worn out quite, 459a
 younger, succeeds, 41b
 Racer and hack, 530b
 Races didn't bother the Americans,
 961a
 fighting, don't die out, 734b
 glory of rulers or of, 900a
 melancholy of civilized, 705a
 of Europe are melting, 810a
 preservation of favoured, 530a
 superior to other, 987b
 two distinct, 429b
 Rachel, Jacob served seven years
 for, 1023b
 weeping for her children, 1050a
 Racial loyalty, 878b
 Racine, facts about life of, 857a
 Rack dislimns, 201a
 leave not a, behind, 210a
 might as well be on the, 977b
 of this tough world, 194a
 perpetual, 222a
 spread open on the, 676a
 the value, 158b
 Racked with deep despair, 252a
 Rack, let the, rip, 829a
 Racking, cursed war and, tax,
 416b
 Racy as the jabber, 973b
 Radiance, slanted, fills their
 hollows, 892a
 which transfigures the wretched,
 497a
 white, of eternity, 468b
 Radiant light, by her own, 247b
 pearl, 366a
 rare and, maiden, 544b
 Radiators lose their temperature,
 956b
 Radical, dangerous, 975a
 when young, 881a
 Radio, Americans over the, 995a
 Radish seemed to have a mortgage,
 937b
 Raft, no home like a, 677a
 Rafter, meet 'neath the sounding,
 627a
 Rafters from their ancient rest,
 756a
 of the home, 756a
 Rafts, thoughts like small lost,
 893a
 Rag and a bone, 816b
 of character they spare, 725b
 of honour, 752b
 scarcely a, to her back, 727b
 Rag-bag of the world, 795a
 Rage against the dying of the
 light, 997a
 all the, on one side, 469a
 and anger high, 794a
 for fame, 371b
 for pleasure, 372b
 hard-favour'd, 155a

Rage, heaven in a, 388a
 kill you when in a, 57a
 much did I, when young, 827a
 no, like love to hatred turned,
 298a
 not die here in a, 296a
 of the people, 39a
 of the culture, 455b
 power answerable to his, 57a
 repress'd their noble, 348b
 strong without, 266b
 swell the soul to, 280b
 Rages, battle, loud and long, 214a
 Ragged and weary and swarthy,
 793b
 claws, 942b
 head self-shaven, 429a
 meadow of my soul, 969a
 Raggedness, looped and windowed,
 192a
 Raggedy man he works fer Pa,
 745b
 Raging, beds of, fire, 254a
 strong drink is, 1040a
 Rags, arm it in, 193a
 clothe a man with, 1040b
 filthy, 1047b
 some in, some in tags, 1020a
 tear a passion to, 175b
 unwomanly, 489a
 virtue though in, 278a
 Ragtime, Alexander's, Band, 941b
 Raid on the inarticulate, 945a
 Rail against other folks, 333a
 down ribs down, 966b
 Rail'd on Lady Fortune, 160b
 Railer, notorious, spoke well of
 him, 60b
 Raillery in railing, 296a
 would not bear, 383b
 Railroad bridge's a sad song,
 988b
 presidents, names of, 950b
 Railroads, on the, you'd not pay,
 1005a
 player with, 898a
 Railroad, threest, comp'nies, 835a
 Railway car, not a single, 905b
 termini, 901a
 working for the U. P., 687a
 Railway-share, threatened with a,
 659b
 Raiment, black, graveyard grim-
 ness, 30b
 themselves most brightly, 956b
 vanity of fair, 741a
 white as snow, 1055b
 Rain a deluge showers, 955b
 and the cold, 895b
 back to their springs like, 522b
 campfires in the, 890a
 cats and dogs, 297a
 cloud which outwep't the, 467b
 clouds return after, 1043b
 come in out of, 86a
 cooling plash of, 756b
 daggers, 224a
 dismal, came down, 650a
 drops of, 1065b
 every year hath its, 802b
 fingers of the, 961b
 gentle, from heaven, 146a
 golden suns and silver, 644a
 hath, a father, 1031b
 hey ho the wind and the, 191b
 I shall not feel the, 649b
 in the dust, 960b
 influence, 245b
 into each life some, 522a

Rain is over and gone, 1044a
 it raineth every day, 166a, 191b
 like glittering spears, 649a
 Lord grant, every day, 954a
 love like sunshine after, 131a
 may enter, 335a
 mist resembles the, 522a
 morning, 586b
 my food and summer, 751b
 neither snow nor, 10b
 nor a roof against the, 963a
 not even the, 968b
 not raining, to me, 809a
 on the just and unjust, 1051a
 out o' the cold an' the, 818b
 pack when it begins to, 191a
 patter of the soft, 636b
 presages the coming of, 853b
 rain go away, 1015a
 ripple of, 691a
 shone and the snows were, 707b
 shower of commanded tears,
 130a
 shower or two of, 229a
 slash of the, 793b
 small, down can rain, 999a
 snow hail and drought, 675b
 soft droppes of, 34b
 sometimes wind and sometimes,
 863b
 spring, 943b
 still falls the, 941a
 sunshine and, at once, 192b
 sunshine follows the, 598a
 sunshine still must follow, 655a
 sweetest, 225a
 tell their beads in drops of, 521a
 tempest of abuse upon them,
 22a
 that makes things new, 896b
 thirsty earth soaks up the, 267a
 thunder lightning or in, 194a
 thy joy, 145b
 to mist and cloud again, 525b
 upon siroc-wither'd plain, 543b
 upon the mown grass, 1035b
 used to sun and, 872b
 useful trouble of the, 554b
 was upon the earth, 1022b
 we knew it would, 680b
 while, depends, 853b
 wind and the, 166a
 wind that carries, 853a
 with a silver flail, 935b
 Rainbow, add hue unto, 148a
 awful, once in heaven, 480b
 comes and goes, 408a
 idle, 854b
 in the sky, 406a
 look upon the, 1066b
 love unreturned has its, 792a
 poet will follow the, 729b
 Rainbow's glory is shed, 469a
 Rainbows, smile till, span it, 630b
 Rain'd a ghastly dew, 548b
 Rain-drenched hair, 928b
 Rain-drop makes some floweret
 blow, 584b
 Rained-on bee, weak as a, 884b
 Raineth, rain it, every day, 191b
 Rainfall drops below twenty
 inches, 976b
 Raining daffodils, 809a
 Rain's my choice, 745b
 Rains, between the, 997a
 extraordinary, 55a
 suffer the sea and the, 716a
 unless it, 803a
 winter's, and ruins, 691b

Rain-storms, inspector of, 589b
 Rain-washed bone, 817b
 Rainy day, continual dropping in
 a, 1041b
 evening to read discourse, 235b
 morrow, windy night a, 206a
 Pleiads wester, 787a
 Rais'd a bluster in country's stead,
 23b
 a mortal to the skies, 180b
 and swell'd with honours, 23a
 by merit, 253b
 Raise a hand against Rome, 887b
 and erect mind, 118b
 dust thy, 332b
 God shall, me up, 112a
 his country's fame, 96a
 hue and cry, 105a
 music, and quell, 278b
 the dead heart, 912b
 the enormous weight, 4a
 the genius, 312b
 the stone, 757a
 trophies to thee, 266b
 what is low, 252a
 your joys and triumphs, 334a
 Raised aloft hurl'd in the dust,
 623a
 in incorruption, 1061b
 incorruptible, 1062a
 new man be, up, 1069b
 not a stone, 464a
 to shed his blood, 316a
 Raising, know a lot about, chil-
 dren, 836b
 Reason for th' worst things, 836a
 Rake, every woman is at heart a,
 314b
 the leaves away, 879a
 Rake's Progress, 565a
 Raking the muck, 779b
 Rakoon's tale, rings on the, 595a
 Rally, we'll, round the flag, 613a
 Rambler, tattler spectator, loung-
 er, 793b
 Rambling in thought, 68b
 Rampant Maenad of Massachu-
 setts, 695a
 Rampart, music my, 962b
 no, against malice, 270a
 Ramparts we watched, 436a
 Ramrod, swallowed a, 64a
 Rams, fat of, 1027a
 skipped like, 1037a
 Ran a hundred years to a day,
 536b
 before Ahab, 1029a
 dismay'd away, 146b
 into Mississippi, 979a
 my heedless ways, 997a
 noble savage, 275b
 on embattled armies, 260a
 to help me when I fell, 442a
 Rancor, met, with a cryptic mirth,
 816a
 will out, 125a
 Rancorous rational sort of mind,
 827b
 Randal, Lord, 1013a
 Randolph thy wreath has lost a
 rose, 416a
 Random ebullience, 981a
 Rang the pure music of the flutes,
 694b
 to many a flute, 551b
 Rang'd empire, wide arch of the,
 200a
 Range her little gifts, 966b
 howsoever I stray and, 595b

Range, lived the great, of life,
 845a
 of notes, with a certain, 614a
 of sound, 591a
 of the marshes, 716b
 with humble livers, 210b
 Ranged, judges all, 309a
 like him that travels, 206b
 where the locomotives sing,
 903a
 Ranges, something lost behind the,
 815b
 Rangoon, in, the heat of noon,
 982a
 to Mandalay, 818b
 Rank and gross in nature, 170b
 and wealth strength and health,
 667b
 battle of the first, 497a
 corruption destined, 11b
 is a great beautifier, 510a
 is but the guinea's stamp, 394a
 man of, 342b
 men from every, 632a
 mist, swoln with wind and, 49a
 my offence is, 176b
 no king can give, 591a
 one, higher than you, 971a
 thee upon glory's page, 437b
 tongue blossom into speech,
 572b
 wealth or, possessing, 593a
 Rankest compound of smell, 180b
 Ranks, degrees livils all, 834b
 fallen singly from the, 985b
 love like death levels all, 510a
 need in humbler, of life, 641b
 of the Shah, 1005a
 of war, 491b
 thinning of our, 706a
 Rank-scented, mutable, many,
 202a
 Ransom captive Israel, 593a
 Rant and swear, 223b
 as well as thou, 179a
 Rants and rings from de kitchen,
 859b
 Raphael made a century of son-
 nets, 571b
 of the dear Madonnas, 571b
 paints wisdom, 507b
 Raphaels Correggios and stuff,
 358a
 Rapid change from rocks to roses,
 499b
 in acceleration, 597b
 Rapids are near, 438a
 Rapping at my chamber door,
 544b
 Rapt seraph that adores, 316b
 ship run on her side, 117b
 soul sitting in thine eyes, 246a
 Rapture, blossom and June and,
 pass, 878a
 each gay turn thy, move, 311a
 fine, is over, 981b
 first fine careless, 569a
 of being there, 961a
 of postponed power, 709a
 on the lonely shore, 454b
 out of the heart a, 733b
 possesses you, 839a
 to the dreary void, 455a
 truth and, of man, 896a
 with, takes my soul, 689b
 Rapture's roadway, 812b
 Raptures and roses of vice, 692a
 high, do infuse, 242a
 no minstrel, swell, 414a

Raptures, pardon, 290b
 Rapture-smitten frame, 432a
 Rapturous wings, 935b
 R'ar back an' pass a miracle, 934a
 Rare and radiant maiden, 544b
 are solitary woes, 178a
 as a day in June, 600a
 as a man without self-pity, 979a
 Ben Jonson, 218a
 bird in the land, 87a
 bird on earth, 63a
 critical sense, 718b
 delicate and, 769b
 difficult as they are, 283a
 passers-by are, 964b
 rare world, 777a
 red and they're, 858b
 resurrection is, 697a
 rhymes, to love, 725a
 roasted, 280b
 song to hear, 752a
 superexcellent tobacco, 223b
 things neither rich nor, 318b
 thinking is very, 956b
 unreasonable, 897b
 were the gems she wore, 438a
 Rarely gifted beings, 665b
 comest thou, 468b
 Rareness, strain of, 202a
 Rarer gifts than gold, 938b
 plants, nobler and, 559b
 Rarest gift to beauty common
 sense, 639a
 Rarity of Christian charity, 489b
 Rascal, biggest, on two legs, 65a
 given medicines, 150a
 Rascally, poor and, people, 284a
 yea-forsooth knave, 152b
 Rascals, how the, use me, 291a
 in the coach, 599b
 lash the, naked, 189b
 throw the, in, 986b
 Rash hand in evil hour, 258a
 paraphrase can make amends,
 314a
 splenetic and, 179a
 Rash-embra'c'd despair, 145b
 Rashes, green grow the, 391b
 Rashness, beware of, 540b
 Rasselas Prince of Abyssinia, 337a
 Rat, poisoned, in a hole, 296a
 smell a, 106b
 that ate the malt, 1020b
 why should a, have life, 194a
 Rate cost of erection, 153a
 of sixty minutes an hour, 980b
 Rather be handsome than homely,
 737a
 be youthful than old, 737a
 die on our feet, 921a
 have an inch of dog, 942a
 have fool make me merry, 162b
 have my sweet, 932b
 in power than use, 182b
 it were well for themselves, 31b
 lie in the woollen, 157a
 one should walk with me, 913b
 see a sermon, 913b
 than be less, 253b
 Rath, mome, outgrave, 657b
 Ratio, increases in, of distance,
 631a
 Ratiocination, pay with, 238a
 Rational aspect, 402a
 rancorous, sort of mind, 827b
 Rationalist, neither atheist nor,
 400a
 Rationally, live, 67b
 looks upon the world, 402a

Rationed, so precious that it must be, 850b
 Rations, have not your own, 821b
 live upon our daily, 578b
 Ratisbon, we French stormed, 569b
 Rats and such small deer, 192a
 desert a sinking ship, 50a
 instinctively have quit it, 209a
 they fought the dogs, 570a
 Rattle his bones over the stones, 491b
 pleased with a, 317a
 stuttering rifles' rapid, 966a
 the window-pane, 491b
 Rattles, drunken scenes, 429a
 Rattlesnake poised to strike, 921a
 Rattling good history, 706a
 o'er stony street, 453a
 of a coach, 218a
 of chains, 931b
 trumpet thunder, 587a
 Ravage with impunity a rose, 567a
 Ravaged plains, 362a
 Ravages, irreparable, of time, 287b
 Rav'd and grew more fierce, 233b
 Rave no more 'gainst time or fate, 688b
 old age should burn and, 997a
 recite and madden, 318a
 Ravel, dlm or, 962a
 Ravel'd sleeve of care, 196b
 Ravelled fleeces, 769b
 Raven croaking on my left hand, 30a
 ghastly grim and ancient, 545a
 himself is hoarse, 195a
 locks were like the, 392a
 never flitting, 545a
 Poe with his, 600b
 quoth the, nevertheless, 545a
 ringlets, tied her, 660a
 smoothing the, down, 247b
 Ravening wolves, 1052a
 Ravens brought him bread, 1028b
 feed, 160a
 pardons the, 62b
 three, sat on a tree, 1012b
 Raves, the wild wind, 674a
 though the tempest, 720b
 Raving rotting money-mad, 796a
 Ravish'd ears, 280a
 eyes, turn my, 298b
 with whistling of a name, 267b, 318a
 Ravished, younger hearings are, 133a
 Raw, ate the fellow, 647a
 in fields, 281a
 inclement summers, 295b
 material of opinion, 770a
 nose looks red and, 134a
 Rawness of his personal opinions, 787b
 Ray, emits a brighter, 353b
 every, of God's light, 618a
 fancy's meteor, 390b
 night admits no, 278a
 of good hope, 700a
 of hope is blown out, 538a
 of sun and all the slope, 624a
 on ray split the shroud, 575a
 purest, serene, 348b
 Rayformer, I don't like a, 836a
 thinks he was licted, 835b
 Rayless majesty, 305b
 Raymimber, don't, his name, 834b
 Rayn, huge, 78b
 Raypublican, or anny other, 836a

Raypublican party broke ye, 834a
 simplicity, 835b
 Rays, diminished, 255a
 young fancy's, 390b
 Rayspectable fr to be an athlete, 834a
 Raze out written troubles, 199a
 Razor ceases to act, 788a
 polished, keen, 322b
 Razors, keen intellects like, 446a
 to my wounded heart, 129b
 Razure of oblivion, 185b
 Reach, all things above his, 226b
 and power of every man, 282b
 chance to, the land, 339a
 man's, exceed his grasp, 570b
 master-hand alone can, 310b
 never, the shore, 729a
 out of destruction's, 703a
 out their hands amid stars, 831b
 so tall to, the pole, 302b
 the grapes, 10a
 the small, 113b
 where lion's skin will not, 55a
 Reach'd, never, one gen'rotus thought, 314b
 Reached, when he has, ground, 339a
 Reaches, beyond, of our souls, 172a
 beyond their understanding, 266a
 Reaching after fact and reason, 478a
 out for reasons of interest, 720a
 to the fruit, 258a
 Reaction after marriage, 814a
 against convention, 765b
 attack is the, 341a
 produces violent, 24a
 watching his, to it, 984b
 Reactions appearances memories, 720a
 I still have, 720a
 unpredictable, 821b
 Reacts and reciprocates, 718b
 Read a book only read by me, 406a
 a good poem, 378b
 a man's own writing, 596b
 a time-table, 875b
 and re-read and loved, 606a
 and very few to, 405a
 anything but a newspaper, 764a
 as inclination leads, 339b
 as much as other men, 273b
 believed everything he, 828b
 best company when you, 419a
 blockhead ignorantly, 311b
 careful that they that will, 1067a
 deliberately and reservedly, 590a
 fine things but never feel them, 478b
 five hours a day, 340a
 from sense of duty, 340a
 he that runs may, 365b
 his books were, 849b
 his tombstone when dead, 655a
 Homer once, 289b
 if I have not, a book, 434b
 in it no farther, 75b
 in street-cars, 288a
 learn to, slow, 723a
 let himself be, 733a
 manuals for making truce, 640a
 many people, a song, 232b
 mark learn, 1068b

Read me do not let me die, 962b
 men may be, too much, 314a
 my Bible more, 708b
 my title clear, 303a
 needed not books to, nature, 275b
 nor write, 435a
 not the poem we have, 424a
 old authors best to, 119a
 over your compositions, 341a
 remember what I, 429a
 resolved once more to, him, 284b
 something sensational to, in the train, 769a
 strange matters, 195a
 teach the orphan-boy to, 547a
 the book again, 569b
 the chapters of mankind, 800a
 their chronicles, 586b
 their stoic backs, 947a
 things particularly fine, 855a
 to doubt or to scorn, 417a
 to write and, comes by nature, 158a
 vast population able to, 888a
 was all he, of any book, 376b
 what blockheads write, 323b
 what books I please, 319a
 what I, in the papers, 904b
 what is twice, 337a
 what to, and say, 492a
 who, to doubt, 417a
 why ladies, what they read, 725b
 with joy then shut the book, 629b
 without intention to, it, 341a
 wits to, 219b
 work I have, 435a
 worthy to be, more than once, 40b
 youngsters, it, 107a
 Readable, righteousness, 858b
 Reader, approbation of every, 107a
 delights the, 287a
 do some good to the, 787b
 good, makes the good book, 508a
 had you such stores, 403a
 I married him, 586b
 last, reads no more, 534b
 look not at his picture, 219a
 severe, makes allowances, 300b
 who is illuminated, 865a
 Readers, few judicious, 40b
 friends of a few fortunate, 778b
 give their, sleep, 321b
 like my books, 117b
 of the Boston Evening Transcript, 943a
 partial and noisy, 502a
 read by five hundred, 696b
 Readers' minds may comprehend, 42a
 Readeth, he may run that, it, 365b
 Readiest, Rome's, champions, 129b
 Readily, hold, in your hand, 338b
 Readiness in an art, 882b
 is all, 179b
 to change from old to new laws, 26a
 to stray far, 774a
 Reading as was never read, 322a
 book worth, 605b
 books from which lectures taken, 340b

Reading, contemplation more than his, 273b
 curst hard, 382b
 decent, room and a library, 844b
 distinguish what is worth, 888a
 easy writing makes hard, 983b
 employ themselves by, 290a
 enthusiasms about, 910a
 great books, 942b
 greatest part of the night, 332a
 he that I am, has most force, 99a
 I prefer, 823a
 is to the mind, 299a
 King Lear, 373a
 left off, 430b
 maketh a full man, 121b
 men of thought and, 632a
 much, is an oppression, 288b
 no, easier than a catalogue, 723a
 of a book, 590a
 peace is poor, 706a
 shut out from, good books, 933a
 soul of, 345b
 tyrannical the habit of, 603b
 valueless books, 605b
 Reading-matter, sheer casual, 864a
 Reads, all books he, 312a
 as a task, 340a
 but one book, 235a
 glows while he, 310b
 he, much, 166b
 nothing but detective stories, 942a
 poems no man, 52a
 though running, 102a
 Read'st black where I read white, 388b
 Ready, Abra was, 294a
 fire when, Gridley, 689b
 for war, 290a
 hands, true faith and, 597b
 I wait until I am, 940a
 in case of anything turning up, 579a
 is heaven to stoop to him, 790b
 man, conference maketh a, 121b
 minds, becks our, 479a
 money is Aladdin's lamp, 459b
 money makes the man, 303b
 money, sparing use of, 655a
 necessity of being, 539b
 to believe what is told him, 51a
 to die with you, 39a
 to ride, 524a
 to smite once, 249b
 to try fortunes, 153b
 wait till that other is, 589b
 way to virtue, 240b
 when trouble came, 787a
 with every nod to tumble, 128a
 you'll find us, 578b
 Ready-made opinions, 617b
 Real and permanent grandeur, 607a
 and safe progress, 304a
 fight, if life be not a, 715b
 friends, women find few, 343a
 life is, 521a
 life never was begun, 890b
 nothing, till it is experienced, 478b
 Simon Pure, 297a
 spirit is the, and eternal, 616b
 thing, 982a
 thing, hiss the, 11b
 utility in ships, 333b
 war never in the books, 611a

Realist rhymester play your part, 556b
 Realities are less dangerous, 861b
 loves not, and creators, 501b
 seeking only to face, 770b
 sharpest of the, 719b
 Reality, bill drawn on nature's, 474b
 brings us joy of discovery, 856a
 encounter, of experience, 916b
 human kind cannot bear, 944b
 idea and the, 944a
 more than a small part of, 622a
 of creatures, 939b
 of distress, 371a
 regulate imagination by, 338b
 sail into the wind of, 991b
 Realization of tomorrow, 922a
 Realm, in any coin of any, 845b
 moves to that mysterious, 407b
 of France, ill unto, 84a
 of silence, 596b
 riding o'er the azure, 350a
 we have never conquered, 931a
 Realms, Anna whom three, obey, 312b
 constancy lives in, above, 421a
 of gold, 477a
 whatever, to see, 353b
 Reap an act, 1005b
 as we have sown, 527a
 as you sow ye are like to, 239a
 blessings of freedom, 370b
 by force, 105a
 he that regardeth clouds shall not, 1043b
 in joy, 1037b
 neither do they, 1051b
 our sowing, 666a
 plow and sow and, and mow, 1000a
 so shall he also, 29a
 stranger came to, 930b
 that shall he also, 1062b
 the whirlwind, 1049a
 Reap'd, chin new, 149b
 harvest that I, 532a
 Reaped the evil fruit, 7a
 Reaper whose name is death, 521a
 Reapers, gather after the, 1027a
 Reaping, grew the more by, 201b
 Reaps the bearded grain, 521a
 Rear, remains forever in the, 855a
 scatters, of darkness, 245a
 shall march tomorrow, 638a
 the tender thought, 328a
 Rear'd the stage, 335b
 Rearward of a conquer'd woe, 206a
 Reas'ning but to err, 316b
 pride our error lies, in, 316a
 Reason a bird can sing, 889b
 according to soundest, 67b
 against it instinct for it, 672a
 aim and, 379b
 and conscience of men, 95a
 and evaluation, 954a
 and the will of God prevail, 623a
 and welcome, 572a
 art has as much, for being, 507b
 astride on his, 294b
 but from what we know, 316a
 conscient, 722a
 discourse of, 170b
 easiest victory over, 950b
 faith in supremacy of, 860a
 feast of, 319b
 fifty times to one does err, 289a
 firm the temperate will, 409a

Reason for its own existence, 608b
 for loving as well as working, 596b
 godlike, 177b
 has moons, 854b
 high, of his fancies, 250a
 human, needs only to will, 882b
 humanity, and justice, 360a
 ignis fatuus of the mind, 289a
 I'll not listen to, 558a
 irritable reaching after, 478a
 is left free to combat it, 374b
 is life of the law, 110a
 is of no use to us, 366b
 is our law, 258a
 is the card, 317a
 kills, itself, 250b
 know the, why, 509a
 know truth not only by, 272b
 knows nothing of, 272b
 let us, together, 1045a
 lies between spur and bridle, 234b
 men have lost their, 168a
 never has failed men, 843a
 no other but woman's, 131b
 no sooner knew the, 163a
 noble and most sovereign, 175a
 noble in, 173b
 nothing reasonable from pure, 866a
 of so many senseless scholars, 288b
 on compulsion, 150a
 or any other, why, 288b
 panders will, 177a
 past, hunted, 207a
 perfection of, 110b
 psychological, 718b
 pursue my, to an O altitudo, 240a
 render a, 1041a
 render a, for faith, 418b
 rhyme nor, 115a
 ruling passion conquers, 315a
 sanctity of, 257a
 scorn to give other, why, 462b
 shapes and regulates, 64a
 shared by thinking creatures, 68a
 surprise the better, 977b
 takes the, prisoner, 194b
 theirs not to, why, 553b
 to apprehend, 340a
 to rule, 279a
 under its own control, 68b
 why I cannot tell, 293a
 with a mule, 758b
 with reasonable men, 517a
 worse appear better, 253b
 yield with a grace to, 879a
 Reasonable, everything, may be supported, 63b
 kills a, creature, 250b
 man, the figure of the, 955a
 men, assembly of, 375b
 men, reason with, 517a
 moderator death, 240b
 nothing, from pure reason, 866a
 number of fleas, 735a
 the figure of the, 955a
 women rather be right than, 980b
 words, speak a few, 378b
 wrong way seems the more, 756b
 Reason'd high of providence, 254a
 Reasoned errors, more harmful than, 634a

- Reasonest, Plato thou, well, 209b
Reasoning animal, man is a, 47a
beings were created, 66b
cowards in, 383b
fools, 438b
his pride in, lies, 314a
mathematician capable of, 24b
prose, 436b
Reason's garb, 254a
whole pleasure, 317b
Reasons as two grains of wheat,
143b
find of settled gravity, 205b
five, we should drink, 288b
for living, 63a
forty million, for failure, 816b
heart has its, 272b
heroism feels and never, 502b
made his mouth to water, 238b
manifold, 141a
plentiful as blackberries, 150a
who, wisely not therefore wise,
314a
Rebecks, jocund, sound, 245a
Rebel against the light, 1031a
aspiring to be angels men, 316a
heretic, a thing to flout, 756a
I am a good old, 691a
use 'em kindly they, 307a
Rebellion against being what he is,
900a
century and a half without a,
374a
fraud and Caesar, 299a
is as sin of witchcraft, 1027b
little, is a good thing, 374a
marvelous, of man, 899a
rum Romanism and, 575b
to tyrants, 1002b
Rebellious generation, 1035b
hell, 177a
liquors, 160a
Rebels from principle, 361a
Rebelyin, ruther'n not see, krusht,
664b
Rebounds, hit hard unless it, 341a
Rebuff that turns earth's smooth-
ness, 572a
Rebuke a wise man, 1039a
open, is better, 1041a
Rebukes the world, 816a
Recall, books we never can, 847b
good time that is no more, 461a
happy time in wretchedness, 75b
it to the principles, 559a
me to memory of man, 75b
Recalled, words once spoke never
can be, 42a
Recanting goodness, 203a
Recede the disappointed tide, 646b
Receipt of custom, 1052a
Receipts of cookery are swelled,
288a
Receive advice, 43b
ask and ye shall, 1058b
ask till ye, 412b
books, their chief value, 275a
but what we give, 423a
crown of life, 1064a
earth, her king, 303a
from the dregs of life, 276a
it with a thankful hand, 41a
lucre minute before due, 109b
more blessed to give than to,
91b, 1059a
my soul at last, 334a
secret whispers, 155b
stretched out to, 1066a
you unto myself, 1058b
Received, freely ye have, 1052a
him kindly washed his feet, 264a
nor rhyme nor reason, 115a
praise which grows not old, 20b
with dignity and honour, 56a
Receives a benefit with gratitude,
48a
and reflects images, 696b
as much and more, 635b
comfort like cold porridge, 209b
how he, praise, 47a
much, but nothing gives, 350b
part of its value, 339b
reproach of being, 207a
Receiveveth as the sea, 163b
every one that asketh, 1051b
Receiving from the people, 333b
sensitive nerves of, 667a
Recent owners relinquished them,
470a
Reception from women of a family,
449a
Reciprocal and enforceable safe-
guards, 929b
conciliation of interests, 265a
obligation is, 891a
protection and patriotism are,
442a
struggle of powers, 361a
Reciprocates and penetrates, 719a
Recite and madden round the land,
318a
their writings in the forum, 40a
Recited in simple prose, 25a
Reck, may you better, the rede,
171b
Reckeners must reckon twice, 92a
Reckless, hearts of the most, 544a
inflation, 783a
libertine, 171b
of the world's hostility, 849b
what I do to spite world, 197a
Recklessness and despair, 576b
and sacrilege, 914b
appearance of courage, 973b
open generous frank barbarous,
773a
Reckon days you have not been
angry, 64b
hours and minutes, 330b
ill who leave me out, 507a
me, for how many wilt thou, 54b
no account, 43b
not on your chickens, 11b
Southerners say, 676b
time by stars, 810b
up their own, 207a
Reckon'd, love that can be, 200a
Reckoning day, on any, 845b
end of, 185b
no, made, 172b
sense of, 156a
trim, 151b
Recks not his own rede, 171b
Reclaimed it sure and slow, 652b
Reclimb the slope, 37a
Reclin'd, all on a rock, 308a
Reclothe us in our rightful mind,
528b
Recognition, without clamor for,
617a
Recognize in your humdrum rou-
tine, 744a
signals of the ancient flame, 76b
Recognized, claim of excellence,
20a
Recoil in any direction, 12a
shake with the great, 831a
Recoils, back on itself, 258a
Recollected in tranquillity, 406a
Relection and abundance of
blessings, 34a
fond, presents them, 450a
of that life, 332a
of vanished happiness, 711a
that can never pass, 806a
vast structure of, 855b
Recommend for plain dis-ease,
977b
Recommendation, silent, 44a
Recommends itself unto our gentle
senses, 195a
Recompense, heaven did a, send,
349a
service beyond all, 243b
tardy, 655a
to no man evil, 1060a
true, of gallant actions, 297b
Reconciled, age and youth are,
747b
God and sinners, 334b
Reconciles, custom, us, 359a
Record it for the grandson, 902a
let's look at the, 864b
more dreadful, of sin, 781b
of man, 241b
of wisdom and folly, 832b
on the gramophone, 944a
photography of a printed,
737b
reversal of his, 908a
shining, tells, 1006a
weep to, 346b
Recorded history, assurance of,
945a
time, last syllable of, 199b
Recorders, soft, 253a
Recording angel, 346b
Records, phonograph with half-a-
dozen, 765b
that defy tooth of time, 305a
trivial fond, 173a
Recount, bickerings to, 260b
Recover and prove an ass, 143a
from the disease myself, 940a
no time to, hair, 129a
thou might'st him yet, 122b
Recovered, easier kept than, 371a
innocence, 590b
of the bite, 355a
virtue if lost is seldom, 283b
Recreant limbs, 148a
principles to which I proved,
562a
Re-creates, death, an individual,
985b
Recreation and delight, 593b
more calm quiet innocent, 236a
without some lawful, 106b
Recriminat, defence of weak
minds is to, 424a
Recruits, beating up for, 238a
Rectifies his own, 261a
Rectitude and sincerity of actions,
870a
mind conscious of, 37a
Recurrent suspicion, 984b
Red and they're rare, 858b
and white Nature's hand laid
on, 164a
Army units, 905b
as a rose is she, 421a
as blood, 80a
beats the collier, 332b
beholding myself all rosy, 842b
black to, began to turn, 239a
blossom in purple and, 554a
breast, mark on his, 528b

Red, cheeks were so, and so white, 599a
 China, 964b
 cloth, breast of her gown in, 514a
 coat was, 427a
 coats of, 863a
 coral is far more, 207b
 cravat, one in, 648a
 ear, 383a
 earth may run, 662a
 earth the smack and tang, 756a
 earth will be stained, 774b
 for valor, 563b
 give this cheek a little, 314a
 glare, rockets', 436a
 her lips were, 421b
 herring, 92a
 herrings, 1015b
 Hoss Mountain, 746b
 in tooth and claw, 552b
 jolly, nose, 232a
 life might stream again, 480a
 lips were, 261b
 listed, as ruin, 995b
 making the green one, 196b
 men scalped each other, 493a
 morn betoken'd wrack, 131a
 mournful lips, 824b
 never blows so, the rose, 531b
 nose, as a pink, 426a
 nose looks, and raw, 134a
 nose makes me ashamed, 285b
 November's leaf, and sear, 414a
 pale and hectic, 466a
 red rose, my luvè is like, 391b
 red roses by the wall, 777a
 right hand, 253b
 rose is a falcon, 729b
 rose proud rose, 824a
 rose, thick with lily and, 666b
 rose whispers of passion, 729b
 roses, and violets blew, 113b
 Sea and the Mediterranean, 581b
 Sea place in your life, 799b
 shone with a fiery, 704b
 sky is, 1053a
 slayer think he slays, 506b
 spirits and gray, 214b
 star in the corner, 985b
 star sheds its ray, 395b
 still and awful, 422a
 tape, 579b
 their, never dies, 703b
 thin, 'eroes, 817b
 toy soldier is, with rust, 747a
 vintage, sea's, 717a
 war's, techstone, 601b
 wine of Shiraz, 930b
 wine when it is, 1040b
 with the blood of the dead, 831a
 with wrong, 712b
 wreath still as green and, 529a
 Redbreast, robin, in a cage, 388a
 Redcoats and Tories, 358b
 Reddened all his breast, 528b
 Reddening on the bough, 8b
 Reddy to sacrificss wife's brother, 664b
 Rede and drive nyght away, 77b
 recks not his own, 171b
 you tent it, 393a
 Redeem, man may, the past, 757b
 the human mind, 322a
 thy name, 327a
 us. from virtue, 692a
 Redeemed humanity, 528b

Redeemer, know that my, liveth, 1031a
 Redeeming love, triumph in, 383a
 Redemption, everlasting, 158b
 great, from above, 244a
 Red-letter days, 429b
 Red-line, thin, streak, 613a
 Redmen, revenge these, planned, 759b
 Redoubling your efforts, 806b
 Redoubt, Troy's, 893b
 Redound, drizzling drops that often, 34b
 Redress balance of the old, 401b
 by mob law, 537a
 of grievances, 376b
 things past, 139a
 wont to send, 999b
 Reduce human society to one level, 558b
 language to seven words, 924b
 Reduced fellowman, assist, 74b
 proud man, to want, 303a
 to poverty, 1070b
 Redundant summer, 575a
 Reduplication, echo and, 515a
 Reece, Captain, 681b
 Reed bending to the force of the wind, rob
 bind our destinies to a, 510b
 broken, 119a, 1046b
 bruised, shall he not break, 1047a
 love tunes the shepherd's, 413b
 'man is a thinking, 272b
 man is but a, 272b
 upon a, as upon a horse, 60b
 Reeds at Runnymede, 821a
 islets of, and osiers, 493a
 Reef may be safely let out, 12a
 of Norman's Woe, 521b
 Reek of enlightenment, 913a
 Reeking herd, 934a
 into Cadiz Bay, 569a
 up to heaven, 156b
 Reel and rout, 421b
 to and fro, 1037a
 Reeled, sagged and, 902b
 Reeling and writhing, 657a
 from riot of religion, 695a
 through endless summer days, 646a
 Reels them off to every new visitor, 765b
 Re-embark upon that unknown sea, 607b
 Re-establishment of peace in Europe, 399b
 Re-examined, solitary precedent never, 433b
 Reference, full, to one consent, 154b
 to some want, 402a
 to the few intelligent persons, 515a
 Refin'd, pleasures too, to please, 314b
 Refine her sterling page, 287a
 it ne'er so much, 218b
 you cannot, it, 613b
 Refined and chaste, a taste, 23a
 and delicate palates, 990a
 essay in Atlantic Monthly, 908b
 gild, gold, 148a
 point of felicity, 294b
 Refinement, each, found at home, 389a
 on principles of resistance, 360a
 rather than fashion, 557b

Refines, how the style, 311b
 Refining of sense of truthfulness, 885b
 Reflect back her blushes, 439a
 that God is just, 373b
 that men acquired this empire, 20a
 way to endure adversity, 32b
 Reflected from surface of opinion, 23a
 image in her eyes, 629a
 see, lives of all men, 708b
 Reflection, illustration and, 431b
 intelligence, and judgment, 34a
 remembrance and, how allied, 276b
 Reflections, mortifying, 530b
 on greatness of British Nation, 301a
 Reflective memory stores, 412b
 Reflects on want of breeding, 56b
 Reflex of Cynthia's brow, 137a
 Reform, attempting beneficial, 874a
 carried to an excess, 424a
 first step to, 698a
 movements, lunatic fringe in, 779b
 Reformation, age of revolution and, 374b
 invention of printing and, 883a
 of religion, 97b
 Reformer, no fidget and no, 795a
 Reformers, makes men martyrs and, 638a
 of error, 375a
 Reforming, melting and, 810a
 other people's habits need, 678a
 Reforms his plan, 305b
 prayer that, the sinner, 616b
 Refrain from eating as, well as breathing, 351a
 from evil, 27a
 from peering, 13b
 from setting yourself up as a judge, 25b
 Refresh good acts with new, 118b
 Refreshed with the blood of patriots, 374a
 Refreshment, draught of cool, 483b
 fill them full of, 522b
 'mid the dust of strife, 663a
 of your inner life, 637b
 sought, from his thumb, 717a
 Refrigerator, accursed bucket-shop of a, 821b
 Refuge and my fortress, 1036a
 and strength, 1034b
 death's, for all, 680a
 from confession, 444a
 from home life, 764b
 God is thy, 1026a
 home is safest, 110b
 in a secluded class, 932a
 in adversity, 71b
 last, of a scoundrel, 341a
 of all old coquettes, 497b
 of weak minds, 323b
 Refusal of British peoples, 908a
 to consider author's intention, 732b
 Refuse a drink after dark, 909b
 creeds that, and restrain, 692a
 deference and applause, 370a
 never, nor resign an office, 332a
 thy name, 135a
 till conversion of Jews, 268b
 to learn its languages, 841b

- Refuse, wretched, of your teeming shore, 742b
 Refused a favor, 15b
 an interview, 802a
 stone the builders, 1037a
 to drink the potion up, 1014a
 Refuses anything to necessity, 45a
 Refusing all remedies, 122b
 in, benefits, 282b
 Refutable, theory that is, 727a
 Refute, no man tell how to, him, 227b
 who can, a sneer, 372b
 Regain love once possess'd, 260b
 their respect and esteem, 542b
 Regains confidence in himself, 463a
 Regal solitude, 430b
 wealth can add nothing, 41a
 Regard for truth, 849b
 to human affairs, 49a
 well-assured place in men's, 776a
 Regardeth the clouds, 1043b
 Regards, give my, to Broadway, 892a
 what is before his feet, 30b
 Regeneration, earth smells, 639a
 Regent, fair, of the night, 368b
 of love-rhymes, 133a
 sweet, of the sky, 368b
 Regent's eyes, dewey were the, 713a
 Regiment, led his, from behind, 685b
 Region, calm, where no night, 231b
 of thick-ribbed ice, 185a
 Regions, dwellers in more favored, 748a
 hitherto unexplored, 537a
 of the universal powers, 655b
 Register of crimes and misfortunes, 369a
 of God, 241b
 Reg'lar, everything's so awful, 675a
 pollytician, 835b
 Reg'ment didn't need to send to find him, 819a
 Regret can die, 552b
 cold disappointment and, 415b
 for ill we have done, 265b
 judge of my, 485a
 occasions I didn't embrace, 720a
 old age is a, 512a
 one asked of, 830a
 purchase, at such price, 27b
 remember and, 498b
 that I have but one life, 299b
 who may, what was, 913a
 wild with all, 550b
 Regretful, lips but half, 694a
 Regrets a discreditable act, 909a
 are the natural property, 577b
 come to resemble hopes, 594a
 past, and future fears, 532a
 series of congratulatory, 513a
 servants of, 949b
 wild, and bloody sweats, 769b
 Regretted my speech, 46b
 Regular and orderly composition, 336b
 icily, 553b
 Regular-bred physician, 381b
 Regulate imagination by reality, 338b
 my room, 338a
 our constitutions, 71a
 their pursuits of industry, 374b
 Regulates, reason shapes and, 64a
 Regulations, ignore the rules and, 828b
 Regulus, Modestus said of, 65a
 Rehearsal of the past, 454a
 Rehearsals, improve sermon by many, 332a
 Rehearse, tongues to be shall, 206a
 Reign, fiercest agonies have short-est, 471b
 in hell, 252b
 long anxious labours of my, 812a
 o'er the herd would wish to, 415b
 of Antoninus, 369a
 of chaos, 253a
 of mind, 440b
 of the good Cynara, 833a
 of Saturn comes again, 36a
 pomp rule, but earth, 127a
 saints immortal, 303a
 secure their, 266b
 spurn her bounded, 335b
 the sceptred monarch, 6b
 what is pomp rule, 127a
 Reigned with your loves, 97b
 Reigns, at the risk of, of terror, 614b
 divisible into three, 950a
 king, but does not govern, 101b
 love of praise, more or less, 305a
 no crude surfeit, 247b
 order, in Warsaw, 420a
 quaint appetite in women, 309b
 Reilly, Mr., 1005a
 Reimpressed by external or-dinances, 337b
 Rein, find his mouth a, 693a
 give dalliance too much, 209b
 hardly need the, 979b
 of a wimpling wing, 724a
 riband on my, 910b
 Reinforce, we need not, ourselves, 505b
 Reinforcement of forty thousand men, 400b
 Reins, gae his bridle, a shake, 392a
 Reissued fresh and new, 650b
 Reiteration, men get opinions by, 520a
 Reject, men, their prophets, 618b
 that which they, is wrong, 696a
 Rejected of men, 1047b
 otherwise it is, 18b
 Rejects, house, him, 318b
 Rejoice, desert shall, 1046b
 hills, 1035a
 I hear thee and, 409a
 in thy youth, 1043b
 it's just as easy to, 745a
 learn to grieve and, 14b
 like grasshoppers, 4a
 not over thy enemy, 1066a
 not when thine enemy falleth, 1040b
 that America resisted, 334b
 we in ourselves, 423a
 why, at a birth, 678a
 with me, 1057a
 with trembling, 1032a
 Rejoiced Sydney Smith, 651b
 Rejoices in the lost lilac, 944b
 Rejoiceth as a strong man, 1033a
 Rejoicing, come again with, 1037b
 partake in her, 250b
 Rejoicings, welcomes presents and, 578a
 Rejoinder, report retort, repartee, 704a
 Reiate and embellish his adventures, 370a
 these unlucky deeds, 190a
 Related, to whom, by whom begot, 313b
 Relates to heaven and earth, 412b
 Relating his own exploits, 282a
 Relation and grade of society, 753a
 ennobling, 808b
 is mutual, 402a
 subtile, a secret harmony, 759a
 with criticised thing, 719b
 Relations, able-bodied, 664b
 bundle of, 501b
 direct and even divine, 866b
 economical, of slavery, 499b
 educational, 758a
 my, troubled at me, 273a
 renewal of broken, 690b
 stop nowhere, 719a
 with a good joke, 866b
 Relationship of an author to his works, 772a
 personal, 988a
 social as well as family, 783b
 Relative, strong-willed, 514b
 way, set out one day in a, 866a
 Relatives, fate makes our, 371a
 vagaries of unattached, 966a
 Relativity, grief is a matter of, 790b
 Relaxation from one kind of labor, 723a
 mirth is, from gravity, 435a
 Relaxes, memory as it grows fainter, 856a
 Relearning what they once knew, 715b
 Release, deadly forfeit, 244a
 ensured, 787b
 from little things, 981b
 peace of the great, 742a
 to the men behind the guns, 831a
 Released, energy of atoms, 945b
 Relentless power, 347b
 steel daily daggers of, 889b
 Reliance against tyranny, 538a
 is in love of liberty, 538a
 open mind and a brave, 860a
 Relics, cold and unhonour'd, 438a
 crosses, crucifixes, 239b
 hallow'd, 244b
 Relief from serious work, 733a
 from the terrible fear, 1009b
 messenger of sure and swift, 746b
 not for the needy, 921b
 not seek for kind, 385b
 of man's estate, 118b
 of the Philippines, 907b
 queer sense of, and shame, 980b
 stand with bold, 436b
 to any laden life, 663a
 work brings its own, 713a
 Relies, word no man, on, 288b
 Reliev'd the poor, 4b
 Relieve, a brother to, 391b
 our misfortunes, 243a
 the wretched his pride, 356a
 Relieved, by desperate appliance, 177b
 divers, by exonerating, 223b
 Religion a propitiation or conciliation, 759a
 and not atheism, 360a
 avoid, as a direct subject, 630a

Religion, blunderbuss against, 339a
 breathing household laws, 407a
 bringeth men's minds to, 120b
 can't talk, to a man, 765b
 cease to be free for, 960a
 Christian, of late ages, 475a
 clear, of heaven, 479a
 collateral security to virtue, 323b
 could urge mankind to evils, 34b
 count, a childish toy, 123b
 defends his, 852a
 delirious riot of, 695a
 depth brings him to our, 120b
 destruction of a, 951a
 difference of, 562b
 doctrines of, 119a
 enjoy their own, 664b
 enough, to make us hate, 295a
 establishment of, 376b
 fight for, of God, 1070a
 foundation of a, 953b
 freedom of, 374b
 get at a man through his, 765b
 God's true, 1070a
 grandeur of these states their, 607a
 has withdrawn, 949b
 honours ministers of, 496a
 I don't go much on, 698b
 indirect way to plant, 240b
 is a great force, 765b
 is the opium, 593a
 leave, to the family altar, 624a
 liberty and law, 436b
 morality needs emotion to be-
 come, 673a
 most prevalent, 360a
 my, is to do good, 371a
 my pollictics like my, 664b
 of my father, 400a
 of my physician or lawyer, 98a
 of peace, 799b
 of slaves and taskmasters, 840b
 of war, 799b
 of well-doing and daring, 339b
 of which rewards distant, 337b
 one, true as another, 224a
 poetry prophecy and, 605a
 politics like, 375a
 priests not necessary to, 902a
 reformation of, 97b
 ridicule, 496a
 rum and true, 457b
 sensible men are all of the
 same, 513b
 substitute for, 944a
 substitution for, 732b
 superstition as constructive,
 614a
 that wants to take heaven, 996b
 there is only one, 764b
 they professed, 339b
 tranquillity which, is powerless
 to bestow, 508a
 uneven in their, 291b
 veils her sacred fires, 322a
 we too have our, 662b
 whatever he is most interested
 in, 792b
 wild, without any creeds, 879a
 without a prelate, 490b
 writers against, 358b
 ye have your, 1070b
 you haven't whipped, 874b
 Religion's cause, blind avengers
 of, 287a

Religion's sake, stars are for,
 607a
 Religions are modified, 702a
 vicissitude of sects and, 121b
 Religious, avoid, subjects, 418b
 book or friend, 213a
 conviction, do evil from, 273a
 dim, light, 246b
 duties, 371a
 emotion, 940b
 emotion, wave of, 665b
 feeling a verity, 614a
 good, poetry, 787b
 liberty, seed of, 602b
 man, contact with a, 729a
 music neither secular nor, 862a
 people are suspicious, 813b
 political or, privilege, 588a
 rather political than, 339b
 way to think of death, 882b
 Religious-good, good but not, 704b
 Relijus, perhaps I ain't, 822a
 Relinquish life for good of coun-
 try, 399b
 Relish him more in the soldier,
 187a
 imaginary, is so sweet, 181b
 mundane, 932b
 of those arts, 300b
 saltiness of time, 152b
 the ebb, 957a
 Relished and digested, 97b
 by the wisest men, 350a
 Reluctance, difficult when done
 with, 32b
 dogs display, and wrath, 989b
 Reluctant amorous delay, 255b
 feet, standing with, 522a
 Relume, heat that can thy light,
 190a
 Rely on him as on myself, 505b
 on yourself, 588a
 Remain, as things have been
 they, 595b
 nothing will, 785b
 poised a long time, 855a
 there they will, forever, 443b
 to memory dear, 480b
 unaltered, laws ought not to,
 26a
 Remainder viands, 181b
 Remained forever prison-pent,
 987a
 one day without business, 55a
 Remains, all, of thee, 455a
 are laid, 20b
 as pure as before, 72a
 be kind to my, 280a
 debunked, 969a
 forever in the rear, 855a
 heap of dust alone, 313b
 to mortify a wit, 320b
 what, is bestial, 187b
 what, nature remains, 611a
 what then, 121b
 Remark all these roughnesses,
 237b
 know what to, about him, 341a
 Remarkable man, destiny of this,
 492b
 nothing left, 201b
 Remarks seldom quoted correctly,
 906b
 Remedied, things that are not to
 be, 124b
 Remedies, all, refusing, 122b
 extreme, for extreme diseases,
 22a
 government to find new, 921a

Remedies, half their, cured you
 dead, 820b
 in ourselves oft do lie, 183a
 men die of their, 271a
 propose impossible, 111a
 worse than the disease, 44a
 Remedy against consumption,
 152b
 folly of the people, 86a
 for every sorrow, 30a
 for superstition, 360a
 force is no, 561b
 found out the, 184a
 is not to take from them, 375b
 is worse than the disease, 44a
 no sooner knew reason but
 sought, 163a
 patience is the best, 30a
 sovereign, to all diseases, 223b
 things without all, 197b
 too strong for the disease, 16a
 Remedye, lorn with-outen, 82a
 Remember and be sad, 649b
 and regret, 498b
 bygone days, 990b
 calmness to, 645a
 eyes that, one sweet hour, 694a
 fir-trees dark and high, 488a
 forget that I, 693b
 gentlemen, blondes, 965b
 how of human days, 751b
 how painful to keep money,
 285b
 I can't, how they go, 645a
 it was in bleak December, 544b
 Johnny Appleseed, 654b
 knows what to, 700b
 less sweet than to, thee, 439a
 little note nor long, 541a
 me, in sweet pangs, 164b
 me to Herald Square, 892a
 me when I am gone away, 649b
 Milo's end, 283b
 now his steadfastness, 972b
 now thy Creator, 1043b
 or invent, 881a
 some previous scene, 515a
 still, me, 438a
 sweet Alice, 597a
 the end, 269b, 1066a
 the fifth of November, 1000a
 the house where I was born,
 487b
 the Maine, 1006a
 the Sabbath Day, 1024b
 these things, pleasant to, 36b
 time is money, 330b
 time to, 772b
 wake and, and understand, 568a
 we die all, 1066a
 what he gets from an equal,
 822a
 what I must be now, 140a
 what I read, 429a
 while the light lives yet, 693b
 who you are, 658a
 your grandfather's name, 979b
 your name perfectly, 730a
 Remember'd, be all my sins, 175a
 in thy epitaph, 152a
 knolling a departing friend,
 152b
 Remembered, be no more, 1031a
 better, than what is transcribed,
 337a
 chaos, in tranquillity, 971b
 footsteps on old floors, 846a
 joys are never past, 413a
 things impossible for us, 891b

- Remembered, things to be, by, 959b
 thy face, 810a
 time, is grief forgotten, 691b
 too late, 450a
 we of this Congress will be, 540a
 Zion, 1038a
- Remembering happier things, 73b
 soul, good friends, 139a
- Remembers so many graves, 735b
- Remember'st not slightest folly, 160a
- Remembrance and reflection how allied, 276b
 appear almost as a, 478a
 bids, rise, 353b
 breede continuall, 83a
 burden our, 210a
 do in, of me, 1057b
 fallen from heaven, 691b
 flash of unforeseen, 845b
 free and clear, 165b
 let his, rest, 1066b
 makes, dear, 183a
 of joys past, 418b
 of my former misfortune, 105b
 of prosperity, 1066a
 of things past, 205a
 rosemary for, 178a
 spirits make us preserve, 34b
 sweet, of the just, 237a, 290b
 tokens of, 505b
 writ in, 138b
- Rememoring of a cursed past, 948a
- Remind man of good turns, 27b
- Reminding, keep, yourself of a thing, 956b
- Reminds me very slightly of Oxford, 985b
 never, us of others, 504a
- Reminiscence, dramatic, 611a
- Remission of sins, 1055a
- Remnant of our Spartan dead, 458a
 of their fires, 287a
 of thy life, 66b
 of uneasy light, 408a
 sad, of decay, 584b
- Remnants of remnants, 298a
 of the good old time, 414b
- Remold nearer the heart's desire, 533b
- Remorse, access and passage to, 195a
 farewell, 255a
 for something yesterday, 722b
 goes to sleep, 344b
 melancholy and, 991b
 the water-wagon for me, 829a
- Remorseful, gaudy blabbing, day, 125b
 mourners give to women's graves, 654b
 pardon slowly carried, 183b
 resourceful at being, 990a
- Remote Bermudas ride, 269a
 from cities liv'd a swain, 308a
 from common use, 457a
 from the happy, 993b
 more, the more confused, 726a
 past, gaze at, 856a
 spot, do in that, 400a
 unfriended melancholy slow, 353b
- Remoter aspects of the law, 709a
 charm, no need for a, 404a
 world, gleams of a, 465a
- Removable, definite and, causes, 799b
- Remove mountains, 1061a
 not ancient landmark, 1040b
 the joint, 659a
 to Dunsinane, 198b
- Removed, though earth be, 1034b
- Removes greatest ornament of friendship, 33b
 three, as bad as fire, 330b
- Remuneration the word for three farthings, 133a
- Rend th' affrighted skies, 312b
 timber which he strove to, 283b
- Render back from out thy breast, 458a
 deeds of mercy, 146a
 honest and perfect man, 224b
 life tolerable, 325a
 other part wretched, 288b
 therefore unto Caesar, 1054a
 to all their dues, 1060b
- Renderest to every man, 1035a
- Render's a service to the state, 295b
 its votaries credulous, 345a
 life unsupportable, 290a
- Rendezvous, not fail that, 948a
 with death, 74b, 947b
 with destiny, 919b
- Rending of the heart called unhappiness, 856b
- Renew a right spirit, 1034b
 both fruit and flower, 54a
 earth-born joy, 721b
 old Aeson, 147a
 their strength, 1047a
 ties with the past, 906b
- Renewal of broken relations, 696b
 of love, 31b
 watch the, of life, 664b
- Renewed, forever, 939b
 in a year in a day, 705a
 Renewing of affection, 31b
- Renews strength of love, 31b
- Renneth, watir that down, 77b
- Renounce the devil, 1068b
 them and try something else, 27b
 when necessary, 752b
- Renounces a futile hope, 774b
- Renown and grace is dead, 197a
 brighter in, than thy past, 500a
 deathless my, 4b
 has been purchased, 446b
 highest of, 713a
 leading to eminence and, 500b
 lett increased, behind, 800a
 men of, 1022b
 set the cause above, 803a
 some for, 305a
 'tis a marvel of great, 747a
 unknown, 648a
 worldly, 76b
- Renown'd, no less, than war, 251a
- Renowned, men of most, virtue, 251a
- Rent by conflicting faiths, 287a
 envious Casca made, 168a
 is sorrow, 231b
 man waiting for the, 963a
 raise her, 1013b
 sail when his canvas is, 47a
 tampers with, or lease, 573a
 veil was, in twain, 1055b
 with civil feuds, 443b
- Rents, what are thy, 156a
- Reorganized upon the floor, 943b
- Repaid, sacrifice was individually, 20b
- Repair and perpetuate it, 753a
 irreparable ravages, 287b
 keep friendship in, 339b
 keep it in, the rest of his days, 507b
 some to church, 311a
- Repaired, social fences have to be, 985a
- Repairs his drooping head, 249b
- Reparation for our rights, 335a
 pay for, 1013b
- Repatee, report retort rejoinder, 704a
- Repay, disposition to, 100a
 fear of having to, in kind, 282b
 I will, saith the Lord, 1060a
 shut when thou shouldst, 1066a
 the wrongs of night, 231b
- Repays first instalment on debt, 48a
- Repeal of bad or obnoxious laws, 623b
- Repeat a complete chapter, 342a
 at leisure, 900a
 but half of what you hear, 1006b
 in vacant afternoon, 358b
- Repeated and attributed to others, 396a
 as the years scoot by, 992a
 the four-and-twenty letters, 60a
- Repeateth a matter, 1039b
- Repeating it with air of solemnity, 461a
 oft, they believe them, 294a
- Repeats his words, 148a
 history, itself, 55b
 story of her birth, 299a
- Repent at leisure, 130a
 disdains not to, 5a
 in vain, 28b
 speak what they will, 220b
 what's past, 177a
 whichever you do you will, 70b
 ye, 1050a
 you will, by jingo, 488a
- Repentance not regret for ill done, 265b
 on a Sunday, 911a
 sinners to, 1052a
 tears of, 386b
 to her lover, 355a
 winter-garment of, 531a
- Repented of three things, 55a
 strove and much, 457b
 that he arose sober, 264b
 that he held his tongue, 46b
- Repenting, after no, draws, 251a
- Repents, world will not believe man, 554b
- Repetition of the Cantilena, 437a
- Repine because the laurel is not mine, 798a
- Replacing, gently, in oblivion, 648b
- Replenish the earth, 1021a
- Replete, heart, with thankfulness, 124b
 words, with guile, 258a
- Replicandum, I gat ad, 87a
- Replication of your sounds, 166a
- Replied, hoary sage, 338a
 my Lord, 233b
- Replies, frame his fair, 5b
- Reply, churlish, 163a
 heavens and earth, 334a
 I pause for a, 168a

Reply, theirs not to make, 553b
 this our sole, shall be, 643a
 to our intelligence, 460b
 Report, by evil, and good report,
 1062a
 country of fair, 9a
 falsehood of, 37a
 heart not able to, 142b
 louder, than thunder, 106b
 me and my cause aright, 179b
 of fashions in proud Italy, 138b
 retort rejoinder repatee, 704a
 vexation to understand the,
 1046b
 whatsoever things of good,
 1063a
 who knows how he may, 260b
 Reporter's gallery yonder, 473a
 Reporters, gallery in which, sit,
 473a
 speaking through, to Buncombe,
 476a
 Reports of my death are exag-
 gerated, 679a
 Repose, dragon-fly's, 602b
 earned a night's, 521b
 expects the issue in, 411b
 foster-nurse of nature is, 192b
 hush'd in grim, 350a
 is insupportable, 697b
 is not destiny of man, 709a
 is taboo'd by anxiety, 684a
 manners had not that, 547a
 oblivion and divine, 668a
 of passions, 434b
 placid, under liberty, 271b
 pleasures satisfaction, 359b
 wakes from short, 354a
 worship of world but no, 467a
 you here in rest, 129b
 Reposes, in quiet she, 621a
 Reposing age, cradle of, 319b
 hours, 128a
 Reprehension, worthy of, 1070b
 Represent, novel attempts to, life,
 718a
 really see and really, 719b
 things as we wish them to be,
 10a
 Representation, taxation without,
 353a
 Representative, happiness and
 glory of a, 359b
 of our country, 331b
 of the people, 399b
 owes you his industry, 359b
 Representatives of the people,
 463b
 Represented as so hard to learn,
 333a
 Reprimand, quarrel or, 503b
 Reprinted everywhere, 912a
 Reproach, cheerfully bear -the,
 494a
 neighbor without, 660a
 no defence against, 300b
 people for talking, 723b
 receives, of being, 207a
 to remind man of good turns,
 27b
 Reproached, when a man, him, 72a
 Reproachful words, 54b
 Reprobation, fall to, 190a
 Reproduce, frailties framed to,
 640a
 Reproduction of formal types,
 767b
 Reproof on her lip, 485a
 valiant, 163a

Reprove not a scorner, 1039a
 Reptile, haunt of every noxious,
 353a
 struck with instant death, 50a
 Republic could hope to exist, 516a
 democracy in a, 842a
 for which it stands, 762b
 gave the, her station, 499a
 is a dream, 898b
 O good, 1014b
 of letters, 333a, 446b
 safety of the whole, 557a
 they died to save, 541b
 Republican form, change its,
 374b
 form of government, 615a
 leaders attacks on me, 921b
 only form of government, 374a
 Party, baseball or the, 931b
 Republicans, we are, 535b
 Republics, free, of America, 603a
 kings, and emperors, 99b
 most factious of all, 446b
 vice of, 522b
 Repudiate support of any advo-
 cate, 919b
 wisdom will, thee, 722a
 with indignation and abhorrence,
 512b
 Repudiation, inflation is, 859a
 Repugnance to mental exertion,
 910a
 Repuls'd our final hope, 126a
 Reputability, canons of, 776b
 to the gentleman of leisure,
 775b
 Reputation, act and scheme to re-
 tain his, 282b
 at every word a, dies, 312b
 author's literary, 358a
 bubble, 161b
 death closes a man's, 301a
 easiest way to get a, 975a
 for being clever, 851b
 for my life and art, 21b
 good, is more valuable, 43b
 I have lost my, 187b
 is an idle imposition, 187b
 lost comes not again, 430b
 maligner of his fair, 662a
 no luck in literary, 502a
 not carefully preserved dies,
 282b
 of possessing social tact, 769a
 purest treasure spotless, 138a
 sold my, for a song, 533a
 survive their own, 99a
 that hardly comes up to a celeb-
 rity, 597a
 written out of, 292b
 Repute, half his present, 600b
 thing of good, 776a
 Reputed wise, 143a
 Request, fit, should be followed,
 76a
 virtue in, is conformity, 501b
 Requiem, to thy high, become a
 sod, 481b
 Requir'd with gentle sway, 255b
 Require, equal syllables alone,
 311a
 what he thought 'e might, 821a
 Required, can nothing be, 333a
 in every lover, 106b
 Requirements of women, 642b
 Requisite of a good citizen, 779a
 Re-read and loved, 606a
 Rere-mice, war with, 141b
 Re-resolves, resolves and, 305b

Rescue my soul from destructions,
 1034a
 Research, experimental method of,
 530b
 Resemblance, philosophy of sym-
 pathy and, 759a
 showy, 371a
 Resemble, imitation of those we
 can not, 336b
 when I, her to thee, 242a
 Resembled my father as he slept,
 196b
 Resembleth uncertain glory of
 April day, 131b
 Resent, do not, criticism, 870a
 no individual could, 296a
 Resentful, thermometer at, 993b
 Resentment a bitter memory, 770b
 endure contumely without, 763a
 passion of, 728b
 Reserv'd to blame or to commend,
 319a
 Reserve a little complaisance, 106a
 ability they never perform, 181b
 cultivated, 748a
 hold the deadlier, 640a
 side of the last, 325b
 thy judgment, 171b
 Reservedly, read deliberately and,
 590a
 Reservoir of good will, 964a
 of maxims, 715a
 Residence, fortified, 185b
 in someone else's point of view,
 901a
 Resident, card-playing, 417b
 Resides, brief period here he,
 839a
 fire that in the heart, 620a
 Residue, starve upon the, 955b
 Resign, nor when we will, 621b
 refuse nor, an office, 332a
 title and profit, 299b
 Resignation, bearing with heroic,
 788b
 die with graceful, 434b
 gently slopes the way, 355b
 vacancies by, 375a
 Resign'd when ills betide, 330a
 Resigned all hopes, 935a
 but I am not, 602b
 to the shutting away, 962b
 Resist, boots not to, 126b
 both wind and tide, 126b
 everything except temptation,
 768b
 him in authority, 3a
 it steadily, 419a
 not evil, 1051a
 the devil, 1064a
 useful knowledge, 382a
 Resistance, courage is, to fear,
 678a
 refinement on principles of, 360a
 spirit of, 1001b
 to the herd spirit, 863b
 Resisted, rejoice that America has,
 334b
 Resk forty dollars, 674a
 Resolve and great in small things,
 602b
 bloody bold and, 198a
 breed of men, 611b
 gentle plain just and, 610a
 sagacious blue-stocking, 493b
 Resolution in war, 872a
 native hue of, 174b
 never tell your, beforehand,
 227b

Resolution to fire it off, 339a
to make day a happy one, 419a
without one dissenting colony,
367b
you have only to take the, 448b
Resolutions and protests, 942a
careful, 64b
great and mighty, 238b
keep his, 338a
vain, 661b
Resolv'd to ruin, 276b
Resolve degrees of consanguinity,
105a
heart to, 369a
inner conflicts, 930b
propositions of a lover, 162a
shaken from his stern, 39a
thaw and, into a dew, 170b
to be thyself, 620a
wise to, 6a
Resolved never to do anything,
329b
once in doubt is once to be,
188b
once more to read him, 284b
that or whereas, 996a
that the church and Sabbath,
972b
to be irresolute, 868b
to grow fat, 275b
to live a fool, 228a
to proceed, 229b
to speak, 434a
to take fate by throat, 654a
Resolves and re-resolves, 305b
moon into salt tears, 203b
Resounding set of vocal cords,
985a
Resourceful, some people who are
very, 990a
Resources, destiny has more, 761a
destroy our natural, 779b
full of, 360a
national, 444a
weighing their own, 431a
Respect and a general duty, 98b
for authority and the laws, 20a
for decency, 773a
for minority opinion, 861b
German's, for authority, 882b
greatest ornament of friend-
ship, 33b
its flag and defend it, 842a
love for a woman you, 761b
more tender more holy, 202b
no, of persons with God, 1059b
no, of place persons nor time,
164a
of mankind, 444b
or natural love, 773a
regain their, and esteem, 542b
that makes calamity, 174b
their opinion ought to have
high, 359b
thieves, property, 866b
those who do not give way, 20b
three beings worthy of, 619a
title of, 149b
to have, of persons, 1041b
to opinions of mankind, 373a
too much, upon the world, 143a
without losing, 851a
women who have borne you,
1070a
Respectability, solid laborious,
910b
ultimatum moriens of, 536a
voucher of scholastic, 776a
wealth honours, 500b

Respectable bird, turkey much
more, 331b
connections, person of, 670b
genius found, 520a
great artists seldom, 908b
highly, tribe, 1005a
Hottentot, 323b
if he is to keep, 925b
not one is, or unhappy, 608a
Professors of Dismal Science,
476a
the more, he is, 765a
vainest like to be thought, 761b
worthy not, 557b
Respected, for once Peter was,
404a
Respecter, no, of persons, 1059a
Respectful attitude toward men
and God, 970a
men not, enough, 448b
Respects, good condition in all,
285b
Respite, without, to be dead, 648b
Resplendent front, star of, 509b
glory is, in one part more, 77a
hair, 411b
heaven, and fair, 839a
Responds unto his own, 521b
Response, mass, out of mass need,
985b
of all the world, 797a
to buzzer, 953a
Responsibilities and benefits, 965b
burdened with grave, 858a
in dreams begin, 996b
one of, of an American, 717b
Responsibility, cold and, increases,
728b
Germany accepts the, 951b
heavy burden of, 972a
hold the power and bear the,
540b
of beginning war, 642b
of the great states, 929a
of the novelist, 718a
right implies a, 876b
sentiment of, 698a
trial imposes grave, 959b
Responsibility's like a string,
914a
Responsible citizens, make peo-
ple, 766b
Responsive youth, excess of my,
720a
Rest a little from praise, 693a
all the, have thirty-one, 95b, 96a
and be thankful, 1007a
and faith we shall need it, 814b
and silence, 580a
blessed with perfect, 757a
break eternal Sabbath of his,
277b
can never dwell, 252a
choose ground and take thy,
461a
come to, serene and proud, 899b
drift to and fro, 796b
enjoy, 664a
far far better, I go to, 580a
find, unto your souls, 1052b
for a messenger, 773b
for the dead, 663b
forgot for which he toil'd, 205a
from loving and be living, 992b
from their labours, 1064b
from vain fancies, 45b, 66a
gets him to, 156a
give the, to the poor, 88a
go whistle for the, 104b

Rest, God, ye merry gentlemen,
635b
good man gone to, 711b
her soul she's dead, 178b
holy, 1069b
I will give you, 1052b
I'll, but thou shalt walk, 1012a
in nature, 233b
in peace and honour, 129b
in the grave, 462a
in the land of the blest, 711b
is all but leather or prunella,
317b
is not quitting, 583a
is silence, 179b
is the fitting of self, 583a
I've earned it, 877a
laid away to, 806a
leads us to, 525b
let his remembrance, 1066b
lie there and, awhile, 923b
like to jes' git out and, 745b
long, or death, 547b
make slaves of the, 334b
moan for, 655b
much veneration but no, 120b
my, a stone, 515b
myself b'Gosh, 881b
never go calm to cur, 993a
no music in a, 606a
now cometh, 629a
of his dull life, 228a
on nature fix, 110b
on nature's bosom, 463a
on the couch, 35a
our restlessness has, 518b
peace and, have come, 488a
profound as the grave, 697a
rafters from their ancient, 756a
rest perturbed spirit, 173a
rested from the, I had, 882b
right to, 905a
seek untroubled, 34b
shall be won, 612a
sing the heart to, 970a
so may he, 212a
soul and body to lasting, 148b
talk about the, of us, 711b
that follows strife, 632b
to his mind, 235b
toil and not seek, 87b
too much, becomes a pain, 6b
too much, is rust, 417b
touching earth with, 711a
two pale feet crossed in, 635b
under shade of the trees, 979b
we fell and, content, 9b
we who, here die content, 9a
weary be at, 1030a
weary world to, are gone, 380a
whence and whither give no,
781a
who doth not crave for, 584a
windowless palace of, 662a
without haste but without, 380a
Rest-cure, time she was sint to a,
836b
Retir'd, sat on a hill, 254a
Rested from the rest I've had,
882b
Restful, darkness is, and agree-
able, 51b
death I cry, 205b
Resting, true-fixed and, quality,
167b
Resting-place for those who gave
lives, 540b
mortal, 454b
Restive or sluggish mind, 739a

Restless as a fawn, 486b
 crew, pities the, 303b
 lesser, minds, 586a
 made her, feet still, 911a
 misery, ease in, 122a
 night, lectures made a, 1309b
 race the Yankees, 940b
 rolling, stone, 155b
 sentient and, 718b
 soul, orbit of the, 626a
 violence, blown with, 185a
 violent hands, 845b
 wave, arm hath bound the, 634b
 waves, sleep in, 742b
 Restlessness, round our, 518b
 Restor'd, all losses are, 205a
 Restore former light, 190a
 time may, us, 620a
 what I have lost, 233a
 Restored state, by delay he, 30b
 to human admiration, 449b
 Restorer, tired nature's sweet, 305a
 Restores, England, our belief, 956a
 strength of the patient, 27b
 vigor to labor, 290a
 Restreth my soul, 1033a
 Restraint, not, but wildest freedom, 501b
 not to exert, 490a
 wholesome, 445a
 with which they write, 988a
 Restreynne and kepe well thy tonge, 82b
 Restrictions and conventions of world, 673a
 Rests and nodding-places, 300b
 on his belly in the mud, 943b
 Resty sloth, 204a
 Result, firm ground of, and fact, 868a
 grotesque, 618a
 joint force and full, of all, 310b
 last, of human wisdom, 338b
 most valuable, of all education, 633b
 not in progress but in, 616a
 of change, 67a
 of the New York elections, 540a
 shot at without, 868a
 Results, college intent on, 864a
 effect similarity of, 55b
 important and beneficial, 444b
 of his own example, 48b
 Resume, habit difficult to, 497b
 Resumes its liberty, 607a
 Resumption, only way to, is to resume, 528b
 Resurrection and the life, 1058b
 back at the, 1070a
 foretaste of the, 461a
 is rare, 697a
 of the dead, 1061b
 unto eternal life, 1069b
 Retailer in phrases, 298a
 Retain at heart one sole idea, 14a
 jot of former love, 122b
 marble to, 110a
 Retained in the memory, 283a
 Retains the same charm, 65b
 Retard or fling it back, 509a
 Retention, passive, of sensations, 809b
 Reticence of soul, 914a
 Retir'd to die, lonely want, 338a
 Retire from the world, 40a
 skill'd to, 259a

Retired from the rebel army, 676b
 leisure, 246a
 nature, true happiness is of, 300a
 sweet, solitude, 247b
 to their tea and scandal, 297b
 Retirement, Plato's, 259b
 rural quiet friendship, 328a
 short, 258a
 to the humble station, 375a
 true, is that of the heart, 434b
 Retiring ebb, ne'er feels, 189a
 toward Japanese fleet, 916b
 Retort courteous, 163a
 or hold deadlier reserve, 640a
 rejoinder repartee, 704a
 Retrace his life, 833b
 Retreat a single inch, 517a
 according to rules of war, 676b
 across the river, 563a
 appear to, 895a
 honourable, 162a
 loopholes of, 364b
 of Red Army units, 905b
 soul's calm, 271b
 without deliberation, 290a
 Retreating to the breath of night-wind, 622a
 Retreats, shrouded day, 721a
 sunless, of the ocean, 440b
 Retrieving, fallen is fallen past, 992b
 Retrograde if it do not advance, 369b
 Retrogression, progress more general than, 530a
 Retrospect, exists in, 739a
 Retrospection will be all to the future, 381a
 Retrospections, ironic thoughts and long, 823a
 Return, bid time, 139b
 clouds, after the rain, 1043b
 gone and never must, 248b
 good for evil, 294a
 he shall not, to me, 1028a
 I shall, 907b
 in time, 41a
 little tasks make large, 634b
 no more to his house, 1030a
 no, of grain to the creditor, 3b
 only the dead do not, 384a
 poem to which we, 424a
 she will ever yet, 972b
 should I never, 952b
 snatch me away not to, 880a
 to our beginnings, 16a
 to our flesh-pots, 105a
 to our wethers, 88a
 to plague the inventor, 195b
 to the place of his birth, 688b
 together must they, 672b
 unto the ground, 1022a
 urges sweet, 258a
 vilest sinner may, 303a
 with the year seasons, 254b
 your thanks, 533b
 Returned early in the morning, 332a
 home the previous night, 866a
 I have, 907b
 Returning, after offence, 260b
 were as tedious, 198a
 Returns, day, not to me, 254b
 earth's, for whole centuries, 568b
 home to find it, 756b
 rich, of awareness, 823a
 to tell us of the road, 532b

Returns with good-will, 48b
 Reuben, Tranter, 705a
 Reule wel thyself, 82b
 Reveal, half, and half conceal, 551b
 past present future I, 412b
 Revealed, charms were broken if, 586b
 Revealing, thine old strength, 620a
 Revealings, speech with its direct, 746b
 Reveals while she hides, 343b
 Revel, after the, was done, 660b
 and applause, 188a
 in a summer night, 543b
 in long explorations, 739a
 Revelation, bogus, 908a
 divine, 967b
 in the text of men and women, 782b
 is measured by capacity, 844a
 Revelry, midnight shout and, 247a
 pomp and feast and, 245b
 sound of, by night, 452b
 worldliness, high life, 461b
 Revels long o' nights, 167b
 now are ended, 209b
 winds their, keep, 583b
 Revenge a kind of wild justice, 119b
 at first though sweet, 258a
 capable and wide, 189a
 dire, these redmen planned, 759b
 envy and, 252a
 forgiveness better than, 70a
 if not victory is yet, 253b
 most horribly, 156b
 one great instinct of, 728b
 spur my dull, 177b
 sting of a tiny insect, 10a
 study of, 252a
 sweet is, 258a, 457b
 too great to look for mere, 652a
 woman always has, ready, 270a
 woman is barbarous in, 727a
 wrong us shall we not, 145a
 Revenged, so I am, 176b
 Revenges, whirligig of time brings, 166a
 Revenue, instead of a standing, 360b
 no, to be found, 359a
 streams of, 444a
 your scheme yields no, 359a
 Reverberate, hills, 164a
 Reverse, deed and word would not, 74a
 midnight ride of Paul, 524a
 ride Paul, never finished, 956a
 Revered abroad, loved at home, 390a
 father, Foxey our, 577a
 righteousness, 12b
 Reverence, act of filial, 795b
 due, to God, 118b
 due tradition increases, 726a
 for individual's rights, 783a
 for the laws, 551a
 great, for his son, 283b
 greatest, is due a child, 63a
 in deeper, praise, 528b
 more of, in us dwell, 551a
 none so poor to do him, 168a
 of the dead, 229a
 passions should be held in, 544b
 public opinion is held in, 680a
 spirit of, pervades, 20a
 swayed by fear rather than by, 27a
 thus such, is lent, 777a

Reverend graces of its own, 603a
grave and, signiors, 186a
head, the tall the wise the, 303a
vice, 150b
Reverends, right, and wrong, 800b
Reverent fingers, peering through,
821a
youth, grant purity to, 40a
Reverie is its pleasure, 498a
supporting nothing but, 497b
surrender to luxurious, 809b
Reveries, dreams somnambulisms,
604b
fantastic, 701b
inaccessible valley of, 873a
so airy, 364b
Reversal, revolutionary, of his
record, 908a
Reverse, do the very, 440b
time will, your opinions, 25b
Reversible coat seamy on both
sides, 801a
Reversion, bright, in the sky, 313b
temporal, nourish, 945a
Review, in starting to, it, 984b
who can't write can surely, 600b
Reviewed, cannot be adequately,
700b
Reviewers have failed, 423b
stupid and malignant race, 424a
Reviewing, practice of, 718b
Revisit'st glimpses-of the moon,
172a
Revolt, broken in every, 867a
inferiors, to be equal, 26b
possessed by a spirit of, 641b
Revolted multitudes, 256b
Revolts from true birth, 136a
Revolution, age of, and reforma-
tion, 374b
and crime, parent of, 26a
as natural a growth as an oak,
562b
call it progress, 497a
in Germany, 950b
is transfer of property, 974a
or anything that interrupts so-
cial order, 514b
party of, 498a
time to stop a, 986b
volcano of, 783b
Revolutionary class, 593a
new force too, 929a
period, American heroes of,
969a
reversal of his record, 908a
right to dismember, 539a
Revolutionists, descended from,
920a
Revolutions are not made, 562b
break out from equal balance,
26b
collapse of the, of 1848, 806a
damn'd are brought, at certain,
254a
mind which creates, 26b
never go backward, 562b
Revolves, impenitently, 939b
the sad vicissitudes, 352b
Revolving moon, course of one,
277a
year, returns with the, 467b
Reward, claims honour and, 41b
doctrine of, and punishment,
799a
enough, 9b
for faithful silence, 39a
labour and not ask, 87b
neither have they a, 1043a

Reward, no, is offered, 484a
nothing for, 113a
of a thing well done, 502b
of disobedience, 257a
of merit, 20a
of virtue, 771b
of virtue is virtue, 502a
success should be its own, 755a
thine own, 798a
virtue is her own fairest, 235b
Washington without his, 660a
Rewarded by the God of Abraham,
264a
Rewarder, who will now be my,
274b
Rewards and fairies, 226b
and punishments meted out,
958a
fortune's buffets and, 175b
neither, nor punishments, 662b
religion of which, distant, 337b
Rhapsody, if you exceed three
lines it is, 52a
of words, 176b
Rheims, Flying Cloud was our,
940b
Rhetoric, for, out flew a trope,
238a
gay, 248a
heavenly, 133a
in the study, 590a
logic and, 121b
Rhetorician, sophistical, 513a
Rhetorician's rules, 238a
Rhetorick, ornate, 250a
Rheumatics, down with, 30b
Rhine, crossed the, 426a
guard along the, 595a
is where our frontier lies, 832b
wash city of Cologne, 425a
wide and winding, 453a
Rhinceros, arm'd, 198a
Rhode Island was the name it
took, 471a
Rhodes, Colossus of, 1007b
Rhodopé, no voices O, 431b
Rhone, rushing of the arrowy,
453b
Rhyme, America and defeat can-
not, 975b
and metre free, 912a
beautiful old, 206b
build the lofty, 248b
dock the tail of, 534b
is a pretty good measure, 508b
many a mused, 481b
neither rule nor, 913a
nor reason, 115a
now I close my, 736b
one for sense and one for, 238b
outlive this powerful, 205b
ripple of laughing, 704a
Runic, 546a
sad, of the men who clung,
567a
some careless, 699b
tale and, float with us, 780b
taught me to, 133a
the rudder is of verses, 238b
those that write in, 238b
threads of, 794b
told them in, 427a
unattempted in prose or, 252a
Rhymes as shall not suggest re-
straint, 501b
half their, are bad, 867b
I had store, of, 427a
Nabby Pamby's little, 307b
sing their ancient, 586b

Rhymes so rare to love, 725a
Rhymester, realist, play your part,
556b
Rhyming, bad, a disease, 370b
peer, 318b
planet, 159a
Rhythm and harmony find way,
24a
good poem I recall by its, 508b
of life, 974b
of the blood, 862a
of the weekend, 974b
Rhythmic, accurate, beat, 937b
Rhythmical creation of beauty,
546a
Rhythms, cages of bright-plum-
aged, 874b
Rialto, what news on the, 144a
Riant roundelay in praise of pov-
erty, 760b
Rib made be a woman, 1021b
smote him under the fifth,
1027b
Riband, give me what this, bound,
242a
in the cap of youth, 178a
on my rein, 910b
to stick in his coat, 567b
Ribbed and edged with steel, 916a
sea-sand, 422a
Ribbon, for a, for a wreath, 911a
of moonlight, 909b
or throne, 588a
round it, 1019a
sun rose a, at a time, 647a
Ribbons, tins of, 897b
Ribs, hideth his sharp, 561a
knock at my, 194b
of death, 248a
rail down, down, 960b
took one of his, 1021b
Ribstone pippin, 849a
Rice, best not stir the, 109a
same old, 788b
Rich, abundance of the, 1042b
and poor are one, 16b
and poor equally balanced, 26b
and poor loved and unloved,
680a
and populous a nation, 698b
and powerful, 399a
and rare the gems she wore,
438a
and weary, 233b
are different from us, 974b
at forty, 234a
attire creeps rustling, 481a
beauty too, for use, 135a
beyond dreams of avarice, 342b
broad and, comicality, 719b
concern themselves with poor,
876b
dead, over the, 938b
despair of ever being, 61a
eat with the, 823a
estate, better than a, 17b
favour to the, 262a
few, men own their property,
662b
gets, he gets foolish, 836a
gifts wax poor, 175a
God only who made us, 519b
happy in the plenty giv'n, 317a
have power, 25a
honestly like a miser, 163a
hues have marriage made, 721b
if you are a man, 72a
in good works, 1063a
in nothing else is he, 650b

Rich in saving common-sense, 553a
 in treasures of her own, 278b
 jewel in an Ethiop's ear, 135a
 joys not property of, 41a
 lace curtains which nothing cost, 631a
 little brother of the, 763b
 live like a wretch and die, 222a
 live rich than die, 342a
 love that makes us, 485b
 make the, richer, 399a
 maketh haste to be, 1041b
 man asked of me, 427a
 man beginning to fall, 1066a
 man enter, 140b
 man, ever become a, 848b
 man has his motor car, 911b
 man in his castle, 591b
 man to enter kingdom, 1053b
 man to enter th' Kingdom iv
 Hiven, 835a
 man who was niggardly, 71a
 man's abode, 590b
 man's door, 38b
 mellow, and ripe, 460b
 men, corn for the, 202a
 men rule the law, 354a
 mind that makes the body, 130b
 moral soil for aesthetic growth, 866a
 need no protection, 562b
 no legacy so, as honesty, 183b
 no one gets, quickly, 28a
 not gaudy, 112a, 171b
 passing, with forty pounds, 356a
 person, prince or a, 264b
 poor and content is, 188b
 possessed by their money, 222a
 praise, say more than, 206a
 prey of the, on the poor, 374a
 pumpkin pie, 527a
 quiet and infamous, 493a
 returns of awareness, 823a
 ripening, harvests, 890b
 seems it, to die, 481b
 sent empty away, 1056a
 snow year, year, 233b
 so, in joy, 137b
 something, and strange, 209a
 stone laid up, 220b
 stone, virtue is like a, 121a
 tempts by making, 315a
 the treasure, 280a
 them that's, and high, 598a
 they poor I, 101b
 things neither, nor rare, 318b
 we, men count our felicity, 536a
 wealthy not, 557b
 when he is hungry, 72a
 when I wish I was, 931a
 with little store, 101b
 with the spoils of nature, 240a
 with the spoils of time, 348b
 woman, as easy to marry a, 565b
 words like gold nails, 600a
 Richard answered it, 612b
 soul of, 128b
 Riche and nygard, 77b
 Richer, did not want to be, 442a
 for, for poorer, 1069a
 gift has autumn poured, 527a
 honor's name will aye be, 748b
 life begins, with years a, 638a
 like anybody else except, 989a
 make the rich, 399a
 quiet mind, than crown, 117b

Richer than all his tribe, 190b
 than my tongue, 190b
 Riches are ready snares, 83b
 embarrassment of, 326a
 fame and pleasure, 283a
 from every scene of creation, 397a
 good name is better than, 43b
 grow, 39b
 grow in hell, 253a
 have wings, 364b
 heapeeth up, 1034a
 I care for, 16b
 ignorance and wealth, 355b
 in company with, 461b
 in her left hand, 1038b
 infinite, in a little room, 124a
 make themselves wings, 1040b
 make thy, pleasant, 184b
 of heaven's pavement, 253a
 Peru with its, 484b
 rather chosen than great, 1040b
 shortest passage to, 1002b
 sines of business, 26a
 thirst of, 345b
 to be a valuable thing, 295a
 trusteth in his, 1039a
 virtue and, 223a
 without a man, 53b
 woman who has all the other, 745a
 worth while to acquire, 910b
 Richest alchemy, 166b
 hand showers, 253b
 monarch in Christian world, 394b
 that man is, 605b
 whose pleasures are cheapest, 589a
 Richly, windows, dight, 246b
 Richmond, broad-streeted, 979b
 Hill, 383a
 Richmonds, six, in the field, 128b
 Richness, something in this, I hate, 934b
 Rid, get, of temptation, 768a
 mend it or be, on 't, 197b
 of the former, 331a
 themselves of the many, 668b
 would have, the earth of him, 846a
 Riddance, die and be a, 578b
 Ridden, saddled and bridled to be, 271a
 Riddle for successes, 889b
 found out my, 1026b
 glory jest and, of the world, 317a
 life's perhaps the only, 685b
 monstrous hard to read, 703a
 of a woman's mind, 106a
 redundant, 575a
 wrapped in a mystery, 868b
 Riddles, ancient, mar our joy, 780b
 old, bid us defiance, 833a
 Ride a cock-horse, 1017b
 a gallop, 126a
 a mile away, 1019b
 and spread the alarm, 524a
 beggar, a gallop, 126a
 booted and spurred to, 271a
 for me I, 570a
 giddy to, backwards, 931a
 in triumph over mischance, 126b
 not a free horse to death, 109b
 of Paul Revere, 524a
 on rough-shod, 579a

Ride Paul Revere never finished, 956a
 remote Bermudas, 269a
 things in the saddle, mankind, 503b
 two men, a horse, 158a
 with an idle whip, 813b
 you or walk, 104a
 Rider, horse and, thrown into sea, 1024b
 is lost, 234a
 steed that knows his, 452b
 that breaks youth, 234b
 was lost, for want of horse, 330b
 Riders in a race, 710b
 Rides down the sky, 332b
 evil news, post, 260b
 his hobby-horse peaceably, 345b
 in the whirlwind, 299a
 on posting winds, 202a
 upon the storm, 362b
 whirlwind, 322a
 Ridge of life, 291b
 Ridgepole, held the, up, 756a
 Ridges, on its, common sun is born, 424b
 Ridicule best test of truth, 323b
 decides matters of importance, 40b
 endured a great deal of, 540b
 fear of public, 930a
 one of principal lights, 324a, 383b
 personal, is a shaft, 784b
 philosophy, 272b
 religion or act against it, 496a
 seared by, 927a
 stand test of, 383b
 took for truth test of, 383b
 turns Socrates into, 70b
 Ridiculing, Dorion, Timotheus, 69b
 Ridiculous, arms, 260a
 as the British public, 492a
 borders on the, 371a
 display, 848a
 don't make me, any more, 429a
 excess, 148a
 in serious affairs, 59b
 make my enemies, 325b
 more, than an Englishman, 932a
 new customs though, 210b
 nor more contemptible, 333b
 sublime to the, 390b
 unhappy poverty makes men, 62b
 Ridin' on a bumblebee, 979b
 Riding, cursed him in, 451b
 man goes, by, 750a
 near her highest noon, 246a
 to and from his wife, 984b
 upon an ass, 1049b
 Riding's a joy, 570a
 Ridley, Latimer and, stand cou-
 pled, 87a
 play the man Master, 87a
 Rien ne réussit comme succès, 1010b
 Rife, streets were, with people, 625a
 with fears and ills is, 847b
 Rife, leans on his gleaming, 625b
 no better companion than the, 628b
 of some biographical sharp-
 shooter, 661a

Rifles', stuttering, rapid rattle, 966a
 Rift within the lute, 554b
 Rigg'd with curses dark, 249a
 Rigging, without an inch of, on, 722b
 Riggish, bless her when she is, 200b
 Right, all's, with the world, 567a
 always do, 679b
 American stuff, 690b
 an earl by, 669b
 ancient, unnoticed, 816b
 and round about, 392a
 and wrong handle, 65a, 370a
 arm of modern civilization, 472a
 as much, to the road, 729b
 as Ribstone Pippin, 849a
 be always sure you're, 450b
 born to set it, 173a
 by force of beauty, 519b
 check, smite thee on, 1051a
 common, of humanity, 538a
 deed for the wrong reason, 944b
 defend your, to say it, 326a
 divine of kings, 322a
 divine, of kings, 538a
 do what is, 633b
 do you think at your age it is, 656a
 doing what's, no guarantee, 914a
 doubting one's own, 951b
 dwelling much on, 287a
 enjoyed in its own high, 981b
 eternal, 527a
 everlasting, of man, 475b
 every single one is, 817a
 exercise their constitutional, 539a
 eye offend thee, 1051a
 faith that, makes might, 538b
 fierce for the, 688a
 firmness in the, 542a
 fool must now and then be, 363a
 for National Socialists, 889a
 generalities of natural, 490b
 glimpse of, on other side, 951b
 God defend the, 125a
 hand and left, God's, 586a
 hand forget her cunning, 1038a
 hand, gentle peace in, 211b
 hand, length of days in her, 1038b
 hand of God, 1068a
 hand offend thee, 1051a
 hand to the workmen's hammer, 1026b
 hands of fellowship, 1062b
 honorable gentleman, 382b
 I hold that man is in the, 641b
 idea of the gods, 25b
 if an idea is, in itself, 951b
 implies a responsibility, 876b
 intensely, words, 679b
 is chiefly with the strong, 287a
 is pushed back, 754b
 it was all perfectly, 672b
 just and, well-managed, 257b
 kind of money admiration, 726a
 know not whether laws be, 770a
 life was in the, 268a
 man knows, from wrong, 679b
 man rings them, 752a

Right mind, clothed and in his, 1055b
 more than half the time, 984b
 more, than his neighbors, 588b
 more'n ef we's doin', 758b
 my country, or wrong, 362b
 none to dispute my, 363b
 nothing that comes at, time, 67a
 of conquest, 344a
 of the community, 779b
 of the people to alter, 373a
 of the strongest, 344a
 of those who submit to au-
 thority, 771a
 or the wrong, 889b
 original, of the people, 1001b
 others shall, the wrong, 528a
 our country, or wrong, 644a
 people's, maintain, 436b
 place for love, 880a
 places, lay it on thick in the, 671a
 pray that God defend the, 803b
 public servants serve you, 986b
 rather be, than president, 433b
 red, hand, 253b
 rule of, 333a
 season'd to, praise, 147a
 serves us jolly well, 816b
 settle what's, and fair, 625a
 should be lose his, 329b
 side, follow the, 99b
 slender guarantee for being, 534a
 somebody's, and ease, 719b
 spot, stand on the, 379a
 sufferings of, are graven, 667b
 that which they will is, 696a
 thing to say, 764a
 time is any time one has, 719a
 to alter constitutions, 367a
 to blame and punish, 797a
 to complain of injustice, 399a
 to do a great, 146a
 to education, 905a
 to life, 728a
 to play among them, 777a
 to possess property, 558b
 to possession of money, 558b
 to rest, 905a
 to sign my name, 807b
 to strike, 859a
 to work, 905a
 transforms strength into, 344a
 tried hard to do the, 689b
 tried to do it just and, 753b
 trust in God and do the, 582a
 two principles, and wrong, 538a
 universal dominion of, 771a
 until it is settled, 754a
 was clear, 1014b
 was right, 383b
 way, best done in the, 757a
 way, one must do it the, 700a
 way to live, 720b
 were worsted, 575b
 what thy, hand doeth, 1051a
 what was, in his own eyes, 1027a
 whatever is is, 316b
 whatever wasn't must be, 862a
 when one's all, 747a
 when, to be kept right, 644a
 wise world is mainly, 554b
 with two or three, 999b
 women rather be, than reason-
 able, 989b
 words, how forcible are, 1030a

Right wrong follow the king, 554a
 Righteous are bold as a lion, 1041b
 be not, over much, 1043a
 cause, armor of a, 793a
 death of the, 1025b
 forsaken, 1034a
 man, perils doe enfold, 113a
 man, prayer of a, 1064a
 man regardeth life of his best, 1039a
 men, company of, 17b
 not come to call the, 1052a
 not to the, perfect grace, 757a
 one event to the, 1043a
 Providence decreed his doom, 951a
 shall flourish, 1036b
 sold, for silver, 1049a
 souls of the, 1065b
 that thou art, 1031a
 true and, altogether, 542a, 1033a
 where were the, cut off, 1030a
 Righteousness and peace have
 kissed, 1035b
 exalteth a nation, 1039b
 hunger and thirst after, 1050b
 if found in way of, 1039b
 imputed unto him for, 1066b
 laws of revered, 12b
 passion for, 940b
 paths of, 1033a
 quest for, is oriental, 745a
 readable, 858b
 sun of, 1050a
 Righteousnesses are as filthy rags, 1047b
 Rightful king, 754b
 mind, reclothe us in our, 528b
 Rightly to be great, 177b
 Rights and liberties of small na-
 tions, 771a
 become a prey to the active, 380a
 certain unalienable, 373a
 duties as well as its, 512a
 equality of, 917b
 God-given, 517a
 I trample under foot, 662a
 in their hands, 517b
 intellectual, and powers, 437a
 never exceed your, 344a
 of an Englishman, 1001b
 of man, 361a
 of mankind, 374a
 of minorities, 562b
 of the individual, 783a
 of the question, 21a
 preserve entire those, 1001b
 public good and private, 382b
 reparation for our, 335a
 reverence for individual's, 783a
 squatter's, of the heart, 986a
 trample on the, of others, 538a
 Rigid in matters purely conscien-
 tious, 262a
 line was, and exact, 613a
 scrutiny, 518a
 Rigidity, absolute unvarying, 815b
 Rigor, my, relents, 360a
 of the game, 429b
 of the statute, 183b
 Rigorous law often rigorous in-
 justice, 32b
 line, move on a, 621b
 Rill, Siloam's shady, 445a

Rim, beyond their utmost purple, 549a
 looked over the mountain's, 568a
 Rime was on the spray, 704b
 Rimini, Francesca di, 683b
 Ring, adds a, as to an oak, 602a
 at the end of his nose, 581a
 bright gold, 438a
 bright is the, of words, 752a
 eccho, 115a
 encompasseth thy finger, 127b
 in nobler modes of life, 553a
 in the Christ that is to be, 553a
 in the valiant man and free, 553a
 in thousand years of peace, 553a
 maids dance in a, 212b
 O bells, 610a
 of pure and endless light, 271b
 out darkness of the land, 553a
 out old shapes, 553a
 out the old, 552b
 out thousand wars, 553a
 out wild bells, 552b
 round as in a, 222a
 sell for one shilling your, 581a
 so worn as you behold, 384a
 the bells of heaven, 854a
 time, spring only pretty, 163a
 to evensong, 94b
 what shall we do for a, 581a
 with this, I thee wed, 1069a
 Ring-a-rosie, tots sang, 798b
 Ring'd with the azure world, 553a
 Ringing, devil was, his knell, 426b
 down the street, 582b
 grooves of change, 549a
 hard, line drawn, 897b
 Ringlet, blowing the, from the braid, 549b
 Ringlets, tied her raven, 660a
 Rings, fame, out from zone to zone, 713b
 from de kitchen, 589b
 bark how all the welkin, 334b
 on her fingers, 1017b
 on the rakoon's tale, 959a
 out the old year, 429b
 skim the heath in airy, 309a
 whirlwind's, 806b
 Rintrah roars, 385b
 Rio, rolling down to, 819b
 Riot, fat men heading a, 445b
 of religion, 685a
 purple, 480b
 spent waves', 693b
 Riotous living, 1057a
 Rip off his skin, 1006b
 your very heartstrings, 815b
 Rippe age gives tone, 638a
 cherry, I cry, 230a
 corn, field of, 943a
 fox says grapes are not, 10a
 fruit, drop like, 258b
 hour to hour we, 160b
 mellow rich and, 460b
 moment before it's, 386b
 what shelter to grow, 621b
 Ripened into faith, 411a
 Ripeness is all, 193b
 love grown to, 547b
 of invention, 980a
 Ripening breast, fair love's, 479b
 rich harvests, 899b
 summer's, breath, 135b

Riper stage, amuse his, 317a
 Ripest fruit falls, 139a
 peach is highest, 745a
 Ripple of laughing rhyme, 704a
 of melody, 809b
 of rain, 691a
 Ripples that come and go, 910a
 Rise alone and drink more, 449b
 and fight again, 1012a
 and go home, 699a
 and mutiny, stones of Rome, 168b
 and view ourselves, 231b
 angry passions, 302b
 at six dine at ten, 498a
 at voice of the bird, 1043b
 by sin, 184a
 can never, to fight, 69a
 early to, 330b, 971b
 eternity's sun, 386b
 foul deeds will, 171a
 from your bed of straws, 985a
 held we fall to, 575b
 how full of power, 526b
 if feasting, 662a
 in majesty, 599a
 in the heart, 550b
 incense of the heart may, 330a
 joyful all ye nations, 334b
 just that there should, 970b
 lengthening as the vapours, 277a
 not easily do they, 62b
 on stepping-stones, 551b
 on the evil and the good, 1051a
 one's anger, 18a
 our song shall, to thee, 445b
 seldom, high, 791b
 sets ere Mercury can, 309b
 shining prospects, 298b
 sleep or, 12b
 stoop to, 226b
 take up thy bed and walk, 1058a
 to fight and win, 830b
 to haunt you yet, 890b
 to the top of the tree, 682a
 to their feet, 814b
 tomorrow's sun may never, 298a
 up early in the morning, 1045b
 up my love my fair one, 1044a
 upon some other shore, 673b
 walls already, 36b
 when you, in the morning, 608b
 will never, to fight, 69a
 with the larke, 112b
 Risen, Christ the Lord is, 334a
 far above him, 341b
 see there is a people, 273b
 up in contempt, 329b
 Rises by lifting others, 662b
 gives light as soon as he, 331b
 my gorge, at it, 178b
 slow, worth, 335b
 Riseth from a feast, 144b
 he that, late, 331a
 with fleas, 234a
 Rising all at once, 254a
 assisted the sun in his, 589b
 better than early, 108b
 bosom, warm cheek and, 349b
 fogs prevail upon the day, 278a
 from affluence to poverty, 677b
 in clouded majesty, 255b
 knell, strikes like a, 453a
 moon that looks for us, 533b
 of the sun, 1004b, 1037a
 plat of, ground, 246a

Rising stars, foretell the, 37b
 sun, hail the, 347a
 sun, worshipped the, 56a
 swell ye, waters swell, 635a
 to a man's work, 67b
 tumult, stilled the, 808a
 wide and, plains, 986b
 Risk and hardship, 428b
 attack upon them, 26b
 everything is sweetened by, 650b
 flatterer can, everything, 297b
 of crankiness, 602b
 saving a guilty person, 324b
 t' other half, 600b
 when we, no contradiction, 308a
 worth that brings no, 9a
 Risks being worse expressed, 398a
 filled with noble, 418a
 Rites, festival, 463b
 Ritornella, love's, 484a
 Rituals, in, and faith excel, 635a
 Rival cities soar along the coast, 506b
 him save with my mind, 969b
 in the light of day, 411b
 law will admit of no, 561a
 musician who tries to, painter, 862a
 Rivalries, organized, 770b
 Rivalry of aim, 697a
 Rival's, endure, bliss, 125a, 382a
 Rivals, poverty aunts, 784b
 sure, are the worst, 293a
 Rivalship of the wisest men, 301b
 River and the wooded hills, 810b
 at my garden's end, 320a
 away you rolling, 1005b
 belongs to the nation, 889b
 bring horse to the, 92b
 brook and, 522a
 cares about nothing but the, 676a
 crookedest, in the world, 675b
 dark brown is the, 750a
 Dee, lived on the, 368a
 drifting down the big still, 677a
 fading down the, 803b
 glideth at sweet will, 406b
 greatness on the ebb of that, 772b
 in Macedon, 156b
 in Monmouth, 156b
 is a strong brown god, 945a
 let the great, take me, 550b
 let us cross the, 799b
 Lethe the, of oblivion, 254a
 living, by the door, 751a
 longest, in the world, 675b
 mild midland, 994b
 monstrous big, 677a
 no matter how long the, 694a
 of flowing gold, 57a
 of his thoughts, 522a
 of passing events, 67b
 Ol' Man, 869b
 one sea one, 222b
 over the, 498b
 sacred, Alph, 420b
 shallows, mourn among the, 483a
 Thames was the noblest, 301a
 to whom does the, belong, 889b
 wash'd in life's, 385b
 weeds of the, 898b
 whose course we trace, 463b
 will reach the sea, 694a

River-bank, find you by the, 532a
 River's brim, primrose by a, 404a
 no music like a little, 750a
 Rivers, all the, of the kings, 979a
 and forests, court the, 36b
 at their best from the air, 994a
 better than oceans, 846b
 brooks make, 280b
 by shallow, 123a
 cannot quench, 127a
 changed yet Egdon remained,
 705a
 deepest, flow, 111a
 earth's full, 649b
 in a dry place, 1046b
 of Babylon, 1038a
 planted by, of water, 1032a
 run into the sea, 36a, 1042a
 run to seas, 280b
 shallow brooks and, wide, 245a
 sparkling, play, 796b
 with, as with people, 757b
 words leap across, 984b
 Rivets, closing, 155b
 Rivulet, neat, of text, 381b
 Rivulets dance their wayward
 round, 405b
 hurrying thro' the lawn, 551a
 Road all runners come, 786a
 along a rough a weary, 391a
 'ard 'igh, 1003b
 as much right to the, 729b
 broad and ample, 257b
 butterfly upon the, 813a
 dark, whence no one returns,
 35a
 death's, 38b
 every man's, in life, 651a
 fare the, together, 876a
 fast by the, 4b
 free as the, 233a
 fringing the dusty, 600a
 grows strange, 602b
 hard-beaten, to his house, 504b
 heaven above and, below me,
 752a
 house by the side of the, 777b
 I take to the open, 608b
 into his kindness, 202b
 leads to Corinth, 41b
 let me stand by the, 697a
 lies long and straight, 749a
 long, knows no turning, 15a
 morn furthers man on his, 7b
 my, leads me seawards, 896a
 night is on the high, 970a
 no expeditious, 790a
 no royal, to geometry, 29a
 not built to last, 753a
 of gratitude, 753a
 old, to paradise, 911a
 one, leads to London, 806a
 or ready way to virtue, 240b
 rolling English, 867b
 rough, to greatness, 47b
 safest, to hell, 980b
 smooth do ye make the, 346b
 straggling, in Spain, 867a
 stray far on the wrong, 774a
 takes no private, 304a, 318a
 taxed horse on a taxed, 418a
 to En-dor, 817b
 to Mandalay, 818b
 to national downfall, 534a
 travel the open, 609a
 turned out of the, at mid-day,
 70b
 was a ribbon of moonlight,
 909b

Road was steep and long, 936a
 western, 884b
 when a, is once built, 753a
 which alone leads to peace,
 375a
 which to discover, 532b
 wind up-hill all the way, 649b
 ye'll tak' the high, 1003a
 Roadmender, Stevenson was a,
 753a
 Road-rail pig-lead firewood, 896b
 Roads, crooked, without improve-
 ment, 386a
 improvement makes straight,
 386a
 most, lead men homewards,
 896a
 of genius, 386a
 people who make no, 844a
 rough beneath uncertain feet,
 801a
 two, diverged in a wood, 879b
 walked over these, 933a
 Roadside, loneliness by a foreign,
 985b
 Roadway, rapture's, 812b
 Roam, absent from Him I, 413a
 dunce sent to, 363a
 faithful Gêlert, 403a
 fools who, 330a
 home where the buffalo, 730b
 never was one to, 852a
 sadly I, 636a
 sometimes have t', 913b
 the world at will, 877a
 to distant countries, 389a
 where'er I, 353b
 wise who soar but never, 412a
 Roam'd from field to field, 384b
 Roamin' in the gloamin', 850a
 Roaming, first of my, 762a
 in thought over universe, 609b
 where are you, 164a
 Roar as 'twere any nightingale,
 141a
 at your obese obituary, 995a
 gently as sucking dove, 141a
 hideous, of a city, 963a
 like a lion, 963a
 lion gives a grievous, 420a
 low with sullen, 246a
 melancholy long withdrawing,
 622a
 muffled, 808a
 music in its, 454b
 of conflict, 662a
 or crow, 893b
 set the table on a, 178b
 she will hear the waves, 619b
 spray and the tempest's, 583b
 tempests, 292a
 terror does, 387b
 welkin, 153a
 Roar'd, declamation, 335b
 Roared and howled, 421a
 to Marden, 587a
 Roarin' o' the thrains, 859b
 Roaring, empty tigers or, sea,
 137b
 lion, devil as a, 1064b
 lions, talks of, 147b
 street is hung for miles, 845b
 with hollow blasts of wind,
 307b
 Roars and shakes his fires, 385b
 Roast beef of old England, 298b
 beef was Englishman's food,
 208a
 him on earth, 810a

Roast lion, nothing less than,
 589a
 our chestnuts at leisure, 862a
 rules the, 85a
 wife ruled the, 446a
 Roasted crab, 141b
 crabs hiss in the bowl, 134a
 rare, 280b
 Rob a neighbour, 493a
 average man of life-illusion,
 642a
 exchequer, 151a
 Hybla bees, 169a
 jay-bird don't, his own nes',
 738b
 me of nature's grace, 329a
 Peter and pay Paul, 88b
 us of our joys, 1013a
 Robb'd not wanting what is
 stolen, 188b
 that smiles, 186b
 Robbed of our affections, 670a
 we was, 975b
 Robber, Barabbas was a, 1058b
 Robbers, and what makes, bold,
 126a
 safe time for, 17a
 Robbing, comes to think little of,
 449a
 Peter he paid Paul, 88b
 sharpening and, 331b
 Robbry, change be no, 93b
 spoor't iv highway, 835b
 Robe, azure, of night, 476b
 he is a, 110a
 judge's, 184a
 of clouds, 456b
 of gold and pearl, 156a
 Robert's kin, 705a
 Robes and furr'd gowns hide all,
 193a
 garland and singing, 250a
 loosely flowing, 218b
 shining, and garments fair,
 615a
 the mountain, 432a
 trails her, of gold, 509b
 ye weave another wears, 466a
 Robin, Auld, Gray is kind, 380a
 early, found, 528b
 Good Fellow, 262a
 help one fainting, 645b
 Hood, foolish tales of, 832b
 redbreast and the wren, 225b
 redbreast did cover them, 1011a
 redbreast in a cage, 388a
 sweet, I heard them say, 528b
 thou't an ass, 491a
 what will poor, do then, 1018a
 who killed Cock, 1016a
 Robings, these in the, of glory,
 637b
 Robin's lost in play, 928b
 Robins, ghosts of, and blue-birds,
 681a
 when the, come, 648a
 Robinson Crusoe, no it is, 344b
 Robinson, John P., 600b
 Robots, Rossum's Universal, 954a
 Robs that which not enriches
 him, 188a
 vast sea, 203b
 Robust art alone is eternal, 561b
 spirit grew, 646a
 Robustious periwig-pated fellow,
 175b
 Rock, a man sat on a, 717a
 all on a, reclin'd, 308a
 among the Plymouth sand, 496b

Rock and my salvation, 1035a
 build it up on, or sand, 494b
 cradle of reposing age, 319b
 dwell on a, 111b
 eagle of the, 934a
 founded upon a, 1052a
 gem of the old, 241a
 he sat upon was shale, 717a
 higher than L, 1035a
 meeting rock, 948b
 moulder piecemeal on the, 455b
 my, and my fortress, 1028a
 of ages, 372a
 of national resources, 444a
 of offence, 1045b
 Old Nick, my cradle, 104a
 pendant, 202a
 reaching the, 592b
 serpent upon a, 1041b
 set my feet upon a, 1034a
 shadow of a great, 1046b
 shall fly from its firm base,
 415b
 upon this, I will build, 1053b
 which Hercules bequeathed,
 703a
 wish I were a little, 881b
 Rock-a-Bye Lady from Hushaby
 street, 747a
 Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
 734a
 Rock-bound, stern and, coast,
 470a
 Rock'd me to patience, 479a
 Rocked in cradle of the deep,
 451a
 Rocket, rose like a, 371a
 Rockets' red glare, 436a
 Rocking, cradle endlessly, 609a
 on a stormy surge, 14a
 Rock-ribbed and ancient as the
 sun, 470b
 Rocks and stones and trees, 405b
 change from, to roses, 499b
 charms to soften, 298a
 earth did quake and, rent,
 1055b
 even among these, 944b
 hand that, the cradle, 606b
 Kentuckian, 625b
 older than the, 701b
 quicksands and the, 479b
 show white when, are near,
 226a
 that are steepest, 1013b
 throne of, 456b
 walled round with, 695b
 wear hard, hollow, 34b
 what grey, 944b
 whereon greatest men, 259a
 Rocky farmlands, named their,
 878b
 ledge, trod by, 795b
 Range, 912a
 shore beats back, 139a
 Rod, a creed is a, 694b
 Aaron's, 317a
 and thy staff, 1033a
 beaten with his own, 90b
 cast down every man his, 317a
 chief a, 317b
 he that spareth his, 1039a
 known to me by Thy, 603b
 lightning reached a fiery, 712a
 must heal the sin, 712b
 of divination, 823b
 of empire, 348b
 of iron, 1064b
 out of the stem of Jesse, 1045b

Rod, pass under the, 1048b
 spare th', an' spile th' child,
 837a
 spare the, 84b
 to check the erring, 409b
 wisdom be put in a silver,
 384b
 Rode him through mire, 1019b
 madly off in all directions,
 844b
 the six hundred, 553b
 their horses up to bed, 863a
 Roderick, where was, then, 415b
 Rodless Walton of the brooks,
 777b
 Roe, be thou like to a, 1045a
 Roes that are twins, 1044b
 Roger, Sir, made reflections, 301a
 Rogue and peasant slave, 174a
 der creast, 713b
 every inch not fool is, 277b
 Rogue's Island once, 471a
 Rogues obey you well, 307a
 talk of court news, 193b
 Roguish thing, equity is a, 227a
 Ro-holl on silver moo-hoon, 676a
 Roland, Child, to the dark tower,
 192a
 Role, superior, 931a
 Roles, self-interest plays all, 265a
 Roll darkling down the torrent,
 336a
 down their golden sand, 445b
 down to Rio, 819b
 'em up, 1003b
 his eyes begin to, 321b
 in ecstasy at your feet, 927b
 let her, 894a
 my log, 48a
 of common men, 150b
 of the world eastward, 704b
 on thou dark blue ocean, 454b
 seas, to waft me, 316a
 waters nearer, 334a
 when the drums begin to, 613a
 Rolled, bottoms of my trousers,
 943a
 five thousand years ago, 604b
 from thought to soul, 262b
 round in earth's course, 405b
 Rollin', keeps on, along, 869b
 Rolling beach, smoothed on the,
 637b
 clouds, 452a
 Dakotas under her hull, 960b
 deep, home on the, 583b
 down to Rio, 819b
 English road, 867b
 from Arkansas Kansas, 799b
 level, riding of the, 724a
 over the, waters go, 550a
 restless stone, 155b
 river, away you, 1005b
 sea, plough the, 757a
 stock must be evacuated, 905b
 stone, 45a
 time bath prest, 532a
 world, 650a
 Rolls it under his tongue, 292b
 mouldy, of Noah's ark, 277a
 nightly on deep Galilee, 456a
 same nature, on her course,
 55b
 through all things, 404a
 Roman came to Rye, 867b
 Catholic bell, chimed the, 635b
 Catholic Church, 492b
 citizen, I am a, 33b
 divorced from his wife, 54b

Roman fame, above all, 320a
 high, fashion, 201b
 holiday, 454b
 king, I am the, 271a
 more antique, than a Dane,
 179b
 neither holy nor, 324b
 populace, 525a
 rather be a dog than such a,
 168b
 senate long debate, 299b
 streets, gibber in the, 170a
 thought hath struck him, 200a
 wherever the, conquers, 48a
 world, modes of worship in,
 369a
 Romance, beginning of a lifelong,
 769b
 brought up the nine-fifteen,
 817b
 cloudy symbols of high, 479b
 dragged in a, 287a
 is always young, 527b
 man's last, 769a
 merit of, 773b
 moment of, of glamour, 772b
 spirit of, is dead, 599a
 spoils a, 769a
 Romancers, poets and, 808a
 Romanism, rum, and rebellion,
 575b
 Roman's life a Roman's arms,
 493b
 part, act a lover's or a, 313b
 Romans call it stoicism, 299b
 countrymen and lovers, 168a
 friends, countrymen, 168a
 last of all the, 169a
 Tiber to whom the, pray,
 493b
 Romantic, if folly grow, 314b
 image, actual man and, 969a
 plays with happy endings, 830b
 supernatural or, 424b
 Romany in June, 887a
 Rome, aisles of Christian, 503a
 and I, 218b
 at, you long for the country,
 40b
 Caesar seeing strangers at, 53b
 do as they do at, 109a
 fruits of, 947a
 grandeur that was, 543b
 hook-nosed fellow of, 153b
 in height of her glory, 444a
 in Tiber melt, 200a
 keep his state in, 166b
 lost breed of noble bloods,
 166b
 loved, more, 168a
 man I loved in, 962b
 my country, 454a
 not built in one day, 93a
 or ryde, 81b
 Pope of, 520b
 pride of Greece and, 503a
 raise a hand against, 887b
 second man in, 56b
 shall stand, 454b
 stones of, rise and mutiny,
 168b
 taller town than, 867a
 time will doubt of, 459a
 to Iceland, 287a
 trumpet of a child of, 694b
 when they are at, 224a
 Romeo come forth, 137a
 wherefore art thou, 135a
 Rome's readiest champions, 129b

Ronsard sang whilst eyes were
bright, 96b
Rood, Christ was taken from the,
528b
died without a, 563b
no, has not a star, 503b
Roof, chink in the, 680b
flathouse, 995b
heavenly, 99a
majestical, 173b
may shake, 335a
nor a, against the rain, 963a
runs through arched, 244b
stay under same, with him,
281b
they reach the, 725a
to shroud his head, 227a
Roofed, houses finely, 8a
Roofing over the glimmering
rooms, 830a
Roofs and men, 795b
of gold, 154b
of the world, 608b
that drip huge drops, 959a
tiles on its, 86b
Rookery, clanging, 548b
Rooks came home, 854b
Rooky wood, makes wing to the,
197b
Room after room, 569a
always, for beauty, 746b
ample, and verge enough, 279b
conduct gives, for talk, 270a
every, blazed with lights, 203a
ev'ry heart prepare Him, 303a
for but one language, 780a
for death, 92a
for it room, 711a
free use of my, 428a
glowing embers through the,
246a
greater the amount of, 951a
grief fills, 148a
grows chilly, 873b
hidden, in man's house, 867a
in the garden of song, 782b
land of, enough, 757a
last to enter the, 976a
leave, for the mouse, 851b
little lonely, 823b
little, we take up in death,
237a
no, for wit, 243b
one little, an everywhere, 215a
plenty of, in a church, 448b
purpose to regulate my, 338a
riches in a little, 124a
sat up in my, 332a
sea was not sufficient, 220a
smoke-filled, in some hotel,
793b
struggle for, and food, 530a
though the, be poor indeed,
668a
to make thee a, 219a
to swing a cat, 579b
upon earth for honest men,
370b
uppermost, worst furnished, 89b
whispering crowded, 622b
wine-barrel, 902b
wit for so much, 244a
Rooms, glimmering, 830a
Roosevelt, answer to President,
870a
Franklin D., tribute to, 872a
Roosian, he might have been a,
682b
Roost, chickens went to, 802a

Rooster, hongry, don't cackle,
739a
Root and all in my hand, 556a
because they had no, 1052b
cankers, and fruit, 972b
free down to its, 412a
from which a tyrant springs,
25a
grow inward like a, 994b
hog or die, 985a
in human needs, 712b
insane, 194b
is one, 826a
learned, of Homer, 227a
low sweet, 441b
mandrake, 215b
nips his, 211a
of all evil, 1063a
of honesty and virtue, 57b
of the matter, 1031a
of the trees, 1056b
one striking at the, 589b
taken, in younger minds, 627b
to crowning petal, 736a
took, in my horse's body, 369b
tree of deepest, 371b
wither, and stem, 843b
Rooted folly of the age, 287a
in the human heart, 382a
sorrow, from memory a, 199a
Rooting to wondrous bloom, 890b
Root's white core, 478b
Roots, ancient, of man's nature,
781a
are in a drain, 853a
branch grow out of his, 1045b
by so many, 716b
grass, 798b
knot of, 501b
of a dog-wood tree, 886b
of lilac, 875a
of the cedars of Lebanon, 893a
people in hotels strike no, 841b
poison England at her, 865b
rose among, 751b
spreadeth out her, 1048a
stirring dull, 943b
that bound us to the earth,
973b
Rope between animal and super-
man, 726b
cart, 1045b
escape from, and gun, 308b
lay out money on a, 222a
never want, enough, 90a
one end of, not visible, 953b
over an abyss, 726b
true way goes over a, 927b
Rope-dancer physician conjuror,
62b
Ropes blunders made like large,
497a
Rory O'More, 485b
Rosa, sub, 241a
Rosalind, jewel like, 162a
Rosaries, beads pictures, and
pixes, 239b
Rosary, my, 804a
Rose above the mould, 489b
again from the dead, 1068a
among roots, 751b
and was himself again, 947a
answer for the color of a, 995b
Aylmer 431b
blossom as the, 1046b
both at an instant, 152a
breast that gives the, 639a
came like a full-blown, 480b
cheek like the, 484b

Rose crossed the road, 704a
desire a, at Christmas, 132b
distill'd, 140b
enfolded passion of the, 970b
English unofficial, 938a
fairest when 'tis budding, 112b
fallen from thy chaplet, 416a
familiar as the, in spring, 67b
for a, for a ribbon, 911a
from-hindmost wheels, 247a
gathering the, without being
pricked, 28b
glut sorrow on a morning, 483a
go lovely, 242a, 823a, 912a
has but summer reign, 412b
him that loved the, 789b
I am not the, 398b
if love were what the, is, 693a
in the deeps of my heart, 825b
Iram is gone with all his, 531a
is a rose is: a rose, 877b
is out of town, 647b
is sweeter in the budde, 112b
it tried to be a, 647a
it wavers to a, 703b
Jove bestows the fading, 236b
joy of the, 885a
killing as canker to the, 248b
last, of summer, 439a
laurel and myrtle and, 378b
leaves when the rose is dead,
468b
like a rocket, 371a
like the dewdrop on the, 416a
lingers last, 38b
look she turn'd when he, 439a
love is like a, 649b
love thou the, 653a
lovely is the, 408a
mighty lak' a, 775b
my luv is like a red red, 391b
never blows so red the, 531b
of love, 230b
of Sharon, 1044a
of yesterday, 531b
of youth, 201a
one perfect, 966b
one sad ungathered, 534b
our queen our, our star, 499b
plot fringed pool, 645b
queen, of the rosebud garden,
554a
rage with impunity a, 567a
red as a, is she, 421a
red, proud rose, 824a
red, whispers of passion, 729b
room for another, 746b
that he planted, 757a
that lives its little hour, 471a
that which we call a, 135a
the year I met with, 663a
thick with lily and red, 666b
thou art sick, 387a
thy wreath has lost a, 416a
under the, 241a
upon my balcony, 564a
vanish with the, 533a
vernal bloom or summer's,
254b
wash a single, 755a
wears the, of youth, 201a
white, breathes of love, 729b
with all its thorns, 649b
with grave aspect he, 254a
with leaves yet folded, 460a
without a thorn, 383a
without thorn the, 255a
Rose-briar, love is like the wild,
591b

Rose-briar, when the, blooms,
592a
Rosebud garden of girls, 554a
is nigh, 439a
set with willful thorns, 550a
Rosebuds, crown ourselves with,
230b, 1065b
fill'd with snow, 221a
gather ye, 230b
Rose-garden, into the, 944b
Rose-leaves die of grieving, 932b
scatter'd, 458b
with the air, 458b
Rose-lipp'd cherubin, 189b
Rose-lipt maiden, 786b
Rosemary and rue, 208a
for remembrance, 178a
Rose-moles all in stipples, 724a
Rosenfelt, Tiddy, 834b
Rose-petal, dropping, down the
Grand Canyon, 895b
Rose's scent is bitterness, 789b
thorns go as deep as a, 692a
Roses and white lilies blow, 220b
beautiful as, 502b
bed of, 749a, 954b
beds of, 123a
bloom again, 441a
blown, on the grass, 547a
by Bendemeer's stream, 441a
change from rocks to, 499b
crowns of, fade, 667b
fer the world is full of, 745b
flung, riotously, 833a
friends again with, 692b
have thorns, 205a
heard the flute violin, 554a
morn a thousand, brings, 531a
of the day grow deep, 968b
plant thou no, at my head, 649b
raptures and, of vice, 692a
red and violets blew, 113b
red red, by the wall, 777a
scent of the, 439b
seek, in December, 452a
she wore a wreath of, 485a
soft as the, they twine, 455b
strew on her, 621a
sweet days and, 232b
women are as, 164b
youth gave love and, 440a
Rose-streak of morning, 575b
Rose-water, pour, on a toad, 509b
Rossum's Universal Robots, 954a
Rost, rule the, 85a
Roste, ruleth all the, 85a
Rosy cheek, he that loves a, 237a
faces, old plain men have, 752a
find earth not gray but, 574b
frailties, 640a
hand unbar'd the gates, 256b
lustre purpled the lawn, 6a
red, beholding myself all, 842b
trembling, seized with a, 842b
wine, dissolved in, 717a
wreath, sent thee late a, 219a
Rosy-fingered dawn appeared, 5b
Rot, bound us to the earth to,
973b
draw nutrition, propagate, and,
317a
enough to, upon the ground,
307a
hour to hour we, 160b
inwardly, 249a
name of the wicked shall, 1039a
that cankers root and fruit,
972b
the lie shall, 629b

Rote sarcastikul, 664b
sciences may be learned by,
346b
set of phrases learn't by, 295b
Rots itself on Lethé wharf, 172b
Rotten, apple, at the heart, 144a
apples, small choice in, 130a
mackerel, stinks like, 425b
never shine until they're, 425b
something, in state of Den-
mark, 172b
timber, navy nothing but, 360b
Rottenness begins in his conduct,
374a
Rotting, flowers of the town are,
992b
grave ne'er get out, 388a
raving, money-mad, 796a
Rouge Bouquet, 936b
Rouged, highly, 428a
Rough and stormy passage, 98b
as nutmeg-graters, 307a
beast, what, 826b
great, diamond, 323b
life's, sea, 117a
male kiss of blankets, 938b
no path is wholly, 753b
nor barren, 358b
notes and our dead bodies,
842b
paths of peevish nature, 294a
places plain, 1047a
road to greatness, 47b
roads, beneath uncertain feet,
801a
rude sea, 139b
seen near at hand they are,
432a
sir but ready, 578b
tyrannous and, in proof, 134b
weary road, 391a
what in other mouths was,
599b
winds do shake the buds, 204b
winter and, weather, 160a
Roughest day, runs through the,
194b
Rough-hew them how we will,
179a
Rough-hewn race, 814a
Roughly, life has pass'd with me,
366a
Roughness, if people lose their,
611b
Roughnesses pimples and warts,
237b
Roughs, among his fellow, 588a
Rough-shod, ride on, 579a
Round and round we run, 584a
annual, 888a
as appil was his face, 77b
as in a ring, 222a
attains the upmost, 167a
big, tears, 159b
by round, 597b
continual, 66a
earth's imagin'd corners, 217b
eyes agog, 859a
fair, belly, 161b
fat oily man of God, 329a
girdle, about the world, 117a
goes up and down or, 859a
hole, square peg in a, 418b
in the heaven a perfect, 572a
jolly fruitful face, 537b
large and smooth and, 426b
life's dull, 341b
longest way, 232a
look, the habitable world, 280a

Round, love that makes the world
go, 684a
man cannot fit in square hole,
679a
numbers are always false, 338b
ocean and the living air, 404a
of starry folds, 477a
poem, and perfect, 650a
put girdle, earth, 141b
trivial, 464a
unvarnish'd tale deliver, 186a
walk'd their narrow, 338a
Roundabouts, lost upon the, 859a
Rounded moon, lucent as a, 602b
symmetrical complete, 676b
with a sleep, 210a
Roundelay in praise of poverty,
760b
merry merry, 116a
Rounder's name, Casey Jones was
the, 852a
Rounders, come all you, 852a
Round-heads and wooden-shoes,
300a
Rounds mortal temples, 139b
of life's long ladder, 575a
Rouse a lion, 149b
and stir, 109b
lief should I, at morning, 787a
slumb'ring morn, 245a
the lion, 417b
Roused woman, something about
a, 576b
working people must be, 905b
Rousing chorus, it has a, 848b
like strong man after sleep,
250b
sluggish at, thee, 67b
Rousseau, ask Jean Jacques, 366a
British, 782a
mock on, 387b
that odd fantastic ass, 804b
Rout, reel and, 421b
upon rout, 254b
Routed, thrice he, all his foes,
280a
Routine proscribed by law, 484b
recognize in your humdrum,
744a
Routine-work is so large a part,
702b
Rove, where'er we, 439a
Rover, blood's a, 785b
bold bright, 879a
hear, one dreadful sound, 426b
lad was ever a, 911a
Towser Sport Spot or Fido,
970b
Roving, Lady Moon where are
you, 543a
Row, awkward hand in a, 698b
brothers row, 438a
by row they speak, 725a
double, of orient pearl, 220b
of magic shadow-shapes, 533a
one way and look another, 61b
seraphim in burning, 250a
the boat ahead, 61b
where strikers are shot, 903b
Rowers who advance backward,
61b
Rowing home to haven, 896b
Rowl above blessed roofs, 859b
Rowland to the dark tower came,
192a
Rowley, heigh-ho says, 1015a
Rows of natural objects, 379a
Royal banner and all quality,
189a

Royal David's city, 591b
 game of goose, 356b
 guest, 793a
 navy of England, 352a
 no, road to geometry, 29a
 office, execute laws is a, 361b
 race of hicks, 894a
 road to accommodations, 860a
 slice of bread, 917b
 teeming womb of, kings, 139a
 throne of kings, 138b
 throne of, state, 253b
 tomb, a more than, 52a
 wage, 938b
 Royalist, more, than the king,
 1010b
 Royalists, economic, 919a
 R-reads thirty millyon news-
 papers, 835a
 Ruat coelum fiat voluntas tua,
 241a
 Rub, let the world, 105a
 there's the, 174b
 Rub-a-dub-dub three men in a
 tub, 1019a
 Rubbish, hopeless, 410a
 of his own monument, 440a
 public man has to utter, 925b
 stones and other dead, 559b
 Rubente dextera, 253b
 Rubicon, passed the, 443a
 took the river, 56b
 Rubies, give pearls away and,
 785b
 her price is far above, 1041b
 price of wisdom above, 1031a
 wisdom is better than, 1038b
 Rubs which providence sends,
 354b
 Rudder is of verses, 238b
 steer my, true, 47b
 Ruddy drop of manly blood, 507a
 drops that visit my heart, 167a
 limbs and flaming hair, 386b
 lion's, eyes, 385b
 Rude am I in my speech, 186a
 Arab tents are, 441b
 bridge that arched the flood,
 504a
 by day, 796a
 calls it witty to be, 296a
 clever so, to the good, 708a
 do not think me, 893a
 figures of rough-hewn race,
 814a
 forc'd fingers, 248b
 forefathers deemed it two, 651b
 forefathers of the hamlet, 348a
 in speech, 1062a
 Macedon, 28a
 manger, wrapt in the, 244b
 may no, hand deface it, 406a
 militia swarms, 281a
 multitude call afternoon, 133b
 rough, sea, 139b
 sea grew civil, 141b
 stream, mercy of a, 211a
 the sound, 352b
 throats, 189a
 to a lady, 801b
 wind's wild lament, 593a
 world, sounds of the, 636b
 Rudyards cease from kipling,
 789a
 Rue, nought make us, 149a
 rosemary and, 208a
 sold for endless, 785b
 wear your, with a difference,
 178a

Rue, who follows its teaching may,
 668a
 with, my heart is laden, 786a
 Ruffian, father, 150b
 Ruffie of drums, 804b
 Ruffles on his shirt, 498b
 pair of laced, 293a
 when wanting a shirt, 358a
 Rug, bug in a, 331a
 dance a jig upon a, 741a
 Rugged and without a beach,
 287a
 cadence of a, line, 278a
 individualism, 873b
 mortals, only the more, 828b
 Russian bear, 198a
 Ruin, around the dear, 438b
 atoms or systems into, hurl'd,
 316a
 bringing this nation to, 780a
 content with, 898a
 drunkenness identical with, 72b
 dyspepsy is, of most things,
 449a
 final, fiercely drives, 306a
 formless, of oblivion, 182b
 God has designed to, 18b
 he that tastes woman meets,
 308b
 hideous, 252a
 in, and confusion hurled, 299a
 listed red as, 995b
 loaded full o', 731a
 majestic though in, 254a
 man marks the earth with, 454b
 never to see my country's, 289b
 new years, and rend, 693a
 of our sex, 352a
 of woman by starvation, 496b
 one prodigious, swallow all, 4a
 other may be their, 603a
 predicts, of the state, 388a
 proximity of disaster and, 868a
 resolv'd to, 276b
 sand and, and gold, 692b
 seize thee ruthless king, 349b
 taught me to ruminate, 205b
 that's romantic, 685a
 the foolish, 51b
 to curse to bless, 488b
 truth entails, 16a
 upon ruin, 254b
 Ruin'd, archangel, 253a
 choirs, 206a
 love when built anew, 207a
 Ruined by amateurs, 941a
 by Chinese cheap labor, 686b
 human mind is, 957a
 Jim was most, 676b
 kings and wealthy cities, 35b
 man of genius seldom, 339b
 mill, waters under a, 912b
 on the side of their natural
 propensities, 361b
 paradise, angel of a, 467b
 swains, 362a
 tenement, threshold of, 335a
 year, restore the, 937a
 Ruining, causes sharp, 14b
 Ruinous disorders, 190b
 Ruin's ploughshare, 391a
 Ruins, amid the, of all the rest,
 855b
 anarchy, states, 14a
 awful, of others, 353a
 fame built on lesser, 266b
 Germany, culture, 729a
 in an unpeopled marsh, 493a
 land without, 667b

Ruins of another's fame, 308a
 of Iona, 337b
 of St. Paul's, 492b, 493a
 of the noblest man, 168a
 of the past, 961a
 solitary amid silent, 493a
 undistinguished heap of, 353a
 winter's rains and, 691b
 work ended in, 946a
 Ruin-trace, print no, 455a
 Rule, better no, than cruel rule, 9b
 Britannia, 328b
 divide and, 1010a
 done by the, 200b
 each man's, 548a
 established it as a kind of,
 300b
 fated to, the world, 987b
 for drinking, 300b
 for others when I'm dead, 450b
 gran'ther's, was safer, 601a
 ill can he, the great, 113b
 in nature, 154b
 infallible, 330b
 it with stern joy, 928a
 little, a little sway, 327b
 neither, nor rhyme, 913a
 never to look into a newspaper,
 382a
 no, so general, 222a
 nothing wrong in the, 450b
 of joy and law of duty, 709a
 of men entirely great, 510b
 of Plato, 250a
 of right, 333a
 of streaming light, 247b
 of three doth puzzle me, 999a
 of universal harmony, 617a
 over others, 88b
 plan my ways and, my heart,
 495b
 pomp, reign but earth, 127a
 reason to, 279a
 ruin or, the state, 276a
 sage Homer's, 319b
 sufficeth them, 407b
 the varied year, 327b
 them with rod of iron, 1064b
 too fond to, alone, 318b
 what is pomp, reign, 127a
 with imperial sway, 37b
 with primitive people, 759a
 Ruled by the best thoughts, 650b
 by time, 54a
 rulers and the, 987a
 sinit is, be courtesy, 837a
 the roast, 446a
 willingly, 83a
 Ruler of the inverted duty, 327b,
 365a
 of the life of mortals, 35b
 of the Queen's Navee, 682a
 physician is also a, 24a
 Rulers and the ruled, 987a
 glory of, or of races, 900a
 masters lords and, 755b
 of darkness of this world, 1062b
 Rules and hammers, 201b
 and tools of table warfare,
 970b
 book of, 730b
 doctor's, 527a
 few plain, 410b
 Fortune, men's life, 13a
 hand that, the world, 606b
 Him who, the thunder, 296b
 ignore, and regulations, 828b
 never shows she, 315a
 o'er freemen, 343a

Rules of game are laws of nature,
633b
retreat according to, of war,
676b
rhetorician's, 238a
the air, 930b
the community has evolved,
875b
the games, 939b
the roast, 85a
twelve good, 356b
two, always have ready, 64b
wisdom beyond, of physic, 121a
Ruleth all the roste, 85a
his spirit, 1039b
no man, safely, 83a
Ruling class, ideas of its, 593b
ideas of each age, 593b
mastering passion of his life,
748b
passion conquers reason, 315a
passion strong in death, 314b
passions in men, various, 314b
Rum and true religion, 457b
avarice lust and, 796a
cattle to deal with, 737b
Island, 599a
New England, 809a
Romanism and rebellion, 575b
yo-ho-ho and a bottle of, 749b,
750a
Rumble of a distant drum, 531b
Ruminate, as thou dost, 288a
ruin taught me to, 205b
Ruminating, learn, from the knee,
726b
without suspecting it, 856a
Rumination, by often, 162b
Rumor, accepts, and gossip, 860a
is a pipe, 152a
of oppression, 364a
Rumors, wars and, of wars, 1054a
Rump-fed ronyon cries, 194a
Rum-tumming, drums, every-
where, 892a
Run and not be weary, 1047a
at least twice as fast, 658a
away from a weakness, 753a
back and fetch Age of Gold,
244b
best race hasn't been, 915b
beyond the sea, 41a
books in torrents, 287a
by no means, in debt, 232b
considering how to, 730b
does not, but it waltzes, 368b
don't choose to, 904b
feared to, away, 808b
for president, 859a
half-way to meet it, 509b
he may, that readeth it, 365b
I can fly or I can, 248b
I run I, 736b
in debt by disputation, 238a
into strange capers, 160a
into the sea, while rivers, 37a
look behind as they, 347b
lost time is like a, 994a
many shall, to and fro, 1049a
may, that readeth it, 1049b
over all things, 228b
rivers, to seas, 280b
strong man to, a race, 1033a
tailors run, 1017a
the wild-goose chase, 136a
their horse to death, 126a
they stumble that, fast, 136a
though not to soar, 492a
through snow, 961b

Run to and fro through earth,
1049b
twelvemonth's length again,
393a
who never meant to, 401b
with the hound, 92a
your pen through, 419b
Runaways whom Fritz the Great
bullied, 474b
Runcible hat, 580b
spoon, 581a
Rung by rung, 819a
highest, on ladder of human
thought, 784a
how grandly it had, 712b
the curfew, 753b
Runic rhyme, 546a
Runne, sweete Themmes, softly,
115a
world, out of square, 113b
Runner, naked, lost in a storm,
823b
spring like an Indian, 980a
Runners, road all, come, 786a
swift, hand over lamp, 34b
Runneth, joy, to end, 118a
streame, smoothest, 111a
Runnin' away an' fightin', 836a
Running all over the sea, 772b
beautiful together, 959b
books in, brooks, 159b
down thing everyone likes,
851b
first sprightly, 276a
it never runs from us away,
216a
it takes all the, you can, 658a
laughter, 790a
of the deer, 1004b
title, 'fore the king, 156a
water, written in wind and,
35b
Runnith, man that, awaie, 69a
Runnymede, reads at, 821a
Runs a very great hazard, 107a
by himself, 810b
fights and, away, 69a
he that, may read, 365b
never, from us away, 216a
since the man that, away, 69a
the world away, 176a
through arch'd roof, 244b
through roughest day, 194b
time, 123b
turns his prow and, 831a
twice his race, 52a
and schumps, 713b
Rupert of debate, 512a
Rural life, sequestered vale of,
349a
pen, made a, 385a
quiet friendship books, 328a
urban and, sounds, 430a
Rush against the roaring crown,
740b
fools, in, 312a
in and fear to tread, 801b
no sound save the, of the river,
636b
not time serves, 706a
to arms, 36b
Rush-candle, if you please to call
it, 130b
Rushed past the grand stand,
511b
to meet the insulting foe, 383a
Rushes into thickest of the fight,
463a
Rushing mighty wind, 1059a

Rushing of mighty waters,
1046a
of the blast, 471a
Rushy glen, down the, 638a
Ruskin, John, and William Mor-
ris, 776a
scolding from Carlyle or, 535a
Russell Macauley Old Joe, 483b
Russet mantle clad, 170a
Russia, cannot forecast action of,
868b
grenadiers captured in, 485b
last out a night in, 184a
socialism in, 905a
spread sedition in, 840b
where despotism can be taken
pure, 537b
you've been over into, 831a
Russian, British and, peoples,
908a
is conceited, 642a
Revolution, 850b
rugged, bear, 198a
Russians dashed on, 613a
shall not have Constantinople,
635a
Rust, better to wear out than to,
out, 283b
dew will, them, 186a
earth in earth and rust in, 634a
eaten to death with, 152b
good sword, 425a
Ilion is consumed with, 844b
moth and, doth corrupt, 1051a
strong men, 973b
that never stained thy sword,
812b
the sharpest sword, 416b
too much rest is, 417b
toy soldier is red with, 747a
unburnished not to shine, 548a
Ruste, if gold, 80a
Rusticity, mean between osten-
tation and, 314a
Rustics, gazing, rang'd round,
356b
Rusting in a pool of tears, 791a
Rustles, everything, to him in
fear, 16a
Rustling, creeps, to her knees,
481a
ending on the, leaves, 246b
in unpaid-for silk, 204a
of each purple curtain, 545a
sail, 447b
shade, 947b
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe
781b
for want of fighting grown,
238b
mail in monumental mockery,
182a
old, mill, 690b
Ruth, melt with, 249b
sad heart of, 482a
Ruthless extortion, exaction be-
comes, 689a
king, ruin seize thee, 349b
Rutledge, I am Anne, 845a
Rydal Lake, 405a
Rye, pocket full of, 1017a
Roman came to, 867b
Rye-bread days, 560a
Rym dogerel, 82b
Sabaath, and port of men's labors,
118b
Sabbath, break the eternal, 277b
church and, 972b

Sabbath day, child that's born on the, 1018b
 day, remember the, 1024b
 do not love the, 972b
 keep, going to church, 647a
 rang slowly, 997a
 trouts bite best on the, 791b
 was made for man, 1055b
 Sabbath-breaking, drinking and, 449b
 Sabbath-day, abhor and detest the, 677b
 Sabidius, I do not love thee, 293a
 Sabina has a thousand charms, 1000b
 Sabine, crock two-eared of, make, 38a
 St. John's and the, 557a
 Sable beak and glossy plumage, 395b
 cloud, 247a
 goddess night, 305a
 hearse, 230a
 night, son of the, 122a
 silver'd, 171a
 smoke, 454b
 Sables, suit of, 176a
 Sabre, keep honor like your, 529b
 Sabrina fair, 248a
 Sacco's name, 948a
 Sachem colors, 980a
 Sack, addict themselves to, 153b
 each, had seven cats, 1015b
 empty, to stand upright, 331a
 heaves his ponderous, 332b
 if, and sugar be a fault, 150b
 intolerable deal of, 150b
 purge and leave, 152a
 Sacked, Grecians, Troy, 123b
 Sacks, each wife had seven, 1015b
 Sacrament, annual, of sea and sun, 993a
 of confirmation, 325a
 spiritual virtue of, 72a
 Sacred and inspired divinity, 118b
 bard, lacked a, 40a
 bronze button, 691a
 charm within the letter, 472a
 cod, home of the, 793a
 custom, ancient, 287b
 fires, veils her, 322a
 flame, 803b
 gate, near the, 563b
 hair dis sever, 312b
 hold every moment, 883b
 honor, fortunes and our, 373b
 life, Christ's in a, 543a
 literature, 973a
 names, two most, 268a
 pity, 161a
 preacher cries, 329a
 river Alph, 420b
 sane and, death, 609b
 source of sympathetic tears, 349b
 things, or things profane, 274a
 things, preserve as, 675b
 time does not become, 688b
 trust twice confided, 333b
 ultimate and, thing, 866b
 water, defile its, 737a
 wine of dawn, 803b
 Sacredly absurd, 820b
 Sacrifice collectively made, 20b
 compassion and, 977a
 his repose, 359b
 intolerable, 770b
 love that makes the final, 789a
 of the devil's leavings, 321b

Sacrifice, so costly a, 541b
 still stands thine ancient, 866a
 sweet, 210b
 to obey is better than, 1027a
 to the graces, 71a
 to the Muses, 71a
 turn delight into, 232b
 unpitied, 359a
 value of sentiment is, 837b
 who are these coming to the, 482a
 Sacrificed their lives and fortunes, 842a
 Sacrifices it to your opinion, 359b
 of friendship, 851b
 of his friends, 954b
 upon such, my Cordelia, 193b
 woman can never forgive a man for, 875b
 Sacrificing health strength and life, 933b
 Sacrificing my wife's brother, 664b
 Sacrilege, recklessness and, 914b
 Sacreligious, most, murder, 197a
 Sad, a little sunny and a little, 697b
 all their songs are, 867b
 and bad and mad, 372b
 and happy days of yore, 750a
 as angels, 346b
 awfully, when it goes, 829a
 be beautiful and be, 619a
 but not bitter, 888a
 by fits, 351b
 cannot be, and lone, 706a
 companion, 203b
 enough without your woe, 753b
 experience make me, 162b
 eyes to make a monk, 1010a
 fact to th' clargy, 837a
 heart, drops that visit my, 167a
 heart of Ruth, 482a
 heart tires in a mile-a, 208a
 heart, toil on, 587b
 hemlocks, 662a
 hope but, despair, 126a
 hope, death nor sorrow nor, 632b
 kissed mouth, 692b
 lucidity of soul, 620a
 man look, 143a
 man's cordial, 598b
 mechanic exercise, 551b
 mine a, one, 143a
 news bad news, 581b
 offence to learning, 436b
 old earth must borrow, 754a
 or singing weather, 693a
 remember and be, 649b
 remnant of decay, 584b
 rhyme of the men who clung, 567a
 rose of all my days, 824a
 sights, to see, 131b
 song in de air, 988b
 songs for me, sing no, 649b
 soul take comfort, 674a
 steps, with how, 115b
 stories of death, 139b
 stories of my mishaps, 129a
 augurs mock own presage, 206b
 sullen and, 327b
 tale's best for winter, 208a
 they say my verse is, 787a
 thoughts and sunny weather, 605a
 thoughts doth clear, 272a
 thoughts to mind, 403b
 time, weight of this, 194a

Sad, to see, sights, 131b
 Turks becoming somewhat, 713a
 uncertain rustling, 545a
 ungathered rose, 534b
 vicissitudes of things, 352b
 votarist in palmer's weed, 247a
 words of tongue or pen, 527b
 world is, and dreary, 636a
 world needs, all this, 754a
 Sadder and a wiser man, 422b
 than a sigh, 968a
 than owl-songs, 459b
 they are, even than I am, 664b
 Saddest among kings of earth, 846a
 I am, when I sing, 664b
 jokes, one of Fate's, 11a
 of all kings crown'd, 838b
 of sights, 853b
 sight when it's left alone, 936b
 thing that can befall a soul, 650a
 this sight to me, 928a
 thought, tell of, 467a
 when I sing, 485a
 Saddle a horse, 105a
 boot, to horse, 567b
 come, your horses, 417b
 no better place than the, 628b
 short life in the, 795b
 things are in the, 503b
 your dreams, 915a
 Saddled, ready, and bridled, 271a
 Sad-eyed Hindu king, 673a
 Sadly amused themselves, 435a
 descends the autumn evening, 623a
 I roam, 636a
 so part we, 127a
 why hear'st thou music, 204b
 Sadness and longing, 522a
 at this parting, 538b
 diminishes man's power of action, 282a
 diverter of, 235b
 eternal note of, 622a
 hour of, 712a
 leave-takings are wasted, 788b
 of her night, 483a
 of the countenance, 1042b
 of things, 665a
 out of our, 810a
 shade of, 527b
 shady, of a vale, 483a
 songs of, and of mirth, 523a
 sweet though in, 466a
 tale of more prevailing, 432b
 this echo of pain, 486a
 wraps in humorous, 162b
 Saeva indignatio, 297a
 Safe and sane Fourth, 830b
 and smooth of heart, 968a
 and sound your trust is, 307a
 be silent and, 729b
 bind safe find, 96b
 brought, to land, 229b
 comes, home, 156b
 depository, 375b
 distance, easy to be brave from, 9b
 for democracy, 770b
 from censure of tongues, 74a
 from the many, 602a
 I am, 1011a
 in my sylvan home, 503a
 in the hallowed quiet, 602a
 into the haven glide, 334a
 lodging and a holy rest, 1069b
 make your letters, 565b

Safe, may you go, 892b
 memory of a lovely thing, 928b
 more, I sing, 257a
 nor prudent, 86b
 on shore the pensioned sailor,
 303b
 polite obedient sterile, 931b
 real and, progress, 304a
 time for robbers, 177a
 to be honest is not, 189a
 within its central heart, 609a
 world, for hypocrisy, 987b
 Safeguard known to the wise, 380a
 of mediocrity, 505a
 of the west, 407a
 Safeguards acceptable to all na-
 tions, 929b
 Safely in the middle, 42b
 reef may be let out, every, 12a
 tyrants, govern home, 126b
 who lives it, anywhere, 963a
 Safer being meek than fierce, 573a
 than a known way, 881b
 to know too little, 670b
 Safest in matrimony, 380b
 just when we are, 571a
 refuge, home is the, 110b
 road to hell, 980b
 Safety and happiness, 373a
 anxious fr th' prisidint's, 837a
 coves where, hides, 755b
 fairest chance for, 22b
 first, ignoble maxim, 783b
 flower, 150a
 in multitude of counsellors,
 1030a
 in ourselves our, lies, 126b
 is in our speed, 502b
 neither liberty nor, 331a
 no, here below, 86b
 obscurity often brings, 10b
 obtain temporary, 331a
 of the whole Republic, 557a
 pot of ale and, 155a
 stand as monuments of, 374b
 strike against public, 850a
 suffice to ensure you, 27b
 to all nations, 771a
 unite for the public, 399b
 Saffron mist, 948b
 Sagacious blue-stocking, 493b
 bold and turbulent of wit, 276b
 the mouse, 30a
 Sagacity, infant, brooding, 935b
 Sage, by saint by savage and by,
 321a
 Goethe's mind, 620a
 hoary, replied, 338a
 Homer's rule, 319b
 in days of yore, 564a
 just less than, 437b
 long experience made him, 308a
 pass for a, 46b
 press'd its signet, 415a
 thought as a, 368a
 visible, mechanician, 592b
 whisper of the wind along the,
 839b
 whom Greece can show, 286b
 Sager, by losing rendered, 456b
 Sages, apophthegms of seven, 60b
 charms, have seen in thy face,
 363b
 face the world alone, 840a
 feast for your scholars and,
 651b
 glory made the, smile, 458b
 holy, once did sing, 244a
 in all times assert, 90b

Sages, listen to babes and, 557b
 makes men poets and, 638a
 simpleton, 438b
 so dark as, say, 586b
 than all the, can, 403b
 wisdom of our, 374b
 Sagged and reeled, 902b
 Said, by and by is easily, 176b
 cannot be wisely, 450a
 I wish I'd, that, 669a
 it himself, 72b
 it in uncompromising terms,
 789b
 let something good be, 745b
 listen to all that is, 557b
 little, is soon amended, 105b
 no sooner, than done, 30b
 nothing, that has not been
 said, 31b
 say nothing but what hath been,
 221a
 saying what they, 995a
 so much, so well said, 624b
 thai half, 112a
 'tis well, again, 210b
 well, 159a
 well, as if I said it myself, 296b
 well-conceived is clearly, 286b
 what another would have, 844a
 word is dead when it is, 646b
 Sail, all, and no anchor, 494a
 clears top of the wave, 12a
 cried a, a sail, 421b
 cynosure for all that, 102b
 into the wind of reality, 991b
 learn of little nautilus to, 317b
 light boats, swift, 181b
 little bark attendant, 318a
 more, than ballast, 288a
 o'er silent seas, 524b
 of Sir John, 626a
 on, 712a
 on O ship of state, 522b
 plough or, 506b
 sea-mark of my utmost, 190a
 set every threadbare, 534b
 the sea, 76b
 thy best ship of democracy,
 610b
 time to take in, 506b
 two towers of, 595a
 upon her patient breast, 181a
 upon the sea obscure, 102b
 when canvas is rent, 47a
 white and rustling, 447b
 Saille, hoist up, 91a
 Sailed away for a year and a
 day, 581a
 with Morgan the buccaneer,
 663a
 you never, with me before, 399a
 Sailing hour, 890a
 like a stately ship, 260a
 my soul is, through the sea,
 717a
 on obscene wings, 422b
 Sailor, home is the, 751b
 if called The Old, 672a
 lad, 549b
 lives like a drunken, 128a
 maid-servant, and schoolboy,
 448b
 or landsman, 603b
 pensioned, lies, 303b
 soldier an', too, 818b
 soldier the, the shepherd, 751a
 would not watch the star, 302a
 Sailor's wife had chestnuts, 194a
 Sailors are but men, 143b

Sailors jealous for our vessels,
 865b
 more accostable than old, 515a
 onward the, cry, 781b
 swallow'd in the flood, 127a
 three, of Bristol City, 564b
 with bearded lips, 523b
 won't believe it, 417b
 Sail's, white, shaking, 895b
 Sails, argosies of magic, 548b
 by the Low-lands low, 1013a
 fill'd, 260a
 fill'd with wind, 117a
 hoists her, 76a
 purple the, 200b
 still fly seaward, 944b
 swell full, 500a
 we see on the ocean, 740a
 white, crowding, 721a
 white dipping, 896a
 Sail-yards tremble, 117a
 Saint Agnes' Eve, 480b
 and her mythical virgins, 599a
 Anne, by, 164a
 Anne the mother of Mary, 702a
 Augustine, 222a, 523b
 by savage and by sage, 321a
 Clement's, bells of, 1015b
 corrupt a, 149a
 David's Day, 1019a
 dead sinner revised, 714a
 doctor and, 532a
 eye of a, 827b
 Francis and Saint Benedight,
 262a
 George, God for, 155a
 George he was for England,
 867b
 George swing'd the dragon, 147b
 George's Hanover Square, 671a
 he weren't no, 698b
 Ives, as I was going to, 1015b
 James, careless, 511a
 James's, ladies of, 703b
 John, awake my, 315b
 John mingles, 319b
 John's and the Sabine, 557a
 late espoused, 251b
 Lawrence is water, 776b
 make me a, 980b
 makes one a, 736a
 Martin's summer, 23a, 124a
 Mary's lake, 488b
 Nazaire, mademoiselle from,
 958a
 neither nor sophist-led, 620b
 Nicholas, 437a, 963b
 no time to be a, 980b
 Patrick's Day, 1002b
 patron, of pawnbrokers, 963b
 Paul and Westminster Abbey,
 493a
 Paul nothing, leave, 88b
 Paul's, ruins of, 492b, 493a
 Paul's, say I am designing,
 878b
 Peter so much, give not, 88b
 poet and, 268a
 run mad, 320b
 seem a, play the devil, 127b
 sinner it or it, 314b
 sod the, had printed, 593a
 statesman and the, 713a
 threadbare, 214b
 to be a great man and a, 619a
 Ursula's day, 599a
 Sainted, thing ensky'd and, 183b
 Saints above, 519a
 adore Thee, 445b

- Saints, bards, heroes if we will, 619b
 death of his, 1037a
 engage in fierce contests, 239b
 face the world alone, 840a
 grow faint to posterity, 857b
 immortal reign, 303a
 in your injuries, 187a
 men below and, above, 413b
 numbered with thy, 1068a
 plaster, 818a
 quire of, 217b
 slaughter'd, 251b
 soul with the, 425a
 to windows run, 646a
 who taught and led the way, 307b
 whores artists, and wives, 996a
 ye, the chorus swell, 635b
 Saint-seducing gold, 134b
 Sainthood of an anchorite, 452b
 Sairey little do we know, 578a
 Sake, for his country's, 304b
 partial for th' observer's, 314a
 quietness', 228a
 Saki eternal, 532b
 when like her O, 533b
 Salad, capacious, bowl, 751b
 days, 200a
 Garrick's a, 357b
 Salads, 'tis the time of, 346b
 Salary, draw your, before spend-
 ing, 828b
 Sale of chapmen's tongues, 132b
 Saleratus biscuits, 800b
 Sales, tales which had large, 952a
 Saliva, human, 50a
 Sally gardens, 824a
 Sallies' out and sees adversary, 250b
 Sallow abstinence, 248a
 Sallows, mourn among the river, 483a
 Sally, loose, of the mind, 336b
 none like pretty, 307b
 Salmon, it was the, 576a
 Salmon in both, 156b
 Saloon, waterside, 973b
 Salt, Attic, 271a, 661a
 cast, on a woman's tail, 239a
 eaten your bread and, 813a
 egg without, 810b
 flinging, upon their tails, 294b
 man must eat peck of, 104a
 meet in one, sea, 154b
 no joy but lacks, 880b
 not worth his, 51b
 of common life, 757b
 of our youth, 180b
 of the earth, 1050b
 pillar of, 1023a
 savor, have lost its, 1050b
 saviors of, 77a
 seasoned with, 1063a
 stores of Attic, 661a
 tears, moon into, 203b
 thing of watery, 897a
 tides seawards flow, 619b
 water unbounded, 815b
 weed sways in the stream, 619b
 with a grain of, 108b
 Salt-caked smoke stack, 896b
 Salted it down with our bones, 818a
 Salt-fish on his hook, 200b
 Saltiness of time, 152b
 sugar and, agree, 357b
 Salutary influence of example, 337b
 Salutory pleasure in proving false-
 ness, 530b
 Salutation to the morn, 128b
 Salute each mouldy chestnut, 661a
 passing, to this world, 795b
 the eloquence, 980a
 we who are about to die, you, 525a, 1009b
 Saluted, foes, as they pass'd, 278a
 Salutes, cozen him whom he, 221b
 every one he meets, 25a
 Salvage of our civilization, 908a
 Salvaged and retiring at high
 speed, 916b
 Salvation and their way to God, 273b
 bottle of, 111a
 doom of, 959b
 for our, came down, 1068a
 he is become my, 1024b
 hope of, 1063a
 in no single act, 720b
 my light and my, 1033b
 my rock and my, 1035a
 none of us should see, 146a
 three things for, of mian, 75a
 to, march, 972b
 tools of working out, 239b
 work out your own, 1062b
 Salvation's free we tell we tell, 635b
 Salve of flattery soaps all you do, 747b
 Sam McGee, cremated, 877a
 Samaritan, a certain, 1057a
 Same, always the, Darby, 740b
 another yet the, 40a
 as everywhere, 378b
 at 18 and 48 like the, book, 933a
 descent to Hades is the, 70b
 ever the, 97b
 flower that smiles, 230b
 heart beats, 620b
 life is never the, againe, 631b
 life is over, live the, 661b
 man should like same book, 933a
 man that runnith, 69a
 manner for all human souls, 766a
 old slippers, 788b
 then dies the, 305b
 thing harmful to both, 27a
 thing, two do the, 44b
 Samian wine, 458b
 Samite, white, mystic wonderful, 555b
 Samoa, pure-blood tribe kings of, 753a
 Samphire, one that gathers, 192b
 Sample, judge by a small, 103b
 Sampler, ply the, 248a
 Samson, Philistines be upon thee, 1026b
 Samuel, the Lord called, 1027a
 San Francisco streets, 288a
 San Josef, boarding the, 389b
 Sanat sanctificat et ditat, 330b
 Sancho Panza, 912a
 Sanctified, lips once, by hers, 533b
 the crime, 366b
 Sanctimonious theory, veneer'd
 with, 549b
 Sanction of the god, 3b
 Sanctity of reason, 257a
 Sanctuary, wild, 873a
 Sand, abstinence sows, 386b
 against the wind, 387b
 Sand, build it up on rock, or, 494b
 deserts of, 803a
 deserts of barren, 475a
 generations pass like, 902b
 golden is the, 750a
 handful of, 977b
 land of, ruin and gold, 692b
 little grains of, 626b
 number the, of the sea, 1065b
 'ot, an' ginger, 818a
 plain to be seen on the, 292a
 rock among the Plymouth, 496b
 stooped and wrote upon the, 462a
 such quantities of, 658a
 sugar mingled with the, 803a
 sun, and wild uproar, 503a
 thick as driving, 3b
 traced a line on the, 484b
 trampled and beaten as the, 523b
 which is by the sea, 1028b
 whole and every grain of, 618a
 world in a grain of, 388a
 writings on the sand, 627a
 Sandal set on stone, 962a
 shoon, 177b
 Sandals, bind on thy, 691a
 Sandalwood cedarwood and sweet
 white wine, 896b
 Sand-dune-hundredfold, 22a
 Sanded floor, fell upon the, 441a
 floor, nicely, 356b
 Sandhills of Nantucket, 604b
 Sandpile, time is a, 899a
 Sand-piper, one little, and I, 674a
 Sands and shores and desert wil-
 dernesses, 247a
 come unto these yellow, 209a
 desolate, 584a
 golden, and crystal brooks, 216a
 golden, beneath the waters, 777a
 lone and level, 465a
 of Dee, 508a
 of thy glass, 472a
 of time, 521a
 one by one the, are flowing, 634a
 small, make the mountain, 305a
 some books are drenched, 650a
 Sand-strewn caverns cool and
 deep, 619b
 Sane and sacred death, 609b
 assent and you are, 646a
 it's fitter being, than mad, 573a
 mind in sound body, 63a
 steady and, oracle, 807a
 Sang along the wine-dark sea, 5b
 as he sat and waited, 809b
 from morn till night, 368a
 his didn't, 969a
 in my chains like the sea, 997a
 of love not of fame, 634b
 one song and died, 735b
 songs I, long years ago, 645a
 summer, in me, 962a
 to a small guitar, 580b
 turn out a, 391a
 Sang-froid, preserve your, 374a
 Sanguinary, jealous and, knifing,
 800b
 Sanguine who has checked volatil-
 ity, 372b
 Sanity and perfection of living,
 617a
 Sank brooding to sleep, 704b
 heart-wounded, 937a
 Sans intermission, 160b

Sans teeth eyes taste everything,
161b
Santa Claus, many things besides,
873b
Claus, nobody shoots at, 864b
Claus, not believe in, 701a
Sap begins to stir, 795a
dried the, out of my veins, 825b
stirred not at a whisper, 700b
trees of the Lord full of, 1036b
Sapphire-blaze where angels trem-
ble, 349b
Sapphires, garlic and, 944b
glow'd with living, 235b
Sappho, burning, loved and sung,
458a
the teeth, 8b
Sapping a solemn creed, 453b
S.A.R., must be a, 805b
Sarcasm the language of the devil,
473b
Sarcastic tongues, 74a
Sarcastikul, rote, 664b
Sartorial convention, 907a
Sash lowered when night comes,
881a
Sashes, one of his nice new, 873b
tying, fitting baby-shoes, 519b
Sat at good man's feast, 161a
back and smiled, 794a
like a cormorant, 255a
like patience on monument,
164b
on a hill retir'd, 254a
under his vine, 1067a
up in my room, 332a
Satan came also, 1029b
exalted sat, 253b
finds some mischief, 302b
get thee behind me, 1053b
interview with, 784b
limb of, 676a
now is wiser than of yore, 315a
the other towards, 619a
whence comest thou, 1029b
Satanic, dark, mills, 388b
school, 427a, 474a
Satchel and shining morning face,
161a
Sate, such on bard yet never, 23a
upon her dobie, 581b
Sated banqueter, 34b
desire, 812b
Sathan waiteth to bigile, 81a
Satiety of commendations, 203a
Satin gown, ease a heart like a,
966a
Satire be my song, 452a
ever moral ever new, 287a
for pointed, Buckhurst, 289a
is a sort of glass, 294b
like a polished razor keen, 322b
or sense, 319a
points at no defect, 296a
that includes the satirist, 811a
true, is not sneering, 811a
Satire's my weapon, 319b
Satirical Englishmen, 676a
musical miracle, 844b
Satirist, satire that includes the,
811a
Satisfaction, complacency and,
430a
is not lessened, 435a
of knowing we are avenged,
585b
of the intellect, 545a
of the tongue, 6a
secret, of thinking, 300a

Satisfaction, won a, and a triumph,
987b
Satisfactory, most, thing a man
can do, 664b
Satisfied, come what will I am,
107a
conceited man is, 858a
greatest fools oft most, 287a
guest, 40b
lust of greedy mind is, 35b
no thought has, my soul, 739b
not, with seeing, 1042a
of your desire, 16a
well paid well, 146b
Satisfies no normal need, 975a
Satisfy his mind, 588a
myself mighty fair, 285b
none of these finally, 611a
poorly, our eyes, 213a
what will, the soul, 610a
Satisfy'd, illustrate them fully,
258b
Satisfying curiosity of young
minds, 723b
God, 886b
Saturday, betwixt a, and Munday,
307b
died on, 1018b
does not always fall on, 574a
night, 398b
Review, Times and, 681b
what he did on, 911a
wife not looked for till, 285a
Saturday's child, 1018b
Saturdays, God does not pay, 574a
Saturn quiet as a stone, 483a
reign of, comes again, 36a
Satyr, Hyperion to a, 170b
stoic or a, 761b
Satyrs, men like, grazing, 123a
Sauce, cloyless, 200b
crier of green, 89a
no, like hunger, 107b
Sauced, dressed and, and sea-
soned, 92a
Saucepan, boiling, 69b
Saucy doubts and fears, 197b
knave, 401b
little bird on Nellie's hat, 830a
looks, deep-searched with, 132a
Saul also among the prophets,
1027a
and Jonathan were lovely,
1027b
hath slain his thousands, 1027b
why persecutest thou me, 1059a
Saunders, Clerk, 1012b
Saunter'd Europe round, 322a
Savage, be, again, 793b
breast, soothe the, 298a
by saint by, and by sage, 321a
contemplates his mother-in-law,
759a
extreme rude cruel, 207a
hordes, ruled, 628a
in man, 389a
indignation can no longer tear,
297a
men and uncouth manners,
359b
no beast more, 57a
noble, ran, 275b
pictures fill their gaps, 53a
place holy and enchanted, 420b
race, unequal laws unto a, 548a
the other of a, nature, 70a
tribes pursue their game, 382b
wilderness, 360b
woman, take some, 549a

Savage, young man who has not
wept is a, 807b
Savageness, sing, out of a bear,
189b
Savages in an unknown island,
511b
of New York, 957a
Savage-wild, time and my intents
are, 137b
Save, brother whom someone
should, 755a
die but once to, our country,
299b
died to, us all, 591b
eternal Father strong to, 634b
God, the king, 307b, 1027a
God, the mark, 149b
God, the people, 441b
him can we, 379b
himself he cannot, 1055b
in forties they won't, us, 975a
in his own country, 1053a
know how to, the Union, 540a
me from the candid friend,
401b
my object is to, the Union, 539b
myriad men will, 775a
nobly, or meanly lose, 540b
nothing good, in the will, 65a
oh save, 620a
one drop would, my soul, 123b
or destroy slavery, 539b
our bacon, 89b
the old that's worth saving,
838a
the squadron, 574a
them by the barrel-load, 790a
to ruin to curse, 488b
when wilt Thou, the people,
441b
your soul, 996b
Saved, day I, his life, 293a
from itself, 783b
from outrage, 423a
just lost when I was, 646b
others, 1055b
penny, is a penny got, 328b
souls must be, 187b
them from the fearful fire, 663b
union of these states, 610a
we are not, 1048a
worth what you, 729b
Saves time, 658a
Saving a guilty person, 324b
a little child, 699a
in the middle, 7b
life by not swallowing pins, 839a
sin and the, 817a
virtue, tact is the, 743a
whiskey is the, of him, 676a
Savior's birth, easing a, 992a
Saviour, hide me O my, 334a
of 'is country, 818a
sold among false Jews, 1012a
Saviour's birth is celebrated, 170a
Savor fleeting delights, 463a
of content, 117b
of the mythical, 883a
salt have lost its, 1050b
seeming and, 208a
Savors of salt, 77a
Saw a new heaven and earth,
1064b
air too much with hand, 175a
and loved, 369b
came, and overcame, 153b
coughing drowns parson's, 134a
deeper into the beauty, 665a
I, and loved, 123a

Saw, I conquered, I came I, 59b
 life steadily and whole, 619a
 lion's shadow, 146b
 my late espoused saint, 251b
 myself or learned from others,
 19b
 tell what it, in a plain way,
 605a
 the manners in the face, 338a
 the more he, 876b
 three ships, 1019a
 wedding in the church, 285a
 with lifted eyes, 803b
 Sawdust Caesar, 957b
 Saws, wise, 161b
 Saxon phrase, ancient, 522a
 Saxpence under my thumb, 417a
 Say and do everything, 67b
 behind your back, 758a
 can you see, 436a
 defend your right to, it, 326a
 disapprove of what you, 326a
 do as I, not as I do, 227b
 do not, things, 508a
 don't, in power, 838a
 each sufferer says his, 572a
 first what you would be, 65a
 having nothing to, 597a
 heart have its, 760b
 I had a thing to, 148a
 in plain terms, 144a
 it that should not say it, though
 I, 214b
 it with flowers, 860b
 it with music, 860b
 Jack Robinson, 578a
 laughed and said his, 563b
 men will, or think, 262a
 more than is necessary, 380b
 more to, when I am dead, 39b
 not of beauty she is good, 934b
 not what you, but how, 650a
 nothin' without compelled tu,
 60rb
 nothing against a character,
 341b
 nothing-but what hath been
 said, 221a
 nothing to, 802a
 quhat, thai, 112a
 right thing to, 764a
 thing to, 148a
 things that make the greatest
 stir, 777b
 this with presence of mind, 32a
 very few, all they mean, 697b
 what most I long to, 762a
 what other people think, 638a
 what others dare to think, 638a
 what people, of us is true, 822b
 what to, eat and drink, 492a
 what you mean, 656b
 when he has nothing to, 342b
 when you've got a thing to,
 739a
 Sayin' nothin', 887a
 Saying, beautiful mode of, things,
 621b
 common, among people, 273a
 imported by Madame de Staël,
 472b
 is one thing, 99b
 peace peace, 1047b
 Plato, to Xenocrates, 71a
 Queen Mary's, 568b
 so in whining poetry, 215b
 thoughtless, of a princess, 345a
 veracity not in, 424b
 way of, a thing, 908a

Saying, what it is, it keeps on,
 578b
 what they said, 995a
 wise for, nothing, 143a
 Sayings, kept these, in her heart,
 1056b
 of philosophers, 238b
 Says, a man, what he knows, 344b
 a woman, what will please, 344b
 neighbour, does thinks, 67a
 never, a foolish thing, 289a
 no one means all be, 697b
 want to know what it, 578b
 what he, outside his office,
 593b
 who is it that, most, 206a
 who, it what he says, 700b
 yet she, nothing, 135a
 Say'st an undisputed thing, 534b
 Scab of churches, 213b
 Scabbard of the night, 794b
 sword within its, sleeps, 891a
 sword within the, keep, 280b
 Scaffold high or battle's van, 588a
 in the brothel or on the, 752b
 truth forever on the, 599b
 Scaffoldage, stretch'd footing and,
 181b
 Scalding grave, limp into the,
 856b
 Scale, geometric, 238a
 middle class turns the, 26b
 of opinion, 435a
 of war and peace, 510b
 on every golden, 656a
 poetic justice with lifted, 321b
 weighing in equal, 170a
 Scallop-shell of quiet, 311a
 Scalped, red men, each other, 493a
 Scamp, wild young, 853a
 Scampering as if Devil drove, 89b
 Scan, presume not God to, 316b
 your brother man, 311b, 391b
 Scandal and the cry, 549b
 greatest, waits on, 131b
 or crit. of others, 931b
 retired to their tea and, 297b
 the doom of beauty, 42b
 waits on greatest state, 131b
 Scandalous, merry monarch, and
 poor, 289a
 Scandals iv th' poor, 834a
 Scanned the miracle, 964b
 Scant, store of crowns be, 220a
 this excess, 145b
 Scanted men in hair, 129a
 Scanter of your maiden presence,
 172a
 Scantiest materials, heroes from,
 956a
 Scanty, in longitude tho' sorely,
 394a
 vale of human life, 424b
 'Scape drowning thrice, 144b
 the tomb, 39b
 Scapegoat, let him go for a,
 1025a
 'Scapes, hair-breadth, 186a
 not calumnious strokes, 171a
 Scar, man without one, 54b
 mark us with a, 847a
 oft a, if two lives join, 569a
 Scarce, money not, 507b
 seem'd there to be, 422a
 Scarcity, owes its value to its,
 336b
 Scarecrow in garden of cucumbers,
 1066b
 of the law, 183b

Scarecrows of fools, 633b
 Scared out of his seven senses,
 90a
 Scarf up tender eye of day, 197b
 Scarfs garters gold, 317b
 Scarlet coat, passion for a, 295b
 creeper loves the elm, 634b
 feather, flaunt a, 910b
 leaf, sorrow and the, 605a
 lily-flamed, 795b
 line was slender, 613a
 of the maples, 795a
 serge draped over stick, 983a
 sins be as, 1045a
 sins were, 849b
 town where I was born, 1012b
 Scars, jests at, 135a
 marks and, I carry with me,
 274b
 Scat, w'en old Miss Rabbit say,
 738b
 Scatter and unloose it, 131a
 her largesse, 973a
 in its breeze, 440b
 Scatter'd, bones lie, 251b
 Scattered drift-wood, 674a
 family, servant of the, 666b
 life and power are, 443a
 light-giving dawn, 8b
 seeds, 930b
 things are broken and, 855a
 thou wert, to the wind, 546b
 waters rave, 583b
 Scattereth her poppy, 241b
 Scattering, maniac, dust, 552a
 Scatters rear of darkness thin,
 245a
 Scene, ask to see the distant, 495b
 changes, 954a
 each, a dinerent dish, 304a
 humanity a changing, 516a
 last, of all, 161b
 live o'er each, 312b
 lofty, be acted o'er, 167b
 love gilds the, 381a
 memorable, 268b
 mighty, of things, 434a
 my dismal, 137b
 no more than three in one, 42a
 previous, or incident, 515a
 world's a, of changes, 267a
 Scenery and invigorating climate,
 859a
 too much, and fresh air, 802a
 Scenes, admitted behind the, 651a
 come no more behind your, 339a
 gay gilded, 298b
 of my childhood, 450a
 Scent, amber, of odorous perfume,
 260a
 methinks I, morning air, 172b
 of her hair, 960b
 of pine, 944b
 of the roses, 439b
 rose's, is bitterness, 789b
 survives their close, 789b
 weed whose, the fair annoys,
 363a
 wich pays the best, 601a
 Scents evening gale, 390a
 sweet unmemored, 721b
 Scepter and the ball, 156a
 from tyrants, 330b
 shepherd's crook beside the,
 510a
 shows the force, 146a
 stretches forth her leaden, 305b
 Sceptred hermit, 462a
 isle, 138b

- Sceptred monarch of the dead, 6b
sway, 146a
tragedy in, pall, 246a
Schap, der queerest, 713b
Scheidt, by the lazy, 353b
Scheme, admirable, of a college,
744a
grasp this sorry, 533b
of life to banish fear, 939a
of the weal and woe, 572a
project, for her breakfast, 305a
to retain his reputation, 282b
yields no revenue, 359a
Schemes are laid in advance, 743a
best laid, 390a
Schmashes dings in all barts, 713a
Scholar, comforting to, and igno-
ramus, 665a
digs his ivory cellar, 961a
error of the would-be, 510b
gentleman an', 391a
more in the soldier than in the,
187a
put in evidence some learning,
776a
ripe and good one, 212a
ten o'clock, 1019b
Scholar's eye tongue sword, 175a
life assail, 336a
Scholars, feast for your, and sages,
651b
great men not great, 536a
greatest, bravest spirits, 223a
land of, 354a
majors and officers but not,
222b
senseless, 288b
Scholars' pens carry farther, 106b
Scholarship, pallid and emaculate,
628b
Scholastic respectability, voucher
of, 776a
School, example the, of mankind,
361b
experience keeps a dear, 331a
fleshy, of poetry, 708a
followed her to, one day, 462b
for the day is dismissed, 714b
fractions dhruv him fr'm, 834a
goeth to, not to travel, 120b
microcosm of a public, 511a
my eyes, 928a
of darkness, 733b
of the Lord's service, 73b
question, nor creed, 438b
saint in wisdom's, 214b
satanic, 427a, 474a
supporting the church and, 707a
those who never were at, 333a
toward, with heavy looks, 135b
unwillingly to, 161a
when you got expelled from,
775a
Schoolboy knows who imprisoned
Montezuma, 492b
maid-servant sailor and, 448b
whining, 161a
whips his taxed top, 418a
Schoolboys, frisk away like, 390b
from their books, 135b
School-days, joyful, 428b
Schools, tell tales out of, 92a
Schoolgirl, pert as a, 684b
Schoolman's subtle art, 319b
Schoolmaster is abroad, 435b
School-masters, more than a hun-
dred, 234b
puzzle their brain, 357a
Schoolrooms for the boy, 591a
Schools, creeds and, in abeyance,
607b
encourage it at some, 842b
jargon of the, 293b
knowledge never learned in,
527a
less flogging in our, 341b
maze of, 310a
public, are nurseries, 333a
sophist, and learned clan, 503a
Schoolteachers, manufacture, 935b
Schooner Hesperus, 521b
Schooners and the merry crews,
896a
Sciatica or leprosy, 505b
Science, all his, and his only art,
806b
cookery a noble, 222a
countenance of all, 406a
cradle of every, 981a
discovered, all that, 412b
dismal, 476a
eel of, 321b
fair, frown'd not, 349a
falsely so called, 1063b
good sense though no, 315a
history of, is science, 378b
hocus-pocus, 327a
in, address the few, 511a
in, read the newest works, 511a
literature not an abstract, 806a
master both of, and of art, 731a
necessity engendered by, 614a
newe, that men here, 78a
of how who gets what, 939a
one, will one genius fit, 310a
ov going tew bust, 595a
poetry is opposed to, 423b
professors of the dismal, 476a
progress of, 530b
proud, never taught to stray,
316a
purer, holier laws, 598b
searchlights of, 833a
spectacles of, 942b
stimulating to imagination,
959b
the church and, 672a
waves of, beat in vain, 614a
Sciences, abstruse, 457a
books must follow, 122a
may be learned by rote, 346b
not cast in mould, 99a
universal mother of, 105a
Scientia potestas est, 118a
Scientific about birds and trees,
611b
every, discovery, 977a
immortality, promise of, 774a
lectures, listen to, 766b
man, Jesus was most, 616b
men, Darwin the Abraham of,
614a
military or, problem, 1009b
teaching, no sort of, 618a
Scientist, Austrian, 949b
is wiser not to withhold, 379b
way of the, 897b
Scientists, atomic, 954b
Scyllurus on his death-bed, 58b
Scipio buried by the shore, 454a
Scissors, two halves of a pair of,
419b
Scoff at others' ecstasies, 846b
fools who came to, 356a
Scoffers these obstructionists,
831a
Scold, less ready to, and blame,
740b
Scolding from Carlyle or Ruskin,
535a
Scole of Stratford atte Bowe, 79b
Scot, w'en ole man Rabbit say,
738b
Scope and gratification, 471b
desiring that man's, 215a
not been so short, 211b
of conversation, 226a
to its utmost, 863a
Scorch, bright suns may, 498b
Score and tally, 126a
of harsh half-phrasings, 716b
take from seventy springs a,
785b
to that kiss a, 230b
Scorer, one great, 910a
Scorn and let her go, 229a
child of, 846a
crowned in cruel, 528b
delights, 249a
figure for the time of, 189b
firm philosopher can, 328a
free gifts we, 309b
her own image, 175b
in, all burning hot, 794a
laugh a siege to, 199b
laugh to, 162b, 198a
laugh'd his word to, 363b
laughed to, 1030b
laughed to, the falsehood, 37a
looks beautiful, 165a
most perfect expression of, 766b
not one of humblest friends,
412a
not the sonnet, 412a
of Hell, 76a
of scorn, hate of hate, 546a
read to, 417a
read to doubt or to, 417a
repay, in kind, 573a
sound of public, 258b
stones of it are laid in, 864a
the shocking hat, 535a
the spear, 468a
thing to laugh to, 162b
to change my state, 205a
to flit, 229b
to give aught other reason, 462b
to take offence, 311a
treat with virtuous, 683b
under her solemn fillet, 506b
Scorn'd his spirit, 166b
Scorn'd all disgraces, 903a
fury like a woman, 298a
Scorner, reprove not a, 1039a
Scorner's seat, sit in the, 777b
Scornful eyes, view him with, 319a
jest, 335b
seat of the, 1032a
Scorning, no matter for, 575b
the base degrees, 167a
Scorns, whips and, of time, 174b
Scorpion on a stone, 992a
Scorpions, chastise you with,
1028b
Scot, unspeakable, 840a
Scotch mist, 603a
soul was furious, 921b
Scotch'd the snake, 197b
Scotchman, beggarly, 339a
much may be made of a, 341a
noblest prospect, sees, 339b
Scotchmen, English, Jews, 756b
Scot-free, never come off, 90a
Scotia's grandeur springs, 390a
Scotland boasts a thousand names,
662a
has invaded England, 650b

Scotland, I'll be in, before ye,
1003a
in, supports the people, 337a
through pylons of Euston, 901a
universities of, 792b
Scotland's dales and Scotland's
vales, 489b
strand, we left fair, 392a
Scots, industrious, 116b
lords at his feet, 1011b
wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 394a
Scotsmen, governed by the, 950a
Scott, Sir Walter, responsible for
war, 676b
Scoundrel, A is a, 909a
and a coward, 339a
given them to such a, 295a
last refuge of a, 341a
maxim, 328b
Scoundrels, healthy hatred of, 476a
unprintable offscouring of, 474b
Scoured to nothing, 152b
Scourge, iron, 347b
mighty, of war, 542a
the tool that did his will, 712b
Scourged to his dungeon, 470b
with the thing called shame,
816a
Scout, blabbing eastern, 247a
Scowl of cloud, 575a
Scowled, fresh one you've, upon,
514a
Scramble for pelf, 387b
no provision in the great, 707b
sort, home in, 854b
Scrambling to the shore, 658b
Scrap heap, thrown on the, 765a
of sunset with a voice, 735b
Scrape, lie will get you out of a,
839a
taken the, and left out the lie,
839a
the cable, 585a
Scraping the surface of our life,
690b
Scraps, dote on, of learning, 305a
of dream, 795a
stolen the, 133b
Scratch a lover and find a foe,
966b
engraving is art of, 606a
it with a hoe, 664b
my back with garden rake, 984a
the Christian, 810a
Scratched, expect to be, 105a
fortune bath cruelly, 183a
out both his eyes, 1020b
Scratchez, when ah itchez ah,
989b
Scratching at the floor, 794a
Scream, not a shriek not a, 659b
Screaming, small fowls flew, 604b
stallions, 866a
Screams of horror rend skies, 312b
Screen, shadowy, 583a
Screens, life lived on silver, 977b
Screw your courage to the stick-
ing-place, 196a
Scribbled, parchment being, o'er,
125b
Scripped and iced, charity, 729b
Scrip of joy, 111a
Scripture, devil cite, 144a
moveth us, 1068a
Scriptures, life like the, 480a
mighty in the, 1059a
Scroll, let the, fill as it may, 624b
Scruple, some craven, 177b
to pick a pocket, 291a

Scrupulous almost pedantic verac-
ity, 788a
Scrutiny by negative criticism,
518a
Sculptor, every young, 514b
soul of the, is hidden, 667a
well those passions read, 465a
Sculpture, ancient, 449b
cold and austere like, 962a
painting music poetry, 614b
Sculptured flower, prized beyond,
471a
Scum o' the earth, 904b
of the world, 108b
Scurvy, some right, 638b
Scutcheon, blot in thy, 108b
honour a mere, 151b
Scuttled ship or cut a throat, 458a
Scuttling across the floors, 942b
Scylla, shun, 145b
Scythe of time, 400a
swing his, 447b
Scythian hoar-frosts, 66a
'Sdeath I'll print it, 318b
Sea, ageless and indifferent, 986a
alone on a wide wide, 422a
always a seducer, 904a
among the fields above the,
1006a
and the rains and the sun, 716a
annual sacrament of, 993a
as near to heaven by, 587a
at its best at London, 864b
bark is on the, 456b
bass eternal of the, 667a
before ever the, 694b
bellows like the, in tempest, 75b
beside the silent, 528a
between France and England,
509b
bluffed the eternal, 814b
Bobby Shaftoe's gone to, 1020a
bosom of the, 125b, 220b
bound in earth, sky, 129a
bound with triumphant, 139a
bred to the, 469b
breeze is on the, 417a
buzzin' along to de, 979b
by the, in multitude, 1028b
caused the, to go back, 1024b
changed yet Egdon remained,
705a
cloud out of the, 1029a
compass'd by the inviolate, 553a
down to the, in ships, 1036b
dragon that is in the, 1046a
dwellers by the, 759a
Egypt's dark, 440a
embark upon the boundless, 38a
empire of the, 472b
empty tigers or roaring, 137b
escaped from the deep, 75a
espouse the everlasting, 407a
far-off murmuring, 723b
fed our, a thousand years, 815a
footsteps in the, 362b
for those in peril on the, 634b
free secure access to the, 771a
free unto all from, to sea, 737a
from Atlanta to the, 660b
from sea to shining, 781b
full rivers cannot fill the, 649b
fullness of life like to the, 739b
God bless them who die at,
742b
goes unsexed to the, 540b
grew civil, 141b
grows red with the blood, 831a
grows stormy, 619b

Sea, hamlets by the, 878b
hands acrost th', 833b
has its pearls, 486a
have known the, too long, 773a
he cast into the, 1057b
home in the, 529a
horse and rider thrown into,
1024b
how many strawberries grew in
the, 1015b
I never saw the, 648a
if we gang to, 1011b
immortal, 408b
into a, of dew, 747a
is calm, 44b
is his and he made it, 1036b
is not full, 1042a
jump both, and land, 205a
king of the, 904a
kingdom by the, 546a
kings of the, 619b
land beyond the, 525a
lapsing unsoilable whispering,
893b
leaped headlong into the, 479b
lie mirrored on her, 854b
life's dim unsounded, 451a
life's rough, 117a
life's unresting, 536b
Lollipop, 747a
lonely, and the sky, 895b
lookin' lazy at the, 818a
love the, and sky, 935a
lover of men the, 692b
made for his tomb, 220a
made the, dry land, 1024a
magic of the, 523b
man not afraid of the, 857a
Marathon looks on the, 458a
master of earth and, 823b
match the mountains and the,
755b
meet in one salt, 154b
monotonous as the, 601b
most dangerous, 145b
motives of our travels by, 65b
my soul is sailing through the,
717a
never changes, 772b
never go to, 682a
never never sick at, 682a
not sufficient room, 220a
number the sand of the, 1065b
oblivion's, 893a
of death and birth, 809b
of faith, 622a
of Galilee and the Dead Sea,
893a
of troubles, 174b
of upturned faces, 416b
of vast eternity, 291b
of words, 923a
offer yourselves to the, 716a
old old, as one in tears, 625b
on, nor shore shall fail, 667b
on the land as on the, 1004b
one foot in, 157b
one, one river, 222b
or fire in earth or air, 170a
our heritage the, 447b
out of the swing of the, 724b
over the, our galleys went, 567a
over the, to Skye, 781b
passenger e'er pukes in, 459a
perfumed, 543b
perished at, 585a
permanence the, cannot claim,
704b
plough the, 46a

Sea, plough the rolling, 757a
 Pontick, 189a
 pouring oil on the, 49a
 receiveth as the, 163b
 rest by the, and dream, 739b
 rise out of the bottomless, 610b
 rivers run into the, 1042a
 roaring with hollow blasts, 307b
 robs the vast, 203b
 rough rude, 139b
 round the cape came the, 568a
 run beyond the, 41a
 running all over the, 772b
 sail the, 76b
 sail upon the, obscure, 102b
 sailed the wintry, 521b
 sailor home from, 751b
 sang in my chains like the, 997a
 saved from the engulfing, 663b
 set in silver, 139a
 ship's upon the, 815a
 shroud of the, 604b
 silent, of pines, 423a
 sing by land an', 821a
 sky and, and land, 787b
 so cruel, 76a
 square acre of land and, 507b
 starlight on the, 762b
 stars look on the, 510a
 starving man at, 105a
 sun was shining on the, 658a
 sunk in the flat, 247b
 sunk to the bottom of the, 536b
 surface of the vast, 34b
 surging, outweighs, 507a
 syllabub, 581b
 than ever were lost at, 668b
 that fearest nor, rising, 721b
 that once made her secure, 876a
 the open sea, 451a
 the river will reach the, 694a
 the, the sea, 23b
 thing of, or land, 260a
 thy cold gray stones O, 549b
 tideless dolorous midland, 692b
 'tis to another, 592b
 to sea to, 500a
 to shining sea, 781b
 took a boat and went to, 564b
 tossing, of cause and theory,
 868a
 troubled, of the mind, 479a
 trunk spouts out a, 257a
 two if by, 524a
 under the deep deep, 487b
 unicorns come down to the,
 948b
 union with its native, 411a
 unmated creature, 584a
 upon the slimy, 421b
 use of, common to all, 97a
 uttermost parts of the, 444a
 voice whose sound was like the,
 407b
 voices, 944b
 walking on the, 1053a
 was mountains rolling, 377a
 weariest river winds safe to,
 694a
 went to, in a bowl, 1016b
 went to, in a sieve, 581a
 wet sheet and a flowing, 447a
 what it keeps on saying, 578b
 when I put out to, 557a
 where it goes, 621a
 where no, runs, 996b
 while rivers run into the, 37a
 who hath desired the, 815b
 why the, is boiling hot, 658b

Sea will ebb and flow, 133b
 wind of the western, 550a
 wrinkled, beneath him crawls,
 553a
 Sea-banks, wild, 147a
 Sea-beasts rang'd all round, 619b
 Sea-born treasures, fetched my,
 503a
 Sea-breakers, wandering by lone,
 730a
 Sea-change, suffer a, 209a
 Sea-discoverers to new worlds have
 gone, 215a
 Sea-down's edge, 695a
 Seafarer greet with equal eye,
 901b
 Sea-faring man on the desert of
 waters, 644a
 stuff from far, 795a
 Sea-fugue, life thou, 716b
 Seal, every god seem to set his,
 177a
 her sweet eyes, 649b
 in oblivion's silence, 412b
 slumber did my spirit, 405b
 upon thine heart, 1044b
 Sealed bags of ducats, 144b
 in vain, 185b
 phials hermetically, 295b
 up by a sacred charm, 472a
 up until friends are dead, 643a
 Sea-line meets the sky, 909b
 Sealing-wax, shoes and ships and,
 658b
 sticks of, 578a
 Seals of love but sealed in vain,
 185b
 Seam, sew a fine, 1017b
 sewing her long white, 612b
 Sea-maid's music, 141b
 Seaman, betoken'd wrack to the,
 131a
 only a, may know, 940b
 said it blew great guns, 579b
 Sea-mark in the tides of time,
 696a
 of my utmost sail, 190a
 Seamen, far ahead is all her, know,
 410a
 have a custom, 294b
 in the navy of Charles II, 494a
 were not gentlemen, 494a
 Sea-monster, more hideous than
 a, 191a
 Seamy on both sides, 801a
 Sear, November's leaf red and,
 414a
 Search after truth, 68a
 arrest and, and shake it, 586a
 for God, 795b
 for pearls, 276a
 men's governing principles, 67b
 not a soul to, into himself, 35a
 not worth the, 143b
 of what he needs, 756b
 out God, 1065b
 patient, and vigil long, 457a
 so painful and so long, 289a
 the fading letters, 962b
 their own glory, 1041a
 thine own heart, 527a
 weary to find bliss, 354a
 will find it out, 231a
 Searcher know by mortal mind,
 655a
 obedient to command of truth,
 614a
 Searches painfully for perfect
 word, 908a

Searches to bottom of the worst,
 181b
 Searcheth all hearts, 1029b
 Searching, find out God by, 1030b
 for a new lover, 991a
 Searchlights of science, 833a
 Seared by ridicule, 927a
 Sea's a thief, 203b
 face, grey mist on the, 895b
 green, glass, 694a
 red vintage, 717a
 speech, echo of the whole, 529a
 Seas are scooped in vain, 592b
 are seas, 988a
 back'd with God and the, 126b
 before him only shoreless, 712a
 colder than the Hebrides, 927a
 dangers of the, 214a
 desperate, 543b
 do laugh, 226a
 down to the, again, 895b
 dreadnought, of blood, 995b
 faithless as the winds or, 287b
 fight on the, and oceans, 869a
 founded it upon the, 1033b
 guard our native, 432b
 in faery lands forlorn, 482a
 labouring, 854b
 launch out on trackless, 610a
 new earths and skies and, 591a
 of pity, 993b
 of thought, 404b
 on what, shall be my fate, 808b
 pearl, are yonder, 787b
 port after stormie, 113a
 rivers run to, 280b
 roll to wait me, 316a
 sail o'er silent, 524b
 shedding, of gore, 459a
 silent, 942b
 trouble the dangerous, 36b
 unsuspected isle in far-off, 567b
 waste of, 436a
 what, what shores, 944b
 where billows have rolled, 584b
 wide, and the mountains, 890a
 Sea-sand, ribbed, 422a
 Sea-shell of the sea, 529a
 Sea-sick, how holy people look
 when, 672b
 Seashore, boy playing on the, 288a
 Seaside, country or, stroll, 633a
 Season, by, season'd, 147a
 convenient, 1059b
 each thing that in, grows, 132b
 end of a love or a, 879a
 fitting, is best, 7b
 for enjoyment, 500b
 form office and custom, 181a
 knew these things in their, 980a
 made for joys, 308b
 morrow's hidden, 379b
 no, for calm familiar talk, 5a
 of Christmas spend, 737b
 of credulity, 355a
 of darkness, 580a
 of light, 580a
 of love and laughter, 661b
 of mists, 482b
 of snows and sins, 691b
 spring an over-praised, 670b
 such delight can bring, 230a
 to every thing is a, 1042a
 when to come, 320b
 your admiration, 171a
 Season'd, by season, 147a
 with gracious voice, 145a
 Seasoned, dressed and sauced and,
 92a

- Seasoned timber, 232b
with Attic salt, 271a
with salt, 1063a
- Seasoning of all enjoyments, 270a
- Seasons all alike to him, 672b
as, fleet, 125a
depends on, and on days, 889b
forget, and their change, 255b
full four, 962a
lovers', 215b
makes love at all, 1007a
mercy, justice, 146a
return with the year, 254b
seven, back, 817a
sorrow breaks, 1082a
swift, roll, 536b
vernal, 250a
- Seat, ancient, of pedantry, 755a
he held his, 4b
in some poetic nook, 448a
is the bosom of God, 112a
made the throne her, 302a
of desolation, 252b
of Mars, 138b
of the scornful, 1032a
of this sensation, 788a
proud, of Lucifer, 258b
sit in the scorner's, 777b
this castle hath a pleasant, 195a
wild sequester'd, 351b
yourselves on people's backs, 726b
- Seated, grace, on this brow, 176b
heart knock at my ribs, 194b
in the heart of courtesy, 115b
in thy silver chair, 218a
one day at the organ, 634a
- Seats beneath the shade, 355b
mighty from their, 1056a
steal to their sovran, 721a
- Seaward among the outer islands, 742b
fly, 944b
light woods go, 447b
- Seawards, my road leads me, 896a
salt tides, flow, 610b
- Seceded states, say to the, 450b
- Second birth, fresh as from a, 440b
childhood, fools have their, 853a
childhood, old age is, 23a
childishness, 161b
class carriage, 684a
Daniel, 146b
day of July 1776, 367b
draught makes him mad, 163b
edition, if life had a, 460b
fiddle carrying the air, 889b
glass for my friends, 300b
God's, mistake, 728b
he is a, Hercules, 53a
is freedom to worship God, 920b
life in others' breath, 309b
live in very, of present, 983b
man in Rome, 56b
marriages, exclaim against, 333b
million, 344a
Mrs. Tanqueray, 849b
nature, custom is almost, 60a
nature's, course, 196b
of desire, 525b
place, no disgrace to stop at, 33a
race, appointed for my, 272a
state, great have no, 853a
thought, as if it were a, 448b
thoughts are ever wiser, 17b
- Second time is examined, 18b
time, look up a, 412a
time will confirm it, 953a
time, wishes to be so a, 340b
valor's, prize, 51b
wife, by taking a, 340b
- Seconded with will and power, 181a
- Second-hand quote, 510b
three busts all, 761a
- Seconds, slow drip the, 992b
- Secrecy, for, no lady closer, 150a
human dress, 387b
nature's infinite book of, 200a
queen of, the violet, 478b
- Secret aims of nature, 721a
and self-contained, 578a
anniversaries of the heart, 526a
as the grave, 109b
be, and exult, 826a
black and midnight hags, 198a
bread eaten in, 1039a
caves of earth, 559b
cup of still serious thought, 405b
dark, love, 387a
death, of nature, 69a
dread, whence this, 299b
faults, cleanse me from, 1033a
guilt by silence is betrayed, 279a
harmony between its tides, 759a
history of our enemies, 523b
in, it rolls, 438a
in, kept in silence sealed, 586b
in, to be great, 602a
is not having bad manners, 766a
isolated joy, 709a
keeps a, so well as a child, 497b
keeps the, it betrays, 524b
knows my, knows it well, 762a
lives, men who lead, 773b
love, 1041a
loved in, and apart, 767a
no, grief is there, 687b
nothing is, 1056b
of being a bore, 326a
of eloquence and virtue, 617b
of success in life, 738a
of success is constancy, 512b
of the riddle for successes, 889b
of the sun, 721b
of uniform, 946a
of your looks, 534b
open or, war, 374a
phrases of the soul, 915b
place of the most High, 1036a
profound, and mystery, 580a
receive, whispers, 155b
reference to intelligent persons, 515a
satisfaction of thinking, 300a
source of humor, 678b
sympathy the silver link, 413b
that if suspected, 515a
thing, joy a, 853a
things belong unto God, 1026a
thoughts, impart our, 29a
thoughts of a man, 228b
trusted, to a woman, 55a
unrest tortured thee, 485b
way, shows her the, 231b
window whence the world, 867a
wound, 760a
- Secretaries of Nature, 236b
- Secretary of nature and learning, 236b
- Secret's safe twixt you me, 574b
- Secrets, betrayeth not thy, 632b
from whom no, are hid, 1068b
intrust women with, 28b
learned, of the grave, 701b
of the nether world, 66a
reveal no, 356b
tell what, they know, 324a
tested by a hundred, 751a
that everybody guesses, 764b
that they do not know, 891b
trust not him with your, 372b
weighty, 734a
yield, to grasping imagination, 717b
- Sect, melt not in an acid, 528a
slave to no, 304a, 318a
- Sector, desolate, of the Somme, 960a
- Sects, other, I can win, 273b
two-and-seventy jarring, 532b
vicissitude of, 121b
- Sécular, music neither, nor religious, 862a
- Secure access to the sea, 771a
amidst a falling world, 299a
from worldly chances, 129b
guilty conscience never feels, 28b
he is, 468a
public good, 382b
sea that once made her, 876a
their reign, 266b
whate'er he gives, 336a
within, 278a
- Secured, blessing previously, 34a
- Secures equal justice to all, 20a
- Security, advantage and, to all, 380a
against future violations, 335a
against pride of knowledge, 543a
collateral, to virtue, 323b
eat our chestnuts in, 862a
for the future, 335a
for the, of the future, 652a
greater, for average man, 919a
little, have we, 434a
of a god, 119b
permanent system of, 922b
principle of collective, 887b
true, in social solidarity, 618a
upon nobleness of another, 885b
- Sed, growth, and bloweth med, 999a
- Sedate ignorance, 336a
- Sedentary life is real sin, 729a
- Sedge has withered from the lake, 480a
- Sedges, fens and the, 935a
- Sedition idleness aversion to labour, 290b
spread, in Russia, 840b
- Seducer, sea always a, 904a
- Seductive, literature most, of professions, 700a
- Sedulous ape, played the, 751b
- See a fine picture, 378b
all I, is mine, 630b
all that we, or seem, 543b
and approve better things, 42b
another's woe, 385b
become what we now, him, 340a
beyond the range of sight, 591a
by the dawn's early light, 436a
can I boast I, 924b
come up and, me sometime, 968a

See conquering hero comes, 291a
 eat what I, 656b
 everything one has chance of
 seeing, 897b
 eye to eye, 1047b
 eyes have they but, not, 1037a
 farther into a millstone, 108b
 for to admire an' for to, 819a
 have eyes and, not, 292b
 her passing by, 999a
 her was to love her, 392a
 how Christians love, 68b
 how high it reaches up, 796a
 how world wags, 160b
 I was blind now I, 1058a
 I, what I eat, 656b
 in me both more or less, 672b
 in summer's day, 141a
 light to, all things, 114b
 London once ere I die, 154a
 me stopping here, 880b
 more people, than weigh, 323b
 my country's ruin, 289b
 my friend here didn't, 873b
 neither heare nor, 94b
 never eie did, that face, 114b
 no enemy, 160a
 nor breathe nor stir, 896b
 not feel how beautiful, 423a
 not what we, 780b
 not worth going to, 342b
 one promontory, 222b
 one they may not, 884b
 only their own shadows, 24b
 ourself as others see us, 391a
 quickness to hear to move to,
 809a
 rather, than be one, 829b
 really, and really represent,
 719b
 see one and, all, 222b
 something and tell what it saw,
 605a
 suitors following, 187a
 the dolphins play, 326b
 the other whole against the
 sky, 884a
 the souls we loved, 554a
 thee now though late, 327a
 them as they are, 338b
 there is a people risen, 723b
 they come to, and be seen,
 42b
 things bare to the buff, 752a
 think for one who can, 605a
 this busy world, 267a
 this is new, 1042a
 those that will not, 292b
 through a glass darkly, 1061b
 through a sieve, 107a
 through him that all men, 592b
 to, clearly is poetry, 605a
 weep but never, 431b
 what a rent Caesar made, 168a
 what friends I please, 319a
 what I can't, 703a
 what I see, 175a
 what is see to be seen, 380b
 where Christ's blood streams,
 123b
 where it flies, 123b
 with eye serene, 409a
 with half an eye, 108b
 without turning heads, 922b
 world to, 112b
 ye to it, 1055a
 yet cannot see over, 473b
 young shall never, so much,
 194a

Seed, all work is as, sown, 473a
 bad, and untilld, 77a
 bearing precious, 1037b
 begging bread, 1034a
 feed on sugar and, 714b
 however broadcast, 560a
 in the morning sow thy, 1043b
 money is the, of money, 344a
 nestles the, perfection, 609a
 no, shall perish, 707b
 of commonwealths, 772b
 of religious liberty, 602b
 of the church, 69a
 sows himself for, 935a
 supercilious, 860a
 what fruit from such a, 454a
 ye sow another reaps, 466a
 Seeds, look into the, of time,
 194a
 of despotism at your doors,
 538a
 of godlike power, 619b
 plant, and watch, 664b
 scattered, 930b
 small, of moments, 797a
 Seedtime and harvest, 1022b
 Seem' things at night, 747b
 Seeing eye, hearing ear and, 1040a
 put off going and, 65b
 the root of the matter, 1031a
 worth, 342b
 Seek a great perhaps, 87b
 a newer world, 548b
 Alcides' equal, 48a
 all day, 143b
 and offer ourselves, 100b
 and sever, 960b
 and ye shall find, 1051b
 beauteous eye, 148a
 by trophies and dead things,
 226a
 dew-drops, 141a
 do not, glory, 418b
 find all the things we, 777b
 for rest, 87b
 go forth and, 897b
 his name elsewhere, 213b
 it in my arms, 790a
 little have and, no more, 101b
 me early shall find me, those
 that, 1038b
 never, to tell my love, 386a
 no aggrandizement, 922a
 one to come, 1063b
 out a soldier's grave, 461a
 their fortunes further, 130a
 to find and not to yield, 548b
 to receive countenance, 122a
 truth in groves of Academe,
 41b
 untroubled rest, 34b
 world was not to, me, 343a
 Seeker may find the thought,
 915b
 Seekers and makers of great for-
 tunes, 832a
 for that fabled thoroughfare,
 933b
 Seeketh, he that, findeth, 1051b
 man, his own, 83b
 Seeking a knot in a bulrush, 30a
 bubble reputation, 161b
 find what we are, 963a
 food he eats, 160b
 found out by, 32b
 help from none, 661b
 liberty, 76a
 love never, her own, 83b
 shall find him, 570b

Seeking soul, contact with another,
 895a
 to avoid Charybdis, 145b
 what is pleasing to them, 283a
 whom he may devour, 1064b
 Seeks, serves and, for gain, 191a
 to sweet retired solitude, 247b
 whoever, abroad, 482b
 with sword placid repose, 271b
 Seeling night, 197b
 Seem, all that we see or, 543b
 men should be what they, 188a
 things are seldom what they,
 682b
 things not what they, 48b
 to be not to, 99b
 Seem'd pillar of state, 254a
 Seeming and savour, 208a
 beguile by, otherwise, 187a
 truth, 145b
 Seems, I know not, 170b
 Seen and lived part of contents,
 933b
 asham'd to be, with him, 285b
 best of our time, 190b
 better days, 161a, 203b, 460a
 clearly within myself, 802b
 ear of man hath not, 142b
 eye hath not, 142b
 guess unseen from the, 718b
 in the galaxy, 257b
 scarcely felt or, 322b
 the best, 806b
 the smiling of fortune, 343b
 thee oft amid thy store, 482b
 they come to see and to be,
 42b
 to be appreciated, 515
 to be lov'd needs only to be,
 279a
 to see what is not to be,
 380b
 woe is me to have, 175a
 woman should be, not heard,
 14b
 Sees beyond the years, 781b
 bottom of my grief, 137a
 doubts from what he, 388a
 he who, takes off his shoes,
 520a
 tell all he, or hears, 284a
 things most widely different,
 728b
 what he foresaw, 409b
 what he, in her, 955a
 what it has power of seeing,
 725b
 See-saw Margery Daw, 1016b
 Seeth not as man seeth, 1027b
 Seething surge of love, 665b
 See-vility, a little, 1004a
 Seine, meridians and parallels for
 a, 676a
 the Thames the Zuyder Zee,
 493a
 Seize, hand dare, the fire, 387a
 now and here the hour, 38b
 pleasures of the day, 329a
 the flying thought, 873a
 upon the mind, 586a
 Seized by crocodiles, 48b
 me for the pleasing of him, 75b
 with a rosy trembling, 842b
 Seizes upon content, 965a
 Seizing unlimited force, 697b
 Sekret ceases tew be a sekret,
 594b
 Seldom fall into disputation, 332a
 he smiles, 166b

Seldom heard a discouraging word,
730b
Seld-shaven odd-eyed stuttering,
429a
Select companions, 300a
Selection, art being discrimina-
tion and, 719b
conscious energy of, 809b
natural, 530a
world of man's, 996a
Self, another, partakes of our joy,
29a
Caesar's, is God's, 263b
fitting of, to its sphere, 583a
from none but, expect ap-
plause, 615b
immediate instant, 930a
improving your own, 969b
incarnate carnal, 931a
is hateful, 273a
is the only prison, 757b
lives for, alone, 711b
swear by thy gracious, 135b
swept him out of his little,
665b
talking about his own sweet,
884a
to thine own, be true, 171b
Self-appointed inspector of snow-
storms, 580b
Self-approval, hunger for, 679b
Self-approving hour, 318a
Self-cancelling business, democ-
racy a, 475a
Self-centered passion, 978b
Self-complacency is pleasure, 282a
Self-complacent British sneer,
588b
Self-conceit and intolerance, 783a
elbowing, of youth, 603b
may lead to self-destruction,
10a
part with, 64b
Self-conscious, mean and, 931a
Self-constituted self-declared peo-
ple, 961a
Self-consuming fires, wastes in,
298a
Self-contain'd, placid and, 608a
secret and, 578a
Self-control, self-knowledge, 546b
temperance and, 598b
Self-created people, 961a
Self-deception in politics, 850b
Self-declared self-created people,
961a
Self-defense, love lightly now in,
812b
Self-denial is indulgence, 714a
Self-destruction, self-conceit may
lead to, 10a
Self-disparagement, inward, 411a
Self-dispraise, luxury in, 411a
Self-distrust, inspires, 490a
Self-effacement in a generation,
940b
Self-esteem and indomitable con-
fidence, 566b
nothing profits more than, 257b
Self-evident, hold these truths to
be, 373a
Self-evolving circle, life is a,
512a
Self-government, democracy is
direct, 560b
Self-homicide, kind of, 286a
Self-interest, heedless, 919b
speaks all tongues, 265a
Selfish being all my life, 428b

Selfish, feverish, little clod, 765a
purposes, bend acts to, 399a
spiteful envious, 434a
terror at his finitude, 807a
very old are the most, 566a
women would become more,
738a
Selfishness and lust of power,
919b
is brought into play, 514a
is the greatest curse, 534a
Napoleon without his, 660a
perverted by, of man, 914b
Self-knowledge self-control, 546b
Self-love expects to gain some-
thing, 265a
makes more libertines, 344b
not so vile a sin, 155a
Self-made laws; keeps his, 615b
men, everybody likes, 536a
Self-mettle tires him, 210b
Self-neglecting, not so vile a sin
as, 155a
Self-place, in one, 123a
Self-preservation, instinct of, 775b
Self-protection, sole end mankind,
517b
Self-reliance is its aversion, 501b
Self-reproach, feel no, 404a
Self-respect, draw the breath of,
986b
faculties intelligence and, 641b
lose thy, 66b
scrupulous, 702b
Self-revelation, terrible fluidity
of, 719b
Self-reverence self-knowledge self-
control, 546b
Self-sacrifice, lives of more de-
voted, 743a
Self-sacrificing love of a brute,
544b
Self-salesmanship, generation of,
940b
Selfsame bay, 83b
clay, 969a
flight, 143b
song, 482a
sounds on my spirit, 906a
sun that shines, 208b
way, 143b
Self-slaughter, against, a prohibi-
tion, 204a
fix'd canon 'gainst, 170b
Self-sufficient, complete and, form,
26b
Self-surrender is absolute, 797b
Self-taught men, 435a
Self America short, 1008b
book which does not, 431a
it at a low price, 341a
pictures of his birth-place, 665a
set thy person forth to, 212b
that thou hast, 1053b
when you, a man a book, 956b
wine that will, 46b
with you talk with you, 143b
your soul for money, 14a
Seller needs not one eye, 234a
Sellin' tinpinny nails, 834a
Selling their labor-power, 593b
Sells eternity to get toy, 131b
Selves, better, long been parted,
404b
from our own, joys flow, 330a
shadow, our influence, 717b
Semblance of truth, 424b
wait for me a little, 64b
Semed bisier than he was, 79b

Semel insanivimus omnes, 813b
Semicircle or a half-moon, 208a
Semicircles, sun drew, smooth and
high, 971b
Semicriminal propensities, 925a
Semper eadem, 97b
fidelis, 1010b
Sempronius, but we'll do more,
299a
Senate, Caesar with a, at his heels,
318a
can a Roman, long debate,
299b
give his little, laws, 319a
given to admiring superiority,
696a
Senate-house the haunt of every
reptile, 353a
Senates, cashiering kings and,
473b
Send a feeble voice, 4a
choice grain into wilderness,
281b
life that dares, 263b
me back my heart, 261b
our latitude and longitude,
916b
Sending owls to Athens, 71a
Sends a cheerful hour, 251a
Seneca, high speech of, 119b
Senescent, night was, 545b
Senile, young men regard elders
as, 696b
Senior-junior giant-dwarf Dan
Cupid, 133a
Sensation among the English,
558b
seat of this, 788a
Sensational event changing from
brown suit, 931b
to read in the train, 769a
Sensations, dead, of majesty,
809b
multitude of, 493a
passive retention of, 809b
rather than thoughts, 478a
sweet, 403b
Sense aches at thee, 189b
and practical judgment, 516a
artistic, of eye and ear, 669a
charge me with want of, 659b
common, and plain dealing,
502b
critical, is rare, 718b
devoid of, and motion, 253b
dictate of common, 329b
enchants my, 181b
enough to come in, 86a
fine, men call courtesy, 587a
from thought divide, 276b
fruit of, is rarely found, 311a
fund of good, 1001b
genius, and wit, 363a
gives from a, of duty, 600a
good health and good, 46a
good, is the gift of Heaven,
315a
good, refine, 287a
honour virtue, 347a
lasting, of filial duty, 373a
laugh at men of, 288b
let's talk, 986b
men of, approve, 311b
mock'd in ev'ry thing, 213b
much, the starkest madness,
646a
never deviates into, 277b
no, of ills to come, 347b
of being well-dressed, 508a

Sense of death is in apprehension, 184b
 of duty, 551a
 of duty pursues us, 444a
 of future favors, 265b
 of greatness, 731a
 of humour in the woman, 769a
 of humour is just balance, 543a
 of justice, 461b
 of justice and injustice, 326a
 of mystery, 772a
 of obligation, 852b
 of pity beauty and pain, 772a
 of reckoning, 156a
 of shame not lost to all, 4b
 of success, 605a
 of the common life, 722b
 of the value of time, 434b
 of truthfulness, 885b
 one for, and one for rhyme, 238b
 overwhelming, of uselessness, 821a
 pains and fears afore, 261a
 palls upon the, 299b
 passionate my, of hearing, 133a
 people of no great, 160b
 person of, and good taste, 515a
 persons of good, 332a
 power to acquire that, 326a
 quixotic, of the honorable, 545b
 rarely people have good, 266a
 read from, of duty, 340a
 satire or, 319a
 seem an echo to the, 311a
 sharpening of, of cunning, 727b
 silent when you doubt your, 311b
 soul is, 216b
 sublime of something, 404a
 sweet to the, 262b
 t' admire superior, 310b
 tailor is a man of, 534b
 take care of the, 657a
 teach men, of existence, 726b
 that the world was mad, 884b
 the bird, 704a
 they quicken, 468b
 through, and nonsense, 277b
 to mellow it, 894a
 want of decency is want of, 283b
 weighty; flows in fit words, 277b
 when good they pleased my, 733a
 who can spot, 575a
 windows of, 833a
 wit learning and, 262b
 with their senses mixed, 639a
 Senseless distinctions of race, 980a
 out of, nothing, 545b
 scholars, 288b
 tribe, abhor'd that, 296a
 Senses, at cuffs with the, 294b
 barrier of the, 907b
 belief in the, 622a
 dews of solace over my, fall, 747a
 employ the, forever in joy, 571a
 first deprives of their, 18b
 hath not a Jew, 145a
 illusion of the, 23a
 in keeping of their wits, 949b
 kill you when in their, 57a
 out of seven, 90a
 parson lost his, 854a

Senses, recommends unto our gentle, 195a
 sense with, all mixed in, 639a
 six or seven, 925a
 steep, in forgetfulness, 153b
 Sensibilities decline, 563a
 Sensibility, artist's prime, 719a
 feels with great, 339b
 inexhaustible, 720a
 Sensible affections of flesh, 240b
 and conscientious men, 339b
 and well-bred man, 363a
 decisions, 980b
 family doctor, 743a
 fish swims down, 778a
 men are of same religion, 513b
 of what is done against custom, 62a
 proverb ever invented, most, 594b
 to feeling as to sight, 196a
 warm motion, 185a
 Sensitive and timid natures, 698a
 gentle, mind, 826b
 jealousy, 783a
 nerves of receiving, 667a
 plant in a garden grew, 466b
 punctilio of honor most, 849b
 Sensual, earthly, devilish, 1064a
 to all the, world proclaim, 416b
 Sensualist, lover and, 741b
 Sensuality, drives out, 84b
 Sensuous joy of magnanimity, 594b
 simple, and passionate, 250a
 Sent me forth into the world, 273b
 me his dirty linen, 324b
 my soul through the invisible, 532b
 thee late a rosy wreath, 219a
 them out of town, 1015a
 to my account with imperfections, 172b
 to spy out the land, 1025b
 universal host up, 252b
 us back to praise, 279b
 Sentence, British, 868a
 first verdict afterwards, 657b
 follow it sentence by, 756b
 is for open war, 253b
 judges soon the, sign, 312b
 mortality my, 258b
 mouths a, 362a
 of dismissal, 431a
 originator of a good, 508a
 stand with bold relief, 436b
 to be ever in view, 538b
 Sentences, ambition to say in ten, 728a
 and paper bullets, 157b
 finish, in a crowd, 624b
 four, of six lines each, 447a
 memorable, 650a
 studied, from others, 57a
 that stir my bile, 789b
 upon Delphic oracle, 60a
 Sentient and restless, 718b
 heart, never wore his, 882a
 Sentiment, accident of, 668b
 deepest and highest, 771b
 domestic, of mankind, 512b
 gratitude is but a lame, 751a
 it is my living, 443b
 not of, but of history, 770a
 nurse of manly, 361a
 of responsibility, 698a
 of the people behind it, 698a
 pluck the eyes of, 534b

Sentiment, reprobation of general, 20a
 value of, is sacrifice, 837b
 Sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion, 683a
 stage, 927a
 Sentimentalist the barrenest of mortals, 475a
 Sentimentality, male, and psychology, 953b
 Sentimentally disposed to harmony, 429b
 Sentiments, beautiful, weigh less, 603a
 duration of great, 727a
 grandest of all human, 449a
 in the Declaration of Independence, 539a
 moral, 472a
 no matter how good one's, 715a
 offering their, on a matter, 366b
 them's my, 564b
 Sentinel, virtue scarce worth the, 354b
 Sentinels, fixed, 155b
 multiply, 497b
 Sentries, pillared cliffs like, 755b
 Sentry, England stands, 703a
 winged, skilful in wars, 271b
 Separate and equal station, 373a
 keep church and state, 624a
 parties, go forth in, 1070a
 them one from another, 1054b
 us from love of God, 1060a
 Separately, hang, 331b
 Separately very friends, 1039b
 Separation, causes which impel them to, 373a
 not through union but through, 845a
 prepare for a, 420a
 September, thirty days hath, 95b, 96a
 Sepulcher, in the grateful stomach, 430a
 Moses', 1026a
 of famous men, earth is, 20b
 shelf in a granite, 837a
 soldier's, 433a
 there by the sea, 546a
 Sepulchral urns, hidden lamps in, 363a
 Sepulchred in such pomp, 244b
 Sepulchres, noblest of all, 20b
 shrouds and, 477b
 whited, 1054a
 Sepulture of mannes wit, 82a
 Sequence of motion and fact, 982a
 unbroken in, 697b
 Sequester'd seat, wild, 351b
 vale of life, 349a
 Sequestered in its hate, 993b
 nooks, 525a
 Seraph, rapt, that adores, 316b
 Seraphim bright, 250a
 Seraphs might despair, 452b
 swing their snowy hats, 646a
 winged, of heaven, 546a
 Serbia land of ferocious heroes, 888a
 Sere, leaves were crisped and, 545b
 meadows brown and, 477a
 Serene and bright, 409b
 and proud, 899b
 at least, 535a
 eye, 409a
 hours were all, 434b

Serene I fold my hands and wait, 688b
 peaceful state, 294b
 purest ray, 348b
 ways of death are, 741b
 Serenely arriving, 609b
 full the epicure would say, 39b
 Serenity of books, 525a
 of death, 662a
 of Shangri-La, 985b
 pure, of mind, 236a
 querulous, 428a
 steady and perpetual, 301a
 Serfs, vassals and, at my side, 483b
 Serge, old blue, 890a
 piece of scarlet, 983a
 Sergeant at Belleau Woods, 898b
 Series of congratulatory regrets, 513a
 of kindnesses, 372a
 Serious air, Cervantes', 321b
 and alarming consequences, 366b
 and the smirk, 576b
 importance, no human thing is of, 25b
 in ridiculous matters, 59b
 nothing, in mortality, 197a
 occupation, 402a
 strenuous and, 952b
 takes himself, 904b
 writer and a solemn writer, 982b
 Sermon, him who a, flies, 232b
 implies absence of everything agreeable, 418b
 improve delivery of a, 332a
 preach a better, 504b
 read a song not a, 232b
 see a, than hear one, 913b
 turn out a, 391a
 Sermons and soda-water, 458a
 in stones, 159b
 no, in stones, 688b
 throw bricks and, 679b
 worth all, in the world, 446a
 Serpent, Aaron's, 317a
 be the, under 't, 195a
 beguiled me, 1022a
 bith like a, 1040b
 crooked, 1046a
 infernal, 252a
 more, than dove, 124a
 of old Nile, 200a
 shall bite him, 1043a
 sting twice, 145b
 strike at a, that hisses, 761a
 tempted me and I did eat, 573a
 trail of the, 441a
 upon a rock, 1041b
 was more subtle, 1021b
 wise as a, 829a
 Serpent-detector, Bonaparte sent for a, 50a
 Serpent's egg, think him as a, 167a
 tongue, woman with the, 781a
 tooth, sharper than a, 191a
 Serpents, poison which acts upon, 50a
 remove two, seen in house, 50a
 strangled, 981a
 they become, 317a
 wise as, 124a, 1052b
 Servant, accuse not a, to his master, 1041b
 accustom, to tell a lie, 340a
 borrower is, to lender, 1040b

Servant depart in peace, 1056b
 faithful and good, 87a
 girls in the kitchen, 856b
 good and faithful, 1054b
 in love, 82a
 is thy, a dog, 1029a
 judge public, by one act, 778b
 nor, above his lord, 1052b
 of God, well done, 256b
 of God's holiest charge, 352a
 of the scattered family, 666b
 pass not away from thy, 1023a
 show thy, the light, 1069b
 thy, heareth, 1027a
 Servant's title, 526b
 Servants, all sorts of, 577b
 and agents of the people, 689a
 as good as themselves, 108b
 fire is the best of, 475b
 made them obedient, 946a
 of light, 655a
 of regrets, 949b
 of sovereign or state, 120a
 of their human interests, 807b
 public, serve you right, 986b
 sons and, 83b
 usefulest of all, 475b
 what his, robbed, 1014a
 Serv'd no private end, 315a
 Serve a hitch in hell, 762b
 and not to dominate world, 929a
 any excuse will, a tyrant, 9b
 for sweet discourses, 137a
 God and mammon, 1051b
 his time to every trade, 452a
 in heaven, 252b
 my king and master, 211b
 on his knees, 116a
 other people, 642b
 so long as we love we, 752b
 state in choosing men to, 237b
 the future hour, 411b
 the Lord with fear, 1032a
 There as Thou deservest, 87b
 these woes shall, 137a
 they also, who only stand, 251b
 they, him best, 251b
 thy country and mankind, 666a
 time to, and to sin, 691b
 to ply the sampler, 248a
 two masters, 1051b
 us or cut us, 603a
 willing faithfully to, 237b
 with their money, 344a
 Served God with half the zeal, 211b
 his kind by word and deed, 654b
 public must and will be, 288b
 you are, right, 270b
 Serves a certain purpose, 697a
 and seeks for gain, 191a
 as paste and cover, 139b
 his country well, 324b
 it in the office of a wall, 139a
 literature, beyond all, 611a
 me most who serves his country best, 4b
 take current when it, 169a
 Serveth not another's will, 213a
 Service, ability for good, 361a
 as soon as public, ceases, 344a
 best, for our country, 709b
 beyond all recompense, 243b
 done the state some, 190a
 dyvyne, 79b

Service, essential, to his country, 295b
 greater than the god, 181b
 hard, must be done, 495b
 high and anthems clear, 246b
 is no heritage, 183a
 mutual, 794a
 of my love, 789a
 of our great imperial family, 992b
 of princes, 28b
 of the greatest, 21a
 offers of, so freely made, 576a
 pressed into, 879b
 ranks the same with God, 567b
 school of the Lord's, 73b
 shrink from, of his country, 370a
 small service is true, 412a
 strength of the ship is the, 840b
 strong for, still, 364b
 to others, 972a
 to the state, 295b
 want for, unforeseen, 442b
 weary and old with, 211a
 whose, is, perfect freedom, 1068b
 yeoman, 179a
 Serviceability, beauty or, 776a
 Serviceable according to his folly, 773a
 to God and His people, 237b
 Services, give, for nothing, 21b
 goods and, can be paid for, 864a
 Servile fetters, 1000b
 imitation and complaisance, 559b
 insurrection, inciters of, 666a
 status and vicarious life, 776a
 to skye influences, 184b
 Serving, betrays instead of, 359b
 to die for her is, Thee, 535a
 Serving-men, six honest, 819b
 Servitors, nimble and airy, 250a
 Servitude and license, 516a
 base laws of, 275b
 consequence of his crime, 380b
 freedom and not, 360a
 Sesame, open, to every portal, 743b
 your open, 860b
 Sesoun priketh every gentil herte, 80a
 Sesquipedalianism is natural to Americans, 795b
 Session, perpetual, 927b
 Sessions of sweet silent thought, 205a
 Sesun, somer, 78a
 Set a beggar on horseback, 126a
 a thief to catch a thief, 58a
 among high tides, 148a
 candle in the sun, 223b
 faults, in note-book, 169a
 feet on firm earth, 229b
 foundation, on blood, 148b
 free half-regain'd. Eurydice, 245b
 gloss on faint deeds, 203a
 gray life and apathetic end, 548a
 her on even keel, 14a
 his light little foot, 842a
 his seal, 177a
 honour, to leg, 151b
 in a garden wall, 910b

Set in authority, 3a
 it down that one may smile,
 173a
 life at a pin's fee, 172a
 maimed and, at naught, 670a
 me as a seal, 1044b
 my life on any chance, 197b
 my life upon a cast, 128b
 my poor heart free, 183b
 of phrases learn't by rote, 295b
 out for Lyonesse, 704b
 out one day in a relative way,
 866a
 right to, where it wants to,
 665a
 stars shine when sun is, 118a
 strive to, crooked straight,
 667a
 table on a roar, 178b
 the cause above renown, 803a
 the example, 10b
 thine house in order, 1029b,
 1046b
 thy person forth to sell, 212b
 wild the fettered hope, 912b
 you at your threshold down,
 786a
 your affections, 1063a
 Sets all the world in motion, 45b
 it light, 138b
 no hand to best policy, 14a
 soul in tune for himself, 274b
 two, of vested interests, 672a
 Venus, ere Mercury can rise,
 309b
 Settle world on six and seven, 78b
 Setter up and plucker down, 126a
 Setters from Kerry, 858b
 Setteth the solitary in families,
 1035b
 up another, 1035b
 Settin' up in heaven, 893b
 Setting, had elsewhere its, 408a
 haste now to my, 211a
 in his western skies, 277a
 moon, hush with the, 554a
 sun and music at close, 138b
 sun, Darby saw the, 447b
 sun dropp'd, 253a
 sun, faces the, 796a
 sun, forsaking the, 56a
 sun, gather round the, 408b
 sun, Homer liken to, 72b
 sun, shut doors against, 203a
 sun, worshipped the, 56a
 suns, 404a
 Settle a question rightly, 492a
 though there he, young, 629b
 virtue and riches seldom, 223a
 Settled business, 121a
 gravity, 205b
 no question is ever, 754a
 Settles, public opinion, everything,
 680a
 Seven ages, 161a
 and seventy devils, 856b
 apophthegms of, sages, 69b
 black cherubs rise at, 991b
 cities warred for Homer, 227a
 days shall ye eat, 1024a
 dials, lowly air of, 684a
 domes across a desert, 972a
 fat kine, 1023b
 fondly folded, 700b
 gout asthma and, maladies,
 419a
 hours to law, 110b
 hundred pounds and possibili-
 ties, 180a

Seven hundred wives, 1028b
 is a good handy figure, 883a
 keep a thing, years, 417b
 maids with seven mops, 658a
 men that can render a reason,
 1041a
 morning's at, 567a
 pillars, hewn out her, 1038b
 seasons back, 817a
 senses, out of, 90a
 sleepers' den, 215a
 stars and the solar year, 507a
 stars in her hair were, 640b
 states, cut up dadoes in, 935b
 to soothing slumber, 110b
 Tom's food for, long year, 192a
 wealthy towns contend, 227a
 wives, met a man with, 1015b
 women take hold of one man,
 1045a
 words, group of, 778b
 years of great plenty, 1023b
 Sevens, sixes and, 78b
 Seventeen, blush that flies at,
 813a
 he was, 911a
 trees from the zoo, 985a
 Seventh day thou shalt not do
 work, 1024b
 Nones the, 96a
 on the, holystone the decks,
 585a
 Seventies, should have been done
 in the, 828b
 Seventy, delight in men over,
 769a
 springs, 785b
 times seven, 1053b
 years, keep up for, 923b
 years young, 537a
 Seventy-five, eighteenth of April
 in, 524a
 Sever for years, 451b
 how soon we must, 491b
 if once we, 430b
 my fond heart, 329a
 seek and, 960b
 Several faces, put on two, 284a
 ways meet in one town, 154b
 Severe critic on his own works,
 479a
 eyes, 161b
 from pleasant to, 286b
 he was and stern to view, 356a
 holy as, 185a
 if, in aught, 356b
 sour-complexioned man, 235a
 steer from lively to, 318a
 who is merely just is, 324b
 Severed from the heart, 328a
 Severing rightly his from thine,
 507a
 Severity, excess of, 700b
 Severn, out to, strode, 867b
 Sew, teach the orphan-girl to,
 547a
 when women love to, 514b
 Sewers annoy the air, 258a
 Sewing as long as her eyes could
 see, 543a
 at once with double thread,
 489a
 her long white seam, 612b
 Sex, climbed from, to soul, 262b
 conceal its, 990a
 either, assume, 522b
 fair, 107b
 fair, is your department, 782a
 female of, 260a

Sex is, necessary, 971b
 no stronger than my, 167a
 occupied with the female, 923a
 omnipresent process of, 782b
 or complexion, 517a
 ornament of her, 577a
 our, is to be sold, 309b
 paragon of her gentle, 499a
 ruin of our, 352a
 started, 854a
 to a soldier kind, 6b
 to the last, 281a
 towers above her, 299b
 whose presence civilizes, 363a
 Sexes, French say there are three,
 419a
 look alike, 941b
 Sexless orgies of morality, 005a
 Sex's earliest latest care, 443a
 Sextillions of infidels, 608a
 Sexton tolled the bell, 487b
 Sexually atrophied, 807a
 Seyd, thing that is, is seyed, 82b
 Shabby corner of God's allotment,
 705a
 equipment deteriorating, 945a
 genteel, 1005a
 tigers, 854a
 Shackles accidents, 201b
 of a historian, 243a
 of an old love, 555a
 their, fall, 364a
 Shadder, heap o' sun an', 913b
 Shade, as its, pursue, 311b
 boundless contiguity of, 364a
 by quivering aspen made, 414b
 chequered, 245a
 clutching the inviolable, 621a
 gentlemen of the, 149a
 ghost along the moonlight, 313b
 Glenartney's hazel, 415a
 green thought in a green, 269a
 half in, and half in sun, 440a
 him from the heat, 385a
 how small the, 830a
 kindest thing God ever made,
 873a
 measure by the, it casts, 567a
 no, no shine, 488b
 of a kulibar tree, 809b
 of brown, 959a
 of melancholy boughs, 161a
 of sadness, 527b
 of that which once was great,
 407a
 of the old apple tree, 878a
 seats beneath the, 355b
 shade softening into, 328a
 sitting in a pleasant, 220a
 sitting in the, 821a
 sleep in the, 438a
 soft and luminous, 969b
 unperceiv'd, 328a
 Shades are drawn with care, 964b
 evening, prevail, 299a
 millions of mixed, 604b
 of the prison-house, 408b
 Shadie place, sunshine in the,
 113a
 Shadow and sun, 830a
 at morning, 944a
 by the, of death, 676a
 cloaked from head to foot,
 551b
 day goes by like a, 635b
 days on earth are as a, 1029b
 dust and a, 40a
 falls the, 944a
 fleeth as a, 1030b

Shadow, follow - it flies you,
218b
from a soul on fire, 533a
grasping at the, 9b
hence horrible, 198a
houseless, evermore, 673b
how slow the, creeps, 848b
I have a little, 750a
in the, of death, 1036b
in the sun, 97a
kills the growth, 219b
land of, of death, 1045b
lengthened, of one man, 501b
life's but a walking, 199b
light in, shadow in light, 630b
man is dream of a, 13b
my, walks before, 721a
no, where shines no sun, 848b
o'er his heart a, fell, 545b
of a change, 886a
of a dream, 479a
of a great creed, 959a
of a great rock, 1046b
of a hope, 890b
of a mighty name, 51a
of a tree, 717b
of actions, words are the, 57b
of death, bringeth to light the,
1030b
of death, by the, 676a
of death, in the, 1036b
of death, land of, 1045b
of death, life the, 691b
of death, valley of the, 1033a
of disgrace shall fall, 745b
of light, 691b
of our night, 468a
of some unseen power, 464b
of the Almighty, 1036a
of the British oak, 361a
of the Glen, 856b
of the night comes on, 960b
of the Valois, 867a
of things past, 790b
of thy wings, 1032b
of turning, 1064a
our days are but a, 702a
out of the dusk a, 733b
possible, of doubt, 685b
proves the substance true, 311b
saw lion's, 146b
selves our influence, 717b
single hair casts, 43b
stand henceforward in thy,
519a
swan and, 488b
swift as a, 141a
that passeth away, 1065b
there truth is 'tis her, 552b
throws his, on the floor, 545a
to you the subtle, 949a
valley of the, of death, 1033a
vast, mov'd, 272a
was on your floor, 756a
we live under, of death, 670b
Shadow'd livery, 144a
Shadowed, gloomy, tower, 753b
Shadowless like silence, 488a
Shadows and symbols, 496a
beck'ning, dire, 247a
best in this kind are but, 142b
come like, 198b
coming events cast their, 432b
departed, 707b
earth's, fly, 468b
fatal, walk by us, 224b
flee away, 1044b
gigantic, futurity casts, 432b
have struck more terror, 128b

Shadows, I shall not see the,
649b
jagged, of broken arches, 493a
lay along Broadway, 520b
lengthening as vapours rise,
277a
love's, are so rich, 137b
mirrors of the gigantic, 469a
move over the slopes, 37a
not substantial things, 237b
numberless, beechen green and,
481a
of imagination, 424b
of night, 526a
of the clouds, 662a
of the evening, 664a
of the things to be, 630b
of words, 800a
see but, around me, 673a
see only their own, 24b
titles are, 292a
until the, lengthen, 1069b
weave their, overhead, 803b
wishes lengthen like our, 306a
Shadow-shapes, magic, 533a
Shadowy and vague, 544b
future, 521b
lie, was my dream a, 587b
screen, remove the, 583a
third, one and one with a,
569a
Shadrach Meshach and Abed-nego,
1048b
Shadwell never deviates into sense,
277b
Shadwell's genuine night, 278a
Shady cypress tree, 649b
leaves of destiny, 263b
nook, book and a, 708a
o'er, groves they hover, 225b
sadness of a vale, 483a
Shaft, fashion of the, 11b
fledge the, 11b
lost one, 143b
many a, at random sent, 416a
never good, of pig's tail, 235a
none that hath turned his, 3a
of light, 531a
of light across the land, 548a
that made him die, 11b
that quiver'd in his heart, 452a
that reaches the vitals, 784b
Shaftoe, pretty Bobby, 1020b
Shafts, fatal, unerring move, 352a
Shaggy, brown heath and, wood,
414a
tail, wags his, 638b
Shah, ranks of the, 1005a
Shake a leg, 894b
a living out of her, 654a
arrest and search and, it, 586b
gae his bridle reins a, 392a
gives his harness bells a, 880b
hands for ever, 122b
hands with a king, 462b
in Rabelais' easy chair, 321b
kingdoms, 1046a
many blasts to, them, 127b
Mulleary and Go-ethe, 761a
my fell purpose, 195a
of the hand, 943b
off trammels of the world, 434a
one and it awakens, 411a
our disposition, 172a
out your locks, 894a
sainthood of an anchorite, 452b
the spheres, 280a
the superfluous to them, 192a
the tree of life itself, 846a

Shake the world, 952a
thy gory locks at me, 197b
with the great recoil, 831a
Shaken from stern resolve, 39a
leaf, 892a
off by hard work, 47a
so, we are, 149a
when taken to be well, 396a
Shakers of the world, 730a
Shakes his ambrosial curls, 3b
his dewy wings, 242b
his fires in burden'd air, 385b
laughter, the skies, 3b
out her, rain-drenched hair,
928b
parting guest by hand, 182a
some rooted folly, 287a
top for blowing of winds, 76b
wings and will not stay, 278a
Shakespear borne at Stratford
upon Avon, 273b
Shakespeare and musical-glasses,
354b
charged with debts, 508b
Fancy's child, 245b
first of dramatists, 338b
immortal, rose, 335b
led a life of allegory, 480a
limp volumes of, 960a
my, rise, 219a
myriad-minded, 424b
never blotted out a line, 219b
on whose forehead, 518a
quality, possessed, 478a
the less, he, 412a, 574b
tongue that, spake, 407b
unlocked his heart, 412a, 574b
was not accounted great, 798a
was of us, 567b
what needs my, 244b
when I read, 931a
when, passes by, 704b
writes wisdom, 507b
wrote better poetry, 798a
Shakespeare's magic, 275b
strain, 507a
voice, 695b
wit, orbit and sum of, 506a
Shaking, fall without, 322b
her invincible locks, 250b
Shakt with every wind, 102b
Shale, kind of rock was, 717a
Shalimar, beside the, 812b
Shall, absolute, 202a
simply, foretells, 1005b
Shallow bauble boats, 181a
brooks and rivers wide, 245a
by, rivers, 123a
cup, glory in a, 533a
draughts intoxicate brain, 310b
in himself, 259b
laughing, 598b
men believe in luck, 505b
murmur but deep are dumb,
111a
speech is, as time, 474a
spirit of judgment, 124b
streams run dimpling, 319b
surface stream, and light,
623a
thought, vain or, 503a
where the puddle is, 910a
woman is not even, 729a
Shallow-rooted, weeds are, 125a
Shallows, bound in, and in mis-
eries, 169a
Shalott, Lady of, 547b
Sham, nauseous, goodfellowship,
766a

Shambling limb, his length of, 588b
 Shame, ashamed with the noble, 599a
 blush of, 527b
 born to, 137a
 cometh behynde, 154a
 coward fear, 529b
 deed of, 523b
 do it for, 148a
 erring sister's, 453a
 glory and, of the universe, 273a
 hide her, from every eye, 355a
 humble Allen with awkward, 320a
 is apprehension of a vision, 23a
 knows not doubt or, 950b
 lost to all the sense of, 4b
 love taught him, 281a
 mortal, of nature, 556b
 nightingale, dies for, 222a
 no, to live and learn, 14a
 one glory and, one, 600b
 or measure to our grief, 38b
 print it and, the fools, 318b
 proclaim no, 177a
 product of former wrongs and, 869b
 queer sense of relief and, 980b
 quit for, 261a
 say what it will, 178a
 scoured with the thing, called, 816a
 start at, 362b
 the devil, 89b
 them with thine eyes, 499b
 waste of, 207a
 where is thy blush, 172a
 whose glory is, their, 1062b
 will follow, 15a
 with love at strife, 281a
 without, or blame, 228b
 Shamed, age thou art, 166b
 Shameful sight, birds, agree 'tis a, 302b
 sorrow, 528b
 Shameless Hun, 816b
 Shame's orator, 120a
 Shames, candle to my, 144b
 false, 931b
 innocent, 158b
 Shammin' when 'e's dead, 818a
 Shamrock is by-law forbid, 1002b
 Shams and lies, 105b
 inequalities, and unfairnesses, 679b
 Sham'st to show thy brow, 167a
 Shanahan's ould shebeen, 760a
 Shangri-La, austere serenity of, 985b
 Shank, shrunk, 161b
 Shannon, green banks of, 432b
 Shape, Attic, fair attitude, 482b
 cloud in, of a camel, 176a
 contemplate my flaccid, 969b
 drawes it in, 50a
 endeavor to, institutions, 700a
 execrable, 254b
 force to, it as he would, 555b
 has no shape, 949a
 haunts about thy, 482a
 have time to modify his, 679b
 in any, in any mood, 456b
 man to, the, answer, 120b
 no bigger than, agate-stone, 134b
 of danger, can dismay, 409b
 of his dream, 772a

Shape of songs and ballads, 650b
 of things to come, 832a
 pressed out of, 879b
 questionable, 172a
 take any, but that, 198a
 the whisper of the throne, 552b
 vague hope, 702b
 virtue in her, 256a
 ye've no, 811a
 Shapeless and nameless ruins, 493a
 flame, 216a
 mass a book of rules, 730b
 masses of white flesh, 50a
 Shapely head, lock upon the, 717b
 Shapen in iniquity, 1034b
 Shapes, calling, 247a
 disguise their, 102a
 divinity that, our ends, 179a
 furious sick, 992b
 holes of different, 418a
 horrid, and shrieks, 245a
 lovely female, 665b
 of mercy charity and love, 577a
 old, of foul disease, 553a
 reason, and regulates, 64a
 so full of, is fancy, 163b
 symmetry of their, 12a
 the busy thoughts, outnumber, 465a
 turns them to, 142b
 two hurrying, met, 680b
 Shaping our sense of what is beautiful, 775b
 Share, all persons, in the government, 26b
 child whom many fathers, 308b
 labours of the great, 9b
 more painful, in production, 27a
 of glory which belongs to us, 85b
 our, of night to bear, 645b
 small a part of time they, 242a
 strive to, and mollify, 763b
 teach men to, property, 618a
 think his, too small, 618a
 thy little with another, 796a
 we twain shall, 928a
 Shared, calamities of life were, 292a
 if not, with him, 441a
 our enthusiasms about reading, 910a
 Sharer or spectator of the action, 628b
 Shares the darkness, 961b
 Sharing of the good life, 26b
 privileges of government, 537a
 Sharon, rose of, 1044a
 Sharp and sudden on some pray-ers, 519b
 as a two-edged sword, 1038b
 be the weather, 416a
 fumes of necessity, 791a
 is the grief of a child, 853b
 misery had worn him, 137b
 names that never get fat, 979a
 north, 215b
 optics, it needs, 380b
 pinch, necessity's, 191b
 poniard behind his back, 773a
 quillets of the law, 124b
 ribs, hideth his, 561a
 ruing, causes, 14b
 the conquering, 78a
 tongue only edge tool, 446a
 tongue so, 810a
 too, for common service, 446a

Sharpe adversitee, 78b
 your eyes are so, 112b
 Sharpen his discrimination though blunt, 787b
 with cloyless sauce, 200b
 Sharpeneth the countenance, 1041b
 Sharpening of sense of cunning, 727b
 Sharpens our skill, 361b
 Sharper than a serpent's tooth, 191a
 than the sword, 204a
 Sharpest of the realities, 719b
 time will rust the, sword, 416b
 you still have survived, 507a
 Sharping and robbing, 331b
 Sharp-looking, needy hollow-eyed, wretch, 129b
 Sharply, look, and attentively, 121a
 Sharp's, Becky, acute remark, 633b
 Sharps, fifty different, and flats, 570a
 unpleasing, 137a
 Sharpshooter, biographical, 661a
 Sharp-sighted, fear is, 104b
 Shatter and transform us, 728b
 it to bits, 533b
 the vase, 439b
 your leaves, 248b
 Shattered in the blast, 587a
 spear, 934b
 visage, lies, 465a
 Shattering walls are thin, 933b
 Shatters, delight that, 780b
 Shave, haircut and a, 955b
 man's beard, 105a
 two do not, alike, 50a
 Shaved, only a monkey, 684b
 Shaven and shorn, 1020b
 land a sightless heaven, 640a
 Shavers, of a thousand, 50a
 Shaves and takes a train, 984b
 Shaving, barber kept on, 587a
 keep watch over my thoughts while, 788a
 Shaw, Captain, 684a
 Shawl, plain worn, 903a
 Shay, wonderful one-hoss, 536b
 Shays, General, has sneaked off, 389a
 She and comparisons are odious, 216b
 be not so to me, 229a
 being what, is, 825b
 cruell'st, alive, 164a
 fair divided excellence, 147b
 for God in him, 255b
 for the needle, 550b
 forget the he and, 215b
 is near under the snow, 767a
 ship always referred to as, 932b
 speaks and yet says nothing, 135a
 that not impossible, 263a
 unexpressive, 161b
 was a child and I was a child, 546a
 Sheaf, brushwood, 568b
 wheaten, 328a
 Shear, never known the barber's, 565b
 Shears, abhorred, 249a
 marriage resembles, 419b
 Sheath, keeps another in the, 234b

Sheath, sets the sword back in the, 867a
 Sheathed swords, 155a
 Sheaves, bringing his, 1037b
 reapers among the, 1027a
 Sheba, queen of, 1028b
 She-bear coming up the street, 350b
 Shebeen, Shanahan's ould, 760a
 Shed a bitter tear, 658b
 ev'ry drop of blud, 664b
 for remission of sins, 1055a
 hand just raised to, his blood, 316a
 his blood for his country, 779a
 honeyed dew on the tongue, 7a
 if you have tears prepare to, them now, 168a
 no tear, 478b
 no tears are, 44b
 none to, a tear at your grave, 857a
 stood a lowly cattle, 591b
 tear that we, 438a
 Shedding seas of gore, 459a
 Sheds on half the nations, 253a
 Sheelah was nigh, 432b
 Sheen of their spears, 456a
 Sheep, Abel was a keeper of, 1022a
 all we like, gone astray, 1047b
 are in the fauld, 380a
 baa baa black, 1015b
 boy who looks after the, 1016a
 bringest the, 8b
 close shorn, 234b
 found my, 1057a
 from the goats, 1054b
 half-witted, 410b
 how his, shold live, 171b
 hungry, look up, 249a
 kept a flock of, 237b
 like, to the slaughter, 367a
 little black, 819a
 little Bo-Peep has lost her, 1018a
 mountain, are sweeter, 449b
 noble ensample to his, 80a
 of his land, 1036b
 owest the, no wool, 192a
 put on your fleece, 37b
 race of, 926a
 sent to look for, 70b
 shepherdess of, 736a
 strayed like lost, 1068a
 the lamb that belonged to the, 10b
 valley, are fatter, 449b
 wine, 497a
 Sheep-herding, education and, 933a
 Sheep's clothing, come in, 1052a
 clothing, wolf in, 10b
 eye at the wench, 107b
 in the meadow, 1016a
 Sheer casual reading-matter, 864a
 delightful waste, 981a
 hulk, 377a
 necessity, 24a
 Sheet, carry, to grave, 96b
 float that standard, 476b
 old England's winding, 388a
 waters his winding, 220a
 wet, and a flowing sea, 447a
 Sheets, change, once in two weeks, 843a
 cool kindness of, 938b
 fumble with, 154b
 presents in, the solid hue, 880b

Sheets, short, that slip, 959a
 Sheiling of the misty island, 435b
 Shelf, silence of the upper, 492a
 wreck on a strange, 210a
 Shell disdained a soul had gained, 602a
 ever sings of its home, 529a
 finding a prettier, 288a
 from the strown beach, 329a
 I found a, 411a
 kill him in the, 167a
 leaving thine outgrown, 536b
 must break before bird can fly, 556b
 pearly, that murmurs, 723b
 pearly, was in my hand, 462a
 smooth-lipped, 411a
 take ye each a, 321b
 unseen within airy, 247a
 Shelley, Burns, were with us, 567b
 did you once see, plain, 569a
 Shells, sinuous, 411a
 Shelter, crawl back to the, 975a
 from terror doubt division, 606a
 me from the cold, 848b
 of his ink, 771b
 our, from the stormy blast, 303a
 what, to grow ripe, 621b
 Sheltered about the mahogany tree, 563b
 youth, must have a, 805a
 Sheltering tree, friendship is a, 425a
 Shelters, creed that, you, 891a
 naught, thee, 790a
 Shelves, glazen, 943a
 symmetry of, 429b
 Shem Ham and Japheth, 1022b
 Shenandoah I long to hear you, 1005b
 Shepherd, any philosophy in thee, 161b
 bids the, fold, 247a
 Dick the, blows his nail, 134a
 divideth his sheep, 1054b
 every, tells his tale, 245a
 feed his flock like a, 1047a
 from the hill, 621a
 king and, even, 109b
 Lord is my, 1033a
 of the forest came, 382b
 soldier the sailor the, 751a
 Shepherded by one they may not see, 884b
 Shepherdess of sheep, 736a
 Shepherd's crook beside the scap-tre, 510a
 reed, love tunes the, 413b
 tongue, truth in, 110b
 trade, homely slighted, 248b
 Shepherds abiding in the field, 1056b
 Sherard Blaw the dramatist, 851a
 Sheridan in moulding, 456a
 twenty miles away, 625b
 Sheriffs in de sky, 758b
 Sherlock Holmes, always the woman to, 782a
 Holmes, there goes, 95b
 Sherman's buzzin' along to de sea, 979b
 Sherry, be merry with claret and, 262b
 is dull, 340a
 Sherwood, in, 909b
 Shew mercie unto others, 114a

Shews clear and true, 984a
 submitting, of things, 118b
 Shibboleth, say now, 1026b
 Shibboleths, fleeting, 706b
 Shiel Russell Macauley, 483b
 Shield and buckler, 1036a
 constancy and valor our, 869b
 for the defenseless, 662b
 idle spear-and, 244b
 my strength and my, 1033b
 snatched spear but left, 383a
 soul like an ample, 279b
 to his memory, 870a
 took the spear but left the, 383a
 wisdom the mirrored, 468a
 Shielding men from effects of folly, 613a
 Shields, sullen, 937a
 Shift, cleanliest, is to kiss, 162b
 for myself, 86b
 long long, is over, 877a
 onion will do for such a, 130a
 times do, 231a
 Shifted his trumpet, 358a
 Shifts into the lean pantaloons, 161b
 we make to escape thinking, 603b
 Shilling, retains a splendid, 358b
 sell for one, your ring, 581a
 willing to sell for a, 581a
 Shilling's, splendid, praise, 358b
 Shillings, ducks and drakes with, 116b
 rather than forty, 180a
 ten, and no more, 284a
 Shiloh's woods, 740b
 Shimmered in repose, 985b
 Shimmering golden haze, 849b
 Shin'd in my angel-infancy, 272a
 think how Bacch, 318a
 Shine and seek to mend, 217b
 by every path we tread, 365b
 deceitful, 440a
 face, upon thee, 1025b
 glories afar off, bright, 226a
 however we may, today, 846b
 in use, 548a
 light so, before men, 1050b
 little stars will, 118a
 never, until they're rotten, 425b
 no shade no, 488b
 nothing does but, 789b
 persuasion, all silver, 9a
 singing as they, 209a
 storm or, peace is thine, 617a
 summer sun, friendly here, 749a
 upon my brow today, 740a
 wit with, 278a
 with Pye, 452a
 Shined in oilrinded circles, 982a
 sun hath never, 266b
 Shines and stinks like rotten mackerel, 425b
 as gold, 77b
 as it has shone, 701a
 foolery, everywhere, 165a
 good deed, 147a
 in the dry desert, 320b
 wit, at expense of memory, 297a
 Shineth, sun, upon the dunghill, 72a
 the everlasting light, 669b
 Shingle, shining, 598b
 Shingles, naked, of the world, 622a
 strain played upon the, 636b

Shining and pure, 876a
and sweet and true, 877b
burning and, light, 1058a
ether, dissipates to, 501b
face, he hides a, 362b
gifts that took all eyes, 506b
hills of day, 527b
hour, improve each, 302b
lance full and fair, 662a
land, mirage-mists their, 705b
live hair that is, 938b
mark, death loves a, 306a
mark, slander loves a, 637a
morning face, 161a
nights, profit of their, 132b
nowhere but in the dark, 272a
of the stars, 555b
only one is, in the sky, 912a
our, names are told, 906a
prospects rise, 298b
record tells, 1006a
robes and garments fair, 615a
sea, from sea to, 781b
see it, plain, 786a
shingle, 598b
sword of light, 795a
tail, improve his, 656a
through the dark cloud, 865a
when only one is, 405b
with all his might, 658a
with desire, 9a
Shins and ankles, 849a
are as thin, 811a
break, against it, 160a
Ship a fragment detached, 772a
a good name, 852b
always referred to as she, 932b
an isle a sickle moon, 927b
anchor'd safe and sound, 610a
and I took off suddenly, 989a
a-sailing with the wind, 1019a
being in a, being in jail, 339b
capital, for an ocean trip,
714b
clipper, 940b
comes in with object won, 610a
comes into the harbor, 229b
community is like a, 641b
goes wop, 819b
has weather'd every rack, 610a
I have got, 1013a
is clear at last she leaps, 610b
laying violent hands upon the,
294b
Neptune never sink this, 47b
no, contain'd a better crew,
681b
not give up the, 441b
of state, 14a, 522b
packet of assorted miseries,
821b
perished, then the, 3a
planks of our, 70a
put their, ashore, 821a
rapt, run on her side, 117b
rats desert a sinking, 50a
sail thy best, of democracy,
610b
sails out of the bay, 876b
save good old, of the Union,
539a
scuttled, or cut a throat, 458a
stately, is seen no more, 699b
stately, of Tarsus, 260a
strength of the, the service,
840b
swings free, 500a
tall, and a star, 895b
that's westward bound, 757a

Ship, true, committed to her ele-
ment, 585a
was cheered, 421a
way of a, 1041b
we too take O soul, 610a
whither O splendid, 721a
Shipmate joy, 610b
Shipmates, but oh, 603b
Ship's huge shadow, 422a
upon the sea, 815a
Ships alive with supreme ecstasy,
987b
are but boards, 143b
are nothingness, 15a
beauty and mystery of, 523b
becalm'd at eve, 595a
dim-discover'd, 327b
down to the sea in, 1036b
enemy's, are more than ours,
54b
great gray, come in, 862a
have been salvaged, 916b
have care what you say of our,
865b
heart of oak are our, 347a
his lawful wives, 904a
hundreds of, 986a
in peril, 84b
launch'd a thousand, 123b
little, of England, 950b
long-lost multitude of, 625b
Odysseus and the labouring,
824b
of all the, upon the blue, 681b
real utility in, 333b
sail like swans asleep, 927a
shoes and, and sealing-wax,
658b
Spanish, of war, 556a
stately, go on, 549b
that divide, 524b
that pass in the night, 524b
that sailed for sunny isles,
515a
thinking of these, 897b
Thracian, 691a
three, come sailing by, 1019a
two doomed, 769b
warn the, 959b
watchin' the, 852a
we've got the, the men the
money, 635a
Shipwreck, deserve, 290a
fellow-sufferers by, spared, 404b
society in, 43b
Shipwrecked before I got aboard,
47b
Shiraz, red wine of, 930b
Shire for men who understand,
938a
Shires, round both the, they ring
them, 786a
where the girls are fonder, 787b
Shirt, country giving her, 984b
eats a hole in my, 902b
happy man's without a, 90b
I have no, 134a
never a, on his back, 293a
no quarrel with the, 782b
no ruffles on his, 498b
not a, to his back, 416b
of Nessus, 201a
oftener chang'd principles than,
305a
old bleached, 986a
or collar comes back twice,
845a
shroud as well as a, 489a
when wanting a, 358a

Shirtless, sleeveless some and,
others, 322a
Shirts, poisonous Nessus, 474b
take but two, out with me, 152b
Shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves, 891b
to wealth, 891b
Shivering bicycle mechanics, 974a
soul stands, 291b
stood, in the snow, 118a
Shivering-sweet to the touch, 936a
Shivers, wan west, 691b
Shoal, bank and, of time, 195b
of stars, 831b
Shock, first severe, of misfortune,
576a
fodder's in the, 746a
lightning, 831a
of corn, like as a, 1030a
of pleasure to the frame, 483b
sink beneath the, 455b
we shall, them, 149a
withstand love's, 893a
Shocking fault of women, 447a
hat, 535a
Shocks of passion can prepare,
411b
that flesh is heir to, 174b
Shod, worse, than shoemaker's
wife, 93a
Shoe, an open hand an easy, 795a
be Spanish or neat's leather,
239a
dusty of hat and, 781b
fling her old, after, 549b
for want of a, 234a
is lost, 234a
lucky sixpence in her, 1008a
my dame has lost her, 1014b
old woman who lived in a,
1017a
one, off one shoe on, 1019a
pinches, none can tell where,
54b
sailed off in a wooden, 747a
shoemakers hang a gigantic,
445a
same, on every foot, 45b
trod on, of leather, 104a
troop of horse with felt, 193a
was lost, for want of nail, 330b
wearer knows where the, wrings,
54b
Shoemaker should give no opinion
beyond shoes, 51a
Shoemaker's wife, worse shod
than, 93a
Shoemakers hang a gigantic shoe,
445a
Shoes and ships and sealing-wax,
658b
boots and, 596a
Hannah's at the window bind-
ing, 630b
he who sees takes off his, 520a
him that makes, go barefoot,
93a
King James call for old, 119a
latchet of whose, 1055b
like old, or dishes, 55a
no opinion beyond the, 51a
or cabinet-work, 886a
poor for a pair of, 1049a
put off thy, 1023b
soles right often yore, 978b
stand firmest in his, 505a
surgeon to old, 166a
walk in velvet, 934a
your, on your feet, 1024a
Shoe-string, careless, 230b

Shoke, made dis leedle, 713b
Shone far off his coming, 257a
light here kindled hath, 230a
like a meteor, 252b
one woman, 692b
round about them, 1056b
with preminent lustre, 63a
Shoo fly don't bodder me, 669b
Shooe, cast old, after me, 92a
Shook, death his dart, 258b
Shoon, silver, 862b
Shoot, do not, the pianist, 768b
don't, colonel, 450b
first and inquire afterwards,
965b
folly as it flies, 315b
guns begin to, 818a
heavenly virtues, 441b
him on the spot, 487a
if you must this old gray head,
527b
one cannot, with butter, 577b
teach young idea how to, 328a
the holl gang, 60ra
you, a fellow down, 706a
Shootin', what's all the, for, 892a
Shooting, glory like a, star, 139a
stars attend thee, 231a
Shoots, blinded boy that, so trim,
1011b
bright, of everlastingness, 272a
nobody, at Santa Claus, 864b
Shop, get up for, use, 766a
keep thy, 116b, 331a
Longmans', 405a
right home from the, 660b
to mind in time and place, 574b
Shopkeeper, true of a, 345a
Shopkeepers, nation of, 345a, 352a
Shop-keepin', philanthropic pur-
sue like, 835a
Shopkeeping nation, 345a
Shops are homes for spiders, 864a
of the Strand, 429a
Shore, Afric's burning, 419b
boat is on the, 456b
control stops with the, 454b
devours the, 963a
dim Plutonian, 711b
dull unchanging, 583b
false impossible, 620b
fast by their native, 365b
gold and amber, 787b
grey church on the windy, 619b
guiled, 145b
Hades', 39a
hang et by the, 803b
high, of this world, 156a
I on the opposite, 524a
Jane, 1012a
landing on some silent, 292a
leaves his native, 443a
left their beauty on the, 503a
lights around the, 640b
little boats keep near, 330b
never came to, 515a
never reach the, 729a
New England's, 559a
night's Plutonian, 545a
ocean's wave-beat, 584a
of Gitche Gumee, 523a
of the Lollipop sea, 747a
of the wide world, 479b
one foot on, 157b
passed to the further, 817b
pebbled, 205b
rapture on the lonely, 454b
refuse of your teeming, 742b
rocky, beats back, 139a

Shore, safe on, pensioned sailor,
303b
so long you stay on, 758b
souls wrecked on, 668b
spies a far-off, 126b
starry floor the wat'ry, 386b
stayed on the green, 479b
stern and distant, 808a
sunshine upon a strange, 772b
that he must leave, 901b
unhappy folks on, 377b
unknown and silent, 429a
upbraiding, 454a
voiceless, 458a
wide-watered, 246a
Shoreditch, bells of, 1015b
Shoreless seas, before him only,
712a
Shores and desert wildernesses,
247a
concave, 166a
desolate, 478a
earth's human, 479b
exult O, 610a
fearless for unknown, 610a
ghost of, 712a
of Tripoli, 1004b
undreamed, 208b
what, what grey rocks, 944b
yellow, of creeks, 777a
Shorewards, great winds, blow,
619b
Shorn, close, sheep, 234b
lamb, 234b
lamb, tempers wind to, 347a
shaven and, 1020b
Short an' simple scandals, 834a
and simple annals, 348a
and simple flannels, 956b
and sparing at meals, 262a
and the long of it, 180a
angels, and far between, 291b
angels' visits, and bright, 291b
appear as, as one, 326b
arm needs man, 790b
art is long life, 378b
as any dream, 141a
as the watch that ends night,
303a
cuts through meadows of ease,
857a
duration is always, 370b
essay, make a, 281a
far, of what it should be, 586b
frenzied outbursts, 986b
horse soone currid, 92a
how long or, 259a
in the story, 1067b
is my date, 4b
life being very, 605b
life in the saddle, 795b
life is very, 343a
life too, for inferior books,
605b
life too, to bore ourselves, 727a
long yet too, 220a
lyfe so, 78a
nasty brutish and, 229a
of the wearer's expectation,
580b
paine well borne, 113a
period of life long enough, 34a
potential stir, 648a
retirement, 258a
sheets that slip, 959a
shrill shriek, 351b
snapped 'em off, 578a
sudden storms are, 138b
take the, cut, 67b

Short, take, views, 418b
time of life, 151b
vain delights, as night, 225b
Shorten morning by getting up
late, 462a
stature of my soul, 638b
tedious nights, 221a
Shortened buskins, 231a
the labor of copyists, 473b
Shorter, had Cleopatra's nose
been, 272b
makes the way seem the, 235b
Shorter-Catechist, 741b
Shortest in December, 721a
lived, 66b
passage to riches, 1002b
path to their welfare, 516b
reign, fiercest agonies have,
471b
way home, 232a
Shortest-lived marriages, 976b
Short-haired poet, 713a
Short-lived pain, 414a
tyranny, 71a
Shortness, spend that, basely,
151b
Shot a poem into the air, 912a
an arrow into the air, 522b
at without result, 868a
end of a, 94b
fooles bolt is soone, 93b
heard round the world, 504a
his fellow, 143b
it through the head, 1019b
madly from spheres, 141b
my being through earth, 422b
of accident, 189b
persons will be, 676b
young Adam Cupid that, so
trim, 1011b
Shotted guns, militia companies
with, 760b
Should aid acquaintance be for-
got, 392b
could would, 118a
Shoulder, government be upon his,
1045b
the sky my lad, 787a
to the wheel, 11a, 223a
turn a cold, to ye, 834a
Shoulder-clapper, a back-friend,
129b
Shoulder-high we bring you home,
786a
Shoulders, bring in by head and,
100a
city of the big, 898a
dust on her, 960b
heads grow beneath, 186b
laying on their, 789b
of a giant, 221b
stick out like two boulders,
811a
throws his, back, 803a
weights from, of all men, 539a
Shout about my ears, 867b
back our peals of laughter,
627b
great, upon the hills, 756a
is rattling of chains, 931b
midnight, and revelry, 247a
my faith, 890b
of freedom, 931a
out your numbers, 902a
shouted with a great, 1026a
tore hell's concave, 253a
universal, 166a
you don't have to, 973a
Shouted in the mist, 880a

- Shouted, sons of God, for joy,
1031b
with a great shout, 1026a
Shouting, heard the heavens fill
with, 548b
rolling and, 979b
the battle-cry of freedom, 613a
tumult and the, 816a
Shouts and plaudits of the throng,
920b 525b
shout to him golden, 638b
with his sister at play, 549b
Shovel and tongs, 485b
large hoe and a, also, 820a
spade crowbar hoe, 1430a
them under and let me work,
4898a
Show, all things, it, 309a
and gaze of the time, 209a
choose by, 145a
contain and nourish, 133b
dangerous brow by night, 167a
death a hideous, 622b
difficulties, what men are, 64a
do not, their love, 131b
'em who is king, 804a
foolery makes great, 159a
great, with little means, 565a
him any kindness, 281b
his eyes, 198b
idle, 523a
in your life remnant of fires,
287a
it and keep it in repair, 507b
man he is in error, 283a
me a hero, 974b
me a liar, 234b
me but thy worth, 156a
me his friends, 643b
me steep and thorny way, 171b
me the books he loves, 643b
me your garden, 108a
mercy to others, 321a
my fellow-mortals, 344b
myself highly fed, 183a
myself to have more serpent,
124a
near approach a bed may, 463a
not anything to, more fair,
406b
of dross, 144b
of evil, 145b
of truth, 158b
one augments its gaudy, 415b
one to, a woman, 571b
outside, is poor substitute, 10a
sage whom Greece can, 286b
slaves to their gilded, 491a
terrible, 309a
that within which passeth, 170b
the father's blood, 16b
unfelt sorrow, 197a
vilely in me to desire, 125b
virtue her feature, 175b
wealth the, brought, 499b
wise in, 251a
world all a fleeting, 440a
you have got to, me, 760a
you how to die, 98a
you the picture, 164a
Showed him the gentleman, 391a
like stubble-land, 149b
the Lord, me, 273a
Shower, abundant, of curates, 586b
breath of vernal, 350a
drainless, of light, 477b
he sendeth, 515b
iron sleet of arrowy, 350a
of commanded tears, 130a
Shower of gold, 474b
one soft, from the south, 721a
or two of rain, 229a
Showers for thirsting flowers, 466b
honied, 249b
love is full of, 118a
on her kings, 253b
small, last long, 138b
Syndænaic, 263b
Showery, each, spring, 937a
Showest, have more than thou,
191a
Showing outward pity, 140a
Shown in courts at feasts, 248a
Shows, games sports guns, 367b
glory, the way, 291a
great and earnest labour, 668b
herself more kind, 146b
pure love, itself, 279a
the mat in to be near, 172b
them round and hollers, 1006b
Showy resemblance, 371a
Shreds and patches, 177a, 684b
Shrew, tame a, 223b
Shrewd and over-thrifty, 924a
as curst and, 130a
Shrews, discipline of, 446a
Shrewsbury clock, 152a
Shriek not a scream, 659b
of outraged art, 937b
solitary, 457b
with a fearful, he leaped, 717b
with short shrill, 351b
Shriek'd, the owl that, 196a
Shrieking and squeaking, 579a
circumstance, 820b
hooting and, 166b
Shrieks and sights unholy, 245a
of the wounded, 613b
out, murder, 82b
Shrill delight, I hear thy, 467a
notes of anger, 278b
trump, farewell the, 189a
wind, feel the free, 725b
Shrine, fountain and a, 544a
inmost, 803b
of the mighty, 455a
once covered acres, 928a
pagan, 527b
temple's inner, 407a
where a sin is a prayer, 692a
Shrink from service of his coun-
try, 370a
from the hard contests, 779a
more disgustfully than ever,
515a
riddle we, from giving up, 685b
you shall not, 532b
Shrinks when service must be
done, 495b
why, the soul, 299b
Shrive up like old apples, 222a
Shrivelled meagre insects, 361b
Shroud as well as a shirt, 489a
of the sea, 604b
of thoughts, 453b
ray on ray split the, 575a
roof to, his head, 227a
Shrouded day retreats, 721a
Shrouds and sepulchres, 477b
conceals and, 100a
Shrunk into insignificancy, 324a
shank, 161b
to hear his name, 471a
to this little measure, 167b
Shtep-mother country, love iv th',
835b
Shudder at the word, 37a
could regard without a, 698a
Shuddering boughs, nests amid the,
721a
fear, 145b
shall I with, fall, 639a
Shuffle about in little slippers,
812a
the cards, 108a
Shuffled off this mortal coil, 174b
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks,
747b
Shuldres, two wynges upon his,
80b
Shun ambition, 160a
dews of evening carefully, 324a
heaven that leads men, 207b
him who knows not, 754b
myself, 337a
Scylla, 145b
the frumjous Bandersnatch,
657b
the polluted flock, 934a
the thought that lurks, 736b
what the natives, 982a
Shunn't noise of folly, 246a
Shuns all ostentatious show, 841a
to know life protracted, 336a
Shut doors against a setting sun,
203a
doors and darkened room, 63b
doors, in the streets, 1043b
his books, 800a
in from all the world, 528a
my little sister in, 911a
of evening flowers, 258a
out from nature, 711a
read with joy then, the book,
629b
stable durre, 92b
the door, 885a
the door good John, 318a
thoughts, up want air, 309a
up in measureless content, 196a
up the box and the puppets,
563a
when thou shouldest repay,
1066a
windows of the sky, 349a
wisdom quite, out, 254b
Shut-Eye Town, garden of, 747a
Shuts up the story of our days,
111b
Shutter, borne before her on a,
564a
Shutters, close the, fast, 364b
let's have the, up, 578a
Shutting away of loving hearts,
962b
one by one of doors, 916a
Shuttle, life is a, 180b
musical, 609a
weaver's, 1030a
Shuttles, faster fly the great, 711a
Shy, make no mistake we are not,
684b
most, and ladylike, 600a
of using it, 238a
species not too, 981a
Shyned bright, eye of heaven, 113a
Si monumentum requiris, 1010b
Sibboleth, 1026b
Sibilants, omitting, and dentals,
624b
Sic semper tyrannis, 1010b
transit, 568b
transit gloria mundi, 1010b
Sicilian tyrants, 41a
Sick and poor, and friendless,
711a
and sorrowful, 609a

Sick and tired faint and worn,
654b
and ye visited me, 1054b
as a horse, 346b
be not slow to visit, 1066a
bed a regal solitude, 430b
but they that are, 1052a
child in the basement, 760b
danger for the healthy, 727b
devil was, 89a
eagle looking at the sky, 477b
enterprise is, 181a
fool that eats till he is, 640b
furious, shapes, 992b
I am, of love, 1044a
I am, of singing, 693a
in fortune, 190b
lead, man back, 16b
leisure to be, 151a
man parasite of society, 728a
men, health to, 110a
never never, at sea, 682a
night is but daylight, 147b
o' New York City, 859b
of all the din, 653a
of endless sunshine, 814b
of its' business, 404b
of your life, 778a
oyster at low tide, 654a
physicians will be, 222b
prayer that heals the, 616b
rose thou art, 387a
say I'm, I'm dead, 318a
superintend the, 22a
that surfeit, 143b
time we think we're, 987b
unto death, 288a
use treatment to help, 21b
when he's, he bawls, 747a
while the, man has life, 34a
whole head is, 1045a
with desire, 827a
with love, 961b
Sicken and decay, love begins to,
168b
disease of which old men, 214a
present, as it will, 961a
surfeiting appetite may, 163b
Sickle and the wheat sheaf, 328a
in the fruitful field, 386b
into another's corn, 45b
keen, 521a
moon, an isle a, 927b
Sicklied o'er with pale cast of
thought, 174b
Sickly flame if not fed expires,
298a
plants betray, 347b
smile, smiled a kind of, 687a
Sickness enlarges the dimensions,
430b
in, and in health, 1069a
in health in, 336a
infect, 151a
is driven away, 385b
love is a, 122b
opportunities during, 931b
rages, 371b
sin and death, 616b
sorrow, and troubled mind, 232a
Sickness-broken body, 243b
Side, back and, go bare, 97a
fault were only on one, 266a
God on our, 427a
had his pleasant, 804b
heard the other, 18a
lie by an emperor's, 189b
my bread is buttered, 94b
of the angels, 512b

Side of the last reserve, 325b
pouch on, 161b
speight, 316b
sunnier, of doubt, 556b
tempted to take the other, 882a
the sun's upon, 440a
where sympathies lie, 947b
windy, of care, 157b
windy, of the law, 157b, 165b
wonderful living side by, 884a
wrong, of thirty, 296b
Sideways, half the time they trot,
989b
Side-hills of success, 811b
Sidelong looks of love, 355b
maid, 327b
Sides, hate and know it on both,
285a
holding both his, 245a
much may be said on both, 300b
prick the, of my intent, 195b
split, with laughter, 106a
thorns in your, 1026b
two, to every question, 72b
unfed, 192a
Sidewalks of New York, 799a
Sideways, looked, up, 421b
Sidney, clear everything with, 936b
Sidney's sister, 230a
Siege, envious, 139a
laugh a, to scorn, 199b
of the city of Gaunt, 1012a
Sieges fortunes I have passed,
186a
Siesta, Englishmen detest a, 981b
Spanish, 975a
Sieve, see through a, 107a
water through a, 659a
went to sea in a, 581a
Sifted a whole nation, 281b
three kingdoms, 281b, 523b
Siftings on siftings in oblivion,
933a
Sigh a sob a storm a strife, 655b
beadle to a humorous, 133a
cost a, a tear, 372b
cost a light, 500a
for the moon, 665a
from Indus to the Pole, 313a
give sigh for, 439a
is the sword, 388b
lack of many a thing, 205a
little worth a, 661b
no more, 157b
passing tribute of a, 349a
prayer the burden of a, 413a
prompts the eternal, 317b
sadder than a, 968a
shall I ever, and pine, 233a
that silence heaves, 477a
time for a, 772b
to think he has found, 341b
to those who love me, 456b
too much or a kiss too long,
631b
unutterable, in the human heart,
782b
weep no more nor, 224b
which is not a sob, 773b
without an end, 486a
yet feel no pain, 440b
Sigh'd and looked, 280a
and look'd unutterable things,
327b
for Agnes' dreams, 480b
his soul, 146b
to many loved but one, 452b
Sighed and pined and ogled, 564a
happy the heart that, 122a

Sighed, no sooner loved but they,
163a
to measure, 406b
Sighing by a sycamore tree, 189b
farewell goes out, 182a
laughter and ability and, 648b
less of, 862b
like furnace, 161a
parting genius with, sent, 244b
plague of, 150b
sorrow and, flee, 1046b
sound, 640b
through all her works, 258a
Sighs and groans, 133a
before the dawn, 663a
family of, 467b
for cheerful ale, 358b
growing deeper in my, 587b
lips half regretful, 694a
night of memories and of, 431b
of orphans, 449a
paid with, a plenty, 785b
still breath'd in, 313a
too many, give we to them, 480b
wine before, did dry it, 233a
world of, 186b
Sight, all wonders in one, 164a
be acceptable in thy, 1033a
beauties hid from common, 630a
became a part of, 455b
birds agree 'tis a shameful, 302b
both ends are out of, 914a
charm strike the, 312b
common, did seem, 408a
could not want, 266b
elude the, 412a
fear not the, of it, 627b
for sore eyes, 296b
gleamed upon my, 409a
half so fine a, 261b
Homer his, 764a
in his dim uncertain, 862a
in the, of the unwise, 1005b
is broken and dissipated, 100a
keep your goal in, 912b
limit of our, 707a
less of, 259b
lost to, to memory dear, 489b
loved at first, 123a
never admit them in your, 428a
of a green field, 913b
of a white church, 875a
of human affairs, 773b
of immortal sea, 408b
of it is torment, 635a
of means to do ill, 148b
of salt water unbounded, 815b
of thine eyes, 693b
of vernal bloom, 254b
of you good for sore eyes, 296b
out of blindness, 716b
out of, is out of mind, 83a, 595b
portentous, 422b
precious in, of the Lord, 1037a
prudent in their own, 351a
range of, 591a
saddest, when left alone, 936b
sensible to feeling as to, 196a
share with us, of the stars, 772b
so touching in majesty, 406b
spotted, or sound, 934b
temple swim before my, 313b
thing brought to, 67b
thousand ages in Thy, 303a
thousand years in thy, 1035b
to blind men, 110a
to dream of, 420b
walk by faith not by, 1062a
with the sense of, 798a

Sighted sub sank same, 996a
 Sightless couriers, horsed upon,
 195b
 de heaven a shaven land, 640a
 Sights as youthful poets dream,
 dep, 245b
 full of ugly, 127b
 saddest of, 853b
 shrieks and, unholy, 245a
 to see sad, moves more, 131b
 troublous, and sounds, 833b
 ugly, of death, 128a
 Sign brings customers, 269b
 conquer in this, 73a
 dies and makes no, 125b
 God has hung a, 445a
 heaven holds all for which you,
 745b
 His love to prove, 612a
 made no, 769b
 of maidenhood, 916b
 of noble souls, 10a
 of old age, 419b
 origin of pawnbroker's, 963b
 outward and visible, 1069a
 pacific, 259a
 right to, my name, 807b
 without a, draws his sword, 4b
 Signal blow, 306a
 catastrophe, 651a
 far-reaching and easy to yell,
 881b
 of danger, 463a
 of distress, 661a
 shown and a distant voice, 524b
 victory, won any, 56a
 Signals and the signs, 524b
 of the ancient flame, 76b
 Signature of pain, 984a
 Signatures and marks of mercy,
 726b
 Signe to know gentle blood, 115a
 Signed no pledge, 601a
 Signet, press'd its, sage, 415a
 Significance of life, 643a
 of man, 861b
 personal, or insignificance, 540a
 spiritual, to objects, 722a
 whatever the, 574a
 Significant soil, life of, 945a
 word flirtation, 324a
 Signifies, what, the life of man,
 391b
 Signifying nothing, 199b
 Signiors, grave and reverend, 186a
 Signposts without milestones, 980b
 Signs, certain, before certain
 events, 33a
 conventional, 659b
 gave, of woe, 258a
 in symbols and in, 527b
 indicative of trades, 445a
 of the times, 1053a
 reading keep off, 899a
 signals and the, 524b
 Sgt, felde has, 80b
 Silence, a worth that brings no
 risk in, 9a
 all I want out of you is, 1004a
 all the airs, 250b
 an answer to a wise man, 58a
 and desolation, 544a
 and slow time, 482a
 and the wakeful stars, 650a
 answered best with, 218b
 awful darkness and, 582a
 best tactic, 265a
 broods the, 667a
 check'd for, 182b

Silence, come then expressive,
 328a
 cruellest lies often told in, 749b
 darkness again and a, 524b
 deep as death, 433a
 deep dear, 519b
 die by negligence and, 342b
 diplomat sits in, 974a
 earth keep, before him, 1049b
 elected, sing to me, 724b
 envious tongues, 211b
 every sound shall end in, 738a
 faithful, 39a
 fell with the waking bird, 554a
 gives consent, 355a
 hour friendliest to, 256b
 icy, of the tomb, 480a
 in, and apart, 526a
 in love bewrays woe, 111a
 in secret kept in, sealed, 586b
 in the heart, 970a
 in the starry sky, 410b
 in, with blighted affection, 828b
 infinitude of, 614a
 is deep as Eternity, 474a
 is golden, 474a
 is most noble, 692a
 is no certain token, 687b
 is of eternity, 474a
 isolates, 883a
 learned, from the talkative,
 924b
 like a poultice, 534b
 listening to silence, 488a
 lives 'twixt it and, 449a
 living on with us even in, 378b
 majestic, 365a
 more musical than song, 649b
 never betrays you, 729b
 never regretted my, 46b
 night in its, 620b
 none to make them keep, 723b
 oblivion's, seal, 412b
 occasional flashes of, 419b
 of pure innocence, 208a
 of the hours of dew, 741a
 of the upper shelf, 492a
 of these infinite spaces, 272b
 perfectest herald of joy, 157b
 realm of, 596b
 rest and, 580a
 rest is, 179b
 secret guilt betrayed by, 279a
 sigh that, heaves, 477a
 songs in the, 667a
 sounds no worse than cheers,
 786a
 speech after long, 827b
 speech be better than, 23b
 splendid, clings around me, 838b
 starred, and homeless air, 690a
 suppressed in, 13b
 supreme, 659b
 teach in speaking, 412b
 that dreadful bell, 187b
 the most perfect expression of
 scorn, 766b
 then a lark, 733b
 there is the, of age, 845a
 thoroughgoing, intrigues, 850a
 thunders of white, 519a
 time to keep, 1042b
 trimmed in, 58b
 awakened by, 690a
 was pleas'd, 255b
 well-bred, always at command,
 741b
 well-timed, 561a
 were fitter, 833a

Silence when one spoke of death,
 558b
 when, speaks for love, 673a
 where hath been no sound, 487b
 widening slowly, all, 554b
 will fall like dews, 934a
 wings of, 247b
 work in, 76a
 Silenced, man not converted be-
 cause, 700a
 Silences, holy towers of the, 959b
 rightly placed, 953b
 three, there are, 525b
 what, we keep, 660a
 Silencing that one person, 517b
 Silent above the flowers, 634b
 and all damned, 404b
 as the moon, 260a
 as the trees, 841a
 as to his works, 342a
 be, and safe, 729b
 be, that you may hear, 168a
 cataracts, 423a
 colossal national lie, 679b
 court of justice, 555b
 darkness born, 122a
 deceit, 71a
 doctor shook his head, 308a
 dust, provoke the, 348b
 encroachments, 382b
 fellow, seemed a, 882a
 finger points, 411a
 flock in woolly fold, 480b
 flooding in the main, 595b
 halls of death, 470b
 he knows not when to be, 46b
 hills indenting, 787b
 in primeval sleep, 628a
 land, far away into the, 649b
 language of the peak, 949a
 long and, street, 767b
 manliness of grief, 357a
 night with solemn bird, 256a
 not gamesome and gallant, 992a
 note which Cupid strikes, 240b
 pace, twins of, 5a
 part is best, 606b
 poetry, calls painting, 62a
 power in men to be, 281b
 prayer, homes of, 552a
 recommendation, 44a
 sea, beside the, 528a
 sea of pines, 423a
 seas, 942b
 seas, sail o'er, 524b
 shore, landing on some, 292a
 shore, unknown and, 429a
 spectator of the scene, 434a
 speech, speak with a, 644a
 splendid, sun, 609b
 stars go by, 669b
 stream, slow and, 254a
 strong, greens, 968b
 tear, 559a
 tents are spread, 612b
 tents of green, 526a
 thou voice of my heart, 491b
 thought, 403a
 three, things, 892b
 till you see whites of their eyes,
 353a
 tongues of love, 104a
 upon a peak in Darien, 477b
 voice of God, 738b
 we may be led like sheep, 367a
 when they hatched eggs, 244a
 when you doubt your sense,
 311b
 wisdom to be, 57b

- Silent worshiper, wiser the, 669b
 Silently as a dream, 365a
 invisibly, 386a
 one by one, 522b
 steal away, 522b
 Silesia, forests of, 511b
 Silk, fondle of, and fur, 829b
 hats, babies in, 941a
 on his tongue, 510b
 purse out of sow's ear, 235a
 rustling in unpaid-for, 204a
 soft as, remains, 307a
 stockings and white bosoms, 339a
 suit, camlet cloak and a, 284a
 that thing of, 319a
 Silken dalliance, 154b
 flanks with garlands drest, 482b
 lines and silver hooks, 216a
 or leathern purse, 358b
 sad uncertain rustling, 545a
 snare, not alone in the, 660a
 string, moderation is the, 220b
 tie which heart to heart, 413b
 turbans, faces with white, 259b
 Silks and fine array, 384b
 in, my Julia goes, 231a
 need not be new, 891a
 weave no more, 597b
 Silk-sack clouds, 724b
 Sill, columnist is on the, 973a
 Siller pin, 1013a
 Silliest woman can manage a
 clever man, 814a
 Silly abuse of the Presbyter
 Knight, 284b
 brains out, blew his, 564a
 face, wish I loved its, 796b
 frantic efforts look, 923b
 hanging face, 303a
 joy at silly things, 356a
 laugh, 35a
 men as, and as wise, 541b
 one, envy sayeth the, 1030a
 pipe, piped a, 479b
 question; interrupt with a, 345b
 quietly and contentedly, 428a
 sooth, 164b
 thing, I was that, 262b
 to be flowing, 917a
 vapid state, 847b
 Siloam's shady rill, 445a
 Silver and gold are not only coin,
 18a
 answer rang, 519a
 apples of the moon, 825a
 bag, moon in a, 827b
 bells and cockle shells, 1015b
 blow, 899b
 buckles on his knee, 1020a
 bushel of, 737a
 chair, seated in thy, 218a
 churn, magnet attract a, 683a
 cord shall be loosed, 1043b
 curst be the gold and, 351a
 dawn, 968a
 dew, fed it with, 466b
 dew, mists of, 465b
 dollar, woman on the, 898a
 dollars, however plenty, 689a
 domes of Lucknow, 527b
 flail, 935b
 fountains mud, 205a
 goddess of the, lake, 248b
 gold and, becks me, 148a
 gold and, curst be the, 351a
 gold and, light, 825b
 gold and, looking for, 591a
 golden locks to, turned, 116a
 Silver grave, in the dark and,
 111b
 hair, stroke his, 385a
 handful of, 567b
 hooks, silken lines and, 216a
 lining, there's a, 865a
 lining to their cloud, 851a
 link the silken tie, 413b
 little, in his pouch, 510b
 looking for gold and, 591a
 lyre, half a, 968a
 mantle threw, 255b
 moo-hoon, ro-holl on, 676a
 moon like, bow, 140b
 needle-note of a fife, 976a
 nutmeg and a golden pear,
 1017b
 oars were, 200b
 on its wings, 935a
 persuasion shine all, 9a
 pictures of, 1040b
 plate, polished up the, 956a
 poplar tree, 888b
 presents, lots of, 851a
 rain, golden suns and, 644a
 rod, wisdom be put in a, 384b
 screens, life lived on, 977b
 set in the, sea, 139a
 shoon, 862b
 sixpence in each shoe, 1008a
 slanting, line, 961b
 snarling trumpets, 480b
 sold righteous for, 1049a
 sound, music with her, 999b
 spoon, born with a, 109b
 spoon, worth a, 1000a
 stream, cut the, 158a
 thirty pieces of, 1054b
 threads among the gold, 740a
 tips with, 135b
 try not how your, rings, 877b
 turn forth her, lining, 247a
 vary from, to green, 912b
 wall, sleep-walking on that,
 992b
 wedding, it was their, 851a
 Silver'd, not completely, o'er, 364b
 o'er with age, 308a
 sable, 171a
 Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall,
 368b
 Silver-fingered fountain, 968b
 Silver-footed ironies, 804a
 Silver-mantled plains, 560b
 Silvern, speech is, 474a
 Silver-sandaled feet, dawn with,
 767b
 Silver-sweet sounds lovers' tongues,
 135b
 Silver-white lady-smocks, 134a
 Silvery dew, fern and flower with,
 651b
 fountain's, column, 422b
 light, twinkling out with, 412a
 Simiadae then branched off, 530b
 Simians, fairy story of, 873a
 Similar to what we are here below,
 855b
 Similarity of results, 55b
 Simile that solitary shines, 320b
 wisdom of ancestors in the, 578a
 Similes, play with, 407b
 Similitudes, used, 1049a
 Simmers, boil her down until she,
 739a
 Simon pure, real, 297a
 Simple, met a pieman, 1016a
 Simonides bore off the prize, 525a
 Simple, a, idea, 937b
 Simple and faithless as a smile,
 943b
 and heartfelt lay, 522a
 and nothing-withholding, 716a
 annals of the poor, 348a
 business it's quite, 631b
 coming-in, 144b
 dues of fellowship, 520a
 effluxion of time, 899b
 Eve, 854b
 faith more than Norman blood,
 547a
 flannels of the poor, 956b
 in our tastes, 20a
 line of life, 144b
 maiden in her flower, 546b
 maxim universally known, 333a
 merry tender knock, 519b
 modest manly true, 602a
 nature to his hope has giv'n,
 316a
 news that nature told, 645b
 or gentle from Vanity Fair,
 616a
 plain and, faith, 168b
 pleasures, homely home and,
 788a
 sensual and passionate, 250a
 Simon met a pieman, 1016a
 sources, floods flow from,
 183a
 things, delight in, 820b
 too, and too sweet for words,
 629b
 too, to admire it, 492b
 truth his utmost skill, 213a
 truth miscall'd simplicity, 205b
 who knows he knows not is,
 754b
 wiles, 409a
 words enough, 599b
 wrong, 995b
 Simple-minded men, judges apt to
 be, 709b
 Simpler, better and, people, 753a
 Simples, compounded of many,
 162b
 Simplest man consider himself too
 great, 774b
 note that swells the gale, 349b
 things, they are the, 982b
 Simpleton sages, 438b
 Simplicity and intensity of faith,
 839a
 be imposed on, 380b
 beauty of style depends on, 24a
 between ostentation and rustic-
 ity, 314a
 can no longer be misled, 1002a
 home of raypublican, 835b
 in, a child, 278b, 315b
 Jeffersonian, 674a
 makes, a grace, 218b
 most deceitful mistress, 697b
 of character, 700b
 of three per cents, 377a
 of times, 1002b
 pity my, 334b
 simple truth miscall'd, 205b
 Spartan, 1009a
 sublime, 553a
 teaching, to sing, 866a
 that there is in Christ, 351a
 Simplification, order and, 882b
 Simplify, art should, 885b
 simplify, 590a
 Simply another morning, 947a
 Simulate, no disguise can, love,
 265a

Simultaneous, two, postulations, 619a
 Sin against the Holy Ghost, 700b, 729a
 and the saving lies, 817a
 be ye angry and, not, 1062b
 blossoms of my, 172b
 born of a little, 963a
 burden of original, 959a
 by that, fell the angels, 211b
 conceived and born in, 223a
 cunning, cover itself, 158b
 darling, is pride, 422b
 dulled their eyes with, 756b
 ere, could blight, 420b
 fall on souls of, 528b
 favourite, is pride, 427a
 folly into, 415b
 for the good man's, 346b
 forgiven by Christ, 520b
 four times as much original, 788a
 free from, 38b
 from their, restraint, 664b
 go and, no more, 1058a
 guilty of dust and, 232b
 half a, 551b
 has many tools, 536a
 hate the, but love the sinner, 625b
 he that is without, 1058a
 hypocrite falls into, 73a
 I impute to frustrate ghost, 571a
 in, did my mother conceive, 1034b
 knew no, 278b
 learnt, to fly, 1000b
 mock at, 1039a
 more dreadful record of, 781b
 much of madness and more of, 544a
 no, but ignorance, 124a
 no, except stupidity, 124a, 768a
 no, to labour in vocation, 149a
 noise folly and, 568b
 not innocence but, 574b
 not only as, but as a bore, 459a
 not so vile a, 155a
 not with my tongue, 1034a
 nothing emboldens, as mercy, 203a
 of witchcraft, 1027b
 old merry be, 150b
 original, 848b
 original, of man, 297b
 physicists have known, 992b
 plate, with gold, 193a
 poverty is no, 234b
 private, not so prejudicial, 108a
 quantum o' the, 391a
 shrine where a, is a prayer, 602a
 sickness, and death, 616b
 so much of, and blot, 711b
 some rise by, 184a
 sorrow dogging, 233a
 take me from my, 74b
 that man made wine, 805a
 the rod must heal the, 712b
 there wanteth not, 70a
 they do by two and two, 817b
 time to serve and to, 691b
 to covet honour, 156a
 ugly as, and as delightful, 616a
 unconsciousness of, 867b
 wages of, is death, 1059b
 was his name, 686b
 way they fight or love or, 812b

Sin, weeps incessantly for my, 387b
 when, shall be no more, 584a
 where, abounded, 1059b
 who tell us love can die, 427b
 without intending, 66b
 world of, 853b
 worst, towards fellow creatures, 764b
 your, will find you out, 1025b
 Sinai notes from, or Olympus, 925a
 Sinais climb, 408b
 climb and know it not, 600a
 Sinament and ginger, 322a
 Sincere, love is swift, pious, 83b
 made a friend, 558a
 of soul, 315a
 officious innocent, 337b
 person with whom I may be, 502a
 Sincerest laughter, 467a
 Sincerity, rectitude and, of actions, 870a
 touchstone of, 370b
 wrought in sad, 503a
 Sineus of affairs are cut, 26a
 of peace, 872a
 of the soul, 244a
 of virtue, 236a
 of war, 26a, 88b
 riches the, of business, 26a
 stiffen, 155a
 Siney hands, 521b
 hardy young man, 98a
 Sinful and lewd, 973b
 desires of the flesh, 1069a
 games, small deceit or any, 687a
 lusts of the flesh, 1069a
 Sing, a little time to, 748b
 a song of glory, 838a
 a song of sixpence, 1017a
 again with your dear voice, 469a
 all a green willow, 180b
 among their friends, 40a
 and love, 242a
 and tell old tales, 193b
 another song, 660b
 arms and the man I, 36b
 as much beauty as they, 680b
 as once he sung, 564a
 at flowery work doth, 246b
 away sorrow, 105a
 because I must, 551b
 birds began to, 1017a
 birds, madrigals, 123a
 birds should, 887a
 by land an' sea, 821a
 can, half a hymn, 845a
 celebrate and, myself, 607b
 clear O throstle, 852b
 dance and, we are eternal, 774a
 ever shall I, of thee, 529a
 for their queen's delight, 780b
 he didn't, to me, 922b
 heav'n and nature, 303a
 hey ding a ding, 163a
 how charmingly sweet you, 581a
 I am saddest when I, 664b
 I cannot, the old songs, 645a
 in a hempen string, 225a
 in a strange land, 1038a
 it with a spirit, 660b
 knew himself to, 248b
 like birds i' the cage, 193b
 like the indifferent birds, 978a
 long live the king, 364a

Sing me your song, 685a
 more lustily, 21a
 more safe I, 257a
 no sad songs for me, 649b
 none, so wildly well, 543b
 now dead I, 968a
 of a maiden, 999a
 of brooks, 230a
 of everything and anything, 922b
 of May-poles, 230a
 one of the songs of Zion, 1038a
 one song for the old Kentucky home, 636a
 or cease to sing, 320b
 others shall, the song, 528a
 paint or, or carve, 762b
 praises, to God the King, 670a
 pretty birds do, 213a
 reason a bird can, 889b
 riding's a joy, 570a
 saddest when I, 485a
 savageness out of a bear, 189b
 sit and hear me, 384b
 songs in praise of you, 96b
 soul clap hands and, 827a
 soul of Orpheus, 246a
 still wouldst thou, 481b
 strange that death, 148b
 suffers little birds to, 130a
 teaching simplicity to, 866a
 the ancient ways, 824a
 the heart to rest, 970a
 the Lord's song, 1038a
 thee a song in thy praise, 392b
 their ancient rhymes, 586b
 unto the Lord a new song, 1036b
 we for love and idleness, 932b
 well and laugh well, 20b
 whatever is well made, 828a
 willow, 190a
 ye heavens, 334a
 young men can, 924a
 Singe, so hot that it, yourself, 210b
 Singer, after death of its, 611b
 and sans end, 532a
 he the, passes, 639b
 how to the, comes the song, 723b
 idle, of an empty day, 666b
 in France of old, 692b
 lowly, dries one tear, 830b
 none hear beside the, 432a
 thou the, I the song, 883b
 wait deserved praises long, 732a
 Singers, fault common to all, 40a
 God sent his, 523a
 love the sweetest, 981a
 Singest of summer, 481a
 Singeth low in every heart, 703b
 Singing as they shine, 209a
 best song ever sung, 848b
 bird, my heart is like a, 649b
 birds all year round, 681a
 birds musicians, 138a
 delight in, 432a
 dinkey-bird goes, 747b
 garland and, robes, 250a
 hollaing and, anthems, 152b
 hour of peace, 929a
 I am sick of, 693a
 I hear America, 607a
 I was, all the time, 922b
 in the wilderness, 531b
 like an idiot, 968b
 masons, 154b
 mermaids, 943a

Singing, nightingales are, 952a
of birds, 1044a
praises of your deeds, 36a
songs of expectation, 664a
still dost soar, 467a
sweet, in the choir, 1004b
sweetly on a tree, 922b
there's more of, 862b
those who are, today, 681a
weather, sad or, 693a
woodthrush, 944b
Singist, as, I am not a success,
664b
Single blessedness, 140b
bound, not reached at a, 597a
brought to land a, volume, 405a
fellow citizen, blood of a, 375b
finding, withhold a, 399b
hair, beauty draws with a, 223b,
312b
hair casts its shadow, 43b
hound, attended by a, 648a
hour of Dundee, 408a
human being, applause of a,
342b
individual namely you, 610a
irradiating word, 650a
life, married to a, 263b
life, so careless of the, 552b
man of good fortune, 428a
man plant himself on his in-
stincts, 501a
men in barracks, 818a
nothing in the world is, 466a
spies, sorrows come not, 178a
thought, two souls with a, 5a
zealot may commence, 373b
Single-minded unperplexed, 884a
Singleness and tautness, 946a
Singling him out from the herd,
651b
Singly, good things not to be had,
431a
Sings a lasting song, 827b
another bird, better, 222a
at grave-making, 178b
each song twice over, 568b
for his supper, 1016a
his sweet ode, 854a
in his boat on the bay, 549b
in me, no more, 962a
lark at heaven's gate, 204a
nightly, the staring owl, 134a
so, man, 485b
someone, about the sky, 427b
soul and body, 148b
the tune without words, 646b
to one clear harp, 551b
Singular and perpetual charm,
681a
prosperity, 516b
Singularity, trick of, 165b
Sinit, enforce th' rules iv th', 837a
strong arm men iv th', 835a
Sink a navy, 211b
beneath the shock, 455b
can't afford to, 819a
half his present repute, 600b
into the heart, 4a
make heavy weather but not,
957a
my yacht, 975a
of uncertainty and error, 272b
or swim, 819a
or swim live or die, 443a
this ship, 47b
unrespective, 181b
Sinking, alacrity in, 180b
down into inferiority, 442a

Sinking in thy last long sleep,
377b
ship, rats desert a, 50a
someone is, today, 755a
star, follow knowledge like a,
548a
Sinks and I am ready to depart,
432a
fight her till she, 441b
the day-star, 249b
Sinlessness, health, and immortal-
ity, 616b
Sinn'd, more, against than sinning,
191b
Sinned, in Adam's fall we, 1000b
incessantly, 846b
Sinner, hate the sin but love the,
625b
hungry, 459b
it or saint it, 314b
mercy on the, 947a
of his memory, 209a
or no I know not, 1058a
prayer that reforms the, 616b
saint a dead, 714a
too weak to be a, 203a
vilest, may return, 303a
Sinners, God and, reconciled,
334b
how many po', 738b
if, entice thee, 1038a
lift hands, 84a
miserable, 1068b
pass vividly down the ages,
857b
publicans and, 1052b
standeth in the way of, 1032a
to repentance, 1052a
unrepentant old, 960a
we are, all, 125b
Sinneth, doeth good and, not,
1043a
Sinning, more sinn'd against than,
191b
Sinon said come of it what may,
48b
Sin's sharp ez a bamboo-brier,
738b
Sins are all committed, 660b
be all my, remember'd, 175a
be as scarlet, 1045a
broken-hearted for his, 763b
compound for, 238b
deadly, bought in tins, 993b
do not weep for their, 608a
enough in his own life, 264a
God may forgive, 507b
love covereth all, 1039a
manifest, and wickedness, 1068a
multitude of, 1064a
not for the, committed, 712a
of the fathers, 18a
oldest, 154a
other, only speak, 82b
remission of, 1055a
season of snows and, 691b
that tarnish whore and thief,
804b
they are inclined to, 238b
two cardinal, 927b
were scarlet, 849b
Sinuous shells of pearly hue, 411a
Sioux, little Indian, or Crow,
750b
Sip and twitter, 477a
can't be tasted in a, 577a
had a, of it once, 577a
my life-blood seemed to, 421b
where my own did hope to, 381b

Sipped brandy and water gayly,
396a
no sup, 685a
Sipping punch some sipping tea,
404b
sit idly, my beer, 664a
Sips, fly that, treacle is lost, 308b
Sir Bulwer Lytton, 494a
Christopher Wren, 878b
Critic good day, 587a
James Barrie, 950b
Jenkin Grout, 1014b
John, sail of, 626a
Lancelot, 547b
Oracle, 143a
Paris, that he not be a, 98a
Patrick Spens, 1011b
Richard Grenville, 556a
Roger made reflections, 301a
Thomas Browne to Defoe, 751b
Walter responsible for war,
676b
Sire of fame, toil is the, 17b
son degenerates from the, 4a
Sired by a hurricane, 676a
Siren, song of the, 117a
Sirens, what song the, sang, 441b
Sires, ages of your, 620b
at old Thermopylae, 583b
green graves of your, 462b
heroic, 287a
holy faith that warmed our,
535a
Sires' age was worse, 39a
Sirius, brilliance of, 704b
Siroc-wither'd plain, 543b
Sis Cow, 738b
Sisera, fought against, 1026b
with the hammer she smote,
1026b
Sister Anne see any one coming,
1005b
barren, 140b
calls me Will, 747b
flood of tears, 129a
good night, 848b
ministering angel my, be, 179a
moon is my, 848b
never praise a sister to a, 813b
shouts with his, at play, 549b
shut my little, in, 911a
Sidney's, 230a
we have a little, 1045a
woman, still gentler, 311b, 391b
Sisterhood of the Nymphs, 36b
Sister's, aunt's charwoman's, son,
1008b
erring, shame, 455a
husband's niece, 660a
Sisters, all the, virtuous, 1013b
dear, men with, 489a
death and night, 609b
his cousins and his aunts, 682a
Three, 144a
twa, sat in a bower, 1012b
two, by the goal are set, 415b
under their skins, 818b
wayward, depart in peace, 450b
weird, 108b
Sistine Madonna, paint the, 955b
Sit and drink with me, 848b
and fancy things, 877b
and hear hollow compliments,
250b
and hold high converse, 327b
and play with similes, 407b
and sit a thousand years, 881b
and spit for us, 29b
at the gate of the temple, 924a

Sit attentive to own applause,
319a
beside my lonely fire, 645a
by the fire and spin, 1016b
close and silently, 102b
do not, down on a bushel, 72b
down and taste my meat, 232b
down good fellow, 688a
dread and fear of kings, 146a
every man under his vine, 1049b
here on and off for days, 656b
I, alone at present, 651a
in clouds and mock us, 153a
in middle of her web, 102b
in my bones, 419a
in stand in and walk in, 632b
like grandsire, 143a
lingering here, 272a
little sorrows, and weep, 386a
on the busy quay, 852a
on two stools, 88a
shame ashamed to, 137a
so I did, and eat, 232b
strength is to, still, 1046b
such as, in darkness, 1036b
teach us to, still, 944b
the cure is not to, still, 820a
these down sorrow, 132b
though I, down now, 511b
upon the ground, 139b
Sits and smiles on the night, 385b
as one new-risen, 130b
grim death, 254b
high in people's hearts, 166b
love, down to the banquet, 668a
on his bottom, 101a
on his horse, 147b
on these dark battlements, 397a
spirit, in a foggy cloud, 198a
unrepentant, and grins, 763b
where God, all the year, 867a
wind, in that corner, 157b
Sitteth in seat of scornful, 1032a
on the right hand of God, 1068a
Sitting, as cheap, as standing,
296b
at receipt of custom, 1052a
audience looks, 304a
by desolate streams, 730a
cursed him in, 451b
in a place never sat before, 975b
in a pleasant shade, 220a
in the shade, 821a
pity, in clouds, 137a
rapt soul, 246a
raven still is, 545a
under glassy cool wave, 248a
Situation, beautiful for, 1034b
excellent, 754b
most dangerous, 967b
new social, 920b
posterity can hardly trace the,
353a
we hoped to change unimpor-
tant, 856a
Situations, appreciate droll, 744a
Six and seven, everything at,
78b
counties overhung with smoke,
667a
days shalt thou labour, 585a,
1024b
days, world was made in, 399a
days' work, 257b
feet of earth, 805b
foot of ground, 564a
honest serving-men, 819b
hours in sleep, 110b
hundred pounds a year, 320a

Six hundred, rode the, 553b
impossible things, 659a
inches long, thoughts are, 984b
men of Indostan, 588a
months' oblivion, 697a
or seven senses, 924b
Richmonds in the field, 128b
rise at, dine at ten, 498a
weeks to frost, 957b
Sixes and sevens, 78b
Sixpence all too dear, 187b
crooked, 1019a
I give thee, 401a
lucky, in her shoe, 1008a
sing a song of, 1017a
thing that costs, 341a
Sixteenth, sixth birthday and the,
910a
Sixth age shifts, 161b
birthday and the sixteenth, 910a
sense, money is like a, 875a
ward, American nation in the,
833b
Sixty diamond minutes, 484a
men retired for a year, 744a
minutes an hour, 980b
years, I'm growing old I've,
615a
years of age, men above, 744a
Sixty-first minute, 777b
Sixtyfold, some, 1052b
Size is not grandeur, 633b
no virtue goes with, 506a
of cities nor the crops, 507b
of pots of ale, 238a
of the lie, 951b
Sizes, anguish of all, 233a
symmetry of their, 12a
Skating over thin ice, 502b
Skeleton, found it a, 444a
Skeptic blows have beat upon,
681b
side, 316b
Skeptical age, skepticism of a,
701a
Skepticism, bad digestion inclines
one to, 773b
luxury of, 728a
of a skeptical age, 701a
wise, 602b
Sketch, began to, a face, 717b
Skewed through with office-pens,
579b
Skie falth, 88b
Skies, air earth and, 407a
all the, were sunshine, 756b
altar reach the, 402b
are a trifle bluer, 862b
are blue, 467b
are not cloudy all day, 730b
cancelled, 960b
change their, above them, 815b
charm from the, 464b
climb'st the, 115b
cloudless climes and starry, 456a
commerce with the, 246a
common people of the, 213a
distant deeps or, 387a
double-darken gloomy, 602a
forehead of the frowning, 102b
hurled gods out of their, 266b
join the triumph of the, 334b
ladder to the, 114b
laughter shakes the, 3b
mansions in the, 303a
many a message from the, 393a
morning, books and my food,
751b
my canopy the, 316a

Skies, new earths and, and seas,
591a
now, are skies, 988a
O beautiful for spacious, 781a
of couple-colour, 724a
of old Kilkinny, 859b
other, be just as blue, 687b
peace beneath our western, 970b
rais'd a mortal to the, 280b
rend th' affrighted, 312b
setting in his western, 277a
some inmate of the, 6b
spirit in the, may bloom, 436b
stars are in the quiet, 510a
statues touch the, 647a
steelyards of the, 771b
summer, are darkly blue, 509b
sweet sleep from blissful, 547a
they were ashen and sober, 545b
twitters from the quiet, 742a
'twixt the marsh and the, 716b
vaulted, 597b
wind cloud and changing, 471a
Skiff, fragile, attains the shore,
699b
with the current glide, 326b
Skill, adorning but a barb-rous,
267a
and judgment thrown away,
347a
author's, to give, 806a
diligence and, 337a
game of, or chance, 776a
God gives, 596a
honour no, in surgery, 151b
in curing, 28b
intellectual taste or, 505a
is greatest, 42b
little, in antiquity, 120b
love and pride beyond mere,
773a
parson own'd his, 356b
sharpens our, 361b
simple truth his utmost, 213a
strength and, 409a
to conceal one's skill, 265b
to him that can get it, 274b
woman's rarest, 887a
Skill'd to retire, 259a
Skilled in polite phrases and
poses, 644a
in works of both languages, 39a
Prometheus, 39a
Skillful archer miss his aim, 42a
in its own defence, 652b
in the wars, 271b
man a different integration,
976b
way you hide your claws, 842b
Skillfullest arithmetician, 592b
Skim, in airy rings they, the
heath, 309a
milk masquerades as cream,
682b
Skimble-skamble stuff, 151a
Skimming, dancing flirting, along,
632a
Skin, after my, worms destroy this
body, 1031a
and bone, 103a
and bones and hymn-book,
517a
and exhaust the land, 779b
arm impregnable the, 506a
bristles, 788a
colour loves and, 215b
come off with a whole, 104b
deep, beauty's but, 212b
drum made of his, 221b

Skin, Ethiopian change his,
1048a
fog-colored, 940a
for skin, 1029b
hyena, 871b
lion's, will not reach, 55a
of an innocent lamb, 125b
of my teeth, 1031a
of the man of letters, 651a
of your cheek will tan, 793b
rabbit, 1016b
rip off his, 1006b
skull beneath the, 943b
smooth and sleek, 54b
the wolf was wearing, 10b
tint of, 812b
white as leprosy, 421b
Skin-deep, colours that are but,
212b
Skinny notice of your birth, 995a
Skins, sisters under their, 818b
Skinside is the inside, 855a
Skip, learns to, dance and kneel,
61a
refuse to, in unison, 707b
Skipped like rams, 1037a
Skipper had taken his little daugh-
ter, 521b
hire out as the, 894a
stormed and tore his hair, 587a
Skirmish fought near Marathon,
972b
of wit, 157a
Skirt, clinging to her, 915a
eternal frost, 423a
Skirts, caught at God's, 569b
no one ever lifted my, 61b
of happy chance, 552b
Skittish, unstead and, 164b
Skittles, beer and, 625a
Skugg lies snug, 331a
Skulking among the cook-shops,
66a
Skull, ashy the tall, 947a
beneath the skin, 943b
of a lawyer, 178b
of life, 901a
place of a, 1055a
poor fellow's, 426b
Skunk cabbages, 801b
Sky, above world is stretched the,
961b
admitted to that equal, 316a
against a pearl-gray, 917a
all the milky, 824b
and sea and land, 787b
and sea, trouble concerns, 51a
banners flout the, 194a
beneath what, 808b
black in the blue of the, 630b
blue ethereal, 299a
bridal of earth and, 232a
bright reversion in the, 313b
changes when they are wives,
162b
clear upper, 443b
commonplace, 734a
complexion of the, 139b
could not enfold it, 789a
diamond in the, 442b
droop'd in the western, 609b
earth and, stand presently, 814a
earth and the, 889a
earth waters and, 287a
empty, 825a
every, has its beauty, 775a
far far out of reach, 609b
fill, with black clouds, 39b
flaming from th' eternal, 252a

Sky, flushing round a summer,
328b
forehead of the morning, 249b
glad that the, is blue, 764a
God's blue, 796a
high about us in the, 786a
inverted bowl they call the,
533a
is changed, 453b
is filled with stars, 525a
is low clouds are mean, 647b
is red, 1053a
keep one parent from the, 319b
late discovered earth and early,
934b
lonely sea and the, 895b
lonesome place against the,
756a
lose itself in the, 572a
milky way i' the, 261b
moving moon went up the,
422a
music shall untune the, 278b
need of the, 808b
no limits but the, 104a
none knew color of, 852b
November's, chill and drear,
414a
nursling of the, 466b
on his back, 589a
only one is shining in the, 405b
out of the, as I came through,
632b
pie in the, 1009a
prisoners call the, 769b
publish yourselves to the, 716a
rainbow in the, 406a
rides down the, 332b
rules the southern, 813a
sea rising nor, clouding, 721b
sea-line meets the, 909b
sheriffs in de, 758b
shoulder the, my lad, 787a
silence in the starry, 410b
someone sings about the, 427b
soul is larger than the, 483b
split the, in two, 961b
stars gem the, 686a
stars of the, 777a
steal across the, 664a
sunshine shall light the, 584a
take our love together to some,
712a
tears of the, 324a
tea-tray in the, 442b, 656b
though the, fall, 241a
through the boundless, 470b
under that benign, 592a
under the clear, 583b
wanderings of the, 37b
what a scowl of cloud, 575a
what if, were to fall, 32b
whole against the, 884a
wide and starry, 751a
wind and, were always fair,
302a
windows of the, 329a
wind-swept, 815a
witchery of soft blue, 404a
woods against a stormy, 470a
yon clouded, 509b
you were the, 988a
your goal the, 1008b
Skye, over the sea to, 781b
Skyey influences, 184b
Skyline is a promise, 897b
Sky-pointing, lone, tree, 622b
Sky-robcs spun out of Iris' woof,
247a

Sky's the limit, 104a
Slack, every stitch takes up its,
977b
love observing me grow, 232b
Slackening, care for external
things is, 701b
Slacks, thirst for greatness, 942b
Slag, grossness and the, 609a
Slain a thousand men, 1026b
all whom war hath, 217b
another fair and learn'd, 230a
brothers sons and kindred, 266b
by arrows of early frost, 634b
can never do that's, 69a
care little, 12b
consent to be, 32a
crippled and palsied and, 877a
frosts are, 691b
hast thou, the Jabberwock, 657b
he that is in battle, 69a
here lies the county, 138a
his thousands, 1027b
honour those they have, 618b
in your country's wars, 129b
slew the, 280a
tens o' thousands has, 390b
the Earl of Murray, 1013a
think he is slain, 506b
with him is beauty, 131a
wounded but not, 1012a
Slander lives upon succession,
129a
loves a shining mark, 637a
one to, you, 679a
vindication against, 541b
whose edge is sharper, 204a
Slanderous tongues, 159a
Slang, pleasant effervescent, 828b
Slanged, sneered and, 848a
Slanted radiance fills their hol-
lows, 892a
Slanting lines, came down in, 650a
silver line, 961b
Slap, gave himself a hard, 10a
Slash of the rain, 793b
Slashed, she whipped him she,
him, 1019b
Slaughter, if we must, 583b
lamb to the, 1047b
like sheep to the, 367a
no fratricidal, 737a
ox goeth to the, 1038b
plunder, steal, 63b
through, to a throne, 349a
Slaughter'd saints, 251b
Slaughtering, crime of, whole peo-
ples, 47b
Slaughters a thousand waiting,
207b
of the race, 706a
Slav Teuton Kelt, 556b
Slave, armor's, 574a
as I would not be a, 537b
beauty not a, to purpose, 981a
dreads like the meanest, 314a
for bare necessities, 739b
for livelihood, 911b
frees her, again, 1000b
giving freedom to the, 540b
half, and half free, 537b
he who would be no, 538b
in his father's stead, 652b
meant them for a, 458b
of words, 473b
passion's, 175b
prisoner make but not a, 268a
rogue and peasant, am I, 174a
save Union without freeing
any, 539b

Slave to its animosity, 367a
 to no sect, 304a, 318a
 to some poor hind, 6b
 to thousands, 188a
 trade, commonly called the,
 329b
 whatever day makes man a, 6b
 wretched, 156a
 Slaverie, chains and, 394a
 Slavery, arguing for, 542b
 choose, or death, 299b
 economical relations of, 499b
 great fortune is a great, 48a
 hundred years of, remitted,
 740a
 ignorance is the only, 662b
 intellectuals will deserve, 900b
 is but half abolished, 557a
 opponents of, 537b
 price of chains and, 369a
 save or destroy, 539b
 they can have anywhere, 360b
 thou art a bitter draught, 347a
 where elections end, begins,
 368a
 Slaves, at the mill with, 259b
 Britons never will be, 328b
 cannot breathe in England,
 364a
 creed of, 255b
 five-and-thirty black, 780b
 how'er contented, 363a
 if any should be, 542a
 instead of masters of men, 783b
 land of, 458b
 make, of the rest, 334b
 makes, of men, 464b
 man wills us, 371b
 master mistress and two, 714a
 mechanic, 201b
 of some defunct economist,
 925b
 of the lamp, 655a
 religion of, and taskmasters,
 840b
 save Union by freeing all, 539b
 so cruelly treated, 517a
 that send them flying, 132a
 to dreams, 949b
 to one man, 58a
 to their gilded show, 491a
 tyrants and, 355a
 voluntarily submit to be, 334b
 who fear to speak, 599b
 Slay, death cannot, 781a
 in no wise, it, 1028a
 kiss with peace not, 887a
 men that conquer and, 809a
 their foes and lift them high,
 631b
 Slayer, red, 506b
 Slayeth, envy, the silly one, 1030a
 Slays, war its thousands, 366b
 war never, a bad man, 15b
 Sleeve, ravell'd, of care, 196b
 Sleek with ease and home-keep-
 ing habits, 54b
 with good keeping, 41a
 Sleek-headed men, 166b
 Sleekit cownin tim'rous beastie,
 390a
 Sleep, a little, a little slumber,
 1038b
 after battle, is best, 667a
 after-dinner's, 184b
 among the lonely hills, 410b
 an act or two, 212b
 and a forgetting, 408a
 and be glad, 692b

Sleep and death two twins, 5a
 and lazy ease, 98a
 as nice as women, 261b
 as they sleep, 693a
 azure-lidded, 481a
 balmy, 305a
 beauty bright, 386a
 before Death, 60a
 beneath the shadows, 662a
 beneath these weeds, 845a
 both when we wake and, 236a
 brief period of, 766b
 brother of death, 7a
 calls us from our, 449b
 cannot break his, 531b
 care-charmer, 122a
 Cawdor shall, no more, 196b
 city of, 820a
 dear sleep, 300a
 death and his brother, 464b
 death is a, 693a
 death is an eternal, 23a, 396a
 death's twin-brother, 7a
 deep and dreamless, 669b
 deep, to fall upon Adam, 1021b
 dewy-feather'd, 246b
 downy, death's counterfeit, 197a
 dream with the first, 736b
 during a prosperous period,
 344b
 everything but, 694a
 exposition of, 142a
 first sweet, of night, 466b
 folding of the hands to, 1038b
 for once and soundly, 703b
 friend of woe, 427b
 full of sweet dreams, 478b
 garden of, 695b
 gentle, 153b
 get a nice quiet, 843b
 give their readers, 321b
 giveth his beloved, 818a, 1037b
 Glamis hath murder'd, 196b
 God giveth His beloved, 633a
 gray and full of, 96b
 great gift of, 742a
 happy, 84b
 herd that only, and freed, 177b
 holy spirit blessed soul, 547b
 hour friendliest to, 256b
 hour's, before midnight, 234b
 hypocrites in our, 435a
 I cannot, a wink, 319b
 I wouldn't, I wouldn't wash,
 881b
 if an endless, He wills, 633a
 ignominy, with thee, 152a
 in dull cold marble, 211b
 in peace, 129b
 in restless waves, 742b
 in soot I, 385a
 in the corner of a churchyard,
 361b
 in the dark, 429b
 in the land they made free,
 662a
 in the night, 386a
 in the president's chair, 1005a
 in the shade, 438a
 is a death, 241a
 is as forward as hives, 989a
 is good but death is better,
 486b
 it is a gentle thing, 422a
 lay me down in peace to, 451a
 lay me down to take my, 1000b
 life is rounded with a, 210a
 like a strong man after, 250b
 Macbeth does murder, 196b

Sleep, medicine thee to that sweet,
 188b
 miles to go before I, 880b
 most things, lying, 233a
 music that brings sweet, 547a
 must have passed it in my, 736a
 neither night nor day, 194a
 neither slumber nor, 1037b
 night to do with, 247a
 nights with, 156a
 no more, 196b
 no small art is to, 726b
 not dream not, 591b
 O magic, 478b
 of a labouring man, 1042b
 of death, 174b
 of one everlasting night, 35a
 old and grey and full of, 824a
 on O brave-hearted, 902b
 on their, may rise light, 695b
 one short, past, 217b
 or rise again, 12b
 out of his, to starte, 80a
 out this great gap of time, 200a
 perpetual of, 968b
 perverse as human nature, 989b
 plough deep while sluggards,
 330b
 prince of, 863a
 purr myself to, with thunder,
 676a
 quiet, and a sweet dream, 896a
 sank brooding to, 704b
 shall our gratitude, 401a
 shall we, after all, 693a
 silent in primeval, 628a
 sinking in thy last long, 377b
 six hours in, 110b
 slipped, 968b
 softly eagle forgotten, 902b
 some must, 176a
 son of sable night, 122a
 sons of Edward, 128a
 sooner to, 598a
 soul's eternal, 383a
 soundly as slave, 156a
 such as, o' nights, 166b
 suffer him to, 1042b
 sup at six, at ten, 498a
 sweetly tender heart, 547b
 thank God for, 796b
 that knits up ravell'd sleeve,
 196b
 the brave, 351b
 the sleep of death, 389a
 the sleep that knows not break-
 ing, 415a
 thegither at the foot, 392b
 third of life is passed in, 459b
 those who, in earth, 471b
 three weeks on end, 882b
 time enough to, 785b
 timely dew of, 255b
 to be in bed and, not, 974b
 to die to, no more, 174b
 to mine eyes, 1037b
 to wake, 575b
 tremendous lie of, 968b
 universal vanquisher, 14b
 unseasonable and immoderate,
 338a
 unwilling, 477b
 upon a golden bed, 827b
 vision between a, 691b
 wakeful man's, 598b
 was aery light, 256b
 we shall not, 860b
 we shall not all, 1061b
 when you in your cloak, 616a

- Sleep which ow'dst yesterday,
188b
while mortals, 669b
will never lie, 136a
without a wink of, 104a
wrestle against, 561a
Sleeps in quiet grave, 113a
Sleeper, waken a, 759a
Sleepers in that quiet earth, 592a
Sleepers', seven, den, 215a
Sleepin' a li'l, 804a
Sleepiness, took a swim to keep
off, 676b
Sleeping, all are, on the hill, 845a
and eating, 23a
and the dead are as pictures,
196b
but never dead, 599a
cursed him in, 451a
dogs lie, 579b
growing when ye're, 415b
if, wake, 662a
innocence, dream of, 649a
love that was, 992b
mourn upon thy bed, 693b
some, kill'd, 139b
try by, what it is to die, 241a
wakened us from, 938b
when she died, 487b
within my orchard, 172b
world, curtain her, 464b
Sleeping-car, first struggle with
a, 696b
Sleeping-cars, cognominators of,
800b
Sleepless Eremit, nature's patient,
479b
nights, never so many, 358b
soul that perished, 406b
to give readers sleep, 321b
vigilance, energy and, 540b
watches of the night, 526a
Sleeps a happy warrior, 924b
creation, 305b
here, in peace, 1014a
in continual noise, 690a
in dust, 237a, 290b
Leviathan, or swims, 257a
moonlight, upon this bank,
147a
the crimson petal, 551a
the pride of former days, 438a
upon his watch, 359a
well who knows not, 43b
where, that promise now, 673b
where the high winds blow,
485b
while my pretty one, 550a
Sleep-walking on that silver wall,
992b
Sleepy and proud, 946b
Sleepy-head, let's to bed says,
1017a
Sleepytown express, 864a
Sleet, iron, of arrowy shower,
350a
or stifling snow, 567a
stood before the iron, 520a
Sleeve, laughing in your, 381a
laughing up her, 270a
wear his liver on his, 988b
wear my heart upon my, 186a
Sleeveless some and shirtless
others, 322a
Sleigh, way to carry the, 498b
Sleigh-bells, ghost of, 880a
Sleight, tricks by, of hand, 298a
Slender debt to nature's paid,
231b
Slender guarantee for being right,
534a
tops close against the sky, 488a
waist confin'd, 242a
Slenderly and meanly, 1067b
fashioned so, 489a
Slep, god of, 77b
Slepe or wake or rome or ryde,
81b
Slepen all night with open ye, 79a
weder for to, inne, 78b
Slept and dreamed, 587b
if you have not, 505b
in peace, 211b
on an island, 969a
one wink, 104a
passion, 335b
resembled my father as he,
196b
there fifty-seven years, 70b
Sleepyng hound, 78b
Sleeveless errand, 91b
Slew, as he was ambitious I, him,
168a
at his death, 1027a
the slain, 280a
'twas on a tree they, Him, 917a
Slice, how thin you, it, 864b
Slices for the little ones, 564a
Slide Kelly slide, 1005b
let the world, 90b
no foot shall, 1008b
soul into the boughs does, 269a
Slight for the hereafter, 567a
me when I woo, 229a
not what's near, 17a
Slighted shepherd's trade, 248b
Slightest folly, 160a
Slim and crooked but personal,
718a
Lady Jane was tall and, 451a
Slime and pitch, 1023b
Slimier slime, 938a
Slimy things did crawl, 421b
Sling and with a stone, 1027b
in my pocket, 370a
Slings and arrows of fortune,
174b
Slinks out of the race, 250b
Slip, blue trip, 645a
giving his enemies the, 345b
if I, thou dost not fall, 595b
into their graves, 650b
Judas had given them the, 293a
let, the dogs of war, 168a
let the world, 90b
many a, 'twixt cup and lip,
223a
short sheets that, 959a
Slipped from my hold, 663a
from politics to puns, 499b
in three blessings, 403a
Slipper, stroked down with a,
32a
well-worn, 535a
Slipper'd pantaloons, 161b
Slipped sleep, softer than, 968b
Slippers, same old, 788b
shuffle about in little, 812a
Slippery one, one by, 575a
smooth, faithless, 883b
stands upon, place, 148a
that fear's as bad, 204a
words are, 697b
Slipping the smooth oil, 49a
Slips from the full heart, 42a
greyhounds in, 155a
lips would keep from, 737a
when one, off rest follow, 641a
Slithy toves, brillig and, 657b
Slits thin-spun life, 249a
Slogan, the homily the, and the
ad, 996a
throw the rascals in, 986b
Slogans are opiates for the con-
science, 965a
Slogardye a-night, 80a
Slop over, weakness is to, 664b
Slope laughs with white and red,
624a
reclimb the, 37a
through darkness up to God,
552b
upward and the downward,
752a
Slopes of hell, 891a
shadows move over, 37a
Sloping into brooks, 448a
Slop-pail, woman with a, 725a
Sloth, peaceful, not peace, 254a
resty, 204a
Slothful man saith there is a lion,
1041a
swollen, ease, 779a
Slouches towards Bethlehem, 826b
Slough, name of the, was Despond,
274a
Slovenly unhandsome corpse, 149b
Slow, aged and poor and, 760a
and horrible death, 794a
and moving finger, 189b
and silent stream, 254a
as tardy as too, 136b
be not, to visit sick, 1066a
but sure, 234b
deep trees, 968b
doubt is, to clear, 572a
drip the seconds, 992b
I am, of speech, 1024a
learn to read, 273a
length along, drags its, 311a
Meander's margent green, 247a
northern-thought is, 570b
of study, 141a
pomp, 467b
progress, long-continued, 531a
rises worth, 335b
silent walk, 706b
sort of country, 658a
spondee stalks, 423b
tarry a while says, 1017a
to anger, 1039b
to snite, 471b
to speak slow to wrath, 1064a
tongue, of a, 1024a
wand'ring steps and, 259a
wisely and, 136a
years, disintegration of, 899b
Slowly, comest in so, 989a
mere merit advances, 335b
pass more, 463a
slowly rase she up, 1012b
Slue, death, not him, 114b
Slug-a-bed, get up sweet, 231a
Sluggard, go to the ant thou,
1038b
voice of the, 302b
wiser in own conceit, 1041a
Sluggards, plough deep while,
sleep, 330b
Sluggish at rousing thee, 67b
mind, 739a
Sluggishness of matter, 883a
Slug-horn to my lips I set, 192a
Slug-ye'er-spouse is internaytional
sport, 837a
Slumber, a little sleep a little,
1038b

Slumber, abbots purple, 322a
 death is, 465a
 did my spirit seal, 405b
 grief brings a deeper, 665b
 honey-heavy dew of, 167a
 I must, again, 302b
 in its bosom, 470b
 lie still and, 302b
 love itself shall, 468b
 meat nor drink nor, 963a
 neither, nor sleep, 1037b
 ports of, 154a
 seven hours to soothing, 110b
 start from her, 619b
 still repel you, 911b
 to mine eyelids, 1037b
 Slumber'd, despair that, 255a
 Slumberers, tossing like, 604b
 Slumbering ages, wakens the, 494b
 fair, disturb not my, 993a
 thoughts at that time, 241b
 world, 305b
 Slumber's chain has bound me,
 439b
 Slumbers beneath the ashes, 243b
 in the shell, 396b
 of the virtuous man, 300a
 pleasing dreams and, light,
 415a
 soul is dead that, 521a
 unquiet, 592a
 Slumb'ring on its own right arm,
 477b
 rouse, morn, 245a
 Sly normal lurch, 587a
 tough and devilish, 578b
 Smack and tang of elemental
 things, 756a
 of age, 152b
 Smack'd of noyance or unrest,
 328b
 Smale, manye, maken a greet,
 82b
 fowles maken melodye, 79a
 Small and white and clean, 667a
 beer, 125b, 187a
 beginnings, 229b
 cannot reach the, 113b
 change, glory's, 496b
 cheer and great welcome, 129a
 choice in rotten apples, 130a
 circle of a wedding-ring, 298b
 clumsy feet of April, 969a
 coin of great value, 57a
 company, multitude or, 1066b
 compare great things with, 36a
 deserts are, 262b
 dim noises thousand-fold, 979a
 drop of ink, 458b
 dust of the balance, 1047a
 elves coats, 141b
 experience grows, 130a
 for its age, 60b
 gilded fly, 193a
 great ones devoured the, 203b
 great vulgar and the, 267b
 grey coffee-pot, 934a
 grind exceeding, 234b
 habits well pursued, 376b
 hardly anything so, 442b
 his eyes are, 918a
 histories, writers of, 336b
 hot bird, 747a
 house and large garden, 267a
 interest, lending at, 341a
 it is so, a thing, 620b
 Latin and less Greek, 219b
 life's, things, 602b
 lives whose range is very, 670a

Small lost rafts, thoughts like,
 893a
 model of barren earth, 139b
 moon lightens more, 721a
 much you get is, 630a
 nations, liberties of, 771a
 needle's eye, 140b
 number of really good books,
 782a
 of all human hearts endure,
 337b
 one a strong nation, 1047b
 one, candle, 229b
 one, spot a continent, 654a
 percentage will profit, 775a
 pitchers have wyde eares, 94a
 planet, swift like a, 772a
 potatoes and few in a hill, 814b
 potatoes we all are, 645a
 rain down can rain, 999a
 sands make the mountain, 305a
 seeds of moments, 797a
 service is true service, 412a
 showers last long, 138b
 solved when it was, 912b
 still, voice, 1029a
 sweet courtesies of life, 346b
 talk dies in agonies, 466b
 there is no great and no, 316b
 things, day of, 1049b
 things make base men, 125b
 things, of all, 847a
 thy strength is, 1040b
 trifle of wives, 144b
 vices do appear, 193a
 Small-endians, big-endians and,
 295b
 Smaller end, break eggs at the,
 295b
 fleas, flea hath, 296a
 liked you better, 945b
 made it, with their art, 979a
 Smallest allowance for ignorance,
 633b
 chance, 883b
 current coin, 714a
 effort is not lost, 584b
 magnitude, star of, 254b
 orb, 147a
 success in even the, matter,
 68b
 Smallish, light and, box, 754a
 Small-knowing soul, 132b
 Small-town soul, 987a
 Smart, girls that are so, 307b
 love and all its, 500a
 shall, for it, 1039a
 some will, for it, 159a
 Smarts for what dog has done,
 332b
 so little as a fool, 318b
 Smell a rat, 106b
 ancient and fish-like, 209b
 and taste of things, 855a
 blood of a British man, 192b
 lost sea, 944b
 of bread and butter, 457a
 of old clothes, 938b
 sweet and blossom in dust, 237a
 sweet keen, 640b
 to a turf of fresh earth, 243b
 villainous, 180b
 worse than weeds, 206a
 would, as sweet, 135a
 Smelleth the battle afar off, 1032a
 Smells, April and May, 180b
 earth, regeneration, 639a
 fragrance, to heaven, 330a
 like gangrene, 886b

Smells not of itself but thee, 219a
 to heaven, 176b
 wet nose for, 859a
 wooingly here, 195a
 Smelt, heaviest ore of the body,
 931b
 of the lamp, 57a
 Smil'd at the dame, 386a
 smoothing raven down till it,
 247b
 Spain's chivalry away, 459b
 Smile, affliction may, again, 132b
 and a shake of the hand, 943b
 and be a villain, 173a
 and let my son go cheerily,
 893a
 and lost in dreaming, 486b
 at claims of long descent, 547a
 calm thou mayst, 377b
 Cambridge people rarely, 938a
 dwells a little longer, 862b
 ear nor glance nor, 464a
 early-Gothic, 805a
 falls heavily, 943a
 forget and, 649b
 fortune, once more, 191a
 fortune's golden, 391a
 from her bright eyes, 266b
 gleam of her own dying, 467b
 glory made the sages, 458b
 good warm sunny, 514a
 hear with a disdainful, 348a
 if we do meet again, 169a
 in her eye, 485a
 is sweetest ever seen, 484b
 Julia's lips do, 230a
 look backwards with a, 305b
 loving, will surely hail, 657b
 make languor, 319b
 make the learned, 311a
 moved to, at anything, 166b
 of Christian charity, 808a
 of God, 612a
 of love, 387b
 on Casey's face, 807b
 on her lips, 414b
 one vast substantial, 578a
 only one, alone, 388a
 share the good man's, 356a
 shone over his face, 566a
 skull of life showed through its,
 909a
 smile smile, 906b
 smiled a kind of sickly, 687a
 social, 348a
 that was childlike, 686b
 that won't come off, 847b
 till rainbows span it, 630b
 to those who hate me, 456b
 too wicked for a, 423a
 upon fingers' ends, 154b
 vain tribute of a, 413b
 was not meant to be seen, 884a
 we would aspire to, 211a
 when you call me that, 795a
 when you gave her a, 597a
 which is not a grin, 773b
 whole world seems to, 284b
 with intent to do mischief,
 221b
 you'll often have to, 737a
 Smiled, all around thee, 377b
 and the shadows departed, 707b
 at me you, but unbeguiled,
 546b
 on my birth have, 442b
 sat back and, 794a
 to think God's greatness, 518b
 until she, on me, 483b

- Smiles all other maids' surpass,
383a
and languish'd air, 384b
and tears, 192b
becks and wreathed, 245a
charmed it with, and soap, 659b
flower that, today, 230b, 469a
full of, 25a
his emptiness betray, 319b
kissed into, again, 686a
of joy tears of woe, 440a
of other maidens, 483b
on our beginnings, 36b
peace is crowned with, 271b
seldom he, 166b
sits and, on the night, 385b
smile of, 388a
still, which lie deeper, 472b
sweet strains or pensive, 503a
the robb'd that, 186b
the tears, 439b
to those who love you less,
440a
welcome ever, 182a
when fortune, 118a
while fortune, 43a
wife, and lets it go, 792b
- Smilest, thou, and art still, 619a
- Smiling and beautiful countryside,
782a
angels with pensive looks, 490b
at grief, 164b
crouched low and, 668b
damned villain, 173a
destructive man, 291a
from world's great snare, 201a
not always, 535a
of fortune beguiling, 343b
the boy fell dead, 569b
- Smily round the lips, 601a
- Smirch'd complexion, 155a
- Smirk, serious and the, 576b
- Smite all the firstborn, 1024a
baseness we will, 845b
ready to, once, 249b
slow to, 471b
thee by day, 1037b
thee on thy right cheek, 1051a
- Smithet a man so that he die,
1025a
- Smith a mighty man is he, 521b
Cap'n John, 893b
his name was, 717a
would have rejoiced Sydney,
651b
- Smithy of my soul, 916b
village, 521b
- Smitten with our own feathers,
11b
- Smoke an' divilmint, 859b
and stir of this dim spot, 246b
by the cigars they, 837b
chimneys consume their, 474a
cities fouled by, 853a
consume his own, 475b
consume your own, 474a, 743b
crackled and gone up in, 790a
death the sable, 454b
fires that, 959a
good cigar is a, 813a
hearthfire, against sky, 956a
is only smoke to me, 804a
more gentle than, 498a
no fire without, 94a
no good in emitting, 475b
of his pipe, 802a
pipe to, in cold weather, 377b
six counties overhung with,
667a
- Smoke stack, salt-caked, 896b
stupefying incense, 570b
that so gracefully curl'd, 437b
thin, without flame, 706b
w'at you gwine do wid de, 739a
- Smoked all their lives, 841b
my last cigar, 615b
- Smoke-filled room in some hotel,
793b
- Smokes a fifty-cent cigar, 911b
wretched one is more one,
665a
- Smokin' hot, w'en de stew is, 859b
- Smoking flax shall he not quench,
1047a
room, found first a, 844b
- Smoky, populous and, city, 466b
- Smooth, airy masses and, 432a
and sleek, skin that is, 54b
as monumental alabaster, 190a
five, stones, 1027b
its way through the world,
323b
large and, and round, 426b
make the road, 346b
oil, slipping the, 49a
path, that leadeth to danger,
131a
runs the water, 111a
safe and, of heart, 968a
slippery faithless, 883b
the bed of death, 319b
the ice, 148a
true love never did run, 1401a
- Smooth-lipped shell, 411a
- Smooth-running, clicking clean,
897b
- Smooth-shaven green, 246a
- Smooth-shod if that will do, 570a
- Smoothed her work and folded
it, 543a
his wrinkled front, 127b
on the rolling beach, 637b
- Smoother, mouth is, than oil,
1038b
pebble, finding a, 288a
than butter, 1035a
- Smoothes her hair, 944a
- Smoothest, streamerunneth, 111a
- Smoothing the raven down, 247b
- Smoothly, task is, done, 248b
- Smoothness, temperance that may
give it, 175b
turns earth's, rough, 572a
- Smooths every part which is
rough, 49a
- Smote in the camp of Assyrians,
456a
off his head, 1026b
rock of national resources, 444a
them hip and thigh, 1026b
- Smothery, cramped up and, 677a
- Smyth, General Alexander, 433b
- Snaffle, they use the, 988b
- Snail, creeping like, 161a
turn not pale beloved, 657a
went to kill a, 1017a
which everywhere doth roam,
217a
- Snail's on the thorn, 567a
- Snails, no plant-lice and, 954a
pretty feet like, 231a
snips and, 1018b
- Snake, eagle or the, 815a
like a, renew winter weeds,
467a
scotch'd the, 197b
to a pig, 714a
wounded, 311a
- Snakes, afraid of, 940a
gliding up and down, 501a
no, throughout the island, 342a
spotted, with double tongue,
142a
- Snakeskin-titles, 979a
- Snap av a finger, 821a
his suspenders, 886b
like vixens, 935a
- Snapped 'em off short, 578a
- Snapper-up of unconsidered tri-
fles, 208a
- Snaps, feels the master melody
and, 914b
vow that binds too strictly,
555a
- Snare, cruel, 109b
delusion a mockery and a, 437a
in the silken, 660a
it in a song, 892a
of the fowler, 1036a
rabbit in a, 922b
saw the, and retired, 546b
world's great, uncaught, 201a
- Snares, riches are ready, 83b
traps gins and pitfalls, 564b
- Snark was a boojum, 659b
- Snarl and be an angry man, 988b
curled up to, and whimper,
695a
- Snarling trumpets 'gan to chide,
480b
- Snatch a fearful joy, 347b
me away not to return, 880a
- Snatch'd kiss, hasty, 327b
- Snatched lightning from heaven,
330b
spear but left shield, 383a
- Snatches, ballads songs and, 684b
- Snatching victuals from the table,
868b
- Snaw, locks are like the, 392a
- Sneaked, General Shays has, off,
389a
- Sneaking, valour is, off, 381a
- Sneer and jibe of cynic tribe,
888b
and laugh, 401b
of cold command, 465a
prigs to, back at, 923b
self-complacent British, 588b
solemn, 453b
teach rest to, 319a
who can refute a, 372b
yesterday's, 598a
- Sneered and slanged, 848a
- Sneering, I was born, 684b
substance, 811a
without, teach rest to sneer,
319a
- Sneeze, good post-operative, 977b
no right to, 928a
- Sneezes, beat him when he, 656b
every time he, 802a
- Sneezing, cursed him in, 451b
presages by solemnly, 853b
- Sneezles, wheezles and, 918a
- Snew, froze or, 918a
- Snicker, hold my coat and, 943a
- Snicker-snack, 657b
- Snickersnee, I drew my, 685a
- Sniffs round the mass, 719b
- Snipped off her nose, 1017a
- Snips and snails, 1018b
- Snob meanly admires mean things,
565a
- Snobs, majority of English are,
765b
- Snood, undo the, 916b

Snore upon the flint, 204a
 Snores, class lies late and, 991b
 mercy how it, 891a
 Snoring his wonderful speeches,
 931a
 Snorted we in seven sleepers' den,
 215a
 Snorting steam and piston stroke,
 667a
 Snout clear down to tail, 811b
 swine's, 1039a
 Snow, a little this side of the,
 647a
 baths of golden, 968b
 beautiful snow, 632a
 birds sit brooding in the, 134a
 chaste as unsunn'd, 204a
 cherry hung with, 785b
 cloud dripping their snow, 946b
 curdled from purest, 202b
 diadem of, 456b
 falling, 892b
 falls in the river, 393b
 fare wel al the, 79a
 fleece was white as, 462b
 frolic architecture of the, 503b
 ghost of, 880a
 had fallen snow on show, 650a
 hide those hills of, 185b
 if, be white, 207b
 in May's new-fangled mirth,
 132b
 is on the grass again, 632a
 late though lingered the, 700b
 lies thick on Valley Forge, 821a
 many a winter's, 529a
 melted like, 456a
 mist and, 421a
 mockery king of, 140b
 naked in December, 138b
 nor rain, 19b
 of heaven, 971a
 of the hawthorn, 777a
 on snow, 650a
 on the green grass, 946b
 pure as, 175a
 raiment white as, 1055b
 rain, hail and drought, 675b
 rosebuds fill'd with, 221a
 run through, 961b
 she is near under the, 767a
 sleet or stifling, 567a
 sometimes rain and sometimes,
 863b
 stood shivering in, 118a
 their winding-sheet, 433a
 travelling flake of, 647b
 tree appearing above the, 369b
 upon the desert's dusty face,
 531b
 watch his woods fill up with,
 880b
 we shall have, 1018a
 where the, lay dinted, 593a
 white and drifted, 498b
 white as, 1045a
 whiter than, 1034b
 whiter than the driven, 347a
 wraps him in ice and, 485b
 wrapt in clouds and, 453a
 year rich year, 233b
 Snow-broth, blood is very, 183b
 Snowed, more deeply, up, 603a
 Snowflake, whenever a, leaves the
 sky, 651b
 Snowflakes fall thickest, 535a
 on the wave, 627a
 Snowing, April, 866a
 Snows, fleeces of descending, 4a

Snows lay round about, 593a
 of yester-year, 83b
 season of, and sins, 691b
 shone and the, were rain, 707b
 tossing his mane of, 690a
 Snow-storms, inspector of, 589b
 Snow-white, little, feet, 824a
 Snowy beard, tradition wears a,
 527b
 breast, marble of her, 242a
 hats, seraphs swing their, 646a
 summits old in story, 550a
 valley, flies through the, 471a
 Snub nose like to mine, 388b
 Snuff, only took, 358a
 rather than live in, 111b
 the approach of tyranny, 360a
 women drink or, 972b
 Snuff-box, fill his, 293a
 has no right to sneeze, 928a
 Snuff'd out by an article, 459b
 Snug as a bug in a rug, 331a
 farm of the world, 427a
 little island, 412b
 little kingdom, 564a
 So, as he thinketh, is he, 1040b
 find what I tell you is, 608b
 he only is so by being, 100a
 if it was, it might be, 658a
 it is and so it will be, 962b
 know what ain't, 595a
 little done so much to do, 552b
 little time to do so much, 921b
 many men so many minds, 33a
 many worlds so much to do,
 552b
 much to the good, 38a
 so is good, 163a
 to bed, 284a, 911b
 Soakers, old, 284b
 Soaks, thirsty earth, up the rain,
 267a
 Soap and education not as sud-
 den, 674b
 bubbles, attempt to tattoo,
 985a
 charmed it with smiles and,
 659b
 elusiveness of, 707b
 invisible, 488b
 what no, 350b
 Soaps, salve of flattery, all you
 do, 747b
 Soapsuds and the starch, 972b
 Soar aloft on an enemy's pinions,
 10b
 angels alone that, above, 268b
 as high as I can discern, 588b
 not too high, 226b
 run though not to, 492a
 spur you to, 694b
 through rolling clouds to, 452a
 wise who, 412a
 Soared, never, as high again, 701a
 Soaring ever singest, 467a
 poet, in high reason, 250a
 Soars, no bird, too high, 385b
 Sob a storm a strife, 655b
 child's, in the silence, 518b
 heavy world, 993b
 sigh which is not a, 773b
 Sober as a hymn, 741b
 as a judge, 332b
 be, be vigilant, 1064b
 certainty of waking bliss, 247b
 colouring, do take a, 408b
 countenance, present a, 565b
 healthful and with his wits,
 264b

Sober in your diet, 322b
 livery, clad in her, 255b
 men at whiles are, 787a
 once drunk and once, 19a
 skies they were ashen and, 545b
 steadfast and demure, 246a
 studious days, 313a
 to bed go, 225a
 way, creeping thing in, 592a
 wishes never learn'd to stray,
 349a
 Soberness, words of truth and,
 1059b
 Sobers, drinking largely, us again,
 310b
 Sobriety and presence of mind,
 282a
 Sobs and tears, 658b
 So-called debtor class, 689a
 Sociable, no comfort to one not,
 204b
 Social and economic experiment,
 873b
 and political prosperity, 538b
 animal, man is a, 282b
 as well as family relationship,
 783b
 code, break no canon of the,
 781a
 comfort in a hospital, 520a
 Dead Sea, 761b
 fences, American, 985a
 friendly honest man, 390b
 great economic and, forces,
 700a
 happiness, first condition of,
 722b
 intercourse, lived in, 340b
 mind, require a new, 697b
 most perfect, tact, 769a
 nature's, union, 390a
 offence, 596b
 order, interrupts, 514b
 past, liberate itself from, 874a
 political or religious privilege,
 588a
 political spine-character, 611a
 position, unhampered by, 641a
 production, means of, 593b
 progress, condition of, 666a
 prosperity, 497b
 Register, 994b
 smile, 348a
 solidarity, security in, 618a
 system could not subsist, 326a
 Socialism can succeed, 905a
 Christian, 593b
 in one country, 905a
 in Russia, 905a
 Marxian, 925a
 principle of, 905a
 victory of, 850b
 Socialists, right for National,
 889a
 Socialized society, 905a
 Society a body in a state of im-
 provement, 516a
 among unequals, 257b
 bane of all good, 370a
 black flower of civilized, 514a
 designed us to live in, 326a
 exhibiting five qualities, 797a
 fly-wheel of, 715a
 ganglion in nerves of, 709a
 gap in, 435a
 good, is means to good life,
 861a
 happiness of, 368a
 hitherto existing, 593a

Society in every state a blessing, 370a
in shipwreck, 43b
incumbent on, 282b
is no comfort, 204b
is now one polish'd horde, 459b
is wonderfully delightful, 769a
my glittering bride, 410b
no arts no letters no, 229a
no lack of good, 524a
offenders, 684b
owe ourselves partly to, 99b
owes his life to civilized, 766b
parasite of, 728a
pillars of, 641a
purposes of a, 539a
queen of swell, 828a
reduce human, to one level, 558b
relation and grade of, 753a
socialized, 905a
solitude sometimes best, 258a
soul selects her own, 646a
stable in unstable, 858b
such, as is quiet, 468b
three for, 590b
turned loose in, 715b
ultimate powers of the, 375b
vanilla of, 419a
waits uniform'd, 610b
when a, is perishing, 559a
where none intrudes, 454b
wholesome for the character, 602b
worrying, 445b
Society's chief joys, unfriendly to, 363a
Sock, Jonson's learned, 245b
Socket, burn to the, 410b
Socks compelled attention, 851a
Socrates, Aristophanes' turns, 70b
called beauty short-lived tyr-
anny, 71a
not an Athenian or a Greek, 61b
secretary of nature, 236b
wisest of men, 259b
Socrates' Xanthippe, 130a
Sod, builds on the watery, 716b
footprint in the, 795b
green, above rest light, 749a
green listening, 890b
poet lies beneath this, 425b
the saint had printed, 933a
those beneath the, 886b
to thy high requiem, 481b
under the, and the dew, 637b
Soda water, sermons and, 458a
water, wash their feet in, 944a
Sofa, wheel the, round, 364b
woman was the, soft, 640a
Soft and luminous shade, 969b
answer turneth away wrath, 1039b
as fleeces of descending snows, 4a
as the breast of doves, 936a
as the roses they twine, 455b
bastard Latin, 457a
blue sky, 404a
breathing, and low, 487b
complaining flute, 278b
concealments, 770b
deceit shall win, 386b
delights witchingly instill, 328b
desire, kindle, 280b
droppes of rain perce, 34b
ethereal warmth, 254a
eyes look'd love to eyes, 453a

Soft falls the dew, 636b
hair of the grass, 694b
hair, wavelets of, 632b
impeachment, own the, 381a
incense hangs upon the boughs, 481b
intercourse from soul to soul, 313a
is the heart of a child, 853b
Lydian airs, 245b
meek patient spirit, 215a
methinks I scent, 172b
mists in her hair, 860b
names in many a mused rhyme, 481b
nurse, nature's, 153b
pedal, poverty is a, 908a
phrase of peace, 186a
recorders, 253a
stillness and night, 147a
sweet accent, 649a
the music of village bells, 365a
the zephyr blows, 350a
under-belly of the Axis, 871b
verses, he could make, 216b
voice was, gentle and low, 193b
wind breathing through the
grass, 592a
Softe sonne, 78a
Soften, charms to, rocks, 298a
like plaster will never, 715a
Soften'd, marble, into life, 320b
Softening into shade, 328a
Softens, nature forms and, us, 41b
their hearts, 76b
Softer, heart is getting, 606a
than butter, 1035a
than oil, 1035a
than slipped sleep, 968b
Softest clothing woolly bright, 385a
moonlight is, in Kentucky, 725b
music to attending ears, 135b
Softly death succeeded life, 779b
fair and, goes far, 104a
go, all my years, 1046b
runs the afternoon, 890b
she was going up, 422a
sweet in Lydian measures, 280a
sweete Themmes runne, 115a
Softness and harmony in the
words, 434b
art untouched by, 897b
in chambers, 250b
sweet attractive grace for, 255a
Soil and climate, 406a
barren, of New England, 748a
broken with the, 973b
farmer works the, 713b
fertile, of man's vanity, 873a
flourisheth in every, 561a
freedom's, 476b
grows on mortal, 249a
is good to be born on, 603a
life of significant, 945a
may best deserve, 915a
moral, for aesthetic growth, 866a
of an unknown country, 842a
of New England, 875a
of people's hard necessities, 798b
out of which subject springs, 719a
paramount lord of the, 587b
same worn-out, 513b
stain its, 809a
that, may best deserve, 253a
thorn-curst, 757a

Soil, weed that grows in every, 360b
where first they trod, 470a
Soiled and the pure, 680a
frayed and, and torn, 695a
gets thinner cracks, 958b
hands are, in climbing, 900a
truth impossible to be, 72b
with all ignoble use, 553a
with hates and greeds of old, 839a
world, 609b
Soil's, suck, fertility, 140a
Sojers, ack like, 997b
Sojourn, where my, shall be long, 785b
Sojourn, tyme that may not, 77b
Sojourning; battle and a, 66b
Solace, crystal springs should, me, 236a
dews of, fall, 747a
give good advice as, 265a
song's but, for a day, 758a
Solar system, hub of the, 536a
walk or milky way, 316a
year, seven stars and the, 570a
Sold cheap what is' most dear, 206b
father, me, 385a
for endless rue, 785b
his birthright unto Jacob, 1023a
my reputation for a song, 533a
our sex is to be, 309b
pattern is, 687b
pleasing ware is half, 233b
righteous for silver, 1049a
their wills and bodies, 946a
us th' Ph'lipines, 835b
Soldier an' sailor too, 818b
and afeard, 199a
Ben Battle was a, bold, 487b
come you back you British, 818a
devotion of the patriot, 666a
every lover's a, 42b
fortunate, 324b
French, carries a baton, 400b
full of strange oaths, 161a
greatest gift, can acquire, 983b
in full military array, 435b
in that gallant band, 685b
in the, is flat blasphemy, 184b
in World War I, 960a
iron-armed, 499a
let the, be abroad, 435b
of the Legion, 529b
of Tippecanoe, 499a
old priest and an old, 497b
relish him more in the, 187a
rest thy warfare o'er, 415a
runs back to a successful, 324b
summer, 370a
the priest the, the poet, 619a
the sailor and the shepherd, 751a
the sex is kind to a, 6b
thou more than, 437b
toy, is red with rust, 747a
was passing fair, 747a
who fights by my side, 438b
without cruelty, 660a
would have been a, 149b
Soldier's and gentleman's lan-
guage, 369b
courtier's, eye, 175a
grave, seek out a, 461a
pack not so heavy, 955a
pole is fall'n, 201b

Soldier's pride touched to the quick, 569b
 sepulchre, 433a
 training and Euclid mind, 640a
 wound, history of a, 345b
 Soldiers, American, who do the same, 983b
 are citizens, 937a
 best, France ever had, 562b
 bore dead bodies, 149b
 hear those wagon, shout, 901b
 Ireland gives England her, 639b
 Japanese, fanatics, 983b
 most valiant, 50b
 mustered, by two and three, 1012a
 of Christ arise, 334b
 old, are surest, 119a
 old, more accostable, 515a
 old, never die, 1008a
 onward Christian, 664a
 our, were brave, 298b
 poor dead, of King George, 821a
 sends more, to the field, 541a
 sleep and sunbeams play, 803a
 sterner, the world never saw, 781b
 take heed, 1014a
 ten thousand, 128b
 who wish to be a hero, 1009a
 Soldiers', steel, hearts, 156a
 Soldiery, embattled, 14a
 Sole, changed oysters to fried, 838a
 daughter of his voice, 258a
 judge of truth, 317a
 king, live one's own, 703a
 love, mortal thing, 629b
 obstacle to peace, 399b
 of foot, crown of head to, 50a
 of his foot, 158a, 451a
 reply, this our, 643a
 Solemn black, customary suits of, 170b
 creed, sapping a, 453b
 fillet, scorn under her, 506b
 march of his cadences, 950a
 marches fill the nights, 598a
 people, troops of, 972b
 pines, 662a
 pride that must be yours, 541b
 stillness holds, 348a
 stillness, world in, 560b
 temples, 210a
 way, say'st in such a, 534b
 Solemnities, high, 248a
 spectacle at public, 61a
 Solemnity, air of great, 461a
 Solemnized with pomp and parade, 367b
 Solemnizing nativities and deaths, 241b
 Soles, blister the, of his feet, 802a
 eats, right often shoes, 978b
 Solicitations, abhor private, 262a
 Solicitous family, 966a
 what men will say, 262a
 Solicits aid of labor, 443a
 Solid angularity of facts, 501b
 flesh would melt, 170b
 for fluidity, 868b
 globe, sop of all this, 181a
 happiness we prize, 330a
 hue, 880b
 laborious respectability, 910b
 piece of work, 709b
 pudding against empty praise, 321b

Solid virtue, 189b
 Solidarity, true security in social, 618a
 Solidity, lasting, 82a
 Soliloquy, Iago's, 424a
 Solitary amid silent ruins, 493a
 and an exile, 886a
 and cannot impart it, 339a
 as an oyster, 578a
 friendless old, widow, 731b
 gloom, convent's, 313a
 griefs desolate passions, 838b
 in families, 1035b
 men know joys of friendship, 886a
 place, in many a, 404b
 places, love all, 465b
 poor nasty brutish, 229a
 precedent, 433b
 shines in the dry desert, 320b
 shriek, 457b
 voice, if mine were a, 561b
 way, took their, 259a
 woes, rare are, 178a
 Solitude, a, almost, 267b
 bliss of, 409b
 brood over in, 446b
 companionable as, 590a
 darkness and, 257a
 disturbed its, 737b
 everything in, except character, 447a
 guardian of his, 884a
 he calls peace, 63n
 how benign is, 404b
 how passing sweet is, 363b
 I love tranquil, 468b
 least alone in, 33b
 longs in, to live, 378b
 may give, 226b
 needful to the imagination, 602b
 nurse of full-grown souls, 599b
 of his own heart, 516b
 of his own originality, 462b
 one for, 590b
 regal, 430b
 sometimes best society, 258a
 sweet retired, 247b
 terror to infancy is, 715b
 the safeguard of mediocrity, 505a
 thoughtful soul to, retires, 531a
 where are the charms, 363b
 Solitudes, Chickamauga's, 740b
 two, protect each other, 884a
 Solo game, 877a
 Solomon, curtains of, 1044a
 fame of, 1028b
 Grundy, 1018b
 in all his glory, 1051b
 King David and King, 794b
 King, wrote the proverbs, 794b
 priests in the temple of, 511b
 Proverbs of, 578b
 says one man in a thousand, 810b
 spake three thousand proverbs, 1028b
 Solomon's, song of songs which is, 1044a
 Solon used to say of speech, 69b
 was under a delusion, 24b
 Solon's door, Anacharsis at, 53a
 Solution, fiction carries truth in, 565b
 for world peace, 908a
 impossible, 685b
 of some theme, 778a

Solve, them he could not, 778a
 Solved when it was small, 012b
 Solvency is a matter of temperament, 822b
 Solvent, American life a powerful, 807a
 Some are born posthumously, 729a
 by virtue fall, 184a
 folks rail, 333a
 have too much, 101b
 impose upon the world, 98b
 must be spectators, 220a
 new pleasures prove, 216a
 on scraps of learning dote, 305a
 rise by sin, 184a
 said John print it, 274a
 trouble the seas with oars, 36b
 watch while some sleep, 176b
 will smart for it, 159a
 Somebody bet on de bay, 636a
 gettin' home, 852a
 how dreary to be, 646a
 said it couldn't be done, 913b
 Somebody's always throwing
 bricks, 902b
 mother, 760a
 right and ease, 719b
 Someone worse off than yourself, 9b
 Someone's taken the office, 848a
 Somer, welcome, with sonne softe, 78a
 Something, always doing, for posterity, 301a
 attempted something done, 521b
 behind the throne, 335a
 between hindrance and help, 406a
 bitter there arises, 35a
 conscious, to resent yoke, 545b
 created, of nothing, 244a
 dangerous in me, 179a
 depressing comes on, 923a
 else there, 610b
 everything is good for, 277b
 expect, for nothing, 758a
 for nothing, 766b
 good may be found, 341b
 hidden, 815b
 in angling, 235b
 in the wind, 129a
 in this more than natural, 174a
 in us never dies, 393a
 let, good be said, 745b
 more deeply interfused, 404a
 more, yet there was, 980a
 new every day, 8a
 not exactly displeasing, 266a
 nothing words illusion, 458b
 of the old in young man, 34a
 old something new, 1008a
 pays our hopes with, 276a
 remorse for, yesterday, 722b
 rich and strange, 209a
 rotten in state of Denmark, 172b
 still I can do, 624a
 tells me, 145a
 there is, in a face, 303b
 time for a little, 918a
 'tis, nothing, 188a
 to do that day, 598b
 to love He lends us, 547b
 together we are, 419b
 too much of this, 175b
 valuable as its object, 402a
 very like him, 595b
 wicked this way comes, 198a
 would turn, up, 512a

Something you haven't to deserve, 879b
 Sometimes counsel take, 312b
 use, to be alone, 232b
 wind and sometimes rain, 863b
 Somewhere, all surely going, 610b
 behind space and time, 938a
 else, if you want to get, 658a
 else instead, 918a
 in this favored land, 808a
 she waits to make you win, 857b
 Somme; desolate sector of the, 960a
 Sonnambulisms, 604b
 Sonnambulist of a vanished dream, 497a
 Son and heir of a mongrel bitch, 191a
 aunt's charwoman's sister's, 1008b
 author in each, 287a
 carpenter's, 1053a
 conceive and bear a, 1045b
 dear, of memory, 244b
 degenerates from the sire, 4a
 divide a father from his, 966a
 every mother's, 141a
 every wise man's, 164a
 Father, and Holy Ghost, 287b
 firstborn, 1050a; 1056a
 foolish, is heaviness, 1039a
 footstool of the Virgin's, 857a
 gave his only begotten, 1058a
 great reverence for his, 283b
 grim death my, and foe, 254b
 happy always for that, 126a
 hath his, 84b, 1039a
 have a respect for him, 283b
 he has mine, 713b
 if his, ask bread, 1052a
 impressed on mind of a, 373a
 in that he loves her, 668b
 Jehu, of Nimshi, 1029a
 keep his only, at home, 352b
 let my, go cheerily, 893a
 my fair, 103a
 my, John, 1019a
 my, mine own Telemachus, 548a
 my, till he gets him a wife, 635b
 O soldier say my, is safe, 612a
 of a Pharisee, 1059b
 of Adam and of Eve, 293b
 of France lack a statue, 841b
 of God goes forth to war, 445b
 of God immortal love, 551a
 of Heav'n's eternal King, 244a
 of her womb, 1047b
 of his own works, 36a
 of Jesse, 1028a
 of man hath not where, 1052a
 of man that thou visitest, 1032b
 of man which is a worm, 1031a
 of the sable night, 122a
 of truth thou are, of God, 1053a
 overwhelms the, 219b
 struck father when, swore, 224a
 this is my beloved, 1050b
 this my, was dead, 1057a
 two-legg'd thing a, 276b
 unto us a, is given, 1045b
 was killed while laughing, 817b
 was mortal, 23b
 where there is one son only, 856b
 wrath of Peleus', 3b
 you are young my, 25b
 S.A.R., must be a, 805b
 Sone, Epicurus owene, 79b

Song at the core, 824a
 burthen of his, 368a
 careless, with a little nonsense, 350a
 certain of my, 853a
 considered a perfect gem, 651b
 England's, 803b
 eternal passion of, 781a
 feast of love is, 668a
 fine, for singing, 752a
 fishers of, 777b
 flushed and magnificent, 742a
 for our banner, 499a
 for the old Kentucky home, 636a
 for those that bore them, 809a
 freedom's, 122a
 friend and a, 893a
 full lasting is the, 639b
 garden of, 782b
 glorious, of old, 560b
 golden orb of perfect, 519b
 good, ringing clear, 808b
 govern thou my, Urania, 257a
 great-hearted gentlemen sing-
 ing this, 567b
 hear a little, 378b
 heard in tale or, 246b
 how to the singer comes the, 723b
 jets forth so clear, 842b
 lauded in, 68a
 learn sooner than a, 320b
 let satire be my, 452a
 let them take it, 826a
 lightnings of his, 468a
 listen to, from me, 968a
 lone low, 583a
 Lord is my strength and, 1024b
 made my, a coat, 826a
 many people read a, 232b
 melancholy out of, 160a
 moralize my, 113a
 more musical than any, 649b
 needless Alexandrine ends the, 311a
 new unhallowed, 757a
 no really great, 611b
 no sorrow in thy, 378a
 note of that immortal, 735b
 of a merryman, 685a
 of home and friends, 666b
 of night's sweet bird, 468a
 of ocean, 411a
 of Percy and Douglas, 116a
 of songs, 1044a
 of the siren, 117a
 of those who answer not, 703b
 one grand sweet, 598a
 one, leads on to another, 893a
 others shall sing the, 528a
 poet's, and prophet's word, 832b
 Provençal, and sunburnt mirth, 481a
 rare, to hear, 752a
 required of us a, 1038a
 sad, in de air, 988b
 sang one, and died, 735b
 sans singer and sans end, 532a
 self-same, 482a
 set upon my lips a, 936a
 shall rise to Thee, 445b
 short swallow-flights of, 552a
 sings a lasting, 827b
 sings each, twice over, 568b
 snare it in a, 892a
 so foul a, 781a
 so mystical and calm, 932b
 softly till I end my, 115a

Song, sold my reputation for a, 533a
 sublimest, to be heard, 498a
 sung a, of death, 386b
 sung by any child of, 732a
 supreme theme of art and, 827b
 swear to the truth of a, 193b
 sweetest, ear ever heard, 456b
 sweetest passage of a, 736b
 teach in, 466a
 that nerves a nation's heart, 556b
 that should spur you to soar, 694b
 that thrills you, 732a
 the sirens sang, 241b
 thou the singer I the, 683b
 time an endless, 825a
 to cheer our weary hearts, 666b
 tremble with, 781a
 unlike my subject my, 324a
 wanted one immortal, 277a
 was ever sung, 924a
 we'll sing another, 660b
 which now the angels sing, 560b
 wind's, 895b
 wine women and, 382b
 would have been longer, 1016b
 wrote one, 571b
 you can't forget, 862a
 Songbirds are sweetest in Ken-
 tucky, 726a
 Songes, koude, make, 79b
 Song's but solace for a day, 758a
 Songs, ale we drank and, we sung, 668a
 all their, are sad, 867b
 angelic, are swelling, 584a
 ballads, and snatches, 684b
 beguile your pilgrimage, 927a
 bold with our, 903b
 book of, and sonnets, 180a
 have your, endure, 567a
 heard, in the silence, 667a
 I cannot sing the old, 645a
 I make my little, 486a
 in praise of you, 96b
 lovers', turned to psalms, 116a
 may inspirit us, 567b
 my, be fashioned, 895b
 my lyric minions, 486a
 of a nation, 290b
 of Apollo, 134a
 of expectation, 664a
 of modern speech, 725a
 of one who strove to play, 846a
 of pleasant glee, 385a
 of sadness and of mirth, 523a
 of Zion, 1038a
 old, are best, 780a
 old, from far away, 740b
 our sweetest, 467a
 shape of, and ballads, 650b
 sing no sad, for me, 649b
 song of, 1044a
 spring thought perfection, 575b
 Sussex, be sung, 848b
 that found no tongue, 528a
 though all the, be sung, 725b
 well sung things well said, 930a
 were a thousand and five, 1028b
 where be your, 178b
 without words are best, 665a
 wrote my happy, 385a
 Sonne, somer with, softe, 78a
 up roos the, 80b
 Sonnet's wife Elizabeth, 612b
 Sonnet is a moment's monument, 640b

Sonnet, it turned to a, 704a
 scorn not the, 412a
 scribbled off a, 847b
 what is a, 723b
 Sonneteer, starv'd hackney, 311b
 Sonnets, book of songs and, 180a
 died in that misnomer, 891b
 Raphael made a century of,
 571b
 ten passably effective, 696b
 written, all his life, 458a
 Sonorous metal, 252b
 Son's, exiled, appeal, 792b
 Sons, Adam's, born in sin, 223a
 affliction's, 391b
 and servants, 83b
 Arcturus with his, 1032a
 are anchors, 16a
 bears all its, away, 303a
 boldest, of toil, 628b
 brothers, and kindred slain,
 266b
 earth's degenerate, 4a
 father unto many, 126b
 few, are like their father, 5b
 five, who died gloriously, 541b
 foreigners to, and daughters,
 631a
 give them to your, 1017b
 had I a dozen, 202a
 hapless, of clay, 529b
 meanest of your, inspire, 310b
 more worthless, 39a
 of Belial, 252b
 of, dark and bloody ground,
 613a
 of Edward sleep, 128a
 of France awake to glory, 395a
 of God, shouted for joy, 1031b
 of God yield up, their breath,
 631b
 of men and angels say, 334a
 of the morning, 445a
 of the prophet, 1005a
 of women, 180b
 patient, before me stand, 354a
 rest you here my, 129b
 sees all her, at play, 620b
 things are, of heaven, 336b
 think of, and daughters, 519b
 to thy jubilee throng, 463b
 true, of mighty resolutions, 238b
 Sons-in-law come home to visit
 for years, 843a
 stol'n upon these, 193a
 Soon and late, 410a
 born too, 757b
 that I am done for, 1014a
 too soon we part, 524b
 Sooner it's over, 598a
 or late love comes, 759a
 or later delicate death, 609b
 said than done, no, 30b
 Soong service dywyne, 79b
 Soore, ende of every worldly, 80b
 Soot falls down, 380a
 in, I sleep, 385a
 Sooth, it is silly, 164b
 Sooth'd soul to pleasures, 280a
 with the sound, 280a
 Soothe or wound a heart, 416a
 savage breast, 298a
 soothe soothe, 609a
 the cares, 477b
 Soothed by an unfaltering trust,
 470b
 by oil, 49a
 Soothes one humble human heart,
 830b

Sooths the wave behind, 609a
 Soothing, friendly, of my fears,
 899b
 language, 374a
 lovely and, death, 609b
 no language like Irish for, 857a
 slumber, seven hours to, 110b
 Soot-smear'd mumbojumbos, 473a
 Sop, body gets its, 570b
 of all this solid globe, 181a
 Sophist schools and learned clan,
 503a
 Sophistical rhetorician, 513a
 Sophisticated, three on's are, 192a
 Sophist-led, neither saint nor, 620b
 Sophistries, old, of June, 647b
 Sophistry, destroy his fib or, 318b
 Sophocles, if I am, 16b
 wrote his grand Oedipus, 525a
 Sophonisba, O, 328a
 Sordid cares, unbounded by, 909a
 covetous, fellow, 323a
 perils of actual existence, 767b
 the present is, and prosaic, 937b
 urgent, tasks, 855b
 Sore afraid, they were, 1056b
 and if your friends are, 320a
 eyes, sight for, 296b
 labour's bath, 196b
 loss, upon thy so, 790b
 no minister so, 319b
 of churches, 213b
 store is no, 91b
 surpris'd them all, 391b
 Sorer than necessity, 14b
 Sorrier, sun musn't set on yo',
 738b
 Sorrier, no state, 66a
 Sorrow, all woe and, 654b
 allayed by mixture of, 106b
 alleviates the, 109b
 and leaden-eyed despairs, 481b
 and pain, 402a
 and sighing flee, 1046b
 and suffering, 523b
 and the scarlet leaf, 605a
 anticipate, 509b
 any, like my sorrow, 1048b
 ate his bread in, 378b
 better than laughter, 1042b
 bitterest cup of, 857a
 bread in, ate, 521a
 breaks seasons, 128a
 bring forth children in, 1022a
 bury, out of sight, 568a
 busy bee has no time for, 385b
 calls no time that's gone, 224b
 Christian, 932b
 climbing, 191a
 comes with years, 518b
 countenance more in, 171a
 death and, will be companions,
 869b
 dogging sin, 233a
 drink today down all, 225a
 eclipse of, 471b
 estimated by proportion to the
 sorrower, 790b
 eternal heritage of, 743a
 ever more, than joy, 344b
 for angels, 567b
 for Lycidas is not dead, 249b
 for the dead, 446b
 for the lost Lenore, 544b
 fore-spent night of, 263b
 from memory a rooted, 199a
 fun to match the, 666a
 give, words, 108b
 glut, on a morning rose, 483a

Sorrow, gnarling, hath less power,
 138b
 golden, 210b
 hang, 159a
 he that loves, 214b
 heart hath 'scap'd this, 206a
 holy ground where there is,
 770a
 I had a little, 963a
 idleness, friend and foe, 966b
 in, he learned this truth, 688b
 in thy song, 378a
 increaseth, 347b, 1042a
 is hard to bear, 572a
 is not there, 404b
 keen archer, 650a
 keep thy, to thyself, 1065a
 known a, that could compare,
 615b
 labour and, 1036a
 less, a hundred years hence,
 671a
 lift this, or cheer us, 721b
 load of, 159a
 loss or pain, 407b
 Madam, scorns all this, 486b
 melt into, 455b
 misfortune and sufferings, 788b
 never comes too late, 347b
 never dies, 734a
 night of doubt and, 664a
 no greater, 73b
 not be in, too, 385b
 not death nor, 632b
 not unacquainted with, 37a
 opportunities during, 931b
 parting is such sweet, 136a
 pine with feare and, 114a
 remedy for every, 30a
 rent is, 231b
 resembles, as the mist, 522a
 shameful, 528b
 show unfeil, 197a
 sickness and troubled mind,
 232a
 sin could blight or, fade,
 420b
 sing away, 105a
 sit thee down, 132b
 soul with, laden, 545a
 source of humor is, 678b
 sphere of our, 468b
 surcease of, 544b
 tears of eternity and, 787a
 thou bad'st her know, 347b
 time assuages, 32b
 to die, 801b
 to, I bade good-morrow, 479a
 true, makes a silence, 970a
 untold, to mankind, 997b
 walked a mile with, 907a
 we are not sure of, 694a
 weaving labor and, 711a
 where all was delight, 635b
 which is never spoken, 687b
 why then should, last, 1011b
 with her family of sighs, 467b
 with night we banish, 227a
 year wake year to, 467b
 Sorrowed, wondered much and,
 more, 564b
 Sorrower, sorrow estimated by
 proportion to the, 791a
 Sorrowful countenance, 'knight of
 the, 104b
 how, it is, 692b
 I am very sick and, 609a
 in laughter the heart is, 1039b
 traveller, 353a

- Sorrowing, goes a borrowing goes
a, 330b
goeth a, 96b
- Sorrow's crown of sorrow, 73b
purse is free, 634b
- Sorrows, age disease or, 595b
and O how many, crowd, 416a
cheef's short, 804a
come not single spies, 178a
end, 205a
friendly faces of old, 891b
instruct my, to be proud, 147b
joy more abiding than, 722a
little, sit and weep, 386a
man of, 1047b
of your changing face, 824b
pains are past their, o'er, 397a
remembered, 489b
their, o'er, 397a
thy, flow, 437b
transient, simple wiles, 409a
- Sorrow-soothing sweets, 358a
- Sorry ere 'tis shown, 203a
grain, cheeks of, 248a
if wishes were gratified, 11a
now I wrote it, 829b
scheme of things, 533b
that I spelt the word, 949b
wild thing, for itself, 931a
you are wiser, 945b
- Sort er feel inside er me, 822a
- Sorted afflictions, 233a
out those of largest size, 658b
- Sorts, men of all, at Edinburgh,
332a
- Sory for youre hevynesse, 78b
- Sosshubble ez a basket er kittens,
738b
- Sot, God have mercy on this, 74b
- Sottes bolt is some shote, 93b
- Soudan, 'ome in the, 818a
- Sought, all that philosophers have,
412b
but found him not, 1044b
crime from moment it is, 286a
it with thimbles, 659b
lack of many a thing I, 205a
less often, than found, 461a
much that I, 900a
never have, the world, 343a
out many inventions, 1043a
remedy, no sooner knew reason
but, 163a
the storms, 276b
through the world, 464b
unknowing what he, 281a
- Soul, a fiery, 276b
above buttons, 396a
affinity with the, of man, 560a
all for which my, did pine,
544a
and the clod, 571b
aspiring, 526a
astronomy compels, 24b
author's, 969b
awake my, 329a
be not disturbed, 934b
bequeath my, to God, 121b
bitterness of my, 1046b
blind his, with clay, 551a
brevity the, of wit, 173a
bring as much beauty, 680b
built my, a pleasure-house, 546b
buy the, of any man, 717b
call my, my own, 519b
call upon my, 164a
calm, of all things, 620a
can split the sky in two, 961b
captain of my, 741b, 928a
- Soul, chariot that bears a human,
647a
circumnavigator of the, 824a
city of the, 454a
clap hands and sing, 827a
coins his very, 762b
cold waters to a thirsty, 1041a
complete her, 902b
condemned to be, 648a
conformity between, and na-
ture, 806b
cordial to the, 243b
costs the, a thousand tears, 755a
crucify the, of man, 222a
curate thinks you have no, 904a
damn your precious, 89b
damned of body and, 829a
deep imag'd in his, 6b
deep in my, 440b
despatch is the, of business,
323b
dim windows of the, 388b
doth magnify the Lord, 1056a
drew back, 323b
drew with one long kiss my,
123b
dull would he be of, 406b
dusty answer gets the, 639a
earnest, and a capital A, 737b
echoes roll from soul to, 550a
effort of the human, 895a
enchanted by melody of song,
731a
enters into one's, 478a
ever-balanced, 619a
exceeding small, 711b
expends his whole, 379a
extinguished his, 538a
eye and prospect of his, 158b
fair-coined, 791a
fall'st into the, like rain, 543b
false words infect, 21a
fire of, 577a
flattering unction to your, 177a
floats on the Stygian river,
544a
flow of, 319b
flung my, to the air, 935a
for these things lives, 781a
forth to your lips to quaff, 532b
fortifies my, to know, 595b
freed his, the nearest way, 338a
freedom of the, 268b
from destructions, 1034a
from out that shadow, 545a
from spotted sight, 934b
genial current of the, 348b
gentle little, 65b
give the, fit nourishment, 515b
gives his heart and, away, 785b
go, the body's guest, 111a
go to prove my, 566b
good-natured, 104a
grapple to thy, 171b
grave these lessons on thy, 394b
greatness and perfection of,
739b
had panted for years, 649a
ha'e mercy o' my, 1014a
half conceal the, within, 551b
happy, that all the way, 264a
hark hark my, 584a
harrow up thy, 172b
has fled, 527a
hath been alone, 422a
hath elbow-room, 148b
hath power to know all, 213b
haughtiness of, 299b
heart and, and the senses, 571a
- Soul, heaven take my, 148b
her lips suck forth my, 123b
her, spoke thus, 936b
hidden, of harmony, 245b
high, climbs the high way, 796b
his father's, to cross, 318b
his, goes marching on, 669b
his, proud science never taught,
316a
his Scotch, was furious, 921b
his, sincere, 349a
holy spirit blessed, 547b
horror the, of the plot, 544a
how is't my, 137a
hyacinths to feed thy, 734a
I am the, 694b
if stout within, 506a
imagination the, 424b
impropriety the, of wit, 875b
in a diplomat's, 907a
in my, am free, 268b
in prison, 761a
infant, unfolds, 565a
inflicts worst on, and body,
654b
into the boughs does slide, 269a
iron entered into his, 1069b
is away, 759a
is dead that slumbers, 521a
is immortal, 20b
is in a ferment, 478b
is not more than the body, 608b
is sailing through the sea, 717a
is sense, 216b
is the captain and ruler, 35b
is wanting there, 455a
isn't fettered, 682a
jaundice of the, 279a
Jesus lover of my, 334a
know evil not from own, 24a
knows no release, 981b
largest and most comprehensive,
275b
lay thy full, in her hands, 606b
leader's indomitable, 566b
leaves, free a little, 570b
lends the tongue vows, 172a
life of a, on earth, 890a
life of the, 326a, 917b
life of the human, 797a
lift my, to heaven, 210b
lifted up his, unto vanity, 1033b
like an ample shield, 279b
lispings of the human, 498a
listened intensely, 411a
little, let us try try try, 440b
little, scarce fledged, 695b
loale and invite my, 607b
lose his own, 1053b
love and honour with my, 155b
loved him as he loved his own,
1027b
loves and saves her, 571a
low, gropes the low way, 796b
made for this, to move it, 627a
man became a living, 1021b
man with, so dead, 415b
measured by my, 302b
meeting, may pierce, 245b
merit wins the, 312b
migration from this world, 20b
mind and, make one music,
551b
moping mum whose, was sad,
685a
most offending, alive, 156a
most perfect, is a dry light, 53a
my, is melancholy, 725b
my, is white, 385a

Soul, naked, of Tomlinson, 817b
 narrates adventures of his, 723b
 never yet freed a human, 680a
 no coward, is mine, 592a
 no excellent, is exempt, 48a
 no higher than the, is high, 961b
 no thought has satisfied my, 739b
 nobility of, miscalled, 914a
 not a, to search himself, 35a
 not knowing a, 792b
 nothing like a, as a bee, 498a
 O my prophetic, 172b
 of a friend we've made, 799a
 of a journey is liberty, 434a
 of Adonais, 468b
 of all the kindly wines, 839b
 of Annabel Lee, 546a
 of fire, 336a
 of goodness, 155b
 of goodness in things evil, 614b
 of grandam inhabit bird, 146a
 of man a kind of harmony, 476a
 of man is immortal, 25b
 of man larger than sky, 483b
 of man like the rolling world, 650a
 of music shed, 438a
 of music slumbers, 396b
 of Orpheus sing, 246a
 of reading, 345b
 of Richard, 128b
 of, sincere, 315a
 of the age, 219a
 of the sculptor is bidden, 667a
 of the whole past time, 475b
 of truth in things erroneous, 614b
 offends me to the, 175b
 on fire, 533a
 once my, possess, 673b
 one, abiding in two bodies, 5a
 one, as good as another, 766a
 one drop would save my, 123b
 oppresses my, 659b
 palace of the, 242b, 452b
 panteth my, after thee, 1034a
 perches in the, 646b
 perdition catch my, 188a
 perished in his pride, 406a
 pilgrim, in you, 824b
 poor, sat sighing, 189b
 portions of the, of man, 599b
 possess your, with patience, 279b
 pour'd her pensive, 351b
 pouring forth thy, abroad, 481b
 pray the Lord my, to keep, 1000b
 primitive, 599b
 prison that can bind the, 757b
 prophet of the, 503a
 prophetic, 206b
 proud, ne'er pays, 149b
 Psyche my, 545b
 pure, unto his captain, 140a
 ragged meadow of my, 969a
 rapt, sitting in thine eyes, 246a
 real dark night of the, 974b
 receive my, at last, 334a
 remembering good friends, 139a
 rest her, she's dead, 178b
 restoreth my, 1033a
 reticence of, 914a
 returned to me, 532b
 rolled from thought to, 262b
 sad lucidity of, 620a

Soul, sad, take comfort nor forget, 674a
 saddest thing befell a, 650a
 sail leagues beyond, 640b
 save your, 996b
 saw a glimpse of happiness, 243b
 search the, and die, 829a
 secret phrases of the, 915b
 seed the, hath sown, 707b
 seeking, 895a
 selects her own society, 646a
 sell your, 14a
 sent my, through the invisible, 532b
 sets the, in tune, 274b
 shall taste the sadness, 483a
 she has her, to keep, 736a
 shell disdained, had gained, 602a
 shorten stature of my, 638b
 sigh'd his, 146b
 sinews of the, 244a
 sings, and body, 148b
 small-town, 987a
 smithy of my, 916b
 so warm and true, 437b
 soft intercourse from, to soul, 313a
 sooth'd his, to pleasures, 280a
 speech is a mirror of the, 47a
 stands shivering, 291b
 startled heaven of my, 894a
 still flies above me, 935b
 strong is the, 619a
 studies each commonplace, 734a
 subject's, his own, 155b
 superior, 931a
 sweet and virtuous, 322b
 sweetest, that ever look'd, 552b
 swell the, to rage, 280b
 takes nothing with her, 21a
 that can be honest, 224b
 that can render an honest man, 224b
 that feeds on books alone, 711b
 that has not learned to read, 711b
 that o'er him planned, 503b
 that rises with us, 408a
 the fixt foot, 216b
 the world the race the, 610b
 thirsteth for thee, 1035a
 this, its body off, 827b
 thou hast much goods, 1057a
 three books on the, 571b
 thy, be required of thee, 1057a
 thy, was in me, 694b
 time for, to stretch and spit, 994b
 time the, of this world, 62a
 timid, 934a
 to solitude retires, 531a
 to the, that maketh all, 316b
 tocsin of the, 459a
 truth and his great, 573b
 twilight, between, 949a
 two bodies with one, 5a
 unacquainted with our own, 213b
 unconquerable, 741b
 under the ribs of death, 248a
 unlettered small-knowing, 132b
 unto itself an imperial friend, 646b
 upward longing of my, 859b
 veils of the, 691b
 virtue of the, distributing, 71b
 visit the, in sleep, 465a
 waiteth for one lone, 655b

Soul, wake, by tender strokes, 312b
 war against the, 1064a
 was like a star, 407b
 was not spoken of the, 521a
 way his, shall go, 796b
 we too take ship O, 610a
 what each, conquered, 574b
 what will satisfy the, 610b
 why cast down O my, 1034b
 why shrinks the, 299b
 wild of, 981a
 will to do the, to dare, 415a
 windows of my, 527b
 windows of the, 102b
 wine-scented and poetic, 751b
 wit its, 423a
 with all its maladies, 701b
 with all thy, 1025b
 with my whole, 1048b
 with rapture takes my, 689b
 with sorrow laden, 545a
 with the saints, 425a
 wretched, bruised, 129a
 your, in her firm white hands, 857b
 Soul-destroying hatred, 869b
 Soule bodie forme, of the, 115a
 fret thy, 114a
 is forme, 115a
 layes the, to sleepe, 113a
 Soul-hungry, worse to be, 1007b
 Soul's arrest, 867a
 calm retreat, 271b
 dark cottage, 242b
 eternal sleep, 383a
 eternity, memorial from the, 640b
 invincible surmise, 806b
 prayer the, sincere desire, 413a
 wealth lies in heaps, 650a
 Souls, adorn and beautify our, 702b
 afar, borne inward into, 518a
 all the, that were, 184a
 apart, custom presses on, 897b
 are now acting enduring, 655b
 are portions of eternity, 599b
 assembled, 242b
 beyond reaches of our, 172a
 companion of mean, 370a
 corporations have no, 110b
 cry of a thousand, 890a
 do not think about their, 959b
 evil only in men's, 987a
 fatted, of the English, 816a
 find rest unto your, 1052b
 first breath our, draw, 653a
 flame of freedom in their, 707b
 forbids to afflict our, 57b
 friends and brother, 556b
 good morrow to our waking, 215a
 great liberty inspire our, 299a
 harmony in immortal, 147a
 house bodies but not, 924a
 in hell their, may dwell, 625b
 in house of tomorrow, 924a
 in the self-same mill, 729b
 jewel of their, 188a
 left your, on earth, 482b
 letters mingle, 217a
 like, ready to remind us, 855b
 luxury liners laden with, 993b
 mounting up to God, 640b
 must be saved, 187b
 mysteries in, do grow, 216b
 numberless infinities of, 217b
 nurse of full-grown, 599b

Souls of animals, 146a
 of emperors and cobblers, 99a
 of housemaids, 943a
 of poets dead and gone, 482b
 of sin, 528b
 of the righteous, 1065b
 our, have sight, 408b
 our two, which are one, 216b
 perplexed and distressed, 722b
 poor jewel of their, 752b
 possess themselves so pure, 552a
 possess your, in your patience, 279b
 same manner for all human, 766a
 see the, we loved, 554a
 sign of noble, 10a
 sit close and silently within, 102b
 steeped their, in prayer, 543a
 sucks two, 216b
 sympathy of sounds in, 365a
 texture of men's, 837b
 that are pure and true, 723a
 that cringe and plot, 408b, 600a
 that were never born, 986a
 through such, alone, 573b
 times that tried men's, 535b
 times that try men's, 370a
 to believing, gives light, 125a
 to souls can never teach, 583a
 two, dwell, 379b
 two, stand up erect, 519b
 two, with single thought, 5a
 unfree, go west, 931a
 were their own business, 961a
 whatever our, touch upon, 702b
 whose visitations, 494b
 wit on other, may fall, 277b
 work through unbegotten, 720b
 wrecked on shore, 668b
 wretched, who lived, 75a
 Soul-satisfying emotion, 973a
 Soul-sides, boasts two, 571b
 Sound, all the, I heard, 543a
 back of the, the silence, 667a
 beauty born of murmuring, 405b
 body, sane mind in, 63a
 burst of thunder, 470a
 come back, wind and limb, 108a
 common sense, 644a
 deep, strikes, 453a
 drum's discordant, 362a
 far-off curfew, 246a
 flow with least, 111a
 foolish to the fool, 17a
 frame not a fourth, 572a
 from the tombs a, doleful, 303a
 harmonious, on golden hinges, 257a
 heal the blows of, 534b
 heart, as a bell, 158a
 however rude the, 352b
 in body, 775a
 is dissonant, 429a
 is forc'd, 384b
 jocund rebecks, 245a
 learned length and thundering, 356b
 lovers' tongues, 135b
 loves to revel, 543b
 magic numbers and persuasive, 298a
 makes greatest, 156b
 matter in the complex, 431b
 mind in a sound body, 283b
 music with her silver, 999b
 must seem an echo to the sense, 311a

Sound, no, more pleasing, 62a
 no, of hammer or of saw, 365a
 no war or battle's, 244b
 of a great amen, 634a
 of a voice that is still, 549b
 of his master's feet, 1029a
 of horns and motors, 944a
 of it flee, 370a
 of lyres and flutes, 702a
 of public scorn, 258b
 of revelry by night, 452b
 of the grinding, 1043b
 of the trumpet, 1026a
 of thunder heard remote, 254a
 range of, 591a
 safe and, your trust is, 307a
 shall end in silence, 738a
 silence where hath been no, 487b
 so fine, 449a
 sooth'd with the, 280a
 stomach, 773b
 sweet is every, 551a
 sweet, that breathes upon vio-
 lets, 163b
 sweeter than, of an instrument, 240b
 sweetness in the, 431b
 the clarion, 416b
 the loud timbrel, 440a
 the trumpet, 291a
 'tis a pitiful, to hear, 747b
 too full for, and foam, 557a
 trumpet give an uncertain, 1061b
 understandings, 75b
 upon your bugle horn, 548b
 what stop she please, 175b
 whistles in his, 161b
 with the sense, 798a
 Sounded, trumpets, for him, 274b
 Sounder piece of British manhood, 475a
 Soundest, according to, reason, 67b
 old lovers are, 119a
 Sounding brass, 1061a
 cataract haunted me, 404a
 glittering and, generalities, 490b
 in advance its victory, 842b
 jargon of the schools, 293b
 name of patria, 774b
 rafter, meet 'neath the, 627a
 Soundings quicksands and rocks, 479b
 Sounds and sweet airs, 209b
 as a sullen bell, 152a
 blowing martial, 252b
 concord of sweet, 147a
 hum stilly, 155b
 like a prophet's word, 462b
 not many, in life, 430a
 of music, 147a
 of the rude world, 636b
 out of three, he frame, 572a
 replication of your, 166a
 self-same, on my spirit, 906a
 strenuous and serious, 952b
 sympathy of, 365a
 take care of themselves, 657a
 the pleasure of life, 800b
 troublous sights and, 833b
 Soup gets cold, 687b
 licked the, from cook's ladles, 570a
 of the evening, 657b
 or broth or brew, 565b
 Soup-tureen, steward falls into the, 819b
 Sour, bitter Whig or Tory, 296a
 every sweet has its, 501b

Sour grape, 1048a
 grapes are, 10a
 keep at times frae being, 390b
 laughs, 933b
 lofty and, 212a
 looks are not pleasant, 20a
 misfortune's book, 137b
 prove in digestion, 138a
 sweet music is, 140b
 Source and end and test of art, 310a
 of all my bliss, 357a
 of beauty in itself, 67a
 of evil one, 5b
 of motion, 102b
 of terror to infancy, 715b
 panis its, to mount, 526a
 sacred, of tears, 349b
 secret, of humor, 678b
 supernatural, of evil, 773a
 that keeps it filled, 639b
 Sources, floods flown from sim-
 ple, 183a
 of joyous inspiration, 559b
 Sour-complexioned man, 235a
 Soured milk of human kindness, 195a
 or soiled with hates of old, 839a
 Sourse, appointed, 113b
 South, a little, the sunset, 896a
 allegiance to the, 433b
 and southwest side, 238a
 away down, in Dixie, 585a
 beaker full of the warm, 481a
 Carolina, governor of, 752b
 cheering on her sons, 740b
 compact between North and, 517a
 Country, hills of the, 848b
 date from the war, 676b
 I go to the, 484b
 North as well as, 537b
 other, winds blow as softly, 687b
 soft shower from the, 721a
 spring has come up from the, 860b
 winds, night of, 608a
 Southampton, weekly from, 819b
 Southerly. when wind is, 174a
 Southern, boon, country, 622b
 character, hand in making, 676b
 corner of a churchyard, 361b
 side, sloping to the, 602a
 sky, cross that rules the, 813a
 wild, bore me in the, 385a
 willows, 366a
 writers, 758b
 Southerner has no use for an r, 676a
 Southerners say reckon, 676b
 Southwest, warm, awakes, 640a
 Southwind, whisper of the, 700b
 Sou'west winds, nor'east to, 675a
 Sovereign lord, here lies our, 288b
 Magna Charta will have no, 110b
 nation of many sovereign states, 842a
 nations possessing great power, 900b
 of sighs and groans, 133a
 of the Seas, 940b
 or quasi-sovereign, 710a
 parts, man of, 132b
 power, lead life to, 546b
 reason, noble and most, 175a
 remedy to all diseases, 223b
 servants of, or state, 120a

Sovereign states, nation of many,
842a
the people, 443b
Sovereignty, golden calf is, 992b
not to be hoarded but used,
964a
of the nation, 993a
old-time conceptions of, 977a
top of, 483a
Sovereignty over his hound,
81b
Soviet regime, 904b, 905a
Republic, 850b
Union run by dictatorship, 920a
Sovran seats, steal to their, 721a
Sow a thought, 1005b
and reap and mow, 1000a
as you, like to reap, 239a
in tears, 1037b
in the morning, thy seed, 1043b
men that, and reap, 694a
not neither do they reap, 1051b
observeth the wind shall not,
1043b
our spiritual wild oats, 671b
seed ye, another reaps, 466a
them at the right time, 830b
wrong, by th' eare, 94b
Sowe, still, eats up draffe, 92b
Sowed dragon's teeth, 980a
Sowest, that which thou, 1061b
Soweth here with toil and care,
427b
whatsoever a man, 29a, 239a,
1062b
Sowing, when we die we reap our,
666a
Sown in corruption, 1061b
reap as we have, 527a
the wind, 1049a
ye have, much, 1049b
Sow's ear, silk purse out of, 235a
ear, velvet cap out of a, 235a
Sows, abstinence, sand, 386b
and he shall not reap, 691b
himself for seed, 935a
itself anew, 473a
Sox, old pair of, 760b
Soybean, can't tell stringbean
from, 900b
Space, annihilate but, and time,
315b
atom of that infinite, 615b
beyond, and time, 870b
bullets flying through, 772a
cover, as history, 757b
desolate wind-swept, 680b
engenders forgetfulness, 882a
every cubic inch of, 610b
for delight and beauty, 691b
God stepped out on, 854b
grazes the confines of, 626a
has no confines, 949a
king of infinite, 173b
life's fading, 32a
more, where nobody is, 877b
music in, as frozen music, 397b
nor deep nor high, 607b
of life between, 478b
of two hours, 1059a
put on earth a little, 385a
somewhere behind, and time,
938a
stars and, above, 892b
Spaces in your togetherness, 924a
silence of these infinite, 272b
Spacious firmament on high, 299a
skies, O beautiful for, 781a
Spade a spade, call a, 28a

Spade, built by never a, nor pick,
936b
crowbar hoe and barrow, 450a
don't call me, 297a
Spades emblems of untimely
graves, 365a
Spaghetti, ticker tape ain't, 917a
Spain, castle in, 587b
castles in, 999a
devildoms of, 556a
Parma or, dare invade, 97a
straggling road in, 867a
was our frind, 835b
where my boyhood was passed,
690b
Spain's chivalry, 459b
Spake of most disastrous chances,
186a
Span, eternity shut in a, 264a
grasp the ocean with my, 302b
in length a, 121b
life of man less than a, 121b
life's a pain and but a, 213b
of life, brief, 38a
our life is but a, 1000b
surmounts a, of grief, 88a
Spangled heavens, 299a
Spaniards seem wiser than they
are, 122a
Spaniels sleep, 380a
Spanish gal-la-lee, 1013a
monk, 525b
or neat's leather, 239a
power in th' ant hills, 834b
sailors with bearded lips, 523b
ships of war at sea, 556a
siesta, 975a
soldier brag, 417b
Spanking Jack was so comely,
377a
Spar, floating, to men that sink,
963a
Spar'd, lash'd vice but, name, 296a
Spare diet, 261b
fast, 246a
me the whispering crowded
room, 622b
not a friend to, 73b
nothing to promise, 35b
rod, 84b
rod and spoil child, 84b, 239a
swift to, 471b
th' rod an' spile th' child, 837a
that tree, 498b
the beechen tree, 433a
the conquered, 37b
thee now is past my pow'r, 391a
your breath, 60b
your country's flag, 527b
Spared better man, 152a
those mortals much, 964b
Spare not the brave, 9a
these stones, 212b
Spareth, he that, his rod, 84b,
1039a
Sparing at meals, 262a
use of ready money, 565a
Spark, fire outlives the parent,
468b
from heaven, 621a
great flame follows tiny, 77a
illustrious, 363b
nor human, is left, 322a
o' nature's fire, 390b
of celestial fire, 366b
of courage dies, 1009a
of heavenly fire, 446a
of your celestial fire, 370b
out of a stone, 689a

Spark, shadow then a, 733b
vital, of heavenly flame, 312a
Spark'd was exhal'd, 281a
Sparkle at the top, 690a
Promethean fire, 133b
Sparkling cross she wore, 312a
eyes, pair of, 685b
from the bin, 74b
rivers play, 796b
with a brook, 448b
Sparks fly upward, 1030a
glow like, of fire, 231a
that set hearts on fire, 75b
Sparrer-grass, 738b
Sparrow, bawling of a, 824b
caters for, 160a
hero perish or a, fail, 316a
I said the, 1016a
Lesbia with her, 961b
providence in the fall of a,
179b
Sparrows, as boys do, 294b
intrepid, 795a
sold for a farthing, 1052b
Sparta, is, dead, 583b
Spartan dead, remnant of our,
458a
simplicity, 1009a
the company is, 40b
Spartans, go tell the, 9a
Speak after manner of men, 1059b
agreeably with whom we deal,
121a
and purpose not, 190b
approving cheering words, 643a
by the card, 178b
comfort to grief, 158b
daggers but use none, 176b
dare to, unreservedly, 671a
deeds not words shall, 225b
disagreeable truth, 372a
dishonorably is pardonable, 16a
disrespectfully of the equator,
418b
easier to, not a word, 83a
effort to, it, 828a
English without an accent, 949b
evil of the dead, 70a
few reasonable words, 378b
for the present generation, 433b
for yourself John, 523b
free to think, and write, 376a
freedom to, 600b
friends absent, 217a
from chance information, 19b
gently she can hear, 767a
gospel, 88b
how they, of God, 890b
I only, right on, 168b
if any, 168a
ill of ourselves, 265b
in monstrous little voice, 141a
in public on the stage, 401a
it profanely, 175b
less than thou knowest, 191a
let any man, long enough, 752b
let him now, 1069a
let not God, with us, 1025a
let us not, of them, 75b
Lord thy servant heareth, 1027a
low, 157a
masters of things they, 227b
me fair in death, 146b
medicines to make women, 723b
men, well of you, 1056b
more in a minute, 136a
more words than we should, 83a
name no one can, 427b
never, or write to him, 505b

Speak not what we mean, 184b
of me as I am, 190a
of moderns without contempt,
323a
one to, another to hear, 588b
other sins only, 82b
plain and to purpose, 157b
power to, 281b
roughly to your little boy, 656b
slow to, 1064a
softly and carry a big stick,
779a
tears that, 268a
the speech I pray you, 175a
the truth, 89b, 460a
them while I live, 655a
thy speech love, 568a
time to, 1042b
to God as if men were listen-
ing, 47a
to him again, 569a
to Him thou for He hears, 556a
to me as to thy thinkings, 188a
to whom you, 737a
told you it was right to, 751a
true right wrong, 554a
truth and nothing but truth,
106a
truth as much as I dare, 99b
until the arrival of your audi-
ence, 434a
up like, 859b
well of him, 763a
well of no man living, 60b
what they will repent, 220b
what we feel, 194a
when he is spoken to, 750a
when I think I must, 162a
where'er you, 436a
who knows not when to, 46b
with a silent speech, 644a
with miraculous organ, 82b
with pride of our doings, 940a
with the speech of the world,
699a
with tongues of men and angels,
1061a
without emphasizing words,
462a
Speaker, master, is the tear, 884b
of my living actions, 212a
rises above him, 20a
tedious, in Congress, 433b
Speakers, owes rise to great, 950b
Speakest, think before thou, 106a
wiser than ware of, 160a
Speakin' terms with itself, 834a
Speaking, grace my cause in, for
myself, 186a
ill of any one, 1070b
of our misfortunes, 243a
painting, calls poetry, 62a
persuades when, fails, 208a
proclaimed master emperor with-
out, 491a
prose without knowing it, 270b
teach in, silence, 412b
thought him still, 257b
to or crying over husband, 814a
with pebbles in mouth, 57a
Speaks all sorts of tongues, 265a
all that, in tears, 673b
as a man, so is he, 47a
he who, wisdom, 17a
heart thinks tongue, 158a
holiday smells April, 180b
no questioning before he, 17b
poniards, 157b
the startling word, 451a

Speaks to the heart alone, 583a
with the unconquerable cry,
707b
yet she says nothing, 135a
Spear, bring me my, 388b
but a wand, 252b
idle, and shield, 244b
scorn the, 468a
shattered, 934b
snatched the, 383a
took the, left the shield, 383a
Spears, fashioned hand-flung, 584b
glittering, 649a
into pruning-hooks, 1045a
lost in a storm of, 823b
sheen of their, 456a
stars threw down their, 387b
Special and essential product, 593b
branch iv larnin', 834b
people, 1025b
thanks, be his my, 619a
Specialists in mental disease, 925a
Speciality, weather is a literary,
677b
Species, female of the, 817b
females of all, 895a
innocent, of wit, 372a
not an individual but a, 333a
not too shy, 981a
of courage, 282a
of madness, 282b
of nobility, 282a
of public instinct, 472a
Specification, denunciation with-
out, 860a
Specimen of indecorous woman-
hood, 514b
Specious name, takes a, 305a
Speck in cornea, 743a
of light below, 753b
Spectacle at public solemnities, 61a
more appealing, 987b
most extraordinary, 739b
of her glory, impressed by, 20a
so ridiculous, 492a
unto the world, 1060b
Spectacles, finest, in nature, 331a
grandest of all earthly, 449a
needed not the, of books, 275b
of science, 942b
on nose, 161b
Spectator, disposition of the, 562b
of the action he describes, 628b
of the mighty scene, 434a
tattler, rambler lounge, 793b
Spectators, pleasure to the, 494a
some must be, 220a
Spectre around me night and day,
387b
not within the door, 673b
Spectre-bark, off shot the, 421b
Spectre-gray, when frost was, 705b
Spectre-thin and dies, 481b
Speculation and pernicious influ-
ence, 444b
in those eyes, 197b
watches the, 577b
Speculative knowledge, 27a
Sped, first comer, 275b
Speech a mirror of the soul, 47a
after long silence, 827b
be always with grace, 1063a
be better than silence, 23b
bears his amorous, 485b
better to deal by, 121b
convention of free, 631a
cordial, can cure all ill, 507a
cry my, as the best thing, 285b
day unto day uttereth, 1033a

Speech, deeper than, our love,
815a
discretion of, 121a
echo my, to a T, 89a
echo of the whole sea's, 529a
employ, to conceal thoughts,
286b
externally mere, 824a
eyesight and, they wrought,
691b
finely framed, 1067b
first of, 525b
free, land of, 872a
freedom of, 367a
freedom of, and conscience, 679a
freedom of, and expression, 920b
freedom of, or of press, 376b
given to the ordinary sort of
men, 286b
gracious even in common, 387a
harm'd by, 95b
high, of Seneca, 119b
I am slow of, 1024a
in speaking silence silent, 412b
is a burning fire, 691b
is civilization, 883a
is of time, 474a
is shallow as time, 474a
is silvern, 474a
is strange, 980b
is truth, 414a
land of free, 872a
made to open man to man, 286b
mend your, a little, 190b
monkeys refrain from, 785a
more eloquence than, 561a
music the, of angels, 473a
never made a, 756b
never shall float into, 667a
never tax'd for, 182b
no right, out of Paris, 84a
not to make any more, 286a
of England, 471a
of the world, 699a
plainness of, 1062a
poetry of, 454a
polished through act and, 637b
power of, to stir men's blood,
168b
public extempore, 624b
rank tongue blossom into, 572b
regretted my, 46b
rude am I in my, 186a
speak the, I pray you, 175a
speak thy, love, 568a
speak with a silent, 644a
there is a, abroad, 120b
though I be rude in, 1062a
thought is deeper than all, 583a
thought wed itself to, 551b
thy, betrayeth thee, 1035a
to conceal thoughts, 325b
true use of, 286b
was image of actions, 69b
what is the use of, 833a
when thought is, 414a
world of light and, 597a
Speeches, dinner, tire me, 661a
discourse and, 154a
garbled, 841a
gets his, by it, 396b
I taught him four, 624b
made too soon after dinner,
865a
make, to the belly, 55a
measured by the hour, 375b
men's charitable, 121b
none believe, trustworthy, 35b
'tis not, you mislike, 125a

Speeches with electrical effect,
737b
wonderful, 931a
Speechifying and counting majori-
ties, 696a
Speechless fear, with a strange
and, 747b
happiness is, 631a
passion, lies, 122b
Speed at his bidding, 251b
be wise with, 305a
bonnie boat, 781b
deliberate, 790a
ease and, in doing a thing, 82a
from clime to clime we, 885a
going guest, 319b
important in America, 891b
is heavy plummet's pace, 249b
Jouett full, 495b
of your tongue, 157a
permitted to obstruct, 19b
safety is in our, 502b
soft intercourse, 313a
the parting guest, 6b
today, 114a
was far faster than light, 866a
Speeding nation's welfare, 632a
Speeds, tale, best plainly told,
128a
the parting guest, 827a
too fast, 133a
Speedwell, make one, blue, 767a
Speedwell's darling blue, 552b
Speke no word but Latyn, 80a
Spell, boys learn to, 520a
foreigners, better, 674b
kindled by the master's, 396b
lies beneath your, 812b
name no one can, 427b
of beauty's dower, 792b
of certain magic words, 965a
soon fades the, 494b
them the proper way, 759b
weave me a, 788b
Spelling, books with obsolete, 776a
conventional, of English lan-
guage, 776b
Spelling-book, every boy with a,
759b
Spells, most dangerous of all, 510a
working, 705b
Spelt the word, 949b
Spencer's, Herbert, Social Statics,
709b
Spend a little less, 752b
all you have for loveliness, 928b
and waste time, 978b
another such a night, 127b
it as well as we can, 343a
it to no purpose, 58a
less money and time, 284a
life in so long tendance, 114b
men ne'er, fury, 127a
not then his gifts in vain, 218b
our years as a tale, 1036a
shortness, 151b
that a man could, 71b
those who, may keep, 930b
what we yet may, 532a
whatever you have, less, 342b
wherewith to, 220a
your folly, 225b
Spender, where the, thinks it went,
881a
Spenders, free lovers free, 842a
Spending, getting and, 410a
Spendthrift, here lies a, 930b
Spens, Sir Patrick, 1011b
Spenser, lodge thee by, 219a

Spent a happy life, 220a
all passion, 260b
among the lasses, 391b
an hour's talk, 132b
light is, 251a
lights quiver and gleam, 619b
the evening jollily, 332a
under the belly, 90a
waves' riot, 693b
with due respective thrift, 629b
Sperit, never drink no, 601a
Spet upon my Jewish gaberdine,
144a
Sphere, all quit their, 316a
fitting of self to its, 583a
motion in one, 152a
of human powers, 342a
of our sorrow, 468b
owner of the, 507a
preserves the earth a, 396b
wasted and withering, 486b
world's storm-troubled, 592a
year and a, 503b
Sphere-descended maid, 351b
Spheres, all pleasures of all, 441a
attunes the, 591a
driv'n by the, 272a
ever moving, of heaven, 123b
great, or suns, 586a
music from the, 165a
music of the, 241a
shake the, 280a
shot madly from, 141b
start from their, 172b
Spherical, his body is perfectly,
580b
Sphery chime, 248b
Sphinx, cockney initials on the,
602a
with her enigma, 15a
Spice of danger, 734b
of life, incompatibility is, 990b
of wit, 641a, 751a
sugar and, 1018b
variety's the, of life, 364a
Spices may flow out, 1044b
mountains of, 1045a
Spicy fragrance, 120a
nest, 236b
nut-brown ale, 245b
Spider, along came a, 1018b
and king, 591b
confind in her web's centre,
102b
said the, to the fly, 491a
subtle, 102b
Spider-like we feel tenderest touch,
102b
Spider's touch, 102b
Spiders flies or ants entombed, 52a
from their cobwebs peep, 380a
half-starved, 362a
homes for, 865a
Spies a far-off shore, 126b
God's, 193b
sorrows come not single, 178a
thee waving here, 629a
Spill, pitcher that wouldn't, 535b
Spilled, German blood to be, 926b
the wine spoiled the bread, 629b
Spilling of one single drop, 561b
Spills itself in fearing, 177b
Spilt, fearing to be, 177b
in haste, 890b
water, on the ground, 1028a
Spin forever down the grooves,
549a
neither do they, 1051b
passions, the plot, 639a

Spin, sit by the fire and, 1016b
sob as you, 993b
webs from their own entrails,
102b
Spinach, gammon and, 579a,
1015a
I say it's, 984b
Spine-character of the states, 611a
Spinning, sit, by the fire, 96b
Spinsters and knitters in the sun,
164b
Spiral of his conscience, 926b
of its steep ascent, 884b
Spirals, windy, 939a
Spires, heaven-assailing, 839b
mounts through all, of form,
506a
of Oxford, 917a
of so many temples, 443a
whose silent finger, 411a
ye distant, 347b
Spit, accusing, 346b
affection stirs her, 427b
all compact of fire, 131a
all save, of man is divine, 455b
and decency charged me, 334b
and practical vein, 508a
body and, are twins, 695b
breath and finer, 406a
by my, saith the Lord, 1049b
cabin'd ample, 621a
calmness of, 235b
clear, doth raise, 249a
commend my, 1057b
critical, in literature, 809b
delighted, 185a
doubting in his abject, 600a
entering into living peace, 606a
every one born of the, 1058a
expense of, in a waste, 207a
fierce my spirit, 466a
flown forever, 544a
follow your, 155a
free, of mankind, 470b
fruit of the, 1062b
full, as month of May, 151a
gentlest, 858a
give my, rest, 673b
given on earth, 543b
giveth life, 1062a
gray, yearning in desire, 548a
great Creator drew his, 281a
grew robust, 646a
hail to thee blithe, 466b
haughty, before a fall, 1039b
haunted by a demoniac throng,
731a
holiday-rejoicing, 430a
holy, blessed soul, 547b
humble in, 1041b
in heaven doth dwell, 543b
in one, meet and mingle, 466b
in the skies may bloom, 436b
in which it is offered, 749b
in which the gift is rich, 829b
indeed is willing, 1055a
invisible, of wine, 187b
is departed from him, 1066b
is the real and eternal, 616b
least erected, 253a
let's the panting, free, 577a
life and, of the time, 628b
looking out of other eyes, 890a
loosened, 464a
many a gallant, 520a
meek and quiet, 1064a
mellows, 638a
motion and a, that impels, 404a
motions of his, 147a

Spirit, music gentlier on the, lies,
547a
my, felt thee there, 422b
my, is too weak, 477b
needs, lack all life behind, 574b
no, can walk abroad, 170a
noble and resolved, 55b
not the letter but the, 1062a
nought so much the, calms, 457b
O, of love, 163b
of a youth, 201a
of an ancient, 314a
of Beauty, 465a
of delight, 468b
of general suspicion, 860a
of God, 1021a
of heaviness, 1047b
of his age, 326a
of liberty, 360a
of man suffer annihilation, 793a
of mortal be proud, 462a
of party, 367a
of prophecy, 21a
of resistance, 1001b
of reverence pervades, 20a
of revolt, 641b
of romance is dead, 599a
of subordination, 367a
of the Constitution, 900b
of this world, 351a
of truth and of freedom, 641a
of wine sang, 742a
of wisdom and understanding,
1045b
of youth in everything, 206b
old Grecian, 583b
one fair, for my minister, 454b
outrage on the, of justice, 757b
Oxford, 858a
pard-like, 468a
passed before my face, 1030a
perturbed, rest, 173a
poor in, 1050b
present in, 1060b
preserve the, and form, 382b
renew a right, 1034b
return unto God, 1044a
roughness and, of defiance, 611b
ruleth his, 1039b
scorn'd his, 166b
shallow, of judgment, 124b
sits in a foggy cloud, 198a
so lingering and searching, 858a
so profound, 405b
so still and quiet, 186a
soft meek patient, 215a
stab my, broad awake, 751b
streaming from the waters of
baptism, 790b
strongest and fiercest, 253b
subtle, has my path attended,
934b
swiftness of the, 883a
task undertaken in adventurous,
773b
that always denies, 379b
that answered your every mood,
819b
that on life's rough sea, 117a
that quickens him, 490a
that remembers, 592a
too much, to be e'er at ease,
314b
vexation of, 1042a
walks abroad, 169a
what voice did on my, fall, 552a
which prized liberty, 538a
who might be within there, 788b
who pities me, 924b

Spirit, wild, moving everywhere,
466a
with calm, seek rest, 34b
with more, chased, 144b
with spirit can meet, 556a
within constraineth me, 1031b
wounded, who can bear, 1040a
Spiriting, do my, gently, 209a
Spiritless, so faint so, so dull, 152a
Spirit-like eludes embrace, 629b
Spirit's, care, soothe my, 591b
vestal grace provokes, 629b
Spirits, actors were all, 210a
all unselfish, heed, 654b
apothecary never be out of,
381b
black, and white, 214b
brave, there are, 723a
bravest, in our annals, 223a
by our own, are we defied, 406a
can either sex assume, 252b
cheered my, 733a
choice and master, 167b
choice, carry germ of it, 723b
clad in veils, 583a
day of, 271b
exuberant, 727b
from vasty deep, 150b
good, and good temper, 577b
keep up our, 577b
learn that we are, 870b
like two, 207b
make us preserve remembrance,
34b
man's animal, 593b
meet, 262a
more vast than earth, 669b
not finely touch'd, 183b
of just men made perfect, 1063b
of the wise, 153a
poor, who neither enjoy much,
778b
 quaint, 142a
that tend on mortal thoughts,
195a
throw, into the Irish Channel,
744b
tobacco nor, ever made appeal,
841b
vanish like evil, 375b
wanton, look out, 182b
Spirit-stirring drum, 189a
Spiritual cause, found the, 616b
content, proportion to, 948a
creatures, millions of, 256a
effect physical as well as, 679b
food, pray for, 625a
interposition, 782a
inward and, grace, 1069a
is stronger than material force,
506a
level, adapt its, 951a
physical and, night, 497a
significance to objects, 722a
the divine the, and the eternal,
617a
unbidden and unconscious, 557b
understanding of Him, 616b
unlocated, area, 821b
virtue of a sacrament, 72a
when nothing, remains, 948a
wickedness in high places, 1062b
wild oats, sow our, 671b
Spiritually as well as economically,
473b
indispensable, toiling for, 474a
Spit brown, 897a
for us, to sit and, 29b
in face, 150a

Spit there glorifies your face,
533b
time for soul to stretch and,
994b
Spite, death aims with fouler, 231b
doctor's peaceful mission, 747a
in, of every sage, 286b
O cursed, 173a
of my teeth, 85a
of nature and their stars, 238b
the world, 197b
Spiteful envious ungrateful, 434a
Spites do not harm true genius,
725b
Spitting in Niagara Falls, 964b
with lips once sanctified, 533b
Spleen, meditative, 411a
of race, 850b
wit and mirth and, 300a
Splendid a star, 575a
and unselfish action, 888a
eloquence, 324a
hearts, men with, 938a
in ashes, 241b
shilling, retains a, 358b
shilling's praise, 358b
silence clings around me, 838b
silent sun, 609b
stars, 927b
was its station, 789b
wife, would have made a, 801b
Splendidly null, 553b
Splendor and speed of thy feet,
691b
around the world, 940b
falls on castle walls, 550a
guilty, 364b
in the grass, 408b
not in lone, hung, 479b
of a sudden thought, 572b
world's, and wonder, 725a
Splendors, ancient, fling, 560b
and glooms, 467b
heaven with all its, 600a
old homes old names and old,
842a
Splenerative and rash, 179a
Splinter of steel, 964a
Split, atom to be, 930b
ears of the groundlings, 175b
pea, nothing left but one, 564b
sides with laughter, 106a
the sky in two, 961b
Splits, welkin, apart, 854a
Splitting air with noise, 202b
caraway, 29b
Spoil all, historians, 98b
by trying to explain it, 381a
foxes that, the vines, 1044a
like bales unopen'd, 306a
lives of better people, 753a
of me, 151a
reaches for his, 831a
spare rod and, child, 84b, 239a
upon my face, 156b
will not share the, 9b
Spoil'd my best array, 309b
Spoiled, pagan, 810a
the bread, 629b
the form, 100b
Spoilers of symmetry of shelves,
429b
Spoiling her nice new clothes,
1018a
its bloom, 774a
Spoils a romance, 769a
conquests glories triumphs,
167b
of nature, 240a

Spoils of office, 597b
of time, 348b
pleasure of the time, 198a
to the victors belong the, 450b
treasons stratagems and, 147a,
473b
victor belongs to the, 974b
Spoilt, memory's fairly, on me,
885a
Spoke I think of perils past, 903a
in her cheeks, 217a
knew more and, less, 61a
language the actor, 339b
law, too softly, 55a
more he saw the less he, 876b
never, of God, 996a
those who, her praise, 353b
Spoken, a word fitly, 1040b
at all times, 101a
idly, and so coldly heard, 510b
never was it, never heard, 840a
some mischievous thing, 59b
torture not to spoken to, 940a
under the rose, 241a
word, weird power in a, 772a
word, win people by, 950b
words, in winter, 61a
Spondee, slow, stalks, 423b
Spondees, laments in pathetic,
760b
Spondulix, woes of the man with,
760b
Sponge, drink no more than a, 88a
Spontaneous cooperation of free
people, 771b
joy, 826a
overflow of feelings, 406a
thought, desert tradition for,
501a
Spoon, born with a silver, 109b
by the gret horn, 601a
dish ran away with the, 1016b
ful long, 82a
runcible, 581a
silver, 1000a
Spoons, coffee, 942b
count our, 340a
faster we counted our, 492a
guard our, 492a
Sport international, 837a
iv highway robb'ry, 835b
Sport, all the, is stale, 599a
an hour with beauty's chain,
440b
hour for, 507a
inflicts pain for, 680a
kill us for their, 192b
kind for, I'm told, 828a
make, for our neighbours, 428a
make her more, than she me,
99a
most exhilarating, 888a
never know what, is there, 853a
no, in hate, 469a
not the inhumanity, 494a
poor, not worth the candle,
234b
tedious as work, 149b
throw stones at frogs in, 62a
unfair as only, can be, 950a
with Amaryllis, 249a
wrinkled care derides, 245a
Sporting man's sense of luck, 776a
spirit will atrophy, 913a
Sportive or serious action, 62a
Sports and plays with me, 384b
by, like these, 354a
joy of youthful, 455a
music, and theatres, 282b

Sports of children, 354a
of love, 218b
Sportsman, bloodless, 777b
Sportsmen, true disputants like
true, 321b
Sporus, let, tremble, 319a
Spot, barren, 433a
certain am I of the, 648a
cool, in the desert, 807a
dim, men call earth, 246b
find at least one black, 641a
fix'd on his peculiar, 317a
mere, they stand on, 375b
no holier, of ground, 644b
no, in thee, 1044b
of ground like Eldorado; 545b
one, shall prove beloved, 816b
one small, a continent, 654a
round about the, I hover, 563b
stand on the right, 379a
the bad critic, 933a
Spotless, go through intrigue, 566b
reputation purest treasure, 138a
Spots, leopard change his, 1048a
of sunny openings, 448a
quadrangular, 365a
Spotted sight or sound, 934b
snakes with double tongue,
142a
Spouts out a sea at his trunk,
257a
Spoyl the child, 84b
Sprang in ages gone, 805a
to the stirrup, 568a
Sprat, Jack, 1015a
Spray and the tempest's roar,
583b
chafe and toss in the, 619b
never a, of yew, 621a
of western pine, 686b
rime was on the, 704b
the bird clung to, 569a
Spread and span like the catholic
man, 716a
colours idly, 148b
foul contagion, 249a
morning's glory, 740a
my dreams under your feet,
825b
open on the rack, 676a
sedition in Russia, 840b
sweet leaves to the air, 134a
the alarm, 524a
truth from pole to pole, 299a
way to, a work, 341a
wide your daisied lawns, 927a
you abroad, 1049b
yourselves, masters, 141a
Spreadeth out her roots, 1048a
Spreading, broad, it disperse, 124a
chestnut-tree, 521b
like a green bay tree, 1034a
of the hideous town, 667a
of the straw, 849a
Spreads and sows itself anew,
473a
his light wings, 313a
Sprechen ist silbern, 474a
Spree, gentlemen-rankers out on
the, 810a
Spreeng ees com', 852b
Sprightly dance, 409a
first, running, 276a
Spring, absent in the, 206a
and root of honesty, 57b
approach of, 369b
believes in, 889b
blossom by blossom, begins,
691b

Spring brings back balmy warmth,
35b
came on forever, 903a
can, be far behind, 466a
cause it to, 761a
come gentle, 327b
comes back with rustling shade,
947b
comes slowly up this way, 420b
comes truly, 997a
companions of the, 378a
different kinds of weather in,
676b
ever-returning, 609b
familiar as the rose in, 67b
fire of, 531a
first day of, 757b
flowers that bloom in the, 685a
from thee great God, 73b
full of sweet days, 232b
had come, 976a
has come up from the south,
860b
haunted, and dale, 244b
hounds of, 691a
in, a young man's fancy, 548b
in England now, 814b
is a call to action, 991a
like a flea, 262b
like an Indian runner, 980a
melted into, 592a
mother of the, 526b
nor summer beauty, 217a
now 'tis the, 125a
of all Grecian woes, 3b
of hope, 580a
of light, 483b
of love gushed, 422a
of love resembleth, 131b
of virtues, 116b
one swallow does not make a,
26b
pasture, 879a
Pierian, 310b
pilgrim steps of, 721a
pinning for the, 564a
rain, 943b
seeing gardens in the, 917a
sing only some months in, 244a
songs, thought perfection, 575b
summer autumn winter and,
230a
summer treads on heels of, 39b
supplies another race, 4b
sweet lovers love the, 163a
the, is come, 624a
the year's pleasant king, 212b
through death's iron guard,
992b
trips north again, 947b
vanish with the rose, 533a
what the hell it's, 894a
with her golden suns, 644a
world's new, 440b
year's at the, 567a
youth is like, 670b
Springs to catch woodcocks, 172a
Springing, sweet flowers are, 440b
Spring's first heralds hum, 947b
flowers must fade again, 39a
Springs, all, and all must exist,
511a
beside the, of Dove, 405a
fifty, are little room, 785b
hope, eternal, 316a
joy's delicious, 452b
no bitter, 820b
of love, 585b
root from which a tyrant, 25a

- Springs, steeds to water at those, 204a
 Susquehanna's utmost, 382b
 take from seventy, a score, 785b
 took root in horse's body, 369b
 what sudden friendship, 308b
 with that nameless pathos, 644a
 Springth the wude nu, 999a
 Springtime, coming ere the, 491a
 deep blue eyes of, 486a
 never yet was a, 700b
 only pretty ring time, 163a
 warble sweet in the, 758b
 winds of, 814b
 Sprinkled isles lily on lily, 571b
 Sprite, angelic, 217b
 Sprouting despondently, 943a
 out in wonderful exuberance, 537b
 Sprung, first, from your blest abodes, 313b
 from my only hate, 135a
 from night in darkness lost, 394a
 principles from which it, 559a
 upon its feet, 444a
 Spryngen, floures gyaen for to, 79a
 Spun, fine, from a mind at peace, 42b
 in Ulysses' absence, 202a
 out of Iris' woof, 247a
 Spur, between the, and bridle, 234b
 fame is the, 249a
 my dull revenge, 177b
 not an unbroken horse, 417a
 to prick the sides, 195b
 unto strife, 13b
 Spurgeon, haberdasher to Mr., 670b
 Spurn her bounded reign, 335b
 not the nobly-born, 683b
 power to, 648a
 Spurned by the young, 488b
 youth 'gainst time hath, 116a
 Spurns that patient merit takes, 174b
 Spurr'd boldly on, 277b
 Spurred, booted and, to ride, 271a
 Spurs lated traveller apace, 197b
 Spy, most agonizing, 646b
 no faults can, 292a
 out the land, 1025b
 that th' infected, 311b
 with his icicle eye, 491b
 Squabbling nationalities, tangle of, 780a
 Squadron, save the, 574a
 Squadrons, cloud-born, of the gale, 649a
 Squalid, hungry and, population, 633b
 Squall of time, 960b
 Squander, do not, time, 330b
 gather and, 623a
 yearned to, 713b
 Squandered time profusely, 347a
 Squandering of my country's treasure, 561b
 Square acre of land and sea, 507b
 all round the, 488a
 deal, 779b
 everything upon the, 107b
 hole, fit in, 679b
 I have not kept my, 200b
 parted on the, 818b
 peg in a round hole, 418b
 Square person into round hole, 418b
 thin trees in a city, 875a
 triangular in, hole, 418b
 world out of, 113b
 Squat and packed with guile, 938a
 as a flounder, 88b
 in his hole, 695a
 like a toad, 256a
 Squatter's rights of the heart, 986a
 Squeak and gibber in streets, 170a
 naturally as pigs, 238a
 Squeaking in fifty different sharps, 570a
 Squeaks, wheel that, the loudest, 595a
 Squealing, vile, 144b
 Squeezed into the round hole, 418b
 Squeezing from a stone, 934b
 of a lemon, 357a
 Squills, bed of, how blue, 928b
 bright blue, 874b
 Squire and his relations, 578b
 and Lady Susan, 705a
 of dames, 113b
 Squir's, giv' de, bushtails, 859b
 Squirrning herd in Mammon's mesh, 796a
 Squirrel sits like a small coffee-pot, 934a
 with his tail curved up, 968a
 Squirrels, news like, ran, 647a
 Stab my spirit broad awake, 751b
 treacherous, 773a
 Stabbed to the heart, 651a
 with wench's black eye, 136a
 Stabilization of capitalism, 905a
 Stable, firm and, earth, 229b
 good horse in the, 355a
 in unstable society, 858b
 law must be, 851b
 shut the, durre, 92b
 Stabs, every word, 157b
 intention, the centre, 207b
 Stack or barn door, 245a
 Stacker of wheat, 989a
 Staël, imported by Madame de, 472b
 Staff, bread is the, of life, 292b
 cockle hat and, 177b
 corn is the, of life, 292b
 growing fonder of my, 587b
 of age, 144b
 of broken reed, 119a
 of faith to walk upon, 111a
 of life, 292b
 of my life, 105a
 of this broken reed, 1046b
 stay and the, 292b, 1045a
 thy rod and thy, 1033a
 your, in your hand, 1024a
 Staffs, break my, 210a
 Stag at eve had drunk his fill, 415a
 Stage, all the world's a, 161a
 amuse his riper, 317b
 earth a, 161a
 frets his hour upon the, 199b
 glory doth fill the, 232a
 Greek, 711a
 hate found only on the, 458b
 highest, in moral culture, 530a
 lags the veteran on the, 336a
 of fools, 103a
 of the disease, 766a
 on, he was natural, 358a
 played upon a, 105b
 Stage, rear'd the, 335b
 speak in public on the, 401a
 tragic muse first trod the, 313a
 well-graced actor leaves, 140b
 well-trod, 245b
 where every man must play a part, 143a
 wonder of our, 219a
 world to be but as a, 103a
 world which is but a larger, 766a
 world's a, 102a
 Stagers, heard old cunning, 239a
 Stages, where'er his, may have been, 341b
 Stagger but not with strong drink, 1046b
 like a drunken man, 1037a
 sextillions of infidels, 608a
 Stagnant, primitive and, 929b
 waters, fen of, 407b
 Staid, joyous time will not be, 114b
 talking below, 285b
 very, head, 146a
 Stain both moon and sun, 205a
 crave the, of tears, 880b
 in thine honour, 1066b
 like a wound, 361a
 mildew mould and, 772a
 my man's cheeks, 191b
 purity out of a, 716b
 with no, she faded, 467b
 world's slow, 468a
 Stain'd water clear, 385a
 Stained red from veins of young, 774b
 with blood, 401a
 Stainless, conscience upright and, 76a
 flag they rendered, 662a
 Stains of pressed clover leaves, 898b
 Stair, as I was going up the, 883b
 build the trout a crystal, 892b
 Staircase, Charon's, 711a
 Stairs, kick me down, 389a
 mounting of another's, 77a
 of his concepts, 991a
 threw him down the, 1017a
 up four pairs of, 564a
 Stairway to a dark gulf, 868b
 Stake, honor's at the, 177b
 in a glorious institution, 360b
 tied to the, 192b
 Stakes were thrones, 460a
 Stalactite, time is, 992b
 Stale, all the sport is, 599a
 article, 514a
 flat and unprofitable, 170b
 her infinite variety, 200b
 tedious flat and, 661a
 tired bed, 190b
 Stalk, withering on the, 140b, 410a
 Stalks, slow spondee, 423b
 Stalky, tried to make, comprehend Latin, 821b
 Stalled ox and hatred, 1039b
 Stallions, screaming, 866a
 Stammering pronunciation, 57a
 Stamp and esteem of ages, 275a
 of fate, 3b
 of nature, 177a
 of nobility, 925b
 official, 882b
 quick delivery, 811b
 rank is but the guinea's, 394a

Stamped the age with bronze, 40a
 Stampede to some new object,
 811a
 Stamps, liberty property and no,
 100a
 sheet of postage, 811b
 Stanch, sturdy and, he stands,
 747a
 Stand a tip-toe, 156b
 a wreck on error's shore, 673b
 afraid and start at us, 240b
 amid the dust, 790a
 an' be still, 818b
 and do the best, 69a, 786b
 art should, alone, 669a
 aside and watch yourself, 844b
 at the door and knock, 1064b
 at the latter day, 1031a
 before a glass, 948b
 before presidents or generals,
 611a
 beside her, 941b
 by her boy, 624b
 by him, 763a
 by the fire and stink, 191a
 by to crash, 959a
 couldn't, it sir, 517b
 coupled for common flight, 87a
 do I, and stare, 754b
 face to face friend, 8b
 fast in the faith, 1062a
 from between me and the sun,
 56a
 give me where to, 29b
 hard for empty sack to, 331a
 he shall, before kings, 1040b
 henceforward in thy shadow,
 519a
 here I, 86b
 here I and you, 706b
 here in steadfast grace, 978a
 here until tomorrow morning,
 631a
 in a month, 136a
 in his holy place, 1033b
 in the open, 797a
 in your own light, 93b
 let me, by the road, 697a
 like a firm tower, 76a
 like an anvil, 234a
 like greyhounds in slips, 155a
 little child I, 231a
 me in good stead, 917a
 never, to doubt, 231a
 no time to, and stare, 574b
 not upon order of going, 198a
 not within prospect of belief,
 194b
 nowhere to, but on, 775a
 on the highest pavement, 943a
 on the perch, 953b
 on the right spot, 379a
 on your head, 656a
 on your own ground, 585b
 outside your door, 830b
 sit in, in and walk in, 632b
 still, law must not, 851b
 still you ever moving spheres,
 123b
 sun, still, 269a
 test of ridicule, 383b
 that house cannot, 1055b
 the course, 192b
 the hazard of the die, 128b
 these are the things that, 888b
 they that, high, 127b
 to in a month, 136a
 to your work, 815a
 too near one another, 219b

Stand undisturbed as monuments,
 374b
 united we, 11a, 499a
 up and take the war, 821b
 upon his bottom, 274a
 upon its bottom, 274a
 upon threshold of the new,
 242b
 we'll take our, 585a
 who only, and wait, 251b
 ye in the ways, 1048a
 your ground, 358b
 Standard, frame by her just, 310a
 measure we call a foot, 227a
 mind's the, of the man, 302b
 of behavior, 849b
 of every action, 64a
 of taste, 435a
 sheet, forever float that, 476b
 unfurled her, to the air, 476b
 Standardization propaganda and
 advertising, 863b
 Standards, incredible, of excel-
 lence, 978b
 Stande to the maine chance,
 112b
 Standeth in the way of sinners,
 1032a
 Standing, as cheap sitting as, 296b
 cursed him in, 451b
 in the community, 758a
 jokes, 300a
 mantle like a, pond, 143a
 on guard, 765b
 on the shoulders of a giant,
 221b
 on this pleasant lea, 410a
 revenue, instead of a, 360b
 upon the vantage-ground, 119b
 with reluctant feet, 522a
 Stands a winged sentry, 271b
 as the case, 214a
 cradle, in the grave, 220b
 elephant leans or, 233a
 hair, up for dread, 16a
 he that, it now, 370a
 he who, most alone, 569b
 in the admiration, 259a
 in the way of God, 890a
 old flagpole still, 907b
 on the verge of her confine,
 191b
 one, up close, 263a
 ready against the accidental,
 68a
 ready to smite once, 249b
 soul, shivering, 291b
 the church clock, 938a
 the shadow of a name, 51a
 time, still, 162a
 tiptoe on mountain-tops, 137a
 upon a promontory, 126b
 upon rolling restless stone,
 155b
 upon slippery place, 148a
 what, if freedom fall, 821b
 what you are, over you, 508a
 who only, and cheers, 697a
 Standstill, canter before coming
 to, 710b
 Stanley, approbation from Sir Hu-
 bert, 397a
 Graham Shiel Russell, 483b
 on, on, 415a
 Stanza, not one, sung in vain,
 830b
 pens a, 318b
 Staple articles, legs are, 730b
 of his argument, 133b

Staples, wood and grass were only,
 935b
 Star, beck of a baleful, 795a
 bids shepherd fold, 247a
 bright particular, 182b
 bright, would I were steadfast,
 479b
 called Capella, 704b
 Canopus, 831a
 constant as the northern, 167b
 contracted, 934b
 danced, 157b
 dark cooling, 872b
 day, arise, 1064b
 desire of the moth for a, 468b
 dropp'd like a falling, 253b
 early droop'd, 609b
 earth is but a, 927a
 earth is but a small, 980a
 emigrated to another, 652b
 evening, love's harbinger, 259a
 evening, so holy shines, 503a
 eve's one, 483a
 fair as a, 405b
 follow thy, 76a
 following a fallen, 866b
 for every state, 557a
 for which all evening waits,
 847a
 glory like shooting, 139a
 go and catch a falling, 215b
 here a, and there a star, 645b
 hitch your wagon to a, 507b
 hope's, to man grows dim, 499a
 I feel like a morning, 669b
 in his steep course, 423a
 in someone's sky, 703a
 in the east, 1050a
 in the stone in the flesh, 571b
 infect to north, 157b
 joy in man in leaf in, 780b
 leadeth all, 686a
 life on this unavailing, 823a
 life's, 408a
 like a sinking, 548a
 looks down on me, 706a
 man is his own, 224b
 natal, ruleth, 13b
 no rood has not a, 503b
 nor any, pursue, 959a
 not a fourth sound but a, 572a
 not a great, 888b
 of empire, 306b
 of my fate, 456b
 of peace, 432b
 of resplendent front, 509b
 of smallest magnitude, 254b
 of their night, 463b
 one, differeth, 1061b
 or two beside, 422a
 our queen our rose our, 499b
 pinned with a single, 487a
 prickly, 934b
 red, sheds its ray, 395b
 round and perfect as a, 650a
 sailor would not watch the,
 302a
 silent language of the, 949a
 soul goes from star to, 498a
 soul of Adonais like a, 468b
 splendid a, 575a
 sunset and evening, 557a
 that bringest home the bee,
 433a
 that ushers in the even, 207b
 thy soul was like a, 407b
 to every wandering bark, 207a
 to guide the humble, 582a
 to steer her by, 895b

- Star, to watch the evening,
581b
troubling of a, 790a
twinkle twinkle little, 442b
we call the sun, 550a
wind each ticking, 893b
your aim the, 1008b
- Starboard hand of every woe,
603b
- Star-captains glow, 927a
- Starch, soapsuds and the, 972b
- Star-chamber matter of it, 180a
- Star-cross'd lovers, 134a
- Star-crowned heroes, 809a
- Star-dials pointed to morn, 545b
- Stare and sting forever, 960b
do I stand and, 574b
look and, upon me, 1033a
make the public, 458a
no time to stand and, 574b
Quintilian, 251a
stony British, 553b
world might hear and, 751a
- Stared, I, into the sky, 854b
- Starkers, stupid, and loud huzzas,
318a
- Stark insensibility, 338b
mad, man is, 99a
- Starkest madness, much sense the,
646a
- Starlight and dewdrop are wait-
ing, 636b
lit my lonesomeness, 704b
lovely-asunder, 724b
not of the, 556b
on the sea, 762b
- Star-like eyes, 237a
- Starr'd face, night's, 479b
- Starre, strives to touch the, 92a
- Starred and stately nights, 604a
on a, night Lucifer uprose,
639a
silence and homeless air, 690a
- Starry cope of heaven, 256b
feet, walked with, 884b
flag, beneath the, 613a
floor the wat'ry shore, 386b
folds, round of, 477a
Galileo, 454a
girdle of the year, 432a
host, led the, 255b
silence in the, sky, 410b
skies, cloudless climes and,
456a
stranger, 263b
threshold of Jove's court, 246b
train, 256a
tree eternity, 708b
wide and, sky, 751a
- Starry-eyed idealists, 861b
liberal or mystic, 948b
- Stars above us govern, 192b
across the sky in, 946a
all Danaë to the, 551a
and space above, 892b
are in the quiet skies, 510a
are in the right places, 976a
are shining bright, 466b
as many farewells as, 182b
at heaven's border, 913a
attired with, 249b
beauty and the, were one, 854b
beauty of a thousand, 123b
blesses his, 299a
breaking out the eternal, 609b
broad stripes and bright, 436a
burn the moons increase, 547b
cold the, are, 688a
comets amongst the, 333b
- Stars, country far beyond the,
271b
courses of the, 471b
cut him out in little, 136b
doubt the, are fire, 173b
earth and all the, 607a
fault is not in our, 166b
flag is full of, 757a
fleet of, is anchored, 927a
fling us a handful of, 933b
foretell the rising, 37b
forget-me-nots of angels, 522b
from them the, rise, 424b
gave the first delight, 242a
gaze at the, 30b
gem the sky, 686a
given a form so fair, 499a
go down to rise, 673b
gold gateways of the, 790a
half quencht in mists, 465b
have influence upon me, 99a
heaven feeds the, 37a
heaven its, 486a
hide diminish'd heads, 255a
how doth the night bring,
723b
ideals are like, 644a
in her hair were seven, 640b
in spite of nature and their,
238b
in the purple dusk, 948b
in their calm, 620b
in their circling, 781a
in their courses, 1026b
innumerable as the, 256b
invisible by day, 525a
issued out to see the, 76a
journey-work of the, 608a
kings are like, 467a
kinship with the, 638b
kiss my hand to the, 724b
like measles fade, 955b
like, start from their spheres,
172b
listen to, and birds, 557b
little, will shine, 118a
look for the, 412a
look out upon the, 499b
looking up at the, 677a
love which moves sun and, 77a
make guilty the, 191a
man gazing on the, 650b
men turn and see the, 725b
million, were strewn, 721b
moon and, are set, 750a
moon or, be not darkened,
1043b
moon the, the planets, 929a
more in fault than they, 293b
morning, together, 669b
move still, 123b
night and a shoal of, 831b
night of the large few, 608a
not pure in his sight, 1031a
of glory, 476b
of human race, 363a
of midnight shall be dear, 405b
of morning, 256b
of the sky, 777a
of the summer night, 522a
of twilight fair, 409a
on the sea, 456a
owl looked up to the, 580b
patient, 686a
pavement, 257b
powder'd with, 257b
preserve the, from wrong, 409b
put all, and candles out, 750b
puts the, to flight, 531a
- Stars, reach out their hands amid,
831b
reckon time by, 810b
rush out, 421b
scatter'd into flight the, 531a
seven, and solar year, 507a
shining of the, 555b
shooting, attend thee, 231a
shot madly, 141b
sight of the, 772b
silence and the wakeful, 650a
silent, go by, 669b
some of us are looking at the,
768b
steal to their sovran seats, 721a
strikes the, 38a
stripes, and colors, 563b
sun moon and, brother, 500b
that round her burn, 299a
that sweep and turn and fly,
813a
the brain of heaven, 639a
threw down their spears, 387b
till the, are old, 634b
time and, below, 892b
to thee appear, 257b
train of, 742a
true as the, above, 1003b
two, keep not their motion,
152a
untriangulated, 846a
unutterably bright, 464b
westward-going, 625b
which night's blue arch adorn,
366a
who build beneath the, 306a
whose power is never spent,
890b
with how splendid, 927b
working till the, went out,
792b
would have disappeared, 784a
ye little, 255a
- Star-scatter'd on the grass, 533b
- Star-shine at night, 752a
- Star-spangled banner, 436a
- Start a hare, 149b
and tremble under her feet,
554a
counting F. F. V.s, 980a
from her slumber, 619b
from their spheres, 172b
into her face, 158b
straining upon, 155a
- Starsted like a guilty thing, 170a
- Starting, given it the, push, 837b
tear, dry the, 681b
- Startle, does not, or amaze, 478a
- Startled heaven of my soul, 894a
- Startles at destruction, 300a
- Startling genius, he had a, 777b
word, 451a
- Starts, by, 'twas wild, 351b
everything by, and nothing
long, 277a
think by fits and, 787a
- Starvation, protect them from
fear and, 920a
ruin of woman by, 496b
- Starv'd at his master's gate, 388a
hackney sonneteer, 311b
- Starve, catch cold and, 203b
in ice, 254a
nor stuff, 296a
numerous train below, 289a
though the body, 762b
thrifty or, 953b
upon the residue, 955b
with nothing, 143b

- Starve, world will not, for wonders, 866b
- Starved bank of moss, 575a
bird he, 640a
for a look, 206a
for heaven, 700b
- Starves, honesty is praised and, 62b
- Starveth, horse, while grasse groweth, 93a
- Starving dog, if you pick up a, 678a
man at sea, 103a
shadows of words when a man's, 800a
- Star-pointing pyramid, 244b
- State absolutism, church condemnns, 888a
almost perfect, 894a
and inclination of day, 139b
authority of the, 888a
beneath the firmament, 102b
bulwarks of the, 713a
change my, with kings, 205a
chivalry and, 586b
compares with Maine, 755b
continual, of inelegance, 427b
description of a happy, 283b
devoid of stay, 83b
divide, of man, 154b
done the, some service, 190a
every thing of importance to, 19a
falling with a falling, 313a
for every star, 557a
foundation of a, 951a
glories and my, depose, 140a
have no second, 853a
here's a, of things, 577a
hides from himself his, 336a
I am the, 399b
if asked what, he hails from, 643a
in choosing men to serve, 237b
in whatsoever, I am, 1063a
in wonted manner keep, 218a
independent Polish, 771a
is kingly, 251b
is not far from its fall, 344a
isthmus of a middle, 316b
keep church and, separate, 624a
keep, in Rome as easily, 166b
levee belongs to the, 889b
machinery of the, 435b
matters, touch no, 356b
may be given up for lost, 344a
mock the air with idle, 349b
muddled, sharpest reality, 719b
mutually injure the, 19a
no nation, city of earth, 607a
no, sorrier than, 66a
of ambitious poverty, 62b
of America, 359a
of chassis, 928a
of Denmark, rotten in the, 172b
of life, 329a
of man, 211a
of man inconstancy boredom, 272b
of man like little kingdom, 167a
of metamorphosis, 68b
of mind once gone, 715a
of mind which creates revolutions, 26b
of nothingness, death is, 20b
of perceptual anaesthesia, 908b
of the body, 812a
- State of things, considered present, 55b
of war by nature, 296a
or persuasion, 374b
Penrod merely a, of being, 847a
perfect, of health, 65b
pillar of, 254a
pilot of the, 14a
predicts ruin of the, 388a
primitive unattached, 882a
renders a service to the, 295b
restored by delay, 30b
ruin or rule the, 276a
says of the affairs of, 344a
scandal waits on greatest, 131b
servants of sovereign or, 120a
ship of, 14a, 522b
so blessed in climate, 880a
storms of, 211b
that raises corn and cotton, 760a
this is the, of man, 211a
this, will prosper, 843a
throne of royal, 253b
upright in the, 14a
wills and bodies sold to, 946a
without being exhausted, 369a
without king or nobles, 490a
world or church or, 602a
youth is a silly vapid, 847b
- Statecraft, problem in, 1009b
- Stated calls to worship, 337b
if you, it purely enough, 982b
- State-house, Boston, is the hub, 536a
- Stateliess, appearance of greatness and, 55b
- Stately gentlemen, beware of these, 953b
gulf between, 911a
homes of England, 469b, 923a
looked its, towers upon, 615a
mansions, build thee more, 536b
nights seemed haughty dames, 604a
pleasure-dome decree, 420b
ship is seen no more, 699b
ship of Tarsus, 260a
ships go on, 549b
towers, looked its, 615a
- Statements, interesting but tough, 677a
libelous, about my dog, 921b
State's, mighty, decrees, 552b
States, anarchy ruins, 14a
deficiency in, 402a
dissevered discordant, 443b
free and independent, 367b
free from moral obligations, 420a
goodly, and kingdoms, 477a
great and small, alike, 771a
indestructible, 528b
lawful in all, 537b
move slowly, 119a
nation of many sovereign, 842a
no, could exist, 34a
responsibility of the great, 929a
saved union of these, 610a
she is all, 215b
treason against the United, 376a
two best, in the Union, 880a
unborn and accents unknown, 167b
United, in thy protection, 367a
welfare of the, 557a
well administered, 26b
- Statesman and the saint, 713a
- Statesman cannot be a moralist, 930b
chymist fiddler, 277a
little, and philosophers, 501b
one real, in blue moon, 951a
the warrior or the monarch, 515a
throws his shoulders back, 803a
too nice for a, 357b
yet friend to truth, 315a
- Statesmanship, get formalities right in, 679a
should learn lesson of biology, 857b
war art, 774a
- Statesmen, confidence placed in, 22b
declare themselves Christians, 728b
generals or poets or, 675b
liable to give an account, 62a
village, 356b
wise, foresee, 700a
- Statesmen's cabinets, walk into, 565b
- Sta'tin' all over ag'in, 954b
- Station can disgrace, 591a
gave the republic her, 499a
give me a private, 299b
Griggsby's, 746a
humble, of a private citizen, 375a
like the herald Mercury, 176b
middle, had fewest disasters, 292a
post of honour is a private, 299b
separate and equal, 373a
splendid was its, 789b
- Stationary, advantage over those, 332a
continuous and, music, 397b
- Station'ry ornymental an' useful, 835b
- Stations, know our proper, 578b
planets in their, 257b
understanding sufficient for their, 375a
- Statistical, cautious, Christ, 729b
- Statistics are heart of democracy, 906a
- Statuaries, head which, loved to copy, 492a
- Statue, American picture or, 418a
best part of the, 507a
distinguished son lack a, 841b
embraced the cold, 444a
in the eternal niche, 625b
into the, that breathes, 667a
more the, grows, 85b
of Liberty magnified, 945b
why my, is not set up, 62a
- Statues, look at pictures or, 515a
world blooms with, 670a
- Statue, one cubit unto his, 1051b
shorten, of my soul, 638b
tall, 457a
what, is she of, 162a
- Statues touch the skies, 647a
- Status, human, and economic process, 914b
servile, and vicarious life, 776a
- Statute, rigor of the, 183b
- Stay a while, 119a
and the staff, 292b, 1045a
at home my heart, 525b
cursed to, and dig, 953b
for me there, 231b
gleans how long you wish to, 841a

- Stay, here I am and here I, 529a
 I no canna, 917a
 I will, behind, 962b
 if you can, a little, 120b
 me with flagons, 1044a
 more care to, than will to go,
 137a
 nor will be at a, 279a
 nothing can pause or, 525b
 only 15-30 minutes, 931b
 shakes wings and will not, 278a
 state devoid of, 83b
 they come they, 889b
 vile hold to, him, 148a
 with me God, 1009a
 Stayed, proud waves be, 1031b
 the moon, 1026a
 Stays, these couriers, 19b
 S.T.C., prayer for, 425b
 Stead, in suff'ring country's, 23b
 Steadfast as the scene, 404b
 in the broken binding, 962b
 perish, 911b
 place, earth is not the, 845a
 sober, and demure, 246a
 Steadfastness, remember now his,
 972b
 Steadier step when I recall, 595b
 Steady and perpetual serenity,
 301a
 and sane oracle, 807a
 boys steady, 347a
 candle-flame, feel the, 570b
 gain of man, 527a
 love like friendship, 440a
 mine were, 787a
 patriot of the world, 401a
 temper Portius, 299a
 Steak, come to a tavern to eat a,
 301a
 tough as a, 973b
 Steal a few hours, 439b
 across the sky, 664a
 an ox, 235a
 away give little warning, 372b
 away their brains, 187b
 away your hearts, 168b
 foh a fco for the phrase, 180a
 from the public purse, 987a
 from the world, 309a
 me a peach, 386a
 my thunder, 291a
 plunder slaughter, 63b
 poets, from Homer, 221a
 saying he would, his children,
 677a
 thou shalt not, 1025a
 to their sovran seats, 721a
 too honest to, 1005a
 Steal'n', big, makes you emperor,
 946b
 gits you in jail, 946b
 Stealing and giving odour, 163b
 comes, comes creeping, 747a
 picking and, 1069a
 steps, age with his, 178b
 sudden way of, on us, 887a
 taking bacon and hams was,
 675a
 will continue stealing, 602b
 Steals from her youth, 343b
 goose from off the common,
 712b
 he that, an egg, 235a
 my honors, 37b
 my purse steals trash, 188a
 something from the thief, 186b
 the common from the goose,
 713a
- Stealth, do a good action by, 431b
 do good by, 320a
 lusty, of nature, 190b
 Stealthy jeers counsels of anger,
 773b
 thing, 924a
 Steam, snorting, and piston stroke,
 667a
 Steam-engine, Daniel Webster a,
 419a
 Steamer from Harwich, 684a
 gallant, Ocean Queen, 663b
 Steamers, great, white and gold,
 819b
 Steam-beated flat with no ventila-
 tion, 802a
 Steamship or even a yacht, 966a
 Steamy column, throws up a, 364b
 Steed, farewell the neighing, 189a
 his, was the best, 414b
 mounts the warrior's, 413b
 that knows his rider, 452b
 threatens steed, 155b
 Steede, sterves the seely, 93a
 when, is stolne, 92b
 Steeds, fiery-footed, 136b
 to water at those springs, 204a
 Steel, bright, made, 584b
 clad in complete, 247b
 could labour of gods destroy,
 312b
 daily daggers of relentless, 889b
 dead corse in complete, 172a
 decks rock, 831a
 foemen worthy of their, 415b
 grapple with hoops of, 171b
 is wrought, 915b
 locked up in, 125b
 long divorce of, 210b
 more than complete, 123a
 molders hemp and, 416b
 nor poison can touch him, 197b
 ribbed and edged with, 916a
 soldiers' hearts, 156a
 splinter of, 964a
 sting of the rowelled, 813b
 supple as, 781b
 tipped with a line of, 613a
 triple, 254a
 Steel-true and blade-straight, 752a
 Steely glitter, pierced eye with,
 704b
 Steelyards of the skies, 771b
 Steep and thorny way to heaven,
 171b
 Atlantic stream, 247a
 guards them from the, 736a
 Indian, 247a
 is the way, 7b
 life's path is, 38b
 senses in forgetfulness, 153b
 through a valley, 863b
 thyself in a bowl of summer-
 time, 37b
 ways so, and strange, 800a
 Steep'd me in poverty, 189b
 Steeped their souls in prayer, 543a
 Steeple, weathercock of the church,
 369b
 weathercock on a, 132a
 Steeples far and near, 786a
 still the, hum, 786a
 swam in amethyst, 647a
 Steeps God set for thee o'ercome,
 637a
 Steepy, woods or, mountain yields,
 123a
 Steer clear of alliances, 367a
 from grave to gay, 318a
- Steer from grave to light, 286b
 like ships they, courses, 238b
 my rudder true, 47b
 right onward, 251b
 too nigh the sands, 276b
 Steer'd, boats that are not, 204b
 Steered by popular applause, 57a
 clear of hell, 731a
 Stein on the table, 808b
 Stem, leave it on its, 653a
 molded on one, 142a
 of Jesse, 1045b
 wither root and, 843b
 Stemm'd the torrent, 327b
 Stemming with hearts of con-
 troversy, 166a
 Stenches, two-and-seventy, 425a
 Step after step, 597b
 and summit of charity's ladder,
 74b
 by step since time began, 527a
 first, which counts, 327a
 foot more light, more true, 415a
 forward cost mental torture,
 727b
 from toleration to forgiveness,
 761b
 light of, and heart was she,
 862b
 one, enough for me, 495b
 pale death with impartial, 38a
 see not a, before me, 688b
 softly under snow or rain, 867b
 steadier, when I recall, 595b
 to, aside is human, 311b, 391b
 to the music he hears, 590b
 towards independence, 47b
 was slow, 524b
 Step-dame, no more a mother but
 a, 49a
 Stephen, feast of, 592b
 King, 1011b
 Stepmother, hit his, 58a
 merciless, 49a
 ov genius, 595a
 stony-hearted, 449a
 Stepp'd, in blood, in so far, 198a
 Steppe in other men, 91a
 Stepped in a puddle, 1019b
 Stepping o'er the bounds, 137b
 Stepping-stone, stumbling-block or
 a, 730b
 Stepping-stones of their dead
 selves, 551b
 Steps, age with his stealing, 178b
 ask the number of the, 509b
 beck'ning ghost invites my,
 313b
 beware of desp'rate, 365b
 by due, aspire, 246b
 came forth with pilgrim, 250b
 delightful measure or dance,
 138b
 directeth his, 1039b
 hear not my, 196a
 heavy, of the ploughman, 825a
 in his master's, he trod, 593a
 lead my, aright, 470b
 Lord directeth his, 83a
 pilgrim, of spring, 721a
 same, as the author, 478b
 support uneasy, 252b
 take, that make us good, 27a
 wand'ring, and slow, 259a
 were higher they took, 278a
 where'er my, may be, 796b
 with how sad, 115b
 Sterile promontory, 173b
 safe polite obedient and, 931b

Sterile truth, you can keep your,
740a
with idleness, 186b
Sterilized, it wasn't, 853b
Sterling page, refine her, 287a
worth, most of, 549a
Stern and distant shore, 808a
and rock-bound coast, 470a
and stubborn pride, 933b
Caledonia, and wild, 414a
daughter of the voice of God,
409b
friend, to genius the, 505a
joy, rule it with, 928a
joy which warriors feel, 415b
partisan, Hugo, 903b
proconsul of intractable prov-
inces, 993b
resolve, 39a
ruin's ploughshare, 391a
severe and, to view, 356a
true-born Englishman, 138b
Stern days, speak rather of, 870b
soldiers, 781b
stuff, ambition made of, 168a
Sternest, nature's, painter, 452a
Stern-faced men, 488a
Stern'st good-night, 196a
Sterres, written in the, 81a
Sterte, oon hole for to, 30a
out of his sleep to, 80a
Sterves, seely steede, 93a
Stevenson was a roadmender, 753a
Stew is smokin' hot, 859b
kept in a, 557b
onions in the, 950a
Steward falls into the soup-tureen,
819b
Stewed prunes, longing for, 184a
Street railroad comp'nies, 835a
Strong arm men iv th' Sinit, 835a
Stick, beat with fist instead of a,
238a
carry a big, 779a
close to your desks, 682a
cobble, to his last, 51a
fell like a, 371a
heap of, and stone, 706a
man whose acquisitions, 715b
more close than a brother, 819b
on conversation's burs, 534b
party, the less, 120b
serge draped over a, 983a
tattered coat upon a, 827a
there I'll, 105a
this old cove throwed, 612a
to what you're at, 897a
Sticketh closer than a brother,
1040a
Sticking, aye, in a tree, 416b
Sticking-place, screw your courage
to the, 196a
Stickle, perversely, at parts, 429a
Sticks in the heart's deep core,
388a
nix hicks pix, 864b
of sealing-wax, 578a
to my own bones, 607b
to the pot, 109a
Sticky, gilded and, 935a
Stiel, trewe-as, 78b
Stiff in opinions, 277a
lines of life, 528a
new wasps, 997b
'twill civilize thim, 834b
twin compasses, 216b
upper lip, keep a, 630b
wrist grows, and old, 615b
Stiffen sinews, 155a

Stiffened worm, 640a
Stiffening of the vertebrae, 763a
Stiffens and rejoices, 944b
Stiffnecked people, 1025a
Stiffness and the soul's arrest,
867a
Stifle, creed would, me, 891a
opinion we are endeavoring to,
517b
Stiffing snow, sleet or, 567a
Stigmatize, wallop and, 912a
Stile, before you come to, 104b
crooked, 1019a
Still and awful red, 422a
and lovely face, 863a
and quiet conscience, 211b
and serious thought, 405b
commanded sun to stand, 331b
days are, and bright, 509b
evening and twilight gray, 255b
falls the rain, 941a
how, we see thee lie, 669b
nights all white an', 601a
nodding night, 608a
not to sit, 820a
question'd me the story, 186a
quiet and, air, 250a
raven, is sitting, 545a
sad music of humanity, 404a
small voice, 1029a
small voice of gratitude, 350a
small voice spake unto me, 546b
sowe eats up drafte, 92b
spirit so, and quiet, 186a
stand, you ever moving spheres,
123b
stars move, 123b
to be neat to be drest, 218b
waters, 1033a
waters, take heed of, 111a
woman should be, 887a
Still-discordant wavering multi-
tude, 152a
Stille, fol can not be, 78a
Stilled the rising tumult, 808a
Still town, townsman of a, 786a
Stillness, air a solemn, holds, 348a
modest, and humility, 155a
soft, and night, 147a
world in solemn, lay, 560b
Still-remembered olden days, 849b
Still-soliciting eye, 190b
Still-vexed Bermoothes, 209a
Stilly, bum, sounds, 155b
night, 439b
Stimulating, science, to imagina-
tion, 959b
Stimulus, we need some imagina-
tive, 702b
Sting, a, a resentment, 770b
bitter, is a little fault, 76a
cold doth not, 213a
O death where is thy, 775a,
1062a
of a tiny insect, 10a
of the rowelled steel, 813b
serpent, twice, 145b
stare and, forever, 960b
that bids nor sit nor stand,
572a
thorns to prick and, her, 172b
with a little, 935a
Stinger, 'tis a, 214b
Stingeth like an adder, 1040b
Stinging drop, injects a, 801b
Stings, disturb it it, 307a
endure, crowd and buzz, 267a
hope that, 780b
in the very flowers, 35a

Stings, stinks and, 319a
wanton, and motions, 183b
what, is justice, 908b
you for your pains, 307a
Stingy with your blooming hair,
894a
Stink, stand by the fire and, 191a
that thy name may not, 3a
Stinking fish, poets like, 425b
mackerel, 150b
Stinks and stings, 319a
like rotten mackerel, 425b
stanches and several, 425a
Stipple, rose-moles all in, 724a
Stir a flower, 790a
best not, the rice, 109a
do not, fire with sword, 72b
hell shall, for this, 156b
make the greatest, 777b
men's blood, 168b
of echoes, 960b
of the great Babel, 364b
sap begins to, 795a
see nor breathe nor, 896b
smoke and, of this dim spot,
246b
soft potential, 648a
the fire, 364b
the mixture well, 536b
without great argument, 177b
Stirr'd, her face, with her dream,
458b
like a fountain, 182a
up with envy and revenge, 252a
Stirred with high hopes of living,
250a
Stirring, die when so much was,
60a
living embers, 535b
up some war, 25a
Stirrup, sprang to the, 568a
Stirs, affection, her spirit, 427b
divinity that, within us, 300a
of discontented strife, 220b
this mortal frame, 423a
to rouse a lion, 149b
Stitch, every, takes up its slack,
977b
in time saves nine, 46b
stitch stitch, 489a
Stitches, laugh yourselves into,
165a
Stithy, Vulcan's, 176a
Stock, common, of intellectual en-
joyment, 791b
dove whose echo resounds, 392b
how his, went on, 427a
of harmless pleasure, 337b
words once my, 280b
Stocking all the day, 353b, 356b
draws a, up, 943b
Stockings, blue in, 520a
coming out of her, 714a
silk, and white bosoms, 339a
went to bed with his, on, 1019a
were hung by the chimney, 437a
with long silk, 909b
yellow, 165a
Stocks and stones, worship't, 251b
Stoic backs, 947a
bird, 934a
of the woods, 433a
or a satyr, 761b
Stoicism, no, and no philosophy,
605a
Romans call it, 299b
Stoic's pride, 316b
Stoics, after manner of the, 119b
Stole a piece of beef, 1016b

Stole a pig, 1017b
 courtesy, 151a
 from a better man I, 750b
 in and out like little mice, 261a
 life o' the building, 197a
 pleasing memory of all he, 321b
 the tarts, 1016b
 Stolen, enough to be, 307a
 from general excrement, 203b
 heart of a maiden is, 439a
 kisses much completer, 448a
 looks are nice in chapels, 448a
 not wanting what is, 188b
 odd old ends, 127b
 sweets are always sweeter, 448a
 sweets are best, 298b
 the scraps, 133b
 waters are sweet, 1039a
 when horse has been, 92b
 Stol'n by my daughter, 144b
 on his wing, 244b
 the whole, 751a
 upon these sons-in-law, 193a
 Stolne, when steede is, 92b
 Stomach, arbitrary, as well as
 lungs, 351a
 army marches on its, 400a
 goes against my, 161b
 good, excels them all, 288a
 good-humored, 47b
 grateful, 430a
 gratifying the, 69b
 heart and, of a king, 97a
 loathing to the, 142a
 man of unbounded, 212a
 more loudly than empty, 920b
 mutinied against the, 54a
 my, is not good, 97a
 no, for such meat, 704a
 patriot on an empty, 760b
 pit of the, 788a
 sound, 773b
 thought depends on the, 325b
 way to man's heart through his,
 1006b
 Stomach-aches, tuned like fifty,
 578a
 Stomach's sake, little wine for
 thy, 1063a
 Stomachs best, not best thinkers,
 325b
 juries fill their, 856b
 money in, of needy, 73a
 Stombls at a strawe, 92a
 Stone, a gift is as a precious,
 1039b
 at his heels a, 177b
 away the, goes, 750b
 beneath this, 1014a
 bows down to wood and, 445b
 brick and steel and, 978a
 builders refused, 1037a
 carve not upon a, 654b
 cold as any, 155a
 conscious, to beauty grew, 503a
 continual dropping wears away
 a, 34b
 fling but a, 326b
 gates, lion on your old, 547a
 gout or, 275a
 graven not on, 20b
 great philosopher's, 743b
 heap of stick and, 706a
 hulls of, 993b
 I only wish a hut of, 536a
 if any have a, to throw, 934b
 in one hand a, 30a
 in the flesh in the soul, 571b
 lay, on stone, 620a

Stone, leaves of, 601b
 legs of, 465a
 let him first cast a, 1058a
 like starting a, 750b
 mockery of monumental, 468a
 my heart is turn'd to, 189b
 my rest a, 515b
 not a, tell where I lie, 309a
 of stumbling, 1045b
 past is, 732b
 plain brown, will do, 536b
 precious, set in silver sea, 139a
 proud, piled on stone, 994b
 quiet, over-grey wi' moss, 896a
 raise the, 757a
 raised not a, 464a
 rich, laid up, 220b
 rolling, 45a
 rolling restless, 155b
 sandal set on, 962a
 Saturn quiet as a, 483a
 scorpion on a, 992a
 sleep softly under the, 902b
 spake out of a, 689a
 squeezing from a, 934b
 strength of the past, 939b
 stumbling, 924a
 survive in wistful, 703b
 that puts the stars to flight,
 531a
 this old cove throwed, 612a
 threw, at a bitch, 58a
 topgallants and mainsails of,
 858b
 turn but a, 790b
 two things stand like, 661b
 underneath this, doth lie, 218b
 unturned, 18a
 violet by a mossy, 405a
 virtue is like a rich, 121a
 waiting for the blow, 617b
 walls a prisoner make, 268a
 walls do not a prison make,
 268a
 water like a, 650a
 white or black, 107b
 will he give him a, 1052a
 with a sling and with a, 1027b
 written of me on my, 881a
 Stone's throw, 105a
 Stones and other dead rubbish,
 559b
 and poets, 790b
 boys throw, 62a
 break on thy cold gray, 549b
 daughters be as corner, 1038a
 diamonds and Indian, 126b
 existence from broken, 979a
 five smooth, 1027b
 grace that lies in, 136a
 labor of an age in piled, 244b
 land where all men are, 612b
 must not throw, 233b
 no sermons in, 689a
 of it are laid in scorn, 864a
 of Rome rise and mutiny, 168b
 of walls well-built, 8a
 of worth, 205b
 philosopher's, 223b
 plain as graveyard, 947a
 prate of my whereabouts, 196a
 sermons in, 159b
 spares these, 212b
 stocks and, 251b
 Stonewall, Jackson standing like
 a, 626a
 Jackson wrapped in his beard,
 979b
 Stony British stare, 553b

Stony limits cannot hold love out,
 135a
 street, car rattling o'er, 453a
 ways of contemporary criticism,
 725b
 Stony-hearted step-mother, 449a
 Stood against the world, 168a
 amid the stooks, 488a
 among them not of them, 453b
 and gazed my temples bare,
 422b
 apart studiously neutral, 770b
 at the parting of the way, 1048b
 Dido, 146b
 fair, the wind for France, 122b
 fix'd to hear, 257b
 for country's glory fast, 414a
 for office, men that, 22b
 I should have, in bed, 975b
 in the presence of The Master,
 566a
 that night against my fire, 193a
 upon his legs, 578a
 upright again, 10b
 wheels of weary life, still, 276b
 who, to gain, 33b
 without and would not knocke,
 1013b
 Stooks rise around, 724b
 stood amid the, 488a
 Stool, hearth and, 913a
 Stools, sit on two, 88a
 Stoop, do I, 574b
 heav'n itself would, 248b
 makes owner, 147b
 so ready is heaven to, 790b
 to become your friend, 823b
 to death we must, 96b
 to rise, 226b
 worthy to, and unloose, 1055b
 Stooped and wrote upon the sand,
 462a
 Stooping and leaning on his staff,
 264a
 through fleecy cloud, 246a
 Stoops, golden mind, not, 144b
 grass, not, 131a
 to folly, 355a, 944a
 Stop a hole to keep wind away,
 179a
 and speak to you, 569a
 I always, for a minute, 671b
 no disgrace to, at the second,
 33a
 nothing can, it, 708a
 one heart from breaking, 645b
 says he can't possibly, 918a
 so easy and so plain a, 152a
 sound what, she please, 175b
 the victim's watch, 886b
 to busy fools, 271b
 to think, 43b
 up access and passage, 195a
 without a farmhouse near, 880b
 Stopped, he kindly, for me, 648a
 men, work at this age, 744a
 Stoppeth one of three, 421a
 Stopping a bung-hole, 178b
 here to watch his woods, 880b
 moving yet and never, 609a
 tricking and, 946b
 Stopp'st, wherefore, thou me, 421a
 Stops the buzz, 957a
 thousand, and strings, 735b
 touch'd tender, 249b
 Storage, cold, 798a
 heat in little, 946b
 Store, felony to buy outside iv
 his, 835b

Store, in thy, but two loaves, 733b
 increase his, 352b
 is no sore, 91b
 large as, 233a
 money in stomachs of needy, 73a
 of crowns be scant, 220a
 of rhymes I had, 427a
 seen thee oft amid thy, 482b
 up honey, 37b
 Stored for thee at home, 790a
 Stores as thought can bring, 403a
 boasted, defy, 278b
 of Attic salt, 661a
 reflective memory, 412b
 Storied urn, 348b
 windows richly dight, 246b
 Stories, detective, 942a
 from land of spirits, 423b
 houses of four, 89b
 manifold, I know are told, 651a
 mere flim-flam, 105b
 of savage men, 359b
 only two or three human, 885b
 sad, of death, 139b
 tell, of my mishaps, 129a
 too many doleful, 480b
 Storm, a sigh a sob a, a strife, 655b
 after the, comes the calm, 293a
 called life, 580a
 descends, 43a
 directs the, 299a, 322a
 engenders not a, 127a
 enshrouds nor dawn nor day, 617a
 every cloud not a, 127a
 falter lost in the, 623a
 fled in the howling, 387a
 God Almighty's, 814b
 great music is a psychical, 809b
 had passed over, 10b
 heaven itself, 38a
 leave thee in the, 191a
 life's, 499a
 malice of the, defies, 303b
 night and, and darkness, 453b
 of life is past, 334a
 of spears, 823b
 of war was gone, 402b
 of words, raise a, 22a
 or shine peace is thine, 617a
 pelting of this pitiless, 192a
 rides upon the, 362b
 symbol of earth and of, 893b
 tossed by the, 19a
 try, 971a
 tumultuous privacy of, 503b
 two doomed ships that pass in, 769b
 weathered the, 401a
 will break in a little time, 286a
 Stormed and tore his hair, 587a
 Storming heaven's gates, 980b
 Storms, calm that must follow all, 580a
 god of, 534b
 in the physical world, 374a
 made black by morning, 429a
 may enter, 335a
 of state, 211b
 prepare to part, 433a
 sought the, 276b
 struggling in the, of fate, 313a
 sudden, are short, 138b
 weathered the, of life, 788a
 where no, come, 724b
 which whip the blood, 775a

Storm-troubled, world's, sphere, 592a
 Storm-waves, beating of the, 808a
 Stormy blast, our shelter from the, 303a
 Hebrews, 249b, 328a
 husky brawling, 898a
 March has come at last, 471a
 passage, 98b
 sky, woods against a, 470a
 surge, 14a
 the sea grows, 619b
 waters threw, 404b
 weather, under this window in, 290a
 winds do blow, 214a
 Story ephemeral and doomed, 977a
 epitaph to be my, 881a
 fairy, of simians, 873a
 Ho told his, of woe, 659b
 honor is subject of my, 166a
 I'll tell you a, 975a
 locks in the golden, 134b
 means to write one, 791b
 my, being done, 186b
 of a brave engineer, 852a
 of Cambuscan bold, 246b
 of Johnny Applesed, 654b
 of my life, 186a
 of our days, shuts up the, 111b
 of Sussex told, 848b
 one funny, 931b
 pretty, tell, 442a
 repeats the, of her birth, 299a
 rough island, 553b
 short in the, 1067b
 teach him how to tell my, 186b
 that's another, 346a
 will never go down, 332b
 with a moral, 801b
 Story-book, read it in the, 535b
 Story-books, all the, you read, 750a
 Story-dressers do as much, 221b
 Stout, big Jack, 1016a
 Cortez with eagle eyes, 477b
 courage, rather than live in
 snuff, 111b
 so, a gentleman, 152a
 Stoutly struts his dames, 245a
 Stoutness in moderation, 683b
 Stove polish, felony to buy, 835b
 Stove-lid, cat that sits on hot, 678b
 Stowaway, carries my heart as a, 876b
 Straddles hobby and rides it hard, 744b
 Stradivari's, Antonio, violins, 596a
 Straggler into loving arms, 397b
 Straggling road in Spain, 867a
 Straight and dusty to the grave, 749a
 crooked made, 1047a
 from the horse's mouth, 907a
 grow, 694b
 grown full, 123b
 is the line of duty, 528a
 make his paths, 1050a
 out of the ark, 419a
 path before you, 500b
 roads, improvement makes, 386a
 strive to set crooked, 667a
 they will repent, 220b
 too, for fortune's end, 520a
 was a path of gold for him, 568a
 way was lost, 75a
 Straightest, pity's the, 225a

Strain at a gnat, 1054a
 con over this, 591b
 guardian angels sung this, 328b
 hold cheap the, 572a
 itself until it breaks, 765b
 Kentucky, was in his voice, 730a
 of a higher mood, 249a
 of martial airs, 444b
 of rareness, 204a
 of seizing unlimited force, 697b
 out of the, of the doing, 663b
 prophetic, 246b
 sweeps a, low sad sweet, 617a
 that, again, 163b
 that, once more, 353b
 unpremeditated, 329a
 Strain'd from that fair use, 136a
 quality of mercy not, 146a
 Strained, passion may have, 539b
 Straining harsh discords, 137a
 upon start, 155a
 Strains as would have won ear, 245b
 blessed, are telling, 584a
 delight in her, 438b
 heaven's melodious, 560b
 life's stress and its, 894a
 of unpremeditated art, 467a
 sweet, of music, 777a
 sweet, on pensive smiles, 503a
 that might create a soul, 248a
 to home and memory dear, 780a
 Strait is the gate, 1052a
 matters not how, the gate, 741b
 so narrow, 182a
 Straitened circumstances, 62b
 Strait-jacket or a swamp-elm club, 760b
 Straits, moon lies fair upon the, 622a
 serving one in financial, 21b
 Strand, conducting the orchestral, 810a
 India's coral, 445b
 invisible, of lint, 801b
 lighted shops of the, 429a
 shed tears in the motley, 429a
 walk'd along the, 338b
 Stranded, navies are, 416b
 Strands, close-knit, 1006a
 he is now crossing the, 856b
 Strange affair, world is a, 270a
 alloy, medal of, 719b
 and drear the sound of mirth, 688a
 and new-fangled names, 24a
 and speechless fear, 747b
 beasts, pair of very, 163a
 bedfellows, 209b
 but true, 460a
 capers, 160a
 charm in thoughts of a legacy, 109b
 cozenage, 276a
 dark interludes, 946b
 deceiver, 863a
 destiny, 705b
 disease of modern life, 621a
 dominion, hold no such, 469b
 eruptions, 150b
 eventful history, 161b
 faiths and fleeting shibboleths, 706b
 framed, fellows, 143a
 is it not, 532b
 it seems and new, 569a
 it seems and queer, 569b
 land, sojourning in a, 66b

- Strange land, stranger in a, 1023b
 lustre surrounds him, 100a
 matters, read, 195a
 morning come that is not, 949a
 nothing so, as truth, 444a
 oaths, 161a
 object, and high, 269a
 power, beauty hath, 260b
 seas of thought, 404b
 shore, sunshine upon a, 772b
 speech is, 980b
 suits, 162b
 that death sing, 148b
 that men should fear, 167b
 that we should slight the violets, 717a
 the world about me lies, 780b
 things come out, 394b
 things that almost happen, 513b
 thoughts on war and peace, 903b
 to think by the way, 640b
 truth is always, 460a
 'twas passing, 186b
 veil of the, verses, 75b
 ways so steep and, 800a
 we never prize the music, 717a
 what a man may do, 565b
 white heron, 935a
 woman, lips of a, 1038b
 women, loved many, 1028b
 Strangely sweet, 721b
 Strangeness in the proportion, 121a
 Stranger and afraid, 787a
 and ye took me in, 1054b
 came to reap, 930b
 doth not intermeddle, 1039a
 forever a, and alone, 987a
 in a strange land, 1023b
 in financial straits, 21b
 in the crowd, 807b
 kith or kin, 767a
 never love a, 959a
 none of this, 980b
 starry, 263b
 surety for a, 1039a
 than fiction, 460a
 tread light, 447a
 troubled mind be, 232a
 where, steps, 613a
 wives of the, 990a
 would come back to me, 893a
 Stranger's yoke, assumed the, 947a
 Strangers, better, 162a
 bury, 1055a
 by, honour'd, 313b
 entertain, 1063b
 fraternity of, 498a
 jokes cursed by, 959a
 next-door neighbours yet, 405a
 offered up by, 687a
 waiting to entertain, 264a
 Strangest, fate of architect is, 379a
 liberties, takes the, 387b
 whom has ceased me, 867a
 Strangled, knows who, Atahualpa, 492b
 serpents, 981a
 Straps, hang themselves in their, 163b
 Stratagem, delicate, to shoe, 193a
 take tea without a, 305a
 treason and a, 473b
 Stratagems and policy are allow-
 able, 108a
 fine nets and, 233a
 treasons, and spoils, 147a, 473b
- Stratagems which errors seem, 310b
 Strategic point in campaign of
 history, 709a
 Strategy involve us in wrong war,
 964b
 Stratford atte Bowe, scold of, 79b
 Stratford on Avon, Shakespear
 borne at, 273b
 Straw, did not care one, 32a
 find quarrel in a, 177b
 for a bedding, 849a
 in hope of getting at the, 10b
 pigmy's, does pierce it, 193a
 take a, and throw it up, 227b
 tickled with a, 317a
 to make brick, 1024a
 turkey in the, 1003b
 vote, 802a
 Strawberries, bout the time, melts,
 745b
 Dr. Boteler said of, 236a
 how many, grew in the sea,
 1015b
 sugar and cream, 1017b
 Strawberry wives, 119a
 Straw, stumbles at a, 92a
 Straws, as, that blow, 741b
 errors like, 276a
 or dirt or grubs or worms, 318b
 Stray and range, 595b
 beds to make bloom, 782b
 dog, empty house like a, 671b
 far on the wrong road, 774a
 fondly, over the hills, 308b
 how large a world we, 885a
 thoughts fancies fugitive, 575a
 Strayed from thy ways, 1068a
 whither am I, 266b
 Straying and breaking away, 931a
 far we went, 762a
 of a little child, 800a
 Streak of Puck, 741b
 thin red-line, 613a
 Streakings of the morning light,
 476b
 Stream, bashful, hath seen God,
 263a
 below the surface, 623a
 Bendemeer's, 441a
 by the, and o'er the mead, 385a
 central, of what we feel, 623b
 cut the silver, 158a
 game fish swims up, 778a
 haunted, 245b
 I go a-fishing in, 590a
 let us glide adown thy, 451a
 make thy, my great example,
 266b
 meadow grove and, 408a
 mercy of a rude, 211a
 Mississippi's winding, 559a
 no striving against the, 106b
 of love, 526b
 of love that circles home, 495b
 of time, 780b
 pebbles of the holy, 997a
 runs fast, 438a
 sail up the, of time, 396a
 salt weed sways in the, 619b
 slow and silent, 254a
 steep, Atlantic, 247a
 strove against the, 550b
 time like an ever-rolling, 303a
 which runs with rapid change,
 499b
 Stream'd like a meteor, 525b
 Streamer runneth smoothest, 111a
 Streamers waving, 260a
- Streaming eyes, 618b
 rule of, light, 247b
 so gallantly, 436a
 to the wind, 252b
 Streams and the woods belong,
 777b
 by what eternal, 544a
 desolate, sitting by, 730a
 dry all, 444b
 floods and, 111a
 from little fountains flow, 401a
 in the firmament, 123b
 in the valleys, gliding, 36b
 like the thunder-storm, 454a
 liquid lapse of murmuring, 257b
 love has overflowing, 526b
 many fresh, meet, 154b
 meander level, 526a
 of revenue, 444a
 shallow, run dimpling, 319b
 where the bright, play, 636a
 Street, both sides of the, 921b
 café, in every, 958b
 cars and ferry boats, 288a
 cars, rude to a lady in, 801b
 child on the homeless, 756a
 clamor of the crowded, 525b
 cries all about, 708a
 going past me on the, 750a
 half garden half house, 550a
 London lane and, 830a
 long and silent, 767b
 near Moorsfield, 336b
 of by-and-by, 742a
 over the house-tops over the,
 632a
 parade and uniforms, 892a
 rattling o'er stony, 453a
 ringing down the, 582b
 Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby,
 747a
 threading, with idle pace, 660a
 turned down one little, 928a
 unlistening, 764a
 walk the fluent, 978a
 wide as height of houses, 84b
 Streetful of people buying clothes,
 899a
 Streets, darkens the, 522b
 doors shut in the, 1043b
 fight in the fields and, 869a
 fighting in the, 332b
 in thy dark, shineth, 669b
 leading from St. George's, 671a
 lion is in the, 1041a
 mourners go about the, 1043b
 of Askelon, 1027b
 of memory, 968b
 queer suburban, 956a
 squeak and gibber in Roman,
 170a
 thro' midnight, I hear, 387b
 voice in the, 1038a
 were rife with people, 625a
 world's most crowded, 620b
 Strength, adds to the thought
 much, 306b
 adjudge my, 934b
 ancient and natural, 352a
 and my shield, 1033b
 and skill, 409a
 and weakness of human nature,
 493a
 basks hairy, 245b
 charm is a woman's, 792b
 cold, 939b
 cometh from heaven, 1066b
 courage nor hold thy, in vain,
 637a

Strength, credulity is the child's,
429b
cup of, in great agony, 596a
enough to do the work, 821b
enough to prevent, 354b
exact quality of, 772b
for new tasks, 906b
for the weak, 662b
giant's, 184b
giant's unchained, 471a
glory of young men is, 1040a
go from strength to, 1035b
growing, of that people, 516b
if democracy enhances its, 954a
is a man's charm, 792b
is as the strength of ten, 549a
is felt from hope, 5a
is in your union, 523a
is to sit still, 1046b
it gave to my jaw, 656a
labour and sorrow, 1036a
lies not in defense, 951a
limited by our limited, 490b
Lord is my, 1024b
lovely in your, 453b
made perfect in weakness,
1062a
man of knowledge increaseth,
118a, 1040b
misdoth her, 251a
moment of, of romance, 772b
my own, and weakness, 479a
not, but art, 5b
not the, of great sentiments,
727a
of ancient giants, 6a
of body and mind, 282a
of England, 765b
of love, renews the, 31b
of mind, 435a
of my life, 1033b
of the hills, 1036b
of the Muses born, 477b
of the past, 939b
of the patient, restores, 27b
of the ship is the service, 840b
of thy spirit, 694b
of twenty men, 137b
of various qualities, 855b
of will, diligence and, 598b
only, for me, 734b
rank and wealth, and health,
667b
refuge and, 1034b
shall renew their, 1047a
so shall thy, be, 1026a
strengthens with his, 317a
thine old, revealing, 620a
through joy, 956a
thy, endure, 721b
thy, is small, 1040b
to endure the misfortunes, 264b
to forbear and persevere, 753b
to force the moment, 943a
to help my ailing brother, 1005a
to labor as we know, 915b
tower of, 128b, 553b
transforms, into right, 344a
truth ever has most, 16b
union gives, 11b
wears away, 275a
when life's surges roll, 394b
when my, faileth, 1035b
wisdom an overmatch for, 48b
without hands to smite, 691b
without insolence, 451b
Strengthen the League of Nations,
887a
to charm to, and to teach, 523a

Strengthening, lead to its inner,
951b
Strengthens and supports the rest,
523a
man's heart, 292b
memory, 449a
our nerves, 361b
with his strength, 317a
Strengthless, companionless, 16a
Strenuous and serious, 952b
life, doctrine of the, 778b
Strephon's kiss, 928b
Stress, life's, and its strains, 894a
terrestrial, 705b
Stressed, mystery must be in-
stressed, 725a
Stretch a cord however fine, 472a
a hand to one unfriended, 796a
consciences that will, 224b
every nerve, 329a
far as coin would, 149a
him out longer, 194a
one's eyes, 849b
out to crack of doom, 198b
out your hand, 65a
time for soul to, and spit, 994b
Stretch'd, eagle, upon the plain,
452a
footing and scaffoldage, 181b
like a promontory, 257a
out chimney's length, 245b
Stretched beneath the pines, 503a
forefinger of all time, 550a
forth necks, 1045a
Moses, out his hand, 1024b
out to receive, 1066a
things which he, 676b
Stretches of pure delight, 940b
out my golden wing, 384b
Strew on her roses, 621a
Strew'd thy grave, 179a
with husks, 182b
Strewn, million stars were, 721b
with flowers, 358b
Stricken deer go weep, 176a
deer that left the herd, 364b
heart remember, 751b
old and, in years, 1026a
surest, down, 713a
with a dart, 11b
Strict in his arrest, 179b
regard for truth, 849b
Strictest justice, 651a
union, live in, 359b
Striding the blast, 195b
Strife, a sigh a sob a storm a,
655b
clear without, 583a
clubs typical of, 365a
din of, 620b
discord and continual, 124b
dying, 291b
fond nature cease thy, 312a
heal full many a, 329b
His world be a world of, 737a
honour to cease from, 1040a
let there be no, 1023a
madding crowd's ignoble, 349a
man of, and contention, 1048a
many a year of, well lost, 929a
none was worth my, 432a
nor rest that follows, 632b
of tongues, 1033b
of truth with falsehood, 599b
shame with love at, 281a
spur unto, 13b
stirs of discontented, 220b
supreme value is, 799b
void of care and, 358b

Strife with many a valiant foe,
688a
with the palm, 620b
Strifes hated stirreth up, 1039a
Strike a child, 765a
a thought that baffles you, 23a
afraid to, 319a
at a serpent that hisses, 761a
awe into the beholders, 295b
charm, the sight, 312b
delay'd to, 258b
et when powder's runnin' low,
803b
fine passage, it out, 341a
for the green graves, 462b
for your altars, 462b
honor while you, him down,
803a
it in anger, 765a
mine eyes but not my heart,
218b
no planets, 170a
no right to, 859a
one the umpire said, 807b
pull it out and, it, 323b
rattlesnake poised to, 921a
repeat strike, 916a
till last armed foe expires, 462b
time runs clock will, 123b
to dust imperial towers, 312b
to, the blow, 916a
when the iron is hot, 43b, 44a
when you, at a king, 508b
with no madness, 972b
your fill, 234a
Strikers, with the fool, 903b
Strikes, angry when he, 294b
like a rising knell, 453a
sudden thought, me, 270b
the stars, till my head, 38a
Striking a blow for freedom, 939b
and so grotesque, 493b
being hit without, back, 681a
conviction of vanity, 336b
from the calendar, 532b
his imagination, 371a
sometimes a friend, 323b
String after string severed, 328a
attuned to mirth, 221a, 488a
bead on, of confusions, 878a
chewing little bits of, 849a
first, musician touches, 274b
harp not on that, 128a
harp on the same, 106b
loosed, amidst public hall, 330a
may jar, 42a
moderation the silken, 220b
my heart's a ball of, 690b
of her lawn canapie, 102b
of mistakes, 597a
of pearls, 804a
of perfect gems, 348b
sing in a hempen, 225a
untune that, 181a
warbled to the, 246a
we can only see middle of, 914a
Stringbean, can't tell, from soy-
bean, 990b
Stringed instrument, 53b
Stringent execution, 623b
Strings, harp of thousand, 303a
knottiness of, 707b
languid, do scarcely move, 384b
many, to your bowe, 93a
players upon plaintive, 838b
thousand stops and, 735b
tied with yellow, 382b
two, to his bow, 93a
Strip lads and to it, 416a

Strip language clean, 983b
 Striped its pure celestial white, 476b
 Stripes, broad, and bright stars, 436a
 bunting, stars and colors, 563b
 cut his, away, 817b
 forty, save one, 1062a
 Stripling Thames, crossing the, 621a
 Stripped of colours, 25a
 Strips, biographer, it bare, 725b
 of all its worth the prize, 415b
 Strive against necessity, 70a
 all men, 570a
 and hold cheap the strain, 572a
 do not, to grasp them all, 634a
 for learned root of Homer, 227a
 here for mastery, 254b
 mightily, 130a
 nor weep, 568a
 not to hew your path, 747b
 on to finish the work, 542a
 to be like them, 924a
 to seek to find, 548b
 to set crooked straight, 667a
 Striven to be Thine, 604a
 Strives against stress of necessity, 45a
 always to the utmost, 379b
 and fights and frets, 476b
 he who, will find his gods strive, 17a
 to help himself, 13a
 to touch the starre, 92a
 Striving against the stream, 106b
 blindly achieving nothing, 623a
 to be man, 506a
 to better oft we mar, 191a
 to make the world better, 764a
 Strivings, parcel of vain, 588b
 Stroke a platitude, 895a
 bitt'rest, of all we feel, 23b
 feel the friendly, 292a
 his silver hair, 385a
 of a politician's pen, 663a
 of death, 202a
 snorting steam and piston, 667a
 tender-handed, a nettle, 307a
 Stroked down with a slipper, 32a
 Strokes, amorous of their, 200b
 calumnious, 171a
 fell great oaks, 330b
 force of num'rous, 5b
 hereditary, of character, 1001b
 many, overthrow tallest oaks, 112b
 many, with a little axe, 112b, 126a
 of adversity, 40b
 of labor, 505a
 tender, of art, 312b
 Stroll, country or seaside, 633a
 upon the beach, 588b
 Strolling among the Britons, 66a
 among the drink-shops, 66a
 Strong, absolute, and wise, 816b
 affection's, 230b
 and content I travel, 609a
 and diverse heart, 979a
 and lusty, 160a
 and of a good courage, 1026a
 and successful governments, 920a
 and upright like an obelisk, 772b
 and well-constituted man, 727b
 arm'd so, in honesty, 169a
 as a bull moose, 779a

Strong as proofs of holy writ, 188b
 as the ten commandments, 645a
 as your hand can make it, 888b
 at thirty, 234a
 battle is not to the, 369a
 battle to the, 757a, 1043a
 be, 1027a
 be his cause, or weak, 600b
 be with me God and make me, 1009a
 blood is, 436a
 brown god, 945a
 continue, if held together, 58b
 convictions that what was was wrong, 862a
 corruption inhabits blood, 165b
 defence, faithful friend a, 1066a
 desire in play, 882b
 devouring of weak by the, 615a
 dogged unenlightened opponent, 621b
 drink, follow, 1045b
 drink is raging, 1040a
 drink, or not at all, 1014a
 drink, stagger but not with, 1046b
 enough to be the master, 344a
 enough to maintain existence, 541b
 erect and, 519b
 eternal Father, to save, 634b
 exquisite and, 291b
 fence 'round the cliff, 701a
 fifty thousand, 660b
 for service still, 364b
 give, drink, 1041b
 go to your work and be, 815a
 hands to weak, 707a
 harm comes to, from weakest, 727b
 how exceeding, is wine, 1065a
 I would be, 926a
 imagination, 142b
 in cunning, 386a
 in eternal struggles, 951a
 is its current, 67b
 is the soul, 619a
 keep the, in awe, 128b
 lance of justice, 193a
 life in it grows, 742b
 love is, as death, 1044b
 lure more, 736a
 make my coffee, 584b
 man after sleep, 250b
 man in a blatant land, 553b
 man in his wrath, 518b
 man to run a race, 1033a
 meat, 1063b
 meat, abstract truths are, 561a
 men, adversity is test of, 47b
 men as weak and as, 541b
 men, not two, 4a
 men rust, 973b
 men shall bow themselves, 1043b
 minds great hearts, 597b
 more nearly, 976b
 mortality's, hand, 148b
 nation, small one a, 1047b
 norwester's blowing, 377a
 not to the, the fight, 757a
 not too, for liberties, 541b
 out of the, came sweetness, 1026b
 propensity of nature, 250a
 pull, long pull and a, 579b
 quit you like men be, 1062a
 remedy too, for the disease, 16a

Strong, right is chiefly with the, 287a
 shall thrive, 877a
 silent greens, 968b
 tendrils, as flesh and blood, 410b
 they are weak they are, 777b
 thick stupefying incense, 579b
 to keep hate out, 933b
 two, men stand face to face, 814a
 wall is, 770a
 warmly pure and sweetly, 351b
 when is man, 569b
 when the, command, 803b
 wisdom is not so, and fleet, 813a
 wise man is, 118a, 1040b
 without rage, 266b
 Strong-backed and neat-bound, 430b
 Strong-box, build for yourself a, 888b
 Stronger breastplate, 125a
 by weakness, 242b
 men, pray to be, 670a
 no god found, than death, 693a
 no, than my sex, 167a
 or more tough-minded, 987a
 peoples will pass us by, 779a
 than custom, 42b
 than legislature, 645a
 than life our tether, 815a
 than lions, 1027b
 wine, madder music and, 833a
 yield to the, 51b
 Strongest and fiercest spirit, 253b
 bias rules, 310b
 castle tower and town, 212b
 consume the, cord, 416b
 friendship is the, 726a
 man on earth, 569b
 minds, 410b
 never strong enough, 344a
 opinion of the, 269b
 race is to the, 811b
 right of the, 344a
 tenure of the law, 29a
 Strongholds, isolated, 949b
 Strongly bears us along, 422b
 Strong-willed relative, 514b
 Strove against the stream, 550b
 timber which he, to rend, 283b
 with none, 432a
 Strow the brooks, 525b
 Struck all of a heap, 381b
 Diogenes, the father, 224a
 more terror to the soul, 128b
 one chord of music, 634a
 the board, 233a
 with instant death, 50a
 with wonder, 931a
 Strucken, he that is, blind, 134b
 Structure, no, outlives a book, 713a
 of recollection, 855b
 of the British sentence, 868a
 Structures, mimic in slow, 503b
 Struggle, alarms of, and flight, 622a
 between two principles, 538a
 contemptible, 359a
 for bread, 773a
 for existence, 530a
 for life, 530a
 for power, 587b
 for room and food, 530a
 gods, against boredom, 394b
 lessens human woe, 584b

Struggle, life is a, not warfare, 689a
 manhood is a, 512a
 naught availeth, 595b
 not of men but of forces, 697b
 o'er, world forgot, 448a
 of discordant powers, 361a
 paramount object in this, 539b
 watch another's mighty, 34b
 what, to escape, 482a
 while his, lasts, 379b
 Struggles, history of class, 593a
 Struggling and striving to make world better, 764a
 for life in the water, 339a
 in the storms of fate, 313a
 through darkness, into view, 654b
 Strumming, wild joy of, 785a
 Strumpet's fool, 200a
 plague to beguile many, 189a
 Strung, bow too tensely, 44b
 with his hair, 133b
 Struts and frets his hour, 199b
 his dames before, 245a
 Strutting player, 181a
 Stubbed, boy in Kentucky who, toe, 540a
 Stubble, consumed them as, 1024b
 Stubble-land at harvest-home, 149b
 Stubborn and rebellious generation, 1035b
 craft, wet brutes, 865b
 patience, arm with, 254a
 stern and, pride, 933b
 things, facts are, 297b
 unlaidd ghost, 247b
 Stubbornness is as iniquity, 1027b
 Stubbs butters Freeman, 1006a
 Stubbs of the victim's cheque-books, 643b
 Stuck, Amen, in my throat, 196b
 fast in yesterday, 863a
 feather in his hat, 1001a
 full of eyes, 151b
 Studded, breaking out eternal stars, 609b
 with stars, 464b
 Student, pale, glued to his desk, 628b
 turns no, pale, 321b
 Students from the United States, 758a
 Studie litel on the Bible, 79b
 Studied in his death, 194b
 men from my close, 638b
 sentences from others, 57a
 to be fairer, 116b
 Studies, delightful, 250a
 of ignoble ease, 778b
 one who, philosophy, 64b
 Studious let me sit, 327b
 sober, days, 313a
 to please, 335b
 Study, all in all his, 154a
 and management of one disease, 19a
 brown, 112a
 cynic from, of mankind, 713b
 depth in that, 120b
 discourage love of, 909a
 events in their bearings, 628b
 hard think quietly, 557b
 in law's grave, 110b
 in old gold, 784b
 is a weariness, 1044a
 knowledge comes only from, 805b

Study, labour and intent, 250a
 law so general a, 360a
 like heaven's glorious sun, 132a
 of imagination, 158b
 of learning, enflamed with, 250a
 of revenge, 252a
 of the human body, 812a
 of the liberal arts, 43a
 physicians, to cure diseases, 222b
 proper, of mankind is man, 316b
 renders men acute, 360a
 rhetoric in the, 590a
 slow of, 141a
 to be quiet, 1063a
 to break it, 132a
 what you most affect, 130a
 Studying, Lacydes, geometry, 71a
 Stuff, ale's the, to drink, 786b
 ambition made of sterner, 168a
 as dreams are made on, 210a
 disposer of other men's, 101a
 form'd of various, 393a
 head with reading, 322a
 hero, that rules the world, 777a
 home-brought, 795a
 life is made of, 330b
 listen all day to such, 656b
 of my little book, 62b
 of such, is diplomacy made, 907a
 one hidden, 301b
 penetrable, 176b
 perilous, 190b
 precious as the, they sell, 533a
 pull no high-brow, 858a
 Raphaels Correggios and, 358a
 resists the mind's intent, 893b
 right American, 690b
 skimble-skamble, 151a
 starve nor, 296a
 uplifting, 894a
 volumes of, 580b
 woeful, this madrigal, 311b
 worst darn, I've seen, 975b
 youth's a, will not endure, 164a
 Stuff'd bosom, 199b
 Stuffed, thought he was, 587a
 Stuffs out vacant garments, 148a
 Stumble at the threshold, 127a
 courage brother do not, 582a
 designed to make people, 927b
 men, at the threshold, 127a
 they, that run fast, 136a
 Stumbles, horse that, and nods, 706b
 Stumbleth, heart be glad when he, 1040b
 Stumbling and falling, 560b
 feet, held up his, 936b
 on abuse, 136a
 stone, caution against, 924a
 stone of, 1045b
 Stumbling-block or a stepping-stone, 730b
 Stummucks, lazy fokes, 738b
 Stump of a little tree, 369b
 vine grew round, 745b
 Stumped and paupered arm, 604a
 Stun, old, wall, 811b
 Stung and galled by reproachful words, 54b
 bee had, it newly, 261b
 how sharp it pierced and, 712b
 Stupefies, third which, 497a
 Stupefying incense smoke, 570b
 Stupendous whole, parts of one, 316b
 Stupid and malignant race, 424a

Stupid and the clown, 713a
 believe that to be truthful is easy, 885b
 boys, too difficult for, 29a
 crime, end that, 877b
 dastardly pitiful, 434a
 lucid moments when only, 487a
 people control a situation, 895a
 quality of the, 461b
 starers and loud huzzas, 318a
 victims of deceit, 850b
 Stupidity, excess of, 340a
 gods contend against, 394b
 guilty of, 100b
 nations tend to, 774b
 no sin except, 124a, 768a
 Sturdy and stanch he stands, 747a
 oak, for angling-rod a, 242b
 Stuttering rifles' rapid rattle, 966a
 seld-shaven odd-eyed, 429a
 Stygian cave forlorn, 245a
 river, soul floats on the, 544a
 Style bewrays us, 221b
 clearness is a virtue of, 823b
 doe it in a high, 273b
 dress of thoughts, 323b
 ecclesiastic, 805a
 familiar but not coarse, 337b
 good, that hath done me honour, 75a
 highest, of man, 306a
 historian's, 458b
 how the, refines, 311b
 is the man himself, 221b, 334a
 large, agrees not, 125a
 leave off, 737a
 of book to write, 866b
 of the day of judgment, 750b
 of wit, 286b
 of writing untouched, 337b
 poor people putting on, 737a
 tell in the good old, 65b
 test of a blameless, 425a
 the contemptible vessel, 978a
 vigor it will give you, 419b
 Style's the man, 535b
 Styles of active mendicancy, 687a
 two, of portrait painting, 576b
 Stylish marriage, won't be a, 828a
 Stylus virum arguit, 221b
 Suage tumours of a trouble'd mind, 12b
 Sub rosa, 241a
 sighted, sank same, 996a
 Subdue for a moment, 360a
 young disease that must, 317a
 your appetites, 576b
 Subdu'd, my nature is, 207a
 Subdued eyes, 190b
 passion and pride, 372b
 subduing strain, 636b
 Subdues mankind, 453a
 Subduing, necessity of, again, 360a
 subdued, strain, 636b
 Subject, adorned whatever, 324a
 any, but their own, 823b
 connect your, with universe, 709a
 favourite, myself, 371b
 furnished me with a, 752b
 grant the artist his, 718b
 has won celebrity, 597a
 his idea his donnée, 718b
 honour is, of my story, 166a
 human body as a, 24a
 human things are, to decay, 277b
 know a, ourselves, 341a
 man is an unstable, 97b

Subject, mastery of a, 882b
 monopoly of the, 590b
 no living creature is, 228b
 of all verse, 230a
 owes the prince, 131a
 soil out of which, springs, 719a
 they treat best, 723b
 to change without notice, 930b
 Subjection, implied, 255b
 to alien oppressor, 954b
 Subject's duty is king's, 155b
 soul his own, 155b
 Subjects all to envious time, 182a
 distorted into political, 418b
 for future colonization, 389b
 good of, is end of kings, 292a
 majesty's free and loyal, 1001a
 of first-cunning tyrant, 538a
 paid his, with royal wage, 938b
 preach upon, political, 418b
 rebels from principle, 361a
 to be wrought upon, 55b
 Subjugation, foreign conquest and,
 444a
 Sublime and pleasing thoughts,
 890a
 and refined point, 294b
 bards, 522a
 coldly, intolerably just, 720b
 critics talk of the, 371a
 dashed to pieces, 424a
 hope cheers faithful heart, 655b
 make our lives, 521a
 my object all, 685a
 noise, 901b
 to the ridiculous, 399b
 tobacco, 460b
 true pathos and, 393a
 Sublimely, fustian's so, bad, 318b
 pure, 861a
 Sublimest song to be heard, 498a
 Sublimity echo of noble mind, 72b
 Sublunary lovers' love, 126b
 Submission, bear with courage and,
 633a
 grovel in abject, 851b
 yielded with coy, 255b
 Submit, courage never to, 252a
 thoughts to the laws, 100b
 to be slaves, 334b
 to the present evil, 48b
 with wise and pious patience,
 543a
 Submitting, man in love, to every-
 thing, 728b
 Submitting, by, sways, 315a
 shews of things, 118b
 Subordinate individual to the fam-
 ily, 783a
 who never finds fault, 378a
 Subordination and obedience, 367a
 Subscribers, ten and twenty
 pound, 427a
 Subsequent, poetry made, 250a
 proceedings, 687a
 volumes, small pricks to, 181b
 Subservied, liberty is to be, 610a
 Subst without sense of justice,
 326a
 Substance, depend for, on char-
 ity, 513b
 no means of, 792b
 time wasted in obtaining, 739b
 Subsists after people are dead,
 855a
 Substance, coarse in, 68b
 lose, by grasping, 9b
 of ten thousand soldiers, 128b
 of things hoped for, 1063b

Substance, one, with the Father,
 1068a
 proves the, true, 311b
 wasted his, 1057a
 Substantial and genuine virtue,
 573b
 smile, one vast, 578a
 things, shadows not, 237b
 world, 410a
 Substitute, bastard, anaesthesia,
 797b
 for beauty of its process, 720b
 for genius sense and wit, 363a
 for inner worth, 10a
 for religion, 944a
 mighty bloodless, for life, 749b
 no, for hard work, 735b
 no, for talent, 969b
 Substitution for religion, 732b
 Subtle, mathematics make men,
 121b
 rapture of postponed power,
 709a
 relation a secret harmony, 759a
 Subtle and indirect expression,
 610b
 flame, full of, 228a
 instinct, women have a more,
 769a
 less, and fine, 250a
 master under heaven, 555a
 oration gives delight, 33a
 spider, 102b
 spirit has my path attended,
 934b
 thief of youth, 244b
 unmistakable touch of love,
 773a
 Subtle, mix, parts, 262a
 Subtleties, destroyed by, 639a
 of the American joke, 674b
 Subtlety nor ardour of their
 hearts, 618a
 of intellect, 700b
 Subtract faith and fallacy, 955b
 Suburb of the life Elysian, 523a
 Suburban, queer, streets, 956a
 Suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
 Subway, on the buses and in the,
 906b
 Succeeded, no such bad, 495a
 Succeed in department of the con-
 temptible, 805b
 me in my pilgrimage, 274b
 new things, 231a
 rest of us could not, 679a
 those who never, 645b
 to, in the world, 265a
 to perfect inaction, 306b
 who would, in the world, 699a
 with their opposites, 23a
 Succeeded, death, life, 279b
 gloriously, 987b
 make believe we have, 270b
 moment when all had, 400a
 partly in my business, 301a
 Succeeding ages curst, name to
 all, 276b
 men, my interests among, 776b
 Succeeds, after summer evermore,
 125a
 all men strive and who, 570a
 nothing, like success, 496b,
 1010b
 nothing, without exuberant spir-
 its, 727b
 woe, a woe, 178a
 Success, achieved, who has lived
 well, 905b

Success, aggravates ill, 333a
 as a singist I am not a, 664b
 be satisfied with, 68b
 bear, with humility, 744b
 better, in reserve, 103b
 born for, 506a
 catch with his success, 195b
 chance of, is slight, 984a
 depends on three things, 700b
 exhilaration of, lent wings, 763b
 failure and, not accidents, 651a
 false, always peaceful, 838b
 gained for universe by, 715b
 haberdashery of, 821b
 has come too late, 606b
 ill got had ever bad, 126a
 in life, 702a, 947b
 in war, 872b
 is a rare paint, 261b
 is counted sweetest, 645b
 judge men only by their, 265b
 little side-hills of, 811b
 minute's, 575b
 must not pursue, 875b
 no honour in a sure, 946a
 no woman can be a, 743a
 not in mortals to command,
 299a
 nothing succeeds like, 496b,
 1010b
 odium of, 755a
 of any moral enterprise, 517b
 owes her, in practice, 705a
 secret of, 512b
 secret of, in life, 738a
 sense of, 605a
 should be its own reward, 755a
 that gives it comeliness, 303b
 uncertain in its, 85a
 unexpected in common hours,
 590b
 unsuccesses to, 705a
 writers who have won own,
 973a
 your religion is, 792b
 Successes, divers and eminent, 58b
 efforts discoveries, 718b
 secret of the riddle for, 889b
 Successful and fortunate crime,
 48a
 do everything to appear, 265a
 jealous friends prefer, 310a
 newspapers are querulous, 908b
 soldier, runs back to a, 324b
 teacher, blown by the, 745a
 war, gains nothing by a, 783a
 war, unsuccessful or, 364a
 Succession of preludes, 463a
 slander lives upon, 129a
 Successive fall and successive rise,
 4b
 quarrel, during each, 789b
 title long and dark, 277a
 Successor, explore the horizon for
 a, 504a
 Successors gone before him have
 done't, 180a
 Succor the poor my sisters, 763b
 Such I believe my love, 86a
 man cannot be, as he would be,
 32b
 things to be, so little done, 552b
 Suck bare existence, 979a
 bee, his sweet, 116a
 honied showers, 249b
 lips, forth my soul, 123b
 melancholy out of a song, 160a
 plants, in the earth, 267a
 soil's fertility, 140a

- Suck'd on country pleasures, 215a
 Sucked the blood, 421b
 up out of sight, 519b
 Sucker born every minute, 557b
 hello, 927b
 Suckin', a li'l, 804a
 Sucking child, forget her, 1047b
 dove, 141a
 the green from the ferns, 960b
 Suckle fools and chronicle small
 beer, 187a
 Suckled in a creed outworn, 410a
 Sucklings, babes and, 1032b
 Sucks eggs, 160a
 nurse asleep, 202a
 two souls, 216b
 where the bee, 210a
 Sudden, all farewells should be,
 460a
 and quick in quarrel, 161b
 blackness, there in the, 960b
 blaze, burst out into, 249a
 commendations, 202a
 death, 1068b
 discovery, joy of, 908a
 fears, grown from, 456b
 from wine what, friendship,
 308b
 glory, 228b
 God answers sharp and, 519b
 if a thing comes, 127a
 storms are short, 138b
 sunlight on the sea, 929a
 surprised with, heat, 118a
 thought, splendour of a, 572b
 thought strikes me, 270b
 violent and, usurpations, 382b
 visitations daze the world, 494b
 wakin' a sudden weepin', 804a
 way of stealing on us, 887a
 Sudden notion stops me, 886b
 Sudetenland territorial claim, 950b
 Sue, plead lament and, 414a
 pluck out the hairpins, 894a
 Suez, east of, 818b
 Suffer all alike, 201a
 better one, 277a
 dare not, and cannot exult, 896a
 detraction will not, it, 151b
 enjoy much nor, much, 778b
 fools gladly, 850a, 1062a
 for bad laws, 698a
 hell I, seems a heaven, 255a
 him to sleep, 1042b
 it is for the doer to, 13a
 lot of man to, 5b
 me to come to thee, 334b
 much to, 926a
 no ill and be unknown, 51b
 nobility to degenerate, 17b
 nobler in the mind to, 174b
 reveals truths by causing us to,
 856a
 rivalship of the wisest men,
 301a
 sea-change, 209a
 something, 55b
 the armed men, 980a
 the little children, 1056a
 the sea and the rains, 716a
 them no more, 506a
 them now and they'll o'ergrow,
 125a
 thy foot to be moved, 1037b
 who breathes must, 204a
 wrong no more, 493b
 Sufferance, finds a pang in cor-
 poral, 184b
 is badge of our tribe, 144a
 Suffered, being, rivers cannot
 quench, 127a
 corruption, 214b
 death rather than submit, 295b
 floundered enjoyed and, 720a
 him these hundred years, 164a
 little fire being, 127a
 mentioned as having, 51b
 nature ever, to crawl, 295b
 thou hast loved and, 632b
 under Pontius Pilate, 1068a
 Sufferer, best of men was a, 215a
 comfort every, 664b
 says his say, 572a
 Sufferin', injure other people's, 836a
 Suffering, doing or, 252b
 enough to disarm, 523b
 fear of, injustice, 265a
 full extent of, 856a
 healed of a, 856a
 human race, he took the, 620a
 inconveniences, 107b
 knowledge by, entereth, 518b
 learn in, 239b, 466a
 makes men petty and vindictive,
 875b
 man ought to consume his
 smoke, 475b
 men, him who pitieth, 13a
 mental, undergone in streets,
 671a
 patient, of the minority, 588a
 sorrow misfortune and, 788b
 undergo severe, 51b
 will implant responsibility, 698a
 wisdom comes by, 12b
 years of change and, 592a
 yours has the, been, 526a
 Sufferings, grave in human, 916b
 in my daily, 953a
 of right are graven deepest,
 667b
 poets by their, grow, 239b
 Suffers by the heat of its defend-
 ers, 288a
 eagle, birds to sing, 130a
 happiest who, least, 344b
 his own hell, 37b
 nature of an insurrection, 167a
 Suffer'st more of mortal griefs,
 156a
 Suffice for those who belong, 609a
 let this, 117b
 to ensure your safety, 27b
 Sufficiency, elegant, 328a
 Virtue nor, 159a
 Sufficient at one time, 238b
 conclusions, art of drawing,
 671b
 end, beauty a, 826b
 he is, 143b
 literary field, 717b
 of herself for happiness, 235b
 room, sea was not, 220a
 to demonstrate a providence,
 64a
 to finish, 153a
 to finish it, 1057a
 unto the day, 1051b
 Suffrage, universal, 917b
 Suffrings, to each his, 347b
 Suffusion of that light, 423b
 Sugar and saltiness agree, 357b
 and spice, 1018b
 be fault, 150b
 candy, made of, 871a
 fair discourse hath been as,
 139a
 feed on, and seed, 714b
 Sugar in the gourd, 1003b
 mingled with the sand, 803a
 my hair, 657b
 o'er the devil himself, 174a
 without, in your tay, 686b
 Sugar-Plum tree, 747a
 Suggestion, yield to that, 194b
 Suggestive, nutritive or, truth,
 719a
 Suicide, die by, 537a
 is confession, 444a
 prevalence of, 784a
 thought of, consolation, 727a
 Suicides, notorious drunkards,
 705a
 Sui'n' sthreet railrood comp'nies,
 835a
 Suing long to bide, 114a
 Suit action to the word, 175b
 camlet cloak and a silk, 284a
 lightly won, 414a
 of ancient black, 903a
 of sables, 176a
 shall I be still in, 233a
 wear a courtly, 591a
 Suitable preparation for war, 40b
 rewards, may bring, 37a
 Suited, one just, to our mind,
 433a
 Suitor, think that you are Ann's,
 763a
 Suitors, see, following, 187a
 Suits customary, of solemn black,
 170b
 masses long, 958a
 of woe, trappings and the, 170b
 out of, with fortune, 150b
 this, you very nicely, 270b
 wear strange, 162b
 Sukey take it off again, 1020a
 Sulk, lover, no more, 993b
 Sulky sullen dame, 393b
 Sullen and sad, 327b
 bell, 205b
 bell, sounds as a, 152a
 gloom, sunny light for, 489b
 heart, knocked on my, 751b
 horn, small but, 351b
 low with, roar, 246a
 new-caught, peoples, 817a
 shields, 937a
 sulky, dame, 303b
 untamed and intractable, 945a
 white surf, 604b
 Sullenness against nature, 250b
 Sully this ecstasy with disaster,
 32a
 Sulphur, Calvin oat-cakes and,
 418b
 Sultan after sultan, 531b
 Sultan's turret, 531a
 Sultans, poets are, 266b
 Sultry, climate's, 457b
 horn, 248b
 Sum, give our gold in a princely,
 791a
 giving thy, of more, 150b
 life is not doing a, 709b
 make up my, 179a
 of a lasting lore, 966b
 of all villanies, 329b
 of earthly bliss, 257b
 of good government, 374b
 of human happiness, 780b
 of human things, 376b
 of Shakespeare's wit, 506a
 trifles make the, of life, 579b
 two married people owe, 379a
 up at night, 233a

Sumer is icumen in, 999a
 Summary court in perpetual session, 927b
 Summer, after many a, 554a
 afternoon, 804b
 air, like a vapor on the, 636a
 air, waves in, 591b
 all the, laughed, 647a
 and winter and day and night, 1022b
 articulated next, 61a
 autumn winter and spring, 230a
 beauty, no spring nor, 217a
 bird-cage in a garden, 100a
 breeze waves the bush, 416a
 comes with flower and bee, 470a
 criticizes, 575b
 crop in, 67b
 days come ofttest in Kentucky, 726a
 days, rejoice in, 4a
 drink, Georgeade as a, 828b
 dust, dry as, 410b
 ends now, 724b
 eternal, gilds them, 458a
 eternal, shall not fade, 205a
 evenings, had our, 934a
 evermore succeeds, 125a
 eves by haunted stream, 245b
 fields, how to the, 723b
 gives a green exchange, 936a
 glorious, by sun of York, 127b
 grass, 898b
 guest of, 195a
 hath his joys, 221a
 hour, marching lightly that, 781b
 how sweet the, 899b
 in, quite the other way, 750a
 is ended, 1048a
 labor there all, long, 782b
 last rose of, 439a
 locked from sweets of, 911a
 night, revel in a, 543b
 night, stars of the, 522a
 nights, dews of, 368b
 one swallow maketh not, 26b
 provideth her meat in the, 1038b
 rain, my food and, 751b
 redundant, 575a
 reign, rose has but a, 412b
 Saint Martin's, 23a, 124a
 sang in me, 962a
 skies are darkly blue, 509b
 sky, flushing round a, 328b
 soldier, 370a
 stand like a new Niobe, 634b
 summer's flower to, sweet, 206a
 sun shine friendly here, 749a
 suns, burn where, 984a
 sweet as, 212a
 to your heart, 962a
 treads on heels of spring, 39b
 will have its flies, 502a
 wind by the shore, 980a
 winds that creep, 465a
 with flowers that fell, 691b
 Summer-gale, sun and, 349b
 Summer's day, compare thee to a, 204b
 day, happy soul hath, 264a
 day, see in a, 141a
 fantastic, heat, 138b
 flower to summer sweet, 206a
 golden languor, 741b
 lease, 204b

Summer's play, little fly thy, 387a
 pride, tasted all the, 384b
 queen, grace a, 415b
 ripening breath, 135b
 rose, vernal bloom or, 254b
 sunshine winter's snow, 627b
 wonderland, 909b
 Summers, raw inclement, 295b
 three-score, 326b
 Summer-shine of lengthened light, 632a
 Summertime, in a bowl of, 37b
 on Bredon, 786a
 Summit, highest, of art and life, 617b
 life harder toward, 728b
 mount to its, 597b
 of charity's golden ladder, 74b
 Summits, snowy, old in story, 550a
 Summer his array, 493b
 up blood, 155a
 up remembrance of things, 205a
 Summoned wits from wool-gathering, 109a
 Summons, fate, monarchs must obey, 277b
 fearful, 170a
 thee to heaven or to hell, 196a
 to join the caravan, 470b
 until God, 21a
 Summer's mind, 696b
 Sumptuous variety, 675a
 Sun, all except their, is set, 458a
 all-seeing, 134b
 and moon and stars keep pace, 937a
 and moon should doubt, 388a
 and moon to stand still, 331b
 and moon were sunk, 247b
 and summer-gale, 349b
 annual sacrament of sea and, 993a
 assisted the, in rising, 589b
 at midsummer, 151a
 aware of the, 199b
 bales unopen'd to the, 306a
 beneath the making, 721b
 blessed, himself, 149a
 born of the, 995a
 bosom-friend of the maturing, 482b
 breaks through darkest clouds, 130b
 bright, of heaven, 212a
 burnish'd, 144a
 busy old fool unruly, 215b
 came peeping in at morn, 487b
 can not feel the, 583a
 candle in the, 223b
 caused the, to rise, 842b
 clear as the, 1044b
 climbs slow how slowly, 596a
 comes out as well, 955a
 comes to me or cloud or, 515b
 common, the air the skies, 349b
 commonplace, 734a
 Darby saw the setting, 447b
 dawdle in the, 897a
 dedicate beauty to, 134a
 descending, 305b
 dies with the dying, 755a
 distilled by the, 705a
 doth pale his light, 591a
 doubt the, doth move, 173b
 drew semicircles, 971b
 drew the morning dew, 281a
 dry dry dry, 96b

Sun, duty to worship the, 700a
 eternity's, rise, 386b
 face downward in the, 960b
 faces the setting, 796a
 fail, and breath, 606b
 fog betwixt us and the, 764a
 frisk 'n the, 207b
 fruit which I bore was the, 61b
 glimmering tapers to the, 271b
 go down upon your wrath, 1062b
 going down of the, 843b
 going to his rest, 449a
 golden apples of the, 825a
 gone down, 515b
 gone down while yet day, 1048a
 good friend the, 927a
 grew in, and shower, 405b
 grows cold, 96a
 had risen to hear him crow, 596b
 hail the rising, 347a
 half in shade and half in, 440a
 has a right to set, 665a
 has gone in, 823a
 has left the lea, 417a
 bath never shined, 266b
 be sendeth, 515b
 hidden from the, 874b
 his beams display, 39b
 horses of the, 738a
 how great the, 830a
 impearls on every leaf, 256b
 in a golden cup, 827b
 in dim eclipse, 253a
 in lonely lands, 553a
 in my dominions, 394b
 in the, born over and over, 997a
 in the firmament, 443a
 in the lap of Thetis, 239a
 is born and departs, 424b
 is coming down to earth, 638b
 is laid to sleep, 218a
 is lost, 217a
 is shining at evening, 898b
 is shining bright, 808a
 itself which makes times, 216a
 Juliet is the, 135a
 keeps pace with the, 590a
 laughed in the, 938a
 lengthen as, declines, 306a
 lies supple on the bricks, 978a
 light a candle in the, 271b
 light, parables of, 997a
 lighted nor warmed by the, 789a
 liken Homer to setting, 72b
 live i' the, 160a
 looked over the mountain's rim, 568a
 less of the, 324a
 love which moves the, 77a
 make guilty the, the moon, 191a
 man may work from sun to, 1001a
 moon and stars, 927b
 moon and stars brother, 500b
 moon and stars would have disappeared, 784a
 moon or, or what you please, 130b
 move not of himself, 604b
 musn't set on yo' sorer, 738b
 name that never felt the, 648a
 nature's second, 116b
 nebulous star we call the, 550a
 never sets on the empire, 417b

Sun; next morn's, 38a
 no homage unto the, 241a
 no new thing under the, 1042a
 nor death can be looked at,
 264b
 not till the, excludes you, 610a
 of human achievement, 743b
 of life has crossed the line,
 632a
 of righteousness, 1030a
 of thy glory, 500a
 of York, 127b
 or light be not darkened, 1043b
 passeth through pollutions, 72a
 penetrates into privies, 72a
 people who live in the, 959b
 pleasant the, 256a
 question his glory, 647b
 rest the, goes round, 242a
 rising of the, 1004b, 1037a
 rose a ribbon at a time, 647a
 sand and wild uproar, 503a
 secret of the, 721b
 self-same, that shines, 208b
 sets to rise again, 574b
 setting, and music at close,
 138b
 setting, dropp'd, 253a
 setting of the, 712a
 shadow and, 830a
 shall greet them, 156b
 shall not smite thee, 1037b
 shineth upon the dunghill, 72a
 shut doors against setting, 203a
 snatches from the, 203b
 so bedazzled with the, 130b
 spinsters and knitters in, 164b
 splendid silent, 609b
 stand from between me and
 the, 56a
 stand still, 269a
 stood still, 1026a
 summer, shine friendly, 749a
 sweetheart of the, 488a
 talked till the, went down, 802a
 that is young once only, 997a
 that rolls over your heads, 464a
 thine eye, 205b
 throw wide open to the, 527b
 till the, grows cold, 634b
 tired the, with talking, 627a
 to have enjoyed the, 620b
 to light me, 99a
 to me is dark, 260a
 to rise on the evil, 1051a
 tomorrow's, may never rise,
 298a
 true as the dial to the, 239b
 upon an Easter-day, 261b
 used to, and rain, 872b
 walk about the orb like the,
 165a
 warmth of the, 772b
 was shining on the sea, 658a
 watch the, descend, 734b
 when, is set stars shine, 118a
 where no, shines, 906b
 who scatter'd into flight, 531a
 will pierce the thickest cloud,
 573a
 with a golden ball, 935b
 with one eye, 124a
 worship to the garish, 136b
 worshipp'd, 134a
 worshipped rising, 56a
 Sunbeam in a winter's day, 327b
 soiled by outward touch, 72b
 Sunbeams, chances like, pass you
 by, 653b

Sunbeams, extracting, 295b
 people the, 245b
 play and women weep, 803a
 Sunbonnet, pink, 745b
 Sunburnt by the glare of life,
 520a
 face is but a cloud, 385a
 mirth, 481a
 Sunday, buried on, 1018b
 chicken in pot on, 115b
 clothes, put on his, 664b
 gay, every day is there, 613a
 golf may be played on, 844b
 mention, promises of, 973a
 morning, here of a, 786a
 night, came to port last, 722b
 papers, believed the, 828b
 repentance on a, 911a
 school two afternoons, 444b
 Sunday's best, dressed in, 427a
 Sundays, begin a journey on, 297a
 pulpits and, 233a
 Sunder gates where wonder waits,
 860b
 Sun-dial near Venice, 434b
 Sundown, between, and sunup,
 904b
 Sundry contemplation, 162b
 Sunflower turns on her god, 439a
 Sung, ale we drank and songs we,
 668a
 David's psalms ne'er been, 302a
 it has been, of, 810a
 on the barren heath, 386b
 praises are clean gone, 68a
 while he whistled, 574b
 Sunium's marble steep, 458b
 Sunk beneath my peers, 673b
 beneath the wave, 365b
 beneath watery floor, 249b
 in the flat sea, 247b
 life is but the pebble, 638b
 to the bottom of the sea, 536b
 Sunless pleasures of weary people,
 701b
 retreats of the ocean, 440b
 sea, down to a, 420b
 Sunlight, air is full of, 757a
 in your hair, 943a
 moonlight unto, 549a
 not of the, 556b
 sudden, on the sea, 929a
 Sunne, into the warme, 94a
 when the, shineth make hay,
 91a
 Sunnier side of doubt, 556b
 Sunniest weather, bless you with,
 490b
 Sunny, a little, and a little sad,
 697b
 bank, violet loves a, 634b
 beams did glide, 384b
 dome, 420b
 fountains, 445b
 hours, count only the, 434b
 hours, tell of, 491a
 isles, sailed for, 515a
 light for sullen gloom, 489b
 openings, spots of, 448a
 smile, good-warm, 514a
 weather, sad thoughts and, 605a
 Sunrise, lovers like sunset and,
 671a
 never failed us yet, 674a
 Sun-rising, opened toward the,
 274a
 Sun's a thief, 203b
 beams, glide faster than, 136a
 bravado, met the, 906b

Sun's rim dips, 421b
 Suns and moons, 994a
 and skies and clouds of June,
 652a
 bright, may scorch, 498b
 burn where summer, 984a
 golden, and silver rain, 644a
 golden helmeted, 604a
 great spheres or, 586a
 inhere as do the, 649a
 light of setting, 404a
 may set and rise again, 35a
 million, shone out, 912a
 other, shine as golden, 687b
 systemed, were globed, 706a
 that gild vernal morn, 366a
 that make one speedwell blue,
 767a
 that set may rise again, 218b
 to light me rise, 366a
 widened with process of, 549a
 Sunset, a little south the, 896a
 and evening star, 557a
 breezes shiver, 803b
 every evening just at, 753b
 lovers like, and sunrise, 671a
 of life, 432b
 ran one glorious blood-red, 569a
 scrap of, with a voice, 735b
 Sunsets have birth in cities, 853a
 Sunset-touch a fancy from a
 flower-bell, 571a
 Sunshine and rain at once, 192b
 ay shall light the sky, 584a
 bring, to the lives of others,
 791b
 careless of, or storm, 662a
 cloudless, 39b
 danger gleams like, 17a
 digressions are the, 345b
 follows the rain, 598a
 holiday, 245b
 hope not, ev'ry hour, 394a
 if all the skies were, 756b
 in the shade place, 113a
 is a glorious birth, 408a
 love like, after rain, 131a
 of world's new spring, 440b
 pass into adventure and, 901a
 patriot, 370a
 pure, dried all this blood, 558b
 sick of endless, 814b
 still must follow rain, 655a
 upon a strange shore, 772b
 Sun-treader, life and light be
 thine, 566b
 Sunup, between sundown and,
 904b
 Sup at six sleep at ten, 498a
 before we go, 1017a
 sipped no, 685a
 Super patriot, 890b
 Superabundance of life, 434b
 random ebullience, 981a
 Superabundant in all anthologies,
 923a
 Superannuated idol, 300b
 pedagogue, 697a
 persons, overtakes, 766b
 Superb mystery the immediate
 self, 931a
 Supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop,
 1002a
 seed, 860a
 Superexcellent tobacco, 223b
 Superficial, public grown, and ex-
 ternal, 795b
 Superfluities, felicity and happi-
 ness in, 536a

- Superfluity, barren, of words, 292a
comes sooner, 143b
questionable, 125b
- Superfluous beauty, 939b
branches we lop, 140a
in me to point out, 520b
burden, 251a
everything, slips from full
heart, 42a
in the poorest thing, 191b
lags the veteran, 336a
leisure, 185a
necessary thing, 326a
to demand time, 149a
verse, 526a
- Superflux, shake the, 192a
- Superintend the sick, 22a
- Superior by reason of the acci-
dents, 662a
equals revolt to be, 26b
half a drop into Lake, 536b
Japanese people are, 987b
man is the providence of the
inferior, 662b
never finds fault with his, 738a
powers, to man, 759a
role, 931a
sense, t' admire, 310b
soul, 931a
they, who have best heart, 662b
to those uneducated, 71a
walk free and own no, 610b
- Superiority, air of, 594a
as a painter, 767b
feeling of, to the masses, 909a
intellectual, 679b
marks of, 776a
of their women, 516b
over the level of the mass,
604a
senate given to admiring, 696a
the Briton affects, 973b
- Superlative degree, comparative
or, 579a
- Superlatives, pestiferous, 808a
- Superman, animal and the, 726b
I teach you the, 726b
- Supernatural characters, 424b
existence of, the 807b
source of evil, 773a
- Supersede last fashionable novel,
493a
- Superstition as constructive reli-
gion, 614a
crush infamous thing, 325a
remedy for, 360a
- Superstitions, new truths end as,
634a
- Superstitious atheist, 571a
valuation of Europe, 718a
ye are too, 1059a
- Superstructure on economic foun-
dation, 850a
- Supine credulity, 743b
Supp'd full with horrors, 199b
- Supper, burne candle after, 273b
nourishment called, 132b
proper time for, 72a
sings for his, 1016a
time we win to, 833b
too late for, 72b
washed his feet provided, 264a
- Suppers, more have been killed
by, 234a
- Suppertime, milk toast would do
by, 589a
- Supplanted by base ignoble throng,
22b
- Supple as steel, 781b
- Supple gold, clockwork joints of,
693b
- Suppliant prays, 336a
- Supplied, better, 159a
by the morrow, 337a
once destroyed never, 355b
- Supplies, spring, another race, 4b
- Supply, all just, and all relation,
217a
and minister to its appetites,
54b
continuous, of work, 559a
nature did that want, 278b
no man, thy want, 220a
promise of, 153a
- Support and confederate of tyran-
nies, 679b
duty to, its Constitution, 842a
each other mutually, 19a
him after, 293a
not include, of the people, 689b
of majority of Americans, 920a
of this declaration, 373b
uneasy steps, 252b
as all the day long, 1069b
visible means of, 714a
what is low raise and, 252a
- Supportable, with equanimity,
670b
- Supported by bad means and bad
men, 370b
by precedents, 55b
everything reasonable may be,
63b
her in pain, 1014b
- Supporting beggars, art of, 27b
his family, 707a
undergo fatigue of, it, 370b
- Supports, in Scotland, the people,
337a
institutions as venerable, 496a
strengthens and, 523a
Wall street, 835a
- Suppressed in silence, 13b
- Supramundane mushroom, 945b
- Supremacy, faith in, of reason,
860a
of the good, 806b
- Supreme ambition, heart's, 343a
capacity for taking trouble,
672a
coort follows illicion returns,
834a
- Court, bring suit in, 929a
divine and, powers, 224a
ecstasy of modern world, 987b
happiness of life, 497a
in none, 619b
in their abnormality, 940a
in virtue, God is, 27b
judge of their lives, 447a
master of art, 773b
of power, 477b
there was silence, 659b
value is love, 799b
worth, boasts its, 574a
- Surcease, catch with his, success,
195b
of sorrow, 544b
- Sure and firm-set earth, 196a
card, he's a, 277b
carde, clere conscience is a,
112b
defeat, wrested from a, 946a
dull man is always, 908b
grinds slow but, 234b
is not, nor can be true, 595b
man is always dull, 908b
of power and influence, 341a
- Sure sweet cement glue, 230a
- Sure-enwinding arms of death,
610a
- Surest method of pleasing, 323a
old soldiers are, 119a
way to avoid war, 290a
- Surety for a stranger, 1039a
- Surf, sullen white, 604b
- Surface, crawl upon the, of the
earth, 295b
errors upon the, flow, 276a
look beneath the, 68a
not for a fine glossy, 354b
of opinion, reflected from, 23a
of the vast sea, 34b
of the whole globe, 444a
scraping the, of our life, 690b
stream, below the, 623a
- Surfeit, for fear I, 145b
no crude, reigns, 247b
of our own behaviour, 190b
of sweetest things, 142a
out of action, 202a
sick that, with too much, 143b
- Surfeiting the appetite, 163b
- Surfeits sooner kill, 261b
- Surge and thunder of the Odyssey,
725b
Atlantic, 328a
great seething, of love, 665b
laces just reveal the, 646b
of cheers, 809a
- Surgeon, help of a, 143a
mastiff sent me by a, 284b
to old shoes, 166a
- Surgery, no skill in, 151b
- Surges, labouring, of the world,
789b
life's, rudest roll, 394b
- Surging sea outweighs, 507a
- Surly sullen bell, 205b
- Surmise, look'd with a wild, 477b
soul's invincible, 806b
- Surmises, jealousies conjectures,
152a
- Surmount, managed to, the ob-
stacle, 856a
- Surpass her in virtues, 457a
smiles all other maids', 383a
- Surpass'd, loftiness of thought,
279b
- Surpassed, man something to be,
726b
the rest of his compositions,
431a
- Surpasses or subdues mankind,
453a
- Surpassing beauty, 31b
- Surplus power, moments of, 914b
vast, in banks, 442a
- Surpris'd, sore, them all, 391b
- Surprise, April's blue, 928a
be prepared for some, 861b
by a fine excess, 478a
disturbs me with, 780b
gave rise to no little, 451b
the better reason, 977b
- Surprised shocked and directed
the nation, 865a
to find it done at all, 340a
with sudden heat, 118a
- Surprises, millions of, 233a
- Surprising, unexpected and, 650b
- Surrender, break out rather than,
872a
die rather than, 983b
forced to, 240a
it voluntarily, 484a
of life, 442a

Surrender to luxurious revelry, 809b
 unconditional and immediate, 623b
 we shall never, 869a
 Surrendered every consonant they had, 713a
 Surrenders, guard dies but never, 402b
 Surreptitious peeps, 792b
 Surrender to such a flirt, 837b
 Surrounding families, 428a
 Surroundings, free from our, 882a
 Surrounds, ever-during dark, me, 254b
 Survey mankind, 335b
 monarch of all I, 363b
 plot, 153a
 Survival of the fittest, 530a, 615a
 praise not an assurance of, 844a
 through, of their children, 702b
 without victory no, 869a
 Survive in some typical American breast, 718a
 in wistful stone, 703b
 monuments of wit, 118a
 only the fit, 877a
 or perish, 443a
 their own reputation, 99a
 this nation will, 843a
 Survived, not one, 3a
 pride of those who, 871b
 Survives, glory, 20b
 Survivor's affair, man's dying is the, 883a
 Susan, Lady, 705a
 Susanna don't you cry for me, 636a
 Susceptible chancellor, 683b
 Suspect everybody, 577a
 lest men, your tale, 308a
 thoughts of others, 144a
 Suspected, new opinions are always, 283a
 to have committed errors, 109a
 wished wife to be not, 56b
 Suspecting, ruminating without, it, 856a
 Suspects, man, himself a fool, 305b
 yet soundly loves, 188a
 Suspend your imagination, 983b
 Suspenders, before invention of, 418a
 inclination of, to twist, 707b
 snap his, 886b
 Suspense in news is torture, 260b
 Suspension of disbelief, 424b
 Suspicion, assuaged by, of bad end, 857b
 avarice, and asperity, 372b
 Caesar's wife above, 56b
 companion of mean souls, 370a
 full of eyes, 151b
 haunts guilty mind, 127a
 jealousy feeds upon, 265a
 object almost of, 701b
 pass from, to certainty, 265a
 spread a spirit of general, 860a
 Suspicions, fresh, 188b
 Suspicious friend, tim'rous foe and, 319a
 many religious people are, 813b
 of one another, 20a
 of some buried bone, 719b
 Susquehanna's utmost springs, 382b
 Sussex songs be sung, 848b

Sustain, prop that doth, my house, 146b
 Sustained and soothed, 470b
 Sustaining our sense of what is beautiful, 775b
 Sustainance exacted through taxation, 689a
 Swamp, walked by a dismal, 612a
 Swabs, doctors is all, 750a
 Swaddling clothes, 1056a
 Swag, hungry clouds, on the deep, 385b
 Swaggering underemphasis of New England, 942a
 Swagman, jolly, 809b
 Swain, frugal, 352b
 remote from cities liv'd a, 308a
 Swains commend her, 132a
 ruined, 362a
 Swallow our principles, 600b
 Swallow a camel, 1054a
 all, prodigious ruin, 4a
 blow and, at same moment, 30b
 come before the, dares, 208a
 gudgeons, 11b
 more beliefs, 784a
 one, does not make a spring, 26b
 revenge, them up, 189a
 swallow flying south, 550b
 tough morsels to, 727b
 up death in victory, 1046a
 Swallow'd bait, 207a
 sailors, in the flood, 127a
 up and lost, 253b
 Swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp, 886b
 a ramrod, 64a
 easier, than a flap-dragon, 133b
 others to be, 121b
 up in death, 21a
 up in London, 792b
 up in victory, 1062a
 Swallow-flights of song, 552a
 Swallowing, saving life by not, pins, 839a
 wave, 268b
 Swallow's wings, flies with, 128b
 Swallows up the rest, 317a
 Swam in a gondola, 162b
 priests, before my sight, 313b
 Swamp, Lake of the Dismal, 437b
 Swamp-elm club, strait-jacket or a, 760b
 Swan, after many a summer dies the, 554a
 every goose a, 598b
 like a black, 63a
 of Avon, 219b
 on still St. Mary's lake, 488b
 pale faint, 148b
 shook slowly free, 969b
 swims on a lake, 488b
 think thy, a crow, 134b
 were I a, 64a
 Swanee River, way down upon the, 636a
 Swank, do not like his, 868a
 Swanlike end fading in music, 21a, 145a
 let me sing and die, 458b
 Swans are geese, 222b
 as much spirit of prophecy as, 21a
 geese are, 622b
 seem whiter, 102a
 ships sail like, asleep, 927a
 thinks his own geese, 222b

Swap horses while crossing the river, 541b
 Swarm and troop and muster, 963a
 into the streets, 86a
 not good for the, 68a
 of bees and honey, 1026b
 of bees in May, 1000a
 Swarms of minnows, 477a
 rude militia, 281a
 Swart convict Bunyan, 604a
 crows, 102a
 faery of the mine, 247b
 Swarthy, ragged and weary and, 793b
 Swashing and a martial outside, 159b
 Swat, Ahkoond of, 581b
 Akond of, 581b
 what's the news from, 581b
 Swath and all its twined flowers, 483a
 Sway against a wall, 717b
 autocratic, of the west wind, 773a
 govern passions with absolute, 275a
 impious men bear, 299b
 in the wind, 943a
 little rule a little, 327b
 love of pleasure and love of, 314b
 mild parental, 678a
 mortal things doth, 114a
 prevail'd with double, 356a
 requir'd with gentle, 255b
 sceptred, 146a
 sweeping whirlwind's, 350a
 Swayed by fear, 27a
 Sways by submitting, 315a
 level in her husband's heart, 164b
 salt weed, in the stream, 619b
 Swear, by yonder moon I, 135b
 do not, at all, 135b
 eat and eat I, 156b
 enough to make a deacon, 601a
 eternal friendship, 270b
 fear nothing to, 35b
 lovers, more performance, 181b
 no where lives a woman, 215b
 not at all, 1051a
 not by the moon, 135b
 rant and, 223b
 that beauty lives, 927a
 to the truth of a song, 293b
 when very angry, 678a
 Swearth to his own hurt, 1032b
 Swearin', a little judicious, 836a
 Swears, auld nature, 391b
 he did her wrong, 131b
 she is made of truth, 207b
 with so much grace, 291a
 Sweet and whine, 608a
 blood, and tear-wrung millions, 869a
 blood toil tears and, 869a
 brow is wet with honest, 521b
 but for promotion, 160a
 extraordinarily, 152b
 muck of, 354b
 of his brow, 589b
 of man's brow, 7b
 of man's brows, 346a
 of my brows, 103b
 of other men's faces, 542a
 of thy face, 1022a
 teares or, or blood, 869a
 under a weary life, 174b

Sweat, who casts to write must,
219b
Sweating palm to palm, 969b
Sweats easier than I do, 589b
Falstaff, to death, 150a
wild regrets and bloody, 769b
Swedish steel, recourse to, 641a
Sweeney to Mrs. Porter, 944a
Sweep and turn and fly, 813a
forces flow with a tidal, 700a
over thee in vain, 454b
your chimneys I, 385a
Sweeping by in sceptred pall,
246a
triumph, rushed past in, 511b
up the heart, 648a
Sweeps a strain low sad and
sweet, 617a
Sweet, adversity's, milk, 137a
Alice, 597a
all love is, 465b
and bitter fancy, 163a
and cunning hand, 164a
and fair she seems to be,
242a
and gracious, 587a
and honourable to die, 39a
and low, 550a
and musical as Apollo's lute,
133b
and pure and fair, 486a
and twenty, 164a
and virtuous soul, 232b
and voluble in discourse, 133a
approach of even, 254b
are the slumbers, 300a
are thoughts of content, 117b
are uses of adversity, 159b
are words of love, 673a
as bright Apollo's lute, 247b
as English air could make her,
550a
as honey, 3b
as love, 384a
as summer, 212a
as the primrose, 357a
as those by hopeless fancy,
550b
aspect of princes, 211a
attractive grace, 255a
beauty's best, 206b
bee doth suck his, 116a
bells jangled, 175a
bird that shunn'st noise, 246a
bird's throat, 160a
bread of deceit is, 1040a
but then how it was, 572b
by distance made more, 351b
cement glue and lime of love,
230a
childish days, 406b
civilities of life, 281a
closing of an eye, 563a
compulsion, 245a
concord of, sounds, 147a
content passing all wisdom,
509a
counsel together, 1035a
cousentry has done its most,
680b
cruelly, are the echoes, 591a
crush'd, poison, 247a
day so cool, 232a
days and roses, 232b
delight, born to, 388a
discourse, showers of, 263b
discourses in our time, 137a
disorder in dress, 230b
dividing throat, 236b

Sweet dream when the long trick's
over, 896a
dreams and health, 478b
ease in misery, 122a
Echo sweetest nymph, 247a
every bitter thing is, 1041a
every, its sour, 501b
food of knowledge, 116a
found the common daylight,
738a
friends farewell, 76b
friendship, steady and loyal,
678a
Genevieve, 698b
girl graduates, 550a
hard way, and delectable, 139a
has its sour, 501b
hay hath no fellow, 142a
Helen make me immortal, 123b
Highland Mary, 393a
his mouth is most, 1044b
his ways are, 13a
how charmingly, you sing, 581a
how passing, is solitude, 363b
how, the summer, 899b
if truth offend my, 892b
indifference, full of a, 708b
inexpressible as, 762a
is a grief well ended, 12b
is death, 555a
is every sound, 551a
is love itself possess'd, 137b
is peace so, 369a
is pleasure after pain, 280a
is revenge, 258a, 457b
is the breath, 350a
is the breath of morn, 256a
is true love, 555a
Jerusalem, 127a
keen smell, 640b
kinde of grace, 114b
land of liberty, 529b
leaves to the air, 134a
less, than to remember thee,
439a
lies of Paradise, 439b
life did and does smack, 574b
life is, 693b
life, life is the same, 800a
life more, 159b
little doll dears, 599a
look of devotion, 701b
lords sweet lovers, 133a
love is, for a day, 693a
love remember'd, 205a
lovers love the spring, 163a
magic of a cheerful face, 535a
make end most, 138a
Marie, 762a
memory, 396a
mercy nobility's badge, 129b
mermaid, 129a
milk of concord, 198b
mirage that lured me, 606b
moan, made, 480a
more welcome is the, 183b
morsel, 292b
mountain nymph, Liberty, 245a
music, 132a
music, how sour, 140b
music, never merry when I
hear, 147a
music that softer falls, 547a
music's melting fall, 350a
musk-roses, 141b
my own my, 554a
naught in this life, 221a, 225b
naught so, as melancholy, 221a
neglect more taketh me, 218b

Sweet o' the year, 208a
oblivious antidote, 199a
of bitter bark, 881a
opposition may become, 596b
ornament truth doth give, 295b
pangs, 164b
parting is, sorrow, 136a
peace is crowned, 271b
perfections caught, 114b
person adorning, 464b
Phosphor bring the day, 231b
psalmist of Israel, 1028a
rather have my, 932b
reluctant amorous delay, 255b
remembrance of the just, 237a,
290b
retired solitude, 247b
return, urges, 258a
revenge at first though, 258a
robin I heard them say, 528b
sacrifice, 210b
sail, talking about his, 814a
serenity of books, 525a
silent thought, 205a
simplicity of three per cents,
377a
singing in the choir, 1004b
sleep, music that brings, 547a
sleep thou ow'dst yesterday,
188b
slug-a-bed, 231a
small clumsy feet of April, 969a
so, a tongue, 956b
so coldly, so deadly fair, 455a
so, love seemed, 721b
softly, in Lydian measures,
280a
sorrow, parting is such, 136a
sound that breathes upon vio-
lets, 163b
sounding name of patria, 774b
sour adazzle dim, 724a
spring full of sweet days, 232b
stolen waters are, 1039a
strains of music, 777a
strains or pensive smiles, 503a
Swan of Avon, 219b
sweet poison, 147b
sweets to the, 179a
sweets with, war not, 204b
Te Deums, 875a
tell me not, I am unkind, 268a
the coming on of ev'ning, 256a
the memory is to me, 525a
the pleasure, 280a
their memory still, 362b
things, night and day both,
500b
things should be fleet, 694a
things, to taste, 138a
though in sadness, 466a
thoughts led to woeful pass,
75b
thunder, 142a
tired nature's, restorer, 305a
to dance to violins, 769b
to the sense, 262b
to think where'er we rove, 439a
to unbend, 40a
too simple and too, for words,
629b
touch as, as I could bear, 880b
touches of, harmony, 147a
understanding, 132b
unmemoried scents, 721b
unrest, awake for ever in, 479b
upon the ear in cadence, 365b
utter, breath, 142b
valley so, 438b

Sweet voice, arrow like a, 460a
 voice sweet lips, 480a
 was her blessing, 343b
 wee wife o' mine, 393a
 what is so, and dear, 780b
 what one, page can teach, 629b
 white wine, 896b
 wickedness, in his mouth, 1031a
 wondrous, and fair, 242a
 words of death are, 741b
 would smell as, 135a
 you'll look, upon the seat, 828a
 Sweetah den de music, 859b
 Sweete Themmes, 115a
 tooth in his head, 112b
 Sweeten my imagination, 193a
 them, 853b
 this little band, 199a
 Sweetened, everything is, by risk,
 650b
 Sweetening and transfiguring
 power, 728b
 Sweeter, breath of flowers is far,
 121b
 creature, world bath not, 189b
 fat than sticks to my bones,
 607b
 his thoughts, 673a
 manners' purer laws, 553a
 mountain sheep are, 449b
 neater, maiden, 818b
 odors crushed are, 120a
 pains of love be, far, 275b
 rose is, in the budde, 112b
 stolen sweets are always, 448a
 than any sung, 528a
 than cash, 43a
 than honey and honeycomb,
 1033a
 than sound of an instrument,
 240b
 thy voice, 551a
 woman ne'er drew breath, 612b
 Sweetes' li'l' feller, 775b
 Sweetest drink be cup of sorrow,
 857a
 flower that waves, 591b
 flowres, and all the, 113b
 garland to sweetest maid, 307b
 girl I know, 878a
 hours that e'er I spend, 391b
 is, last, 138b
 leaves yet folded, 460a
 lives are those to duty wed,
 1006a
 love I do not go, 216a
 melancholy, 221a
 morsel of night, 153a
 of all what love nor says, 673a
 passage of a song, 736b
 rain, 225a
 Shakespeare Fancy's child, 245b
 singers, love the, 981a
 song ear ever heard, 456b
 songbirds are, in Kentucky,
 726a
 songs tell of saddest thought,
 467a
 soul that ever look'd, 552b
 success is counted, 645b
 surfeit of, things, 142a
 sweet Echo, nymph, 247a
 thing on earth, love is, 737a
 thing that ever grew, 406a
 voice of God's creatures, 543b
 way is a ship's, 815a
 Sweetheart of the sun, 488a
 old, of mine, 745b
 stay thou my, 713b

Sweetheart, Tray Blanch and,
 192b
 Sweetly creep into his study, 158b
 flows that liquefaction, 231a
 goeth down, 1044b
 play'd in tune, 391b
 questioning, 232b
 recommends itself, 195a
 solemn thought, 630b
 uttered knowledge, 116a
 Sweetmeats, taking, was booking,
 675a
 Sweetness and light, 294b
 and wit are but mummy, 216a
 fill their lives with, 643a
 in the sound, 431b
 linked, long drawn out, 245b
 of going away, 618b
 of not being dead, 823a
 of proportion, 218b
 out of the strong came forth,
 1026b
 pursuit of, and light, 623a
 taste of, 151a
 wanton, through the breast,
 328b
 waste its, on desert air, 348b
 Sweet-potato-vine, bugs off a,
 978b
 Sweet's the laverock's note, 398a
 Sweets, all its, are gone, 479b
 as last taste of, 138b
 balmy, 120a
 compacted lie, 232b
 feast of nectar'd, 247b
 grown common, 206b
 locked from, of summer, 911a
 lost in the, 308b
 love to get, into your list, 488a
 sorrow-soothing, 358a
 stolen, are always sweeter, 448a
 stolen, are best, 298b
 to the sweet, 179a
 wilderness of, 256b
 with sweet war not, 204b
 Sweet-scented manuscript, 533b
 Sweet-voiced bird has flown, 717a
 Swell bosom with thy freight,
 189a
 from my lyre, 543b
 green, is in havens dumb, 724b
 her throat in vain, 480b
 music with its voluptuous, 453a
 no minstrel raptures, 414a
 soft fall and, 479b
 soul to rage, 280b
 the chorus of the Union, 539b
 to beat the band, 803a
 ye rising waters swell, 635a
 Swelled, receipts of cookery are,
 288a
 Swells, pity, the tide, 225a
 Swept him off his little legs, 665b
 it for half a year, 658a
 proudly on her way, 663b
 than it is, by, 67b
 the floor, 682a
 the land like flame, 816a
 Swept, new brome, cleene, 93b
 Swerve often from your path,
 915a
 Swift and kind damnation, 974b
 arrives as tardy, 136b
 as a shadow, 141a
 as a witch, 105b
 beautiful stripped and, 980a
 is less than to be wise, 5b
 journeyings, 987a
 light boats sail, 181b

Swift, lonely and, like a small
 planet, 772a
 love is, sincere pious, 83b
 mind beholds, 962a
 not to the, the race, 757a
 race is not to the, 369a, 1043a
 race is to the, 757a
 runners hand over lamp of life,
 34b
 seasons roll, 536b
 time too, 116a
 to hear, 1064a
 to spare, 471b
 too, arrives, 136b
 true hope is, 128b
 with, slow sweet sour, 724a
 Swifter than a weaver's shuttle,
 1030a
 than eagles, 1027b
 Swiftest traveller, 589b
 Swiftly glides the bonnie boat,
 395b
 tilting planet, 948b
 Swiftness in the forward race,
 471a
 matchless, 5a
 never ceasing, 116a
 of the spirit, 883a
 Swift-winged arrows of light, 363b
 Swig, absorb a deep, 886b
 Swim, creep, or fly, 287a
 fish that, or swish, 887a
 I will, this here, 535b
 mother may I go out to, 1008b
 naughty night to, in, 192a
 on bladders, 211a
 sink or, 819a
 sink or, live or die, 443a
 temples, before my sight, 313b
 took a, to keep off sleepiness,
 676b
 wherever wood can, 400a
 with bladders of philosophy,
 289a
 Swimming across Charles River,
 506a
 Swimmer in his agony, 457b
 Swimmers, waders and, 981a
 Swimmish-hole, old, 745b
 Swims enough good liquor, 690a
 in the bloodstream, 909a
 Leviathan sleeps or, 257a
 minnow-small, 935b
 Swinburne and Tennyson, 960a
 Swindles, simple as all truly
 great, 800b
 without a compeer among, 676b
 Swine is unclean, 1025a
 nor yet feed the, 1017b
 pearl for carnal, 239a
 pearls before, 1051b
 wine, 497a
 Swine's snout, 1030a
 Swing dat yaller gal, 739a
 room to, a cat, 579b
 thank God for the, of it, 926a
 that fellow's got to, 769b
 Swing'd dragon, 147b
 Swinging low with sullen roar,
 246a
 round the circle, 529a
 Swings, pulls up on the, 859a
 Swinish multitude, hoofs of a,
 361a
 Swirls of musk, 745a
 Swish, fish that swim or, 887a
 Swollen current, 563a
 dresser drawer, 841a
 slothful ease, 779a

Swoln with wind and rank mist,
249a
Swoon to death, 470b
Swoon'd nor utter'd cry, 550b
Swoons to a waltz, 960b
Swoop, at one fell, 198b
Sword against nation, 1045a
an' the flame, 818a
avenging, unsheathe, 395a
brave man draws his, 4b
brave man with a, 769b
certain of, and pen, 815a
cherubims and a flaming, 1022a
cut knot with his, 56b
deputed, 184a
dismal chances of the, 497a
do not stir fire with, 72b
drawing, he traced a line, 484b
every man's, 1027a
famous by my, 262b
for the, one hand remains, 595a
gird on thy, 721b
give to him that succeed me,
274b
glorious by my, 262b
has won the battle, 462b
his good, rust, 425a
his terrible swift, 597b
maiden, 152a
man for the, 550b
Negro's, 563a
not to send peace but a, 1052b
of an angel king, 388b
of common sense, 640a
of Damocles, 670b
of heaven, 185a
of justice first lay down, 292a
of power, 471b
of war or of the law, 375b
one, keeps another in the
sheath, 234b
pen is mightier than the, 510b
pen preferable to the, 106b
pen worse than the, 222b
propagates character by the,
1002a
rust that never stained thy,
812b
rust the sharpest, 416b
scholar's eye tongue, 175a
sets the, back in the sheath,
867a
sharper than the, 204a
shining, of light, 795a
sleep in my hand, 388b
sung on the barren heath, 386b
the mace the crown imperial,
156a
they that take the, 1055a
twenty drawn by, 964a
two-edged, 1038b
uns mote by the, 456a
virgin, 7a
within its scabbard sleeps, 891a
within the scabbard keep, 280b
Swords into ploughshares, 1045a
keep up your bright, 186a
sheathed their, 155a
turns our, in our entrails, 169a
twenty of their, 135b
words were drawn, 1035a
Swore by the light o' the moon,
447b
full great oath, 1012a
jested quaffed and, 558a
struck father when the son,
224a
terribly in Flanders, 346a
to be true to each other, 1003b

Sworn, be but, my love, 135a
deceitfully, 1033b
three fair, 207b
to weed and pluck, 139a
tongue hath, 17b
twelve, 184a
Swung, Arabs could be, on an
idea, 946a
his scythe, 447b
out she, far out, 753b
Sycamore, nightingale in the, 751a
tree, sighing by a, 189b
Sydnaean showers, 263b
Syght, of out, of out of mynd, 83a
Sylla, Pompey bade, recollect, 56a
Syllable, chase a panting, 363b
last, of recorded time, 199b
men's names, 247a
no, could not pronounce, 58a
Syllables, equal, alone require,
311a
govern the world, 227b
Syllabus sea, 581b
Sylvan hall, sit in their, 654a
historian, 482a
home, safe in my, 503a
Sylvanus, Pan and old, 36b
Sylvia, thoughts do harbour with,
132a
who is, 132a
Symbol, deeper, than immortality,
672b
of unconquerable will, 870b
vitalized, of earth and storm,
893b
Symbols, cloudy, of high romance,
479b
from shadows and, 496a
nature speaks in, 527b
whatever its, its insignia, 582b
Symmetrical, rounded, complete
colossal, 676b
Symmetry, frame thy fearful,
387a
of shapes sizes and positions,
12a
of shelves, 429b
Sympathetic tear, 348a
tears, sacred source of, 349b
wife is best possession, 17b
Sympathies, agnostic with, 876a
killing the victim's, 696b
side where, lie, 947b
Sympathize, I deeply, 658b
with me, 893b
Sympathy, carrier of love and,
666b
genial, 528b
is cold, 369b
philosophy of, and resemblance,
759a
secret, the silver link, 413b
tie of, 508b
with sounds, 365a
Symphony, Beethoven's Fifth,
901a
this is to be my, 557b
Symptoms, appropriate all, 222b
recognized the, as her own,
862a
Syne, auld lang, 392b
Synonym for the devil, 239b
Syntax, I only said the, 647b
Syracusans, eight victories over,
18b
Syrian, neighbor's grandfather a,
264b
Syrups, drowsy, of the world,
188b

System, apparatus of the, 433b
attempt to extend their, 389b
basis of our political, 367a
Commons faithful to their,
397b
industrial, gets the jim-jams,
760b
nervous and intellectual, 784a
of free private enterprise, 920a
of plunder, 594a
oppose every, 358b
social, could not subsist, 326a
unimagined, of criticism, 493a
Systemed suns were globed, 706a
Systems, dust of, and of creeds,
546b
have their day, 551a
into ruin hurl'd, 316a
T, performed to a, 89a
T., turns into Miss, 863a
Tablet dote, Casey's, 746b
Tabernacles, amiable are thy,
1035b
how goodly are thy, 1025b
T'abhor the makers, 53a, 279a
Table, behave mannerly at, 750a
etherised upon a, 942b
fish, the whale is not a, 848a
head of the, 501a
man they ate at green, 979b
masters', 1053a
Mountain, I reside at, 687a
of my memory, 173a
pounded on the, 902b
preparate a, before me, 1033a
remain sitting at your, 927b
set the, on a roar, 178b
stein on the, 808b
warfare, 970b
whose, was earth, 460b
Tables, furnish forth the marriage,
170b
groan, 852a
hundred thousand banquet, 661a
make it plain upon, 1049b
my, I set it down, 173a
of the money changers, 1053b
thousand, 403a
wrote upon the, 1025a
Tablet of one's own heart, 617a
Taboo, inhibit thy, 928a
Taboo'd, repose is, by anxiety,
634a
Taciturnity, cultivate the gift of,
743b
Tackle by denouncing someone,
908b
trim, 260a
Tackling, difficulty most worth,
719a
Tact in giving presents, 953b
is the saving virtue, 743a
most perfect social, 769a
tried in a thousand embarrass-
ments, 751a
women are so full of, 745a
Tactic silence is best, 265a
Tadpole, delightful human, 811b
poet, 695a
when you were a, 780a
Taffeta, flame-colour'd, 149a
Taffy was a Welshman, 1016b
Tags, some in rags some in, 1020a
Tahiti, insular, 604a
Tail, baited with a dragon's, 242b
beginning with end of the,
656b
call a, a leg, 542b

Tail curved up, 968a
 dock the, of rhyme, 534b
 durst not touch her, 1017a
 he had a, 717a
 holds eel of science by the,
 321b
 hole where, came through, 427a
 improve his shining, 656a
 is e-normouse, 918a
 never good shaft of pig's, 235a
 pursues her, no more, 853b
 snout clear down to, 811b
 such a little, behind, 848a
 tied in the, 986a
 treading on my, 657a
 tucked in, 853b
 wags his shaggy, 638b
 waving his wild, 820a
 when he had lost his, 221b
 Taille goe to ground, 88a
 Tailless fox, 695a
 man, 717a
 Tailor, called the, lown, 187b
 is a man of sense, 534b
 my Balfour, 690b
 Tailors, four and twenty, 1017a
 Tail's a limb, 696b
 Tails, cut off their, 1014b
 flinging salt upon their, 294b
 monkeys have no, 762b
 puppy-dogs', 1018b
 wagging their, behind them,
 1018a
 Taine pointed out history, 812a
 Taint, I cannot, with fear, 198b
 never, my love, 189b
 of vice, 165b
 Tainted breeze, tyranny in, 360a
 odor from goodness, 589b
 Taints, pride, the happy man,
 202b
 Take a bond of fate, 198b
 a pen in his hand, 339a
 a straw and throw it, 227b
 a wyf withoute ayvement, 81b
 any shape but that, 198a
 arms against a sea of troubles,
 174b
 away our free will, 85b
 back the heart thou gavest,
 645a
 back their word, 785a
 better to give than, 91b
 care of the sense, 657a
 cup to your lips, 219a
 depends on how we, it, 584b
 dice as they fall, 16b
 each man's censure, 171b
 eat this is my body, 1055a
 example from others, 33a
 for all we, we must pay, 821a
 hand and part with laughter,
 693b
 have to, you in, 879b
 heaven, my soul, 148b
 heed lest he fall, 1061a
 heed of still waters, 111a
 her up tenderly, 489a
 him and cut him, 136b
 him for all in all, 171a
 his own life, 21a
 honour from me, 138a
 how did you, it, 829b
 kiss you, is better, 182b
 let us, it as it comes, 685b
 my chance with fame, 807b
 my drum to England, 803b
 my house, 146b
 my life, 146b

Take note O world, 189a
 physic pomp, 192a
 short views, 418b
 some more tea, 656b
 't, give 't or, 165a
 the book along with them, 345b
 the good the gods provide, 280a
 the short cut, 67b
 them out of this book, 345b
 thine ease, 1057a
 thine own measure, 232b
 those lips away, 185b
 time by the forelock, 115a
 time enough, 273a
 unless one knows how to, 783b
 up our quarrel, 860b
 up thy bed and walk, 1058a
 upon's mystery of things, 193b
 warning from others, 32a
 what there is and use it, 720b
 you would not, it, 960b
 your last embrace, 138a
 your necessary precautions,
 1070a
 your place or mine, 813a
 Taken, ark of God is, 1027a
 away from him that hath not,
 1054b
 away thy blessing, 1023a
 more towns with words, 222b
 one shall be, 1054a
 the Lord hath, away, 1029b
 to be, for life, 580b
 to drink, 847a
 when, to be well shaken, 396a
 Takes away the performance,
 196b
 away things that please us,
 341b
 blesseth him that, 146a
 hair right off your bean, 975b
 heaven, care to grant, 279b
 himself serious, 904b
 in trust our youth our joys,
 111b
 no notice of their opinions,
 237b
 reason prisoner, 194b
 the name of God, 344b
 Taking, folks got, me for him,
 690b
 or the giving breath, 949a
 Taking-off, deep damnation of his,
 195b
 Talcum, bit of, 990a
 Tale, adorn a, 336a
 and rhyme float with us, 780b
 as 'twas said to me, 413b
 Christmas told merriest, 414b
 coin the enchanting, 812b
 condemns me for a villain, 128b
 dead bodies must tell the, 842b
 dreary never-ending, 753b
 every shepherd tells his, 245a
 express a flowery, 482a
 faith in the, 37b
 find a, in everything, 403b
 heard in, or song, 246b
 hero of the pathetic, 464a
 honest, speeds best, 128a
 I could a, unfold, 172b
 moon takes up the wondrous,
 299a
 must be about dead bodies, 967b
 of a tub, 80a
 of more prevailing sadness, 432b
 of my whole course of love,
 186a
 of ocean, 411a

Tale of terror, 546a
 of Troy divine, 246a
 old wives', 832b
 plain, put you down, 150a
 rings on the rakoon's, 595a
 round unvarnish'd, deliver, 186a
 shepherd tells, 245a
 suspect your, untrue, 308a
 telle his, untrew, 80a
 that I relate, 366a
 that is told, 1036a
 that's easy told, 893b
 thereby hangs a, 90a, 160b
 thou dost excuse, 136b
 told by an idiot, 199b
 tongue brings a several, 128b
 twice-told, 6b, 148a
 was undoubtedly true, 725a
 which holdeth children, 116a
 whoso shal telle a, 80a
 without love insipid, 723b
 Talebearer among thy people,
 1025a
 Talebearers as bad as tale-makers,
 381b
 Talent, bless'd with each, 318b
 does what it can, 653b
 doing easily what others find
 difficult, 617b
 for describing, 428b
 gilded tomb of mediocre, 823a
 giving presents is a, 853b
 has a, and cannot use it, 987b
 intuitive, for labor, 334a
 is genius, 617b
 is in a man's power, 603a
 no substitute for, 669b
 of a meat packer, 843a
 possesses this, 853b
 question of Thoreau's, 718a
 which is death to hide, 251b
 Talents equal to business, 63b
 grounds are virtue and, 375b
 however various your, 500b
 let fools use their, 163b
 time nor, waste, 436b
 tried their, 424a
 Tale's, sad, best for winter, 208a
 when your, got little in it, 739a
 Tales, my, be told, 895b
 natural fear increased with,
 119b
 of an old wife, 832b
 of poets, 25a
 out of schoole, 92a
 play truant at his, 132b
 sing and tell old, 193b
 tell and gather, 42b
 that to me were so dear, 485a
 which had large sales, 952a
 Talismans, charms or, 776a
 Talk, a pleasant walk a pleasant,
 658b
 about ourselves, 265b
 about the rest of us, 711b
 after-dinner, 546b
 always, who never think, 219b
 and find fault, 104a
 and never think, 219b
 as friend to friend, 486a
 awhile of me and thee, 532a
 choose executors and, of wills,
 139b
 common, of the town, 284a
 conduct gives room for, 270a
 dinner, 792a
 dresses to flirt in and, in, 632b
 falls into dissertation, 516a
 for one who can think, 605a

Talk gently act frankly, 557b
 great, among people, 284b
 happiness, 753b
 is of bullocks, 1066b
 keep, from getting otherwise,
 881a
 like a stream that runs, 499b
 like whales, 358a
 loves to hear himself, 136a
 moon, by a poet, 676b
 night crept upon our, 169a
 no use to, to me, 785b
 not of genius baffled, 653b
 not of men's lives, 1066a
 of Alexander, 1004a
 of crabbed old men, 35a
 of graves worms epitaphs, 139b
 of his horse, 143b
 of many things, 658b
 of nothing but business, 84a
 of the devil, 425a
 of the lips, 1039b
 of things heavenly, 274a
 one thing and think another,
 44a
 people will, you know, 557b
 season for calm familiar, 5a
 sense to American people, 986b
 then he will, 291a
 'tisn't beauty nor good, 820a
 to conceal the mind, 286b
 tongues will have their, 104a
 too much, 219b, 277a
 two may, 502a
 war, by men in a war, 676b
 white quality, 946b
 with crowds, 820b
 with you, 143b
 witty to, with, 261b
 Talkative, learned silence from
 the, 924b
 old age is rather, 34a
 Talke, foolies, to beare, 113a
 Talked about, worse than being,
 768a
 and as he talked, 971b
 I believe they, of me, 304a
 in the chamber there, 660b
 listen when his mate, 930a
 till the sun went down, 802a
 Talker, he is a, 17b
 he's a wonderful, 270a
 Talkers are no good doers, 127b
 who know little are great, 344b
 Talkin' and a-jawin', 893b
 Talking about themselves, 723b
 age and whispering lovers, 355b
 Frenchman must be always,
 342b
 keep people from, 104a
 lovers, about themselves, 266a
 no, until more fighting, 974a
 of axes, 656b
 of halters, 105b
 of Michelangelo, 942b
 pleasure of, 297b
 staid, below, 285b
 tired the sun with, 627a
 to children in the dark, 977a
 Talks as familiarly of lions, 147b
 bore a person who, 714a
 wish I liked the way it, 796b
 Tall and most divinely fair, 547b
 her stature, 457a
 if she was, 885a
 Lady Jane was, and slim, 451a
 men had empty heads, 89b
 men like houses, 89b
 oaks from little acorns, 401a

Tall policeman of my mind, 968b
 poplar's gentle and, 778a
 ship and a star, 895b
 so, to reach the pole, 302b
 wise the reverend head, 303a
 Taller by the breadth of my nail,
 295a
 from walking with trees, 891a
 sorry you are, 945b
 town than Rome, 867a
 Tallest oaks, many strokes over-
 throw, 112b
 pine hewn, 252b
 Tally, score and, 126a
 Tallysheet, vote on th', 835a
 Talmud and the Alcoran, 120b
 Tam, landlady and, grew gracious,
 393b
 lo'ed him like a brither, 993b
 Tam o' Shanter dog, 741a
 was glorious, 393b
 Tame a shrew, 223b
 glass which thou canst not,
 232b
 hey-day in the blood is, 177a
 lover unlocks his heart, 231b
 pigeons eat peas, 238a
 tongue can no man, 1064a
 wild elephants caught by, 29a
 Tamed and shabby tigers, 854a
 Tamedness of a wolf, 192b
 Tamer of the human breast, 347b
 Tames, punishment, man, 727b
 Taming hand, time bath a, 495b
 Tammie glow'ed amazed, 393b
 Tan, cheek of, 527a
 Tang of elemental things, 756a
 with just a, 828b
 Tangle of squabbling nationalities,
 780a
 tomorrow's, 532a
 Tangled in amorous nets, 259a
 lie, in her hair, 268a
 web we weave, 414b
 Tangles of Neaera's hair, 249a
 wildest eddies and, 690a
 Tankards scooped in pearl, 646a
 Tanqueray, second Mrs., 849b
 Tant pis tant mieux, 346b
 Tantalizing monition, 718b
 Tape, red, 579b
 Taper of conviviality, 577a
 one, lights a thousand, 701a
 Taper-light, seek with, 148a
 Taper's, gleaming, light, 353b
 Tapers glimmering, to the sun,
 271b
 temples swim before my sight,
 313b
 Tapestry, broider with dreams my,
 823b
 cover dunhill with, 109a
 Tapping old sources of strength,
 906b
 suddenly there came a, 544b
 Taproots of New England trees,
 979a
 Tar, in fir, is, 1019a
 water is of a nature mild, 306b
 wine that tasted of, 849a
 Tarantara, 682b
 Tara's halls, 438a
 Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', 738b
 Tardy apish nation, 138b
 as too slow, 136b
 recompense, 655a
 Target, man frin' at a, 791b
 Tarn, dank, of Auber, 545b
 Tarnish, no misconduct, it, 390a

Tarnish that goes at a touch, 979b
 Tarquin, great house of, 493b
 Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay, 828a
 Tarred and feathered, 527b
 Tarried, too long we have, 581a
 Tarries with yesterday, 924a
 Tarry a while says Slow, 1017a
 at Jericho, 1028a
 the wheels of his chariots, 1026b
 Tar's labour, cheers the, 460b
 Tarsus, Jew of, 1059a
 ship of, 260a
 Tart, tersely-spoke and, 882a
 Tartan plaid, 582b
 Tartary, Lord of, 862b
 Tarts, made some, 1016b
 Task a laborious one, 19b
 but one, for all, 821b
 common, 464a
 delightful, 328a
 for all a man has of fortitude,
 753a
 great, remaining before us, 541a
 inflexibly committed to, 987a
 irksome word and, 563b
 is overwhelming, 984a
 is smoothly done, 248b
 is to learn what is, 722a
 master and a, for life, 507b
 my, accomplished, 742a
 of happiness, 751b
 of life and art, 808b
 priestlike, 479b
 reads as a, 340a
 sets love a, like that, 448b
 though hard be the, 630b
 to provoke revolution, 850b
 undertaken in an adventurous
 spirit, 773b
 very hard the, I find, 654a
 wise man's, 64a
 worldly, hast done, 204b
 Taskmaster's, great, eye, 244b
 Taskmasters, religion of slaves
 and, 840b
 Tasks command him, 189b
 equal to your powers, 670a
 in hours of insight, 620a
 lessons and, are all ended, 714b
 little, make large return, 634b
 strength for new, 906b
 urgent sordid, 855b
 years have harder, 979a
 Tassels, no, you can lure, 309b
 Taste a liquor never brewed, 646a
 a little brandy, 437b
 accurate, refined and chaste, 23a
 any drink once, 900a
 as last, of sweets, 138b
 ashes to the, 453a
 canons of, 775b
 did you ever, beer, 577a
 for popular tunes, 862a
 for the beautiful, 471b
 grace to, thereof, 892b
 inch-rule of, 696b
 insipid to a vulgar, 822b
 intellectual, or skill, 505a
 is the feminine of genius, 533b
 let me, your ware, 1016a
 man's hand not able to, 142b
 mortal, 251b
 never, who always drink, 219b
 no particular, 882a
 no, when you married me, 381b
 not handle not, 1063a
 not the Pierian spring, 310b
 of death, 3a, 359b
 of music painting, 300b

Taste of sweetness, 151a
 of your quality, 174a
 offence to learning and to, 436b
 person of sense and good, 515a
 pleasure of believing, 465b
 prosperity with a little more, 297b
 pure, has reigned alone, 733a
 sans, 161b
 sit down and, my meat, 232b
 smell and, of things, 855a
 sole arbiter is, 546a
 standard of, 435a
 the luxury of woe, 437b
 the whole of it, 572b
 their valour, 165b
 things sweet to, 138a
 thousand bitters men must, 478b
 valiant, of death but once, 167b
 wild vicissitudes of, 335b
 Tasted all the summer's pride, 384b
 can't be, in a sip, 577a
 careless then, 648b
 joys that we've, 529b
 of desire, 880b
 of life's bitter cup, 1014a
 some books are to be, 121b
 two worms, 730a
 Tasteless and illbred age, 35a
 Tastes as if hanging tongue out window, 882a
 faded, of mine, 725a
 he that, woman, 308b
 like the wrath to come, 886b
 no arguing about, 1010a
 tone wants and, down, 611a
 wit ne'er, 319b
 Tasting of Flora, 481a
 Taters, cotton and the corn and, 758b
 Tatler, essayist found to be a, 793b
 Tatter'd clothes, 193a
 Tattered and torn, 1020b
 coat upon a stick, 827a
 ensign, 534a
 flags of tented field, 375a
 Tatters, tear a passion to, 173b
 Tattoo soap bubbles, 985a
 Taught and led the way to heaven, 307b
 as if you taught them not, 311b
 genius never can be, 280a
 her dazzling fence, 248a
 highly fed and lowly, 183a
 love, him shame, 281a
 me how to die, 98a
 me how to wait, 641a
 me to rhyme, 133a
 mind what I am, 442b
 out of rule of Plato, 250a
 sweet civilities of life, 281a
 thee to love, 216b
 time has, us a lesson, 53b
 to call a spade, 28a
 us how to die, 98a
 us how to live, 98a
 what unto themselves was, 583a
 world to see, 266b
 you how to live, 98a
 Taughte, Cristes loore he, 80a
 wroughte and afterward, 80a
 Taunts, newspaper abuse or, 871b
 Tautness of an upstanding man, 946a
 Tavern, choicer than the Mermaid, 482b

Tavern, come to a, alone, 301a
 death within a, 74b
 flash within the, caught, 533a
 for his friends, 840a
 good, or inn, 341b
 in the town, 1004b
 just to keep the, tidy, 714b
 Tawny-throated nightingale, 621a
 Tax, cursed war and racking, 416b
 hateful, upon commodities, 336b
 man pays to the public, 295a
 not you you elements, 191b
 relief bill, 921b
 where no revenue found, 359a
 with a heavier hand, 331a
 Taxation, sustenance exacted through, 689a
 without representation, 353a
 would be lightened, 650b
 Tax'd for speech, 182b
 Taxed horse, 418a
 without consent, 353a
 Taxes, certain to increase the, 371a
 death and, 332a
 for civilized society, 709a
 impoverished by, 25a
 paying his, 707a
 raised on city land, 645a
 true as, 579a
 Tax-payer, no more capable of grand passion, 810b
 Tay, without sugar in your, 686b
 Te Deums of Canterbury bells, 875a
 Tea and cakes and ices, 943a
 and comfortable advice, 479b
 ceremony known as afternoon, 718a
 fights, 821b
 five-o'clock, 659b
 honey still for, 938a
 hot water to remain upon, 240a
 is like the east, 867b
 retired to their, and scandal, 297b
 some sipping, 404b
 sometimes take, 312b
 take some more, 656b
 take, without a stratagem, 305a
 thank God for, 419b
 we'll all have, 1019b
 Teach act of order, 154b
 admirations, 778a
 all nations, 1055b
 as you will, 774b
 bloody instructions, 195b
 child to doubt, 388a
 earth shall, thee, 1030b
 God knowledge, 1031a
 him how to die, 98a
 him how to live, 98a
 him how to tell my story, 186b
 him who knows not, 754b
 his feet a measure, 693a
 in song, 466a
 in speaking silence, 412b
 learn what it had to, 590a
 let such, others, 310a
 me only teach love, 568a
 me to do thy will, 1038a
 me to feel another's woe, 321a
 me to live, 287b
 me what thou art, 433a
 men to die, 97b
 noble negligences, 294a
 nothing but to name tools, 238a
 or give pleasure, 41b
 still pleas'd to, 312a

Teach the act of order, 102b
 the orphan-boy to read, 547a
 the rest to sneer, 319a
 the young idea, 328a
 them to live, 98a
 time will, thee the truth, 100b
 to render deeds of mercy, 146a
 to strengthen and to, 523a
 us delight in simple things, 820b
 us to care, 944b
 us to number our days, 1036a
 us to serve Thee, 87b
 vain wits, 310b
 villany you, 145a
 what they, in song, 239b
 what unto themselves was taught, 583a
 whatever you, be brief, 42a
 you more of man, 403b
 you the superman, 726b
 Teacher affects eternity, 697a
 blown by the successful, 745a
 city is the, of the men, 9a
 equal to my parents, 21b
 let nature be your, 403b
 of the arts, hunger is, 24a
 time is a great, 899a
 true, defends his pupils, 490a
 value of a true, 652a
 who can arouse a feeling, 379a
 Teachers dwell on duty of happiness, 664a
 men are my, 316b
 more understanding than my, 1037a
 ungrateful to those, 924b
 Teaches beasts to know friends, 202a
 he who cannot, 765a
 nature, more than preaches, 688b
 such beauty, 133b
 them suspect thoughts of others, 144a
 time, many lessons, 12b
 us to extend simple maxim, 333a
 Teaching, art of, 723a
 me that word, 146b
 me the way to live, 98a
 most of their, was untrue, 820b
 no sort of scientific, 618a
 philosophy, by examples, 304a
 simplicity to sing, 866a
 who follows its, may rue, 668a
 Teachings, list of nature's, 470b
 Team, military forces are one, 964b
 of little atomies, 134b
 Teapot, tempest in a, 69b
 Tear blinded his eye, 1011b
 cost a sigh a, 372b
 down childhood's cheek, 415b
 drop a, and bid adieu, 329a
 dropped a, upon the word, 346b
 dry the startling, 681b
 drying up a single, 459a
 each other's eyes, 302b
 every, from every eye, 388a
 every woe a, can claim, 453a
 falling of a, 413a
 gave to mis'ry a, 349a
 hast thou no, 544a
 her tattered ensign down, 534a
 is an intellectual thing, 388b
 laugh with a, in the middle, 792a
 law which moulds a, 396b
 lowly singer dries one, 830b

Tear, man without a, 433a
 master speaker is the, 884b
 melodious, 248b
 motion or a, 557b
 never a, bedims the eye, 686a
 new born infant's, 387b
 nothing worth a, 661b
 of pity, 576a
 passage of an angel's, 477a
 passion to tatters, 175b
 shed a bitter, 658a
 shed no, 478b
 shed one English, 494a
 silent, 559a
 sympathetic, 348a
 that flows down virtue's cheek,
 366a
 that we shed, 438a
 the heart, 297a
 to memory given, 398a
 to pieces that great bond, 197b
 too foolish for a, 423a
 usher'd with a, 313a
 you will not wipe away, 760b
 you'd drop a, 268a
 Teares or sweat or blood, 869a
 Tearful willows, 662a
 Tears, all that speaks in, 673b
 amid the alien corn, 482a
 and laughter for all time, 518a
 and patient suffering, 588a
 are shed, 44b
 baptized in, 368a
 bear a mother's, 37b
 big round, 159b
 bitter, to shed, 627a
 black raiment, 30b
 blood toil, and sweat, 869a
 blotted all over with, 566a
 broom-sticks and their, 826b
 bucket full of, 140a
 commanded, 130a
 corn my, did drown, 233a
 costs the soul a thousand, 755a
 crave the stain of, 881a
 dark with torment and with,
 591b
 dearth of woman's, 529b
 dip their wings in, 552a
 drew iron, 246a
 drinkest the, of children, 449a
 drop, fast as Arabian trees,
 190b
 eyes had, 485b
 flow with, of gold, 385b
 foolish, would flow, 645a
 for misfortune, 37a
 from off all faces, 1046a
 full of, 824a
 greatness of the world in, 824b
 hence these, 31b
 her income, 231b
 her smiles and, 192b
 idle tears, 550a
 if the world's a vale of, 630b
 in the mist of, 790a
 in the motley Strand, 429a
 into thy bottle, 1035a
 joys and, alike are sent, 515b
 keep your, for me, 440a
 kiss again with, 550a
 lie too deep for, 409a
 like Niobe all, 170b
 must stop, 489a
 nothing is here for, 260b
 of a child, 853b
 of boyhood's years, 439b
 of crocodile, 117a
 of eternity, 787a

Tears of repentance, 386b
 of the human race, 735a
 of the sky, 324a
 of woe, 440a
 our prayers our, 523a
 part with, 693b
 passion of, 575b
 pay me honor with, 30b
 pleasure blind with, 467b
 prepare to shed, 168a
 resolves moon into salt, 203b
 rusting in a pool of, 791a
 shall drown the wind, 195b
 sister flood of, 129a
 source of sympathetic, 349b
 sow in, 1037b
 such as angels weep, 253a
 that bring no healing, 620a
 that speak, 268a
 thaw not the frost, 467a
 time with a gift of, 691b
 tired of, and laughter, 694a
 too many, for lovers shed, 480b
 undimmed by human, 781b
 wash out a word, 533a
 waste not fresh, 17b
 water'd heaven with their, 387b
 we waste, 816b
 weep thy girlish, 780b
 widows', and orphans' moans,
 362a
 Tear-wrung millions, 869a
 Teary round the lashes, 601a
 Teas where small talk dies, 466b
 Tease huswife's wool, 248a
 in the High Pyrenees, 849a
 Teases because he knows it, 656b
 mind over and over for years,
 742b
 Teasingly, fitfully and, remember,
 515a
 Tea-tray in the sky, 656b
 Teche, gladly, 79b
 Technique, the very word, 937b
 Techstone, war's red, 601b
 Tedding and the spreading, 849a
 Tedious as a twice-told tale, 6b,
 148a
 books which contain no lies,
 723a
 flat and stale, 661a
 nights, shorten, 221a
 old fools, 173b
 on any subject but their own,
 823b
 pomp of writ, 652b
 prattle to be, 140b
 returning were as, 198a
 sport, as work, 149b
 waste of time, 259b
 Teem'd with human form, 320b
 Teeming brain, glean'd my, 479b
 mistress, 314b
 womb of royal kings, 139a
 Teens, just entered in her, 307a
 Teeth, angry, 332b
 are set on edge, 1048b
 equal in whiteness to his, 635a
 gnashing of, 1052a
 in spite of my, 85a
 keep their, clean, 202a
 Lord who made thy, 91b
 sans, 161b
 skin of my, 1031a
 sowed dragon's, 980a
 Teetotalter, beer, 764b
 Tekel, Mene, Upharsin, 1048b
 Telegram to New Jersey, 995a
 Telemachus, mine own, 548a

Telescope, where the, ends, 498a
 Telescopes, microscopes and, 812a
 Tell a hundred, 171a
 a lie for me, 340a
 all he sees or hears, 284a
 all my bones, 1033a
 and gather tales, 42b
 apple William, never shot, 956a
 dare not, sweet Marie, 762a
 dream of not to, 420b
 'em Queen Anne's dead, 395b
 everything, secret is to, 326a
 feat of, the archer, 395a
 her what I tell to thee, 550b
 him now, 655a
 him the page I didn't write,
 647b
 his wife all he knows, 243b
 I can't, a lie, 395a
 lies is not honourable, 16a
 many lies for himself, 340a
 me how my garden grows, 860b
 me in the good old style, 65b
 me not sweet I am unkind, 268a
 me pretty maiden, 941b
 me thy company, 108a
 me what you eat, 108a
 merely, the way, 913b
 never, resolution beforehand,
 227b
 no one needs to, 876b
 sad stories of death, 139b
 sad stories of my mishaps, 129a
 sing and, old tales, 193b
 tales out of school, 92a
 that to the marines, 417b
 the grassy hollow, 639b
 the he from she, 941b
 the truth or trump, 677b
 thee lie, 150a
 thee no, 491a
 thee what thou art, 108a
 thee when we meet, 762a
 times I do not, you, 911b
 what hour o' the day, 238a
 what it saw in a plain way,
 605a
 when in doubt, the truth, 678b
 world, 151b
 you my drift, 157b
 you what I like the best, 745b
 you what you are, 108a
 your name the livelong day,
 646b
 your paper, 802a
 Teller, truth never hurts the, 574a
 Telling, art of, you nothing, 270a
 not arguing I am, you, 669a
 pity beyond all, 824b
 the truth about her age, 851a
 Tells it with his tiresome mouth,
 722a
 no one, them, 876b
 whose'er, my faults, 309b
 Téméraire, Fighting, 803b
 Temerity, measure undertaken
 with, 19b
 to believe in nothing, 594b
 Temper, bears the better, 124a
 Betsey had a, 731b
 enforce with, 343b
 good, when he's well dressed,
 577b
 hot, leaps, 143b
 justice with mercy, 258b
 of chums, 813a
 swearin' keeps th', 836a
 thy steady, Portius, 299a
 wit with morality, 300a

Temper, woman to, man, 290a
 Temperament, Hyacinth's, 851b
 matter of, not of income, 822b
 Temperamental cravings, 910b
 Temperance and self-control, 598b
 bell, rang the, 635b
 easy as, would be difficult, 338b
 fruit of the spirit is, 1062b
 sobriety and presence of mind, 282a
 tendency to, 27a
 Temperate affords me none, 236b
 and furious in a moment, 197a
 diet will bring benefits, 40b
 more lovely and more, 204b
 will, 409a
 Temperature, radiators lose their, 956b
 Tempered and allayed by sorrow, 106b
 by assassination, 398a
 kindness, every blow, 688a
 Tempers, God, the wind, 347a
 Temper'st thy providence, 260a
 Tempest and whirlwind of passion, 175a
 bellows like the sea in, 75b
 covert from the, 1046b
 defy, to gratify avarice, 290a
 description of, a, 69b
 drought or, 731a
 haunts the, 618b
 bear the, howling, 377a
 in a teapot, 60b
 lags behind, 363b
 of abuse, rain a, 22a
 of the war, 566b
 still is high, 334a
 though the, raves, 720b
 time of, 954b
 to the field, 131a
 Tempest's roar, spray and the, 583b
 Tempests, glasses itself in, 455a
 looks on, 207a
 roar, 292a
 Tempestuous breath, hoarse with, 690a
 petticoat, 230b
 years, 487a
 Temple, broke ope Lord's
 anointed, 197a
 burnt the, of Diana, 241b
 dwell in such a, 209a
 each new, nobler than last, 536b
 hangs on Dian's, 202b
 his people were his, 273a
 holy, of Mecca, 1070a
 in the, lost outright, 533a
 Lord is in his holy, 1049b
 of Dian, 1007b
 of fame, 1002b
 of our civilization, 919a
 palace or, on the earth, 589a
 priests in the, of Solomon, 511b
 Sir William, 300b
 sit at the gate of the, 924a
 train filled the, 1045b
 veil of the, was rent, 1055b
 where God hath a, 86b
 within my earthly, 763b
 Temple-bells, 818a
 Temple-haunting martlet, 195a
 Temple's inner shrine, 407a
 Temples and theatres stood here, 353a
 dedicated to God, 443a
 forsake, dim, 244b
 God's first, 471a

Temples, gold nails in, 600a
 joyful, bind, 242a
 men had commanded, 273a
 mortal, of a king, 139b
 of his gods, 493b
 solemn, 210a
 swim before my sight, 313b
 Temple-walls to shut thee in, 756b
 Temporal, matter is the unreal and, 616b
 power, force of, 146a
 reversion, 945a
 things seen are, 1062a
 Temporary equilibrium, 905a
 poems, 336b
 safety, to obtain, 331a
 stabilization of capitalism, 905a
 Tempt frailty of our powers, 182b
 its new-fledg'd offspring, 356a
 me no more, 992a
 Providence to make a Micawber of you, 109b
 the upper classes, 775b
 Temptation, Abraham faithful in, 1066b
 dangerous, 212b
 endureth, 1064a
 enter not into, 1055a
 he who is above, 490a
 last, is greatest treason, 944b
 lead us not into, 1051a
 let my, be a book, 746b
 life's supreme, 897a
 maximum of, 765a
 men under, to error, 283a
 resist everything except, 768b
 to the editor, 931a
 way to get rid of, 768a
 we resisted, 900a
 where there is no, 484b
 why comes, 573b
 ye're aiblins nae, 391b
 Temptations induce ye to leave it, 500b
 protections against, 679a
 Tempted, he who being, overcomes, 490a
 her out of her gloom, 545b
 woman, me, 829b
 Tempting face, put aside a, 771b
 Tempts and then flies, 469a
 me still, 829b
 Ten and twenty pound subscribers, 427a
 angels swearing I was right, 542b
 cents an ounce, 914a
 circle of the upper, 640a
 commandments, the covenant the, 1025a
 commandments, aren't no, 818b
 commandments in your face, 125a
 commandments, strong as the, 645a
 commandments will not budge, 602b
 count, before you speak, 376a
 days' wonder, 126b
 dollars that I owe, 733b
 hours to the world, 110b
 in the wood, 11a
 jokes, for every, 345b
 little Indians, 1020a
 live for ten times, 498a
 long volumes, 287a
 low words in one dull line, 311a

Ten men who haven't and don't, 766b
 o'clock scholar, 1019b
 parts, composed of but some, 49b
 perfection of, 182a
 rise at six dine at, 498a
 sentences, ambition to say in, 728a
 shillings and no more, 284a
 strength of, 549a
 thousand at thy right hand, 1036a
 thousand beeves at pasture, 639b
 thousand caverns, 478a
 thousand eggs, codfish lays, 1006b
 thousand fleets, 454b
 thousand, one man out of, 173b
 thousand or ten million years, 607b
 thousand people may lie in it, 304a
 thousand saw I, 409a
 thousand several doors, 226a
 thousand soldiers, 128b
 thousand, virtuous on, 633b
 thousand ways, 278a
 thousands, David his, 1027b
 times, deserve hanging, 100b
 times faster glide, 136a
 times more comfort, 117a
 virgins, 1054a
 winters more, 276a
 year's war, cause of a long, 289b
 years before the flood, 268b
 years, O for, 477b
 Tenacious but restless race, 940b
 old are, 434b
 Tenant ne'er shall pay, 1013b
 who would not, be, 1014a
 Tenantless save to crannying wind, 453a
 Tend on mortal thoughts, 195a
 them morning noon and night, 577a
 to thee we, 73b, 336a
 Tended while it hovered nigh, 706b
 Tendency to temperance, 27a
 Tender and growing night, 608a
 babes alone to go to sleep, 429b
 cries, pitying the, 385b
 Douglas, and true, 635b
 eye of pitiful day, 197b
 eyes, bend on me thy, 510a
 for another's pain, 347b
 heart, sleep sweetly, 547b
 inward of thy hand, 207a
 is the night, 481b
 knack of tying sashes, 519b
 leaves of hopes, 211a
 light, mellow'd to that, 456a
 mercies of wicked, 1039a
 murderer, 571a
 office long engage me, 319b
 spot, touches a, 731a
 strokes of art, 312b
 thought, rear the, 328a
 too, or too firm a heart, 313b
 touch'd, stops, 249b
 violets I will twine, 486b
 years, 63a
 Tenderest, bravest are the, 634b
 touch, we feel the, 102b
 Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 307a

Tenderly, take her up, 489a
Tenderness, found pity in his, 688a
ghosts of youth joy and, 809b
purest heartiest, 611a
Tender-taken breath, 479b
Tendrils strong as flesh and blood, 410b
Tends to make one worthy man, 319a
Tenement of clay, 276b, 793a
threshold of the ruined, 335a
Teneriff or Atlas unremoved, 256a
Tenets, faith in some nice, 268a
with books, 314a
Tennyson not Tennysonian, 720b
wedged in his pack, 960a
Tenor, noiseless, of their way, 349a
of one's entertainment, 449a
Tens o' thousands hast slain, 390b
of thousands of young men, 986a
Tense American nerve, 994b
Tension, try the, of a man, 706a
Tent, I rede you, it, 393a
little, of blue, 769b
low green, 526a
not a bigger, but command, 709b
of light, 994a
pitch my moving, 413a
that searches, 181b
white-walled, 969b
Tent-door, Abraham sat at his, 264a
Tented field, flags of the, 375a
Tenth, look at the, muse, 8b
part of one, 182a
transmitter of foolish face, 327a
Tenth-rate poeticule, 695a
Tenting on the old camp-ground, 666b
Tents, Arab, are rude, 441b
father of such as dwell in, 1022b
fold their, like Arabs, 522b
goodly are thy, 1025b
Grecian, 146b
little green, 803a
of Kedar, 1044a
of wickedness, 1035b
silent, are spread, 612b
silent, of green, 526a
to your, O Israel, 1028b
within whose magic, 721b
Tenure, estate in, 543b
of the law, strongest, 29a
unsure the, 309b
Tenures, where be his, and tricks, 178b
Terbaccy, eatin' their, 893b
Terence O'Reilly, 1005a
Termagant, whipped for o'erdoing, 175b
Termination, provision for its own, 539a
Terminations, terrible as, 157b
Termini, railway, 901a
Terminological inexactitude, 868a
Terminus, reach the, alone, 566b
Terms, fair, and a villain's mind, 144a
litigious, 250a
of peace, 770b
uncompromising, 789b
unconditional surrender, 623b
victor's, 770b
Terra incognita, 931a

Terrace walk and half a rood, 320a
Terrestrial life, 614a
stress, 705b
things, written on, 705b
Terrible as an army with banners, 1044b
as terminations, 157b
aspect, lead eye a, 155a
beauty is born, 826b
burden of nothing to do, 287b
choice, life's business the, 574a
complicators, 665b
devil looks less, than he, 747b
do something, 990a
dust they make, 654b
example, 257a
fallacy, 994a
fluidity of self-revelation, 719b
grumble rumble roar, 625b
ill-looking men more, 55a
in the mass, 705a
life more, than death, 14b
man with a terrible name, 427b
meek, 855a
misfortune, age is the most, 491a
most, a conflagration, 498a
most, is fever, 743b
no accuser so, 31a
not death but dying is, 333b
permanence, 945b
radiance, divine and, 497a
reality brings us joy, 856a
show, 309a
swift sword, 597b
to do without, 665b
Terrifies, eternal silence, me, 272b
Territorial changes, 922a
claim in Europe, 950b
integrity, 771a
Territories, crowded in small, 951a
Territory does not make a nation, 633b
its people and its laws, 540a
its, vast, 789b
size of the United States, 894a
Terror and force win victory, 950b
armed with a new, 435b
at his finitude, 807a
at the risk of reigns of, 614b
by night, 1036a
doubt and division, 606a
fills the world with, 522a
human form divine, 387b
in the house does roar, 387b
no, in your threats, 168b
perch and not their, 184a
practical vein in times of, 508a
primitive, 945a
source of, to infancy, 715b
tale of, 546a
to the soul of Richard, 128b
touches me, 971b
Terrors, dare its deadly, clasp, 387a
filled me with fantastic, 545a
king of, 1030b
Tersely-spoke and tart, 882a
Tess, ended his sport with, 705a
Test, acid final, 986b
acid, for women, 932b
certitude not, of certainty, 710a
democracy's real, 861b
humor only, of gravity, 383b
love that stands the, 789a
of a blameless style, 425a
of a first-rate intelligence, 974b
of a leader, 952b

Test of a Milton, 908b
of a political party, 986b
of gold, 47b
of height in civilization, 784a
of man or woman's breeding, 764b
of our progress, 919b
of truth, 710a
perception of beauty a moral, 589a
ridicule is, of truth, 323b
source and end and, of art, 310a
stand the, of brine, 897b
surest, of civilization, 484a
took for truth, of ridicule, 383b
true, of civilization, 340b, 507b
Testament, blood of the new, 1055a
last will and, 776b
mak'st a, 159b
purple, of war, 139b
Tested, who knows when thou mayest be, 840b
Testify, bricks are alive to, 125b
refuse to, 900b
Testimonies, thy, are my meditation, 1037a
Testimony, maternal, 861a
of two witnesses, 376a
Testy pleasant fellow, 300a
Testyment, no furdur than my, 600b
Tetchy and wayward thy infancy, 128a
Tête d'armée, 400a
Tether, end of my, 389a
life and death upon one, 959b
stronger than life our, 815a
time or tide, 91a
Teuton, Slav, Kelt, 556b
Text is old orator too green, 131a
living-lettered, 759b
neat rivulet of, 381b
of civil instruction, 375a
of men and women, 782b
of the Bible, 782b
Textbooks, hire a professor and get, 844b
Texts of despair or hope, 601b
Texture, know her woof her, 480b
of enduring work of art, 757b
of men's souls, 837b
Thais, lovely, 280a
Thalatta, 23b
Thames and all the rivers of kings, 979a
at Bablock-hithe, 621a
could I flow like thee, 266b
noblest river in Europe, 301a
or the Zuyder Zee, 493a
set fire to the, 350b
set the, afire, 817b
sweet, 115a
with no allaying, 202a
Thane of Cawdor, 194b
of Life had a wife, 199a
Thank God for peace, 862a
God for sleep, 796b
God for tea, 419b
God for the swing of it, 926a
God I am an American, 444b
me no thankings, 137a
the goodness and grace, 442b
Thee for these gifts, 627b
thee Jew, 146b
whom none can, 350b
with brief thanksgiving, 694a
you for nothing, 102a
you for your voices, 202a

Thank'd, when not, at all, 332b
 Thanked, now God be, 938b
 their God for his gift, 980a
 Thankful, let us be, for fools,
 679a
 rest and be, 1007a
 Thankfulness, heart replete with,
 124b
 return their, 385b
 Thankings, thank me no, 137a
 Thankit, Lord be, 393b
 Thankless arrant, 111a
 child, 191a
 inconsistent man, 305b
 Muse, 248b
 Thanks and ever thanks, 165a
 are often more embarrassing,
 751a
 be his my special, 619a
 be to God world is wide, 692b
 equal, 175b
 evermore, 139a
 give, for life, 692b
 how to return your, 533b
 of millions yet to be, 462b
 of the Republic, 541b
 prayer of, 898b
 shall have a mother's, 612a
 to give, is good, 695b
 words are but empty, 298b
 Thanksgiving Day is purely
 American, 800b
 our, accept, 680b
 thank with brief, 694a
 Tharshish, navy of, 896b, 1028b
 That is the question, 174a
 pursuit of this and, 532b
 take, or none, 224b
 that is is, 166a
 which belongs to another, 72a
 will not be my lot, 28a
 Thatch, house with deep, 848b
 That's all there is, 899b
 him, 451b
 Thaw and resolve into a dew, 170b
 Thawed and became audible, 61a
 Thawing, came out now by, 369b
 Theatre can flourish in barbarism,
 720a
 is the house of life, 877a
 not to go to the, 461a
 off to the, 849b
 universal, 161a
 universe serves for a, 99b
 wide the, expands, 432a
 world's a, 161a
 Theatres, music sports and, 282b
 temples and, stood here, 353a
 Theatricals, game of private, 715b
 Thebes or Pelops' line, 246a
 Thee, God will help, 16b
 is a little queer, 1006b
 live to, 329a
 look to, 560b
 talk awhile of me and, 532a
 to earth and, restore, 787b
 without, I cannot live, 464a
 Theft, forgave the, 573b
 Theirs be the music, 895b
 but to do and die, 553b
 not to make reply, 553b
 not to reason why, 553b
 Them, in, and ourselves safety lies,
 126b
 orbs of royal blue, 713a
 Theme, choose a mighty, 604a
 fools are my, 452a
 glad diviner's, 277a
 he could not solve, 778a

Theme, noble, the poet sighed,
 847b
 of the touching ballad, 464a
 supreme, of art and song, 827b
 think on this majestic, 708b
 Themes, nature's pleasing, 329a
 no, are so human, 719b
 Themistocles, 53b
 Themmes, sweete, 115a
 Them's my sentiments, 564b
 Themselves, men love to speak of,
 688b
 talking about, 723b
 they find, 754b
 Theocrite, praise God sang, 569b
 Theocritus called beauty an ivory
 mischief, 71a
 Theologians, dead, 981a
 Theology, hell of which, tells, 715a
 Theophrastus called beauty a si-
 lent deceit, 71a
 favourite expression of, 71b
 Theorbo and voice, 262b
 Theoric, bookish, 185b
 Theories, new fangled, 512b
 of what a good play is, 865a
 Theory, charm of a, 727a
 condition confronts us not a,
 512a, 689b
 manifesto more than a, 710a
 no, of technique, 937b
 nothing to hinder following, 64a
 of our Constitution, 710a
 of permanent equality, 515b
 of the universe, 610a
 race color or, 980a
 tossing sea of cause and, 868a
 vener'd with sanctimonious,
 549b
 Therapist, life an effective, 930b
 There, because it is, 815b
 greatness in his being, 709a
 here a little, a little, 1046a
 is no God, 344a
 isn't any more, 899b
 'twixt the here and, 615b
 was and O how many sorrows,
 416a
 ye may be also, 1058b
 Thereby hangs a tale, 160b
 Thermometer at resentful, 993b
 Thermopylae, every crisis a pass
 of, 631a
 sires at old, 583b
 three to make a new, 458a
 These are my jewels, 224a
 but the trappings, 170b
 I have loved, 938b
 things shall be, 707b
 Thesis, average Ph.D., 942b
 of indivisibility of peace, 887b
 Thetis, sun in the lap of, 239a
 Thick and fast they came at last,
 658b
 as autumnal leaves, 3b, 252b
 as hasty-pudding, 1001a
 blood is, but water's thin, 684a
 butter's spread too, 658b
 creeds grow so, 764a
 dashed through, and thin, 277b
 fog over channel, 950a
 houses, and sewers, 258a
 inlaid with patines, 147a
 lay it on, in right places, 671a
 make, my blood, 195a
 stupefying incense smoke, 570b
 the planks of our ship, 70a
 Thick-coming fancies, 199a
 Thicke, through, and thin, 81a

Thickening to empire, 939a
 Thickens, light, 197b
 Thicker, bluid is, than water, 416a
 Thickest cloud earth ever
 stretched, 573a
 of the fight, 463a
 Thicket rang to many a flute, 551b
 Thicket's, deep, gloom, 378b
 Thick-ribbed ice, 185a
 Thicks man's blood with cold,
 421b
 Thick-sighted ambition, 478b
 Thick-warbled notes, 259b
 Thief, cursed that rascally, 451a
 dwarfish, 199a
 each thing's a, 203b
 earth's a, 203b
 fear each bush, 127a
 fits your, 185b
 give to a, 995a
 honest, 571a
 I will show thee a, 234b
 in sworn twelve a, or two, 184a
 moon's an arrant, 203b
 or two guiltier than him, 184a
 procrastination is, of time, 305b
 rails upon yon simple, 193a
 said the last kind word, 573b
 sea's a, 203b
 set a, to catch a thief, 58a
 steals something from the, 186b
 subtle, of youth, 244b
 sun's a, 203b
 Taffy was a, 1016b
 tarnish whore and, 804b
 time you, 448a
 to steal me a peach, 386a
 wink'd at the, 386a
 Thief-taker, bankrupt thief turns,
 424a
 Thievery, example you with, 203b
 Thieves break in and steal, 960a
 break through and steal, 1051b
 fell among, 1056b
 gypsies or, 959b
 made it a den of, 1054a
 provoketh, 159b
 respect property, 866b
 rifled by the gusty, 489a
 traitorous, 84a
 Thieving time, 809a
 Thigh, happy dawning of her, 231a
 honied, 246b
 smote them hip and, 1026b
 Thighs, horseman's hands and,
 979b
 open your, to fate, 969a
 Thimbles, sought it with, 659b
 Thin as a pair of pen-holders,
 811a
 blood is thick but water's; 684a
 crust over a volcano, 783b
 dashed through thick and, 277b
 flames, went by her like, 640b
 flattery so, we like it, 973b
 it makes you, 975b
 liquid manure, 954a
 love, practice this, 262b
 oar, spread the, 317b
 of face, 953a
 partitions, 766b
 potations, 153b
 red 'eroes, 817b
 red-line streak, 613a
 scatters darkness, 245a
 shattering walls are, 933b
 so pale is yet of gold, 384a
 through thick and, 81a
 trees in a city square, 875a

Thin, why should woman want to be, 836b
 you slice it, 864b
 Thine in mine appears, 215a
 mine and, fatal words, 103b
 more than this world's, 604a
 Thing, acting of a dreadful, 167a
 any one, in creation, 64a
 apart, man's love is a, 457b
 beneficent, or function, 793b
 carve the, thou lovest, 762b
 changeful, is woman ever, 37a
 comparatively indifferent, 448b
 crush the infamous, 325a
 deepest, in our nature, 715b
 doing some goodly, 591a
 done one braver, 215b
 each, in its place, 523a
 ensky'd and sainted, 185b
 every living, 1021b
 evil, that walks by night, 247b
 foolish, was but a toy, 166a
 foolishhest, or meanest thing, 735a
 good in every, 159b
 good, make common, 152b
 great, in prospect, 11b
 happy, to be the father, 126b
 hiss the real, 11b
 how poor a, is man, 122a
 I was that silly, 262b
 I'm no the, I should be, 394a
 ill-favoured, 163a
 important if one think so, 715b
 it is so small a, 620b
 it's a very odd, 863a
 kills the, he loves, 769b
 king a, men have made, 228a
 law for man and law for, 503b
 life's a little, 574a
 like form from everlasting, 66b
 little, in hand, 11a
 little learning is dangerous, 310b
 little rebellion is a good, 374a
 look to the essence of a, 68b
 love is sweetest, on earth, 737a
 many-splendoured, 790b
 memory of a lovely, 928b
 men prize, ungained, 181a
 most precious, possessed, 344b
 never says a foolish, 289a
 new, came, 892b
 no great, created suddenly, 64a
 no human, is of importance, 25b
 nor has the world a better, 703a
 not, to laugh to scorn, 162b
 of beauty is a joy, 478b
 of consequence, 67b
 of contrasts and comparisons, 665a
 of custom, 198a
 of naught, paramour is a, 142b
 of sea or land, 260a
 of shreds and patches, 177a
 of watery salt, 897a
 one and same, good bad indifferent, 282a
 one damned, after another, 883b
 only, we ever have, 975a
 praised the, he understood, 704a
 proud and yet a wretched, 214a
 raised on city land, 645a
 reward of a, well done, 502b
 riches to be a valuable, 295a
 seeks a little, to do, 570a
 started like a guilty, 170a
 that ends all other deeds, 201b
 that I was born to do, 122a

Thing that is say'd, 82b
 that numbs the heart, 939a
 that teases the mind, 742b
 that was precious, 690a
 that's quite another, 322b
 the play's the, 174a
 the real, 982a
 this, is God, 694b
 to one, constant, 157b
 to promise not to do a, 675a
 to say, 148a
 too much of a good, 103b
 truth most valuable, 678b
 two do the same, 44b
 unfeather'd two-legg'd, 276b
 vain and impotent, 8a
 vain ill-natur'd, 291b
 we cast to the ground, 639a
 we love must die, 575a
 when you've got a, to say, 739a
 which makes men weep, 459b
 worst, you can do to author, 342a
 Thing's, each, a thief, 203b
 Things, affection on, above, 1063a
 alas how easily, go wrong, 631b
 alien, jokes about, 866b
 all, are artificial, 240a
 all, are common to friends, 33a
 all, bright and beautiful, 591b
 all, come of thee, 67a
 all other, give place, 308b
 all, under heaven, 259a
 all, work and move, 583b
 and men to light, 370b
 and weather taken together, 503b
 approve better, 42b
 are broken and scattered, 855a
 are moulded by plastic force, 703a
 are not what they seem, 521a
 are seldom what they seem, 682b
 are sons of heaven, 336b
 as, have been they remain, 595b
 as we wish them to be, 10a
 at home are crossways, 731b
 at the worst will cease, 198b
 beauteous, for which we live, 626b
 beautiful, are most useless, 605b
 beauty of all, 981a
 best in their beginning, 272a
 best of, cloy, 5a
 bluest of, grey, 694a
 books are not dead, 250b
 brave translunary, 122b
 by season season'd, 147a
 bygone only things that last, 732b
 cannot always go your way, 743b
 care for external, 701b
 catalogue of, necessary, 286a
 circumstantial, 274a
 come to a helluva pass, 708a
 commonplace, 734a
 composite, 12a
 constant in all other, 157a
 contests rise from trivial, 312a
 counter original spare, 724a
 created, 83a
 crowns are empty, 292a
 disdains all, 226b
 do bold, in a quiet way, 597a
 do the, I ought, 442b
 done at the Mermaid, 228a

Things, dreaming on, to come, 206b
 drunken of, Lethean, 693a
 ended and things begun, 610b
 esteemed as greatest good, 283a
 evidence of, not seen, 1063b
 excellent, as difficult as rare, 283a
 facts are stubborn, 297b
 fair and flagrant, 263b
 fall out between cup and lip, 223a
 Father Son are, forgot, 217a
 feast of fat, 1046a
 five, observe with care, 737a
 foreign or things at home, 274a
 former, grow old, 231a
 forms of, unknown, 142b
 four, come not back, 42a
 free, from accidental laws, 866b
 freshness deep down, 724a
 from lowest place virtuous, 183a
 God makes all, good, 344a
 gone out of mind, 406a
 goodness in, evil, 155b
 great lord of all, 317a
 great, made of little things, 572b
 great, of life, 897a
 greater, produced by His hand, 229b
 greenest of, blue, 694a
 half done, 933b
 handful o', I know, 698b
 happen between cup and lip, 223a
 happen which you do not hope, 30b
 happy living, 961b
 have a terrible permanence, 945b
 heaps of, have bitten me, 22a
 hid, wherefore are these, 163b
 hoped for, 1063b
 how many, there are, 70b
 human, are subject to decay, 277b
 hundred little, 16b
 I am the, that are, 61b
 I am wiser to know, 966b
 I have hated, 959a
 I have not done, 712a
 I learned from her, 907a
 I tired of honest, 962b
 ill got, 126a
 impels all thinking, 404a
 in order of human, 19b
 learned on earth, 568b
 left no little, behind, 754a
 little, affect little minds, 512a
 long past, 138b
 look'd unutterable, 327b
 made entirely by hand, 886a
 make possible, not so held, 207b
 man would not be seen in, 120b
 managed so well in France, 686b
 mania of owning, 608a
 many, seem impossible, 49b
 meanly admires mean, 565a
 melt with, 15b
 men confess with ease, 64b
 met with by the way, 784a
 mind is the lever of all, 443a
 more essential, 274a
 more, in heaven and earth, 173a
 mortality of inanimate, 690a
 most, move th' under-jaw, 233a
 mystery of, 193b
 neither rich nor rare, 318b

Things, new, succeed, 231a
 not always what they seem, 48b
 not made for sake of words, 70a
 not on, on the earth, 1063a
 not seen are eternal, 1062a
 not to do desperate, 589b
 now are as they were, 68b
 of little or no use, 54a
 old unhappy far-off, 407b
 ordinary commonplace, 428b
 outward draw inward quality,
 201a
 part of the, that please, 341b
 past or things to come, 274a
 past redress, 139a
 poor foolish, that live a day,
 824a
 possessing all, 213a, 422b
 present nor things to come,
 1060a
 present worst, 153a
 pretty state of, 684b
 profane, things sacred or, 274a
 proposed as things forgot, 311b
 quick bright, 141a
 rank and gross in nature, 170b
 release from little, 981b
 remembrance of, past, 205a
 sacred or things profane, 274a
 secret, belong unto God, 1026a
 seen are temporal, 1062a
 shadows of the, to be, 630b
 shape of, to come, 832a
 small, make base men, 125b
 smell and taste of, 855a
 so full of a number of, 750b
 so many fine, to do, 891a
 some, are of that nature, 274b
 soul of goodness in, evil, 614b
 soul of truth in, erroneous, 614b
 standing thus unknown, 179b
 strange, come out, 394b
 such, to be, 552b
 sum of human, 376b
 surfeit of sweetest, 142a
 sweet to taste, 138a
 talk of, heavenly, 274a
 thank Thee for the, I miss,
 627b
 that almost happen, 513b
 that are more excellent, 781a
 that didn't occur, 777b
 that feed the mind, 720a
 that go bump in the night,
 1003a
 that haven't been done before,
 913b
 that he thinketh, 1065b
 that help with things that hurt,
 719b
 that mar or bless, 780b
 that ne'er were, 261a
 that stand, 888b
 that trouble us now, 661b
 that wouldn't divide, 731b
 these, shall be, 707b
 think on these, 1063a
 thinking how, may be, 338b
 those are the, to try, 913b
 those who want the fewest, 70b
 thoughts and, look older, 499b
 three, for salvation of man, 75a
 three, in a building, 379a
 three silent, 892b
 time for all, 108b
 time for some, 108b
 to be remembered by, 959b
 to come, giant mass of, 181b
 to come, things past or, 274a

Things, to talk of many, 658b
 to their destruction draw, 216a
 trophies and dead, 226a
 two, at once, 43a
 two, excite us to love, 105b
 two noblest, sweetness and light,
 294b
 two, people desire, 63a
 two, stand like stone, 661b
 unattempted yet, 252a
 uncomely and broken, 825a
 under ground, 104b
 unknown proposed, 311b
 very much as always, 858b
 vicissitudes in all, 31b
 violently destroyed, 406a
 voiceless, 911b
 we have seen and have known,
 721b
 we live through all, 654b
 we never do for our own sake,
 33b
 we see are shadows, 630b
 wee unimportant, 987a
 well said songs well sung, 930a
 what mean the, unseen, 733b
 what were the most necessary,
 70b
 whatsoever, are true, 1063a
 which are Caesar's, 1054a
 which elemented it, 216b
 which I have seen, 408a
 which they put in practice, 70b
 who knows all, 722a
 why and wherefore in all, 156b
 why, are as they are, 722a
 with more spirit chased, 144b
 without all remedy, 197b
 words are, 458b
 worst, 974b
 worth their observation, 301a
 write well in laudable, 250a
 ye left behind, 913b
 Thing-um-a-jig, 659b
 Think above that which is writ-
 ten, 1060b
 always talk who never, 219b
 and ne'er disclose her mind,
 187a
 another, talk one thing and, 44a
 as though we stayed home, 901a
 because I, him so, 131b
 before thou speakest, 106a
 beyond our circle of ideas, 740a
 by fits and starts, 787a
 clear feel deep, 620b
 difficult to, nobly, 345a
 do not try to, consciously, 822a
 feel do as one pleases, 434a
 fellows whom it hurts to, 786b
 for yourselves, 326b
 free to, and act, 669b
 free to, speak and write, 376a
 freedom to, 600b
 great thoughts, 709a
 greatly, or bravely die, 313b
 he still has found, 341b
 him as a serpent's egg, 167a
 how much we, of ourselves, 680a
 I, therefore I am, 237a
 if one, it important, 715b
 in the morning, 386a
 in this batter'd caravanserai,
 531b
 is to be full of sorrow, 481b
 it worth enjoying, 280a
 know much and, for nothing,
 220b
 last opinion right, 311b

Think, later than you, 877b
 men, all men mortal, 305b
 men will say or, 262a
 must not, of thee, 736b
 no more, 786a
 none, the great unhappy, 302a
 not God at all, 260a
 of your forefathers, 398b
 of yourself as he, 844b
 on these things, 1063a
 only this of me, 938b
 pleasant too to, on, 261b
 quietly talk gently, 557b
 say what other people, 638a
 so then, 582a
 sooner or later begins to, 846b
 talk and never, 219b
 talk for one who can, 605a
 that day lost, 305b
 their little set mankind, 376b
 there is a God, 959b
 they're thinking, 895b
 those who, must govern, 354a
 thousands perhaps millions,
 458b
 thy swan a crow, 134b
 thy thought, 568a
 too little, 277a
 too little and talk too much,
 219b
 town that made feeling, 957a
 upon dangers of the seas, 214a
 we have enow, 220b
 we have thoughts in our head,
 817a
 well of him, 763a
 well of oneself, 944a
 what is true, 633b
 what others, of us, 530a
 what thought can, 117b
 what we, fits us for future, 586a
 when I, I must speak, 162a
 while we stop to, 43b
 who dares, one thing, 4b
 with the thoughts of the few,
 699a
 young, old men fools, 116b
 Thinker, deep, or great ventrilo-
 quist, 822b
 new, 811b
 secret isolated joy of the, 709a
 Thinkers, best stomachs not best,
 325b
 greatest, often amateurs, 784a
 Thinketh, as he, in his heart,
 1040b
 he standeth, 1061a
 perceive things that he, 1065b
 Thinking, a mere pause from, 460b
 curtsy while you're, 658a
 effort of, 698a
 fantastic summer's heat, 138b
 future, must be world-wide,
 964a
 God does that, 604b
 high, outcome of fine living,
 784a
 how things may be, 338b
 I have not lived in vain, 300a
 in another sense, 697a
 in its lower grades, 784a
 is but an idle waste, 436b
 is coolness and calmness, 604b
 is very rare, 956b
 lays lads underground, 786a
 made, feel, 957a
 madness caused by, 774a
 make people think they're, 895b
 makes it so, 173b

Thinking, man, and working, 590a
 man's, too highly of himself, 282a
 much drinking little, 295a
 none harmed through, 95b
 on frosty Caucasus, 138b
 plain living and high, 407a
 prattle to be tedious, 140b
 reed, man is but a, 272b
 shifts we make to escape, 603b
 things, impels all, 404a
 thinks I this comes of not, 677a
 too much of himself, 697b
 too much, to have common thought, 314b
 too precisely on th' event, 177b
 weary of, 673a
 what is, for, 993b
 worlds of fine, 449b
 Thinkings speak to me as to thy, 188a
 Thinks a faultless piece to see, 261a, 310b
 better of a gilded fool, 214b
 he, too much, 166b
 hearer, he can do as well, 20a
 heart, tongue speaks, 158a
 himself wise, 326a
 in a marrow-bone, 827b
 it luxury, 299a
 know she, o' me, 818a
 like a philosopher, 345a
 most feels the noblest, 586a
 never never, of me, 1004b
 of war in time of peace, 223b
 to get a living, 345a
 too little or too much, 317a
 what a man, of himself, 589b
 what matters what anybody, 504b
 what ne'er was nor is, 310b
 who, must mourn, 294a
 world turns round, 130b
 Thinned, not one that would be, 984a
 Thinner, gets, cracks wrinkles, 958b
 Thinness, airy, 216b
 Thinning of our ranks each year, 706a
 Thins his jury, 279a
 Thin-spun life, 249a
 Third day he rose, 1068a
 dog, one dog meets, 332b
 draught drowns him, 163b
 glass, drink not the, 232b
 glass for good humour, 300b
 in your bosom, 136a
 is freedom from want, 920b
 join'd former two to make a, 279b
 most tolerable, party, 589a
 of life is passed in sleep, 459b
 of thought, 525b
 place, no disgrace to stop at, 33a
 shadowy, 569a
 Third-class carriages, 766a
 Third-rate, others are, 596b
 Third's away two may keep counsel, 93b
 Thirst after happiness, 345a
 after righteousness, 1050b
 bereavement pain, 654b
 bread to one dying of, 761a
 every, to the pot, 234a
 fame is the, of youth, 453b
 fell down for, 3a
 for greatness, 942b

Thirst for more and more, 39b
 if he, give him drink, 1060a
 is a dangerous thing, 788a
 man can raise a, 818b
 of praise, 363a
 of riches, 345b
 that from the soul doth rise, 219a
 wonderful as, 962a
 would blister easier now, 648b
 Thirsteth, drinking, still, 649b
 ho everyone that, 1047b
 soul, for thee, 1035a
 Thirsting flowers, 466b
 Thirsty and ye gave me drink, 1054b
 busy curious, fly, 326b
 drink for the, 109b
 drinks when he is not, 1007a
 dry and, land, 1035a
 earth soaks up the rain, 267a
 if he be, give him water, 1041a
 soul, cold waters to a, 1041a
 think what they say in Japan, 712a
 Thirteen, maids of, 147b
 Thirteenth month, 777b
 Thirty cents, feel like, 829a
 character set by age of, 715a
 dayes, shapeless birth in, 50a
 days hath September, 95b, 96a
 for, pence my death devise, 233a
 live enough before, 834b
 live fully from, to sixty, 949b
 man suspects himself a fool at, 305b
 millyon newspapers a day, 835a
 pence, for, 1012a
 pieces of silver, 1054b
 strong at, 234a
 twenty-nine or, at the most, 768b
 wrong side of, 296b
 yards of board fence, 675a
 years the life of most great treaties, 812a
 years with that tongue, 810a
 Thirtyfold, some, 1052b
 Thirty-four, Lord Tomnoddy is, 638a
 years old, 285b
 Thirty-one, all the rest have, 96a
 Thirty-second day, 777b
 This above all, 171b
 after, therefore because of this, 1010b
 and a great deal more, 32a
 is my own my native land, 413b
 is old age, 258b
 is the month, 244a
 is the place, 496a
 little pig went to market, 1016a
 no tomorrow hath, 216a
 pursuit of, and that, 532b
 thing I was born to do, 122a
 too shall pass away, 538b
 too will pass away, 514b
 will never do, 410b
 Thisbe o'ertrip dew, 146b
 Thistles, figs from, 780b
 figs out of, 555a
 Thomas, true, lay on Huntlie Bank, 1012b
 Thombe of gold, 80a
 Thongs, limp velum fitted with, 776a
 Thoreau's talent, 718a

Thorn, bore away one bleeding, 528b
 in the flesh, 1062a
 kissed beside the, 721b
 milk-white, 390a
 no harvest but a, 233a
 oak and ash and, 820b, 1012a
 one, upon the ground, 528b
 primrose peeps beneath the, 357a
 rose without a, 383a
 snail's on the, 567a
 virgin, 140b
 withering on the virgin, 410a
 without, the rose, 255a
 Thorn-curst soil, 757a
 Thornless growth, 649b
 Thorns and briars become visible, 446b
 and dangers of world, 148b
 burrs and, of life, 477b
 crackling of, 1042b
 crown of, 476a, 793a
 crowns of, endure, 667b
 first to be touch'd by, 438a
 grapes from, 780b
 he that plants, 29a
 in your sides, 1026b
 no, go as deep as a rose's, 692a
 pricked by, 28b
 rose with all its, 649b
 rosebud set with willful, 550a
 roses have, 205a
 that in her bosom lodge, 172b
 through which we walk to death, 897a
 which I have reap'd, 453b
 Thorny green bed, 450a
 hedge-hogs, 142a
 life is, 421a
 way to heaven, 171b
 Thorough knowledge of human nature, 428b
 Thoroughbreds the fleetest in Kentucky, 726a
 Thoroughfare, fabled, 933b
 Thoroughgoing silence intrigues, 850a
 Thou and I are parted, 885a
 art the man, 1028a
 beside me singing, 531b
 knowest Lord, 722b
 not, 'tis we are deaf, 663b
 wert not thine own reward, 798a
 Thought above all and beyond all, 513b
 absorbed in, 497b
 act from, should follow, 993b
 adds to the, much strength, 306b
 and fancy faint, 615b
 armour is his honest, 213a
 as a child, 1061a
 as a sage, 368a
 beneath so slight a film, 646b
 bound of human, 548a
 brightest flashes in world of, 614a
 can shatter us, 728b
 chaos of, and passion, 317a
 comforting, in time of trouble, 895a
 confusion of, 518a
 depends on the stomach, 325b
 destroy their paradise, 347b
 dinosaurs of, 874a
 disruption of, 461b
 do what he, he could not, 342a

Thought, dome of, 242b, 452b
 done, gained or been, 475b
 eager, warbling, 249b
 elastic and vigorous, 590a
 energy of, 495b
 erring, 689b
 every, that springs, 411b
 evil wrought by want of, 488a
 experience is the child of, 511a
 explore the, 319b
 father to that, 154a
 first author of that, 508b
 flying, 873a
 freedom for the, we hate, 710b
 freedom of, 875a
 gods', was otherwise, 37a
 Greek, and life, 637b
 green, in a green shade, 269a
 grows old and worn, 650a
 harmony in the words and the,
 434b
 high, and amiable words, 555b
 his mind a, 585b
 idle waste of, 436b
 immersed in matter, 490a
 impartial in, 770a
 indolent vacuity of, 365a
 into our brains, 803a
 is deeper than all speech, 583a
 is often original, 355b
 is property of him who can
 entertain it, 504b
 is speech, 414a
 is the process, 443a
 is tired of wandering, 494b
 is viscous, 697b
 known and, and written, 733a
 labour of the intellect, 498a
 ladder of human, 784a
 leapt out to wed, 551b
 liberty of, 326a
 like a full-blown rose, 480b
 like a passing, she fled, 391a
 loftiness of, surpass'd, 279b
 man of action in state of, 838a
 measure of his, 709a
 men of, and readings, 632a
 men use, to justify, 286b
 microscope of, 498a
 mold men's, and purpose, 700a
 morrow free of, 705b
 much that well may be, 450a
 never reach'd one gen'rous,
 314b
 nimble, can jump, 205a
 no, has satisfied my soul, 739b
 no other, than to love, 546a
 noon of, 372b
 northern, is slow, 570b
 not, but action, 562b
 nothing good on earth, 713b
 objects of all, 404a
 of convincing, 337b
 of her own in her head, 772b
 of tender happiness, 410a
 of them living, 933a
 old the, and oft express, 508b
 one finds in a book, 508a
 one, of thee, 313b
 one sweetly solemn, 630b
 pale cast of, 174b
 pearls of, in Persian gulfs, 602b
 pebbles of our puddly, 103a
 penny for your, 93b
 perish that, 298b
 pined in, 164b
 pleasant, meet thee like a, 407b
 pleasing dreadful, 300a
 power of, to get accepted, 710a

Thought, predominant, or feeling,
 424b
 pregnant with, inbreathed, 632b
 principle of free, 710a
 proved all its, had been, 570a
 pure in, as angels, 396b
 quality of, they think, 812b
 rambling in, 68b
 rear the tender, 328a
 returned to land of, 402a
 roaming in, over universe, 609b
 rolled from, to soul, 262b
 Roman, hath struck him, 200a
 say her body, 217a
 seeker may find the, 915b
 sense from, divide, 276b
 sessions of sweet silent, 205a
 she kind o' wished me to, 517b
 so once but now I know it,
 309a
 so still, 582a
 some sudden, 699b
 sow a, 1005b
 splendour of a sudden, 572b
 spontaneous, 501a
 still and serious, 405b
 stores silent, can bring, 403a
 strange seas of, 404b
 sudden, strikes me, 270b
 take, for things of itself, 1051b
 take no, for the morrow, 1051b
 tell of saddest, 467a
 that baffles you, 23a
 that lurks in all delight, 736b
 that most thrills, 653b
 the travell long, 114b
 think thy, 568a
 third of, 525b
 to have loved to have, 620b
 to justify wrongdoings, 325b
 too much thinking to have com-
 mon, 314b
 two souls with a single, 5a
 unless to, is added will, 507a
 vain or shallow, 503a
 vitality of, 797b
 wandering, pollutes the day,
 469a
 what, can think, 117b
 what oft was, 311a
 when a, takes one's breath,
 627b
 when he has, 600b
 which of you by taking, 1051b
 whistled for want of, 281a
 Thoughtful anxious interest, 434a
 soul to solitude retires, 531a
 Thoughtless blow, deal full many
 a, 754a
 hand has brush'd away, 387a
 saying of a princess, 345a
 thankless inconsistent man,
 305b
 thing, bird appears a, 430b
 Thoughtlessness and optimism,
 807a
 Thought's a weapon stronger,
 584a
 atmosphere, 722a
 Thoughts, accompanied with noble,
 115b
 all her innocent, 458b
 all passions all delights, 423a
 among my fairest, 736a
 and feelings dwell, 654a
 and hopes of the time, 732b
 and life of Europe, 559b
 and things look older, 499b
 and voices hold, 226b

Thoughts, appropriate, of others,
 508b
 are minutes, 140b
 are only six inches long, 984b
 as still as the waters, 912b
 assault of, on unthinking, 925b
 best of, he hath known, 612b
 best, of men of letters, 650b
 beyond reaches of our souls,
 172a
 bloody, with violent pace, 189a
 by England given, 938b
 call into life fresh, 559b
 calmer of unquiet, 235b
 control our, 530a
 doubtful, 145b
 dress of, 323b
 fond and wayward, 405a
 fresh, along its shores, 559b
 give thy, no tongue, 171b
 go blowing through them, 938b
 go'd mine own, 206b
 great, and good deeds, 585b
 great, come from heart, 115b
 harbour with my Sylvia, 132a
 her flocks are, 736a
 high, and accomplishments,
 514b
 high-erected, 115b
 holds her little, in sight, 736a
 hospitable, intent, 256b
 impart our secret, 29a
 inspire my youthful mind, 401a
 ironic, and long retrospections,
 823a
 keep watch over my, 788a
 law in his private, 501a
 legible in the eye, 114b
 less conscious, and actions,
 670b
 lift the, of man, 477b
 lightly turns to, of love, 548b
 like small lost rafts, 893a
 looks and, downward bent, 253a
 love but not your, 924a
 love's heralds should be, 136a
 loving, and kind, 754a
 may be over-poetical, 567a
 men's, according to inclination,
 154a
 modifying a series of, 424b
 more elevate, 254a
 my, not your thoughts, 1047b
 never breeds fine, 73a
 not breaths, 586a
 of a child, 660a, 853b
 of a good legacy, 109b
 of a turtle, 508b
 of death, black fancies and,
 773b
 of God, 518a
 of men are widened, 549a
 of men decay, 114a
 of mortality cordial, 243b
 of other men, 773a
 of others, 787a
 of the few, 699a
 of youth, 523b
 on war and peace, 903b
 pansies for, 178a
 pansy for lovers', 116b
 pious, as harbingers, 243b
 pleasant, bring sad, 403b
 ran a wool-gathering, 109a
 remain below, 176b
 river of his, 522a
 rule the world, 506a
 sad, and sunny weather, 605a
 sad, doth clear, 702a

Thoughts, sad, to mind, 403b
 second, are wiser, 17b
 secret, of a man, 228b
 sensations rather than, 478a
 shall fly, 1000a
 shroud of, 453b
 shut up want air, 306a
 slumbering, at that time, 241b
 soar to higher things, 690b
 speech to conceal, 286b, 325b
 spirits that tend on mortal,
 195a
 strange, and fantastic reveries,
 701b
 stray, fancies fugitive, 575a
 sublime and pleasing, 890a
 submit, and actions, 100b
 suspect, of others, 144a
 sweet, in a dream, 466b
 sweet, savour of content, 117b
 sweeter his, 673a
 that arise in me, 549b
 that breathe, 268a
 that ennoble a mortal, 651b
 that glow, 627b
 that lie too deep for tears, 409a
 that mould the age, 599b
 that wander, 253b
 the hopes the dreams, 586b
 they have their own, 924a
 think we have, in our head,
 817a
 tired, to rest, 863a
 to distant countries roam, 389a
 to memory dear, 415b
 to think great, 709a
 unexpressed, 42a
 unrighteous man his, 1047b
 what our, make it, 66b
 when thou art gone, 468b
 which have not found expres-
 sion, 822b
 who can mistake great, 586a
 with doves' footsteps, 726b
 wording of his highest, 478a
 words without, 176b
 world not in need of new, 650a
 worst of, worst of words, 188a
 you bring, 558a
 Thought-worn eyes and morrows,
 705b
 Thousand actions end in one pur-
 pose, 154b
 ages in Thy sight, 303a
 arguments, more force than,
 57a
 beauty of a, stars, 123b
 blotted a, 219b
 blushing apparitions, 158b
 charms, freedom has a, 362b
 crimes, one virtue and a, 455b
 critics shouting, 713b
 deaths, lie hid moe, 184b
 doors that lead to death, 226a
 dreadful deaths, 774a
 eleven, persons, 295b
 eyes, night has a, 755a
 fantasies begin to throng, 247a
 fragrant posies, 123a
 friends, he who has a, 73b
 furlongs of sea, 208b
 hacking at branches of evil,
 580b
 hearts beat happily, 453a
 homes, 403a
 horses, price of a, 856b
 in twelve, none, 140a
 innocent shames, 158b
 launch'd a, ships, 123b

Thousand leagues from hence, 151a
 leagues have same effect, 331b
 lines, dry desert of a, 320b
 little one become a, 1047b
 melodies unheard before, 396b
 men, slain a, 1026b
 narrow dogmatism, 719a
 natural shocks, 174b
 of his lords, 1048b
 one among a, 1031b
 one candle may light a, 229b
 one man in a, 819b
 one taper lights a, 701a
 pearly drops, 755a
 peering littlenesses, 554a
 roses, morn brings a, 531a
 Scotland boasts a, names, 662a
 several tongues, 128b
 shall fall at thy side, 1036a
 slaughters a, waiting, 207b
 sons, if I had a, 153b
 souls, cry of a, 890a
 stops and strings, 735b
 strings, harp of, 303a
 tables, 403a
 tears, costs the soul a, 755a
 ten, several doors, 226a
 ten, ways, 278a
 things, mind lets go a, 680b
 times, borne me on his back,
 178b
 times good-night, 135b
 times observed, 65b
 to that hundred, 230b
 tongues to allure him, 1013a
 twangling instruments, 209b
 victories, 205a
 years in thy sight, 1035b
 years, not built to last a, 753a
 years of middle life, 847b
 years old, 618b
 years, once in a, 952a
 years, same effect with, 331b
 Thousand-fold, noises, 979a
 Thousands at his bidding speed,
 251b
 die without or this or that, 315a
 equally were meant, 206a
 perhaps millions think, 458b
 Saul hath slain his, 1027b
 sea supports, of ships, 904a
 slave to, 188a
 sonnets died, 891b
 think for one who can see, 605a
 to murder, takes a specious
 name, 305a
 waited, to fortune, 579a
 ways it keeps the secret, 524b
 years we shall all forget, 661b
 Thousandth man, 819b
 Thracian ships, 691a
 Thracians, comrades warriors,
 583b
 Thrains, roarin' o' the, 859b
 Thrall, humblest, 759a
 to least and vilest things, 213b
 Thread, feels at each, 102b
 hinders needle and, 489a
 loose golden, 348b
 lotus tied with, 699a
 love with a twined, 223b
 of his verbosity, 133b
 plying her needle and, 489a
 postern of needle's eye, 140b
 sewing with a double, 489a
 strands of an unbroken, 1006a
 strung them on an English, 602b
 that ties them, 101a
 weave their, with bones, 164b

Thread, while, shall hang to
 thread, 626a
 Threadbare sail, 534b
 saint in wisdom's school, 214b
 Threading the street with idle
 pace, 660a
 Threadneedle Street, Old Lady of,
 384b
 Threads of rhyme, 794b
 silver, among the gold, 740a
 Threat or promise dwells in will,
 1005b
 Threatened as an enemy, 836b
 Threaten and command, 176b
 life of the soul, 917b
 Threatened, fortress is less, 497b
 with a great injustice, 495a
 with a railway-share, 659b
 Threatening evils, with all its,
 611a
 eye, 148a
 gale, I bow me to the, 632a
 tyrant, 39a
 Threatens, steed, steed, 155b
 Threat'ning France, 275b
 to devour me, 255a
 Threats, cares naught for, 243a
 no terror in your, 168b
 Three articles as his last will, 88a
 arts concerned with all things,
 25b
 at, hundred the ointment prize,
 233a
 bags full, 1015b
 bags of gold, 963b
 beautiful daughters, 963b
 beings worthy of respect, 619a
 bites of a cherry, 90b
 blessings, slipped in, 403a
 blind mice, 1014b
 books on the soul, 571b
 boy that was half-past, 760b
 busts all second-hand, 761a
 can hold their peace, 94a
 cannot take part in conversa-
 tion, 502a
 centuries dead, 777a
 chairs in my house, 590b
 classes of intellects, 85b
 corners of world, 149a
 days and three nights, 1049b
 days old, humanity is, 889a
 drinks and you roar, 963a
 eldest children of necessity,
 672b
 estates in Parliament, 473a
 faces wears the doctor, 747a
 fifths of him genius, 600b
 firm friends, 423b
 for society, 590b
 Frenchmen, one Englishman
 beat, 301a
 generations atween clog and
 clog, 891b
 generations from shirtsleeves,
 891b
 generations of imbeciles, 710a
 gentlemen at once, 381a
 gold apples, 963b
 good friends, 161b
 good men, 150a
 grant but, 458a
 great evils, 325a
 hear of me before, tomorrow,
 301b
 hours too soon, 180b
 humanity has, great enemies,
 743b
 hundred grateful voices, 663b

Three hundred, Leonidas and his, 631a
 hundred pounds a year, 180b
 hundred thousand more, 559a
 in the right with two or, 599b
 infant of, 946b
 ingredients in good life, 978a
 jolly gentlemen, 863a
 jolly huntsmen, 1019a
 jovial huntsman, 332b
 kingdoms, God had sifted, 523b
 last, words, 949b
 laws of revered righteousness, 12b
 lessons I would write, 394b
 lilies in her hand, 640b
 little game of, 831b
 little maids from school, 684b
 long mountains, 961b
 march, Frenchmen, 155b
 may keepe counsayle, 93b
 men in a tub, 1019a
 merry boys are we, 225a
 millions of people, 334b
 no more than, should speak, 42a
 o'clock in the morning, 974b
 on's are sophisticated, 192a
 or four million cradles, 675b
 paces thro' the room, 547b
 parts, all Gaul divided into, 34b
 pecks of barley meal, 1020a
 per cents, 377a
 personal ideals, 744b
 Persons, God in, 445b
 physical facts, 661b
 poets in three ages born, 279b
 problems of the age, 496b
 ravens sat on a tree, 1012b
 realms obey, 312b
 reigns, divisible into, 950a
 removes as bad as fire, 330b
 rule of, doth puzzle me, 999a
 sailed away these, 915b
 sexes, French say there are, 322b
 ships come sailing by, 1019a
 sides, breaks out of, 867a
 silences there are, 525b
 silent things, 892b
 sounds, out of, 572a
 sparks that set all on fire, 75b
 species of creatures, 699a
 sweet graces, 431b
 the actors are the usual, 638b
 there are, sexes, 419a
 things are needed, 605a
 things for salvation of man, 75a
 things I never lends, 510a
 things in a building, 379a
 things, repented of, 55a
 things, success depends on, 700b
 thousand miles and died, 601b
 thousand proverbs, 1028b
 times I came to your door, 756a
 treasures love light and thoughts, 423b
 two or, are gathered, 1053b
 unspeakably precious things, 678b
 use, physicians, 296b
 useful things, 460a
 weeks after unpacking, 828b
 when shall we, meet, 194a
 white leopards, 944b
 whole days together, 261b
 wise men of Gotham, 1016b

Three with a new song's measure, 730a
 words as with a burning pen, 394b
 words, lie in, 317b
 years she grew, 405b
 years' child, 421a
 Three-and-twentieth year, 244b
 Threefold cord, 1042b
 Three-fourths, conduct is, of our life, 623b
 Three-person'd God, 217b
 Threescore, bachelor of, 157a
 summers, 326b
 years and ten, 785b, 1036a
 Three-tailed Bashaw, 396a
 Three-toed tree-toad, 854a
 Threshing her ensigns, 995b
 Threshold, crossed your, with a grief, 873a
 high enough, 757b
 men stumble at the, 127a
 of the new, 242b
 of the ruined tenement, 335a
 set you at your, down, 786a
 starry, of Jove's court, 246b
 stumble at the, 127a
 whining at the, 794a
 Threw a pearl away, 190b
 him down the stairs, 1017a
 Thrice blessed are our friends, 889b
 blest whose lives are prayers, 552a
 eloquent are quiet trees, 890b
 happy they, 38b
 he assay'd, 253a
 is he armed, 125a
 men are, servants, 120a
 routed all his foes, 280a
 thou shalt deny me, 1055a
 Thrice-gorgeous ceremony, 156a
 Thrift follow fawning, 175b
 handmaid and nurse, 925a
 spent with due respective, 629b
 thrift Horatio, 170b
 Thrifty, be, or starve, 953b
 housewife that's, 382a
 Thrill deepest notes of woe, 392a
 glory's, 438a
 one greatest, 957a
 sensitive nerves of receiving, 667a
 that comes once in a lifetime, 934a
 Thrilling, pleasant, glorious hours, 590b
 region of thick-ribbed ice, 185a
 Thrills, most, our existence, 653b
 Thrive at Westminster on fools, 321b
 men that do, in the world, 285a
 nation ne'er would, 293b
 strong shall, 877a
 Thrives upon the happiest dream, 629a
 Throat, Amen stuck in my, 196b
 brazen, of war, 259a
 burned, 3a
 copper-plated, 854a
 destroys when it enters, 50a
 fog in my, 572b
 from heel to, 826a
 knife to thy, 1040b
 lie in your, 152b
 like gold beneath his, 689b
 out of the mocking-bird's, 609a
 scuttled ship or cut a, 458a
 sweet bird's, 160a

Throat, sweet dividing, 236b
 swell her, in vain, 480b
 take fate by the, 654a
 wooden, 968a
 yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in my, 746b
 Throats, engines whose rude, 189a
 Throb of giving's sweet, 966b
 Throbs, back of the canvas that, 667a
 of fiery pain, 338a
 Throe, dare never grudge the, 572a
 no financial, volcanic, 777a
 Throne, beaten gold my, 862b
 burnish'd, 200b
 ebon, 305a
 fierce light beats upon a, 554a
 he sits on, 156a
 in possession, 543b
 living, 349b
 loafing around the, 699a
 Lord sitting upon a, 1045b
 made the, her seat, 302a
 nature's universal, 460b
 no brother near the, 318b
 of rocks, 456b
 of royal state, 253b
 past upon its, 601b
 ready to descend from, 399b
 ribbon or, 588a
 royal, of kings, 138b
 shape the whisper of the, 552b
 sits he on never so high a, 101a
 sits lightly on his, 137b
 something behind the, 335a
 through slaughter to a, 349a
 thunder him higher than a, 604a
 up to the, 819b
 urns by Jove's high, 5b
 what is the, 399b
 wrong forever on the, 599b
 Throned monarch, 146a
 on her hundred isles, 453b
 Thrones are rocking to their fall, 799b
 not, and crowns, 441b
 on shrieking circumstance, 820b
 stakes were, 460a
 Throng, base ignoble, 22b
 haunted by a demoniac, 731a
 into my memory, 247a
 milliard-headed, 315a
 riotously with the, 833a
 shouts and plaudits of the, 525b
 thou the idol I the, 683b
 Troops, come back with th', 835b
 Throstle, sing clear O, 852b
 Through, best way out is, 879b
 love to light, 723b
 no other way but, 799b
 Throw all the beer and spirits, 744b
 away dearest thing he owed, 194b
 away one of the comforts, 342b
 bricks and sermons, 679b
 fear to the wind, 23a
 it idly by, 440b
 it up into the air, 227b
 must not, stones, 233b
 myself down in my chamber, 218a
 perfume on violet, 148a
 physic to the dogs, 199b
 sand against the wind, 387b
 stones at frogs, 62a

- Throw the rascals in, 986b
time shall, a dart, 230a
within a stone's, 105a
- Throwing bricks, 902b
confetti, 899a
firelogs freely, 38a
half his goods, 437b
- Thrown, horse and rider, into
sea, 1024b
on with a pitchfork, 296b
wisely, away, 336b
- Throws him back upon himself,
516b
himself on God, 576b
its last fetters off, 470b
little candle, its beams, 147a
- Thrummed, ne'er so, 147b
- Thrush, aged, 705b
that's the wise, 568b
- Thrust away by his friends,
1066a
greatness, upon them, 165a
old man out of tent, 264a
sickle into another's corn, 45b
the thing we have prayed for,
519b
- Thucydides and Xenophon, 304a
at Boston, 493a
gravity and concision of, 700a
- Thule, of farthest, 328a
- Thumb, gave a, to his wrist, 637a
golden, 80a
put in his, 1015a
refreshment from his, 717a
saxpence under my, 417a
Tom, wherefore art thou, 135a
'twixt finger and, 149b
United States under my, 1005a
- Thumbs, by the pricking of my,
198a
- Thunder, clap of, in a fair day,
275a
dawn comes up like, 818b
earthquakes with, and lightning
675b
glow glory in, 724b
heard remote, 254a
him higher than a throne, 604a
Him who rules the, 296b
idle, in his lifted hand, 275b
in such lovely language, 931a
is good is impressive, 679b
Jove for 's power to, 202b
lightning or in rain, 194a
loud roared the dreadful, 395b
louder report than, 106b
miniature, where he fled, 880b
moan of, 468a
of the captains, 1032a
of the Odyssey, 725b
of your words, 195a
peals the loudest, 726a
purr myself to sleep with, 676a
seas of blood and, 995b
sound, burst of, 470a
steal my, 291a
sweet, 142a
they comb me all to, 675a
sound of distant, 858b
- Thunderbolt, like a, he falls, 553a
of Heaven chastises, 19a
- Thunder'd, volley'd and, 553b
- Thundereth, God of glory, 1033b
- Thunder-harp of pines, 650a
- Thundering drum cries hark, 278b
sound, learned length and, 356b
- Thunders, judgment, 756a
of white silence, 519a
so that I cannot hear, 508a
- Thunder-storm or blare of trum-
pets, 882b
streams like the, 454a
- Thunder-stroke, leprosy or, 505b
- Thurghfare, ful of wo, 80b
- Thursday come and week is gone,
234b
I do not love you, 519a
took ill on, 1018b
- Thursday's child, 1018b
- Thus, why is this, 665a
- Thussness, what is reason of this,
665a
- Thyme, wild, blows, 141b
- Thyng, we may nat lightly have,
81a
why men hunte faste, 78a
- Thyroid gland, nation's, 957a
- Thyrsis, hear it O, 622b
- Thyself, come out of, 797a
forget, to marble, 246a
help, and God will help thee,
16b
know, 27b, 60a, 316b
physician heal, 1056b
resolve to be, 620a
- Tiber, drop of allaying, 202a
father Tiber, 493b
Rome in, melt, 200a
trembled underneath her banks,
166a
- Tiberius, had, been a cat, 623a
- Ticker tape ain't spaghetti, 917a
- Ticket collector, 841b
- Ticking star, wind each, 893b
- Tickle catastrophe, 153a
her with a hoe, 509b
the intellect, 431a
us do we not laugh, 145a
- Tickled with a straw, 317a
- Tickling, trout caught with, 165a
- Ticks, old clock, on, 955b
- Tidal gatherings, 939b
sweep, forces flow with a, 700a
wave devours the shore, 963a
- Tiddy Rosenfelt, 834b
- Tide and wind stay no man's
pleasure, 91a
as moving seems asleep, 557a
blood-dimmed, is loosed, 826b
call of the running, 895b
deaths happen at ebb, 759a
faithful as the turning, 864a
he's a going out with the, 579b
in affairs of men, 169a, 602b
is full the moon fair, 622a
of love, 225a
of pomp, 156a
of times, 168a
pulled against the, 326b
recede the disappointed, 646b
resist both wind and, 126b
take the, as it moves, 910a
tarieth no man, 91a
the, runs high, 674a
turning o' the, 154b, 759a
twilight, 520b
under the whelming, 249b
unheard beyond the ocean, 601b
without a, 421b
- Tideless and inert, 737b
dolorous midland sea, 692b
- Tide's pretty nigh out, 579b
- Tides and the life of man, 759a
carry much over those, 893a
high, in calendar, 148a
in their flowing, 781a
ocean, have beat in vain, 755b
of grass break into foam, 692a
- Tides of love, 852b
of men into my hands, 946a
push in their, 996b
salt, seawards flow, 619b
sea-mark in the, of time, 696a
- Tidings, bringeth good, 1047b
confirm, as they roll, 299a
dismal, when he frown'd, 356b
of great joy, 1056b
- Tidy, just to keep the tavern,
714b
- Tie and obligation to posterity,
380b
before glass and tie my, 948b
educational relations the strong-
est, 758a
her garters fast, 330a
of host and guest, 13a
of sympathy, 508b
straightens out his, 803a
up the knocker, 318a
- Tied her raven ringlets in, 660a
in the tail, 986a
lotus, with thread, 699a
to eternally unattainable, 953b
to the stake, 192b
up the bedding, 56b
up to thy neck, 1070b
- Ties at sight of human, 313a
between us and our people,
987b
clear of all, 434a
hidden soul of harmony, 245b
renew, with the past, 906b
us not only to beasts, 98b
- Tiger burning bright, 387a
Hyrcan, 198a
imitate action of, 155a
the lady or the, 667b
- Tiger's heart in woman's hide,
126a
- Tigers are getting hungry, 868b
dictators ride upon, 868b
empty, or roaring sea, 137b
tamed and shabby, 854a
unremorseful as, 953b
- Tight little island, 412b
middlin', grip, 698b
- Tight-rooted, wolf's-bane, 483a
- Tiles on its roofs, 86b
- Tillage, when, begins, 444b
- Tilled, little farm well, 377b
- Tiller, Cain was a, of the ground,
1022a
- Tilling, dignity in, a field, 767a
- Tilly-loo, they sang, 581a
- Tilt at all I meet, 319b
- Tilting planet, 948b
- Tim Birch brisk as a bee, 339a
Tiny, 578a
- Timber, carrying, into a wood,
40b
knowledge and, 536a
love for, 962b
navy nothing but rotten, 360b
one old, leg on him, 856b
seasoned, 232b
wedged in that, 283b
- Timbre, sound the loud, 440a
- Timbrels, on, and on cornets,
1028a
what pipes and, 482a
- Timbuctoo, plains of, 516b
- Time, a little, for laughter, 748b
a maniac scattering dust, 552a
a thing steadfast, 404b
abysm of, 208b
all other, is peace, 229a
ambles, 162a

Time an endless song, 825a
 and eternity meet, 740b
 and my intents, 137b
 and patience will not dry, 686a
 and race more prosaic, 599a
 and stars below, 892b
 and the hour runs, 194b
 and the place and the loved
 one, 575a
 annihilate but space and, 315b
 arrest your flight, 463a
 ask for anything except, 399b
 assuages sorrow, 32b
 be heavy on your hands, 547a
 be true while there yet is, 890a
 beguile the, 195a
 beyond space and, 870b
 bid, return, 139b
 bird of, 531a
 book which, has criticised, 603b
 books of all, 605b
 born out of my due, 666b
 break the legs of, 534b
 bridge of, 615b
 by length of, 338a
 by the forelock, 115a
 cannot age it, 781a
 chang'd by place or, 252b
 chinks that, has made, 242b
 choose thine own, 372b
 chronicle of wasted, 206b
 colors history, 937b
 committed to unerring, 562a
 cools time clarifies, 883a
 corridors of, 522a
 count, by heart-throbs, 586a
 creeping hours of, 161a
 curfew, to the next prime, 262a
 damsels of, 506b
 deals destruction through, 772a
 death and, bring on the prime,
 742a
 death and chance and thee O,
 249b
 defy the tooth of, 305a
 demand, of day, 149a
 died, to time, 162b
 dissipates to shining ether,
 501b
 do not squander, 330b
 does not become sacred, 688b
 doth waste me, 140b
 driveth onward fast, 547a
 earth's golden, 40a
 effluxion of, 899b
 enough for courtesy, 508a
 enough for that, 208b
 enough to sleep, 785b
 envious and calumniating, 182a
 ever has been since, began, 734a
 evidence of wasted, 776b
 examined a second, 18b
 fate and, and change, 825a
 feat which would make, break,
 571b
 feet in ancient, 388b
 fling it back upon an earlier,
 509a
 fit with better, 148a
 fleet, carelessly, 159a
 float down through, 823a
 floats above the wrecks of, 690b
 footprints on the sands of, 521a
 for a change, 988b
 for a little something, 918a
 for a sigh, 772b
 for all good men, 1005b
 for all things, 108b
 for brave men, 366b

Time for drinking, 38b
 for great things, 108b
 for labour and thought, 691b
 for me to go, 899b
 for mere catch arguments, 540a
 for mirth and laughter, 829a
 for small things, 108b
 for some things, 108b
 for soul to stretch and spit,
 994b
 for things that matter, 883b
 for you to be learning, 71a
 foremost files of, 549a
 forget all, all seasons, 255b
 gallops, 162a
 gather whilst yet is, 230b
 genius cannot expect good,
 672a
 gentlemen it's closing, 929b
 God's good, 574a
 goes by turns, 118a
 goes you say, 703b
 grows beautifully dim, 937a
 gude, coming, 416b
 hair's-breadth of, 67b
 has come the Walrus said, 658b
 has fallen asleep, 650a
 has its way with you, 902b
 has laid his hand, 524b
 has no divisions, 882b
 has taught us a lesson, 53b
 has upset fighting faiths, 710a
 hath a taming hand, 495b
 hath wallet at his back, 182a
 healing is matter of, 21b
 held me green and dying, 997a
 himself is bald, 129a
 his, is forever, 267b
 history triumphed over, 111b
 hold fast the, 883b
 hot, in the old town, 808a
 how much, he gains, 67a
 how small a part of, 242a
 I count my, 724a
 I wasted, 140b
 image of eternity, 71a
 in his good, 567a
 in hours days years, 271b
 in interpretation of the, 202b
 incalculable up-and-down of,
 716b
 irreparable ravages of, 287b
 is a great legalizer, 908a
 is a great teacher, 899a
 is a kind friend, 928b
 is a liar, 535a
 is a sandpile, 899a
 is all today, 412b
 is broke, 140b
 is but the stream, 590a
 is fleeting, 521a
 is infinite movement, 642b
 is Lethe, 882a
 is money, 71b, 330b, 499b
 is out of joint, 173a
 is stalactite, 992b
 is the only comforter, 495a
 is the rider, 234b
 it saves, 658a
 justling, 151a
 keeping time time, 546a
 kept, with falling oars, 269a
 kill, how a man should, 89b
 kill, without injuring eternity,
 589b
 last, 997b
 let me play and be golden, 997a
 lies in one little word, 138a
 like a fashionable host, 182a

Time like an ever-rolling stream,
 303a
 little at a, 296a
 live a long and a short, 70a
 long, coming, 899a
 look into the seeds of, 194a
 look like the, 195a
 lose, is most displeasing, 76a
 lost in idle company, 284a
 lost, is like a run, 994a
 lost, never found again, 331a
 magic chains at curfew, 247b
 make, present travel, 226b
 makes these decay, 237a
 master of his, till seven, 197a
 may restore us, 620a
 melt with all-powerful, 15b
 mispending a man's, 286a
 more, to lie on the grass, 894b
 most ancient since creation,
 118b
 most valuable thing, 71b
 must be paid heavily, 982b
 my, has not yet come, 729a
 my, is at hand, 1054b
 night of, surpasseth day, 241b
 nine-tenths will be leisure, 739b
 no respect of place persons nor,
 164a
 no time like the old, 535b
 no, to mind niceties, 90a
 noiseless foot of, 183b
 nor health nor life, 428b
 nor place did then adhere, 196a
 nor space nor deep, 607b
 nor talents waste, 436b
 nor tide tarrieth no man, 91a
 not of an age but for all, 219b
 nothing that comes at right,
 67a
 now is the accepted, 1062a
 oars keep, 269a, 438a
 of life short, 151b
 of old age, 1035b
 of peace, 223b
 of salads, 346b
 of singing of birds, 1044a
 of tempest, 954b
 of trouble, 895a
 of year in me behold, 205b
 of your life, 995a
 old bald cheater, 218a
 old common arbitrator, 182b
 old, still a-flying, 230b
 on, with the borough clock,
 996a
 only our concept of, 927b
 open, let him pass, 795b
 our, is a very shadow, 1065b
 out of mind, 103b, 962b
 panting, toil'd after him, 335b
 place where, had ceased, 733b
 play fools with the, 153a
 procrastination is thief of, 305b
 profusely squandered, 347a
 put forth the blossom, 708b
 reckon, by stars, 810b
 remembered is grief forgotten,
 691b
 right, is any time one has, 719a
 river of passing event, 67b
 rolling, bath prest, 532a
 run back and fetch, 244b
 runs, 123b
 rush not, serves, 706a
 safe, for robbers, 17a
 sail up the stream of, 396a
 saltiness of, 152b
 save only one, 994b

Time, scythe of, 400a
 seen the best of our, 190b
 shall teach thee all things, 561a
 shall throw a dart, 230a
 since, began, 527a
 so dear and precious as, 71b
 so little, to do so much, 921b
 somewhere behind space and,
 938a
 sorrow calls no, gone, 224b
 speech is of, 474a
 speech is shallow as, 474a
 spend and waste, 978b
 spoils of, 348b
 spring only pretty ring, 163a
 squall of, 960b
 stanchless flows, 969b
 stands still, 162a
 stays we go, 703b
 still as he flies, 343b
 stoops to no man's lure, 694a
 stream of, 780b
 stretched forefinger of all, 530a
 subtle thief of youth, 244b
 take, enough, 273a
 teaches many lessons, 12b
 tedious waste of, 259b
 that aged nurse, 479a
 that, may cease, 123b
 the soul of this world, 62a
 the wisest counsellor, 54a
 thieving, 809a
 till, and times are done, 825a
 to be a saint, 980b
 to be born, 1042b
 to be happy is now, 662b
 to be old, 506b
 to begin a new, 280b
 to dance, 1042b
 to die, 1042b
 to every purpose, 1042b
 to hear bird music, 981b
 to laugh, 1042b
 to mourn, 494b, 1042b
 to remember, 772b
 to serve and to sin, 691b
 to stand and stare, 574b
 to stop a revolution, 986b
 to wallop and stigmatize, 912a
 to weep, 1042b
 too swift, 116a
 tooth of, 185b
 touch us gently, 451a
 touched me gently, 383b
 transported, 1013a
 travels in divers paces, 162a
 trieth troth, 94a
 trots, 162a
 troubled laughter of, 913a
 trumpet of, 960b
 turn backward O, 654b
 unthinking, 280b
 value of, 434b
 we have at our disposal, 855b
 what a, 33b
 what, what circuit first, 566b
 when darkies have to part, 636a
 when jests are few, 817b
 when you forget all things,
 68a
 wherein we now live, 118b
 which antiquates, 241b
 whirligig of, 166a
 will change opinions, 25b
 will come and take my love,
 205b
 will come when you will hear
 me, 511b
 will explain it all, 17b

Time will not be ours forever,
 218b
 will one day end it, 182b
 will rust the sharpest sword,
 416b
 will teach thee the truth, 109b
 winds th' exhausted chain, 393a
 wise through, 4a
 wisest counsellor of all, 54a
 wishes to be so a second, 340b
 witching, of night, 176b
 with a gift of tears, 691b
 world enough and, 268b
 world of trouble and, 573b
 worn out with eating, 276b
 writes no wrinkle, 434b
 yellowing, 784b
 you old gypsy man, 854b
 you really live fully, 949a
 you thief, 448a
 Timed, gifts well, 288b
 Time-honored bread-sauce, 719a
 Time-lag in England, 832a
 Timely dew of sleep, 255b
 inn, gain the, 197b
 Time's a peddler deals in dust,
 758a
 but our playmate, 627b
 corrosive dewdrop, 634a
 flies, 203b
 furrrows on another's brow, 306a
 glory is to calm, 131b
 iron feet, 455a
 noblest offspring, 306b
 winged chariot, 269a
 Times and Saturday Review, 681b
 at all the, you can, 329b
 behind the, 830a
 best of, 580a
 blessed, of old, 586b
 cause good or evil, 120b
 changed with him who marries,
 749a
 cunning, 145b
 do change, 114a
 do shift, 231a
 fashion of these, 160a
 fatness of these pursy, 177a
 giddy-paced, 164a
 glory of their, 1066b
 glowing life of its own, 737b
 good old, 460a, 535b
 good old, when we were un-
 happy, 1011a
 great old, 535b
 keep up with the, 923b
 later, more aged, 118b
 light for after, 426b
 mortal, afford, 138a
 my, are in thy hand, 1033b
 of disaster and ill fortune, 56a
 of unexampled prosperity, 446b
 old, dar am not forgotten, 585a
 old, old manners old books,
 119a
 our, are in his hand, 572a
 principles turn with, 314a
 say nothing in dangerous, 227b
 signs of the, 1053a
 simplicity of, 1002b
 ten, faster, 136a
 that tried men's souls, 535b
 that try men's souls, 370a
 that were are better, 562a
 these are ancient, 118b
 thousand, good-night, 135b
 thousand, observed, 65b
 tide of, 168a
 truths not for all, 325a

Times, unhappy, call for plans,
 918b
 were not hard, 507b
 when old are good, 460a
 written to after, 250a
 Times', wail my dear, waste,
 205a
 Time-table, would sooner read a,
 875b
 Timid innocence, 287b
 not too, not too bold, 828a
 soul, 934a
 Timidity physical, 705a
 Timothy learnt sin to fly, 1000b
 Tim'rous foe and suspicious friend,
 319a
 Tin, cheap, trays, 896b
 horn politicians, 843a
 horns, blowing, 899a
 little, gods on wheels, 813a
 wid a pocket full of, 636a
 Tincture of vice, 90b
 Tinder to your lecheries, 947a
 Tinge his brow with sunset glow,
 732a
 with gloom, 495b
 Tinged the eyelids and hands,
 702a
 Tingle remarkably pleasant, 990a
 Tinker, American will, 984a
 to Evers to Chance, 911b
 Tinkling cymbal, 1061a
 with their feet, 1045a
 Tinklings, drowsy, lull, 348a
 Tinpinny nails, 834a
 Tins, deadly sins bought in, 993b
 of ribbons, 897b
 Tinselled, prinked and, out, 641a
 Tint of skin, 812b
 Tintinnabulation that so musically
 wells, 546a
 Tints, flowers are painted in, 797a
 Tiny, little, boy, 166a
 spark, great flame follows, 77a
 Tim, 578a
 Tip, star within the nether, 421b
 Tippecanoe, gallant old soldier
 of, 499a
 Tipped with a line of steel, 613a
 Tipperary, long way to, 878a
 Tipple, fishes that, in the deep,
 268a
 Tipple's aboard, 848b
 Tipped drink more fine, 482b
 Tippler leaning against the sun,
 646a
 Tips of middle fingers, 50a
 with silver, 135b
 Tipsy, always blind and often,
 499b
 dance and jollity, 247a
 Tip-tilted like the petal of a
 flower, 554b
 Tiptoe malices, 804a
 on misty mountain-tops, 137a
 stand a, 156b
 upon a little hill, 476b
 Tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes, 547a
 with all these, 205b
 Tire no labours, 336a
 of all creation, 536a
 open vowels, the ear, 311a
 'twill, 133a
 wind in a pneumatic, 754b
 Tired and sick of war, 613b
 business man, 967b
 child, lie down like a, 465a
 day of victory no one is, 1011a
 heart cease to palpitate, 525a

Tired her head, 1029b
 huddled masses, 742b
 little more, at close of day, 740b
 lovers never, of each other, 266a
 man to do, 830a
 my heart and I, 520a
 nature's sweet restorer, 305a
 of honest things, 962b
 of its pleasures, 404b
 of kings, 506a
 of London, 342a
 of tears and laughter, 694a
 player shuffles off the buskin, 535a
 thoughts to rest, 863a
 waves vainly breaking, 595b
 with labor of far travel, 35a
 wouldn't say so till he'd, 913b
 Tires, grief, more than anything, 665b
 self-mettle, him, 210b
 Tiresome, more, than pedagogue, 697a
 mouth, 722a
 Tirlin' at the window, 559a
 Tirra lirra by the river, 547b
 'Tis a vain and impotent thing, 8a
 one and the same nature, 55b
 true 'tis pity he is mad, 173b
 well said again, 210b
 Tissue of disconnected accidents, 642b
 of the life to be, 527a
 sweetly shaped, 947a
 Tistimony, pitch th', out th' win-
 dow, 833b
 Titanic, alley, of cypress, 545b
 like a, goes under, 995b
 Tithe, full, of gold, 591a
 of mint anise and cummin, 1054a
 Title and profit I resign, 299b
 death reads the, clear, 574b
 farced, 156a
 from a better man I stole, 750b
 gain'd no, 315b
 hang loose about him, 199a
 juster, 266b
 man's, to fame, 502a
 no other, than gentleman, 434a
 of respect, 149b
 pompous, 97b
 read my, clear, 303a
 successive, long and dark, 277a
 to the ocean, 97a
 true servant's, 526b
 Title-page, excels at a plan or, 353a
 Titles are shadows, 292a
 high though his, 414a
 power and pelf, 414a
 Titter w'en de stew is smokin'
 hot, 859b
 Tittle, one jot or one, 1050b
 Titwillow, sang willow, 685a
 To be or not to be, 174a
 help most beautiful verb, 740a
 the unknown God, 1059a
 your tents O Israel, 1028b
 Toad beneath the harrow, 813a
 I had rather be a, 188b
 in fun, 730b
 pour rose-water on a, 509b
 squat like a, 256a
 ugly and venomous, 159b
 worm to a, 714a
 Toad-eater, Pulteney's, 350a

Toast, grateful, 849b
 let the, pass, 382a
 milk, would do, 589a
 never had a piece of, 441a
 old time, which is golden, 679a
 that I want to give, 899a
 works down to the babies, 675b
 Tobacco, divine rare superexcel-
 lent, 223b
 for thy sake, 430b
 is a dirty weed, 975a
 is divine, 460b
 leave off, 429a
 nor spirits ever made appeal, 841b
 Road, 991a
 sublime, 460b
 Toch-a-way, me, me good Indian, 653b
 Tocsin of the soul, 459a
 Today, be wise, 298a
 call, his own, 39b, 278a
 clears, of past regrets, 532a
 doubts of, 922a
 experience of, 722b
 future lays down law of, 726a
 give me, 1011a
 good and happy, 419b
 I have dined, 39b
 I have liv'd, 278a
 in, already walks tomorrow, 432b
 is doctrine, 1001b
 isn't any other day, 659a
 it is our pleasure, 332b
 keep himself, for to-morrow, 105a
 lose, win to-morrow, 103b
 never do, 626b
 never jam, 658b
 oh weep no more, 636a
 speed, 114a
 that which you can do, 330b
 the road all runners come, 786a
 time is all, 412b
 tomorrow be, 525b
 voice of, 812a
 what have we done, 791a
 where our vanguard camps, 638a
 who goes alone can start, 589b
 will die tomorrow, 694a
 wiser, than yesterday, 321a
 work'st, for worthier things, 379b
 world is young, 738a
 yesterday, and forever, 1063b
 youth we can have but, 306b
 Today's achievement, 690a
 delight, 567a
 most indispensable, 813a
 Toddle, I'll, safely home, 937a
 Toe, boy who stubbed his, 540a
 clerical printless, 938a
 fill me from crown to, 195a
 light fantastic, 245a
 of frog, 198a
 of the peasant, 178b
 Toes, bells on her, 1017b
 first your, and then heels, 849a
 Pobble who has no, 582a
 rather have fingers than, 829a
 turn out your, 658a
 unplagu'd with corns, 134b
 walk on frozen, 847a
 warming her pretty little, 1018a
 Toga, vocal cords wrapped in a, 985a

Together, continue strong if they
 held, 58b
 dwell, in unity, 1037b
 hang, 331b
 it is not the being, 976a
 must they return, 672b
 we are something, 419b
 Togetherness, spaces in your, 924a
 Toil and not seek rest, 87b
 and slave for necessities, 739b
 and trouble, 198a
 and trouble of acquiring, 352a
 and work and earn bread, 538a
 blessing of earth is, 757a
 blood, tears and sweat, 869a
 boldest sons of, 628b
 bondsman's unrequited, 542a
 built without money or, 587b
 day for, 507a
 day's long, is past, 488a
 days with, 156a
 do ye not labour and, 1065a
 envy want, 336a
 ere the, be done, 583a
 govern those that, 354a
 horny hands of, 599b
 hunger nakedness, 484b
 in the years to be, 820b
 is the sire of fame, 17b
 isn't worth the, 813b
 leave what with his, he won, 276b
 not neither do they spin, 1051b
 o'er books, 308a
 of breath, 425b
 of dropping buckets, 364b
 on sad heart, 587b
 play to win or, to lose, 446b
 soweth here with, 427b
 strong, of grace, 202a
 till his hair turns gray, 759b
 time for extraordinary, 24b
 true leisure one with true, 583a
 uselessness of your, 821a
 verse sweetens, 352b
 war is, and trouble, 280a
 why this, and trouble, 403b
 Toild'd after him in vain, 335b
 rest forgot for which he, 205a
 Toilet, making one's, without mir-
 ror, 461a
 Toilet's not complete, 828b
 Toiling and moiling, 568b
 for spiritually indispensable, 474a
 labouring and, 428b
 upward in the night, 523b
 Toils, get into the enemy's, 11b
 others', despair to reach, 294a
 world and its, and cares, 564a
 worth all these, 35a
 Toilworn craftsman, 474a
 plain, woman, 744a
 Token of healthy characteristics, 514b
 Tokens of remembrance, 505b
 Toklas, Autobiography of Alice
 B., 877b
 Told, half was not, me, 1028b
 I, my love, 386a
 I, you so, 459b
 left half, 246b
 tale speeds best plainly, 128a
 tale that is, 1036a
 that I am loved, 596b
 them in rhyme, 427a
 well I, you so, 524b
 with bad intent, 388a

Toledo trusty, 238b
 Tolerable, lucky to get most, 28a
 render life, 325a
 third party, 589a
 Tolerance, for these ends practice,
 998a
 Tolerant of praises of others, 20a
 plains, 716a
 Tolerate the race, 737b
 Tolerated, error of opinion may
 be, 251a, 374b
 examination of, acts, 426a
 Toleration from the intolerant,
 924b
 one step from, to forgiveness,
 761b
 Toll for the brave, 365b
 let the bell, 544a
 me back from thee, 482a
 never asked for the, 485b
 Tollen the one bell only, 786a
 Tolls evening chime, 269a, 438a
 for whom the bell, 218a
 Tom bears logs into the hall,
 134a
 Bowling, 377a
 father brother, and myself,
 284b
 fool's errand, 345b
 loves best that calls me, 227a
 Macaulay, cocksure as, 436b
 Moore a health to thee, 456b
 Sawyer, Adventures of, 676b
 Thumb, 135a
 Tiddler's ground, 591a
 Tom the piper's son, 1017b
 with a bucket of whitewash,
 674b
 Tomb, Achilles', 459a
 by the side of the sea, 546a
 cold embraces of the, 4a
 gilded, of mediocre talent, 823a
 icy silence of the, 480a
 kings for such a, 244b
 Mausolos', 1007b
 monument without a, 219a
 more than royal, 52a
 of Callimachus, 29b
 of the Capulets, 361b
 'scape the, 39b
 sea made for his, 220a
 voice of nature cries from the,
 349a
 Tombs, cool, 898b
 from the, a doleful sound, 303a
 Tombstone, cannot read his, 655a
 white, 814b
 Tombstones never encourage livin',
 837a
 Tomlinson, naked soul of, 817b
 Tommy this an' Tommy that,
 818a
 Tittlemouse, 1020a
 Tucker, 1016a
 Tomnoddy, Lord, is thirty-four,
 638a
 Tomorrow a feather duster, 863b
 adventure of, 148b
 and tomorrow, 199b
 be today, 525b
 boast not thyself of, 1041a
 call progress, 497a
 change by, 438b
 defer not till, to be wise, 298a
 do thy worst, 39b, 278a
 dread of, 722b
 from one who comes, 507a
 give me today and take, 1011a
 gives her guest away, 781a

Tomorrow, heirs of, 711a
 herald of, 812a
 I do not worry about, 722a
 I may be myself, 532a
 'ill be the happiest time, 547a
 in today already walks, 432b
 jam, jam yesterday, 658b
 jaunt must be put off, 380a
 keep himself to-day for, 105a
 let him love, 304b
 lose today win, 103b
 morning, stand here until, 631a
 never leave that till, 330b
 never put off until, 828b
 not tonight, 568a
 oh 'twill never be, 412b
 our rear shall march, 638a
 purpose to regulate my room,
 338a
 realization of, 922a
 shall perhaps not do't, 225a
 souls dwell in house of, 924a
 take care of tomorrow, 509b
 think, will repay, 276a
 this no, hath, 216a
 to fresh woods, 249b
 today will die, 694a
 unborn, 532b
 we again embark, 38a
 we know nothing of, 419b
 what you can put off till, 626b
 will be a new day, 108b
 will be dying, 230b
 wisdom of, 743a
 Tomorrow's confusion, 690a
 falsar, 276a
 passer-by, 627a
 past, we are, 915a
 sun to thee may never rise,
 298a
 tangle, 532a
 Tomorrows, confident, 411a
 power o' faith in gert, 804a
 Tompkins, John, 442a
 Tom's, poor, a-cold, 192a
 Tom-it sang willow titwillow,
 685a
 Ton, trouble's a, 829b
 Tone, age gives, to violins, 638a
 antediluvian, 659b
 dwells in that mighty, 583a
 her every, is music's own, 499a
 of the company, 323a
 of world far from ours, 469a
 your wants and tastes down,
 611a
 Tones, sings in divers, 551b
 that call up all ghosts, 809b
 Tong, care heare that, 114b
 Tonge, diversite in writing of,
 79a
 Englisch sweet upon his, 79b
 kepe wel thy, 82b
 Tongs and the bones, 142a
 shovel and, 485b
 Tongue at will and yet never
 loud, 187a
 bear welcome in your, 195a
 began to hold her, 1014a
 braggart with my, 198b
 brings a several tale, 128b
 but a single, 1006b
 can no man tame, 1064a
 candied, lick pomp, 175b
 confuted by his conscience,
 243b
 could scarcely cry weep, 385a
 could utter the thoughts, 549b
 customs politics and, 629b

Tongue dropp'd manna, 253b
 edifies his ears, 311b
 fair words never hurt the, 92a
 falsehood of the, 373b
 flattering, 827a
 fluent, 381b
 give thy thoughts no, 171b
 good, in your head, 209b
 hanging your, out of the win-
 dow, 882a
 hath sworn, 17b
 heart thinks, speaks, 158a
 hide it under his, 1031a
 hold your, and let me love,
 215b
 in every wound of Caesar, 168b
 in her, is law of kindness, 1041b
 iron, of midnight, 143a
 is the clapper, 158a
 keep thy, from evil, 1034a
 Kilmer, 942a
 known in every clime, 491a
 let a fool hold his, 46b
 magic of the, 510a
 muscles of the, 84b
 must vent, 202b
 never hold her, a minute, 295b
 never repented that he held,
 46b
 nor heart cannot conceive, 196b
 nor speak with double, 506a
 not able to conceive, 142b
 of a slow, 1024a
 of dog, 198a
 of him that makes it, 134a
 of the dumb sing, 1046b
 old and bitter of, 825a
 or pen, 854a
 outvenoms worms of Nile, 204a
 pen is the, of the mind, 108a
 pen of a ready writer, 1034b
 poet with the coward's, 781a
 prompts, to deal in fiction, 308a
 rank, blossom into speech, 572b
 rendered in my mother, 506a
 richer than my, 190b
 rolls it under his, 292b
 sad words of, or pen, 527b
 satisfaction of the, 6a
 scholar's eye, sword, 175a
 shame's orator, 129a
 sharp, only edge tool, 446a
 shed a honeyed dew on the, 7a
 silk on his, 510b
 sin not with my, 1034a
 snakes with double, 142a
 so sharp, 810a
 so sweet a, 956b
 songs that found no, 528a
 soul lends the, vows, 172a
 sounds as a sullen bell, 152a
 speed of your, 157a
 that Shakespeare spake, 407b
 the servile fetters breaks,
 1000b
 though murder have no, 82b
 to persuade, 369a
 to wound us, 439b
 trippingly on the, 175a
 truth in every shepherd's, 110b
 understanding but no, 171a
 use of my oracular, 381a
 water-smooth under the, 994b
 when it an't a woman's, 576b
 when my, blabs, 163b
 wild, that have not thee in awe,
 816a
 win a woman with his, 132a
 woman with the serpent's, 781a

Tongued with fire, 945a
 Tongueless, good deed dying, 207b
 nightingale, 480b
 vigil, 691a
 Tongues, airy, 247a
 aspics', 189a
 called fools in all, x63a
 censure of sarcastic, 74a
 chapmen's, 132b
 fall'n on evil, 257a
 govern, with difficulty, 282a
 in trees, 159b
 kindreds people and, 1064b
 like as of fire, 1059a
 lovers', by night, 135b
 meddlesome, 557b
 noise of, and deeds, 546b
 of dying men, 138b
 of Judge Douglas and myself, 538a
 of men and angels, 1061a
 self-interest speaks all, 265a
 silence envious, 211b
 silent, of love, 104a
 silver-sweet lovers', 135b
 slanderous, 159a
 speak with other, 1059a
 stranger steps and, resound, 613a
 strife of, 1033b
 thousand several, 128b
 thousand, to allure him, 1013a
 to be shall rehearse, 206a
 translating it into all, 97b
 use own, 157a
 will have their talk, 104a
 woods have, 80b
 Tongue-tied, art made, 205b
 through some terror, 14a
 Tonic, hostile crowd like a, 953b
 Tonight, if I should die, 733a
 lie with thee, 137b
 tomorrow not, 568a
 Tonnage, damp, 982a
 Tons of explanation, 851b
 Too much of a good thing, 103b
 too late or, little, 957b
 too solid flesh would melt, 170b
 Took, all which I, from thee, 790a
 fresh apparel, 979a
 ill on Thursday, 1018b
 in strains, 248a
 my man Friday, 292a
 the bread and brake it, 97b
 the one less traveled by, 879b
 their solitary way, 259a
 to my heels, 32a
 up so gingerly, 131b
 we, off rather suddenly, 989a
 went an', the same as me, 821a
 Tool maker stacker of wheat, 898a
 mystery of that magic, 450a
 nor any of iron, 365a, 1028b
 scourge the, 712b
 Too-late, I am also called, 640b
 Too-long memories, 979a
 Tools, each is given a bag of, 730b
 give us the, 870a
 no jesting with edge, 225a
 of civilized table warfare, 970b
 of working our salvation, 239b
 sin has many, 536a
 teach nothing but to name, 238a
 these coppers were, 886a
 those they destine for their, 772b

Tools to those who use them best, 759b
 to work withal, 599b
 Toonerville trolley, 894a
 Tooth, age's, 147b
 and nail, 102a
 coltes, 81b
 defy the, of time, 305a
 dentist hangs out a gold, 445a
 every, more valuable than a diamond, 104b
 for tooth, 1025a
 mad dog's, 129b
 never shows a, 935a
 of time, 185b
 one, and it aching, 856b
 red in, and claw, 552b
 sweete, in his head, 112b
 who's had almost every, out, 564a
 Toothache, endure, 159a
 Toothpaste and the dandruff ads, 982a
 Toothpicks, vote for nothing but, 509a
 Tooth-point, where each, goes, 813a
 Toothsomest, old pippins, 119a
 Top, die at the, 297a
 French Revolution began at the, 628b
 full of direst cruelty, 195a
 looking at men at the, 811a
 o' the mornin', 736a
 of judgment, 184a
 of my bent, 176b
 of my head were taken off, 649a
 of sovereignty, 483a
 of that delight, 603b
 of the cliff, 701a
 rise to the, of the tree, 682a
 tower that never shakes, 76b
 whips his taxed, 418a
 Topgallants and mainsails of stone, 858b
 Top-hat, famous high, 903a
 Topic preemtorily forbidden, 505b
 Topics, just admission of, 431b
 Topless towers of Ilium, 123b
 Topmost apple, 8b
 Topping, you look so, 389a
 Topples round the dreary west, 551b
 Tops close against the sky, 488a
 fires proud, 139a
 fruit-tree, 135b
 Topsy-turvy close, 638b
 lie turned, 641a
 Torch, bright, and a casement, 482b
 we throw the, 860b
 when once wasted, 520b
 Torch-bearing outrider, 718b
 Torches, light my candle from their, 224a
 of martyrdom, 375a
 Tore hell's concave, 253a
 themselves apart, 854a
 Tories, redcoats and, 358b
 Torment, dark with, and with tears, 591b
 delicious, 502a
 I am in, 35b
 measure of our, 819a
 no greater, than envy, 41a
 no, touch them, 1065b
 of the novelist, 718a

Torment, power we give another to, us, 510b
 the sight of it is, 635a
 Tormenting himself with his prickles, 488b
 personal identity, 434a
 Torments lie in the small circle, 298b
 of grief you endured, 507a
 vague dread that, 516b
 Torn book, my life is a, 653a
 frayed and soiled and, 695a
 me and I bleed, 454a
 tattered and, 1020b
 Torpedo, pen becomes a, to him, 339a
 Torpedoed, life is, 995b
 Torpedoes, damn the, 495b
 Torpid in old age, 342a
 Torrent of a downward age, 327b
 of darkness, 909b
 of his fate, 336a
 of verbiage, 857a
 so the loud, 354a
 tempest and whirlwind of passion, 175a
 Torrents, blood in, pour in vain, 774a
 books in, run, 287a
 motionless, 423a
 Torrid or the frozen zone, 236b
 Tortoise has an arbitrary stomach, 351a
 near the winning post, 11a
 we called him, 657a
 Torture, hum of human cities, 453b
 mental and physical, 727b
 not again, 468a
 not to be spoken to, 940a
 one poor word, 278a
 suspense in news is, 260b
 Tortured mind, heal the, 471b
 with history, 982a
 Torturing hour, 347b
 Tory, bitter Whig or, sour, 296a
 Toss him to my breast, 233b
 Tossed by the storm, 19a
 the dog, 1020b
 upon cloudy seas, 909b
 Tossing aloft, 772a
 his mane of snows, 690a
 sea of cause and theory, 868a
 their heads, 409a
 Tost, in various clouds are, 332b
 Total eclipse without hope of day, 259b
 neglect and oblivion, 431a
 Totalitarian and obscurantist, 954b
 Tothir out it went, 78b
 Tots sang Ring-a-rosie, 798b
 Totter, now we maun, down John, 392b
 off to bed and go to sleep, 846a
 Tottering and feeble and unspied, 566b
 Touch a hundred flowers, 962b
 as sweet as I could bear, 880b
 at a, I yield, 550b
 closer than, 829a
 dares not put it to the, 262b
 drops out of, 876a
 fathom-line never, 149b
 fear not to, the best, 111a
 furs to, 938b
 hands with those that stay, 707a
 him not and torture not, 468a
 I could almost, 829b

Touch lips and part with tears, 693b
 me and no minister so sore, 319b
 my country's mind, 897b
 needs no other, 218b
 nor lose the common, 820b
 not taste not, 1063a
 nothing can, him further, 197b
 of a vanish'd hand, 549b
 of earth, 555a
 of earthly years, 405b
 of fate, 897a
 of love and pride, 773a
 of madness, 48a
 of nature makes world kin, 182a
 of the hand, 879b
 of the one, 797a
 our country, 364a
 pitch, 158a
 ponderable to our, 826b
 puts it not unto the, 262b
 shivering-sweet to the, 936a
 soiled by any outward, 72b
 spider's, 102b
 strives to, the starre, 92a
 tenderest, 102b
 that I might, that cheek, 135a
 that's scarcely felt or seen, 322b
 the sacred fire, 854b
 upon a corpse, lays not its, 13b
 us gently time, 451a
 utmost thread, 102b
 Touch'd by the thorns, 438a
 spirits not finely, 183b
 tender stops, 249b
 Touched, hearts were, with fire, 708b
 highest point, 211a
 me gently in his race, 383b
 nothing he did not adorn, 337b
 whoso, his finger, 1014b
 with boiling water, 50a
 Touches a hair of yon gray head, 528a
 a tender spot, 731a
 adorns whatever he, 324a
 embellishing, of probability, 788a
 first string the musician, 274b
 of sweet harmony, 147a
 pollutes whate'er it, 464b
 the heart of nations, 512b
 this touches a man, who, 610b
 turning to gold all it, 638b
 Toucheth pitch, 158a
 Touching ballad, theme of the, 464a
 earth with rest, 711a
 imaginations, other folk, 66b
 them they vanish, 424b
 Touchstone by which to try serv-
 ices, 375a
 man's true, 228a
 of sincerity, 370b
 Touchy testy pleasant fellow, 300a
 vindictive and, fellow, 58b
 Tough and devilish sly, 578b
 as a steak, 973b
 but nervous race, 940b
 damn', bullet to chew, 818b
 morsels to swallow, 727b
 statements interesting but, 677a
 wedge, 45b
 we're old and, 564b
 world, rack of this, 194a
 worm in your little inside, 685a
 Tough-gristled, ear so, 574b

Tough-minded, stronger or more, 987a
 Toujours gai, 894b
 Toun, rins through the, 559a
 Tounge give faire words, 92a
 Tourist, vagabond when rich
 called, 876b
 worthy, 687a
 Tourists, watched the, 964b
 Tout passe tout casse tout lasse, 1010b
 Toves, brillig and slithy, 657b
 Tow row row row row, 1004b
 Towels, clean, not kept in bath-
 room, 843a
 Tower and town, 212b
 build a, 153a
 gloomy shadowed, 753b
 in the Rhine, 426a
 inaccessible, of the past, 603a
 intending to build a, 1057a
 moutheth a loftier, 13b
 of ivory, 903b, 1044b
 of strength, 128b, 553b
 proud, in the town, 544a
 Roland to dark, came, 192a
 stand like a firm, 76a
 Tower'd citadel, 201a
 cities please us, 245b
 Towering falcons, hopes like, 293b
 genius disdains, 537a
 height, oaks of, 336b
 in her pride of place, 197a
 in the confidence, 339b
 passion, 179b
 Towers above her sex, 299b
 along the steep, 432b
 and battlements, 245a
 and castles, 967b
 and ships are nothingness, 15a
 cloud-capp'd, 210a
 dwell upon ivory, 937b
 fall, 19a
 imperial, of Troy, 312b
 in, such as these, 599b
 indorsed with, 259a
 ivory, 823a
 looked its stately, upon, 615a
 of the silences, 959b
 topless, of Ilium, 123b
 two, of sail, 595a
 ye antique, 347b
 ye be in lofty, 1070a
 To-witta-woo, 213a
 Town, all around the, 798b
 atheist, 985a
 cannot complete her soul, 902b
 common talk of the, 284a
 country in, 52b
 credit in ilka, 417a
 dark water-wandered, 994b
 dear damn'd distracting, 313a
 distressed and forsaken, 285a
 drain, leave Oxford by the, 730a
 drunkard, 985a
 estate, his country and his, 911b
 flowers of the, 992b
 garden of shut-eye, 747a
 hot time in the old, 808a
 is at her twinkling feet, 955a
 lighter than vanity, 274b
 little, of Bethlehem, 669b
 London is a man's, 757a
 man made the, 121a, 364a
 never go down to end of, 918a
 poor little one-horse, 674b
 sent them out of, 1015a
 several ways meet in one, 154b

Town, spreading of the hideous, 667a
 strongest castle tower and, 212b
 tavern in the, 1004b
 that boasts inhabitants, 524a
 that made thinking feel, 957a
 this little, again, 970b
 townsman of a stiller, 786a
 white-wall'd, 619b
 worth a month in, 649b
 Town-crier spoke my lines, 175a
 Town-meeting days, 498b
 Towns, burning, and ruined swains, 362a
 seven wealthy, 227a
 taken more, with words, 222b
 where the plots hold more, 787b
 Townsman of a stiller town, 786a
 Tow'r, yonder ivy-mantled, 348a
 Towser sent me by a surgeon, 284b
 Toy dog is covered with dust, 747a
 eye shall light upon some, 165a
 foolish thing was but a, 166a
 friend nor a, 602a
 religion a childish, 123b
 sells eternity to get, 131b
 Toy'd and kiss'd, 308b
 Toyle, sleepe after, 113a
 Toys, all is but, 197a
 and his empty chair, 643b
 colored, 797a
 for your delight, 752a
 of age, 317b
 pleasures are but, 221a
 time's, are divine, 627b
 Trace and find out the truth, 54a
 boldest painters cannot, 303b
 Grecian chisel, 415a
 noble dust of Alexander, 178b
 river whose course we, 463b
 the situation, 353a
 Traceable to love of praise, 605b
 Traced lives of good men, 411b
 Traces, in the, lead 'em, 601a
 winter's, 691a
 Tracing of a portal, 906a
 Tracings of eternal light, 394b
 Track, around the ancient, 639a
 facing on the single, 686b
 horses' feet and the wheel, 588b
 Trackless seas, 610a
 way, as birds their, 566b
 Track-mark of an ancient crime, 15a
 Tract and sentimental stage, 927a
 untrodden, for intellect, 669b
 Trade, celebrity in politics or, 505a
 commonly called the slave, 329b
 dreadful, 192b
 exercised his father's, 273b
 follow far-fatiguing, 351b
 free, in ideas, 710a
 free, is not a principle, 512a
 free, one of the greatest bless-
 ings, 491b
 half a, and half an art, 794a
 heel of the north-east, 815a
 homely slighted shepherd's, 248b
 how is your, Aquarius, 927b
 in the luxuries of life, 642b
 instrument of, and commerce, 666b
 Irish poets learn you, 88a
 literature as a, 424b
 love the little, 67a
 nothing but to, with them, 370b

Trade of a prude, 497b
 of critic most degraded, 680a
 of lying, 52b
 of using words, 752b
 serve his time to every, 452a
 those who drive a, 751a
 two of a, never agree, 7a, 638b
 Trades, critic most degraded of, 680a
 except what, can give, 575a
 signs indicative of, 445a
 tradesmen and customers, 429a
 ugliest of, 509b
 Tradesman has taken to wearing it, 739b
 must have patience, 329b
 Tradesmen, becomes none but, 208b
 how ye, 683b
 trades, and customers, 429a
 Tradition, blind, 39b
 bourgeois, of Victorian age, 973a
 cannot be inherited, 943b
 desert the, 501a
 finally becomes holy, 726a
 grows more venerable, 726a
 history, and custom, 971a
 wears a snowy beard, 527b
 youth is their oldest, 769a
 Traffic, green, light, 956b
 of Jacob's ladder, 790b
 present-day, conditions, 882b
 strange how it collects, 753a
 Trafficked for strange webs, 701b
 Tragedies finished by a death, 458a
 inferior to true, 830b
 two, in this world, 768b
 Tragedy can afford to be sincere, 830b
 comedy through my pages, 706b
 commonplace people dislike, 896a
 death is always a, 779a
 fate has written a, 877a
 gorgeous, 246a
 I will write you a, 974b
 life untouched by, 797b
 of a man who has found him-
 self out, 792b
 of love is indifference, 875b
 of the age, 840b
 play is the, man, 544b
 there is his, 784a
 this I call, 474a
 to be out of society, 769a
 to those that feel, 350a
 Tragedy, go litel myn, 79a
 Tragic, bright, thing, 648a
 house with nobody in it, 671b
 in, life no villain need be, 639a
 muse first trod the stage, 313a
 years, erect beneath the, 774a
 Trail a-winding, 952a
 held true, 815a
 hit the dusty, 901b
 neither will go from the, 815b
 of the book, 756b
 of the serpent, 441a
 Trailing clouds of glory, 408b
 garments of the night, 520b
 in cool stream thy fingers, 621a
 Train, caught the, she said she
 would, 754a
 filled the temple, 1045b
 for ill and not for good, 785b
 I wouldn't take, 962b

Train, jumps into, after it has
 started, 807a
 knitting the loose, 248a
 love a, 178a
 me not with thy note, 129a
 of stars, 742a
 of unforeseen circumstances,
 371a
 shaves and takes a, 984b
 something sensational to read
 in the, 769a
 starry, 256a
 starve the numerous, 289a
 up a child, 1040b
 waiting for that delusive, 625b
 who follows in His, 445b
 world and her, were hurled,
 272a
 Train-attendant, nor for a, 391a
 Train'd in exercise and art, 22b
 Training is everything, 678a
 live and thrive without, 560a
 makes men good, 27a
 muscular, of a philosopher, 64b
 musical, a potent instrument,
 24a
 prize fighters out of, 801a
 wonderful, for girls, 957a
 Training-school for making first-
 class men, 611a
 Trains, ever' time de, pass, 988b
 roaring o' the, 859b
 trolley that meets all the, 894a
 Trait, unhappy poverty has no
 worse, 62b
 Traitor, brazen forehead of every,
 662a
 Caesar hated the, 53a
 hated a, 279a
 loves His, well, 704b
 wine's a, not to trust, 758a
 Traitorous thieves, 84a
 Traitorously corrupted the youth,
 125b
 Traitors, doubts are, 183b
 fears do make us, 198b
 hate, and treason love, 279a
 will escape detection, 860a
 Trammel up the consequence, 195b
 Trammels of the world, 434a
 Tramp alone from wakin'-time to
 doss, 896a
 tramp tramp the boys, 613a
 Trample an empire down, 730a
 bad laws under their feet, 562b
 light doth, on my days, 272a
 on the rights of others, 538a
 rights I, under foot, 662a
 Trampled and beaten, 523b
 requires to be, 653a
 Trampling on the feelings, 978b
 out the vintage, 597b
 Trampilings of three conquests,
 241b
 Trances, all my days are, 544a
 Tranquil and steady dedication,
 986b
 lead a, life, 67a
 mind, 66b
 mind, farewell the, 188b
 solitude, I love, 468b
 spirit, 215a
 Tranquillity, after noise, 667a
 chaos remembered in, 971b
 emotion recollected in, 406a
 frigid, 336b
 insure domestic, 376a
 religion is powerless to bestow,
 508a

Tranquillity thou better name,
 423a
 Transatlantic commentator, 493a
 Transcend our own convictions,
 709b
 Transcendent capacity for taking
 trouble, 476a
 Transcribed, better remembered
 than what is, 337a
 word for word, 49a
 Transcription, harmonic, 954a
 Transfer of property, 974a
 to those we mistrusted, 22b
 Transference of bones, 942b
 Transfigures the wretched, 497a
 you and me, 597b
 Transfiguring, sweetening and,
 power, 728b
 Transform ourselves into beasts,
 188a
 shatter and, us, 728b
 Transform'd into a strumpet's fool,
 200a
 Transformed to devils, 74a
 Transforms old print, 364a
 strength into right, 344a
 Transgress, for piece of bread
 man will, 1041b
 Transgressing, kept the law by,
 251a
 Transgression, lay not, 147b
 where no law is no, 1059b
 Transgressor, reprobation brought
 upon, 20a
 Transgressors, way of, is hard,
 1039a
 Transient chaste as morning dew,
 281a
 feeling is quick and, 570b
 fragrance, flowers of, 336b
 most, of passions, 765b
 opportunity, 378b
 sorrows simple wiles, 409a
 triumphs of might are, 667b
 Transition, what seems so is, 523a
 Transitoriness of all things, 514b
 Transitory nature of buttons, 707b
 Translated from despotism to lib-
 erty, 374a
 into whose language his can be,
 501a
 thou art, 142a
 Translating it into all tongues, 97b
 Translation is at best an echo,
 500b
 is no translation, 857a
 mistake in the, 294a
 no literal, can be just, 313b
 Translucent, cool, wave, 248a
 Translunary, brave, things, 122b
 Transmit name to posterity, 446a
 the Preludes, 943a
 Transmitted effluence can not die,
 468b
 Transmitter of a foolish face, 327a
 Transom of a merchant brig, 505a
 Transparent, walk, 441a
 Transport, from the, you look
 damn well, 762b
 Transportation, history of, 950b
 Transports of a British muse,
 290b
 Tranter Reuben, 705a
 Trap, cannot lay a, for it, 650b
 moment before it's ripe, 386b
 Trapeze, flying, 700b
 Trappings and the suits of woe,
 170b
 external, 709a

Traps gins and pitfalls, 564b
 Trash, money is, 214b
 who steals my purse steals, 188a
 Travail, labor for my, 181a
 Travaileth in pain together, 1060a
 Travaille, myn be the, 80b
 Travel along with a friend and a
 song, 893a
 by land or by water, 297a
 from Dan to Beersheba, 346b
 hopefully is better, 749b
 if I should ever, 962a
 in distant lands, 739a
 is a part of education, 120b
 not to go anywhere but to go,
 749a
 on life's common way, 407b
 ought to soften prejudices, 637a
 pleasure of, 739a
 road we must, 532b
 that of old, 226b
 the open road, 609a
 tired with labor of far, 35a
 with velocity, 19b
 without my diary, 769a
 Traveled a good deal in Concord,
 589a
 a short while towards the sun,
 995a
 for more 'n a day, 852a
 took the one less, by, 879b
 Traveler came by silently, 386a
 curious, from Lima, 493a
 from an antique land, 465a
 from New Zealand, 492b
 from whose bourn no, returns,
 174b
 has a right to relate, 370a
 like myself, 493a
 now spurs the lated, 197b
 sorrowful, 353a
 swiftest, 589b
 Travelers, mariners, magazines of
 myth, 893b
 must be content, 160a
 Traveleth, he that, into a coun-
 try, 120b
 Traveling all the same pace, 533b
 expense and fatigue of, 107b
 flake of snow, 647b
 so it is in, 342a
 use of, 338b
 Travell, thought the, long, 114b
 Travell'd in the realms of gold,
 477a
 life's dull round, 341b
 Trav-el-lerr, guide the, his way,
 676a
 Travel's sake, travel for, 749a
 Travels, contemplation of, 162b
 fastest who travels alone, 588a
 he who, with another, 589b
 in a strait so narrow, 182a
 motives of our, 65b
 ranged like him that, 206b
 the fastest, 819b
 the world over, 756b
 time, in divers paces, 162a
 Traverse may the poorest take,
 647a
 Tray Blanch and Sweetheart, 192b
 poor dog, 432b
 Trays, cheap tin, 896b
 Treacherous bait, 158a
 brittle, bright streets, 968b
 stab, 773a
 Treachery and ruinous disorders,
 190b
 friend without, 660a

Treachery, loved, 279a
 Treach'rous inclination, 391b
 Treacle, fly that sips, is lost, 308b
 Tread a way none trod before,
 825a
 all that, the globe, 470b
 another's heel, 178a
 beneath our feet, 523b
 but I with mournful, 610a
 close behind him, 422a
 ever so airy a, 554a
 in air, 5a
 in the footsteps, 333b
 lightly she is near, 767a
 long way I must, alone, 470b
 on another year, 688b
 on classic ground, 298b
 on my dreams, 825b
 rush in and fear to, 801b
 safely into the unknown, 881b
 shore where he would, 126b
 upon my patience, 149b
 where angels fear to, 312a
 who would, again the scene,
 413a
 Treading on my tail, 657a
 Treads alone some banquet-hall,
 440a
 Caesar, the deck, 51a
 on heels of spring, 39b
 on high, 263a
 on it so light, 131a
 primrose path of dalliance, 171b
 Treason against the United States,
 376a
 and a stratagem, 473b
 bloody, flourish'd, 168b
 Caesar loved the, 53a
 can peep, 178a
 commit, nor be outlawed, 110b
 confess to, murder arson, 811a
 convicted of, 376a
 doth never prosper, 48a
 gunpowder, and plot, 1000a
 has done his worst, 197b
 hate traitors and, love, 279a
 if this be, 368b
 last temptation is greatest,
 944b
 love grows bitter with, 693a
 never committed, 86b
 to go with the drift, 879a
 trusted like fox, 151b
 Treasonous malice, 197a
 Treasons, fit for, stratagems spoils,
 147a, 473b
 Treasure, a witty woman is a,
 639b
 found a, 1066a
 gold and, 346b
 hazel-switch for discovery of,
 823b
 men call, 601b
 miser's, 247b
 precious, of eyesight, 134b
 preserve it as your chiefest,
 848a
 purest, mortal times, 138a
 rich the, 280a
 shalt have, in heaven, 1053b
 squandering of my country's,
 561b
 what a, hadst thou, 174a
 where your, is, 1051b
 without stealth, 110a
 Treasured, embalmed and, 250b
 Treasures, bee's collected, sweet,
 350a
 fetched my sea-born, 503a

Treasures, hath he not always,
 friends, 423b
 human heart has hidden, 586b
 in heaven, 1051b
 lay not up, 1051a
 learn the extent of your, 699a
 moths will not corrupt, 960a
 rich in, of her own, 278b
 three, love light and thoughts,
 423b
 up a wrong, 457a
 Treat a thing as dogs do the Nile,
 48b
 friend as if he might become
 enemy, 44b
 gives a child a, 896a
 great men as lunatics, 48a
 if met where any bar is, 706a
 politics and morality apart,
 700a
 poor wretch with a bottle, 293a
 subject they, best, 723b
 Treated with special kindness,
 932a
 Treaties, life of most great, 812a
 Treatise, at a dismal, rouse, 199b
 of natural education, 344b
 on geometry, 405a
 Treatment, humane, may raise up
 one, 617b
 one, may serve for all, 495a
 use, to help sick, 21b
 Treats, death, us all alike, 680a
 Treaty, disposed by conquest or,
 25a
 serves for ten or twenty years,
 811b
 Treble, childish, 161b
 double and, reason, 596b
 that million, 230b
 Tree, almond, shall flourish, 1043b
 ancestral, 534b, 805a
 appearing above the snow, 369b
 as leaves grow on the, 824a
 at my window, 881a
 becomes the greenest oak, 853a
 bespangling herb and, 231a
 billboard lovely as a, 989b
 birds still hopping on the, 750a
 by a river, 685a
 calico, 581a
 climb the, our Lord to see,
 1000b
 crumpetty, 581b
 defence of our Liberty, 370a
 dies plant another, 334a
 do these things in a green, 105b
 does not plant, for himself,
 651a
 fair limbs of the, 694b
 flame of the maple, 928b
 for one that makes a, 733b
 forbidden, 251b
 friendship a sheltering, 425a
 gathers fruit from every, 780b
 gave me of the, 258b
 give me my hollow, 320a
 green bay, 1034a
 greenwood, 160a
 heard of the sugar-plum, 747a
 I shall be like that, 297a
 knock on a, 788b
 known by his fruit, 1052b
 lone sky-pointing, 622b
 mahogany, 563b
 middle, and highest, 255a
 never loved a, or flower, 441a
 north side of a, 968a
 of deepest root, 371b

Tree of diabolical knowledge,
380b
of knowledge, 1021b
of liberty must be refreshed,
374a
of liberty only grows, 384a
of life, 1021b, 1022a
of life the middle tree, 255a
only God can make a, 936b
part of a living, 968a
peach from the, 386a
planted by rivers of water,
1032a
planted by the waters, 1048a
poem lovely as a, 936a
rise to the top of the, 682a
shadow of a, 717b
shady cypress, 649b
shake the, of life itself, 846a
she gave me of the, 1022a
singing in the amfulula, 747b
slow deep, 968b
spare that, 408b
starry, eternity, 708b
still our, is there, 622b
thou the, and I the flower, 683b
too happy happy, 478a
'twas on a, they slew Him, 717a
under the greenwood, 491a
vine and fig, 1067a
where is a common, 936a
which did not know the love,
267b
will be monument enough, 886b
Tree's inclined, as twig is bent,
314a
Trees, all the, are brown, 599a
all the, are green, 598b
among the gusty, 909b
and fields tell me nothing, 316b
and flowers and watercraft,
611b
and men and grass, 605a
and mountain-tops, 210b
and plants, ties us to, 98b
Arabian, 190b
are brown, 988a
beneath the, 409a
green gits back in the, 745b
grow and hills tower, 939b
he plants, to benefit, 31a
high in tufted, 245a
in their blooming, 781a
like leaves on, 4b
loftiest, fall and perish, 19a
lopped and cut grow again, 54a
loveliest of, the cherry, 785a
maddens me, 942a
men as, walking, 1056a
more, and larger blown down,
603a
most shy and ladylike of, 600a
my books, 161b
New England, 979a
of the Lord full of sap, 1036b
old, hats coats and things, 953a
old, used to people, 979b
on either hand, 750b
quiet, 890b
rest under shade of the, 979b
root of the, 1056b
seemed more resigned, 885b
seventeen, from the zoo, 985a
she can be silent as the, 841a
tall ancestral, 469b
that grow so fair, 820b
that would march, 903b
thin, in a city square, 875a
tongues in, 159b

Trees upturn darkness and worms,
477b
walk'd among the ancient, 386b
walking with the, 891a
wonder about the, 880a
you lover of, 568b
Tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre, 608a
three-toed, 854a
Treetops, whispering, 796a
Trelawny, shall, die, 509a
Tremble, angels, while they gaze,
349b
at the word of the Lord, 273b
blood that does not, 76b
for my country, 373b
keepers of the house shall,
1043b
let Sporus, 319a
like a guilty thing, 408b
made earth to, 1046a
made Olympus, 6a
my firm nerves shall never, 198a
sail-yards, 117a
to win the hand of woman, 514a
under her feet, 554a
Trembled underneath her banks,
166a
with fear at your frown, 597a
Trembler in the world's storm-
troubled sphere, 592a
Tremblers, boding, learn'd to
trace, 356a
Trembles as he writes, 310b
in the breast, 413a
to a lily, 703b
Trembling cold in ghastly fears,
386a
from its birth, 649b
hope, repose in, 349b
hoping ling'ring, 312a
I smite the lyre, 974b
rejoice with, 1032a
seized with a rosy, 842b
tear stands, in her eye, 6a
Tremendous lie of sleep, 968b
object of creation, 357a
outsider, 953b
Tremulous beliefs agonized hopes,
838b
cadence slow, 622a
Trenchant blade Toledo trusty,
238b
Trencher-friends, 203b
Trencher-man, valiant, 157a
Trenches, dig deep, 204b
Trespassers, downtrod by many,
12b
Trespasses against duty, 359a
forgive us all our, 922b
Tresses, fair, ensnare, 312a
like the morn, 248a
long bright, 660b
withered cheek and, gray, 413a
Trewe as stiel, 78b
Trial by juries, 374b
democracy is on, 732a
fiery, through which we pass,
540a
for crimes against peace, 959b
future great national, 541b
of everything before arms, 32a
truth is the, of itself, 218b
Trials of abounding wealth, 763b
of life are nearly done, 699b
Triangles, encouraging, to break
out, 866b
Triangular, oblong into the, 418b
person in square hole, 418a
Tribal lays, 817a

Tribe, abhorrd that senseless,
106a
badge of our, 144a
cynic, 888b
highly respectable, 1005a
may his, increase, 448a
of fops, 190b
richer than all his, 190b
touchy, of poets, 41b
were God Almighty's gentlemen,
777a
Tribe's hands, feed out of your,
821b
Tribes of Israel, 281b
savage, pursue their game, 382b
that slumber in its bosom, 470b
two mighty, 459b
Tribune, Chicago responsible for
Chicago, 941b
Tribute, bring my, to his grave,
414a
laid all nature under, 396b
not one cent for, 377b
of a sigh, 773b
passing, of a sigh, 349a
to whom tribute is due, 1060b
vain, of a smile, 413b
Tributes he pays to life, 976a
Trice, change in a, 692a
Trick, but get the, 677b
confidence, still running, 953b
little by little does the, 11a
Nick Machiavel had ne'er a,
104a, 239b
of English nation, 152b
of singularity, 165b
of truth, 892b
when in doubt win the, 302a
wins the, 704a
worth two, 150a
Tricked by the British into war,
861b
Tricking and stopping, 946b
Trickled through my head, 659a
Trick's, when the long, over, 896a
Tricks by sleight of hand, 298a
fantastic, before heaven, 184b
fox has many, 7b
hath strong imagination, 142b
his beams, 249b
in plain and simple faith, 168b
that are vain, 686b
ugly yahoo, 902b
vanity plays lurid, 772b
where be his tenures and, 178b
Trident and dolphins, 904a
flatter Neptune for his, 202b
Tried a little failed much, 753a
all the week to be good, 398b
can't drop it if I, 819a
Christian ideal not, 852a
friend I have valued and, 438b
hard to do the right, 689b
to live without him, 213a
to play Mozart, 955b
we have never, it, 984a
when he is, 1064a
without consent been only, 226a
Tries for great objects, 55b
no one knows till he, 46a
Trifle, at ev'ry, scorn to take of-
fence, 311a
bluer, skies are a, 862b
careless, 194b
love can, with itself, 132a
of wives, 144b
think naught a, 305a
Trifles, dispense with, 180a
law is not concerned with, 1010a

Trifles light as air, 188b
 make sum of human things, 376b
 make the sum of life, 579b
 make up the happiness, 650b
 unconsidered, 208a
 win us with honest, 194b
 Trifling appointments, 514b
 favors, not won by, 561a
 or so mean, 442b
 points, 436b
 Trigger, draw the, at his death, 339a
 Trills her thick-warbled notes, 259b
 Trim array, 410a
 dress'd in all his, 206b
 gardens, 246a
 in gallant, 350a
 meadows, with daisies pied, 245a
 reckoning, 151b
 Trimmed in silence, 58b
 Trimming, while the bonnet is, 687b
 Trinity, blessed, 445b
 House, 284b
 Trio, great historic, 920b
 Trip and fall, tho' he, 551a
 come and, it as you go, 245a
 our fearful, is done, 610a
 pleasure, up to the pole, 707a
 slip for an eight cent fare, 645a
 time to enjoy a European, 828b
 words, about him, 250a
 Triple pillar of the world, 200a
 steel, 254a
 ways to take, 815a
 Tripoli, shores of, 1004b
 Tripped the light fantastic, 999a
 Tripping where the bright streams play, 636a
 Trippingly on the tongue, 175a
 Trips down the street, 955a
 on the green, 484b
 trochee, 423b
 Trissotin, half Mithridates half, 493b
 Triton blow his wreathed horn, 410a
 of the minnows, 202a
 Triumph and defeat, 525b
 few men ever know, 987b
 in redeeming love, 383a
 learning's, 335b
 meet with, and disaster, 820b
 more glorious the, 370b
 of hope over experience, 340b
 of principles, 771b
 of the skies, 334b
 over all mischance, 126b
 over gravitation, 728a
 past the grand stand in sweep-
 ing, 511b
 pedestaled in, 573b
 pursue the, 318a
 ride in, over mischance, 126b
 what, hark what pain, 621a
 without glory, 243a
 wrong would, 575b
 Triumphal arch that fill'd the sky, 433a
 arches, 312b
 Triumphant, bound with, sea, 139a
 condescension, 973a
 death his dart shook, 258b
 defeats more, than victories, 98a
 in this faith I live, 844b
 joyful and, 1009b

Triumphant o'er our fears, 523a
 Triumph'd, Jehovah has, 440b
 Triumphed, we have, 705a
 Triumphant, joy and love, 254b
 over death and chance, 249b
 over the kings and aces, 958a
 Triumphs, conquests glories,
 spoils, 167b
 of might are transient, 667b
 philosophy, over past evils, 264b
 raise your joys and, high, 334a
 win glorious, 778b
 Trivial fond records, 173a
 occurrences, 878a
 people should muse, 931a
 personalities decomposing, 923a
 poor and, rich and rare, 863a
 round, 464a
 skirmish fought near Marathon, 972b
 their differences are, 339b
 things, contests rise from, 312a
 things, worry over, 914a
 Trochee trips, 423b
 Trod by rocky ledge, 795b
 down to the pit have, 890a
 gladly into the night, 881b
 nearer to God's altar, 263a
 on shoe of leather, 104a
 through life before, 413a
 tragic muse first, the stage, 313a
 upon eggs, 224a
 upon neat's leather, 166a
 Trodden, crushed or, 120a
 gold, 253a
 out, little fire quickly, 127a
 paths of men, 467b
 the winepress, 1047b
 Troilus mounted Trojan walls, 146b
 Trolley, Toonerville, 894a
 Trollope, Anthony, 744a
 Troop and muster and assail, 963a
 farewell the plumed, 189a
 Troops hoist the colors, 907b
 led by the Czar, 1005a
 of error, 240a
 of solemn people, 972b
 put myself at head of my, 399b
 Trope, out there flew a, 238a
 Trophies, all their, pass away, 699b
 among her cloudy, 483a
 and dead things, 226a
 by blood-stained steel, 375a
 gold nails to hang, on, 600a
 raise, to thee, 266b
 unto enemies of truth, 240a
 Tropic, try, for your balm, 971a
 under the, is our language, 242a
 Tropics, pass both, 213b
 zones and meridian lines, 659b
 Trot all day, 331a
 half the time, sideways, 989b
 Troth, break my, 132a
 time trieth, 94a
 Trots, time, 162a
 Troubl'd mind, tumors of a, 12b
 Trouble, a trouble is a, 914a
 capacity for taking, 334a, 476a
 comforting thought in time of, 895a
 concerns the sky, 51a
 deaf heaven, 205a
 deliver him in time of, 1034a
 did not borrow, 589a
 double toil and, 198a
 enough in his own mind, 264a
 enough of its own, 754a

Trouble, forget things that, us
 now, 661b
 full of, 1030b
 greatest, of my life, 596a
 here where all, seems riot, 693b
 is what you make it, 829b
 kindness in another's, 661b
 love made, 804b
 making the others, 269b
 man is born unto, 1030a
 mine were of, 787a
 more, than he is worth, 766b
 of liking them, 428a
 our days begin with, 1000b
 out of King Charles's head, 579a
 possessors of genius into, 672a
 present help in, 1034b
 progress is, and care, 378a
 ready when, came, 787a
 remedy for every, 30a
 running any country, 895a
 somewhat late to, 661b
 supreme capacity for taking, 672a
 the seas with oars, 36b
 those who borrow, 904a
 'tis my presence that, ye, 125a
 to find the right thing to say, 764a
 toil and, of acquiring, 352a
 useful, of the rain, 554b
 war is toil and, 280a
 weighty with nothing but, 911b
 wherever there's Kellys, 734b
 why this toil and, 403b
 wine to drown, in, 805a
 with his wife, 763b
 world of, and time, 573b
 your, is their trouble, 940a
 Troubled fountain, 130b
 I am, 940a
 laughter of time, 913a
 let not your heart be, 1058b
 meteor to the, air, 525b
 mind be stranger to thee, 232a
 my mind is, 182a
 my relations, at me, 273a
 no more was by it, 564a
 sea of the mind, 479a
 the captain's mind, 714b
 the gold gateways, 790a
 to see my wife forced, 284b
 waters, fish in, 292b
 with thick-coming fancies, 199a
 women is like a fountain, 130b
 Trouble's a ton, 829b
 sure, 786b
 Troubles, arms against a sea of, 174b
 come never too late, 509b
 have fun in spite of his, 894b
 losses anxieties, 702a
 of our proud angry dust, 786b
 pack up your, 906b
 peck of, 104b
 put all your, there, 888b
 written, of the brain, 199a
 Troublesome disguises, putting off, 256a
 how, is day, 449b
 insects of the hour, 361b
 nothing more, than thinking, 698a
 ways to dishonor it, 677b
 women are, 261b
 work extremely, 61a
 Troublest, thou, me, 128a
 Troubling of a star, 790a

Troubling, wicked cease from,
1030a
Troublous sights and sounds, 833b
world, part in this, 127a
Trousers, bottoms of my, rolled,
943a
never wear your best, 642a
steam-engine in, 419a
white flannel, 943a
Trout, build the, a crystal stair,
892b
caught with tickling, 165a
in the milk, 589a
stipple upon, that swim, 724a
Trousers is hyste thyng, 82a
thee shal delivere, 82b
Trouts bite best on the Sabbath,
791b
Trowel, laid on with a, 159a
Troy, another, for her to burn,
825b
fir'd another, 280b
Grecians sacked, 123b
half, burnt, 152a
heard, doubted, 459a
imperial towers of, 312b
laid old, in ashes, 289b
ringing plains of windy, 548a
tale of, divine, 246a
Troyan walls, 146b
Troy's proud glories, 4a
redoubt, 893b
Truant disposition, 170b
every, knew, 356a
play, at his tales, 132b
Truce between virtue and vice,
590b
or parley, 870b
to navigation, 682b
with Adam-zad, 816b
with rosy frailties, 640a
Trudg'd along unknowing, 281a
Trudgin' my weary way, 731b
True, ah love let us be, 622a
Amphitryon, 270b
and false, idea of what is,
281b
and honorable recompense, 297b
and honorable wife, 167a
and righteous altogether, 1033a
apothecary, 138a
as fate, 53a
as flesh and blood, 133a
as I live, 214a
as taxes is, 579a
as the dial to the sun, 239b
as the needle to the pole, 239b
as the stars above, 1003b
as turnips is, 579a
battled for the, the just, 552b
be, while there yet is time, 890a
beginning of our end, 142b
best cannot go quite, 338b
bewildered as to which may-be,
514a
birth, revolts from, 136a
blue Presbyterian, 238a
business precept, 577b
child should always say what's,
750a
children and fooles speake, 93a
Christian every inch, 104a
considered by people equally,
369a
courage consists in fear, 290a
critic dwell upon excellencies,
300b
dare to be, 232b
discoverers among them, 333b

True disputants like true sports-
men, 321b
distinguish, from false, 281b
Douglas tender and, 635b
dull minds, 446a
ease in writing, 311a
easy to be, 287b
faith and ready hands, 597b
friend that's, 390b
friends, advanced, 620b
friends appear less mov'd, 42a
friendship needs none, 203a
friendship's laws, 6b
genius kindles, 318b
genius, spites do not harm, 725b
goddess in her walk, 36b
good men and, 158a
greatness to have frailty, 119b
guid to be honest and, 394b
hair divides the false and, 532b
happiness is of retired nature,
300a
hear your words and make them,
754a
hearts lie wither'd, 439a
hope is swift, 128b
how, 803a
I have married her, 186a
I would be, 926a
if we are, to plan, 647a
illusory from the, 955b
in and for itself, 402a
industrious friend, 149a
is not sure nor can be, 595b
it is most, 221b
joy in life, 765a
judgments of the Lord are, 542a
kept him falsely, 555a
labourer, 161b
last after the, be dead, 214b
lords or kings of earth, 606a
love is like ghosts, 265a
love is never blind, 630a
love know from another one,
177b
love never did run smooth, 141a
love sits him down, 1004b
loved too, to keep a friend, 520a
lovers admire naked beauties,
460b
lovers are such as I am, 164b
lovers, between, 984a
lovers into strange capers, 160a
love's hand, 138a
love's the gift, 413b
male never yet walked, 930a
no man can be, to himself, 559b
nobility exempt from fear, 125b
nobility's, badge, 129b
not too good to be, 293a
nothing, but Heaven, 440a
of a shopkeeper, 345a
of most we leave behind, 595b
one religion, as another, 224a
original native of America, 331b
pathos and sublime, 393a
patriots all, 304b
poem, ought to be a, 250a
proves the substance, 311b
revolts from, birth, 136a
right praise and, perfection,
147a
science and study of man, 316b
security in social solidarity,
618a
servant's title, 526b
simple modest manly, 602a
so thick it cannot be, 973b
sons of mighty resolutions, 238b

True sorrow makes a silence,
970a
soul so warm and, 437b
speak, right wrong, 554a
strange but, 460a
sure they are, 208b
test of civilization, 340b
that which was prov'd, 239b
the blushful Hippocrene, 481a
think what is, 633b
Thomas lay on Huntlie Bank,
1012b
'tis, 'tis pity he is mad, 173b
to boasted race or clan, 888b
to his Molly, 377a
to his wife, 294a
to kindred points, 412a
to thine own self be, 171b
trusty dusky vivid, 752a
until my dreams all come, 952a
use of speech, 286b
virginity, power o'er, 247b
way to be deceived, 265b
well of, wit is truth, 639b
what people say of us is, 822b
whatsoever things are, 1063a
when you met her, 215b
wit is nature to advantage, 310b
woman tells you, 309b
wood of yew wood, 782a
worship, every one's, 23b
zeal and false, 324b
True-blue professor of literature,
932a
True-born, banish'd a, English-
man, 138b
stern, Englishman, 138b
True-fix'd and resting quality,
167b
True-hearted soldier, 499a
True-love hath my heart, 115b
Truer, faith is, than doubt, 685b
friendship's a little, 862b
than if they happened, 983b
Trust, man's, monument, 712a
mirror, 403a
nobility, 106b
valour to dare to live, 14b
Truism, mill of a, 501a
Truly great, think continually of,
995a
great who are truly good, 117b
honest man, here lies a, 264a
Trump at the last, 1062a
farewell the shrill, 189a
tell the truth or, 677b
Trumpet, blow the, to arms, 370a
give an uncertain sound, 1061b
hear the rattling, thunder, 587a
heard on high, 278b
heart moved more than with,
116a
of a child of Rome, 694b
of the morn, 170a
of time, 960b
pride his own, 181b
shall sound, 1062a
shifted his, 358a
sound of the, 1026a
sound the, 291a
sounds from hid battlements,
790a
sounds signal of danger, 463a
world may sound no, 1006a
Trumpet's loud clangour, 278b
Trumpets, angel, blow, 250a
blow your, angels, 217b
never a blare of, 809a
noise of, 867a

Trumpets, snarling, 'gan to chide, 480b
 sounded for him, 274b
 thunderstorm or blare of, 882b
 Trumpet-tongued angels, 195b
 Trumps, if dirt was, 430b
 Truncheon, marshal's, 184a
 Trunk, hide it in your, 890a
 so large a, before, 848a
 spouts out a sea at his, 257a
 Trunkless legs of stone, 465a
 Trunks of men, 146a
 Trust a friend who deserts you, 10b
 a little, that when we die, 666a
 all power is a, 511a
 at the end of Indian June, 813a
 becomes trustworthy as you, 449a
 built an absolute, 194b
 empire is power in, 277a
 faintly, the larger hope, 552b
 gentle Kate, 150a
 government is a, 433b
 in all things high, 551a
 in God, 418b
 in God and do the right, 582a
 in God is our, 436a
 in his cussedness, 698b
 love all, a few, 182b
 loyal to a, 763a
 man on his oath, 203a
 man to make him trustworthy, 839b
 nation's, 471b
 never, advice of man, 11b
 no agent, 157b
 no friends, 12b
 no future, 521a
 not a man's words, 500b
 not him with your secrets, 372b
 not one night's ice, 234a
 not the heart of that man, 474b
 not your daughters' minds, 186a
 office of more, 105a
 old friends best to, 119a
 on and think tomorrow will repay, 276a
 our happiness, 434a
 political magistracy is a, 361b
 public office is public, 293a
 put not your, in money, 536a
 put not your, in princes, 1038a
 put not your, in vinegar, 747b
 put your, in God, 434a
 sacred, twice confided, 333b
 safe and sound your, is, 307a
 some later day, 38b
 soothed by an unflinching, 470b
 take you on, for beer, 760a
 that all is best, 583a
 that man in nothing, 346a
 they that put their, in him, 1032b, 1065b
 those who, me, 926a
 thou thy love, 606a
 to common fame, 504b
 to him armed with primer, 435b
 voter exercises a public, 689a
 who can, her, 863a
 Wordsworth's, 695b
 Trusted a secret to a woman, 55a
 in one bottom, 143a
 let no such man be, 147a
 like fox, 151b
 should be, least, 8b
 to thy billows, 455a
 vanity of having been, 324a
 was ever poet so, 341a

Trustee held to something stricter, 849b
 Trustees, officers of government are, 433b
 Trustest in staff of broken reed, 119a, 1046b
 Trusteth in his riches, 1039a
 Trustful birds have built their nests, 721a
 Trusting, calls, universal benevolence, 355a
 in Him who can go with me, 539a
 till faith move mountains, 573a
 Trusts her, foolish the man who, 37a
 his ears, 18b
 in tameness of a wolf, 192b
 offices as public, 442a
 public, lodged in hands, 293a
 Trustworthy, becomes, as you trust it, 449a
 no counsel is more, 84b
 noble, nor consistent, 832a
 none believe speeches, 35b
 way to make a man, 839b
 Trusty drouthy cronie, 393b
 dusky vivid true, 752a
 in his deeds, 59a
 Truth about her age, 851a
 all we shall know for, 826a
 all-conquering, 395a
 and his great soul, 573b
 and intellect, 76b
 and rapture of man, 896a
 and soberness, 1059b
 another way to, 897b
 be in the field, 251a
 beauty adventure art peace, 797a
 beauty, and love are one, 721b
 beauty and, tho' never found, 708b
 beauty is, 482b
 beauty must be, 478a
 being truth tell it, 89b
 between us two forevermore, 505b
 bitter barren, 606b
 born to inquire after, 100a
 bright countenance of, 250a
 bring, to light, 131b
 brings increase to her, 343b
 cannon-balls may aid the, 584a
 carp of, 173a
 cause of, 257a
 communicated by deeds of, 642b
 communication of, 423b
 crushed to earth, 471b
 deeds of, 642b
 depository of, 272b
 dignity of, 218b
 discovered in arts, 908b
 divorcing themselves from, 476a
 doubt, to be a liar, 173b
 doubted, in blue, 995b
 emblem of, overflowing, 450a
 enemies of, 240a
 entails ruin, 16a
 even when he speaks the, 10b
 every gaudy color a bit of, 995b
 evidence of, 433b
 fiction carries, in solution, 565b
 fiction lags after, 359b
 find effective and undeniable existence, 773b
 find out, by history, 54a
 fond of, 326a

Truth forever on the scaffold, 599b
 found, in all but one, 140a
 from his lips, 356a
 given me the, 928b
 good and, to borrow, 507a
 great is, 496b
 great is, and shall prevail, 748b
 great is the, and mighty, 1065a
 great ocean of, 288a
 harsh as, 517a
 has lasted a million years, 888b
 has most strength, 16b
 has not privilege, 101a
 has such a face, 278b
 has such a mien, 278b
 hath quiet breast, 138a
 his, proclaim, 277a
 honor and, and manhood, 888b
 I cannot tell how, may be, 413b
 I thought needed to be told, 542a
 ill-timed, 712b
 impossible to be soiled, 72b
 in every shepherd's tongue, 110b
 in groves of Academe, 41b
 in masquerade, 459b
 in sorrow he learned this, 688b
 in wine there is, 8b
 intention of communicating, 424b
 is always strange, 460a
 is found when men are free, 919a
 is great and shall prevail, 629b
 is marching on, 597b
 is on the march, 708a
 is one forever absolute, 562b
 is precious and divine, 239a
 is still the light, 560b
 is the best vindication, 541b
 is the nursing mother, 559b
 is the secret of eloquence, 617b
 is the trial of itself, 218b
 is truth, 185b, 892b
 itself decays, 605a
 justice is, in action, 512b
 keep abreast of, 600a
 keeps, from the people, 890a
 kept thy, so pure of old, 251b
 know, not only by reason, 272b
 laid waste with weapon of, 981a
 less remote from the, 373b
 let's tell them the, 986b
 lie which is half a, 556a
 lies within a little compass, 303b
 lips of, 440b
 lost to love and, 819a
 love, 326a
 love of, 555b
 love swears she is made of, 207b
 made one laugh by speaking the, 875b
 map of honour, loyalty, 125a
 Mark Twain told the, mainly, 676b
 mathematics possesses not only, 962a
 may bear all lights, 323b, 383b
 mercy and, are met, 1035b
 miscall'd simplicity, 205b
 Mohammed's, 543a
 most valuable thing we have, 678b
 mournful, 335b
 naked, 134a
 never hurts the teller, 574a

Truth never yet fell dead, 560a
 no escaping into, 994a
 no mask like open, 297b
 no, or goodness dies, 475a
 noonday light and, 587b
 not so popular, 460a
 nothing powerful as, 444a
 nutritive or suggestive, 719a
 obedient to command of, 614a
 object of philosophy, 738a
 of history, 628b
 of imagination, 478a
 of, thou art Son of God, 1053a
 offend my sweet, 892b
 on war's red techstone, 601b
 one being law reason, 68a
 one, is clear, 316b
 opposeth no man's profit, 229a
 or satisfaction of the intellect,
 545a
 patriot, 436b
 peeps over the glass's edge,
 570b
 persons for whom, is poison,
 932b
 petrified, 674a
 philosophy conformable to,
 722a
 possession of, 240a
 possession of the, 283a
 profession of, by each one, 643a
 pure, cannot be assimilated,
 617b
 put to the worse, 251a
 quench'd the open, 415a
 rather than love than money,
 590b
 receives new, as an angel, 437a
 regard for, 849b
 ridicule is the test of, 323b
 search after, 68a
 see the, arrive, 996a
 seeming, 145b
 semblance of, 424b
 serve her in the ranks of, 624b
 severe, 350a
 shadows and symbols into, 496a
 shall be thy shield, 1036a
 shall be thy warrant, 111a
 shall ever come uppermost, 584a
 shall make you free, 1058a
 show of, 158b
 simple, his utmost skill, 213a
 sits upon the lips, 621b
 snap like vixens at the, 935a
 so absolutely good is, 574a
 sole judge of, 317a
 sometimes improbable, 460a
 soul of, in things erroneous,
 614b
 speak a disagreeable, 372a
 speak, and nothing but truth,
 106a
 speak, as much as I dare, 99b
 speak the, 89b, 460a
 speech is, 414a
 spirit of, and of freedom, 641a
 spread the, from pole to pole,
 299a
 stood on one side, 560a
 stood up instead, 569b
 strife of, with falsehood, 599b
 suffers by heat of defenders,
 288a
 swear to the, of a song, 293b
 sweet ornament, doth give, 205b
 takes two to speak the, 588b
 tell the, or trump, 677b
 test of, 710a

Truth, there is no, in him, 1058a
 this, at least we know, 846a
 those blessed strains are telling,
 584a
 though I perish, is so, 595b
 time will teach thee the, 109b
 told with bad intent, 388a
 took for, test of ridicule, 383b
 trick of, 892b
 unbidden, 977b
 understand the, 1065b
 unflattering, 771b
 urge him with, 5b
 using words to convey, 752b
 vantage-ground of, 119b
 verse of, or beauty, 845a
 was felt by instinct, 573b
 well fixed in the minds, 428a
 well of true wit is, 639b
 were he to tell the, 846b
 whatever remains must be the,
 781b
 when in doubt tell the, 678b
 where doubt there, is, 552b
 where is the, we seek, 465b
 which he apprehends, 897b
 white, in simple nakedness,
 554b
 who speaks the, 599b
 whole of, and knowledge, 701a
 will come to light, 82b
 will conquer, 83a
 with gold she weighs, 321b
 with him who sings, 551b
 wither into the, 826a
 within thy mind rehearse, 546b
 write an unpleasant, 761a
 write, on tablet of heart, 617a
 yet friend to, 315a
 you can keep your sterile, 740a
 Truthful James, my name is, 687a
 to be, is easy, 885b
 Truthfulness, refining of the sense
 of, 885b
 Truth-loving Persians, 972b
 Truth's a dog must to kennel,
 191a
 ends thou aim'st at, 211b
 sad ashes, 605a
 Truths, abstract, are strong meat,
 561a
 all, are half-truths, 797b
 are portions of the soul, 599b
 bear all naked, 483a
 customary fate of new, 634a
 discovery of divine, 304a
 doubts more cruel than, 270a
 eternal, 735a, 920b
 great, begin as blasphemies,
 766a
 hearts believe the, I tell, 351a
 in and out of favor, 879b
 instruments of darkness tells us,
 194b
 irrationally held, 634a
 no whole, 797b
 not for all men, 325a
 old universal, 977a
 precious as the, she reveals,
 856a
 principles the, the history, 582b
 spring of capital, 857a
 that wake, 408b
 to be self-evident, 373a
 verities and, of the heart, 977a
 without world's believing, 373b
 Try bravely again, 591b
 end, the man, 153a
 fair adventure, 148b

Try first thyself, 13a
 no certainty until you, 15b
 our fortunes, 153b
 something, 918b
 tempers of men, 57a
 the whole cause, 656a
 times that, men's souls, 370a
 to please and please not, 974b
 tropic for your balm, 971a
 with all my might, 442b
 Trying, gone on, 945a
 instrument to perform upon,
 788a
 there's no use, 659a
 to be Greek, 947a
 to sit on two stools, 88a
 Tryst so faithful, 864a
 Trysted, the wish'd the, hour, 393b
 Trysting day, named a, 493b
 Tu, et, Brute, 167b
 Tub, fling him out an empty, 294b
 must stand upon its bottom,
 274a
 tale of a, 89a
 three men in a, 1019a
 Tubal Cain was a man of might,
 584b
 fashioned hand-flung spears,
 584b
 Tubes are twisted and dried, 814b
 Tubing, lengths of piping or, 736b
 Tuckahaw, twist 'em up a high,
 1003b
 Tucked, tail, in, 853b
 Tucker, little Tommy, 1016a
 Tuck't up she a-hunting goes, 231a
 Tucson and Deadwood, 979a
 Tuesday, christened on, 1018b
 is to be the day, 284b
 Tuesday's child, 1018b
 Tuffer it goes with us, 594b
 Tuffet, sat on a, 1018b
 Tufted, high in, trees, 245a
 Tug of war, 291a
 Tugg'd with fortune, 197b
 Tugs and moans, 971b
 in a different way, 460a
 Tuilleries or the Escorial, 502b
 Tulgey wood, whiffing through
 the, 657b
 Tumble, another, 849a
 barefooted and bareheaded, 898b
 on heather, 416a
 ready with every nod to, 128a
 Tumbler, clean, and a corkscrew,
 577a
 pouter, and fantail, 530b
 Tumbling, Jill came, after, 1016b
 Tumor that ends by killing, 696b
 Tumors of a troubled mind, 12b
 Tumult and the shouting, 816a
 in the clouds, 826a
 of the soul, 411b
 of thy mighty harmonies, 466a
 stilled the rising, 808a
 there was, in the city, 625a
 Tumultuous privacy of storm,
 503b
 Tune, all the, that he could play,
 1017b
 dancers dancing in, 554a
 earth if it be in, 600a
 enough breath for the whole,
 788a
 incapable of a, 429b
 instrument here at door, 217b
 keep in, so long, 303a
 lowliest, becomes vulgar, 739b
 new piano's, 813a

Tune of flutes, 200b
 out of, 89a
 out of, and harsh, 175a
 plays the same, 750a
 sets the soul in, 274b
 sweetly play'd in, 391b
 voices keep, 269a, 438a
 Tuned to poetry life's prose, 654a
 Tuneful carol, worshiped in a,
 979a
 mute however, 431b
 Tuneless, heroic lay is, 458a
 Tunes, devil have all the good,
 376b
 frozen up in the morn, 369b
 I shall loathe sweet, 692b
 weight of cathedral, 647b
 Tune-swept fiddlestring, 914b
 Tu'nin' of de chillun in de bed,
 859b
 Turbans, white silken, 259b
 Turbulence, dizzy, 408a
 Turbulency, tale of terror their,
 tells, 546a
 Turbulent of wit, 276b
 Turf beneath their feet, 433a
 grass-green, 177b
 green be thy, above thee, 462b
 of fresh earth, 243b
 oft on the dappled, 407b
 that wraps their clay, 351b
 Turk, bear like the, 318b
 French or, or Proosian, 682b
 little, or Japanese, 750b
 out-paramoured the, 192a
 work as hard as a, 1000a
 Turkey in the straw, 1003b
 it was a, 578a
 much more respectable, 331b
 taught, all he knew of French,
 821b
 Turkman's rest, 460b
 Turk's galley, 271a
 Turks becoming somewhat sad,
 713a
 he fought with, 749a
 Turn and fight another day, 69a
 and turn about, 596a
 away no more, 386b
 back just at the goal, 45a
 backward O time, 654b
 but a stone, 790b
 delight into sacrifice, 232b
 each thing his, does hold, 231a
 'em loose into world, 107a
 every stone, 18a
 forth her silver lining, 247a
 gay, thy rapture move, 311a
 her out of doors, 1013b
 her out of the garden, 341a
 his merry note, 160a
 hope to, again, 944a
 keep and pass and, again, 506b
 my clouds about, 879a
 my ravish'd eyes, 298b
 not pale beloved snail, 657a
 one good, deserves another, 51b
 one's back on men, 782b
 out a sang, 391a
 out more ale, 668a
 out your toes, 658a
 over a new leaf, 107b
 over half a library, 341a
 sweep and, and fly, 813a
 the dark cloud inside out, 865a
 thine eyes, 336a
 thy face towards the temple,
 1070a
 thy wheel, 191a

Turn to cause of policy, 154a
 to him the other also, 1051a
 to pleasure, 326b
 turn my wheel, 525b
 up the lights, 802b
 wheresoe'er I may, 408a
 worm will, 107a
 you out, 817b
 your face to the great west,
 562a
 your hand to, 106a
 Turne, one good, asketh another,
 93b
 Turn'd by a gentle fire, 280b
 to clay, 179a
 Turned by men's opinions, 54a
 down one little street, 928a
 everything, upside down, 72a
 golden locks to silver, 116a
 having once, round, 422a
 her little head aside, 1014a
 his back, 575b
 his shaft, 3a
 into a sort of clock, 633b
 loose in society, 215b
 out of the road at mid-day, 70b
 up ace, 204a
 Turning, anything, up, 579a
 everything upside-down, 955b
 long road knows no, 15a
 o' the tide, 154b, 759a
 of the cat, 120b
 poetry not, loose emotion, 943b
 points of lives, 878a
 shadow of, 1064a
 tide, faithful as the, 864a
 to gold all it touches, 638b
 to the rising sun, 56a
 toward childish treble, 161b
 wheel, wherever there's a, 996b
 Turnings, long lane that knows
 no, 570a
 Turnip, Mr. Finney had a, 1004b
 rather a, than a father, 338b
 Turnips, man who, cries, 338a
 true as, 579a
 Turnpike bar, 485b
 Turns again home, 557a
 and turns to say good-by, 651b
 climber-upward, his face, 167a
 his back unto the ladder, 167a
 his prow and runs, 831a
 middle class, the scale, 26b
 no more his head, 422a
 over your papers, 322b
 remind man of good, 27b
 swords in our entrails, 169a
 the giddy wheel around, 352b
 them to shapes, 142b
 thinks world, round, 130b
 time goes by, 118a
 virtue itself, vice, 136a
 Turpentine, pill of, 284b
 Turpin, bold, 576b
 Turret, sultan's, 531a
 Turtle, clever of the, 990a
 lives 'twixt plated decks, 990a
 love of the, 455b
 voice of the, is heard, 1044a
 Turtles, thoughts of a turtle are,
 508b
 Tush fear boys with bugs, 130a
 Tut tut child, 657a
 Tu-who, tu-whit, 134a
 Tuxedo girl, 828a
 Twa, lost but ane I've, behin',
 394a
 sisters sat in a bour, 1012b
 Twain, Mark, 674a

Twain, never the, shall meet, 814a
 we, shall share, 928a
 Twangling instruments, 209b
 Tweedledum, 658a
 Tweedledum and, 323a
 Twelve, at, I felt immense, 829a
 baskets full, 1053a
 between, and one, 759a
 good men in a box, 435b
 good rules, 356b
 honest men, 306a
 I was only, years old, 911a
 in, found truth, 140a
 in, thousand none, 140a
 miles from a lemon, 419a
 ounces of paper and ink, 956b
 sworn, 184a
 Twelvemonth's length, 393a
 Twenties, once the, have been
 passed, 594a
 Twentieth century, party will
 make the, 498b
 century, people of the early,
 831b
 spring, give back my, 535a
 Twenty ballads stuck about wall,
 236a
 bookes clad in blak or reed,
 79b
 centuries after, 737a
 handsome at, 234a
 illustrious families, 63a
 long as, days are now, 406b
 love-sick maidens we, 683a
 of their swords, 135b
 pound a year, 232b
 pound good if delivered, 580b
 pounds, annual income, 579a
 Sheridan, miles away, 625b
 strength of, men, 137b
 sweet and, 164a
 thousand Cornish men, 509a
 times was Peter feared, 404a
 to that, add a hundred, 230b
 we're, tonight, 535a
 will not come again, 785b
 years a youth, 816a
 years of innocuous desuetude,
 689a
 Twenty-eight, February hath but,
 96a
 Twenty-fifth hour, 777b
 Twenty-five, ages of, and forty,
 744a
 years of married life, 851a
 years of one's life, 500b
 Twenty-nine is the worth of thee,
 1012a
 leap year gives it, 96a
 or thirty at the most, 768b
 she had a long, 768b
 when there are pink shades,
 768b
 Twenty-one, confidence of, 339b
 days when I was, 564b
 minor pants for, 320a
 Twenty-seven, faded woman of,
 974b
 millions mostly fools, 476a
 Twice as muchle 's a' that, 394a
 as natural, 659a
 bless'd, 146a
 done salutation, 128b
 five miles of fertile ground,
 420b
 gives quickly gives, 106b
 old man is, a child, 174a
 or thrice had I loved thee, 216a
 perish, 880b

Twice, public seldom forgive, 372b
 runs, his race, 52a
 sacred trust, confided, 333b
 serpent sting, 145b
 ten thousand caverns, 478a
 to enjoy one's past is to live, 52a
 tricked by the British, 861b
 two be not four, 594b
 what is, read, 337a
 Twice-told tale, 6b, 148a
 Twig, just as the, is bent, 314a
 Twilight a timid fawn, 839b
 and evening bell, 557a
 dawn, watching in the, 980b
 disastrous, 253a
 eyes as stars of, fair, 409a
 fades away, 525a
 fantasies, 467b
 gray in sober livery, 255b
 hour of breath, 833b
 hour, told the, 753b
 live in the gray, 778b
 of the dawn, 831b
 of the kings, 799b
 of things that began, 694b
 pilots of the purple, 548b
 repairing to wander, 433a
 soul between, 949a
 tide, 520b
 Twilight-land, in, in no-man's land, 680b
 Twilight's curtain spreading far, 487a
 last gleaming, 436a
 'Twill tire, 133a
 Twin compasses, 216b
 happiness was born a, 457b
 of heathen hate, 556b
 Twin-born, despair the, of devotion, 692a
 Twin-brother, sleep death's, 7a
 Twined flowers, swath and all its, 483a
 thread, love with a, 223b
 Twinkle twinkle little bat, 656b
 twinkle little star, 442b
 Twinkling feet, 955a
 of an eye, 1000a, 1061b
 with silvery light, 412a
 Twinn'd lambs, 207b
 Twins, body and spirit are, 695b
 of winged race, 5a
 roses that are, 1044b
 Twirled her fingers madly, 582a
 Twist and feel one bliss, 262b
 inclination of suspenders to, 707b
 Twisted braids of lilies, 248a
 tubes are, and dried, 814b
 Twitch quick as lightning, 239b
 Twitch'd his mantle blue, 249b
 Twitching my ear, death, 37b
 Twitted, when she, me on mine, 731b
 Twitter, sip and, 477a
 Twitters, chirps and, 681a
 late lark, 742a
 'Twixt cup and lip, 223a
 Two and one are three, 410b
 and two make four, 668b
 are combined in a woman, 932a
 as twin compasses are two, 216b
 best states in the Union, 880a
 better hemispheres, 215a
 between, hawks, 124a
 bicycle built for, 828a
 blades of grass, 295b

Two bodies, one soul abiding in, 5a
 brief words, 416a
 bushels of chaff, 143b
 cardinal sins, 927b
 carefree days, 722a
 classes, books divisible into, 605b
 classes of books, 863b
 classes of poets, 508a
 clocks agree, 95a
 cocks together crow, 899b
 community making in all, 714a
 complex built for, 928a
 continental powers in Europe, 951b
 cousins to the war, 664b
 daughters crying give give, 1041b
 days to come, 15b
 discourse, 18a
 distinct persons, 221b
 distinct races, 429b
 divide the living child in, 1028a
 do not shave so much alike, 50a
 do the same thing, 44b
 dogs are fighting, 332b
 doomed ships, 769b
 drinks and you strut, 963a
 ears but only one mouth, 511b
 ears of corn, 295b
 edges, beauty of world has, 923b
 European narcotics, 728a
 everlasting hostile empires, 473b
 everything has, handles, 65a
 evils, less grievous of, 462a
 evils monstrous, 946b
 extremes of passion, 193b
 eyes like stars, 172b
 families in the world, 108a
 fatal words, 103b
 fifths sheer fudge, 600b
 fingers' breadth, 70a
 fishes, five loaves and, 1053a
 foes of human happiness, 461b
 fools, I am, 215b
 fools, leaves 'em still, 297b
 for friendship, 590b
 friends are many, 697a
 golden hours, 484a
 good honest hands, 791a
 good things in life, 875a
 gowns, one that hath, 158b
 grains of wheat, 143b
 grows, thereby, 232b
 hairs or two grains, 99b
 halves of pair of scissors, 419b
 handles, everything hath, 223a
 hands upon the breast, 635b
 hardly room for, 612b
 hated with a hate, 458b
 heads better than one, 92a
 hearts that beat as one, 5a
 horns of my dilemma, 346a
 hours sooner out of bed, 221a
 hours, space of, 1059a
 hundred pounds a year, 239b
 hurrying shapes met, 680b
 if by sea, 524a
 if they be, 216b
 impostors, 820b
 in right with, or three, 599b
 in women, divide the kind, 374b
 join'd the former, 279a
 kinds, knowledge is of, 341a

Two kinds of people, 989a
 kinds of people on earth, 754a
 know the love betwixt us, 267b
 lain these, days buried, 138a
 laws discrete, 503b
 legs were lost on him, 401b
 lives join, 569a
 lives that once part, 524b
 loaves sell one, 734a
 lovely berries moulded, 142a
 lovers happy, make, 315b
 loves I have, 207b
 loving hearts divide, 729a
 main plagues of human kind, 222a
 marked characteristics, 937b
 married people owe, 379a
 massy keys, 249a
 masters, no man can serve, 1051b
 may keep counsel, 93b
 may talk, 502a
 men I honour, 474a
 men of all mankind, 846a
 men, perfect friendship of, 771b
 men ride a horse, 158a
 mighty tribes, 459b
 mites, threw in, 1056a
 most beautiful words, 804b
 narrow words, covered with, 111b
 New Hampshiremen, 980a
 no, in existence, 49b
 noblest things, 294b
 o'clock in the morning courage, 400a
 of a trade never agree, 7a, 638b
 of every sort, 1022b
 old chairs, 581b
 oldest professions, 941a
 one, and third in your bosom, 136a
 opinions, halt ye between, 1029a
 opinions never alike, 99b
 outer crescents, 988a
 owls and a hen, 580b
 pale feet crossed in rest, 635b
 peppered, 150a
 popular prejudice in favour of, 576b
 primal passions, 743a
 principles, struggle between, 538a
 punctilious envoys, 287a
 roads diverged in a wood, 879b
 rules always have ready, 64b
 sealed bags of ducats, 144b
 sets of vested interests, 672a
 several faces, can put on, 284a
 shirts out with me, 152b
 sides to every question, 72b
 sin they do by two and, 817b
 small favours to request, 428a
 solitudes protect each other, 884a
 sorts of affection, 761b
 sorts of boys, 576b
 sorts of life incompatibles, 953a
 souls dwell, 379b
 souls stand up erect, 519b
 souls with a single thought, 5a
 sparrows sold for a farthing, 1052b
 stars keep not their motion, 152a
 stern-faced men, 488a
 stools, sit on, 88a
 strings to his bow, 93a

Two strong men stand face to face, 814a
 styles of portrait painting, 576b
 takes, to speak the truth, 588b
 things at once, 43a
 things believed of any man, 847a
 things excite us to love, 105b
 things people desire, 63a
 things stand like stone, 661b
 things they disliked, do, 875a
 things to aim at, 822b
 thy, breasts, 1044b
 towers of sail, 595a
 tragedies in this world, 768b
 trick worth, 150a
 twice, be not four, 594b
 unbodied essences, 262b
 vast and trunkless legs, 465a
 walking apart forever, 612b
 ways of spreading light, 804a
 ways out iv an argymint, 836a
 weak evils, 161a
 went to pray, 263a
 when the clock strikes, 686b
 where, or three are gathered, 1053b
 who love are parted, 486a
 witnesses, testimony of, 376a
 words im-possible, 916a
 words wait and hope, 496b
 world knows only, 218b
 worlds, wandering between, 621b
 worth, in the box, 835a
 worth, in the bush, 11a
 years ten years, 898a
 young roes, 1044b
 Two-and-seventy jarring sects, 532b
 stenchs, 425a
 Two-and-twenty, and I am, 785b
 Two-eared crock, 38a
 Two-edged sword, 1038b
 Two-gun man, 935b
 Two-handed engine, 249b
 Two-legg'd, unfeather'd, thing, 276b
 Two-legged animal without feathers, 72a
 Twopence a week, 658b
 colored, 752a
 Twopenny damn, 400b
 Tyger's hart in player's hide, 126a
 Tying her bonnet under her chin, 660a
 Tyne fleeth, 81b
 that may not sojourne, 77b
 ylost not recovered, 78b
 Tyne coal road-rail pig-lead, 896b
 Type, careful of the, she seems, 552b
 I am, 812b
 noble, of good, 524a
 nowhere existing, 615a
 of all her race, 558a
 Types, device of movable, 473b
 reproduction of formal, 767b
 Typewriting machine, 897b
 Typical American breast, 718a
 essayist, 793b
 literary product a refined essay, 908b
 Tyrannical principle, 538b
 the habit of reading, 603b
 Tyrannies on human kind, 279a
 shams and inequalities, 679b
 whom, hath slain, 217b

Tyrannize another day, 231b
 Tyrannous and rough in proof, 134b
 to use it like a giant, 184b
 Tyranny and oppressions of body, 375b
 begins, 335a
 eternal hostility against, 374a
 Frederick without his, 660a
 is a habit, 618a
 like hell, 370a
 may always enter, 611b
 Nazi, 870b
 of facts, 795b
 of Mrs. Grundy, 614b
 of political assemblies, 515b
 reliance against, 538a
 short-lived, 71a
 snuff the approach of, 360a
 taxation without representation is, 353a
 Tyranny's disease, 12b
 ecclesiastic, worst plague, 291b
 Tyrant, any excuse will serve a, 9b
 by, fate on victim thrust, 615b
 custom, 103a
 disappear for ever in the, 618a
 disposed of foreign enemies, 25a
 fear that reigns with the, 522b
 first cunning, 538a
 force beget the greater, 640a
 if you are a, 895a
 impassive-faced, 773a
 like intemperance, 517a
 of his fields, 348b
 public opinion is a weak, 589b
 springs, root from which, 25a
 threatening, 39a
 Tyrant's plea, necessity the, 45a, 255b
 Tyrants and slaves, 355a
 blood of patriots and, 374a
 fall in every foe, 394a
 from policy, 361a
 give no quarter to, 517a
 hand unfriendly to, 271b
 necessity the argument of, 255b
 rebellion to, 1002b
 safely govern home, 126b
 scepter from, 330b
 Sicilian, 41a
 thus ever to, 1010b
 watered by the blood of, 384a
 Tyre, Nineveh and, 816a
 Ubi saeva indignatio, 297a
 Ubiquitous press, 565b
 Ucalegon, Melchizedek, 846a
 Uffish thought, 657b
 Uglier yet is the hump we get, 820a
 Ugliest of trades, 509b
 Uglification and derision, 657a
 Ugliness, success hides all, 261b
 Ugly age and feeble impotence, 899b
 as sin, 616a
 fact, death is the, 650b
 indisputably, 323b
 sights, full of, 127b
 sights of death, 128a
 toad, and venomous, 159b
 why wasn't I born old and, 577b
 yahoo tricks, 902b
 Ultimate and sacred thing, 866b
 extinction, course of, 537b

Ultimate good desired, 710a
 justice of the people, 539a
 powers of the society, 175b
 Ultimium moriens of respectability, 536a
 Ulysses' absence, yarn spun in, 202a
 Umbered face, 155b
 Umble, not only humble but, 579a
 person, 579a
 pie, 579b
 Umbrella is of no avail, 603a
 Umbris et imaginibus, 496a
 Umpire, kind, of miseries, 124b
 Unaccommodated man, 192a
 Unaccustomed to fear, 1005a
 Unacknowledged legislators of the world, 469a
 Unacquainted, not, with sorrow, 37a
 with our own soul, 213b
 with the A.B.C., 410a
 Unadorn'd, adorn'd the most, 256a, 328a
 Unadvertised, leave the work, 709b
 Unafraid, gentlemen, 814b
 Unalienable, certain, rights, 373a
 Unalloyed, bliss, for none, 615a
 Unalterable days, nor mourn the, 506b
 determination, 443a
 law, 943a
 law, army of, 639a
 Unaltered, laws ought not to remain, 26a
 Unaneled, unhouse'd disap- pointed, 172b
 Unanimity, feel their way to- wards, 812a
 Unanimous chorus of praise, 844a
 Unapprehended inspiration, 468b
 Unapproachable in the White House, 925a
 Unarm Eros, 201b
 Unarmed, being, brings evils, 85b
 Unassisted merit advances slowly, 335b
 Unassuming commonplace of na- ture, 407b
 Unattached, primitive, state, 882a
 relatives, vagaries of, 966a
 Unattainable perfection, pursuit of, 823a
 Unattained, how vast the, 552b
 Unattempted, things, yet, 252a
 Unavailing star, life on this, 823a
 Unavoidable and imminent death, 794a
 conflict is, 850b
 Unavenged, insults, 410b
 Unaware, blessed them, 422a
 of proverbs, 956b
 Unawares, entertained angels, 1063b
 morality expires, 322a
 spoken some mischievous thing, 59b
 Unaw'd by influence, 436b
 Unbaptized infants, 705a
 Unbarr'd gates of light, 256b
 Unbearable for the enemy, 905b
 Unbegotten souls, work through, 720b
 Unbeguiled I saw the snare, 546b
 Unbehoving, behoving and, 519a
 Unbelief, fearful, 474a
 help thou mine, 1056a

Unbeliever will be too profound, 496a
 Unbelievers, I will not worship, 1070b
 Unbend the bow, 400a
 'tis sweet to, 40a
 Unbidden guests, 124a
 I knock, once, 662a
 spiritual, and unconscious, 557b
 truth, 977b
 walks, from room to room, .686b
 Unbirthday present, 659a
 Unblest'd let me live, 310a
 Unblessed thy hand, 6b
 Unbodied, two, essences, 262b
 Unborn ages crowd not on my soul, 350a
 child, 853a
 states, and accents unknown, 167b
 tomorrow, 532b
 Unborrowed from the eye, 404a
 Unbought grace of life, 361a
 health, 280b
 Unbounded expansion, 1070b
 imagination, 516b
 stomach, 212a
 Unbowed, head is bloody but, 741b
 Unbreathed, unexercised and, 250b
 Unbred Caesars, 947a
 Unbrib'd by gain, 436b
 Unbroken bond unites, 38b
 hard-boiled, egg, 970b
 in sequence, 697b
 spur not an, horse, 417a
 strain of martial airs, 444b
 thread, strands of an, 1006a
 wings, 944b
 Unbuilt, man, goes, 755b
 Unburied men, bodies of, 253b
 Unburnished, to rust, 548a
 Uncertain age, 456b
 and puzzled, 886a
 coy and hard to please, 414b
 dim, sight, 862a
 effects, dangers and, 367b
 feet so, and feeble, 800a
 glory of an April day, 131b
 in its success, 85a
 intervals, long and, 577a
 latitude's rather, 687b
 life is short and, 343a
 life's, voyage, 203b
 measure would this be, 227a
 process of letter-writing, 596a
 rustling of purple curtain, 545a
 sake of what was, 69a
 sound, trumpet give an, 1061b
 Uncertainties mysteries doubts, 478a
 Uncertainty, quit certainty for, 337a
 sink of, and error, 273a
 Unchang'd, sing with mortal voice, 257a
 Unchangeable, of the unchanging the, 863a
 Unchanged, clear, and universal light, 310a
 Unchanging, dull, shore, 583b
 law of God, 506b
 principles of human nature, 446b
 Uncharitable to ourselves, 240b
 Uncharitableness, malice and all, 1068b

Unchristian, heathenish and, 494a
 Uncivilized Eastern instincts, 813b
 Unclasp her warmed jewels, 481a
 Uncle Fenner's family, 284a
 me no uncle, 139a
 O my prophetic soul my, 172b
 Peter Daniels, 1014a
 Sam, yours when it's wet, 889b
 Unclean, for going into, places, 72a
 swine is, 1025a
 Unclouded brow, 657b
 moon's, grandeur, 464b
 Uncluable, very, man, 340b
 Uncoffined and unknown, unknelled, 5b
 Uncoined constancy, 156b
 Uncomely, things, and broken, 825a
 Uncomfortable, thinks he is moral when only, 765a
 we, feel tarantara, 682b
 Uncommon cook, 851b
 Uncompromising as justice, 517a
 terms, said it in, 789b
 Uncompromisingness of dogma, 671b
 Unconcern, patron's looks with, 339a
 Unconditional and immediate surrender, 623b
 Unconfind, lawless wing'd and, 386b
 let all her ways be, 293b
 Unconfined, let joy be, 453a
 Unconquerable, clear, cry, 707b
 hope, nursing they, 621a
 mind, 407a
 purpose, 429b
 soul, 741b
 will, 252a
 will of occupied territories, 870b
 Unconquer'd heights, kept in view, 23a
 Unconscious aid, help me by their, 748a
 all greatness is, 475a
 freest when, of freedom, 931b
 grace, 972b
 gratitude for good digestion, 728a
 of decays, 5b
 part of a man's life, 475a
 poet conscious and, 943b
 spiritual unbidden and, 557b
 work, such has been my, 696b
 Unconsciousness, death is state of utter, 20b
 of sin, 867b
 Unconsidered trifles, 208a
 Unconstitutional, pronouncing a statute, 515b
 Unconstrained in private intercourse, 20a
 Uncontributing part in body, 54a
 Uncorseted her friendly bust, 943b
 Uncounted, monster with, heads, 152a
 Uncouth manners, savage men and, 359b
 Uncreated conscience of my race, 916b
 womb of, night, 253b
 Uncreating word, dies before, 322a
 Uncritical buying public, 969b

Uncritical faults of criticism, 732b
 Unction, flattering, to your soul, 177a
 Uncut hair of graves, 607b
 Undaunted daughter of desires, 263b
 live, 40b
 united, inflexible, 869b
 Undazzled eyes, 250b
 Undecaying monuments, earth's, 515a
 Undecided, decided only to be, 868b
 Undeafened because we have gone on trying, 945a
 Undeified for the undeified, 598b
 Undeified, well of English, 113b
 Undemonstrative tribute of a sigh, 773b
 Undeniable, effective and, existence, 773b
 Under the rose, 241a
 Under-belly, soft, of the Axis, 871b
 Underbred, overdressed and, 796a
 Underclothes of crêpe de chine, 956b
 Under-developed areas, improvement of, 929b
 Underemphasis of New England, 942a
 Undergo severe suffering, 51b
 Undergraduates, limited, to four, 864a
 Underground, burrow, 934b
 den, human beings in an, 24b
 see things, 104b
 thinking lays lads, 786a
 Under-jaw, most things move th', 233a
 Underlings of the multitude, 57a
 we are, 166b
 Undermanned, overloaded, 814b
 Underneath, could not put them, 761a
 in uplifting get, 828b
 the abject willow, 993b
 the clover, 655a
 this stone doth lie, 218b
 Underrated; cultivated; nobleman, 685b
 Understand; adores what he cannot, 688a
 all makes us indulgent, 398a
 and assimilate, 982b
 believe what they least, 100b
 common talk of the town, 284a
 democracy, 906b
 each other to the core, 821a
 fury in your words, 189b
 grown men, 107a
 I do not, 101b
 if men and women are to, each other, 783a
 know less and, more, 921b
 men do not, books, 933a
 men who, 938a
 others by understanding myself, 952b
 shall never, one another, 924b
 the truth, 1065b
 things they don't, 558b
 to admire we should not, 298a
 vexation to, the report, 1046b
 wake and remember and, 568a
 what you are root and all, 556a
 Understandeth all the imaginations, 1029b

Understanding, banish, from his mind, 18b
 candle of, 87a
 common, kicked out of doors, 294b
 crazy, 286a
 declare if thou hast, 1031b
 foolish people without, 292b
 forsook me, 109a
 free use of my, 428a
 get, 1038b
 give it, but no tongue, 171a
 if his, fail, 1065b
 in length of days, 1030b
 light a candle of, 1065a
 men of, 1066a
 more, than my teachers, 1037a
 not obliged to find an, 443a
 not the hand but the, 107a
 passeth all, 1062b
 reaches beyond their own, 266a
 spiritual, of Him, 616b
 sufficient for their stations, 375a
 sweet, 132b
 the dupe of the heart, 265b
 to depart from evil is, 1031a
 to direct, 1002a
 wife, give me an, 226a
 will sometimes extinguish pleasure, 787b
 wisdom and, 1045b
 wise and, heart, 1028a
 with the hills, 892a
 Understandings, flattered upon their, 323b
 sound, 75b
 Understands her own affairs, 101a
 its own nature, 68a
 Understood as a child, 1061a
 hardest to be, of the two, 382a
 me had you waited, 833a
 Undertaken with temerity, 19b
 Undertaker, manners of an, 843a
 Undertaking, hard, to please everybody, 45b
 mind equal to any, 578b
 Undertakings, beginnings and endings of human, 838a
 desperate, 173a
 Undervalue, if she, me what care I, 111b
 Underwear, never heard of, 938a
 Undescribable, describe the, 454a
 Undeserved dignity, 145a
 Undevout astronomer is mad, 306a
 religious poetry relished by the, 787b
 Undiminished vigour, exist in, 492b
 Undimmed by human tears, 781b
 Undisappointed will, 64b
 Undiscover'd country, 174b
 Undiscovered ends, out to the, 840a
 ocean of truth lay, 288a
 Undismayed and unintimidated inquiry, 860a
 Undisputed thing, say'st an, 534b
 Undistinguished heap of ruins, 353a
 Undivided by senseless distinctions, 980a
 Undivulg'd pretence, 197a
 Undo a man, 125b
 equivocation will, us, 178b
 much of either may, thee, 226b
 this button, 194a

Undoctored incident, 817a
 Undoing, that was my, 380a
 Undone, good, and gifts misspent, 661b
 hint we are nigh, 706a
 left something, 68b
 left, those things, 1068a
 of chatter, 704a
 they've, his country, 299b
 vast, petty done the, 570a
 who takes a woman must be, 308b
 worlds, 459a
 Undoubted superiority over the mass, 604a
 Undreamed shores, 208b
 Undress, fair, best dress, 328b
 gentle limbs did she, 420b
 Undulate round the world, 609b
 Undulations, ambiguous, 906a
 Undying fame, 956a
 Unearthly hand presses the snib, 791b
 Uneasiness, left a sense of, 372b
 Uneasy lies the head, 153b
 light, remnant of, 408a
 make themselves, 105b
 support, steps, 252b
 you are, 399a
 Uneducated, superior to those, 71a
 Uneffectual fire, 172b
 Unembarrassed by cares of business, 45b
 Unemployed, army of the, 850b
 waste of feelings, 455a
 Unemployment, heard of, and of breadlines, 990a
 problem, solved the, 942a
 Unending ache of love, 917a
 Unenlightened, dogged, opponent, 621b
 Unenviable, not most, of fates, 870a
 Unenvied by the muse he lov'd, 315b
 Unenvying love a friend, 13a
 Unequal earnings, equal division of, 441b
 laws unto a savage race, 548a
 lot, balance life's, 615b
 Unequals, among, 257b
 equality to equals and, 25a
 Unerring decisions, 64b
 nature, 310a
 rifle, pop goes the, 661a
 time, committed to, 562a
 wisdom, 286b
 Unespied, ocean's bosom, 269a
 Unethical, conduct, and lousy, 992a
 Uneven, all is, 78b
 economic development, 850b
 in their religion, 291b
 Unexampled prosperity, 446b
 Unexercised and unbreathed, 250b
 Unexpected always happens, 30b
 and surprising, 650b
 beauty burns, 929a
 death is best sort, 60a
 Unexpectedness, impromptu and full of, 801a
 Unexplored, regions hitherto, 537a
 Unexpressed, thoughts, 42a
 uttered or, 413a
 Unexpressive she, 161b
 Unextinguish'd laughter shakes the skies, 3b
 Unfair, accused and, 84a
 as only sport can be, 950a

Unfaith, faith and, can ne'er be equal, 554b
 Unfaithful, faith, kept him falsely true, 555a
 to what we have been, 856a
 Unfaltering trust, soothed by an, 470b
 Unfathomable process, 709a
 Unfathom'd caves of ocean, 348b
 Unfathomed center, abysmal dark of the, 483b
 Unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, 276b
 Unfed, calls us still, 815a
 sides, 192a
 Unfeeling for his own, 347b
 Unfelt oppressions of this earth, 466a
 Unfinished, unperfect, inartistic, 718a
 work, dedicated to the, 541a
 Unfirm, fancies are giddy and, 164b
 Unfit for all things, 357b
 for ladies' love, 281a
 incomplete and, for view, 668b
 to hold an office, 54a
 Unfitting, unseasonable and, 15a
 Unfix, horrid image doth, my hair, 194b
 Unfixed in principles and place, 276b
 Unflattering truth, 771b
 Unflinching and emphatic, 822b
 Unfold, I could a tale, 172b
 such companions thou'dst, 189b
 Unfolds heaven and earth, 141a
 Unforeseen and unsupported circumstances, 371a
 blow, and mortal, 243a
 happiness, 447a
 remembrance, flash of, 845b
 want for service, 442b
 Unforewarned, eclipse of death come, 471b
 Unforgettable lines and stanzas, 403a
 Unforgiving eye, 382a
 Unforgotten un-Homeric catalogue, 950b
 Unformidable in its units, 705a
 Unfortunate, aid the, 37a
 Miss Bailey, 396a
 one more, weary of breath, 489a
 Unfortunates who never were alive, 75b
 Unfree souls go west, 931a
 Unfriended melancholy slow, 353b
 stretch a hand to one, 796a
 Unfriendly disposition towards the United States, 389b
 hand, to tyrants, 271b
 to society's chief joys, 363a
 Unfruitful, invention is, 359b
 Unfurled her standard to the air, 476b
 Unfurnished cockloft, 89b
 Ungain'd, men prize thing, 181a
 Ungalled, hart, play, 176a
 Ungarter'd and down-gyved, 173a
 Ungathered rose on my ancestral tree, 534b
 Ungirt loin, unlit lamp and, 571a
 Ungodly are not so, 1032a
 counsel of the, 1032a
 Ungacious pastors, 171b
 Ungrateful animal the public, 434a

Ungrateful Florence, 454a
 man who is, less to blame, 265b
 to those teachers, 924b
 Unguarded condition, 264a
 Unguents, gleaming with, 9a
 Unhabitudinal way, perceiving in an,
 715b
 Unhairy chin, woo with an, 673a
 Unhallowed, new, song, 757a
 Unhampered by character or con-
 viction, 641a
 Unhand me gentlemen, 172b
 Unhandsome, slovenly, corpse,
 149b
 Unchanged, three good men, 150a
 Unhappie wight, 114b
 Unhappiness, happiness makes,
 possible, 856b
 rending of the heart called,
 856b
 Unhappy brains for drinking,
 187b
 clergymen's households, 671a
 comfort to the, 46b
 family unhappy in its own
 fashion, 642b
 far-off things, 407b
 folks on shore, 377b
 gentleman, in marriage, 340b
 good old times when we were,
 1011a
 hates, endless extinction of,
 621b
 how much more, he might be,
 301a
 insatiable and the, 823a
 kind of misfortune, 73b
 let no one be called, 520a
 lot which finds no enemies, 45a
 lovers should be Frenchmen,
 956b
 never so, as we imagine, 265a
 no one who loves be called,
 792a
 none, but the great, 302a
 none think the great, 302a
 not one is respectable or, 608a
 poverty has no worse trait, 62b
 times call for plans, 918b
 until he can get out of it, 838a
 Unharm'd, the anvil is, 681b
 Unheard beyond the ocean tide,
 601b
 by the world, 440b
 worst, fall, 148b
 Unheard-of, bring down fruit,
 846a
 Unheaven'd the city lies, 736b
 Unheroic dead, 937a
 Unhinges, little that, it, 578b
 Unholy blue, eyes of, 439a
 pleasure, refrain from the, 848a
 shrieks and sights, 245a
 Un-Homeric, unforgotten, cata-
 logue, 950b
 Unhonour'd dead, mindful of th',
 349a
 relics, cold and, 438a
 uninterr'd he lies, 5b
 unwept, and unsung, 414a
 Unbound by sordid cares, 909a
 Unhouse'd disappointed unaneled,
 172b
 Unhurryng chase, 790a
 Unicorn, lion and the, 1015a
 pity the, 886a
 Unicorns come down to the sea,
 948b
 Un-idea'd girls, 339a

Uniform 'e wore, 818a
 secret of, 946a
 Uniformity, multiplicity in, 806b
 Uniforms so grand, street parade
 and, 892a
 Unimagined system 'of criticism,
 493a
 Unimpaired delight, 984a
 Unimpeded clearness of intuitive
 powers, 559b
 Unimportant, busy with the, 806a
 completely, 958a
 intolerable situation becomes,
 856a
 wee, things, 987a
 Uninforming breath, 912b
 Unintelligent as a young English-
 man, 623a
 Unintelligible, become, at our
 peril, 891b
 world, 403b
 Unintimidated inquiry, 860a
 Union, bonds of this, dissolved,
 420a
 cause, disaster clouded the,
 666a
 dissolve this, 374b
 do not expect the, to be dis-
 solved, 537b
 flag, enlisted under the, 666a
 form a more perfect, 376a
 gives strength, 111b
 good old ship of the, 539a
 in partition, 142a
 indestructible, 528b
 liberty and, 444a
 live in strictest, 359b
 music of the, 490b
 my object is to save the, 539b
 mysterious, 411a
 no, here of hearts, 413a
 of English-speaking peoples,
 758a
 of gin and vermouth, 976b
 once glorious, 443b
 one and inseparable, 842a
 saved, of these states, 610a
 strength is in your, 523a
 strong and great, 522b
 swell the chorus of the, 539b
 two best states in the, 880a
 we know how to save the, 540a
 wedded to him not through,
 845a
 U.P. Railway, working for the,
 687a
 U.S.S.R., citizens of the, 905a
 work is duty in, 905a
 Unique, declared himself, 804b
 things, genius man who does,
 841b
 Unison, some chord in, 365a
 Unit, misses an, 570b
 Unitarian bell, rang out the,
 635a
 Unite, bonds that, 856a
 far and the near, 370a
 for the public safety, 399b
 if their force, 5a
 workers of the world, 593b
 United Colonies are free states,
 367b
 forces, avoid perils by, 282b
 in bonds of love, 220a
 Lord let both, be, 329a
 Nations, peoples of the, 997b
 small capitalists become, 444b
 States a land of free speech,
 872a

United States bounded on the
 north, 557a
 States, British Empire and,
 869b
 States can declare peace, 958b
 States, facts which define, 977a
 States, fate of a book in, 690a
 States, fools drunkards and the,
 1008a
 States, great government of the,
 770b
 States, happy in the, 909a
 States in thy protection, 367a
 States, join the, 881a
 States Marines, 1004b
 States, more space in, 877b
 States must be neutral, 770a
 States never proclaimed a de-
 mocracy, 865b
 States of America, I believe in
 the, 842a
 States of America the greatest
 potential force, 799b
 States of Europe, 408b, 903a
 States of the world, 498b
 States, presidents of, 950b
 States, students from the, 758a
 States suddenly attacked, 921a
 States, territory the size of,
 894a
 States the greatest poem, 607a
 States, the President of, 907b
 States, treason against the,
 376a
 States, true history of, 950b
 States under my thumb, 1005a
 States, unfriendly disposition
 towards the, 389b
 States, we the people of, 376a
 undaunted inflexible, 869b
 voice of majesty's subjects,
 1001a
 we must be, 869b
 we stand, 11a, 499a
 Unites, misfortune, men, 27a
 Uniting we stand, 499a
 Units, unformidable in its, 705a
 Unity, confound all, on earth,
 198b
 dwell together in, 1037b
 into multiplicity, 697b
 multitude into, of effect, 424b
 of humanity, 883a
 of the German nation, 951b
 peace and concord, 1068b
 preserve, of the empire, 360b
 Universal act of woman, 801b
 and common bond, 100b
 appeal, books of, 863b
 beneficence of grass, 662a
 benevolence, 355a
 blank of nature's works, 254b
 darkness buries all, 322b
 devotion, 446b
 dismal, hiss, 258b
 dominion of right, 771a
 frame began, 278b
 frame without a mind, 120b
 good, all partial evil, 316b
 grin, 332b
 harmony, rule of, 617a
 heart, speaking to the, 563a
 host up sent a shout, 252b
 human yearning, 886a
 impersonal and, arts, 807a
 innate desire, 671b
 interest, give law, 709a
 language of mankind, 520b
 law, hint of the, 709a

- Universal man, old age in this, 118b
 most, quality is diversity, 99b
 mother of sciences, 105a
 nature, 334b
 nature's, throne, 460b
 nuisance, 282a
 peace lie like a shaft, 548a
 peace, uproar the, 108b
 perception, reach the, 757b
 powers, regions of the, 655b
 prey, 181a
 robots, 954a
 shout, 166a
 suffrage, 917b
 theatre, 161a
 truths, 977a
 unchanged and, light, 310a
 vanquisher, 14b
 wolf, 181a
- Universalist, rang out the, bell, 635b
- Universally known, simple maxim, 333a
- Universe, allegorical of some view of, 866b
 anthology of the, 977b
 basic power of the, 929a
 become conscious, 774b
 better ordering of the, 75a
 born for the, 357b
 boundless, 546b
 connect your subject with, 709a
 fathomless, 609b
 gained for, by success, 715b
 glory and shame of the, 273a
 harmony of the, 361a
 I accept the, 560a
 in this great, of ours, 70a
 interest in all parts of, 99a
 is change, 66b
 is not hostile, 902a
 journey, in a map, 107b
 knows the, 269b
 made up of all that is, 68a
 man said to the, 852b
 meaningless, 872b
 one corner of the, 969b
 own operate and afflict the, 909a
 phenomena of the, 633b
 piety towards the, 807b
 promising, 873a
 quick of all the, 931a
 roaming in thought over the, 609b
 serves for a theatre, 99b
 small star in a great, 980a
 there is not in the, 333b
 whole theory of the, 610a
 wonder and glory of the, 530b
- Universes, in space and time the, 610b
- Universities of Scotland, 792b
- University a place of light liberty, 513a
 he who enters a, 965a
 if I were founding a, 844b
 men and men of all sorts, 332a
 of Göttingen, 401b
 true, of these days, 475b
- Unjust in the least, 1057a
 peace better than just war, 331a
 rain on the just and, 1051a
 to nature and himself, 305b
 war protracted, 606a
- Unjustified to defend themselves, 951b
- Unkempt about those hedges, 938a
 Unkenn'd by my gudeman, 380a
 Unkind as man's ingratitude, 161b
 givers prove, 175a
 kindness from the, 924b
 tell me not sweet I am, 268a
- Unkindest cut of all, 168b
- Unkindness may defeat my life, 189b
 tax not with, 191b
- Unknelled. unconfined and unknown, 5b
- Un-know, knows not how to, 615b
- Unknowable, world, we know thee, 790b
- Unknowing what he sought, 281a
- Unknown, accents yet, 167b
 and silent shore, 429a
 bottom, affection hath, 162b
 country, soil of an, 842a
 critics shouting he's, 713b
 earth, mystery of an, 772b
 forms of things, 142b
 gates to glorious and, 901a
 God, to the, 1059a
 greatest greatness is, 667b
 is magnified, 63b
 is the enemy, 882b
 lands, bear me forth to, 699a
 let me live unseen, 309a
 live or die, 310a
 lived, 405b
 loss is no loss, 43a
 power's employ, 621b
 renown, 648a
 sea, re-embark upon that, 607b
 shores, 610a
 suffer no ill and be, 51b
 taken to be grand, 49b
 things, proposed, 311b
 to fame, vulgar deaths, 4b
 too early seen, 135a
 tread safely into the, 881b
 unknelled. unconfined and, 5b
 unwept without a bard, 40a
 voyage to the world, 303b
- Unlaid. stubborn, ghost, 247b
- Unlamented let me die, 309a
- Unlearn, not to, 71b
- Unlearn'd, amaze th', 311a
 he knew no schoolman's art, 319b
- Unlearned, lessons of paternalism, 689b
- Unleavened bread, 1024a
- Unled, not, but shepherded, 884b
- Unlesson'd girl, 145b
- Unlettered small-knowing soul, 132b
- Unlimited in quantity, 746a
 power apt to corrupt, 335a
 rights will soon become, 344a
- Unlined brow pregnant with thought, 632b
- Unlistening street, 764a
- Unlit lamp and ungirt loin, 571a
- Unlocated spiritual area, 821b
- Unlock wine with four years ago glowing, 38a
- Unlocked, Shakespeare, his heart, 412a
- Unlocks his heart unto his mistress 231b
- Unlook'd, she comes, for, 310a
- Unlooking for such grace, 660a
- Unloose, Gordian knot, 154a
 it from their bond, 131a
 worthy to stoop and, 1055b
- Unloved flower, weed is but an, 508b
- Unlucky deeds relate, 190a
 friends of, 16b
 so, that he runs into accidents, 894b
- Unmanageable, boy is most, 25b
- Unmanly yet are follow'd, 210b
- Unmanly untaught knaves, 149b
- Unmask falsehood, 131b
 her beauty to the moon, 171a
- Unmatchable courage, 155b
- Unmated creature tired and lone, 584a
- Unmemoried, sweet, scents, 721b
- Unmerciful disaster followed fast, 545a
- Unmistakable touch of love and pride, 773a
- Unmoor, whence we, no more, 604b
- Unmotive'd herd, 177b
- Unmournful, immortal, and content, 632b
- Unnatural, nothing is, 382a
- Unnecessary luxuries of life, 840a
- Unnerved and untrained, 715a
- Unnoticed at birth and death, 41b
 rather be attacked than, 342a
 remain absolutely, 715b
- Unobtrusive; poetry should be, 478a
- Unofficial rose, 938a
- Unopen'd, bales, to the sun, 306a
- Unopposed joyfully welcomed, 472a
- Unpacking, three weeks after, 828b
- Unpaid-for silk, 204a
- Unpassioned beauty, 938b
- Unpastured dragon in his den, 468a
- Unpathed waters, 208b
- Unpeaceful evening of a day, 429a
- Unpeopled marsh, 493a
- Unperceived decay, 355b
 shade, 328a
- Unperfect unfinished inartistic, 718a
- Unperplexed like migratory birds, 884a
- Unperturb'd pace, 790a
- Unpicked, leave it, 153a
- Unpitied sacrifice, 359a
 tottering and feeble and, 566b
 unrespected, unrepriev'd, 253b
- Unplagu'd with corns, 134b
- Unpleasant body, dem'd damp moist, 576b
 truth, write an, 761a
- Unpleasantness or incongruity of character, 54b
- Unpleasant'st words, 145b
- Unpleasing sharps, 137a
 to a married ear, 134a
- Unpledged allegiance of their minds, 946a
- Unpolite to refuse that deference, 370a
- Unpolluted flesh, fair and, 179a
- Unpopular names and impossible loyalties, 621b
 the more, an opinion, 672a
- Unpractic'd, unlesson'd, 145b
- Unpredictable reactions, 821b
- Unpredicted end, 976b

Unpremeditated art, profuse strains of, 467a
strain, 329a
verse, 258a
Unprintable offscouring of scoundrels, 474b
Unprofitable the uses of this world, 170b
Unprosperous and dangerous times, 471b
Unproved, despised race, in war, 666a
Unqualified blessing, 399a
Unquestioned ascendancy, position of, 594a
Unquiet, hate to be, at home, 286a
heart and brain, 551b
meals, 109b
slumbers, 592a
thoughts, calmer of, 235b
Unravish'd bride of quietness, 482a
Unread, his works, 405a
your letters are kept, 681a
Unreadable forty years from now, 447a
Unreal, matter is the, and temporal, 616b
mockery hence, 198a
Unreasonable and absurd, 811b
and prodigious old age, 101a
great poet the rare, 897b
insupportable which is, 63b
Unredressed wrongs, 410b
Unregenerate, know more about iniquity than the, 813b
Unrelenting foe to love, 328b
Unremembered acts of kindness, 403b
and afar, 654b
Unremembering way, went her, 789b
Unremorseful as tigers, 953b
Unremoved, Teneriff or Atlas, 256a
Unrepentant old sinners, 960a
sits and grins, 763b
Unrepriv'd, unrespired unpitied, 253b
Unreproved pleasures free, 245a
Unrequited, bondsman's, toil, 542a
Unreserved communication, 359b
Unrespective sink, 181b
Unrespired unpitied unrepriv'd, 253b
Unrest, awake for ever in sweet, 479b
men miscall delight, 468a
secret, tortured thee, 485b
smack'd of noyance or, 328b
Unresting cells, 897a
life's, sea, 536b
Unreturned, love, has its rainbow, 792a
Unrighteous man his thoughts, 1047b
Unripened, pale, beauties, 299b
Unruly engine, wit's an, 232b
evil, tongue an, 1064a
sun, 215b
Unsaid good-night, 879b
wishing things, 833a
Unsalted seas, zenith city of, 649a
Unsatisfied, keep me still, 933b
Unsavory cases, 641a
Unschool'd unpractis'd, 145b
Unscottified of countrymen, 341a

Unsearchable and secret aims of nature, 721a
darkness, man in the, 722a
dispose of highest wisdom, 260b
Unseasonable and immoderate sleep, 338a
and unfitting, 15a
to eat an oyster, 838a
Unseasoned, no pleasure endures, 44b
Unseen and full of water, 140a
born to blush, 348b
creatures walk earth, 256a
degrees, gather by, 280b
from the seen, 718b
greet the, with cheer, 575b
hazard, march to the, 809a
I walk, 246a
inscrutable invisible, 132a
let me live, unknown, 309a
thou art, 467a
what mean the things, 733b
Unselfed love, 616b
Unselfish and self-sacrificing love, 544b
as women, 738a
let all, spirits heed, 654b
splendid and, action, 888a
ways, high courage and, 730b
Unselfishness, modesty and, 932b
Unsevered by bitter quarrels, 38b
Unsex me here, 193a
Unshackled by party, 412b
Unshaken as the continent, 523b
Unshapely things, wrong of, 825b
Unsheathe avenging sword, 395a
Unshorn fields, 471a
Unsightly noisome things, 503a
Unskillful laugh, 175b
Unsmote by the sword, 456a
Unsocialized pairs in the parks, 960a
Unsoilable, lapsing, whispering sea, 893b
Unought, love, is better, 165a
wood'd and not, 257b
Unounded, dim, sea, 451a
Unsoundness of mind, 492a
Unspeakable dawn in happy old age, 498a
desire after knowledge, 620b
peace and freedom, 764b
psycho-pathologist sees the, 875a
Scot, 840a
Unspeakably, three, precious things, 678b
Unspotted fame, 105b
from the world, 1064a
life is old age, 1065b
lily, 121b
Unstable anchorage, 14b
as water, 1023b
society and world, 858b
subject, man is an, 97b
Unstaid and skittish, 164b
Unstained what there they found, 470a
Unsteady fickle froward fellow, 58b
Unstopped ears of the deaf, 1046b
Unsubstantial hopes, 14b
more, more persistent, 855a
Unsuccess, bear up beneath their, 570a
Unsuccesses to success, 705a
Unsuccessful author turns critic, 424a

Unsuccessful or successful war, 364a
play, first night of, 876a
Unsung, unwept unhonour'd and, 414a
Unsun'd heaps of treasure, 247b
snow, 204a
Unsupportable, renders life, 290a
Unsure, habitation giddy and, 153a
the tenure, 309b
Unsuspected isle in far-off seas, 567b
Unswep, leave the floor, 795b
Untainted heart, 125a
Untamed continent, 628a
sullen, and intractable, 945a
woods, 795b
Untangled from these mother's bones, 971b
Untaught knaves, 149b
Unthinking, assault of thoughts on, 925b
devotion to organization, 863b
time, 280b
Untidy, beginnings and endings are, 838a
Untie Gordian knot, 56b
Untimely, death's, frost, 393a
fall, take heed from his, 1014a
grave, no fruit but an, 236b
Unto every one that hath, 1054b
Untold novelties, full of, 633b
sorrow to mankind, 997b
Untouched style of writing, 337b
Untouching in each other's sight, 947a
Untrained, unnerved and, 715a
Untranslatableness without injury, 425a
Untraveled world, gleams that, 696a
Untravell'd, heart, turns to thee, 353b
Untriangled stars, 846a
Untried, Christian ideal left, 852a
emergencies, 601b
friends, confidence in, 576a
new and, evil, 100b
Untroudden, dwelt among, ways, 405a
tract for intellect, 669b
Untroubled by hunger, 980a
Untrue, most of their teaching was, 820b
on a cloth, 685a
suspect your tale, 308a
Untruthfulness and dishonesty, 855b
Untune, music shall, the sky, 278b
that string, 181a
Unturned, stone, 18a
Untutor'd mind sees God in clouds, 316a
Untwisting chains that tie, 245b
Unum, e pluribus, 1010a
Unused, fust in us, 177b
heel, ride with an, 813b
to the melting mood, 190b
Unusualness, gains force by, 875b
Unutterable, deep, woe, 582b
sigh in the human heart, 782b
things, sigh'd and look'd, 327b
Unutterably bright, 464b
Unuttered part of a man's life, 475a
Unvarnish'd, round, tale deliver, 186a

- Unvarying, absolute, rigidity, 815b
 Unveil a third event to me, 646b
 thine eyes, 8b
 Unveil'd her peerless light, 255b
 Unvex'd with the cares of gain, 308a
 Unvexed, planet, by war, 980a
 to the sea, 540b
 Unvictorious ones, 937b
 Unwashed, lean, artificer, 148b
 Unwashed and the half-educated, 811b
 great, 1006b
 Unweaving of false impressions, 596a
 Unwelcome news, 152a
 visitors, entertain, 766b
 Unwept unhonour'd and unsung, 414a
 unhonour'd uninter'd, 5b
 unknown without a bard, 40a
 Unwieldiness of matter, 883a
 Unwieldy burthen, vast and, 333b
 Unwilling alone we embark, 721b
 sleep, weighs heavily like, 477b
 to cloud with my presence, 337a
 to mix my fortune, 284a
 Unwillingly to school, 161a
 Unwise and curiously planned, 927a
 in the sight of the, 1065b
 to be heedless, 48b
 Unwitting where their master dwells, 897a
 Unwomanly rags, 489a
 Unworth, for his own, 713b
 Unworthy of my principles, 562a
 out of me, and unknown, 845a
 patient merit of, takes, 174b
 Unwrung, withers are, 176a
 Unwritten laws, having regard to, 20a
 memorial, 20b
 written and an, law, 71a
 Unzone thy girlish bosom, 916b
 Up an' fight for them, 814b
 and doing, 521a
 and down or round, 859a
 and down the City Road, 1004a
 from the ape, 939a
 game is, 204a
 lad when journey's over, 785b
 levelling, to themselves, 340a
 look, and not down, 624b
 look not thou down but, 572b
 now, now down, 80b
 so soon as I, 148b
 to the office, 911b
 up my friend, 403b
 with which I will not put, 872b
 U.P. Railway, working for the, 687a
 Up-and-down, incalculable, of time, 716b
 Upbraided Macro in no indirect terms, 56a
 Upbraiding shore, 454a
 Upbraids the most, 3b
 Upbuilding of socialized society, 904b
 Upgrowth, first, of all virtue, 599a
 Upharsin, mene tekel, 1048b
 Upheld by all our hands, 563b
 Up-hill, road wind, all the way, 649b
 Uplift physical and moral standard, 616b
 Uplifted angel trumpets, 250a
 Uplifting, in, get underneath, 828b
 stuff, 894a
 Upmost round, attains the, 167a
 Upper and lower part of mankind, 292a
 chamber, laid in a large, 274a
 class, Englishman of our, 623a
 classes, tempt the, 775b
 jaw, brings down its, 233a
 note, hits an, 854a
 shelf, silence of the, 492a
 stiff, lip, 630b
 ten, circle of the, 640a
 ten thousand, 484a
 Upper-crust, these men are all, 484a
 Uppermost room worst furnished, 89b
 Upraise all that is human, 14b
 Upright as the cedar, 133a
 behold the, 1034a
 conscience, and stainless, 76a
 God hath made man, 1043a
 hard for empty sack to stand, 331a
 in the state, 14a
 judge, 146b
 just, man, 1030b
 keel, steadies with, 421b
 like an obelisk, 772b
 man should be, 66b
 Uprising, angels, unweaving affirm, 544b
 Uprou of the battle, 463a
 sun sand and wild, 503a
 universal peace, 108b
 Uprouse ye then my merry men, 395b
 Upset, time has, fighting faiths, 710a
 Upside-down, turning everything, 955b
 Upstairs and downstairs, 559a
 and downstairs, 1017a
 Upstanding man, tautness of an, 946a
 Upstream, gamefish swims, 778a
 Up-to-date fiction, 704a
 Upturned, sea of, faces, 416b
 Upward and inward delight, 603b
 and the downward slope, 752a
 born to fly, 76b
 climb, to what they were, 198b
 glancing of an eye, 413a
 longing of my soul, 859b
 still and onward, 600a
 Urania fit audience find, 357a
 Urban and rural sounds, 430a
 squat and packed with guile, 938a
 Urbanity of manner, 867b
 Urge and urge and urge, 607b
 him with truth, 5b
 procreant, of the world, 607b
 religion could, mankind to evils, 34b
 Urgent sordid tasks, 855b
 Urges sweet return, 258a
 Uriah, set ye, in the forefront, 1028a
 Urine, red wine of Shiraz into, 930b
 Urn, bubbling and loud-hissing, 364b
 fills his blue, with fire, 506a
 garden, 943a
 storied, 348b
 Urns by Jove's high throne, 5b
 hidden lamps in sepulchral, 363a
 Urs, those dreadful, 534b
 Us, between, and hell or heaven, 272b
 we, and ours, 820b
 Usage, grows old and worn with, 650a
 Usages of man's life, 60a
 Use, against the, of nature, 194b
 all gently, 175a
 and benefit of men, 275a
 and over-use the word new, 675b
 best, of laws, 562b
 can change stamp of nature, 177a
 doth breed a habit, 132a
 'em kindly they rebel, 307a
 every man after his desert, 174a
 from want of, 342a
 him as though you loved him, 236b
 it up wear it out, 1008a
 make, of their victories, 31a
 my self in jest, 216a
 not to shine in, 548a
 not what we have but what we, 780b
 of a book without pictures, 656a
 of actions should be constant, 64b
 of brevity, 52a
 of everything he wants, 41a
 of first part of life, 288b
 of force is temporary, 360a
 of my oracular tongue, 381a
 of my understanding, 428a
 of sea and air, 97a
 of this new invention, 912b
 of travelling, 338b
 or beauty or form, 562b
 others, men are used as they, 28b
 own tongues, 157a
 rather in power than, 182b
 remote from common, 457a
 soiled with all ignoble, 553a
 sometimes to be alone, 232b
 sparing, of ready money, 565a
 sure to find a, for it, 417b
 three physicians, 296b
 what can be the, of him, 750b
 what's the, of worrying, 906b
 word that cowards, 128b
 worst, a man could be put to, 213b
 you for my mirth, 168b
 Used, being, for a purpose, 765a
 key is always bright, 331a
 life well, 84b
 men are, as they use others, 28b
 my credit, 149a
 nothing like being, to a thing, 381a
 sovereignty something to be, 964a
 to living with people, 979b
 word verily, 273a
 Used-to-be, days of the, 849b
 Useful care was ever nigh, 338a
 considered by magistrate as, 369a
 despise what is most, 10a
 men, poets an', 969a

Useful, most, books, 338b
 nay essential, 472b
 quality, happiness has one, 856b
 three, things, 460a
 venerable beautiful or, 496a
 where thou livest, 233a
 Usefulest of all servants, 475b
 Usefulness, all, is over, 794a
 Useless, all art is quite, 768a
 as a general maxim, 492a
 beautiful things are most, 605b
 each without the other, 523a
 gold so, a thing, 86a
 labor contained in it is, 593b
 lodg'd with me, 251b
 no man, while he has a friend, 752b
 nothing, is or low, 523a
 other virtues well-nigh, 270a
 slip, away, 476b
 things, better to know, 47b
 to excel, 343b
 Uselessness of men above sixty years, 744a
 of your toil, 821a
 Uses not intellect but memory, 84b
 of adversity, 159b
 of this world, 170b
 panics have their, 370b
 to what base, we may return, 178b
 Usher in a new millennium, 952a
 Usher'd with a tear, 313a
 Ushers in the even, 207b
 in the morn, 332b
 Using, words from loose, 982b
 U.S.S.R., citizens of the, 905a
 work is duty in, 905a
 Usual three, actors are the, 638b
 Usurious memories bring, 838b
 Usurpations, violent and sudden, 382b
 Usurpers, lay the proud, low, 394a
 Utility as evidence of leisure, 776a
 in ships, 333b
 object of, 593b
 Utmost bound of everlasting hills, 1023b
 fame, physicians of the, 849a
 levity, say it with the, 764a
 need, deserted at his, 280a
 sail, sea-mark of my, 190a
 strives always to the, 379b
 Utopia, literature is my, 907b
 principality in, 492b
 Utter destruction, their going from us, 1065b
 falsehood, 12b
 nakedness, 408b
 not, what dost not know, 150a
 sweet breath, 142b
 the you twenty times, 699a
 they cannot, it, 987b
 vain knowledge, 1030b
 what their hearts hold, 843a
 words that are easy to, 986b
 Utterance, daunts his, never, 639b
 hearts too full for, 559a
 nor power of speech, 168b
 of the early gods, 483a
 Utterances of poetic license, 33a
 Utter'd by base sale, 132b
 Uttered ignorance, 753b
 it a hundred times, 535b
 or unexpressed, 413a
 part of a man's life, 475a

Uttered, sweetly, knowledge, 116a
 Uttermost parts of the sea, 444a, 1038a
 power, 155b
 Utters, right which your mouth, 14a
 Uzzah put forth his hand, 364a
 V sign is the symbol, 870b
 Vacancies to be obtained, 375a
 Vacancy, bend your eye on, 177a
 gloomy calm of idle, 340a
 Vacant afternoon, repeat in, 358b
 chair, 523a
 chair, there will be one, 583b
 garments, 148a
 heart and hand and eye, 416b
 interlunar cave, 260a
 mind, body filled and, 156a
 mind quite, 363b
 mind, spoke the, 356a
 piers, knocking at the, 625b
 Vacation, caryatid in, 497b
 Vacuity, indolent, of thought, 365a
 Vacuum, doesn't think in a, 798a
 nature abhors a, 281b, 340b
 Vagabond began to sketch, 717b
 fugitive and a, 1022a
 when rich called tourist, 876b
 Vagaries of unattached relatives, 966a
 Vagrancy laws dhruv him to base-ball, 834a
 Vagrant gypsy life, 895b
 opinion, prejudice a, 714a
 Vague dread that torments them, 516b
 hope, shape, 702b
 longing that lies dormant, 665b
 longitude likewise is, 687b
 probabilities, conflicting, 530b
 shadowy and, 544b
 Vain, a' is done in, 392a
 all delights are, 132a
 and impotent thing, 8a
 as leaf upon the stream, 415b
 attempt, it was a, 628a
 begot of, fantasy, 134b
 blot out, pomp, 68b
 but hopeful quest, 933b
 delights, hence all you, 225b
 deluding joys, 245b
 denial, and coy excuse, 248b
 fickle and unstable subject, 97b
 hopes are like dreams, 52b
 ignobly, and impotently great, 313a
 ill-natur'd thing, 291b
 inconstant childish, 477a
 is the help of man, 1035a
 judges we are, 324b
 king grew, 280a
 know we loved in, 451b
 knowledge, wise man utter, 1030b
 love but love in, 267b
 man may become proud, 282a
 most, most generous, 741b
 my weary search, 354a
 not in, 871b
 not, the weakest, 5a
 oblations, 1045a
 or shallow thought, 503a
 pleasure so received be, 16a
 pomp and glory, 211a, 1068b
 pretence, little hands make, 656a
 pursuit of human glory, 236b

Vain resolutions, 661b
 rest from, fancies, 66a
 strivings, parcel of, 588b
 the ambition of kings, 226a
 thy onset, 622b
 to be a belle, 343b
 to have lived in, 424b
 to look for defence, 46a
 to say that a man is, 858a
 toil'd after him in, 335b
 tribute of a smile, 413b
 was the chief's pride, 420b
 wishes were prevented, 442b
 without the merit, 5a
 wits, to teach, 310b
 Vainest like to be thought respectable, 761b
 Vainness babbling drunkenness, 165b
 Vale, cool sequester'd, of life, 349a
 declined into the, of years, 188b
 if the world's a, of tears, 630b
 in whose bosom, 438b
 meanest floweret of the, 349b
 meet in that hollow, 231b
 scanty, of human life, 424b
 shady sadness of a, 483a
 violet-embroidered, 247a
 which the dew cumbers, 707a
 Vales and hills, 409a
 from our lovely, 489b
 Scotland's dales and, 489b
 Valet, no man is hero to his, 61b
 Valet-de-chambre, my, is not aware, 61b
 Valhalla, nation's, 745a
 Valiant, all the brothers were, 1013b
 and cunning in fence, 165b
 as he was, I honour him, 168a
 bones, 156b
 creatures, 155b
 dust, 157a
 flea, 155b
 in velvet, 741b
 man and free, 553a
 reproof, 163a
 taste of death but once, 167b
 trencher-man, 157a
 Valid work, 774a
 Va'dity and pitch, 163b
 Valley, all in the, of death, 553b
 ambulance down in the, 701a
 darker grows the, 639b
 every, shall be exalted, 1047a
 Forge, snow lies thick on, 821a
 inaccessible, of reveries, 873a
 long, of my bones, 994b
 of decision, 1049a
 of Humiliation, 274a
 of the shadow of death, 1033a
 sheep are fatter, 449b
 so sweet, 438b
 steep, through a, 863b
 through the snowy, flies, 471a
 Valley's lap, 755a
 Valleys, hills and, dales and fields, 123a
 lily of the, 1044a
 no peace of lovelier, 863a
 of Hall, 716b
 piping down the, wild, 385a
 streams in the, delight me, 36b
 Vallombrosa, brooks in, 252b
 Valois, shadow of the, 867a
 Valor, best part of, 152a
 better part of, 152a
 birthplace of, 392b

Valor, brute beauty and, 724b
constancy and, our shield, 869b
defeated, lies, 644b
form'd for contemplation, 255a
found in feasting, 222a
full of, 156a
is certainly going, 381a
mighty men of, 1026a
no need of, 56a
noble quality we call, 616b
red for, 563b
taste their, 165b
truest, to dare to live, 14b
will weep, 203a
wins woman as well as, 555a
Valor's second prize, 51b
Valuable goods, conspicuous consumption of, 775b
institution, pub a, 955b
instrument, critic a, 719a
more, than a diamond, 104b
more, than money, 43b
something, as its object, 402a
thing, riches to be a, 295a
time was the most, thing, 71b
truth most, thing we have, 678b
what he thought he could not do is, 342a
what is, is not new, 445a
Valuation, superstitious, of Europe, 718a
Value at a penny all the talk, 35a
books receive their chief, 275a
cannot therefore create, 593b
estimate their own, 895a
hard latent, 719b
Jews generally give, 766b
knows the, of nothing, 768b
learning has its, 269b
life has a, 402a
measure of the, of a nation, 743a
more than its independent, 702a
nothing so much as a friend, 29a
of a true teacher, 652a
of, is thy freight, 610b
of its favours, 354b
of time, 434b
owes, to its scarcity, 336b
rack the, 158b
receives part of its, 339b
small coin of great, 57a
supreme, is love, 799b
without being an object of utility, 593b
Valueless, cannot be, at any price, 229b
friend I have, and tried, 438b
what costs dearest is most, 106b
Valueless books, 605b
Valyaunt but not too venturous, 112a
Vampire, like the, 701b
Van, battle's, 588a
of every moral conflict, 588a
oversoul well in the, 654a
Vandunck, Mynheer, 396a
Vane, Harry, Pulteney's toad-eater, 350a
Vanessa an extraordinary woman, 295a
Vanguard, where our, camps today, 638a
Vanilla of society, 419a
Vanish in the chinks, 242b
like lightning, 494b
Vanish'd hand, touch of a, 549b

Vanished dream, somnambulist of a, 497a
quite slowly, 656b
Vanishes over the margin, 556b
Vanitas vanitatum, 565a, 616a
Vanities, guides us by, 943b
of life forego, 416a
vanity of, 1042a
Vanity, all is, 1042a
all others but, 427b
and vexation of spirit, 1042a
beauty without, 451b
clumsy, 769a
every folly but, 344b
extreme actions ascribed to, 726a
Fair, 616a
Fair, everybody remarked in, 564b
Fair, name of, 274a
fertile soil of man's, 873a
flatters the animal's, 814a
Golden, 1013a
in years, 150b
is the cause of virtue, 761b
lifted up his soul unto, 1033b
lighter than, 274b, 1035a
Lord, rules, 948a
man is, altogether, 1034a
men of low degree are, 1035a
my days are, 1030a
naught but, in beauty, 597b
of fair raiment, 741a
of having been trusted, 324a
of human hopes, 336b
of more benefit than modesty, 878a
of the world, 283a
of vanities, 1042a
plays lurid tricks, 772b
poms and, 1069a
poor the mind without, 726a
rousing conviction in others, 461b
sets love a task like that, 448b
weakness or self interest, 925a
worship of, 948a
Vanquish'd, Macbeth shall never, be, 198b
Vanquished, demands to, in instillments, 951b
he could argue still, 356b
in life, 838b
victor's terms imposed upon the, 770b
Vanquisher, sleep the universal, 14b
Vantage, coign of, 195a
might the, best have took, 184a
Vantage-ground of truth, 119b
Vapid, silly, state, 847b
Vapor, cold, warm perfume for, 489b
life is short a fleeting, 739a
of a dungeon, 188b
on the summer air, 636a
sometime like a bear, 201a
Vaporing and boasting, 748a
Vapors both away, 216b
lengthening as, rise, 277a
pestilent congregation of, 173b
Variable as the shade, 414b
materials of action are, 64a
of political calculation, 633b
thing in nature, 300b
thy love prove likewise, 135b
Variableness, no, 1064a
Varied, mob is, and inconstant, 282b

Varied year, rule the, 327b
Varies every day, 279a
Varieties, happiest delineation of, 428b
Variety about New England weather, 675a
and disorder, full of, 25a
is the mother of enjoyment, 511a
of subjects to be wrought, 55b
order in, 309a
unseasoned by, 44b
Variety's the very spice of life, 364a
Various clouds are tost, 332b
complaints are many and, 972b
constant as, 972a
gift to each, 523a
hand so, 260a
language, speaks a, 470b
man form'd of various stuff, 393a
man so, 277a
qualities and advantages, 855b
so be, 972a
you are as, as your land, 979a
your talents may be, 500b
Varnish'd clock behind the door, 356b
Varnished oak, 959a
Vary from silver to green, 912b
Vase, shatter the, 439b
Vassals and serfs at my side, 483b
Vast and furious ocean, 229b
and trunkless legs, 465a
and unwieldy burthen, 333b
dead, and middle of night, 171a
empire of human society, 406a
eternity, sea of, 291b
expense, maintain'd at, 281a
forever, take into the, 712b
hell can hold, 142b
infant sagacity, 935b
life's, ocean, 317a
memory has love, 310a
petty done the undone, 570a
shadow mov'd, 272a
so, is art, 310a
soul that o'er him planned, 503b
spirits more, than earth, 669b
structure of recollection, 855b
substantial smile, 578a
surface of the sea, 34b
surplus in banks, 442a
that is Evil, 609b
the fine, 309b
the unattained, 552b
whirls, northern ocean in, 328a
wings across the skies, 960b
Vaster than empires, 268b
Vastness and age and memories of Eld, 544a
Vasty deep, 150b
hall of death, 621a
Vaterland, Kaiser auf der, 734b
Vaticanian Hill, 50b
Vats, ate the cheeses out of, 570a
Vault, beauty makes this, 137b
fretted, 348b
heaven's ebon, 464b
left this, to brag of, 197a
Vaulted skies, 597b
Vaulting, green little, 448a
Vaulting ambition, 195b
Vaulty heaven, 137a
Vaunted crime of slaughtering, 47b
goodness to declare, 612a
works of art, 507a
Vaunteth, charity, not itself, 1061a

Vauntie, she was, 394b
 Vaunting aloud, 252a
 Vaward of our youth, 152b
 Vegetable fashion, 683a
 love, content with a, 683a
 love should grow, 268b
 Vehemence, fiery, of youth, 415a
 of their desires, 516b
 Vehicle, I do not own any kind of,
 471b
 Veil after veil will lift, 655a
 beyond the, 665b
 death is the, 465b
 kiss through a, 498a
 my, no mortal ever took up, 61b
 of the strange verses, 75b
 of the temple was rent, 1055b
 through which I might not see,
 532a
 Veiled destinies, 467b
 jokes, 804a
 Veiling the lightnings of his song,
 468a
 Veils her sacred fires, 322a
 of the morning, 824b
 of the soul, 691b
 spirits clad in, 583a
 Vein, checks no, 328b
 Ercles', 141a
 I am not in the, 128a
 of poetry, 475b
 practical, in times of terror,
 508a
 Veined humanity, 518a
 Veins, blood shall warm our, 595a
 come gladly back along my,
 688a
 dried the sap out of my, 825b
 hidden in my, 287b
 in your body were dry, 426a
 of young and old, 774b
 peasant, 582a
 red life in my, 480a
 Velasquez, why drag in, 669a
 Vellum, limp, fitted with thongs,
 776a
 Velocity, nothing human can equal,
 19b
 Velvet cap out of a sow's ear,
 235a
 covered with, 390b
 glove, iron hand in, 95a
 gowns, some in, 1020a
 mole, 934b
 night's delight, 935b
 shoes, walk in, 934a
 valiant in, 741b
 Velvets, dames in jewelled, 604a
 Venal press, clamours of a, 561b
 Veneer'd with sanctimonious the-
 ory, 549b
 Venerable beautiful or useful,
 496a
 brotherhood of, trees, 408a
 old clothes are not, 474b
 patriarch, 349a
 tradition grows more, 726a
 Venerate four characters, 372b
 Veneration, much, but no rest,
 120b
 Vengeance, big with, 332b
 do nothing for mere, 652a
 feeling of, 383b
 is mine, 1060a
 just my, complete, 569b
 more, more desolation, 613b
 Veni vidi vici, 59b
 Venice, destiny is that of, 976a
 on Bridge of Sighs in, 453b

Venice sate in state, 453b
 sun-dial near, 434b
 Venom, bubbling, flings, 452b
 clamours, 129b
 Venomous, toad ugly and, 159b
 underhand and petty, 728b
 Vent, tongue must, 202b
 Venter, nought, nought have, 93a
 Ventilation, steam-heated flat with
 no, 802a
 Ventricle of memory, 133a
 Ventriloquist, deep thinker or a
 great, 822b
 Venture all his eggs in one basket,
 105a
 each, is a new beginning, 945a
 nothing, nothing win, 93a, 684a
 vessels large may, 330b
 where all is, 706a
 Ventured like little wanton boys,
 211a
 Ventures, lose our, 169a
 not in one bottom trusted, 143a
 Venturing, sit at home, nothing,
 933b
 Venturous, valyaunt but not too,
 112a
 Venus clerk Ovide, 78a
 Eve, a Nymph, 514b
 goddess, fastened on her prey,
 287b
 rise from out the sea, 629a
 rose red out of wine, 692a
 sets ere Mercury can rise, 309b
 what'er the Grecian, was, 343b
 Veracity, entertain a doubt of my,
 369b
 is heart of morality, 633b
 not in saying, 424b
 scrupulous almost pedantic,
 788a
 which increases with old age,
 266a
 Verb, after the, to love, 740a
 and pronoun out, 647b
 God is a, not a noun, 972a
 with his, in his mouth, 677b
 Verbal delicacies, 908a
 Verbiage, torrent of, 857a
 Verbosity, exuberance of his own,
 513a
 thread of his, 133b
 Verbs and nouns do more agree,
 687a
 Verdi, din made in praising, 653a
 Verdict, sentence first, afterwards,
 657b
 upon every book, 502a
 wise man's, 571a
 Verdun, Ypres and, 898a
 Verdure, laurels of eternal, 336b
 Vere de Vere, 547a
 Verge, enough for more, 279b
 never reached the, 777b
 of the churchyard mould, 488b
 Veriest school of peace, 645b
 Verily, used the word, 273a
 Verities and truths of the heart,
 977a
 Verity, religious feeling a, 614a
 Vermell-tinctur'd lip, 248a
 Vermin, dropping pearls and, 494a
 pernicious rare of little, 295b
 Vermont, as Maine goes so goes,
 1005b
 hikes his way back to, 839a
 I love, 859a
 mountains, 880a
 O maiden of the hills, 797a

Vermont, serve as well about,
 880a
 Yankee, 940b
 Vermonter, not a, in heaven
 abides, 839a
 Vermouth, it is not the, 990a
 proper union of gin and, 976b
 Vernal flowers, 249b
 morn, gild the, 366a
 one impulse from a, wood, 403b
 seasons, 250a
 shower, 350a
 sight of, bloom, 254b
 Verray parfit gentil knight, 79a
 Versailles, death sentence of, 951b
 was a gulf, 628b
 Versal world, 106a
 Vers'd, deep, in books, 259b
 Verse, all that is not prose is,
 270b
 anthologies of, 923a
 can gently steer, 286b
 cheer'd with ends of, 238b
 curst be the, 319a
 died to make, free, 928a
 each kindred adds a, 601b
 find him who a sermon flies,
 232b
 gentle, 206a
 hammer them to, and prose,
 897b
 harbors wealth of valued, 960a
 homely, to God is dear, 830b
 immortal, 411a
 indignation makes the, 62b
 make one, for the other's sake,
 238b
 make the first, well, 269b
 married to immortal, 245b
 melody of his, 508a
 never learn art of his, 857a
 octosyllabic, 455b
 of all my, 750b
 of truth or beauty, 845a
 prize of, 525a
 publishing a volume of, 895b
 says in, 320b
 subject of all, 230a
 superfluous, 526a
 sweetens toil, 352b
 that gives immortal youth, 431b
 they say my, is sad, 887a
 unpremeditated, 258a
 were it not for, 893b
 whose prose is grand, 600a
 will seem prose, 289b
 write, badly, 270a
 you grave for me, 751b
 Verses, book of, 531b
 false gallop of, 162a
 no one will get at my, 611b
 poets fail in reading their, 518a
 quire of bad, 493b
 rudder is of, 238b
 veil of the strange, 75b
 wonderful, that swept the land,
 816a
 writes, speaks holiday, 180b
 Verification, power of, 309a
 Versifier, clever, 974b
 Version, ideal, of their lives,
 823a
 Versions, hundred, of religion,
 764b
 Vertebrae, stiffening of the, 763a
 Vertebrata, gaseous, 909a
 Vertu, first, 82b
 paciense is an heigh, 82a
 Virtue, maketh, of necessity, 52b

Vertuous, if a man be, with-al, 82a
 who that is moost, 81b
 Very gentle beast, 142b
 good hater, 338b
 honey of all earthly joy, 267a
 life-blood, 151a
 valiant trencher-man, 157a
 well thank you and you, 624b
 Vessel, empty, 156b
 filling a, drop by drop, 372a
 gilded, 350a
 launch your, 556b
 like a broken, 1033b
 little, of my genius, 76a
 one, unto honour, 1060a
 the faintly contemptible, 978a
 weaker, 1064a
 with his hand the, made, 533a
 Vessels, feminine gender of, 904a
 large may venture more, 330b
 run to all his limbs, 3a
 sailors jealous for our, 865b
 starting from ports, 524b
 westward sped, 626a
 Vest, casting body's, 269a
 neither, nor pants, 670b
 Vestal, pallid, 995b
 Vestal's lot, blameless, 313a
 Vested interests, attacking, 672a
 interests, ideas not, 925b
 Vestiges of dinosaurs of thought, 874a
 Vestments of the May moth, 995b
 priestly, 776a
 priestly, in its dens, 618a
 Vesture, muddy, 147a
 suitable, of phrase, 22b
 Vesuvius, people who live under, 671a
 Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand, 604a
 Veteran on the stage, 336a
 Vex me not with brooding, 680b
 meant to, them, 337a
 not his ghost, 194a
 Vexation, multiplication is, 999a
 of spirit, 1042a
 to understand the report, 1046b
 Vexatious cares, 57b
 Vex'd with mirth, 452b
 Vexed by no grievous ill, 155b
 me that she was so long, 285b
 those that, me, 22a
 Vexes me to choose another guide, 592a
 public men, 88b
 Vexing dull ear, 148a
 Vial, preserve as in a, 250b
 Viands, demanded what, he preferred, 747a
 remainder, 181b
 Viaticum of old age, 71b
 Vibrate sweetest pleasure, 392a
 Vibrates in the memory, 468b
 Vibrations, deaden its, 524b
 of deathless music, 845a
 Vicaire of the almighty lord, 78a
 Vicar, justice judge or, 381b
 of Wakefield, 342a
 Vicarious life, servile status and, 776a
 Vice, accommodating, 270b
 and immorality, 333a
 avarice not so much a, 282b
 bullied out of, 510a
 by action dignified, 136a
 common, in old age, 33a
 conceal them like a, 753a

Vice, distinction between virtue and, 340a
 encourage no, 356b
 endeavor to abolish, 240b
 good old-gentlemanly, 214a
 homage, pays to virtue, 265b
 in a cat, 661a
 is a creature of heejous mien, 834a
 keep people from, 341a
 lash'd, but spar'd name, 296a
 lost half its evil, 361a
 monster of so frightful mien, 317a
 never-failing, of fools, 310b
 no, so simple, 145b
 of modern oratory, 375b
 of republics, 522b
 on Christian ground, 322a
 one big, in a man, 687a
 raptures and roses of, 692a
 reverend, 150b
 taint of, 165b
 tincture of, 99b
 truce between virtue and, 590b
 virtue itself turns, 136a
 virtue of, must pardon beg, 177a
 weariness, and want, 325a
 when, prevails, 299b
 Vice-prisidincy is th' next highest, 836b
 Vices, frame a ladder of our, 523b
 greatest, as well as virtues, 237a
 malice basest of all, 680a
 may be of use to us, 1002b
 paint the, and follies, 297b
 pleasant, 193b
 public officer without, 660a
 small, do appear, 193a
 virtues are, disguised, 264b
 virtues of man without his, 451b
 wallet filled with our own, 35a
 Vicious circle, 665a
 in talking of, 932b
 Viciousness, poverty is parent of, 24b
 Vicissitude, greatest, of things, 121b
 Vicissitudes in all things, 31b
 man used to, 337a
 of fortune, 369b
 of human existence, 543a
 sad, of things, 352b
 wild, of taste, 335b
 Victim, by tyrant Fate on, thrust, 615b
 character of the, 512b
 die neither as, nor fanatic, 901b
 marks its, 433b
 must be found, 684b
 of fat-gorged mosquitoes, 66a
 of Scythian hoar-frosts, 66a
 without murmuring, 660a
 Victim's cheque-books, stubs of the, 643b
 sympathies killing the, 696b
 watch, stop the, 886b
 Victims, better men be his, 373b
 little, play, 347b
 of disease, 929b
 stupid, of deceit, 850b
 swam before my sight, 313b
 to a great lie, 951b
 Victor, a great, 979b
 belongs to the spoils, 974b
 is he who can go it alone, 588a
 ship comes in, 610a
 Victoria, dubbed, the faery, 910b

Victorian age, bourgeois tradition of, 973a
 Victorie, gory bed or to, 394a
 Victories, go forward and give us, 540b
 make proper use of, 31a
 military, over nations, 951a
 more triumphant than, 98a
 of mighty generals, 608b
 over the Syracusans, 18b
 page of, 469b
 peace hath her, 251a
 thousand, 205a
 worse than a defeat, 596b
 Victorious o'er a' the ills o' life, 393b
 those which are, 400a
 Victor's terms, 270b
 Victor's, destruction and barbarism will be, 920b
 find thy body by the wall, 622b
 to the, belong the spoils, 450b
 Victory at all costs, 869a
 ball, fun of the, 910a
 best kind of, 109b
 bless'd with, and peace, 499a
 boast of his, 345a
 Cadmean, 19a
 confident of its own, 926b
 day of, 1011a
 death swallowed up in, 1062a
 easiest, over reason, 950b
 fell in the great, 426b
 great and glorious, 390a
 how to gain a, 54a
 humanity after the, 390a
 if not, is yet revenge, 253b
 joy empire and, 465b
 life's, won, 629a
 magnanimity in, 872a
 no survival without, 869a
 nor defeat, 778b
 O grave where is thy, 1062a
 of labour over capital, 850b
 of socialism, 850b
 of socialism in Russia, 905a
 peace without, 770b
 resolved on, or death, 395a
 sounding in advance its, 842b
 standeth not in multitude, 1066b
 swallow up death in, 1046a
 thy, O grave, 775a
 'twas a famous, 426b
 Westminster Abbey or, 389b
 won some, for humanity, 484a
 Victuals and drink an illusion, 13a
 no, to be bought, 105a
 snatching, from the table, 868b
 Viddy's, women one, equal to, 576a
 Vidders, be very careful o', 576a
 View, chase had a beast in, 280b
 cut off the, 794a
 desponding, of the present, 494a
 fine, of the harbor, 742b
 gloomy, of the future, 880a
 him with scornful eyes, 319a
 incomplete and unfit for, 668b
 melody of every grace, 268a
 motley to the, 206b
 observation with extensive, 335b
 order gave each thing, 210a
 ourselves with clearer eyes, 231b
 so absurd a, 651b
 someone else's point of, 901a
 wallet kept in, 35a
 with hollow eye, 146b

View'd his own feather, 452a
 Vieweth, one eye, all the world, 124a
 View-hallo, Peel's, 472b
 Viewing any work a man is doing, 655a
 Viewless winds, imprison'd in, 185a
 Views, adopt new, 539b
 and patients disappearing, 731a
 false, if supported, 530b
 from thy hand no noble action, 305b
 of Christian duty, 597b
 of such a man, 428a
 public, 577b
 take short, 418b
 Vigil, kept a breathless, 964b
 patient search and, long, 457a
 tongueless, 691a
 Vigilance, energy and sleepless, 540b
 eternal, 380a
 retain their virtue and, 539a
 yet above you hover, 911b
 Vigilant, be sober be, 1064b
 occasion for the, 15b
 resolute blue-stocking, 493b
 the active the brave, 369a
 Vigilling with Thee, 980b
 Vigils, painful, keep, 321b
 Vigny more secret, 903b
 Vigor, councils might not want, 19a
 exist in undiminished, 492b
 good earthly, 77a
 in man not yet old, 63a
 it will give your style, 419b
 of bone, 182a
 press with, on, 329a
 restores, to labor, 290a
 Vigorous, elastic and, thought, 590a
 mind, 336a
 young man, 98a
 Vigoroussness, carefulness into, 119a
 into guiltlessness, 119a
 Vile, behold I am, 1032a
 better to be, 207a
 blows and buffets, 197a
 containing such, matter, 136b
 George the First reckoned, 878b
 guns, but for these, 149b
 hold to stay him, 148a
 ill-favour'd faults, 180b
 in durance, 394b
 insect, 329b
 jelly, 192b
 man that mourns, 316b
 matter, book containing, 136b
 modern phrase, caskets a, 515a
 not one is altogether, 832a
 not so, a sin, 155a
 nought so, that on earth, 136a
 one beyond all others, 789b
 only man is, 445b
 orgies are, 989b
 race of quislings, 870a
 shall go down to, dust, 414a
 so, a pun, 291a
 squealing, 144b
 things precious, 191b
 world, fled from this, 205b
 Vilely, show, in me to desire, 125b
 Viler, George the Second, 878b
 Vildest alleys of London, 781b
 deeds like poison-weeds, 770a
 of beasts, the ape, 30b

Vilest of men, 14a
 sinner may return, 303a
 things, am thrall to the, 213b
 worms, 205b
 Vilified, criticized, and misunderstood, 763a
 Village, any well-established, 985a
 bells, music of those, 365a
 declar'd how much he knew, 356b
 early, clock, 128b
 Hampden, 348b
 his house is in the, 880b
 in New England, 985a
 less than Islington, 267b
 loveliest, of the plain, 355b
 Middlesex, 524a
 of his birth, 808b
 sleeps a name unknown, 809a
 smithy, 521b
 statesmen, 356b
 Villages changed yet Egdon remained, 705a
 Villain, branded a, 927a
 condemns me for a, 128b
 hath done me wrong, 131b
 hungry lean-faced, 129b
 in tragic life no, need be, 639a
 one murder made a, 366a
 smile and be a, 173a
 smiling damned villain, 173a
 still pursued her, 737a
 Villainous demi-tasses, 775b
 licentious abominable, 382a
 Villain's mind, 144a
 Villains by necessity, 191a
 Villainy, natural expression of, 674b
 Villanies, execrable sum of all, 329b
 Villanous company, 151a
 foreheads, low, 210a
 small, 180b
 Villany, naked, 127b
 you teach, 145a
 Villon among the birds, 879a
 our sad brother's name, 695a
 Vinchy, pronounce it, 674b
 Vinci, they spell it, 674b
 Vindicate the ways of God to man, 252a, 315b
 Vindication against slander, 541b
 Vindictive and touchy fellow, 58b
 suffering makes men, 875b
 Vine and fig tree, 1067a
 drank at every, 962a
 gadding, 248b
 God made the, 805a
 golden, clammers bright, 935b
 grew 'round the stump, 745b
 monarch of the, 201a
 under his, and fig-tree, 1049b
 viol the violet and the, 543b
 woman vas der glinging, 713b
 Vinegar, put not your trust in, 747b
 Vinegar-cruet, narrow as the neck of a, 338a
 Vine-leaves in his hair, 642a
 Vines, bosom'd deep in, 322a
 embracing, 662a
 foxes that spoil the, 1044a
 waxen, 947b
 Vintage, draught of, 481a
 from his, rolling time hath prest, 532a
 of a famous, 640a
 of Abiezer, 1026b
 sea's red, 717a

Vintage that they drink, 812b
 trampling out the, 597b
 wine of the rarest, 822b
 Vintners that put water in our wine, 84a
 wonder what the, buy, 533a
 Viol the violet and the vine, 543b
 Violate agreements, 910b
 rights of others, 919b
 Violates order of nature, 16b
 Violation of principles of free government, 689b
 Violations, security against future, 335a
 Violence, blown with restless, 185a
 comfort and, 941b
 deeds of, and blood, 446b
 more prevailing than, 55b
 Violent and sudden usurpations, 382b
 atheist, 975a
 death, fear of, 229a
 delights, 136b
 hands upon the ship, 294b
 hungry population, and gross, 633b
 most, of passions, 765b
 over, or over civil, 277a
 pace, bloody thoughts, with, 189a
 property fordoes itself, 173a
 reaction, produces, 24a
 Violently if they must, 420a
 Violet by a mossy stone, 405a
 has and camellia has not, 792b
 loves a sunny bank, 634b
 nodding, grows, 141b
 of his native land, 179a, 551t
 perfume on, 148a
 that queen of secrecy, 478b
 viol the, and the vine, 543b
 Violet-embroidered vail, 247a
 Violets, breathes upon a bank of, 163b
 daisies pied and, blue, 134a
 I will twine in a wreath, 486b
 I would give you some, 178a
 odor-firm with, 982a
 plucked, 225a
 raining, 809a
 roses red and, blew, 113b
 slight the, 717a
 spring from her fair flesh, 179a
 sweet, sicken, 468b
 were born, 575a
 Violin, flute, bassoon, 554a
 is not a hurdy-gurdy, 653a
 man who plays on the, 736a
 Violincello, I hear the, 608a
 Violins, Antonio Stradivari's, 596a
 sweet to dance to, 769b
 wine and good fellows, 638a
 Vipers, generation of, 1050a
 Virgil at Mexico, 493a
 Virgin clean, 84a
 comes again, 36a
 Garda, 599a
 Mary, born of the, 1068a
 mother born, 244a
 shall conceive, 1045b
 sword, 7a
 thorn, withering on the, 140b, 410a
 Virginia, first families in, 980a
 your little friends are wrong, 701a
 Virginian, not a, but an American, 368b
 Virginians, Pickett's, 781b

Virginity, a little more, 941a
 long preserved, 269a
 power o'er true, 247b
 Virginy, carry me back to old,
 758b
 Virgin's sidelong looks of love,
 355b
 Virgin's Son, footstool of the, 857a
 Virgins are soft, 455b
 eleven thousand mythical, 599a
 ten, 1054a
 Virtue, abolish vice destroy, 240b
 admiration of, 250a
 all the arts lose, 939b
 and conscience of her worth,
 257b
 and nature's pleasing themes,
 329a
 and riches, 223a
 and worthiness, change to, 166b
 angling like, of humility, 235b
 assume a, 177a
 bane of all genius, freedom,
 464b
 be as wax, 177a
 best, has some vice, 99b
 choose the high or low, 320a
 cleanliness is a great, 637a
 clearness is a, of style, 823b
 cloistered, 250b
 collateral security to, 323b
 colour of, 72a
 complexion of, 72a
 could see to do what virtue
 would, 247b
 courage a, 290a
 debases itself, 324b
 devotion to, 812b
 display of public, 471b
 distinction between, and vice,
 340a
 economy a distributive, 361b
 ever-guarded, 354b
 every, and prudent act, 360a
 feeble were, 248b
 find the, 158b
 first upgrowth of all, 599a
 flattered into, 510a
 follow, and knowledge, 76a
 forbearance ceases to be, 359a
 fortunate crime is called, 48a
 God is supreme in, 27b
 gods put sweat before, 7b
 grounds are, and talents, 375b
 had gone out of him, 1055b
 harder to be got than knowl-
 edge, 283b
 has its degrees, 287b
 healing, 526b
 highest proof of, 493b
 homage vice pays to, 265b
 honour, sense, 347a
 humility a, all preach, 227a
 if there be any, 1063a
 in conscious, bold, 312b
 in her shape, 256a
 in most request, 501b
 industry a necessity not a, 668b
 inebriated, 695a
 is bold, 185a
 is environment, 484b
 is her own fairest reward, 235b
 is not hereditary, 370a
 is performance of pleasant ac-
 tions, 922b
 is truest nobility, 106b
 itself turns vice, 136a
 keep your, 820b
 learning anecdote, 501a

Virtue, like, a reward to itself,
 235b
 like a rich stone, 121a
 like precious odours, 119b
 lilies and languors of, 692a
 link'd with one, 455b
 little claim to, 484b
 lost fight of, 752b
 love kindled by, 76b
 love of, 344b
 love, she alone is free, 248b
 lovers of, 236b
 make necessity a, 52b
 makes the bliss, 351a
 mark of, 145b
 may flourish in an old cravat,
 535a
 men of most renowned, 251a
 more, than doth live, 218b
 most men admire, 259a
 much, in If, 163b
 must be allowed, 671a
 negative yet no slight, 474a
 no, goes with size, 506a
 no ready way to, 240b
 nobility is the one only, 63a
 nor sufficiency, 159a
 not enough to know about, 27a
 not often found among poets,
 108a
 obstinate, 270b
 of the soul distributing, 71b
 of vice must pardon beg, 177a
 or mischief, 120a
 passes current, 18a
 philanthropy the only, 590a
 praise of, 52b
 redeem us from, 692a
 requires a rough passage, 98b
 retain, and vigilance, 539a
 reward of virtue is, 502a
 root of honesty and, 57b
 'scapes not calumnious strokes,
 171a
 secret of eloquence and, 617b
 show, her own feature, 175b
 sinews of, 236a
 solid, 189b
 some by, fall, 184a
 spiritual, of a sacrament, 72a
 substantial and genuine, 373b
 such, hath my pen, 206a
 sufficient of herself, 235b
 tact is the saving, 743a
 the one reward of, 771b
 though in rags, 278a
 truce between, and vice, 590b
 vanity the cause of, in men,
 761b
 what is, courage wit, 303b
 what's, in man, 661a
 where men have it, 286a
 woman's, 988a
 Virtue's cause, died in, 129b
 manly cheek, 366a
 side, failings lean'd to, 356a
 Virtues are but vices disguised,
 264b
 are enrolled in Who's Who, 960a
 average of all the, 687a
 be to her, very kind, 293b
 curse on his, 299b
 display of eminent, 514b
 greater, to sustain good fortune,
 264b
 Hannibal had mighty, 221b
 heavenly, shoot, 441b
 hundred, rise, 577a
 if individuals have no, 1002b

Virtues lie in the interpretation,
 202b
 men praise and pass by, 932b
 mind conscious of, 37a
 nothing could surpass her in,
 457a
 of all, humility difficult, 944a
 of delight, 385b
 of man without his vices, 451b
 of patience and long-suffering,
 446a
 of their ancestors, 17b
 other, well-nigh useless, 270a
 pearl chain of all, 220b
 some, he might lack, 804b
 spring of, 116b
 the idle never know, 598b
 to, be a friend, 343b
 vices as well as greatest, 237a
 walk'd their narrow round, 338a
 we write in water, 212a
 which become crimes, 496b
 will plead like angels, 195b
 world to hide, 163b
 Virtuous, all the sisters, 1013b
 because thou art, 164a
 country so, and so wise, 783a
 employ in talking of vicious,
 932b
 in their old age, 321a
 Lord how, they are, 660b
 man, slumbers of the, 300a
 Marcia towers above her sex,
 299b
 mischief the very, do, 566a
 on ten thousand a year, 633b
 outrageously, 302a
 person, age in a, 301b
 scorn, treat with, 683b
 soul, sweet and, 232b
 things, from lowest place, 183a
 wise and, man, 57a
 woman, 1041b
 Virulence of national appetite,
 908a
 Visage blacker than coal, 1048b
 devotion's, 174a
 hides not, from our cottage,
 208b
 meet your, here, 982a
 on his bold, 415a
 shattered, lies, 465a
 Visages, cream and mantle, 143a
 Viscous, thought is, 697b
 Visible, abandoned what was, 69a
 and invisible labour, 497b
 evil and good, 630a
 forms, communion with her,
 470b
 imperfections, 776a
 made, to the eyes, 949b
 means of support, 714a
 one end of rope not, 933b
 outward and, sign, 1069a
 sage mechanician, 592b
 work is love made, 924a
 world is more beautiful, 711a
 Vision, boundless, grows upon us,
 628a
 enjoy'd in, beatific, 253a
 fatal, sensible to feeling, 196a
 four walls limit my, 844a
 inner, quick to find, 630a
 inward, 806b
 limits of his own field of, 461a
 no, but by faith, 631b
 of Christ, 388b
 of fulfill'd desire, 533a
 of the mind supplements, 614a

Vision of the world, 548b
 or a waking dream, 482a
 poet, arose, 722a
 prophetic, 709a
 reflected from surface, 23a
 supplements, of the eye, 614a
 than without its, 977a
 where there is no, 1041b
 write the, 365b, 1049b
 your, is machines, 866a
 Vision's greatest enemy, 388b
 Visions, distraught with dreams
 and, 525b
 flood our, 995b
 have I seen, 142a
 I no longer see, 804a
 multiplied, 1049a
 of glory, 350a
 of what will be, 516b
 poet's, 812b
 young men shall see, 277a,
 1049a
 Visit, annual, o'er the globe, 378a
 be not slow to, sick, 1066a
 brief, like a royal guest, 793a
 her face too roughly, 170b
 my sad heart, 167a
 sins of the fathers, 18a
 the soul in sleep, 465a
 us with death daily, 229b
 Visitant, pleasure is oft a, 479a
 Visitations daze the world, 494b
 of that power, 502a
 Visited, sick and ye, me, 1054b
 Visiting acquaintance, 381a
 pastoral, 931b
 the iniquity of fathers, 1024b
 this various world, 464b
 Visitings, compunctious, of nature,
 195a
 Visitor, reels them off to every
 new, 765b
 Visitors, entertain unwelcome,
 766b
 Visits, angel, 432b
 angels', short and bright, 291b
 censure on the doves, 62b
 eye of heaven, 138a
 went abroad and paid, 339a
 world, his dinners, 270a
 Visit'st bottom of monstrous
 world, 249b
 Vital chain, death broke the, 338a
 light inhere, 649a
 principle of bliss, 329a
 spark of heav'nly flame, 312a
 Vitality, fragile but with more,
 855a
 nothing interesting loses, 701b
 of thought, 797b
 Vitalized symbol of earth and
 storm, 893b
 Vitals, shaft that reaches the, 784b
 Vitiosity, confirmed, 17a
 Vive meos Bona Respublica, 1014b
 Vivid air signed with honour, 995a
 trusty dusky, true, 752a
 Vixens, snap like, 935a
 Vizier, devoted, 673a
 V-notes are something, 573a
 Vocal cords wrapped in a toga,
 985a
 Vocation, labour in, 149a
 of every man and woman, 642b
 'tis my, 149a
 were endless imitation, 408b
 Voice above their beat, 790a
 all with one, 1059a
 arrow like a sweet, 460a

Voice, articulate, of some sover-
 eign, 710a
 ascending high, 302b
 at eve obeyed at prime, 506b
 audible, of the past, 475b
 behind me whispered low, 769b
 big manly, 161b
 by, by posted card by letter,
 843a
 cannon his, 639b
 carry the, 1043b
 clatter drowns, of the law, 33b
 crack the, of melody, 534b
 daughter of the, of God, 409b
 deep-toned, of the digger, 1003b
 did on my spirit fall, 552a
 distant, in the darkness, 524b
 each a mighty, 410b
 first, which I uttered, 49b,
 1065b
 give few thy, 171b
 harmony of the world, 112a
 honour's, 348b
 I hear this passing night, 481b
 if mine were a solitary, 561b
 in all her music, 468a
 in every, every ban, 387b
 in every wind, 347b
 in hollow murmurs, 397a
 in the darkness, 524a
 in the distance far away, 494b
 in the streets, 1038a
 in their own governments, 771a
 is still for war, 299b
 Jacob's, 1023a
 joy is the sweet, 423a
 Kentucky strain was in his,
 730a
 left his, in Adam's ear, 257b
 like the north wind, 898a
 look and a, 524b
 lost, hollaing, 152b
 love takes my, away, 762a
 melody to the, 40b
 monstrous little, 141a
 mother's face and, 465a
 my, fails me, 359b
 nibbles in a low, 372b
 of all the gods, 133b
 of charmers, 1035a
 of freedom, 907b
 of him that crieth, 1046b
 of many waters, 1064b
 of my heart, 491b
 of nature cries, 349a
 of nature loudly cries, 393a
 of one crying, 1050a
 of peace, 831a
 of the bard, 386b
 of the bird, 1043b
 of the great creator, 583a
 of the hyena, 117a
 of the Lobster, 657b
 of the Lord God, 1022a
 of the Lord upon the waters,
 1033b
 of the people, 954a
 of the people is voice of God,
 74a
 of the sluggard, 302b
 of the turtle is heard, 1044a
 of the world, 240b
 of thy brother's blood, 1022a
 of today, 812a
 ci woe for a lover's loss, 592b
 or hideous hum, 244b
 rang through Shiloh's woods,
 740b
 rise like a fountain, 548a

Voice, scrap of sunset with a,
 735b
 season'd with gracious, 145a
 send a feeble, 4a
 Shakespeare's, 695b
 silent, of God, 738b
 sing with mortal, 257a
 sink heart and, oppressed, 593a
 so pleasing on their ear, 6b
 sole daughter of his, 258a
 some think it the, of God, 680a
 sound of a, that is still, 549b
 sounds like a prophet's word,
 462b
 still small, 1029a
 still small, of gratitude, 350a
 still small, spake unto me, 546b
 sweet, sweet lips, 480a
 sweeter thy, 551a
 sweetest, of God's creatures,
 543b
 that never dieth, 13b
 vast expenditure of, 22b
 wandering, 409a
 was soft gentle and low, 193b
 watch-dog's, 355b
 wearies not ever, 465b
 whose sound like the sea, 407b
 within us speaks, 451a
 Voiceless shore, 458a
 things, 911b
 woe, 454a
 Voices, beyond these, is peace,
 555b
 calling Old Black Joe, 636a
 earth with her thousand, 423a
 keep tune, 269a, 438a
 lost sea, 944b
 moans round with many, 548a
 no, O Rhodope, 431b
 of children are heard, 385b
 of duty call, 716b
 of the wandering wind, 655b
 prophesying war, 420b
 soft, die, 468b
 thoughts and, hold, 226b
 thousand thousand, 935b
 three hundred grateful, 663b
 two, are there, 410b
 your most sweet, 202a
 Void, beating in the, 623b
 Cupid long stood, 231b
 move in the, 12a
 nor left a, 338a
 of care and strife, 358b
 of envy guile and lust, 328b
 of fellow men, 15a
 of light, 252b
 of wit and humour, 350b
 place, of all light, 75b
 rapture to the dreary, 455a
 the world can never fill, 362b
 yawning, of the future, 67b
 Volatility and the rage for pleas-
 ure, 372b
 Volcanic financial throe, 777a
 political instinct, 767a
 Volcano, dancing on a, 472a
 of revolution, 783b
 Volitional, errors are, 917a
 Volley'd and thunder'd, 553b
 Volscians, flutter'd your, 203a
 Voltage, chattering, 957b
 Voltaire, mock on, 387b
 Voluble, sweet and, in discourse,
 133a
 Volume, book and, of my brain,
 173a
 brought to land a single, 405a

- Volume, desideratum of a, 430b
false, of his single mind, 713b
in every, of poems, 341b
of logic, 710a
of forgotten lore, 544b
Volumes, creators of odd, 429b
dry, of ethics, 373a
history with, vast, 454b
I prize above my dukedom,
209a
in folio, 132b
of Addison, 337b
of stuff, 580b
small pricks to subsequent, 181b
ten long, 287a
Voluminous writer, nodding-places
in, 300b
Voluntarily performeth a good
work, 1070a
submit to be slaves, 334b
Volunteered, black rank and file,
666a
Volunteers, pale patient, 809a
Voluptuous and the indolent, 290a
swell, music with its, 453a
Voluptuously surfeit out of ac-
tion, 202a
Voluptuousness, luxury calm and,
618b
misanthropy and, 492b
Voman vas der glinging vine, 713b
Vomit, dog turned to own, 1064b
returneth to his, 1041a
Vorpall blade, 657b
Vortices of glory and blue air,
519b
Votaress, imperial, 141b
Votaries, renders its, credulous,
345a
Votarist, sad, in palmer's weed,
247a
Vote, cast his, 996a
casting his, 707a
for nothing but toothpicks, 509a
fortunes and lives, away, 638a
give hand and heart to this,
443a
on th' tallysheet, 835a
straw, 802a
Voter exercises a public trust,
689a
Votes, freemen with, in their
hands, 557a
Voucher of scholastic respectabil-
ity, 776a
Vouchsafes, providence seldom, to
mortals, 514a
Vow and not pay, 1042b
eternal misery together, 289b
it shall be so for me, 130b
that binds too strictly, 555a
to thee my country, 788b
Vowels, only consonants and, 947a
open, tire the ear, 311a
Vowing more than perfection of
ten, 181b
Vows are heard betimes, 279b
cancel all our, 122b
made in wine, 162b
soul lends the tongue, 172a
with so much passion, 291a
woman's, 16b
Vox populi vox Dei, 74a
Voyage closed and done, 610a
finish of a, 838a
life's uncertain, 203b
of life bound in shallows, 169a
on an endless, gone, 630b
to America, 987b
Voyage to the world unknown,
303b
Voyagers, humble, are we, 451a
Voyages, imagination as good as
many, 631a
you will never make, 864b
Voyaging through strange seas,
404b
Vulcan's stithy, 176a
Vulgar arts beneath thy care, 347a
boast, seemed like a, 845b
deaths unknown to fame, 4b
familiar but by no means, 171b
great, and the small, 267b
heart, 153a
herd, perish as one of the, 702b
loveliest tune becomes, 739b
man, morality of, 727b
mingling with, host, 6a
of manner, 796a
put here because he is, 670b
taste, insipid to a, 822b
when it is looked upon as, 767b
Vulgarity, Jacksonian, 674a
mould of its, 939a
Vulgarize the day of judgment,
509a
touches nothing it does not,
755a
Vulgos, profanum, 267b
Vulture, rage of the, 455b
Waa-hoo, 881b
Wabash days, accents of old, 730b
Wade through slaughter to throne,
349a
Waders and swimmers, 981a
Wading up to your eyes in blood,
359a
Waes o' my heart, 380a
Waft her love, 147a
sigh from Indus, 313a
Wafted by thy gentle gale, 396a
Wafting him out of it, 724b
Wag, where beards, all, 96b
Wage, any, I had asked of life,
845b
cherubs earn their, 893b
fair day's, 651a
royal, 938b
work for which they draw the,
817a
Wage-labor, employers of, 593b
Wage-laborers, class of modern,
593b
Wager, back opinions by a, 457a
lay a, 333b
Wager'd on your angling, 200b
Wagers, fools for arguments use,
239a
lay no, 357a
Wages, ask not for, 782b
he that earneth, 1049b
home art none and ta'en thy,
204b
my, taken, 742a
of sin is death, 1059b
that supply you your bread,
763a
took their, and are dead, 787a
world looks for, 574a
Wagge, let the world, 91b
Wagging their tails behind them,
1018a
Waggons, coaches, playhouses,
429a
Wagon, hitch your, to a star,
507b
soldiers shout, 901b
Wags his shaggy tail, 633b
world, 160b
Wail in the wind, 592b
melancholy, 661a
my dear times' waste, 205a
nothing to, 260b
still is heard, 616a
therefore must we weep and,
748b
Wailful choir, small gnats mourn
in, 483a
Waiting for her demon-lover, 420b
winds and naked woods, 471a
Wailings, welcomed with, 746b
Wain, Phoebus', 247a
Waist, round her, she felt it fold,
549a
slender, confin'd, 242a
what a, for an arm, 616a
Waistcoats manners and spice of
wit, 641a
Wait a bit before our chat, 658b
a little longer, 584a
all things come round to him
who will but, 501a
and hope, 496b
deserved praises long, 732a
drift, and obey, 822a
everything comes if man will
only, 512a
for the day, 686a
for the sacrament, 325a
for thy morning, 686a
he no could, 852b
I, until I am ready, 940a
I witness and, 607b
learn to labour and to, 521a
on divine love, 617a
they that, upon the lord, 1047a
thou child of hope, 561a
till life is over, 655a
upon I would, 93a
we can, no longer, 610a
who only stand and, 251b
would not, for me, 786a
Waite for dead men, 93b
Waiter roars it through the hall,
628a
took Benjamin Franklin f'r a,
836b
Waiteth, Destiny, for free and
mastered, 13a
tor one lone soul, 655b
to begile, 81a
Waiting and hoping for their mo-
ment, 855b
for new monuments, 496b
for some one to come, 525b
for that delusive train, 625b
for the blow from the iron,
617b
for the echo, 895b
harp-strings of the mind, 617a
hearts that weep, 633a
justice sleeps, 599b
long night of, 952a
lost and, for you, 815b
Waits, one night, all, 38b
opportunity of being provoked,
286a
power that, and wins, 754b
upon the when and how, 855a
Waive quantum o' the sin, 391a
Wak'd by the circling hours, 256b
I, she fled, 251b
you have, me too soon, 302b
Wake and call me early, 547a
and remember, 568a
and rise to fight, 830b

Wake and think of you, 651b
 both when we, and sleep, 256a
 die before I, 1000b
 do I, or sleep, 482a
 eternally, 217b
 for the sun who scatter'd, 531a
 here must I, and weep, 394b
 if sleeping, 662a
 in a fright, 451b
 in our breast living fires, 535a
 sleep to, 575b
 slepe or, or rome or ryde, 81b
 soul by tender strokes, 312b
 to feel your beauty going, 866a
 to perish never, 408b
 will you, him, 1016a
 Waked and kindled, 396b
 with smale foules, 77b
 Wakeful eyes may weep, 431b
 man's sleep, 598b
 nightingale, 255b
 stars, silence and the, 650a
 Waken a sleeper, 759a
 him who knows not, 754b
 thou with me, 551a
 Wakened by silence, 690a
 us from sleeping, 938b
 Wakens the slumbering ages, 494b
 Wakes, conscience, despair, 255a
 from short repose, 354a
 gentle lark, the morning, 131a
 hock-carts wassails, 230a
 up in adversity, 344b
 Wakin', sudden, a sudden weepin',
 804a
 Waking bird, silence fell with the,
 554a
 bliss, certainty of, 247b
 dream of a, man, 71a
 dream, vision or a, 482a
 morne not, til she sings, 112b
 souls, good morrow to our,
 215a
 thou shalt fear, 693b
 up always the same person,
 822a
 up some vague longing, 665b
 Wakin'-time to doss, 896a
 Walcum, bit of talcum is always,
 990a
 Waldo, Matthew and, 943a
 would be improved by death,
 851b
 Wales a portion, 390a
 one road leads to, 896a
 Walk, a pleasant, a pleasant talk,
 658b
 about the orb, 165a
 abroad with me, 427a
 amidst beautiful things, 807b
 and not faint, 1047a
 as if you had swallowed a ram-
 rod, 64a
 can two, together, 1049a
 creatures, earth unseen, 256a
 cypress in the palace, 551a
 down the garden paths, 874b
 each, of life has own elite, 965a
 humbly with thy God, 1049b
 I, unseen, 246a
 in darkness, 1058a
 in fear and dread, 422a
 in the woods, 502a
 in velvet shoes, 934a
 like a man, 793b
 men creep not, 527a
 men must, before they dance,
 320a
 more people, thereon, 753a

Walk, no spirit can, abroad,
 170a
 on frozen toes, 847a
 on wings, 5a
 over the leaves, 103a
 petty men, under his legs, 166a
 pretty to, with, 261b
 rather one should, with me,
 913b
 sit in stand in and, in, 632b
 slow silent, 706b
 take up thy bed and, 1058a
 terrace, and half a rood, 320a
 the deck my captain lies, 610a
 the fluent street, 978a
 the world and bless it, 577a
 through a gallery filled, 633a
 through the fields in gloves,
 936a
 through the valley, 1033a
 transparent, 441a
 turn out toes when you, 658a
 under water men shall, 1000a
 upon the beach, 943a
 we, by faith, 1062a
 where my nature would be
 leading, 592a
 while ye have light, 1058b
 will you, a little faster, 657a
 with kings, 820b
 with you, 143b
 within that circle none durst,
 275b
 ye in the way, 1046b
 Walk'd along the Strand, 338b
 blessed feet, 149a
 their narrow road, 338a
 through the wilderness, 274a
 wand he, with, 252b
 Walked a mile with pleasure,
 907a
 alone I, the ocean strand, 462a
 in darkness, 1045b
 in glory and in joy, 406b
 over these roads, 933a
 straight out of the ark, 419a
 too straight for fortune's end,
 520a
 Walketh not in counsel of un-
 godly, 1032a
 Walking and mincing, 1045a
 close at hand, 658a
 cursed him in, 451b
 dog's, on his hind legs, 340a
 every day, 267b
 hospitals, 41b
 in an air of glory, 272a
 like two angels white, 721b
 men as trees, 1056a
 Oates was, to his death, 842b
 on the sea, 1053a
 shadow, 199b
 two, apart forever, 612b
 up and down in it, 1029b
 wings prevent him from, 618b
 with the trees, 891a
 Walking-stick an advertisement,
 776a
 Walks a spirit close by, 924b
 biggest rascal that, 65a
 evil thing that, by night, 247b
 eye nature's, 315b
 in beauty like the night, 456a
 my shadow, before, 721a
 o'er the dew, 170a
 on and turns no more his head,
 422a
 on hallowed ground, 965a
 spirit, abroad, 169a

Walks the night in her silver
 shoon, 862b
 unbidden from room to room,
 686b
 up and down with me, 148a
 up the stairs of his concepts,
 991a
 who, with beauty, 936b
 wish I liked the way it, 796b
 with God upon the hills, 714b
 with the tender night, 608a
 Wall between us and the dark,
 971b
 bores through castle, 139b
 built a, between us, 864a
 close, up, 155a
 dead men grin by the, 909b
 doesn't love a, 879a
 even the, fell down, 957a
 faces turned to the, 633a
 fell down flat, 1026a
 find thy body by the, 622b
 flower in the crannied, 556a
 icicles hang by, 134a
 is strong, 770a
 ivied, where the church-bell
 rings, 598b
 lends joyousness to a, 712a
 mounts the, 15a
 of Jezreel, 1029a
 office of a, 139a
 old stun', 811b
 set in a garden, 910b
 sleep-walking on that silver,
 992b
 Street lays an egg, 864b
 supports, sthreet, 835a
 sway against a, 717b
 turneth his face to the, 670a
 weakest goes to the, 106b
 whitewash'd, 356b
 without a city, 591b
 Wallace, Scots wha hae wi', bled,
 394a
 Wall'd prison, wear out in a, 193b
 Walled bearers from ordinary life,
 946a
 round with rocks, 695b
 Waller's, our two dusts with, 933a
 Wallet, lost his letters watch and,
 687a
 time bath, at his back, 182a
 Wallets, loaded us with couple of,
 35a
 Wallop and stigmatize, 912a
 Walloping Window-blind, 714b
 Wallow naked in December snow,
 138b
 Wallpaper came alive, 971b
 Walls already rise, 36b
 and towers girdled round, 420b
 around are bare, 627a
 banners on the outward, 199b
 burst forth from its prison, 793a
 close her from thy ancient,
 389a
 four, limit my vision, 844a
 have ears, 80b
 my own four, 476b
 of Cumnor Hall, 368b
 peace be within thy, 1037b
 prison, cannot control, 268b
 pry loose old, 899a
 shattering, are thin, 933b
 splendour falls on castle, 550a
 stone, a prisoner make, 268a
 stone, do not a prison make,
 268a
 Tara's, 438a

Walls, Trojan, 146b
watches from his mountain,
553a
well-built, 8a
Walnuts and the wine, 546b
Walpole honorable gentleman,
334b
Wal'r my boy, 578b
Walrus and the carpenter, 658a
Walruses and whales, 604a
Walton, rodless, of the brooks,
777b
Waltz, swoons to a, 969b
Waltzes, congress does not run but
it, 368b
Waly waly up the bank, 1013a
Wan, angels all pallid and, 544b
so pale and, 261a
with care, 149a
Wand, bright gold ring on her,
438a
he walk'd with, 252b
magician who has thrown aside,
862a
Wander, born to, 953b
by the wind-beaten hill, 433a
forth the sons of Belial, 252b
hand in hand with love, 909b
some inmate of the skies, 6b
thoughts, through eternity, 253b
where'er I, 138b
whither shall I, 1017a
Wandered by the brookside, 543a
eastward i've wandered west, 487a
idly over the noisy keys, 634a
lonely as a cloud, 409a
through a valley steep, 863b
today to the hill Maggie, 699b
Wanderer, kindly, loved and
known, 654b
merry, of night, 141a
though like the, 515b
weary wayworn, 543b
Wandering, all his wealth was,
874b
bark, star to every, 207a
behold, moon, 246a
between two worlds, 621b
by lone sea-breakers, 730a
cloud that trailed, 769b
Jew, 1012a
minstrel I, 177a, 684b
old with, 825a
on a foreign strand, 414a
Po, 353b
so much do I love, 935a
thought is tired of, 494b
thought pollutes the day, 469a
voice, or but a, 408a
wind, voices of the, 655b
with the train divine, 622b
Wanderings of the sky, 37b
Wanders further for pasture, 720a
singing round the world, 950a
whale that, round the pole,
848a
Wand'ring mazes, 254a
steps and slow, 259a
Wane, moon will, 525b
Waning moon was haunted, 420b
Want and discontent, 240a
chief, in life, 505b
covetous man is ever in, 41a
eternal, of peace, 88b
for one who comes not, 974b
freedom from, 920b
get what you, 822b
I shall not, 1033a
it most like it least, 323a

Want, known and do not, it, 339a
lonely, retir'd to die, 338a
much I, which most would have,
101b
nature did that, supply, 278b
no man will supply thy, 220a
not, waste not, 653b
of a nail, 330b
of decency is want of sense,
283b
of nothing am I in, 31b
of sense, charge me with, 659b
of the creative spirit, 856a
of thought, 488a
of use, 342a
of words or lack of breath,
260b
pity their, of faith, 369b
progress from, to want, 341b
proud man reduced to, 303a
reference to some, 402a
thoughts shut up, air, 306a
to be alone, 993a
toil envy, 336a
weariness and vice, 325a
what I want when I want it,
829a
woeful, 442b
Wanted, every man is, 502b
lest it be missed or, 332a
one immortal song, 277a
you, it, so Georges Dandin,
270b
Wanting is what, 575a
soul is, there, 455a
to commend so great a poet,
280b
weighed and found, 1049a
what is stolen, 188b
Wanton boys, as flies to, 192b
boys that swim on bladders,
211a
cranks and, wiles, 245a
eyes, 1045a
freak, 477a
spirits look out, 182b
stings and motions, 183b
sweetness through breast, 328b
Wantoned with thy breakers, 455a
Wantonness in clothes, 230b
Wantons thro' the flowering thorn,
392a
Wantowne and a mery, 79b
Wants, devote to their daily, 25a
express our, 286b
how much he has more than
he, 301a
man, but little, 306a
money means and content, 161b
my, are few, 536a
my, are many, 398b
that pinch the poor, 38b
tone your, and tastes down,
611a
what a woman, 800a
War, aftermath of, 874a
against the soul, 1064a
amorous, 84a
and arms I fly, 268a
and deeds of carnage, 609b
and its organisation, 85b
and wine thrive together, 640a
anybody not against, 958b
art statesmanship, 774a
becoming impossible, 831b
begun without money, 88b
better than the most just, 331a
between men and women, 971b
betwixt princes, 99a

War, blast of, blows in ears, 155a
brazen throat of, 259a
breeds war again, 774a
brings up human energy, 925b
change the art of, 945b
circumstance of glorious, 189a
common man protection against,
926b
condition called, 229a
cursed, and racking tax, 416b
dauntless in, 414b
declaration of, against Holland,
275a
delays are dangerous in, 124b
despised race unproved in, 666a
dogs of, 168a
drum throbbed no longer, 549a
enemies in, 373b
even to the knife, 452b
events of, 19b
expert is a man ye niver heard
iv, 834b
ez fer, I call it murder, 600b
fatal to enter, 907b
fever famine and, 743b
first in, 384a
fought with atomic bomb, 900b
France has not lost the, 954b
fruit of, fruit of peace, 979b
gains nothing by successful,
783a
given two cousins to the, 664b
goes forth to, 445b
good, or bad peace, 331a
government in peace and, 900a
great, and the petty peace, 832a
great civil, 540b
grim-visaged, 127b
hath no fury like a non-com-
batant, 839a
how much, he has seen, 997b
hunger and, and weather,
781b
I am tired and sick of, 613b
I have seen, I hate war, 919b
if a, should come, 814b
if they mean to have a, 358b
impious, 155a
in his heart, 1035a
infection and hand of, 138b
involves in its progress, 371a
is a contagion, 920a
is a transfer of property, 974a
is cruel, 613b
is hell, 613b
is inevitable, 900b
is not inevitable, 799b
is still the cry, 452b
is toil and trouble, 280a
its thousands slays, 366b
just, since world began, 370b
kept out, 893b
lead this great peaceful people
into, 770b
levying, against them, 376a
long tempest of the, 566b
long ten years', 289b
Lord is a man of, 1024b
love and, are same thing, 108a
love of, for itself, 490a
loves to prey upon young, 16b
lurking, leap out, 774a
magnificent but it is not, 558b
make, on the men, 979a
makes good history, 706a
marching as to, 664a
mighty scourge of, 542a
money the sinews of, 26a
more than an end to, 922a

War, mounts the warrior's steed in,
413b
my voice is still for, 299b
nature of, 229a
neither learn, any more, 1045a
never slays a bad man, 15b
no discharge in that, 1043a
no discharge in the, 819a
no great, need come again,
954a
no less renown'd than, 251a
no, or battle's sound, 244b
object only of, 370b
of commerce and arms, 916b
office, brass hat from the, 971a
older men declare, 873b
on the weak, 876b
pattern called a, 874b
planet unvexed by, 980a
prepared for, 40b
prosperous be thy life in, 124b
quaint and curious, 706a
ranks of, 491b
ready for, 290a
real, never in the books, 611a
regarded as wicked, 767b
religion of, 799b
require a resort to, 375a
resolution in, 872a
responsibility of beginning,
642b
scale of, and peace, 510b
seldom enters, 279a
sentence is for open, 253b
sinews of, 88b
Sir Walter responsible for, 676b
spares not the brave, 9a
stand up and take the, 821b
state of, by nature, 296a
stirring up some, 25a
storm of, was gone, 402b
success in, 872b
suitable preparation for, 40b
sword of, or of the law, 375b
talk by men in a war, 676b
tell when the, would end, 1008b
testament of bleeding, 139b
that could not be prevented,
926b
that devil's madness, 877b
that was not inward, 940a
the South date from the, 676b
there'd be an end of, 520b
thinks of, in time of peace,
223b
this is, 520b
this is a phony, 927a
thoughts on, and peace, 903b
throbs the eternal, 882a
to be at, with a friend, 33b
to be prepared for, 367a
to end war, 839a
to make the world safe, 806a
to overwhelm democracy, 954a
tug of, 291a
unjust peace before just, 331b
unjust, protracted, 606a
unsuccessful or successful, 364a
violates order of nature, 16b
voices prophesying, 420b
wage, like physical gains, 963b
was in his heart, 1035a
we must conquer, 958a
weak defense in, 281a
weapons of, perished, 1027b
whom, hath slain, 217b
will conquer us, 958a
with rere-mice, 141b
with rights of mankind, 374a

War would cease, 650b
wrong, at wrong place, 964b
Warble child, 133a
his native wood-notes, 245b
Warbled to the string, 246a
Warbling his Doric lay, 249b
of music, 121b
War-bonnet of Medicine Hat,
979a
Ward has no heart they say, 396b
Warder in despair, 770a
of the brain, 196a
Wardrobe, silken dalliance in,
154b
Wards, pretty young, in chancery,
683b
Ware, exchange their, for money,
702b
great bed at, 304a
greet prees maketh deere, 81a
let me taste your, 1016a
pleasing, is half sold, 233b
that will not keep, 785b
Ware-emporium, well stocked,
726a
Wares, hawk their, 949a
so much harder to get rid of,
880a
Warfare, atomic and biological,
954b
civilized table, 970b
life is a struggle not, 689a
soldier rest thy, o'er, 415a
Warhorse, hurl him upon a, 604a
Warke beginneth well, 92b
World, weary, 791b
weary, to rest are gone, 380a
Warlike music in all hearts, 558b
Warm and newly dead, 138a
blood, within, 143a
cheek and rising bosom, 349b
ear lays, softly her, 600a
friendship like love is, 440a
heart within, 365b
her heart was, and gay, 958b
in love, 313a
in the discussion, 516a
it by thy side, 464a
keep planet, by friction, 963a
keeps, her note, 236b
kindle fires to, it, 630b
love in, let the, 482b
marble grew, 320b
no fire can ever, me, 649a
perfume for vapour cold, 489b
precincts of the cheerful day,
349a
ruddy drops that, my heart,
167a
soul so, and true, 437b
south, beaker full of the, 481a
summer sun shine friendly,
749a
sunny smile, 514a
the air in raw summers, 295b
the cold, a day to, 5a
virtue will keep me, 278a
weather when one's in bed,
295a
wind in her mouth, 860b
wind the west wind, 896a
with the friends I make, 962b
with wine, 18b
without heating, 306b
Warm'd both hands, 432a
Warmed jewels, unclasps her,
481a
lighted nor, by the sun, 789a
washed dressed, and fed, 896a

Warmer, blood, brain quicker,
605b
grow, among ruins of Iona,
337b
way of disputing, 105b
Warmest heart, chill the, 630a
welcome at an inn, 341b
Warming her pretty little toes,
1018a
Warms and lights the heart, 984a
gules on Madeline's breast,
481a
some poor name, 648a
the brain, 853a
with unsubstantial hopes, 14b
Warmth, a little, 665b
awful, about my heart, 479a
forget the, he gave, 647b
no, no cheerfulness, 488b
of heart seems to increase, 966a
of the sun, 772b
soft ethereal, 254a
spring brings balmy, 35b
within our hearts, 899b
Warn to comfort and command,
409a
Warned, be, by me, 849a
Warning, come without, 584a
steal away give little, 372b
take, from others, 32a
Warp, weave the, 349b
Warrant, heart-whole, 162b
truth shall be thy, 111a
Warre, ease after, 113a
Warred, seven cities, for Homer,
227a
Warres and allurams, 114a
fierce, 113a
Warring winds, 75b
Warrior, armed, 662a
dead, home they brought her,
550b
eats the giant, 634a
happy, 409b, 864b
happy, sleeps, 924b
painful, 205a
statesman, or the monarch,
515a
taking his rest, 464a
Warrior's steed, mounts the, 413b
Warriors, comrades, Thracians,
583b
feel in foemen worthy, 415b
female, 325b
their dusty armour doffed, 640a
War's a game, 365a
alarms, 487b
annals, 706b
glorious art, 305a
red techstone, 601b
Wars, all their, are merry, 867b
and rumours of wars, 1054a
are planned by old men, 910a
begin in the minds of men,
1009a
brought nothing about, 280b
dates of, 680b
disciplines of, 155a
end to beginnings of all, 922a
generator of future, 887b
more pangs and fears than,
211b
no-man's-years between, 967a
not acts of God, 957b
of kites or crows, 260b
Presbyter Knight going to the,
284b
sent into foreign, 920b
skilful in the, 271b

Wars, slain in your country's,
129b
that make ambition virtue,
189a
thousand, of old, 553a
to kill the lusty young, 924a
Warsaw, order reigns in, 420a
Wartime, Gallup Poll in, 870b
Warwick, county of, 273b
Wary, watchful and, 484b
Was or is to be, 326a
Wash a single rose, 755a
again this soiled world, 609b
balm from anointed king, 139b
city of Cologne, 425a
dirty linen to, 324b
dress be brief in praying, 231a
feel I must, my hands, 729a
him from the world, 857a
I wouldn't even, 881b
me and I shall be whiter, 1034b
she makes me, 675a
their dirty linen, 399b
their faces, 202a
their feet in soda water, 944a
this blood clean, 196b
thou shalt not, dishes, 1017b
where air might, 692a
ye may not, it out, 463b
your hands with Pilate, 140a
Wash'd in life's river, 385b
Washed away by the sea, 218a
dressed warmed and fed, 896a
his feet provided supper, 264a
his hands, 1055a
my lines away, 462a
the dishes with his wife, 956a
Washing hands with invisible
soap, 488b
my dead body, 21a
on the line, 995b
taking in one another's, 1008a
up the plates, 980b
Washing-day, dined upon cold
meat being, 285a
Washington, America furnished,
444b
arms wisdom, 507b
bequeathed the name of, 455b
commander of the American
armies, 331b
George, had thanks, 459a
government at, still lives, 652a
in the clear upper sky, 443b
left his memory, 426b
Leonidas and, 459a
never slept over, 664b
posterity will say of, 331b
task greater than rested upon,
539a
without his reward, 660a
Washingtonian, exchanged, dig-
nity, 673b
Washington's a watchword, 460b
Waspish, when you are, 168b
Wasps and hornets break through,
294b
stiff new, 997b
Wassail-bowl and old arm-chair,
529a
Wassails wakes, I sing of, 230a
Wast long nights, 114a
Waste and desolation, enlink'd to,
155b
conspicuous, 776b
glory of the Egdon, 704b
haste maketh, 90b
husbands too carefully to, it,
671a

Waste, I love all, 465b
idle, of thought, 436b
its sweetness, 348b
not fresh tears, 17b
not want not, 653b
not your hour, 532b
of breath the years behind,
826a
of feelings unemployed, 455a
of public money, 700b
of scheme and toil we grieve,
627a
of seas, 436a
of shame, 207a
our elocation, 685b
our natural resources, 779b
our powers, 410a
remnant of thy life, 66b
sheer delightful, 981a
spend and, time, 978b
tedious, of time, 259b
their toil, 413b
time doth, me, 140b
wail my dear times', 205a
what purpose is this, 1034b
wilful, 442b
with vexatious cares, 57b
years we, 816b
Wasted affection, 522b
and withering sphere, 486b
barrel of meal, not, 1029a
half my day, 652b
his substance, 1057a
hours of life, 717b
I, time, 140b
instead of, upon air, 613b
most, day of all, 372a
oil unprofitably burns, 363a
sadness, leave-takings are, 788b
time, chronicle of, 206b
time, evidence of, 776b
to skin and bone, 103a
torch when once, 529b
Wasteful and ridiculous excess,
148a
and unremorseful as tigers,
953b
woman may set her own price,
629b
youth of pleasure, 574b
Wastefulness, conspicuous, 775b
Wastes amain this way and that,
84a
and withers there, 770a
her time and me, 424a
in self-consuming fires, 298a
more the marble, 85b
vast, of forest verdure, 628a
Wasteth, destruction that, at
noonday, 1036a
dieth and, away, 1030b
Wasting in despair, 229a
moth ne'er spoil'd my array,
309b
Watch and pray, 1055a
as a, in the night, 1035b
authentic, is shown, 261a
beside thine arms tonight, 803b
between me and thee, 1023b
care keeps his, 136a
ef you don't, out, 745a
fourth, of the night, 1053a
from land another's struggle,
34b
from their graves, 567b
his woods fill up, 880b
jewelers hang a monster, 445a
life is a, or a vision, 691b
lost his letters, and wallet, 687a

Watch, more advised, 143b
no eye to, 439b
not bidding him farewell, 734b
o'er man's mortality, 408b
of wond'ring love, 669b
over their flock, 1056b
renewal of life, 664b
shouldst, narrowly, 67a
show it keep it in repair, 507b
sleeps upon his, 359a
some must, 176a
stop the victim's, 886b
that basket, 678a
that ends the night, 303a
that wants both hands, 363b
the men at play, 886b
the roses of the day, 968b
the water clear, 879a
wear your learning like a, 323a
ye stand fast, 1062a
your opportunity, 70a
yourself go by, 844b
Watch-dog's honest bark, 457b
voice, 355b
Watched above the blighted heart,
615b
my duty straight an' true, 731a
the tourists, 964b
you as I watched a star, 654b
Watcher enclosed for months,
903b
of the skies, 477a
Watches, dictionaries are like,
338b
him as a cat would a mouse,
297a
his feet hit ground, 982a
judgments as with our, 261a
sleepless, of the night, 526a
with our judgments as our,
310a
Watcheth o'er our lives, Fortune,
17a
Watchful and wary, 484b
intentness, full of a, 704b
night, 154a
Watching his reaction to it, 984b
in the twilight dawn, 980b
late in pain, 664b
the world with his ears, 974a
Watchman in my heart, 846b
what of the night, 1046a
Watchmen drunken scenes rattles,
429a
Watchword be dispatch, 653b
recall, 499a
Washington's a, 460b
Water and a crust, 480b
as, is in water, 201a
benefit written in, 86b
bluid is thicker than, 416a
brief as, falling, 949a
bring horse to the, 92b
came like, 532a
charmed, burnt away, 422a
conscious, 263a
continually dropping, 34b
daughter of earth and, 466b
defile its sacred, 737a
don't care where the, goes,
867b
don't go near the, 1008b
drawers of, 1026a
drink no longer, 1063a
drops of, poured into milk,
803a
drown it, 496b
drunk your, and wine, 813a
earth hath bubbles as the, 194b

Water, Eaton Wolvercote, Wy-
tham, 994b
fetch a pail of, 1016b
give a cup of, 483b
give him, to drink, 1041a
glass of brandy and, 397a
glory like circle in, 124a
grind with, that's past, 233b
bears thy faintest word, 263a
heaven is as near by, 587a
holy, the priest consecrates,
593b
honest, 203a
hot, to remain upon it, 240a
I think the, drowned 'em, 714b
imperceptible, 488b
in our wine, 84a
in rough rude sea, 139b
iron in the, shall float, 1000a
is deepest, 111a
lapping the bow, 944b
light and air, 661b
like a stone, 650a
limns on, 121b
little drops of, 626b
liver turn to, 802a
made his mouth to, 238b
made of the same, 893a
make his eyes, 802a
milk and, 457a
Mississippi is muddy, 776b
much, goeth by the mill, 94a
name was writ in, 483a
never miss, till well runs dry,
653b
no flag floats o'er the, 722b
of affliction, 1046b
of gall to drink, 1048a
of life given to us, 976b
play of colours on, 797a
put naught in in malice, 509b
run through fire and, 180b
runs over the levee, 889b
St. Lawrence is, 776b
sipped brandy and, gayly, 396a
smooth runs the, 111a
so low she drinks, 117b
spilt on the ground, 1028a
stain'd the, clear, 385a
struggling for life in, 339a
sunk more grievances, 991b
take a drop in, 536b
this business will never hold,
298b
through a sieve, 659a
through fire and through, 1035b
travel by land or by, 297a
turns to dangerous, and gazes,
75a
under, men shall walk, 1000a
unseen and full of, 140a
unstable as, 1023b
unto wine, 549a
virtues we write in, 212a
wash their feet in soda, 944a
watch the, clear, 879a
water everywhere, 421b
went by, instead of land, 55a
wetter, slimier slime, 938a
whar de bil'ing, hit, 738b
whole stay of, 292b, 1045a
written in running, 35b
Water-brooks, hart panteth for
the, 649a
panteth after the, 1034a
Water'd heaven with their tears,
387b
Waterdrops stain my man's
cheeks, 191b

Watered by the blood of tyrants,
384a
milk likely to be, 672b
Waterfall, named her from the,
523a
Water-flower, eyes colored like a,
694a
Watering-pot and pruning-knife,
560a
Water-lily, saw the, bloom, 547b
Waterloo, Austerlitz and, 898a
battle of, 400b
battle of the first rank, 497a
Bridge, piers of, 493a
every man meets his, 562b
from Marathon to, 682b
Gettysburg or, 809a
Wessex behind chaos of, 901a
Watermen who look astern, 61b
Water-rats, land-rats, 143b
Water's thin, blood is thick but,
684a
Waters at their priestlike task,
479b
beside the still, 1033a
bounded, lift bosoms higher,
181a
bread upon the, 1043b
bright, meet, 438b
cannot quench love, 1044b
clamour of, 690b
come ye to the, 1047b
desert of, 644a
dive into many, 761b
do business in great, 1036b
dreadful noise of, 128a
drifts away like the, 825b
earth, and sky, 287a
face of the, 1021a
fen of stagnant, 407b
fields and, shout, 638b
fish in troubled, 292b
golden sands beneath the, 777a
her woods her wilds her, 460b
his winding sheet, 220a
Lord is upon many, 1033b
murmuring with such consort,
246b
nearer, roll, 334a
noise of many, 1036b
of baptism, 790b
of Israel, 1029a
of the heart, 996b
old queen of the, 500b
over the rolling, go, 550a
quick, pass away, 111a
returning to their springs, 522b
run over better, 76a
rushing of mighty, 1046a
scattered, rave, 583b
stilled at even, 640a
swell ye rising, swell, 635a
take heed of still, 111a
their name is on your, 463b
to a thirsty soul, 1041a
tree planted by the, 1048a
under a ruined mill, 912b
under clear sky by bright, 583b
unpathed, 208b
voice of Lord upon the, 1033b
voice of many, 1064b
were divided, 1024b
wonderful, round you curled,
626b
words writ in, 86a
Waterside saloon, 973b
Water-smooth, names worn, under
the tongue, 994b
Water-thieves, land-thieves, 143b

Water-wagon is the place for me,
829a
Water-wandered, town, 994b
Watery deep, plough the, 4a
floor, sunk beneath, 249b
Neptune, 139a
prairies, 604b
salt, thing of, 897a
Wather, mill that makes th' run,
834b
Watir that doun renneith ay, 77b
Wat'ry glade, crown the, 347b
nest, lark now leaves his, 242b
shore the starry floor, 386b
Watson, come, the game is afoot,
782a
Mr., come here, 735b
you know my methods, 782a
Watt mechanizes wisdom, 507b
Wattle, Captain, 377a
Wattles, clay and, 824b
Wave, across the dark, 754b
before the half-shut eye, 328b
blue, rolls nightly, 456a
bound the restless, 634b
break of the, 462a
dance like a, of the sea, 825b
glassy cool translucent, 248a
had its nightcap on, 749a
life is a, 613b
life on the ocean, 583b
may not foam, 470a
Munich, 433a
of all her waves, 815a
of darkness, 500a
of life kept heaving, 487b
of religious emotion, 665b
of the future, 994a
rolling high and fast, 462a
sail clears the top of the, 12a
seen her, her hand, 547b
soothes the, behind, 609a
succeeds a wave, 178a
sunk beneath the, 365b
swallowing, 268b
to wash him from the world,
857a
what a, must be, 648a
winning, 230b
wish you a, o' the sea, 208b
write upon, 16b
Wave-beat shore, ocean's, 584a
Waved her lily hand, 308a
long has it, on high, 534a
Wavelet on the ocean tost, 584b
Wavelets of soft hair, 632b
Waver, never jodge and never, 953b
Wavering, fickle and, 668a
incomprehensible, and misty,
772b
multitude, 152a
sooner lost and worn, 164b
Wavers to a rose, 703b
Waves, amber, of grain, 781a
and mountains meet, 525a
Atlantic is still beneath, 720b
bound beneath me, 452b
breaking, dashed high, 470a
Britannia rule the, 328b
come as the, come, 416b
fall, 939b
hopping through the frothy,
658b
kiss'd the wild, whist, 209a
make towards pebbled shore,
205b
mountain, 432b
of religious emotion, 940b
of science beat in vain, 614a

Waves of wretchedness, 487a
 on side of ablest navigators,
 369b
 over the, 1013b
 proud, be stayed, 1031b
 reach their hands for it, 674a
 she will hear the, roar, 619b
 sleep in restless, 742b
 the bush, 416a
 the cypress, 551a
 tired, vainly breaking, 595b
 wave of all her, 815a
 what are the wild, saying, 582b
 which only he may walk, 969a
 Waves', spent, riot, 693b
 Waveth, beards, alle, 96b
 Waving streamers, 260a
 Wavy bodies against the streams,
 477a
 Wax and wane, 533b
 heart is, 110a
 moon will, 525b
 moulded as she pleases, 110a
 rich gifts, poor, 175a
 to receive, 110a
 virtue be as, 177a
 world, colder, 725b
 Waxed fat and kicked, 1026a
 Waxed minds, women have, 131b
 vines, 947b
 Wax-works looked at for nothing,
 658a
 Way, all the, to heaven, 264a
 amaz'd and lose, 148b
 and ways and a way, 796b
 best, out is through, 879b
 cannot lose your, 202b
 creeping thing in sober, 592a
 death seems but a covered, 524b
 do bold things in a quiet, 597a
 down upon the Swanee River,
 636a
 every one his own, 32b
 excellent old, 825a
 face like the milky, 261b
 followed still his crooked, 777a
 freed his soul the nearest, 338a
 gives people in grief their own,
 558a
 glory shows the, 291a
 God moves in a mysterious,
 362b
 great white, 1007b
 heav'n's pathless, 246a
 his soul shall go, 796b
 home's farthest, about, 232a
 I remember the, we parted,
 694a
 I see my, as birds, 566b
 is all so very plain, 867b
 is long and steep, 7b
 is plain peaceful, 540b
 kept the humble, 738a
 less anxious to have our, 740b
 lies open onward, 655b
 life's weary, 810b
 long is the, and hard, 254a
 longest, round, 232a
 makes the, seem shorter, 235b
 mind my compass and my, 326b
 mony a weary, 487a
 musick and women I cannot but
 give, 285a
 my, of life, 199a
 nastieth thing in nicest, 939a
 no other, but through, 799b
 no, out no way back, 799b
 none trod before, 825a
 of a fool, 1039a

Way of a man with a maid,
 815a
 of a serpent upon a rock, 1041b
 of all flesh, 225b
 of all the earth, 1026b
 of an eagle in the air, 1041b
 of bargain, 151a
 of peace, impose the, 37b
 of saying a thing, 908a
 of their own, 435a
 of transgressors, 1039a
 paid his, 345a
 path of duty was, to glory,
 553b
 plods his weary, 348a
 prepare ye the, of the Lord,
 1050a
 pretty Fanny's, 304b
 primrose, 751a
 return by the speediest, 16a
 safer than a known, 881b
 selfsame, 143b
 she may tyrannize, 231b
 shortest, home, 232a
 stood at parting of the, 1048b
 straight, was lost, 75a
 surest, to avoid war, 290a
 that I must tread alone, 470b
 that leadeth to destruction,
 1052a
 they fight or love or sin, 812b
 this is the, 1046b
 to a man's heart, 1006b
 to be happy, 662b
 to be immortal, 240b
 to bliss, 232a
 to Corinth, 41b
 to dusty death, 199b
 to endure adversity, 32b
 to kill a wife, 130b
 to live, teaching me the, 98a
 to make sure of power, 341a
 to parish church, 160b
 to pay old debts, 227a
 to render life tolerable, 325a
 to spread a work, 341a
 took their solitary, 259a
 trod when men were men, 573a
 true, to be deceived, 265b
 was long the wind was cold,
 413a
 went her unremembering, 789b
 whence I shall not return,
 1030a
 wisdom finds a, 383b
 Wayfaring men, 1048a
 men, lodging-place of, 364a,
 454b
 Ways, amend your, and doings,
 1048a
 and a way, 796b
 are sweet on earth, 13a
 blood nipp'd and, foul, 134a
 careful, of duty, 528a
 cheerful, of men, 254b
 consider her, and be wise,
 1038b
 dwell among untrodden, 405a
 God's, seem dark, 527b
 in all the, you can, 329b
 in his, with men, 555b
 justify, of God, 252a
 labyrinthine, of my own mind,
 790a
 let me count the, 519b
 neither your, my ways, 1047b
 newest kind of, 154a
 nine and sixty, 817a
 of contemporary criticism, 725b

Ways of death are soothing,
 741b
 of God are just, 260a
 of hoar antiquity, 358b
 of pleasantness, 1038b
 of the gods, 66a
 perfect, of honour, 212a
 plan my, and rule my heart,
 495b
 ran my heedless, 997a
 seem harsh and wild, 795a
 several, meet in one town, 154b
 so steep and strange, 800a
 stand ye in the, 1048a
 strayed from thy, 1068a
 take heed to my, 1034a
 thousand, it keeps the secret,
 524b
 to lengthen our days, 439a
 vindicate the, of God to man,
 315b
 Wayside inn of earth, 808b
 Wayward boy, 133a
 dance their, round, 405b
 marl, 157a
 sisters depart in peace, 504b
 tetchy and, thy infancy, 128a
 thoughts, fond and, 405a
 Wayworn, weary, wanderer, 534b
 We are not amused, 606b
 happy few, 156b
 must eat we, 564b
 not thou 'tis, are deaf, 663b
 shall die alone, 272b
 the people in preamble, 865b
 took off rather suddenly, 989a
 two kept house, 706b
 us and ours, 820b
 who deceive ourselves, 344b
 Weak and beggarly elements,
 1062b
 and despised old man, 191b
 and feeble woman, 97a
 and insignificant, 19a
 and worthless imitators, 941a
 as a rained-on bee, 884b
 be his cause strong or, 600b
 become, if divided, 58b
 ceaseless devouring of the, 615a
 concessions of the, 359b
 fallen and the, 599b
 fine by defect and delicately,
 314b
 flesh is, 1055a
 hand, cravens my, 204a
 hands though mighty heart,
 468a
 head with strongest bias rules,
 310b
 if any be but, 110a
 in courage, 386a
 in war a, defense, 281a
 list, confined within, 156b
 man your enemy, make a, 594b
 men as, and as strong, 541b
 men, like all, 875a
 minds, first defence of, 424a
 minds led captive, 259a
 minds, refuge of, 323b
 mortality's too, to bear them,
 291b
 my spirit is too, 477b
 palsy-stricken thing, 480b
 pondered, and weary, 544b
 shall perish, 877a
 so, as in the book-store, 582b
 spirit quickens, 944b
 strength for the, 662b
 strong hands to, 707a

- Weak, they are, they are strong,
777b
things of the world, 1060b
to be, is miserable, 252b
too, the conflict to support,
193b
too, to be a sinner, 203a
two, evils, 161a
tyrant, public opinion a, 589b
war on the, 876b
we are all of us, at times, 659b
we are not, 368b
we kneel how, 526b
witness of thy name, 124b
women went astray, 293b
words of mine, and fruitless,
541b
- Weakened and wasted, 103a
Weakening eye of day, 705b
Weaker, passion leaves us, 288b
vessel, 1064a
Weakest goes to the wall, 106b
harm comes to strong from,
727b
kind of fruit, 145b
man the, in nature, 272b
not vain the, 5a
Weak-eyed bat, 351b
Weakish stay to drift along, 910a
Weakness, amiable, 333a
credulity is the man's, 429b
driven by, to noise, 59b
in a fond caress, 597b
is not in your word, 623a
my own strength and, 479a
no contempt dispraise, 260b
of democracies, 926b
of intellect birdie, 685a
of most public men, 664b
of the human mind, 281b
read each wound each, 620a
run away from a, 753a
strength and, of human nature,
493a
strength made perfect in, 1062a
stronger by, 242b
too much, for the stoic's pride,
316b
wrong because of, 519b
Weaknesses, men's, are often nec-
essary, 802b
of human nature, 333a
people who have no, 723a
worst, and meannesses, 580b
Weal, contributest not to common,
66b
public, requires men betray, 99b
scheme of the, and woe, 572a
Wealth, all his, was wandering,
874b
all that, e'er gave, 348a
and a rich estate, 17b
and commerce, 592b
and depth of tone, 698a
and freedom reign, 353b
arithmetic cannot number, 226b
bestowed on camps, 522a
boundless his, 414a
consume, without producing it,
764b
country bursting with, 760b
enters where, allures, 279a
excess of, 124a
get place and, 40b, 320a
health, and beauty, 263a
heath and, have missed me,
448a
honours respectability, 500b
I ask not, 752a
- Wealth, ignorance and, 355b
is parent of luxury, 24b
large was his, 277b
lies hid in secret caves, 559b
loss of, is loss of dirt, 90b
love of, 516b
love remember'd brings, 265a
maketh many friends, 1040a
malefactors of great, 779b
myself an' me, between, 760a
no, but life, 605b
nor high descent, 582a
nor too much, nor wit, 226b
of Indies, 564a
of mankind is wisdom, 729b
of nations, 930b
of Ormus, 253b
of the Indies, 342a
of valued verse, 960a
or fame or admiration, 761b
or rank possessing, 593a
outlive, 146b
pernicious influence of, 444b
piled by bondsman's toil, 542a
population and, 593b
private, I should decline, 807b
regal, can add nothing, 41a
shirt-sleeves to, 891b
small aid is, 16b
so act toward, 65a
so-called national, 594a
the number the happiness, 360b
the show had brought, 409b
to Hades with his immense, 8b
to the needy, 110a
took a flight, 663a
trials of abounding, 763b
under influence of, 24b
where, accumulates, 355b
who have, must be watchful,
484b
ye find another keeps, 466a
Wealthy cities, idleness has ruined,
35b
curled darlings, 186a
elect from the great and, 566a
gallant, 84a
healthy, and dead, 971b
healthy, and wise, 330b
not rich, 557b
obliged the, 4b
seven, towns contend, 227a
Wean'd, were we not, till then,
215a
Weaned away from earth, 978b
my heart from low desires, 86a
Weans and wife, 393a
in their bed, 559a
Weapon, his, wit, 681b
laid waste with, of truth, 981a
never carried a, 816a
powerful, of ignorance, 642b
satire's my, 319b
thought's a, stronger, 584a
Weaponless himself, 260a
Weapons, books are, in this war,
921b
of commerce, 916b
of the gods, 19a
of war perished, 1027b
women's, waterdrops, 191b
Wear a golden sorrow, 210b
better to, out, 283b
both of them, 127b
enough to, 788a
foaming, 598b
get that I, 161b
him in my heart's core, 175b
his liver on his sleeve, 988b
- Wear it out, 1008a
lion's hide, 148a
motley's the only, 160b
my heart upon my sleeve, 186a
not much worse for, 364a
not my dagger in my mouth,
204b
nothing whatever to, 632b
out everlasting flint, 136b
out in a wall'd prison, 193b
qualities as would, well, 354b
strange suits, 162b
theirs and they our clothes,
223a
them inside out, 879a
undeserved dignity, 145a
what to eat drink and, 492a
women, the breeches, 221b
your rue with a difference, 178a
Wearer knows where the shoe
wings, 54b
merit of the, 145a
Wearer's expectation, 580b
Wearied band swoons to a waltz,
699b
in singing praises, 36a
Weariest and most loathed life,
185a
river winds safe to sea, 694a
Wearin' o' the green, 1002b
Weariness can snore upon the
flint, 204a
I do not go for, of thee, 216a
not on your brow, 623a
of the flesh, 1044a
pain and, and fault, 880b
the endless pain, 525b
the fever and the fret, 481b
toss him to my breast, 233b
vice and want, 325a
Wearing out, find your books,
690a
upon his forehead the laurel,
846a
whose skin the wolf was, 10b
woorse for the, 93b
Wearing-stone or open eye, 880b
Wearisome old debate, 912a
Wears away a stone, 34b
away without gout or stone,
275a
faith, 157a
head that, a crown, 153b
his morality, 924b
out more apparel, 158a
precious jewel, 159b
rose of youth upon him, 201a
so, she to him, 164b
who cares what form he, 713b
wit in his belly, 811b
Weary, age shall not, them, 843b
and ill at ease, 634a
and old with service, 211a
and worn cold and forlorn, 625b
be at rest, 1030a
bones, lay among ye his, 211b
darkies how my heart grows,
636a
day have end, 115a
eyelids are a little, 701b
head, heaven upon earth to,
488b
hearts, song to cheer our, 666b
I am, lay me low, 661b
I am of the commonplace, 661a
I see, fu' o' care, 392a
in well doing, 1062b
labourer, sett'st free the, 433a
land, shadow in a, 1046b

Weary leagues two hearts divide,
729a
life, grunt and sweat under,
174b
life, wheels of, 276b
life's, way, 810b
lips I close, 350a
listlessness, 290a
of breath, 489a
of days and hours, 694a
of the chill companionship, 947b
of the existing government,
539a
of thinking, 673a
of watching earth, 640b
people, sunless pleasures of,
701b
pilgrimage, 232a, 342b
pondered weak and, 544b
ragged and, and swarthy, 793b
rich and, 233b
run and not be, 1047a
search to find bliss, 354a
stale flat and unprofitable, 170b
ward, 791b
ward to rest are gone, 380a
way, through mony a, 487a
way, trudgin' my, 731b
wayworn wanderer, 543b
weight is lightened, 403b
wi' hunting, 1013a
with age and travel, 264a
with disasters, 197b
world is, of the past, 467a
years decline from it, 761b
Weasel, it is like a, 176a
pop goes the, 1004a
sucks eggs, 160a
Weasels bats and ferrets, 262a
Weather, always fair, 808b
Austerlitz, 558b
bitter, 593a
blue unclouded, 547b
brook the, 133a
campaigning, 981a
chronic anxiety about the, 688b
different kinds of, 675b
dominions of westerly, 773a
dreadful hot, 427b
English, in his heart, 807a
eyes blue to any, 947a
God sorts out the, 745b
God's own chosen, 742a
how the, was, 983b
hunger and war and, 781b
inner, 881a
is a literary speciality, 677b
is thrust upon us, 802a
less, than when I was a boy,
975a
may make heavy, 957a
nature of foul, 229a
New England, 675a
no such thing as bad, 775a
October's bright blue, 652b
pipe to smoke in cold, 377b
prove fair, 261b
sad or singing, 693a
sharp be the, 416a
that would sink them, 991b
things and, taken together, 503b
through pleasant and cloudy,
372b
trying to get behind the, 772b
under this window in stormy,
296a
warm, when one's in bed, 295a
why the, alters so, 863b
will be dry, 803a

Weather, winter and rough, 160a
without, 563b
Weathercock of the church steeple,
369b
on a steeple, 132a
Weather'd every rack, 610a
Weathered the storm, 401a
Weather-glass is set at alas, 993b
Weave a circle round him, 420b
blissful dreams of long ago,
698b
me a spell, 788b
nets to catch the wind, 226a
no more silks, 597b
robes ye, another wears, 466a
the sunlight, 943a
the warp, 349b
their shadows overhead, 803b
their thread with bones, 164b
with colors all our own, 527a
Weaver's shuttle, 1030a
Weaves one music, 735b
Weaving and unweaving, 596a
the web of days, 693b
what are you, 711a
Web of frail delight, 866a
of loveliness, 866a
of our life, 183a
she left the, 547b
tangled, we weave, 414b
weaving the, of days, 693b
Web's centre, confin'd in her, 102b
Webs from their own entrails,
102b
of more than common size, 362a
trafficked for strange, 701b
Webster, Daniel, a steam-engine,
419a
eloquence of Mr., 980a
much possessed by death, 943b
word liberty in mouth of Mr.,
504b
Wed, December when they, 162b
in leisure, 130a
the fair Ellen, 414b
with this ring I thee, 1069a
wooded not, 569a
Wedded fast to falsehood, 441a
love, hail, 256a
maid and virgin mother, 244a
to calamity, 137a
to him not through union, 845a
Wedding day, dance barefoot on,
130a
in the church, 285a
is destiny, 91a
man looks small at a, 978b
Wedding-day is absolutely fixed
on, 333b
Wedding-gown, chose my wife as
she her, 354b
Wedding-guest stood still, 421a
Wedding-ring, small circle of a,
298b
Weder for to slepen inne, 78b
Weders, wintres, overshake, 78a
Wedge, tough, 45b
Wedge in that timber, 283b
Wedlock compared to public
feasts, 100a
forced a hell, 124b
Wedlock-treachery, 260b
Wednesday, he that died o', 151b
loved you, 519a
married on, 1018b
Wednesday's child, 1018b
Wee doch-an'-dorris, 850a
modest crimson-tipp'd, 391a
sleekeit cownin beastie, 390a

Wee unimportant things, 987a
Willie Winkie, 559a
Weed, dull and flowerless, 526b
duller than the fat, 172b
found itself a, 860a
heart like that delicate, 653a
is a flower in disguise, 508b
is but an unloved flower, 508b
law ought to, it out, 119b
pernicious, 363a
salt, sways in the stream, 619b
sworn to, and pluck, 139a
that grows beside thy door,
812b
that grows in every soil, 360b
tobacco is a dirty, 975a
votarist in palmer's, 247a
what is a, 508b
whiskers of, 904a
who art so lovely fair, 189b
Weede, ill, growth fast, 92b
Weeds are shallow-rooted, 125a
let them not pass like, 441b
noisome, 140a
now grown over with, 353a
of the river, 898b
sleep beneath these, 845a
smell worse than, 206a
winter, outworn, 467a
wiped away the, and foam, 503a
Week, argument for, 150a
eighth day of the, 777b
food enough for a, 904a
from once a day to once a, 577a
of all the days in the, 307b
of passionate humility, 718a
Thursday come and, is gone,
234b
tried all, to be good, 398b
twopence a, 658b
was seven domes, 972a
Weekend, rhythm of the, 974b
Weekly from Southampton, 819b
Week's, good, labour, 214b
Weeks, six, to frost, 957b
Weep a people inurned, 493a
all around thee, 377b
and you weep alone, 754a
at joy, 157a
away the life of care, 465a
awhile if ye are fain, 655a
but never see, 431b
clasp hands and, 486a
death makes men, 459b
do nothing but, 49b
for Adonais, 467a
for their sins, 608a
I, for you, 658b
if you wish me to, 362a
little sorrows sit and, 386a
made them and myself, 284b
make angels, 184b
men that laugh and, 694a
no more, 478b
no more my lady, 636a
no more nor sigh, 224b
not for me, 495b
not for the silent dead, 397a
now or never more, 544a
on, 437b
she must, or she will die, 550b
some, because they part, 680b
stricken deer go, 176a
strive nor, 568a
tears such as angels, 253a
therefore must we, and wail,
748b
thy girlish tears, 780b
time to, 1042b

Weep, 'tis that I may not, 458b
to make less grief, 126a
to record, 346b
to see you haste away, 230b
valour will, 203a
weep, 385a
what once he stayed to, 764a
women must, 598a
words that, 268a
yet scarce know why, 440b
Weepeth, goeth forth and, 1037b
Weepin', fat ole, willer, 886b
sudden wakin' a sudden, 804a
Weeping and gnashing of teeth,
1052a
and the laughter, 833a
and watching, 378b
by a woman once embraced,
706a
eyes, wipe my, 303a
for her children, 1050a
for your sake, 961b
hermit, to dwell a, 351b
I have full cause of, 191b
joy at, 157a
maids at home, 520b
may endure for a night, 1033b
rain, mist and a, 631b
upon his bed, 521a
willow-tree, 1004b
Weeps, grief, alone, 844b
incessantly for my sin, 387b
that no loves endure, 694a
Weigh eyelids down, 153b
more people see than, 323b
us not down, 861a
Weighing delight and dole, 170a
Weighed in the balances, 1049a
their own resources, 431a
Weighs, never knows how much
he, 758a
so heavy, 243b
Weight, any given, might be
moved, 54b
enormous, could raise, 4a
entitled to great, 433b
honour more, than oath, 69b
knowledge may give, 323b
of another's burthen, 234b
of cathedral tunes, 647b
of centuries, 755b
of jewel or plate, 829b
of learning, 553a
of thine awareness, 883b
of this sad time, 194a
of unintelligible world, 403b
of woes, 6b
pull his, 779a
whip his, in wildcats, 746b
wishes ought to have great,
359b
Weightier, if it were something,
60b
Weights lifted from the shoulders,
539a
Weighty secrets, 734a
sense flows in fit words, 277b
with nothing but trouble, 911b
Weir, ghoul-haunted woodland of,
545b
Weird power in a spoken word,
772a
sisters, 198b
Weirs, grass grows on the, 824a
Welcome a guest, 774b
advice is seldom, 323a
all wonders, 264a
bear, in your eye, 195a
come death and, 137a

Welcome coming guest, 319b
day, 227a
deep-mouth'd, 457b
each rebuff, 572a
ever smiles, 182a
first to, 452a
friend, 263b
from militia companies, 760b
guest, always my, 1013b
kindred gloom, 327b
love bade me, 232b
makes a merry feast, 129a
more embarrassing than, 751a
more, is the sweet, 183b
most men, marriage, 28a
O life, 916b
peaceful evening in, 364b
preface to make it, 46b
rest may reason and, 572a
such truth to all men, 229a
the coming guest, 6b
to your gory bed, 394a
warmest, at an inn, 341b
whimper of, 819b
wit makes its own, 508b
with the humblest, 508a
Welcomed to his house, 777b
to the control of affairs, 472a
Welcomes, hollow, 203a
little fishes in, 656a
presents and rejoicings, 578a
Welcomest, unbidden guests, 124a
Welcomin' Irish immigrants, 802a
Welcoming hand, 803a
Welded, ice and iron cannot be,
753b
Welfare, Americans pursue their,
516b
moral and material, 779b
nation's, speeding, 632a
of the people, 779b
of the states, 557a
provide for the common, 376a
Welkin rings, 334b
roar, 153a
splits apart, 854a
Well administered, States, 26b
all is, 952b
all is, is well, 635a
all is not, 171a
all is ordered, 583a
all will be, for us all, 665a
daughter he loved passing, 174a
descended, desirable to be, 57b
Devil was, 89a
do, here do well there, 378a
do, rang the Unitarian bell,
635a
doing, weary in, 1062b
done faithful servant, 1054b
done is done soon enough, 102a
dressed, when he's, 577b
dressed, woman who knew she
was, 727b
drink from the, 635b
ended, sweet is a grief, 12b
enough for every day, 966b
fed, to be happy one must be,
909a
fitted in arts, 132b
girl never looks as, 966a
golden crown like a deep, 140a
I did behave, 785b
I knew him, 356a
is worth doing, 323a
it is not done, 340a
it were done quickly, 195b
keep Christmas, 578a
know that all is, 15b

Well, laugh and be, 326b
lives, that has lain well hid-
den, 795b
loved not wisely but too, 190b
maintaining that all is, 325a
meant, tried a little, 753a
men speak, of you, 1056b
nature's masterpiece is writing,
289b
not how long but how, 46a
not so deep as a, 136b
nothing but, and fair, 260b
of love, 483b
of true wit is truth, 639b
or ill, live your life, 25b
ordered mind, 66b
paid well satisfied, 146b
prayeth, who loveth well, 422b
preaches, that lives well, 108a
pussy's in the, 1016a
rather it were, for themselves,
31b
runs dry, 653b
said, 159a
said as if I said it myself, 296b
say you are, 754a
spend it as, as we can, 343a
stocked ware-emporium, 726a
tell me if you are, 65b
that ends well, 92b
were bedtime and all, 151b
whispers down a, 1006b
with your belly back and feet,
41a
Well-assured place in men's re-
gard, 776a
Well-behaved, Darwinian man
though, 684b
Well-being dependent on other na-
tions, 922a
my joy and my, 619a
Well-born boys to learn, 70b
Well-bred man, sensible and, 363a
silence always at command,
741b
topic forbidden to all, 505b
Well-built walls, 8a
Well-conceived is clearly said,
286b
Well-conducted person, 564a
Well-connected, treat with scorn
the, 683b
Well-constituted man digests ex-
periences, 727b
Well-cultivated farm, 471b
Well-deceived possession of being,
294b
Well-doing, religion of, and dar-
ing, 339b
Well-dressed, sense of being per-
fectly, 508a
Welle, as boket in a, 80b
Well-established precedent, 777a
village in New England, 985a
Well-experienc'd archer, 203b
Well-favoured man, 158a
Well-fed long-haired men, 57b
Well-graced actor, 140b
Wellington's army, 345a
Well-instructed men, body of,
530a
Well-known date, approaches the,
912a
Well-manag'd just and right, 258a
Well-meant but miserable con-
solation, 670a
Well-provisioned breakfast-table,
514a
Well-run desert, 993b

Wells, dropping buckets into
empty, 364b
empty buckets into empty, 419a
Well-situated well-cultivated farm,
471b
Well-spent day, 84b
Well-spring, bubbling, 639b
of pleasure, 561a
Well-stored mind, hunger for a,
741a
Well-timed silence, 561a
Well-trod stage, 245b
Well-worn paths, good sense on,
48a
slipper, 535a
Welshman, Taffy was a, 1016b
Welter, Woolworth, of things,
995b
Welt'ring in his blood, 280a
Wenceslas, good King, 592b
Wench, casts sheep's eye at the,
107b
fair hot, 149a
good, for this gear, 144b
Wench's, white, black eye, 136a
Wench's, beery, 730a
Went an' took, 821a
forth to battle, 937a
her unremembering way, 789b
through fire, 1035b
you, up another street, 928a
Wept, Caesar, 168a
Jesus, 1058b
like anything to see, 658a
my father, 387b
not one but has at some time,
832a
so well at home, 69a, 786b
that he was ever born, 846a
when we remembered Zion,
1038a
with delight, 597a
young man who has not, 807b
We're tenting tonight, 666b
Werke wel and hastily, 82a
Werkman, no, werke wel and
hastily, 82a
Werling, yong man's, 94b
Werther had a love for Charlotte,
564a
Wessex behind chaos of Waterloo,
901a
West, at the gate of the, 904b
begins where rainfall drops,
976b
bosom of the urgent, 721b
Cincinnatus of the, 455b
come open the, port, 418a
day is dying in the, 711a
day is in the, 970a
fifty north and forty, 820a
go, young man, 585a
had given United States, 976b
invulnerable, 759b
light is low in the, 877a
Lochinvar is come out of the,
414b
safeguard of the, 407a
side, east side, 798b
that's where the, begins, 862b
to the, to the west, 84b
topples round the dreary, 551b
turn your face to the great, 562a
unfree souls go, 931a
wan, shivers, 691b
wind full of birds' cries, 896a
wind, O wild, 466a
wind, sway of the, 773a
wind that sang, 5b

West without declining, 215b
Westerly gale, 772a
weather, dominions of, 773a
Western bars, behind the, 721a
custom of one wife, 851a
dome, him of the, 277b
form of manliness, 611a
front, all quiet on the, 978a
Ind, 162a
islands, round many, 477a
little, flower, 141b
pine, this spray of, 686b
road, 884b
sea, wind of the, 550a
skies, peace beneath our, 970b
skies, setting in his, 277a
sky, droop'd in the, 609b
star, lovers love the, 413b
wind blow kindly here, 749a
wind was wild, 598a
wind when wilt thou blow, 999a
world could offer, 985b
world, wonders of the, 856b
Westminster Abbey, nation's Val-
halla, 745a
Abbey or victory, 389b
Abbey shall stand shapeless,
493a
thrive at, on fools, 321b
Westward look the land is bright,
596a
seemed heavenly destiny, 407b
ship that's, bound, 757a
star of empire, 306b
the course of empire, 306b
Westward-going stars, 625b
Westward-ho, 165a
Wet, all dirty and, 297a
black bough, 932b
brutes stubborn craft, 865b
cat would not, feet, 93a
clothes, out of these, 941a
eye manes dhry heart, 835a
in the dark and, 750a
nor blow nor space I fear, 991b
nose for smells, 859a
perform in the, 105b
roofs that drip, 959a
sheet and a flowing sea, 447a
to the skin with rain, 86a
wild woods, 820a
yours Uncle Sam when it's,
889b
Wethers, return to our, 88a
Wetted clay and left it, 61a
Wetter water slimier slime, 938a
Whacks, gave her mother forty,
1006a
Whale, bob for, 242b
grand leap of the, 331a
meet a, 294b
of a diplomat, 907a
ship my Yale College and my
Harvard, 604a
swims minnow-small, 935b
that wanders round the pole,
848a
very like a, 176a
Whalebone of flexibility, 907a
Whale's way, gull's way and the,
895b
Whales, chewed off by the, 762b
drag Atlantic Ocean for, 676a
herds of walruses and, 604a
talk like, 358a
Wharf, Lethe, 172b
What a good boy am I, 1015a
and why and when, 819b
are they among so many, 1058a

What cares he he cannot know,
626a
costs dearest is most valued,
106b
could she have done, 825b
do I know, 101a
do you mean to do, 706b
does it matter to me, 344a
fools these mortals be, 47a
hath this day deserv'd, 147b
have you or I to do with it,
345b
have we done today, 791a
he says is least important, 700b
he sees in her, 955a
he was what is, 255a
I can't see, 703a
I love belongs to me, 976a
I never knew, 938a
is a sonnet, 723b
is it that will last, 547a
is left to man but vanity, 948a
is one of them, 912a
little man, now, 965b
man has made man can change,
958a
matters what anybody thinks,
504a
must be, 255a
ne'er was nor is, 310b
never yet was heard, 246b
next morn's sun may bring, 38a
place is this, 898b
task to learn, is, 722a
tell us, and where they be, 554a
the word did make it, 97b
they'd never told me of, 938a
we give away, 975a
we know not, 275b
will the neighbors think, 956b
you are matters, 46a
Whate'er he gives, 336a
the Grecian Venus was, 343b
Whatever comes with years, 693b
happens at all, 67a
I am, was or is or will be, 61b
I did was wrong, 672b
is is in its causes just, 276a
is is right, 316b
men do is the stuff, 62b
there is to know, 640b
you can lose, 43b
you have spend less, 342b
you teach be brief, 42a
What-is-it in his voice, 915a
What's best of me, 39b
done is done, 197b
in a name, 135a
mine is yours, 185b
past and what's to come, 182b
the matter with Kansas, 843a
the use, 863b
the use of worrying, 906b
what, he knew, 85a
Whatsoever a man soweth, 239a,
1062b
one hath well said, 13b
things are true, 1063a
thou takest in hand, 269b
ye would that men do, 1052a
What-was-his-name, 659b
What-you-may-call-um, 659a
Wheat and pork though useful,
743a
for this planting, 281b, 523b
heap of, 1044b
stacker of, 898a
two grains of, 143b
Wheaten sheaf, 328a

Wheel between the poles, 556b
 breaks a butterfly upon a, 319a
 broken at the cistern, 1043b
 dust beneath thy chariot, 812b
 fortune's fickle, 155b
 in middle of wheel, 1048b
 is come full circle, 193b
 man at the, 714b
 noisy, was still, 543a
 shoulder to the, 112, 223a
 that squeaks the loudest, 595a
 the sofa round, 364b
 track, horses' feet and the, 588b
 turn thy, 191a
 turn turn my, 525b
 turning, 996b
 turns the giddy, 352b
 world is a, 513b
 Wheelbarrow, with the exception
 of a, 471b
 Wheele, ever-whirling, of change,
 114a
 Wheelock was a very pious man,
 808b
 Wheel's kick and the wind's song,
 895b
 Wheels, all the, run down, 599a
 little tin gods on, 813a
 of his chariots, 1026b
 of Phœbus' wain, 247a
 of weary life, 276b
 oil for its own, 363a
 put our children on, 891b
 Wheeze, laugh at his own, 928a
 Wheezles and sneezles, 918a
 Whelming tide, 249b
 Whelp and hound, 355a
 When, how and, and where, 737a
 I get to be a man, 847a
 I knew him, 854a
 I was a boy, 847a
 or how I can not tell, 640b
 talks about where and, 499b
 waits upon the, and how, 855a
 what and why and, 819b
 Whence and whither give no rest,
 781a
 every cradle asks us, 662b
 old questions of why and, 833a
 Whencever or howsoever, 376b
 Where are the loves, 885a
 are we now, 898b
 are you going to, 1017b
 did I come from then, 703a
 how and, and who, 819b
 how and when and, 737a
 I am there ye may be, 1058b
 is it, cries out, 422b
 talks about, and when, 499b
 to lay his head, 1052a
 we know not, 275b
 Whereabout, stones prate of my,
 196a
 Where'er she lie, 263a
 Wherefore are these things hid,
 163b
 art thou Romeo, 135a
 every why hath a, 129a
 folly asks the why and, 499b
 is a hopeless quest, 781a
 stopp'st thou me, 421a
 why and, in all things, 156b
 without why or, 51a
 Wheresoever man seeketh his own,
 83b
 whensoever or howsoever, 376b
 ye be, 1070a
 Wherever the Roman conquers,
 48a

Wherever we're lost in, 994a
 ye be, 1070a
 Wherewith to spend, 220a
 Whets but never slacks, 942b
 Whetstone blunt, 112a
 of the wits, 159a
 Whetted knife, wind's like a, 895b
 Whey, curds and, 1018b
 Which of us has known his
 brother, 987a
 Whichever you do you will repent,
 70b
 Whiffing through the tulgey wood,
 657b
 Whig, bitter, or Tory sour, 296a
 Whiggery, what is, 827b
 Whigs, caught the, bathing, 512a
 Whim, just as the, bites, 430b
 life changes with its every, 972b
 stranger, has seized me, 867a
 Whimper, curled up to snarl and,
 695a
 I, no more, 608b
 if it should prove less, 613b
 not with a bang but a, 944a
 of welcome, 819b
 Whimpy little Whimpy, 651b
 Whine about their condition, 608a
 of the amateur, 668b
 Whining at the threshold, 794a
 of a door, 218a
 poetry, 215b
 purblind wayward boy, 338a
 school-boy, 161a
 Whinstone house my castle is,
 476b
 Whip, hangman's, 224a
 his weight in wildcats, 746b
 in every honest hand, a, 189b
 ride with an idle, 813b
 Whipped her little daughter,
 1018a
 him she slashed him, 1019b
 his horses withal, 223a
 offending Adam out of him,
 154a
 religion, 874b
 them all soundly, 1017a
 Whipping and abuse, 563a
 who should 'scape, 174a
 Whips and scorns of time, 174b
 chastised you with, 1028b
 his taxed top, 418a
 Whipt, he must be, out, 191a
 Whirl, heart is in a, 829b
 Whirligig of time, 166a
 Whirls, expectation, me round,
 181b
 northern ocean in vast, 328a
 Whirlwind, by a, into heaven,
 1029a
 fell in, 756a
 of passion, 175a
 reap the, 1049a
 rides in the, 299a
 rides the, 322a
 scatter in its breeze, 440b
 Whirlwind's rings, 806b
 roar, 354a
 sway, sweeping, 350a
 Whiskers, my fur and, 656a
 of weed, 904a
 Whiskey, couldn't afford good,
 760a
 drunk, and smoked, 841b
 give me just another, 717a
 polishes the copper, 676a
 turn to clabber, 802a
 yer's yer good old, 687a

Whiskies, below par to extent of
 two, 839b
 Whisper, accent of an angel's,
 649a
 breathed the husky, 753b
 busy, circling round, 356b
 far-heard, o'er the sea, 421b
 had better be good, 973a
 let me, i' your lug, 391b
 of the southwind, 700b
 of the throne, 552b
 of the wind along the sage, 839b
 softness in chambers, 250b
 solitude is sweet, 363b
 we must, them, 734a
 who dares, 917b
 Whisper'd in heaven mutter'd in
 hell, 397b
 through the night, 609a
 Whispered, voice behind me, low,
 760b
 Whispering ambitions, 943b
 crowded room, 622b
 humbleness, 144a
 in distant chambers, 791b
 lapsing unsoilable, sea, 893b
 like a drunken man, 968b
 lovers, 355b
 tree-tops, 796a
 wind, bay'd the, 355b
 with white lips, 453a
 Whisperings, eternal, 478a
 Whispers down a well, 1006b
 not what he says but what he,
 823a
 of fancy, 337a
 of passion, 729b
 receive secret, 155b
 the o'er-fraught heart, 198b
 whom he, in the ear, 572a
 Whistle and I'll come to ye, 225b
 and she'll come, 225b
 and sing, 377a
 clear as a, 323a
 for the rest, 104b
 her off, 188b
 joly, wel ywet, 81a
 let it, as it will, 414b
 paid dear for his, 331b
 the air of the song, 862a
 them back, 358a
 Whistled as he went, 281a
 thought he sung while he, 574b
 up to London, 345b
 Whistler discovered nocturne, 858b
 Whistler's ideas about art, 767b
 Whistles in his sound, 161b
 Whistling aloud, 279b
 of a name, 267b, 318a
 to keep from being afraid, 279b
 wild, blackbirds, 392b
 wind, maned with, 866a
 Whit, will not matter then a, 810b
 White, a cherry bough could be,
 928b
 and drifted snow, 498b
 and red floures, 79a
 and rustling sail, 447b
 as a rain-washed bone, 817b
 as angel is English child, 385a
 as leprosy, 421b
 as snow, 1045a
 as snow, fleece was, 462b
 as the sails at sea, 740a
 as wool, 712b
 beard, 152b
 beats the collier, 332b
 beauty truly bient, red and,
 164a

White, black spirits and, 214b
boards, coffin out of the, 856b
bosoms of actresses, 339a
bread and butter, 1016a
bread, some gave them, 1015a
breast, sparkling cross on her,
312a
candle in a holy place, 912b
canoe, paddles her, 437b
chameleon cannot appear, 54a
cheeks were so red and so, 599a
church above thin trees, 875a
circles of delight, 984a
clear white inside, 818a
cliffs of Dover, 876a
curd of ass's milk, 319a
dipping sails, 896a
fire laden, 466b
flannel trousers, 943a
flesh tinder, 947a
flower of a blameless life, 554a
foam flew, 421b
Gilbert, discovered the formula,
806a
great steamers, and gold, 819b
great, way, 1007b
hairs, comes sooner by, 143b
hairs ill become fool, 154a
horse, fine lady upon a, 1017b
House, unapproachable in, 925a
if snow be, 207b
in, in black in green, 1000a
is for purity, 563b
man, appeal to any, 352b
man, marry any sort of, 562a
man's burden, 817a, 833b
moon beams, 952a
my soul is, 385a
nights all, an' still, 601a
nor grew it, 456a
nose, three white feet and a,
1006b
officers cast in their lot, 666a
one black the other, 260b
one, toot, 1006b
or black stone, 107b
pair that once was, 534b
people, degrading classes of,
537a
plates and cups, 938b
plume and a green lance, 976a
plume shine, 491b
pure celestial, 476b
quality talk, 946b
radiance of eternity, 468b
raiment, as snow, 1055b
read'st black where I read, 388b
rose breathes of love, 729b
rose is a dove, 729b
roses and, lilies blow, 220b
sail's shaking, 895b
sails, as white can be, 740a
sails crowding, 721a
sails still fly seaward, 944b
seas do show, 226a
sewing her long, seam, 612b
shall not neutralize black, 574a
she keeps them, 736a
silence below, 934a
silence, thunders of, 519a
silken turbans, 259b
singing hour of peace, 929a
slaves, half-a-hundred, 780b
so very white, 401a
sullen, surf, 604b
their, stays for ever, 703b
then melts forever, 393b
three, leopards, 944b
too, for hell, 279a

White truth in simple nakedness,
554b
warned off, House grounds, 837a
wench's black eye, 136a
wild horses play, 619b
Whited sepulchres, 1054a
Whiteness, angel, 158b
pearls are not equal in, 635a
Whiter grows the foam, 721a
swans seem, 102a
than snow, 1034b
than the driven snow, 347a
Whites of their eyes, 353a
Whitest blanket wraps him in ice,
485b
old linen wash, 119a
White-walled tent, 609b
town, one last look at the, 619b
Whitewash, bucket of, 674b
Whitewash'd wall the sanded floor,
356b
Whither every coffin asks us, 662b
goest thou, 1058b
O splendid ship, 721a
thou goest, 1027a
whence and, give no rest, 781a
Whithersoever thou goest, 1026a
Whiting to a snail, 656a
Whitman and Melville, 973a
Whitman's poems, 973a
Whittington Lord Mayor of Lon-
don, 999b
Whittled out of hickory sticks,
974a
Who are you I'm nobody, 646a
how and where and, 819b
killed Cock Robin, 1016a
killed John Keats, 1016a
knows the thoughts of a child,
660a
lives it safely anywhere, 963a
loses who wins who's in, 193b
or why or which or what, 581b
says it what he says, 700b
thought of the lilac, 934a
Whoe'er thou art, 326a
Whole and every grain of sand,
618a
animate the, 419b
armour of God, 1062b
better had I stol'n the, 751a
book, does not say in a, 728a
cannot grasp at a, 429a
course of love, 186a
creation, up and down the, 636a
dies when the heart is, 961a
duty of man, 1044a
dwarfish, 423a
earth is full of glory, 1045b
entire and, and perfect, 789a
half exceeds the, 7a
head is sick, 1045a
heart, with my, 1048b
I am equal and, 694b
in faith, 84a
judge, piece by pattern, 718b
makes His beautiful, 734a
new life, you sell him a, 956b
of truth and knowledge, 701a
one beautiful perfect, 655b
parts of one stupendous, 316b
saw life steadily and, 619a
skin, come off with a, 104b
soul, with my, 1048b
they that be, 1052a
'tis not the, of life to live, 413a
tribe of fops, 190b
truths, 797b
vocation were imitation, 408b

Whole wit in a jest, 228a
world in state of chassis, 928a
world kin, 182a
world, love the, 618b
Wholeness of the human problem,
883a
Wholesale borrowers, 562b
Wholesome flowers, 140a
for the body, 243b
nights are, 170a
restraint, 445a
to digest, 714a
wold, deer to the, 815a
Wholesome, old wine, 119a
Wholly, heartily and, laughed,
473b
Whom should I knock, 130a
to, you speak, 737a
Whooping, out of all, 162a
Whore, pity she's a, 228b
tarnish, and thief, 804b
Whore's oath, 192b
Whores artists saints and wives,
996a
were burnt alive, 293b
Whoring, other folks', 931a
Whorled ear, 724b
Who's master who's man, 297a
Who in America, 960a
Whoso says in his heart, 344a
Whosoever believeth in him, 1058a
Why and wherefore, folly asks,
499b
and wherefore in all things,
156b
every, hath a wherefore, 129a
moving, they do it, 391b
or wherefore, 51a
questions of, and whence, 833a
should I today repine, 798a
the, is plain, 160b
the weather alters so, 863b
things are as they are, 722a
what and, and when, 819b
why why, 917a
Wicked are wicked no doubt, 566a
cease from troubling, 1030a
contemplating, act, 63a
extremely, all at once, 62b
fire of lust, 81a
flee when no man pursueth,
1041b
forsake his way, 1047b
have done some, thing, 71b
heart deceitful and, 1048a
in great power, 1034a
I's mighty, 563a
man Hitler, 869b
men from out thee go, 267b
mercies of, are cruel, 1039a
name of the, shall rot, 1039a
no peace unto the, 1047a
not that men are, 840b
or charitable intents, 172a
people, dead bodies or, 967b
persons, Philip betwixt two, 59a
punishin' th', 836a
righteous and the, 1043a
something, this way comes, 198a
too, for a smile, 423a
war regarded as, 767b
wight, 262a
will betrayed and baffled, 689b
world, vanity of this, 1069a
worldliness, 585b
would the, be so bad, 703b
Wickedness about Covent Garden,
429a
be sweet in his mouth, 1031a

- Wickedness, disgrace of, 59b
 extreme of, or folly, 539a
 far be it from God to do, 1031b
 felicity and flower of, 573b
 manifold sins and, 1068a
 men are capable of every, 773a
 method in man's, 228b
 one man's, 7a
 spiritual, 1062b
 tents of, 1035b
 Wicket, flannelled fools at the, 816b
 Wicklow house, 856b
 Wicks they stimulate, 649a
 Victim o' connubiality, 576a
 Widder eats by a bell, 675a
 Wide and rising plains, 986b
 and starry sky, 751a
 and universal theatre, 161a
 and winding Rhine, 453a
 arch of rang'd empire, 200a
 arena of the world, 651a
 as a church-door, 136b
 as height of houses, 84b
 beautiful wonderful world, 626b
 capable and, revenge, 189a
 careless world, 778b
 compass round be fetched, 573a
 dark world and, 251b
 ears, little pitchers have, 94a
 enough to hold me and thee, 346a
 heaven open'd, 257a
 house, brawling woman in a, 1040a
 Infinite Goodness has, arms, 76a
 is the gate, 1052a
 my heart is open, tonight, 767a
 no wider than the heart is, 961b
 pathless way, 246a
 seas and the mountains, 890a
 shallow brooks and rivers, 245a
 womb of uncreated night, 253b
 world is, 962b
 world over, 815a
 world, shore of the, 479b
 Widely, differ, in external forms, 339b
 Widening slowly silence all, 554b
 Wider still and wider, 798b
 than a hair, 892b
 Wide-rolling watery prairies, 604b
 Widest helpful influence, 605b
 land doom takes to part us, 519a
 Wide-watered shore, 246a
 Widow at Windsor, 818a
 care for his, and orphan, 542a
 certain poor, 1056a
 do right to the, 1065a
 friendless old solitary, 731b
 maid, nor wife, 185b
 Molly Stark is a, 358b
 of doubtful age, 562a
 of fifty, 381b
 thou art a, 128a
 to one safe home, 962b
 woman to sustain thee, 1028b
 Widowhood, nursing of thy, 467b
 Widow's heart to sing for joy, 1031b
 prayer, shall have a, 612a
 Widows, eleven, and nine maids, 144b
 exclaim loudly, 333b
 Widows' houses, 1056a
 tears and orphans' moans, 362a
 Width of the land, 888b
 Wield a quarter-staff, 862a
 Wield, learn to, the blade, 615b
 thy double edge, 640a
 Wielded by abnormal energy, 697b
 Wife, adored his first, 768b
 all the world and his, 297a
 argued each case with my, 656a
 be expensive, 264b
 by taking a second, 340b
 Caesar's, above suspicion, 56b
 can see beauty in, 403a
 can't appreciate your, 801a
 chaste fair and fruitful, 54b
 chastity of a, 813a
 children and friends, 403a
 choice of a horse and a, 616a
 cleave unto his, 1021b
 clothes for myself and, 284b
 could do in three, 447b
 covet thy neighbour's, 1025a
 custom of one, 851a
 do my best a gude, to be, 380a
 each, had seven sacks, 1015b
 edited his works and him, 935b
 expect from a friend's, 429a
 follows his, like fringe, 287a
 forced to sit in back of coach, 284b
 give me an understanding, 226a
 had a, and couldn't keep her, 1018b
 hath something in her gizzard, 286a
 having trouble with his, 763b
 he that hath, and children, 120a
 his first, 340b
 home my, from Brampton; 285a
 honour unto the, 1064a
 husband and, and lover, 638b
 husband frae the, despises, 393b
 I chose my, 354b
 in want of a, 428a
 inventor's, 778a
 I've, enough for a' that, 394a
 kill, with kindness, 130b
 letter from his, 659b
 light, 147b
 little, well willed, 377b
 look as though he'd kill his, 833b
 look as though she ought to be kilt, 833b
 looked back from behind him, 1023a
 love of your, 813a
 love your neighbour's, 492b
 maid widow nor, 185b
 man and, for a year and day, 417a
 man and, have a home, 6a
 man and, one flesh, 297b
 man and, to live together, 54b
 man and, united, 220a
 married after his, died, 340b
 married but I'd have no, 263b
 match'd with an aged, 548a
 my dog my daughter and my, 990b
 my boss my, and my name, 510a
 my, is my plague, 58b
 my, poor wretch, 284a
 my sonne's, Elizabeth, 612b
 no, at all give me, 377b
 of thy bosom, 1025b
 or cowl, 104a
 patience with his, 329b
 ran after the farmer's, 1014b
 riding to and from his, 984b
 ruled the roost, 446a
 shoemaker's, 93a
 Wife smiles and lets it go, 792b
 so act toward a, 65a
 staid talking while, dressed, 285b
 sweet wee, o' mine, 393a
 sympathetic, best, possession, 17b
 take as much as he likes from, 732b
 tales of an old, 832b
 tell his, all he knows, 243b
 thy, the Belle Aurore, 574a
 true and honourable, 167a
 true to his, 294a
 was a penurious woman, 273b
 washed the dishes with his, 956a
 w'at good eesa, 852b
 weans and, 393a
 what would you have with my, 109a
 who preaches in her gown, 489a
 who scarce reaches my knees, 62a
 whoso findeth a, 1040a
 without any, 1016b
 woos your, 573a
 would be your, most gladly, 582a
 would have made a splendid, 801b
 Wig, confess to false teeth or, 811a
 fritter my, 659a
 Wight, every, can tell, 383a
 every wicked, 80b
 maid and her, 706b
 she was a, 187a
 unhappy, 114b
 wicked, 262a
 Wights, descriptions of fairest, 206b
 Wigwam of Nokomis, 523a
 Wild accents of old Wabash days, 730b
 aery flight, 260b
 anarchy of drink, 219b
 and dank with foam, 98a
 and weak complaining, 620a
 ass stamps o'er his head, 531b
 beast guards my way, 387b
 bells, ring out, 552b
 boar in the forests of Silesia, 511b
 bore me in the southern, 385a
 by starts, 'twas, 351b
 call and a clear call, 895b
 cicada, 957b
 civility, 230b
 cries, fisted with, 772a
 desire, wonder and a, 573a
 echoes flying, set the, 550a
 ecstasy, 482a
 elephants caught by tame, 29a
 fiend dark and, 933b
 fifteen, Decembers, 592a
 flower, heaven in a, 388a
 flowers on the hills, 809a
 fowl, opinion concerning, 146a
 grew more fierce and, 233b
 harsh and, 795a
 hawk to the wind-swept sky, 815a
 hedges, 985a
 honey, locusts and, 1050a
 in woods the noble savage ran, 275b
 it was the winter, 244b
 joy of strumming, 785a
 Judea stretches far, 560b

Wild, malign and, 76b
 moor, 1003a
 native wood-notes, 245b
 New England shore, 470a
 oats, sow our spiritual, 671b
 oats will get sown, 830b
 of soul, 981a
 pigeon, 940b
 piping down the valleys, 385a
 regrets and bloody sweats, 769b
 religion without creeds, 879a
 revenge is, justice, 119b
 rose-briar, 591b
 sanctuary, within a, 873a
 sea-banks, 147a
 spirit moving everywhere, 466a
 spring air, 911a
 surmise, look'd with, 477b
 thing sorry for itself, 931a
 things, den of, 854a
 thyme blows, 141b
 tongues that have not thee in
 awe, 816a
 uproar, sun sand and, 503a
 vicissitudes of taste, 335b
 waves reach their hands, 674a
 waves saying, what are the,
 582b
 waves whist, 209a
 tail, waving his, 820a
 west wind, 466a
 wet, woods, 820a
 whistling blackbirds, 392b
 white horses play, 619b
 wind blows, 592a
 wind sweep, 470a
 witches, 826b
 with all regret, 550b
 with leaves, 934a
 words ought to be a little, 925b
 young scamp, 853a
 Wild-blazing grog-shop, 487a
 Wild-cats in your kitchens, 187a
 whip his weight in, 746b
 Wilderness, crying in the, 1050a
 first flower of their, 463b
 forth to the, 898a
 highway in the, 753a
 if the world's a, 630b
 in the, a lodging-place, 454b,
 1048a
 lodge in some vast, 364a
 man in the, 1015b
 man is never alone in a, 63b
 oceans mingling with the sky,
 628a
 of human flesh, 796a
 of monkeys, 145a
 of sweets, 256b
 of this world, 724a
 other side of the, 784a
 perish in this, 229b
 savage, into a glorious empire,
 360b
 scapegoat into the, 1025a
 seek a barren, 652b
 send choice grain into this, 281b
 singing in the, 531b
 to this, we bring, 490a
 voice that crieth in the, 1046b
 wander in the, 1025b
 went into the, 808b
 were paradise enow, 531b
 Wildernesses, shores and desert,
 247a
 Wildest blow, contempt for the,
 714b
 eddies and tangles, 690a
 freedom, not restraint but, 501b

Wildest peal for years, 854a
 Wild-fire dances on the fen, 395b
 Wild-goose chase, 1050a
 run the, chase, 136a
 Wildly striking sometimes a
 friend, 232b
 Wilds, her waters her woods her,
 460b
 Wile, evil habit's earliest, 464a
 followed with endearing, 356a
 gather gear by ev'ry, 391a
 Wiles, by crooked, 13b
 cranks and wanton, 245a
 of the stranger, 990a
 simple, 409a
 Wilhelmine, grandchild, 426b
 Will, a woman, or won't, 307a
 across the sky in stars, 946a
 and intellect are same, 281b
 as God wills, 371b
 be firmly bent, 893b
 be there a, 383b
 betrayed and baffled, 689b
 boy's, 523b
 broad-based upon her people's,
 553a
 city obedient to his, 24b
 committed to the, of God, 229b
 complies against his, 239b
 conviction and, to carry on,
 952b
 diligence and strength of, 598b
 fanatical, power, 951b
 flaw in a donkey's, 535b
 foreknowledge, and fate, 254a
 freedom of the, 77a
 God's, be done, 371b
 good, for the deed, 89a
 good or ill lies within, 64a
 has woven with absent heed,
 705b
 heav'n's hand or, 251b
 Honeycomb, 302a
 if the, of man were free, 642b
 immanent, and its designs, 705b
 in, threat or promise dwells,
 1005b
 into appetite, 181a
 knowing that we do Thy,
 87b
 laid me down with a, 751a
 last, and testament, 776b
 leads the, to desperate under-
 takings, 173a
 left free the human, 321a
 live by one man's, 112a
 lived at your single, 819b
 lose the power to, 583b
 my poverty not my, 137b
 necessity and free, 473b
 not as I, 1055a
 not when he may, 91a
 nothing good save in the, 65a
 of majority of the people, 921a
 of the Yukon, 877a
 opinions and a, 597b
 our, that enchains us, 465b
 peace in His, 944b
 power into, 181a
 predestined of the, 884b
 puzzles the, 174b
 reason panders, 177a
 serveth not another's, 213a
 set the, on fire, 897a
 settling the moral, 666a
 sister calls me, 747b
 teach me to do thy, 1038a
 the, is free, 619a
 Thy, be done, 241a

Will, Thy, be done in earth,
 1051a
 Thy, not mine be done, 515b
 to do the soul to dare, 415a
 to fashion as we feel, 915b
 tool that did his, 712b
 unconquerable, 252a
 unconquerable, of occupied ter-
 ritories, 870b
 undisappointed, 64b
 unless to thought is added, 507a
 was strong, 1014b
 without the, to win, 907b
 woman's cold perverted, 469b
 women's love and men's, 216a
 you won't you join the dance,
 657a
 Willas, in the spring the, cather,
 977b
 Willed, little wife well, 377b
 Willer, fat ole weepin', 886b
 Willful crime, banished for my,
 259a
 men, little group of, 770b
 thorns, rosebud set with, 550a
 waste, 442b
 Willful-wavier meal-drift moulded,
 724b
 William, father calls me, 747b
 you are old Father, 426a, 656a
 Willie, mother calls me, 747b
 Winkie, wee, 559a
 Willin', Barkis is, 579a
 Willing faithfully to serve it, 237b
 hart, 91b
 in day of thy power, 1037a
 suspension of disbelief, 424b
 to die, 16b
 to wound, 319a
 Willingly, not, let it die, 250a
 Willingness is great, 85b
 Willow in her hand, 146b
 pattern, 525b
 sing, 190a
 sing all a green, 189b
 titwillow, 685a
 under the, the Gray, 637b
 underneath the abject, 993b
 willow waly, 683a
 Willow-cabin at your gate, 164a
 Willows, hanged our harps upon
 the, 1038a
 southern, 366a
 tearful, 662a
 whiten aspens quiver, 547b
 Willow-tree, weeping, 1004b
 Willowy brook that turns a mill,
 396b
 Wills and bodies sold to state,
 946a
 are gardeners, 186b
 burn out human, 897a
 choose executors and talk of,
 139b
 if an endless sleep He, 633a
 Juliet, it so, 137a
 nature, death, 68b
 Willy, leave the lady, 829a
 Wilson could write notes, 925a
 Wimpled whining purblind boy,
 133a
 Wimpling wing, 724a
 Win, aid me for to, her, 857a
 all I fail of, 528a
 friends and influence people,
 642b
 glorious triumphs, 778b
 kindness shall, my love, 130b
 know how to, 31a

Win, lose good we oft might,
183b
love and I had wit to, 756a
lover's hire, 386b
man that woos to, 673a
man will yet, 899a
may well, the race, 819b
nothing venture nothing, 93a,
684a
one team in the game to, 964b
or lose it all, 262b
our battles by its aid, 584a
ourselves good names, 117a
people by spoken word, 950b
play to, or toil to lose, 846b
rise to fight and, 830b
the hand of woman, 514a
the race, 579b
they laugh that, 189b
to-morrow, lose to-day, 103b
us with honest trifles, 194b
waits to make you, 857b
when in doubt, the trick, 302a
with gifts honours offices, 273b
without boasting, 861b
without the will to, 907b
woman with his tongue, 132a
wonder of the world, 266b
world to, 593b
Win' can blow lak hurricane, 758b
Wince, galled jade, 176a
Wined, have not, nor cried aloud,
741b
Wind, a narrow, complains all
day, 647b
and limb, 108a
and open sky, 404b
and running water, 35b
and sky were always fair, 302a
and sometimes rain, 863b
and the rain, 166a
and tide, resist both, 126b
as the, so is mortal life, 655b
a-sailing with the, 1019a
assault and battery of the, 826b
at a little, dost thou fall, 76b
bay'd the whispering, 355b
bending to the force of the, rob
betwixt, and nobility, 149b
bowl winter, 161b
bloweth where it listeth, 1058a
blown them all away, 83b
blust'ring, or swallowing wave,
268b
brisk west, that sang, 5b
carries their like away, 83b
chaff the, driveth away, 1032a
cloud and changing skies, 471a
crannyng, 453a
dances in the, 278a
dry sun dry, 96b
each ticking star, 893b
ever soft, 378b
every, of doctrine, 343a, 1062b
fair stood the, for France, 122b
favorable, Athene sent, 5b
fear the force of the, 793b
feather for each, 208a
feel the free shrill, 725b
fiend whose name is, 933b
fill his belly with east, 1030b
forgot to, up the clock, 345a
gentle, does move silently, 386a
God gives, by measure, 234b
God tempers the, 347a
going down the, 284a
gone with the, 833a, 853a
heard the, go yoooooo, 747a
hears him in the, 316a

Wind, hey ho the, and the rain,
191b
hiding place from the, 1046b
him up for fourscore years, 276a
hollow blasts of, 307b
hope constancy in, 452a
ill, turns none to good, 96a
immaterial, 984a
in a pneumatic tire, 754b
in French politeness, 754b
is always north-north-east, 847a
is chill, 414b
is in the palm-trees, 818a
is rising, 934a
is southerly, 174a
it blew cold, 1003a
keep the, away, 928a
large a charter as, 160b
let her down the, 188b
like, I go, 532a
little children of the, 762a
loose as the, 233a
Lord was not in the, 1029a
love not the, 133a
lusty, 116a
maned with whistling, 866a
may blow through it, 335a
mist from the breath of the,
879b
nets to catch the, 226a
new, blew, 892b
nor tide nor sea, 688b
O wild west, 466a
observeth the, 1043b
of criticism, 343a
of the western sea, 550a
on the heath, 500b
pass by me as the idle, 169a
passeth over it, 1036b
renown but a breath of, 76b
resist both, and tide, 126b
rushing mighty, 1059a
said the, to the moon, 631b
sand against the, 387b
scattered to the, 546b
see which way the, is, 227b
sees man control the, 620b
shall cease immediately, 49a
sits in that corner, 157b
soft, breathing through the
grass, 592a
soft-lifted by winnowing, 482b
something in the, 129a
sown the, 1049a
stop hole to keep, away, 179a
streaming to the, 252b
sway in the, 943a
sweep man away, 620b
swoin with, and rank mist, 249a
tears shall drown the, 195b
that carries rain, 853a
that follows fast, 447a
that grand old harper, 650a
that sighs before the dawn, 663a
throw fear to the, 23a
tide and, stay no man's pleasure,
91a
to shake the world, 992b
voice in every, 347b
voices of the wandering, 655b
wail in the, 592b
warm, in her mouth, 860b
warm southern, blow softly here,
749a
warm, the west wind, 896a
was a torrent of darkness, 909b
was cold, 413a
was on the lea, 922b
western, was wild, 598a

Wind, western, when wilt thou
blow, 999a
when the, blows, 734a
whenever the, is high, 750a
whisper of the, along the sage,
839b
wild, blows, 592a
wild, raves, 674a
wild, sweep, 470a
wings of the, 1032b
words are but, 239a
words are easy like the, 220a
Wind-beaten hill, 433a
Winde, ill, that bloweth, 94b
shakt with every, 102b
Wind-hounded comber, 815b
Winding bout of linked sweetness,
245b
sheet of Edward's race, 349b
sheet, old England's, 388a
sheet, snow shall be the, 433a
sheet, waters were his, 220a
up days with toil, 156a
ways of hoar antiquity, 358b
Windlass, turned round like yon-
der, 604b
Windlasses and with assays of
bias, 173a
Window, big, opening, 915a
golden, of the east, 134a
hanging your tongue out of the,
882a
looked out at a, 1029b
looks on a face through a, 891b
love flies out the, 1000a
not to be flung out of, 678a
opened toward sun-rising, 274a
pane, rattle the, 491b
panes, ascend the, 997b
secret, whence the world, 867a
through yonder, breaks, 135a
tirlin' at the, 559a
tree, 881a
under this, in stormy weather,
296a
where the sun came peeping in,
487b
Window-blind, Walloping, 714b
Windowed raggedness, 192a
Windowless palace of rest, 662a
Windows doors and loopholes,
426a
eastern, 596a
factory 902b
I cleaned the, 682a
lavender in the, 236a
life's dim, of the soul, 388b
look out of the, 1043b
of mine eyes, 102b
of my soul, 527b
of sense, 833a
of the almshouse, 590b
of the mind, 213b
of the sky, 329a
of the soul, 102b
open toward Jerusalem, 1049a
saints to, run, 464a
storied, richly dight, 246b
through, call on us, 215b
Wind's feet shine along the sea,
692b
like a whetted knife, 895b
mad, night-work, 503b
rude, wild lament, 593a
song, wheel's kick and, 895b
will, 523b
Winds, advantage by the, 99a
all the, are free, 720b
among the, at play, 1006a

Winds and waves on side of ablest navigators, 369b
 are all asleep, 619b
 are breathing low, 466b
 are fair, 15b
 betwixt, of heaven, 170b
 biting east, 670b
 blew great guns, 377a
 blow, and crack your cheeks, 191b
 blowing of the, 76b
 carry the, 46a
 come as the, come, 416b
 courted by all the, 260a
 disturb the surface, 34b
 each man, up, 261a
 faithless as the, 287b
 four-square to all the, 533b
 ghost am I of, 733b
 great, let them be, 892a
 great, shorewards blow, 619b
 happy, upon her played, 549b
 hear the, howling, 619b
 her sultry horn, 248b
 hollow, begin to blow, 380a
 huntsman, his horn, 332b
 imprison'd in viewless, 185a
 loud, when they call, 406b
 night of south, 608a
 noise of, and rivers, 690b
 nor-east to sou'-west, 675b
 of doctrine, 250b
 of Illinois, 730b
 of March, 208a
 of springtime range, 814b
 other south, blow as softly, 687b
 pilot cannot calm the, 46a
 rides on posting, 204a
 rough, do shake the buds, 204b
 rushed in from outer space, 912a
 slipping the smooth oil, 49a
 stormy, do blow, 214a
 summer, that creep, 465a
 tangle to the, resign, 532a
 their revels keep, 583b
 wailing, and naked woods, 471a
 warring, 75b
 weariest river, safe to sea, 694a
 were love-sick, 200b
 where the high, blow, 485b
 whistle shrill, 563b
 you are going to tempt, 579a
 young, fed it, 466b
 Winds', dead, and spent waves' riot, 693b
 Windsor, widow at, 818a
 Wind-swept, desolate, space, 680b
 sky, 815a
 Wind-walks, up above what, 724b
 Windy adulation, bursts with, 695a
 bill, flung us on the, 938a
 night a rainy morrow, 206a
 satisfaction of the tongue, 6a
 shore, grey church on the, 619b
 side of care, 157b
 side of the law, 157b, 165b
 spirals, 939a
 Wine, a good familiar creature, 188a
 age leaves us friends and, 440a
 and women, 222b, 1066a
 and women, let us have, 458a
 as a chain about his wits, 8a
 bin of, 751a
 bitterest, 878a
 blude-red, 1011a
 blushes into, 263a

Wine, bring me flesh and bring me, 593a
 Burgundy was the winiest, 839b
 came once a world, 648b
 come within a pint of, 301b
 comes in at the mouth, 826a
 cup of hot, 202a
 dissolved in rosy, 717a
 doesn't get into the, 867b
 drinks his, with laughter, 1004b
 drunk your water and, 813a
 drunken but not with, 1046b
 fizz like, in a keg, 894b
 for thy stomach's sake, 1063a
 good, a friend or being dry, 288b
 good, needs no bush, 46b
 how exceeding strong is, 1065a
 I'll not look for, 219a
 in, there is truth, 8b
 insolence and, 252b
 inspires us, 308b
 invisible spirit of, 187b
 is a mocker, 1040a
 is wont to show mind of man, 8b
 it wasn't the, 576a
 ivy-branch over the, 46b
 jug of, 531b
 land of corn and, 1029b
 landlord's, 889b
 laugh over the, 29b
 leaving drinking of, 284a
 like the best, 1044b
 list, explanatory, 865a
 little, into wine-cooler, 69b
 look not upon the, 1040a
 madder music and stronger, 833a
 maketh merry, 1043a
 mine host's Canary, 482b
 mirror of the heart, 13b
 mischief proceeds from, 290b
 monkey lion sheep swine, 497a
 must taste of its grapes, 519a
 new friend is as new, 1066a
 new, into old bottles, 1052a
 of life is drawn, 197a
 of love is music, 668a
 of the rarest vintage, 822b
 old, best to drink, 119a
 old, wholesomest, 119a
 one drink of, 963a
 outdid the frolic, 231a
 pernicious to mankind, 4b
 philosophy and, 702b
 poison of misused, 247a
 red, of Shiraz, 930b
 sacred, of dawn, 803b
 Samian, 458b
 sans song sans singer, 532a
 send round the, 438b
 so wonderful as thirst, 962a
 spilled the, 629b
 spirit of, sang, 742a
 sudden friendship springs from, 308b
 sunk more grievances than, 991b
 sure there was, 233a
 sweet white, 896b
 that maketh glad, 1036b
 that tasted of tar, 849a
 that was spilt in haste, 890b
 to drown trouble in, 805a
 unto those of heavy hearts, 1041b
 Venus rose red out of, 692a
 violins, and good fellows, 638a
 vows made in, 162b

Wine, walnuts and the, 546b
 war and, throve together, 640a
 warm with, 18b
 water in our, 84a
 water unto, 549a
 what, he liked to drink, 72a
 when the, goes in, 394b
 with four years a-glowing, 38a
 wolf's-bane for poisonous, 483a
 women and, life employ, 308b
 women and song, 382b
 Wine-barrel room, 902b
 Wine-cooler, little wine into a, 69b
 Wine-cup to my lips, 74b
 Wine-dark sea, sang along the, 5b
 Wine-merchants, philosophers' like, 702b
 Winepress, trodden the, 1047b
 Wine's a traitor not to trust, 758a
 Wines, abbots purple as their, 322a
 on the lees, 1046a
 soul of all the kindly, 839b
 when good, 733a
 Wine-scented and poetic' soul, 751b
 Wing and a prayer, 997a
 bird is on the, 531a
 bird on the, 781b
 blind hand shall brush my, 387a
 conquest's crimson, 349b
 damp my intended, 258a
 fits by on leathern, 351b
 stretches out my golden, 384b
 healing in his, 1050a
 hide his head under his, 1018a
 human soul take, 456b
 inconstant, 465a
 is closely bound, 268b
 lark's on the, 567a
 make with joyful, 378a
 night's outer, 968b
 of friendship, 577a
 on disarray it lays its, 866a
 start a, 790b
 stol'n on his, 244b
 the midway air, 192b
 to the rooky wood, 197b
 wimpling, 724a
 Wing'd Cupid, 141a
 ill news is, with fate, 278a
 lawless, and unconfin'd, 386b
 Winged life destroy, 386b
 persuasions, 467b
 twins of, race, 5a
 words, by the press, 865a
 Winged dreams, 1011b
 hours of bliss, 432b
 sentry skilful in wars, 271b
 seraphs of heaven, 546a
 time's, chariot, 269a
 Wings, hors that hadde, 82a
 Wings across the cancelled skies, 960b
 are made to fly, 794a
 at heaven's gates she claps, 112b
 beating his luminous, 623b
 beating of his, 561b
 bequest of, was but a book, 646a
 black and golden, 477a
 bug with gilded, 319a
 clip an angel's, 480b
 dip their, in tears, 552a
 flies with swallow's, 128b
 folded glory of his, 969b
 full of linnet's, 824b

Wings, gathereth chickens under
her, 1054a
golden hours on angel, 393a
higher than, 832b
I am the, 507a
leathern, 141b
lends corruption lighter, 315a
lets grow her, 247b
life's ignorant, 780b
like a dove, 1034b
lose all their glory, 441b
love without his, 451b
mount up with, as eagles, 1047a
of a phrase and a flower, 823a
of a wren, 710b
of an ostrich, 492a
of borrowed wit, 229b
of night, 522a
of silence, 247b
of the future, 939b
of the morning, 444a, 1038a
of the wind, 1032b
on extended, 906a
on what, dare he aspire, 387a
one black the other white, 260b
prevent him from walking, 618b
rapturous, 935b
riches have, 364b
riches make themselves, 1040b
sailing on obscene, 422b
shadow of thy, 1032b
shakes, and will not stay, 278a
shakes his dewy, 242b
silver on its, 935a
so frayed and soiled, 695a
soars with his own, 385b
spread his, on the blast, 456a
spreads his light, 313a
that which hath, 1043b
to fly away from love, 846b
to our sorely battered feet, 763b
unbroken, 944b
walk on, 5a
weak, 310b
were blue, 581a
whether pigs have, 658b
Winest wine, Burgundy the, 839b
Wink and a sly normal lurch,
587a
I cannot sleep a, 319b
never came a, too soon, 487b
of an eye, 462a
of sleep, 104a
Wink'd at the thief, 386a
Winked, monkeys, 940a
Winking, bubbles, at the brim,
481b
cursed him in, 451b
Mary-buds, 204a
Winks, the gold fin, 551a
Winners, cheer as the, go by,
697a
Winneth, good ende, 92b
Winning, light when he's sure of,
596a
not worth the, 523b
O the glory of the, 639b
or losing side, 947b
post, Tortoise near the, 11a
the election, 986a
too light, 209a
wave, 230b
world be worth thy, 280a
Winnowed opinions, 179b
Winnowing wind, soft-lifted by
the, 482b
Wins easiest victory, 950b
matters little who, 926a
merit, the soul, 312b

Wins not more than honesty,
211b
plodding, the race, 11a
power that waits and, 754b
us to our harm, 194b
who, his love, 725b
who loses who, 193b
Winsome wee thing, 393a
Winter afternoons, light on,
647b
and rough weather, 160a
autumn, and the spring, 230a
barren, with wrathful cold,
125a
chills the lap of May, 354a
comes to rule, 327b
comin' on, 930b
dresses for, spring summer,
632b
ere the, comes I die, 899b
every mile is two in, 235a
every year hath its, 802b
fearful thing in, 587a
flannels, took off his, 1014a
furious, blowing, 946b
his delights, 221a
hoary, night, 118a
if, comes, 466a
in, I get up at night, 750a
in thy year, 378a
iron, held her firm, 640a
is come and gone, 467b
is mother of the spring, 526b
is past, 1044a
lies too long, 885b
lusty, 160a
no, in the, 201b
of despair, 580a
of our discontent, 127a
paragon of art, 888b
ruler of the inverted year, 327b,
365a
sad tale's best for, 208a
summer and, and day and night,
1022b
time, leafless all the, 564a
weeds outworn, 467a
when the dismal rain came,
650a
wild, it was the, 244b
wind, blow thou, 161b
words spoken in, 61a
Winter-garment of repentance,
531a
Winter's day, sunbeam in a, 327b
dregs made desolate, 705b
furious, rages, 204b
grey despair, 741b
head, crown old, 263b
rains and ruins are over, 691b
snow, fallen many a, 529a
snow, summer's sunshine, 627b
traces, 691a
Winters and keeps warm her note,
236b
forty, besiege my brow, 204b
freshly ran he on ten, 276a
Wintres weders overshake, 78a
Wintry age, 365b
crisp and, carpet, 721a
hoard, farmer's, 526b
long long, nights, 582a
moon, shone the, 481a
mould, splashing the, 825a
sea, sailed the, 521b
Wipe away all trivial records,
173a
bloody nose, 308a
Jerusalem, 1029b

Wipe, Lord God will, away tears,
1046a
my weeping eyes, 303a
tear you will not, away, 760b
Wiped away the weeds and foam,
503a
eyes of drops, 161a
Wire, like a broken, 957b
Wires grow on her head, 207b
if hairs be, 207b
Wisconsin, rolling from, Illinois,
979b
Wisdom above rubies, 1031a
acquired by disposition, 29b
age of, 580a
all men's, 1007a
an overmatch for strength, 48b
and efficacy of people, 921a
and folly of mankind, 832b
and of reach, 173a
and understanding, 1045b
and wisest consultations, 100a
and wit are little seen, 306b
at one entrance, 254b
automatism criticism and, 976b
be put in a silver rod, 384b
beauty and, rarely conjoined,
51b
because we had power we had,
980a
beginning of, 985b, 1037a
better than rubies, 1038b
beyond rules of physic, 121a
bodily decrepitude is, 827b
born with a man, 227b
celestial, 336a
characteristic of, 589b
comes by suffering, 12b
crieth without, 1038a
dear-bought, 309a
descendeth not from above,
1064a
die with you, 1030b
enter to grow in, 666a
excelleth folly, 1042a
fear of the Lord is, 1031a
finds a way, 383b
force without, 39a
get out of an experience only,
678b
gives poignancy to pleasure,
290a
God give them, 163b
good people in their, 537a
hath builded her house, 1038b
he who speaks, 17a
hearts unto, 1036a
highest, 260b
hiving, 453b
how can he get, 1066b
human, last result of, 338b
in much, is much grief, 1042a
in women, 938b
is gray hair unto men, 1065b
is humble, 365b
is never dead, 562a
is not so strong and fleet, 813a
is summed up in two words,
496b
is the principal thing, 1038b
it seems the part of, 365a
joy is, 825a
justified of her children, 1052b
lingers, 549a
little folly with you, 100b
married to immortal verse,
245b, 411a
never comes when it is gold,
638b

Wisdom never dwelt below, 286b
 never lies, 5b
 no human, can calculate, 371a
 no joy even in beautiful, 9a
 nor, in the grave, 1043a
 nor much their, teaches, 549a
 of a just content, 654a
 of human contrivances, 360a
 of its framers, 812a
 of mankind creeps slowly, 509a
 of many, 1007a
 of our ancestors, 359a, 578a
 of our sages, 374b
 of tomorrow, 743a
 or its fairest flower, 509a
 part not dependent on, 772a
 pessimism is name given to,
 976b
 pray for, and guidance, 625b
 pray for, yet, 645a
 prime, 257b
 Raphael paints, 507b
 that will never die, 669b
 the mirrored shield, 468a
 therefore get, 1038b
 to be only wise, 806b
 to be silent, 58a
 to believe the heart, 806b
 to love to live, 812b
 too full of, 845a
 unerring, never dwelt below,
 286b
 wealth of mankind is, 729b
 what, can you find, 344b
 where love and, dwell, 583a
 whose lessons, 333a
 will repudiate thee, 722a
 wiser turn a larger, lends, 643b
 with the ancient is, 1030b
 world is governed with little,
 227b
 wrath of lion is, of God, 386a
 Wisdom's aid, 351b
 part, 330a
 school, 214b
 self seeks solitude, 247b
 Wise, absolute strong and, 816b
 all things, and wonderful, 591b
 amazed temperate furious, 197a
 among fools, 52b
 among women, 692a
 and frugal government, 374b
 and good men, 471b
 and good, must first be, 251a
 and lovely, 962b
 and masterly inactivity, 397b
 and pious patience, 543a
 and salutary neglect, 359b
 and understanding heart, 1028a
 and virtuous man, 57a
 are never without friends, 1003a
 arts in which the, excel, 289b
 as a serpent, 829a
 as serpents, 124a, 1052b
 at fifty, 234a
 be, soar not too high, 226b
 be, today, 298a
 be, with speed, 305a
 beacon of the, 181b
 become, from contemplation,
 805b
 bids fair to grow, 45b
 bitter grave or over, 825a
 book but a blast from the lungs,
 949b
 both true both, 267a
 by nature, 226a
 coffee makes the politician, 312b
 confound the, 1060b

Wise, consider her ways and be,
 1038b
 country so virtuous and, 783a
 crack that knows its father,
 950b
 darkly, and rudely great, 316b
 days that make us happy make
 us, 896b
 defer not till tomorrow to be,
 298a
 enough to keep own counsel,
 106a
 enough to play the fool, 165a
 fair-spoken, 212a
 father knows own child, 144b
 five of them were, 1054b
 folly to be, 347b
 fool doth think he is, 163a
 fool is counted, 1040a
 for cure on exercise depend;
 280b
 gamester, 16b
 God make our blunders, 903a
 good to be merie and, 90b
 government, 343b
 great men not always, 1031b
 guid to be merry and, 394b
 he who thinks himself, 326a
 healthy wealthy and, 330b
 histories make men, 121b
 I'm growing, 587b
 in show, 251a
 in the foreboding of evil, 12b
 in the use of his pronouns, 699a
 in their own craftiness, 1030a
 in their own eyes, 351a
 in your own conceits, 1060a
 learn from foes, 23b
 little, the best fools be, 215b
 love and be, 43a
 love that's, 846b
 man, died like a, 110a
 man does not try to hurry, 986b
 man even, fool and, 109b
 man have little influence, 19b
 man, how dieth the, 1042a
 man, hundred fools do not
 make, 951a
 man is strong, 118a, 1040b
 man knows himself a fool, 163a
 man never loses anything, 98b
 man never refuses, 45a
 man, rebuke a, 1039a
 man say, heard a, 785b
 man to discover, 72b
 man utter vain knowledge,
 1030b
 man who lets contest fall, 18a
 man's eyes, 1042a
 man's son, every, 164a
 man's task, 64a
 man's verdict, 571a
 men as silly and as, 541b
 men, beacons of, 633b
 men from the east, 1050a
 men have little foolery, 159a
 men, not the part of, 62a
 men, precedents established by,
 433b
 men profited by fools, 55a
 men, prophecy of, 463a
 men refrain to meddle, 86a
 men say nothing, 227b
 men, speech given to, 286b
 men's counters, 228b
 more, when he had a pen, 342b
 never was so, a man, 524b
 no, man quit a certainty, 337a
 not, to let friendship die, 342b

Wise, not to the, the light, 757a
 not wisdom to be only, 806b
 old and, 936b
 old and crafty and, 825a
 old bird, 876b
 old owl, 876b
 one, nor ever does a, 289a
 ones, gifts of the, 829b
 passiveness, 403b
 pause from learning to be, 336a
 penny, pound foolish, 221b
 person and a fool, 31b
 philanthropists, 509a
 reputed, 143a
 safeguard known to the, 380a
 saws, 161b
 scepticism, 602b
 seeing ye yourselves are, 850a
 seem foolish among the, 52b
 so young never live long, 128a
 son maketh a glad father,
 1039a
 spirits of, 153a
 stand to your work and be,
 815a
 statesmen foresee, 700a
 strong, foolish, 777b
 teach a monarch to be, 348a
 the reverend head, 303a
 though a man be, 14a
 three, men of Gotham, 1016b
 through time, 4a
 thrush, that's the, 568b
 to be, and love, 182a
 to be swift is less than to be,
 5b
 to be the wealthy, 25b
 to learn, 588a
 to, man ports and happy havens,
 138a
 to resolve, 6a
 too, to be a dogmatist, 496a
 very coldly, 928b
 what leisure to grow, 621b
 who knows that he knows is,
 754b
 who soar, 412a
 woman never yields, 447a
 wondrous, 1020b
 word to the, 109a, 331a
 words of, are goads, 1044a
 words taught in numbers, 114a
 worldly, 231b
 wretch, 314b
 ye yourselves are, 1062a
 you're sure to be, 440b
 Wisely, act, on the thing appre-
 hended, 797b
 and slow, 136a
 loved not, but too well, 190b
 thrown away, 336b
 who reasons, not therefore wise,
 314a
 worldly, 231b
 Wiser being good than bad, 573a
 cannot be, than the people,
 987a
 French, than they seem, 121a
 grow, and better, 275a
 in his own conceit, 1041a
 in their generation, 1057a
 left me none the, 907a
 man, instruct a, 49a
 man, sadder and a, 422b
 no man, for learning, 227b
 no, than a daw, 124b
 Satan now is, 315a
 second thoughts are, 17b
 sorry you are, 945b

Wiser than their own, 938b
 the silent worshiper, 669b
 today than he was yesterday,
 321a
 turn a larger wisdom lends,
 643b
 women are, than men, 922b
 Wisest, admiration of the, 508a
 books, in her mind the, 267b
 brightest meanest of mankind,
 318a
 censure, in mouths of, 187b
 clerks, 430a
 consultations, 100a
 counsellor of all, 54a
 entrapp the, 145b
 man could ask no more, 602a
 man does not fancy, 286b
 men, grtestest clerks' noight,
 81a
 men, rivalship of the, 301b
 of men, 259b
 of them all, 259b
 prophets make sure of the
 event, 350b
 Wish, as we, them to be, 10a
 desire is, joy may come, 418b
 failed my dearest, to gain,
 615a
 for death, 15a
 for your last day, 52b
 granting, one of Fate's jokes,
 11a
 half grant what I, 880a
 I loved the human race, 796b
 I were a little rock, 881b
 ill unto realm of France, 84a
 is like a prayer, 520a
 is woman to win, 565b
 man whose, and care, 309a
 more faint, 736a
 my days be bound, 406b
 of my heart, 438b
 proud, to be first, 282b
 soon his, will gain, 378b
 that all men could be free,
 540a
 that failed of act, 528a
 that God were back, 804b
 thee thy mother's graces, 226b
 thou me well, 788b
 was father to thought, 154a
 we live not as we, 27b
 with ease believe what we,
 276a
 would not, himself anywhere,
 947b
 you a wave o' the sea, 208a
 you had not got, 47b
 Wish'd she had not heard it, 186b
 that I had clear, 320a
 the trysted hour, 393b
 Wished, devoutly to be, 174b
 my wife to be not suspected,
 56b
 thought she kind o', me to,
 517b
 Wished-for prize, 330a
 Wishes, bow to the, of the public,
 641b
 by their country's, bless'd, 351b
 hopes believes, 412b
 if, were horses, 999b
 in idle, fools supinely stay,
 383b
 lengthen as sun declines, 306a
 not to seem but to be, 13a
 ought to have great weight,
 359b

Wishes, sober, 'never learn'd to
 stray, 349a
 sorry if, were gratified, 11a
 to destroy, Fortune, 18b
 torment with fruitless, 290b
 vain, were prevented, 442b
 whose, granted fly, 413b
 Wishin' fer you wonderin' when,
 775b
 Wishing foot equal with his eye,
 126b
 I may be one of those, 334b
 things unsaid, 833a
 Wishings, hell is full of, 233b
 Wisp of fog, 764a
 Wist before I kist, 1013a
 Wistful eye, looked with such a,
 769b
 stone, survive in, 703b
 Wistfulness, publish their, abroad,
 838b
 Wit among lords, 53a
 and mirth and spleen, 300a
 and wisdom born with man,
 227b
 beams of, on other souls, 277b
 brevity the soul of, 173a
 cause that, is in other men,
 152b
 craves a kind of, 165a
 devise, 132b
 dream past, of man, 142b
 enjoy your dear, 248a
 enliven morality with, 300a
 example of, 284b
 false, 383b
 fancy, will come, 315b
 fault of a penetrating, 266a
 for so much room, 244a
 fountain of, 35a
 genius sense and, 363a
 good-nature more agreeable
 than, 300b
 harm to my, 163b
 hath given them in, 129a
 high birth vigour of bone, 182a
 his weapon, 681b
 hope virtue learning, 501a
 how the, brightens, 311b
 if thou grant me, 894a
 impropriety the soul of, 875b
 in, a man, 278b, 315b
 in the very first line, 358a
 innocent species of, 372a
 invites you, 315b
 is out, age is in, 158a
 is the only wall, 971b
 its soul, 423a
 lasts two centuries, 447a
 learning and sense, 262b
 little tiny, 191b
 liveliest effusions of, 428b
 makes its own welcome, 508b
 malice mingled with a little,
 279a
 men of, will condescend, 295a
 monuments of, 118a
 mortify a, 115b, 320b
 mother, 113b
 my, is thynna, 81b
 ne'er tastes, 319b
 no less, nor less invention, 508a
 no man's, can well direct, 217a
 no narrow human, 310a
 no room for, 243b
 nor words nor worth, 168b
 of man conceives, 412b
 of one, 1007a
 one man's, 1007a

Wit, over-greet a, 82b
 piety nor, shall lure it, 533a
 plentiful lack of, 173b
 proverb old of excellent, 524b
 sepulture of mannes, 82a
 shines at expense of memory,
 297a
 skirmish of, 157a
 spice of, 751a
 style of, 286b
 sum of Shakespeare's, 506a
 that can creep, 319b
 the form of, 914b
 to distinguish, 286a
 to win, 756a
 too fine a point to your, 119a
 too much wealth nor, 226b
 too proud for a, 357b
 true, is nature to advantage,
 310b
 turbulent of, 276b
 void of, and humour, 350b
 'ware of mine own, 160a
 was more than man, 278b
 wears his, in his belly, 181b
 well of true, is truth, 639b
 what is virtue courage, 303b
 whole, in a jest, 228a
 will shine, 278a
 wings of borrowed, 229b
 wisdom and, are little seen,
 306b
 with dunces, 52b, 322a
 Witch, nor, hath power to charm,
 170a
 upon a broomstick, 105b
 Witchcraft, sin of, 1027b
 this only is the, 186b
 Witcheries, evil, 788b
 Witchery of soft blue sky, 404a
 Witches, rode by the, 676b
 wild, most noble ladies, 826b
 Witching time of night, 176b
 Witchingly instill wanton sweet-
 ness, 328b
 With all my worldly goods, 1069b
 he that is not, me, 1052b
 Withdraw confidence placed in
 statesmen, 22b
 from life, 34b
 Withdrawing, melancholy long,
 roar, 622a
 Withdrawn into isolated strong-
 holds, 949b
 Wither, age cannot, her, 200b
 ev'ry year, some, 41b
 into the truth, 826a
 leaf also shall not, 1032a
 root and stem, 843b
 them shrivel them up, 222a
 Wither'd, hope that it could not,
 be, 219a
 is garland of war, 201b
 true hearts lie, 439a
 Withered cheek and tresses gray,
 413a
 in their pride, 567a
 leaves, drifts of, 623a
 rosebuds before they be, 230b,
 1065b
 sedge has, from the lake, 480a
 they, away, 1052b
 Withereth, cut down and, 1035b
 grass, 1047a
 Withering, leaves were, and sere,
 545b
 maidens, on the stalk, 140b,
 410a
 on the ground, 4b

Withering on virgin thorn, 140b
 sphere, wasted and, 486b
 Withers are unwrung, 176a
 wastes and, there, 770a
 Withheld from your eyes, 816b
 Withhold, in the evening, not
 thine hand, 1043b
 Within, I have that, 170b
 the range of the marshes, 716b
 Without are dogs, 1065a
 make it do or do, 1008a
 Thee I cannot live, 464a
 why or wherefore, 51a
 you I can't live, 52b
 With'ring in my bloom, 313a
 Withstand in the evil day, 1062b
 Witness and wait, 607b
 be an actual eye, 834b
 call the gods to, 203a
 eye saw and gave, 1031a
 many bear false, 1056a
 marks and scars to be a, 274b
 mute, 663a
 no, so dreadful, 31a
 weak, of thy name, 244b
 Witnesses, cloud of, 1063b
 testimony of two, 376a
 Wit's a feather, 317b
 an unruly engine, 232b
 your, too hot, 133a
 Wits, a dunce with, 52b, 322a
 about him, 264b
 be fresh to start again, 23a
 best, greatest scholars, 223a
 good, jump, 109a
 great, near allied to madness,
 276b
 homely, 131b
 inherit after death, 309b
 keen encounter of our, 127b
 keeping of their, 949b
 lord among, 53a
 luckless, their enemies protest,
 310a
 run wild-geese chase, 136a
 so many heads so many, 32b
 to read, 219b
 to teach vain, 310b
 whetstone of the, 159a
 Wits' end, at their, 1037a
 Witticism, fall in a, 431b
 Wittles, we have no, 564b
 Witty and fair annoys, 319b
 and it shan't be long, 324a
 beauty is a power, 639b
 calls it, to be rude, 296a
 in myself, 152b
 melancholy men are most, 222b
 poets make men, 121b
 though ne'er so, 111a
 to talk with, 261b
 woman is a treasure, 639b
 Wishing his foot were equal, 126b
 Wives and children dear, 559a
 clean beds and, 937a
 corpses or, 692a
 fifteen, is nothing, 144b
 injunctions of mothers and,
 872b
 many many, 794b
 may be merry, 180b
 men with mothers and, 489a
 met a man with seven, 1015b
 poison'd by their, 139b
 seven hundred, 1028b
 ships his lawful, 904a
 sky changes when, 162b
 strawberry, 119a
 trifle of, 144b

Wives turned away his heart,
 1028b
 whores artists saints and, 996a
 young men's mistresses, 120a
 Wives', Old, Tale, 832b
 Wiving, hanging and, go by des-
 tiny, 91a, 145a
 Wizard silence of the hours of
 dew, 741a
 Wo, thoroughfare full of, 80b
 Wode hath eres, 80b
 Woe, accidents fill the world with,
 1000a
 all, and sorrow, 654b
 all our, 252a
 be unto those who pray, 1070b
 bottom of the, is deep, 603b
 can I see another's, 385b
 cavalry of, 646a
 conquer'd, 206a
 deep unutterable, 582b
 deepest grief and, 733a
 each struggle lessens human,
 584b
 enhance the loser's, 415b
 every, a tear can claim, 455a
 faints at every, 495b
 feel another's, 321a
 fig for, 90b
 for a lover's loss, 592b
 gave signs of, 258a
 heritage of, 455b
 hope for every, 487b
 horrid hideous notes of, 459b
 howling, 384b
 human bliss to human, 263a
 is me, 467b
 is me to have seen, 175a
 lash'd with, 129a
 luxury of, 437b
 martyr's, 389a
 melt at others', 347b
 month follow month with, 467b
 more, than words, 111a
 my bliss and all my, 357a
 never wipe off tears of, 386b
 one, tread another's heel, 178a
 out of my own great, 486a
 protracted, 336a
 provid'd a very, 207b
 sad enough without your, 753b
 scheme of the weal and, 572a
 sleep friend of, 427b
 smiles of joy tears of, 440a
 starboard hand of every, 603b
 succeeds a woe, 178a
 to him that is alone, 1042b
 to him who reads one book,
 235a
 trappings and the suits of,
 170b
 voiceless, 454a
 Wednesday's child is full of,
 1018b
 Woe-begone, so dead in look so,
 152a
 Woeful Figure, Knight of the,
 104b
 pass, 75b
 stuff this madrigal, 311b
 want, 442b
 Woes, a weight of, 6b
 catalogue of human, 362a
 cluster, 178a
 deepest notes of, 392a
 for its needs and, 704a
 Galileo with his, 454a
 historian of my country's, 6a
 new wail with old, 205a

Woes of hopeless lovers, 278b
 of the man with spondulix, 760b
 partners in their, 46b
 serve for sweet discourses, 137a
 sickness full of, 122b
 these, shall serve, 137a
 Woful ballad, 161a
 Woke and found life was duty,
 587b
 one summer hour, 860a
 Wold deer to the wholesome,
 815a
 Wolf by the ears, 33a
 dwell with the lamb, 1046a
 grim, with privy paw, 249a
 howling of the, 117a
 in sheep's clothing, 10b
 is at the door, 794a
 keep the, far thence, 225b
 like the, on the fold, 456a
 man was, to the man, 948a
 one, less, 735a
 that shall keep it, 877a
 trust in tameness of a, 192b
 universal, 181a
 wolf, boy called out, 10b
 Wolfe from the dore, 85a
 Wolf's mouth, head inside a, 9b
 Wolf's-bane, neither twist, 483a
 Wolvercote, Wytham Water
 Eaton, 994b
 Wolves, packs of, and hounds,
 697b
 ravening, 1052a
 Woman, a witty, is a treasure,
 639b
 accept money from a, 732b
 accurate about her age, 769a
 affront no, can bear, 108b
 always has revenge ready, 270a
 always the, to Sherlock Holmes,
 782a
 American, write a novel, 563a
 an extraordinary, 295a
 as easy to marry a rich, 565b
 as old as she looks, 637a
 as you are, 972a
 asleep, 801a
 bad-tempered, 900a
 beautiful, cooking dinner, 987b
 believe a man's oath, 35b
 believe a, or an epitaph, 452a
 bloom on a, 792a
 born of a, 1030b
 brawling, in a wide house,
 1040a
 brow of a, 803a
 can forgive a man, 875b
 can never redeem the past,
 757b
 caparisons don't become a
 young, 381a
 character of, cannot be altered,
 630a
 clamours of a jealous, 129b
 clever, to manage a fool, 814a
 coming out of her stockings,
 714a
 constant but yet, 150a
 contentious, 1041b
 courtesy wins, 555a
 discovers she has a soul, 836b
 dispell'd when a, appears, 308b
 dissimulation innate in, 461b
 divine a thing a, 409b
 easy to look at, 898b
 every, may be won, 631b
 every, should marry, 513a
 everything, need not know, 958b

Woman, excellent thing in, 193b
excite us to love a, 105b
faded but still lovely, 974b
fat white, 936a
finest, should not detain me, 301b
for sweet understanding a, 132b
for the hearth, 550b
forget her sucking child, 1047b
fortune be a, 144b
fortune hath nature of a, 95a
frailty thy name is, 170b
fury like a, scorned, 208a
fury of a disappointed, 298a
gentle woman dare, 427b
gentler sister, 311b
give and bring all to the, 1065a
gives to man or, his heart, 785b
God created, 728b
God's second mistake, 728b
goes by the worse, 260a
good cry is a great comfort to a, 510b
good-natured, 429a
grieve, to be overmastered, 157a
hath nine lives, 28b, 93b
have I not found, 1043a
have long hair, 1061a
he that tastes, 308b
heart of, he loves, 855b
I am being, hard beset, 934b
I hate a dumpy, 457a
I love, 972a
if a, gave him pleasure, 1014b
in our hours of ease, 414b
in the background of his mind, 771b
in this humour wooed, 127b
inextinguishable passion of, 297b
infallibly to be gained, 324a
interest in a, 814a
is a dish for the gods, 201b
is a foreign land, 629b
is at heart a rake, 314b
is driving at one thing, 766a
is fickle and changeful, 37a
is his game, 550b
is only a woman, 813a
is so hard upon the woman, 550b
is the lesser man, 549a
is woman's ally, 17b
knew how to worship a, 690a
know I am a, 162a
known only through a man, 697a
laborin' man and laborin', 600b
large-brained, 518a
last thing civilized by man, 638b
lays his hand upon a, 403a
leader in the deed, 36b
learns how to hate, 727a
left too much alone, 846b
let us look for the, 496b
like a dewdrop, 569b
like that, 876a
lips of a strange, 1038b
listens without yawning, 814a
looketh on, to lust, 1050b
loses faith in God and, 650a
lost us Eden, 528a
love for a, you respect, 761b
love to, is life or death, 754a
lovely woman, 289b
loves her lover, 458a
man need to see a, 953a
man that is born of, 814b

Woman, man thinks, profound, 729a
marries again, 768a
marry this man and, together, 296a
mighty ills not done by, 289b
modest, in all her finery, 357a
more barbarous than man, 727a
more interested in a man's mind, 756b
moved like fountain troubled, 130b
much missed, 706b
nakedness of, 386a
necessarily an evil, 28a
never show a, that ye care, 821a
newly made, 185a
no, completely deceived, 773b
no, is an absolute fool, 773b
none of, born shall harm, 198b
not a, in world as precious, 856a
not a jealous, 955a
not even shallow, 729a
of her gentle sex, 499a
of her unborn child, 853a
of high thoughts, 514b
off with the old, 764a
often changes, 37a
oh woman, 6b
old, lived under a hill, 1019b
old, who lived in a shoe, 1017a
on the silver dollar, 898a
once embraced, 706a
once loved is most hateful, 858a
one hair of a, 223b
one that was a, 178b
one to show a, 571b
one would bury for nothing, 577b
oweth to her husband, 131a
passing the love of, 1027b
perfect, nobly planned, 409a
perfect woman, 225b
plain toiled, 744a
play the, with mine eyes, 198b
poor lone, 153a
preaching, 340a
prime of life in, 24b
public is an old, 474b
put this man and, asunder, 296b
reckon it's just through a, 737b
roused, 576b
ruin of, by starvation, 496b
sat in unwomanly rags, 489a
says what will please, 344b
searching for a new lover, 991a
seeming paragon, 499a
seen not heard, 14b
sense of humour in the, 769a
shone one, 692b
should be good for everything, 17b
should be still, 887a
silliest, can manage a clever man, 814a
since creation of the world, 345b
still be a, to you, 304b
stoops to folly, 355a, 944a
style's the, 535b
sweeter, ne'er drew breath, 612b
take an elder, 164b
take some savage, 549a
takes her latest drink, 801a
talk to every, as if you loved her, 769a
tells you true, 309b
tempted me, 829b

Woman that deliberates is lost, 299b
that made a, cry, 631b
the mummer's part, 877a
the rib made be a, 1021b
the two combined in a, 932a
the world is curious about, 597a
therefore may be wo'd, 129b
therefore to be won, 124b
this the need of, 966b
thou gavest to be with me, 1022a
to obey, 550b
true and fair, 215b
trusted secret to a, 55a
universal act of, 801b
unto the man is, 523a
virtuous, 1041b
wailing for her demon-lover, 420b
want to be thin, 836b
wants what you're out of, 800a
wasteful, set her own price, 629b
what a, says to her lover, 35b
what have I to do with thee, 1057b
when I beheld thee, 477a
who did not care, 816b
who has all the other riches, 745a
who has injured you, 714a
who knew she was well dressed, 727b
who takes a, must be undone, 308b
who understands, 857b
whose form is more dazzling, 739a
widow, to sustain thee, 1028b
wife was a penurious, 273b
will or won't, 307a
win the hand of, 514a
win, with his tongue, 132a
wise, never yields, 447a
with a slop-pail, 725a
with fair opportunities, 564b
with her man gone, 930b
with the heart, 550b
with the serpent's tongue, 781a
without discretion, 1039a
woman's body is the, 713b
won or the woman lost, 827a
would be more charming, 714a
would run through fire, 180b
yet think him an angel, 565b
you gave to eat, 756a
your wish is, to win, 565b
Woman-country wooed not wed, 569a
Womanhood and childhood fleet, 522a
heroic, 524a
specimen of indecorous, 514b
Womankind, faith in, 551a
Woman's advice, ask a, 440b
at best a contradiction, 315a
best adornment, 28a
body is the woman, 713b
breast, love lodged in a, 213a
cold perverted will, 469b
die because a, fair, 229a
ears are too lightly opened, 12b
eye, such beauty as a, 133b
eyes, light that lies in, 439b
feelings added to all this, 42b
first love, 769a
form, angel kneels in, 499a
gift, boy have not a, 130a

Woman's, good thing when it an't
a, 576a
guess is more accurate, 814a
heart, hit a, 509a
heart, in every true, 446a
life, one hour in a, 761b
looks, my only books were, 439b
love, 827b
love, paths lead to, 225a
man or, breeding, 764b
mind, riddle of a, 106a
mood, fantastic as a, 415b
name in print but twice, 930a
nay doth stand for naught,
212b
nursing, lack of, 529b
pedigree, enquiry about a, 105b
play is mediocre, 727a
rarest skill, 887a
reason, no other but a, 131b
strength, charm is a, 792b
tail, cast salt on a, 239a
tears, dearth of, 529b
town, Paris is a, 757a
virtue, 988a
vows, 16b
whole existence, 457b
whole life, 446a
work is never done, 1001a
wrapp'd in a, hide, 126a
Womb, dark, where I began, 896b
fruit of thy, 1056a
naked out of my mother's,
1029b
of pia mater, 133a
of the morning, 1037a
of uncreated night, 253b
shall forget him, 1031a
son of her, 1047b
teeming, of royal kings, 139a
Wombe of morning dew, 113a
Women, acid test for, 932b
all raiment themselves, 956b
and birds are able to see, 922b
and children first, 1003b
and elephants, 851a
and one parson, 284b
and poets see the truth, 996a
and wine should life employ,
308b
and young men apt to tell,
324a
are as roses, 164b
are ethereal beings, 990b
are fair when candles are out,
61a
are like tricks, 298a
are so full of tact, 745a
are wiser than men, 922b
baggage of life, 261b
beautiful, of antiquity, 701b
bevy of fair, 259a
blessed are thou among, 1056a
by nature and by artifice, 288b
call not bad-looking, 642b
capture of men by, 564b
charm is indispensable to, 792b
children of a larger growth,
323b
constancy of, who love me,
764b
dear dead, 571a
destroyed by subtleties, 639a
diplomats, and crabs, 699a
displeasing to, 106a
disposition of, 32a
drink or snuff, 972b
England a paradise for, 224a
experience of, 565b

Women, experiences made by men
and, 770a
fairest of, 1044a
fate of a book in hands of, 690a
fickleness of the, I love, 764b
framed to make, false, 187a
gave what other, gave, 827b
Germans are like, 729a
guide the plot, 381a
hagin' men an', 1002b
hard for, to keep counsel, 167b
harm that, have done, 789a
hate all, so, 216a
have a more subtle instinct,
769a
have dominion over you, 1065a
have genius for anti-climaxes,
969a
have moral sense, 696a
have no characters, 314b
have waxen minds, 131b
homely men who have charmed,
801a
how many ord'nary, 576a
how quaint an appetite in, 309b
if men and, are to understand
each other, 783a
ignorance of, 697a
in drudgery, 996a
in, two divide the kind, 314b
intrust, with secrets, 28b
Italy hell for, 224a
kindness in, not looks, 130b
knew how, pass the time, 800a
know the way to rear up chil-
dren, 519b
lack of adornment becomes
some, 33a
learned about, from 'er, 818b
learned, to be found, 325b
let us have wine and, 458a
like not only to conquer, 566a
like princes, 343a
love the lie, 771b
love their lovers, 266a
love to buy adulterate com-
plexion, 214b
loved many strange, 1028b
many things that, know, 876a
medicines to make, speak, 723b
men, and clergymen, 419a
men, and Herveys, 322b
men and, merely players, 161a
men and, remain inaccessible,
811a
miss the best in life, 771b
more pangs and fears than, 211b
most shocking fault of, 447a
music and, 285a
must weep, 598a
natural to, 519a
nature of, 104b
not used to bear children, 54a
of his congregation, 741a
of Marblehead, 527b
of the better class, 805a
of the town, 429a
old, should not be perfumed,
54a
ought to understand, 981a
passionate, 825b
patience makes, beautiful, 958b
pleasing punishment, bear, 128b
rather be right than reasonable,
980b
reception from, of family, 449a
requirements of, 642b
respect, who have borne you,
1070a

Women, revenge sweet to, 258a
served as looking-glasses, 923b
seven, take hold of one man,
1045a
should like the birds, 981a
show a front of iron, 597a
sleep as nice as, 261b
some, have charm for all, 792a
sons of, 180b
strive to be as constant, 1013b
sunbeams play and, weep, 803a
superiority of their, 516b
sweet is revenge to, 457b
talking of Michelangelo, 942b
text of men and, 782b
that made a, cry, 631b
the mothers of mischief, 632b
there be, fair as she, 687a
try their luck, 768b
unselfish as, 738a
upset everything, 766a
war between men and, 971b
washing my dead body, 21a
we, were created, 802b
weak, went astray, 293b
wear the breeches, 221b
what men in, do require, 386b
who are indisputably beautiful,
323b
who love their lords, 352b
wine and, 222b, 1066a
wine, and song, 382b
wisdom in, 938b
wise among, 692a
with, the heart argues, 621b
words are, 234b
worst and best, 555a
Women'll stay in a man's memory,
820a
Women's, from, eyes this doctrine,
133b
graves, mourners give to, 655a
hearts he had always read, 910a
love and men's will, 216a
rum cattle to deal with, 737b
weapons waterdrops, 191b
Woman, worthy, al hir lyve, 80a
Women have sovereignty, 81b
Won any signal victory, 56a
battle's lost and, 194a
ear of Pluto, 245b
eight victories, 18b
every woman may be, 631b
feet crossed in rest the race is,
635b
God out of knowledge, 716a
heights that must be, 796b
leave what with his toil he, 276b
not unsought be, 257b
or lost or left the fight, 860b
so melancholy as battle, 400b
too easy entrance, 258a
when at last the fight is, 933b
why having, her do I woo, 629b
woman in this humour, 127b
woman, or woman lost, 827a
woman therefore may be, 129b
woman therefore to be, 124b
work and rest shall be, 612a
Wonder about the trees, 880a
and a wild desire, 573a
and glory of the universe, 530b
at so grotesque a blunder, 878b
at the workmanship, 248a
bird of, dies, 212a
capacity for delight and, 772a
dreaming eyes of, 657b
how I, what you're at, 656b
is the basis of worship, 473b

- Wonder, miles around the, grew, 785b
 my curiosity my, 809a
 of our stage, 219a
 publick, and mischief, 285a
 still the, grew, 356b
 struck with, 931a
 ten days', 126b
 waits, 860b
 what I was begun for, 1014a
 what you are, 442b
 win that, of the world, 266b
 Wondered much and sorrowed more, 564b
 Wonderful, all things wise and, 591b
 bird is the pelican, 904a
 grass upon your breast, 626b
 his name shall be called, 1045b
 is death, 464b
 little our fathers knew, 820b
 living side by side, 884a
 most wonderful, 162a
 none more, than man, 14a
 nonsense, era of, 970b
 nothing is more, than faith, 744b
 seasoning of enjoyments, 270a
 speeches, 931a
 thy love to me was, 1027b
 verses that swept the land, 816a
 waters round you curled, 626b
 white samite mystic, 355b
 Wonderfully, fearfully and, made, 1038a
 Wondering fearing doubting, 545a
 Wonderland, summer's, 909b
 Wonders, America is a land of, 516a
 are many, 14a
 carry with us the, 240a
 hoots and, 141b
 In one sight, 264a
 of the western world, 856b
 that I yet have heard, 167b
 to exchange, 949a
 to perform, 362b
 world will not starve for, 866b
 Wond'ring love, their watch of, 669b
 Wondrous bloom, rooting to, 890b
 cold, it grew, 421a
 excellence, 206b
 free, days have been, 304b
 kind, fellow-feeling makes one, 221a
 pitiful, 186b
 plan, eye intent on, 393a
 sweet and fair, 242a
 tale, moon takes up the, 299a
 wise, 1020b
 Won't, a woman will or, 307a
 when you will they, 32a
 Wonted fires, live their, 349a
 Woo her as the lion, 352b
 men are April when they, 162b
 slight me when I, 229a
 that would, her, 186b
 to persuade to prevail, 765a
 were not made to, 141b
 why having won her do I, 629b
 with an unbarry chin, 673a
 Wood'd and not unsought be won, 257b
 long, and lately won, 415b
 we should be, 141b
 woman therefore may be, 120b
 Wood and grass were only staples, 935b
- Wood, bows down to, and stoné, 445a
 brown heath and shaggy, 414a
 carrying timber into a, 40b
 cleave the, 757a
 desk's dead, 430a
 great Birnam, 198b
 heap on more, 414b
 hewers of, 1026a
 makes wing to the rooky, 197b
 of English bows, 782a
 old, best to burn, 119a
 or boards or pigs, 504b
 ten in the, 11a
 they call the Rouge Bouquet, 936b
 three long mountains add a, 961b
 through the, 498b
 vernal, 403b
 what, a cudgel's of, 238b
 wherever, can swim, 400a
 Woodbine, luscious, 141b
 Woodcocks, springs to catch, 172a
 Wooded hills, river and the, 810b
 Wooden boat, easy as a, 1000a
 dialogue and sound, 181a
 heads are inherited, 857b
 leg, deaf an' dumb an' has a, 834a
 legs are not inherited, 857b
 shoe, sailed off in a, 747a
 throat was once a part, 968a
 Wooden-shoes, round-heads and, 300a
 Woodes have eares, 80b
 Woodland, ghoul-haunted, of Weir, 545b
 marsh or bog, 1005a
 Woodlands, about the, I will go, 785b
 leafless, 814b
 Woodman spare that tree, 498b
 spare the beechen tree, 433a
 Wood-notes, warble native, wild, 245b
 Wood-rose, loved the, 504a
 Woods against a stormy sky, 470a
 aisles of the, 803a
 are full of them, 1003a
 are lovely dark and deep, 880b
 builds his house in the, 504b
 enter these enchanted, 639b
 fill up with snow, 880b
 free from peril, 159b
 fresh, and pastures new, 249b
 have tongues, 80b
 her wilds her waters her, 460b
 I went to the, 590a
 into the, my master went, 716b
 light, go seaward, 447b
 made for hunters of dreams, 777b
 naked, and meadows brown, 471a
 or steepy mountain yields, 123a
 out of the, he came, 717a
 pleasure in the pathless, 454b
 shall answer, 115a
 Shiloh's, 740b
 stoic of the, 433a
 streams and the, belong, 777b
 untamed, 795b
 walk in the, 502a
 walking in the high, 848b
 we'll to the, no more, 630a, 786b
 wet wild, 820a
 whose, these are, 880b
- Woods, wild in, the noble savage ran, 275b
 Woodshed, concludes to build a, 589a
 Woodside, lived under my, 237b
 Woodthrush singing, 944b
 Woodwork, level lines of, 794b
 Wood-world is one full peal of praise, 554b
 Wooed, beautiful therefore to be, 124b
 in haste, 130a
 not wed, 569a
 too much, 95a
 woman in this humour, 127b
 Woer, knight to be their, 1012b
 who can flatter most, 640b
 Wool, Iris', 247a
 know her, her texture, 480b
 weave the, 349b
 Wooing, if I am not worth the, 523b
 in my boys, 1013a
 the caress, 460b
 Wool, great cry but little, 83b
 have you any, 1015b
 huswife's, 248a
 of bat, 198a
 white as, 712b
 Wool-gathering, gone a, 109a
 Woollen, lie in, 157a
 Woolly fold, silent flock in, 480b
 softest clothing, bright, 385a
 Woolworth welter of things, 995b
 Woos, man that, to win, 673a
 your wife, 573a
 Wop with a wiggle between, 819b
 Word and a blow, 136b, 279b
 and deed, both in, 20b
 answer in one, 162a
 at every, a reputation dies, 312b
 at random spoken, 416a
 break thy, 66b
 bring in a new, 100a
 burned like a lamp, 1066b
 cannot speak a, 486b
 chance, heard in an unexpected quarter, 756b
 cuckoo, of fear, 134a
 cultured, 817a
 deed and, would not revere, 74a
 dies before thy uncreating, 322a
 done for the least, said, 692b
 doubled with an evil, 129a
 ears have heard the holy, 386b
 earth hear, of the Lord, 1048a
 easier to speak not a, 83a
 easy, for casual good-bye, 968a
 eaten thee for a, 133b
 every, stabs, 157b
 every, that proceedeth, 1050b
 first, Sir Patrick read, 1011b
 fitly spoken, 1040b
 flattering, 769b
 flowering in a lonely, 556a
 for word transcribed, 49a
 forever 'tis a single, 651b
 freedom is an indivisible, 964a
 give and take back their, 785a
 God in his works and, 304a
 God the, that spake it, 97b
 Greeks had a, for it, 935a
 had no, to say, 769b
 having but the, 808a
 hears thy faintest, 263a
 hob nob is his, 165b
 honest man's, 108b
 I shudder at the, 37a
 in kindness spoken, 557b

Word, in, mightier than they in arms, 257a
in the beginning was the, 1057b
in the captain's a choleric, 184b
irksome, and task, 563b
is dead when it is said, 646b
keep, of promise, 200a
kept my, 862b
knewed he would keep his, 698b
last kind, to Christ, 563b
launch a heedless, 774a
liberty in mouth of Mr. Webster, 504b
lies in one little, 138a
lightest, would harrow up soul, 172b
liveth longer, 125b
love in mouth of a courtesan, 504b
love in search of a, 716b
man's, is God in man, 554a
meaning of a, 518a
mum's the, 109a
must be spoken, 828a
no, like pardon, 140b
no man relies on, 288b
no such, as fail, 510b
nor tears wash out a, 533a
not a, 159b
of a gentleman, 106a
of Caesar stood, 168a
of honour meaning, import, 369b
of our God shall stand, 1047a
of the earth, 694b
once sent abroad, 41b
orators let fall a, 22a
perform each, 12b
pleasant, to speak, 558a
poet's song and prophet's, 832b
preserves contact, 883a
prophet's, 462b
said no, 769b
searches for the perfect, 908a
seldom heard a discouraging, 730b
served his kind by, and deed, 654b
single, has lost or won an empire, 491a
single irradiating, 650a
so brief, 892a
speaks the startling, 451a
spelt the, 949b
spoken in due season, 1039b
suit the action to the, 175b
teaching me that, 146b
that towards use, 128b
that is overbearing, 13b
that once familiar, 485a
that shall echo, 524a
the spoken, 42a
they go by the, 979b
thy, is a lamp, 1037a
to the wise, 109a, 331a
torture one poor, 278a
tremble at the, of the Lord, 273b
unity of humanity involved in the, 883a
used the, verily, 273a
wait until I get the, 839b
was God, 1057b
was made flesh, 1057b
we had not sense to say, 712b
we used at school, 566a
weird power in a spoken, 772a
what is, honour, 151b
what was the, 651b

Word, whatever kind of, thou speakest, 1011a
who never wanted a good, 353b
Word-coining genius, 923a
Wordes, wise, taught in numbers, 114a
Wording of his highest thoughts, 478a
Words, admission of topics and, 431b
agony with, 159a
all ears took captive, 183a
alms-basket of, 133b
and how they make friends, 801b
apt and gracious, 132b
apt, have power, 12b
are but empty thanks, 298b
are but shadow of actions, 57b
are but wind, 239a
are daughters of earth, 336b
are few and often funny, 588a
are like leaves, 311a
are no deeds, 210b
are physicians, 12b
are razors, 129b
are slippery, 697b
are things, 458b
are wise men's counters, 228b
are women, 234b
are words, 186b
barren superfluity of, 292a
beautiful as, 866a
bethump'd with, 147b
brief, when actions wait, 686b
bright is the ring of, 752a
by little, find, 286a
clothed in reason's garb, 254a
coin new, 41b
coining, 448b
confused in, 68b
congealed as soon as spoken, 61a
could never utter, 564a
councils his, will grace, 638a
covered it with two narrow, 111b
crowd into two brief, 416a
dancing with, 728a
deceiving, 244b
deeds not, shall speak, 225b
desire to confine our, 241a
divide and rend, 692a
divine and comfortable, 554a
dwells ever in her, 499a
easy like the wind, 220a
edifying, of consolation, 822b
enormous force of few, 508a
everybody uses masked, 605b
fall in, and deeds, 570a
fair, never hurt the tongue, 92a
fair, shall prevail, 815b
fear not their, 35b
few, to say to you, 631a
first, immigrant heard, 906b
flows in fit, 277b
fly up, 176b
fruitless any, of mine, 541b
gentle, from his lips, 7a
give sorrow, 198b
giving in, evidence, 597a
good, are worth much, 233b
good, for the lips, 580a
good, or in good order, 121a
good, said of a friend, 732a
group of seven, 778b
have suffered corruption, 214b
hear your, and make them true, 754a

Words, high thought and amiable, 555b
honied, 935a
how forcible are right, 1030a
how he may report thy, 260b
illusion-wind, 458b
immodest, admit of no defence, 283b
in, as fashions, 311a
in his own, and propositions, 120b
in their best order, 424a
intelligible to those, 845a
intensely right, 679b
investigate things from, 70a
larger than a few small, 847a
last three, 949b
leap across rivers, 984b
let the, of my mouth, 1033a
let thy, be few, 1042b
lie in three, 317b
like leaves, 41b
like many nimble servitors, 250a
like nature half reveal, 551b
little, of love, 626b
long, bother me, 918a
long-tailed, 400b
looks were fond, were few, 447b
master's, are forgotten, 822a
mean many different things, 659a
men and the multitude of, 70a
men of few, 155a
mere words, 182b
misuse of, 861b
more woe than, 111a
multiplied, 1031b
multitude of, wanteth sin, 70a
music of poem along with, 857a
my, are my own, 289a
my, shall not pass away, 1054a
need footnotes, 867b
oaths are but, 239a
of command, 784a
of death are grave, 741b
of his mouth smoother, 1035a
of learned length, 356b
of love then spoken, 439b
of Mercury are harsh, 134a
of perfidious compassion, 773b
of tongue or pen, 854a
of truth and soberness, 1059b
of wise are goads, 1044a
once my stock, 280b
once spoke never recalled, 42a
ought to be a little wild, 925b
pay no debts, 181b
plunged into sea of, 923a
poetry, 546a
power of, 865a
prayers without, 665b
pretty, that make no sense, 519b
proud, 899a
raise a storm of, 22a
repeats his, 148a
replete with guile, 258a
reproachful, 54b
rhapsody of, 176b
rich, like gold nails, 600a
sad, of tongue or pen, 527b
set a chime of, tinkling, 822a
shadows of, 800a
sings the tune without, 646b
slave of, 473b
small dim, stand here, 978a
so nimble and full of flame, 228a

Words, softness and harmony in
the, 434b
songs without, are best, 665a
speak approving cheering, 643a
speak few reasonable, 378b
speak more, than we should,
83a
spoken in winter, 61a
sweet are, of love, 673a
sweet as honey, 3b
taken more towns with, 222b
ten low, in one dull line, 311a
that are easy to utter, 986b
that are weighty, 911b
that burn, 268a
that my, were now written,
1031a
that weep, 268a
the evangelists record, 722b
these, are cut, 828a
thunder of your, 195a
to convey truth, 752b
to say it flow with ease, 286b
too simple and too sweet for,
629b
trade of using, 752b
trust not a man's, 500b
two fatal, 103b
two most beautiful, 804b
two, wait and hope, 496b
understand a fury in your, 189b
unpleasant'st, 145b
want of, or lack of breath, 260b
we do not say, 829a
were simple words, 599b
were softer than oil, 1035a
what, might have done, 997b
which I record, 396a
winged by the press, 865a
wit nor, nor worth, 168b
without emphasizing your, 462a
without thoughts, 176b
won't fill a bushel, 331a
words words, 173b
worst of thoughts worst of,
188a
worth more than ten thousand,
1011a
writ in waters, 86a
write her fair, 154a
wut's, to them, 601b
Wordsworth, out-babying, 510b
to Sir Thomas Browne, 751b
Wordsworth's healing power, 620b
trust, 695b
Wore at their hearts, 995a
earth about him, 215a
it every day, 309b
it in the world's eyes, 826a
sparkling cross she, 312a
Work, a little, a little play, 665b
according to his, 1035a
all day without sugar, 686b
all in a day's, 1001a
all things, and move, 583b
alone that worn-out, 510b
amid suffering our, is laid, 743a
and back to bed again, 896b
and not, at nothin' else, 745b
and pray live on hay, 1009a
and thou wilt bless the day,
583a
and your house shall be fed,
612a
as a, of art, 471b
as hard as a Turk, 1000a
aspires to the condition of art,
772a
bad, follers ye, 601b

Work begun shall ever pause,
573b
blessed is he who has found,
476a
bones ache with the day's, 505a
brings its own relief, 713a
by the, one knows workman,
269b
can best be done, 757a
can't, any faster, 1016b
capacity for, 887b
continuous supply of, 559a
contrariouly, 154b
Creator from his, return'd, 257b
creature's at his dirty, 318b
dear, good-night, 543a
dedicated to the unfinished,
541a
dirty, at the crossroads, 1007b
distinguish himself in his, 333b
do bloody, 583b
do more, in a day, 447b
do the day's, well, 744b
each according to his, 905a
efface the footsteps of, 668b
effective moving vitalizing, 744a
ended in ruins, 946a
enduring, of art, 757b
enough, to do, 821b
establish, of our hands, 1036a
every man's, a portrait, 671a
everyone has mass of bad, 671b
evil for himself, 7a
evils shaken off by hard, 47a
extra draught of hard, 743b
extremely troublesome, 61a
fair day's, 651a
finish the, we are in, 542a
first invented, 430a
flowery, 246b
for man to mend, 280b
for some good, 562a
for the work's sake, 762b
for which they draw the wage,
817a
forced to, 598b
genuine, of art, 507b
gives to all, that finish, 773a
go to your, and be strong, 815a
good day's, 332a
great, of the world, 808a
had better be banned, 970a
half a proper gardener's, 178a
hard, tends to give us rest, 664a
he who does not, 905a
how the hell can I, 1008a
however much admired, 586b
I have read before, 435a
if you, for a man, 763a
in silence, 76a
incessantly to the last, 379b
indispensable to regularity of,
748a
intellectual, 530a
is alone noble, 475b
is as seed sown, 473a
is done I'll go to bed, 447b
is love made visible, 924a
is not born with him, 599b
is the duty, 905a
is the least o' my ideas, 745b
is the scythe of time, 400a
is what a body is obliged to do,
675a
keep his, to himself, 379b
labour and do all thy, 1024b
last best, the human mind, 393a
left my, but just begun, 652b
life of Johnson a great, 338b

Work, life's, well done, 629a
lightning that does the, 679b
live with the men who, 757a
lived, 761b
look at the end of the, 570a
man goeth forth unto his, 1036b
man grows beyond his, 991a
man is cause of the, 857a
man's ultimate good, 671b
master-word, looms large, 743b
material comes before the, 670a
measure not the, 520a
men must, 598a
moral sense of, of art, 719a
most important part of, 24a
my, is done, 237b
my, is done I am weary, 661b
nakedness of woman is, of God,
386a
nature abhors imperfect, 717a
necessary, for the body, 10a
no heart for her, 915a
no substitute for hard, 735b
no, to do, 1008a
noblest, of God, 224b
noblest, of man, 662b
nor device nor knowledge, 1043a
nothing to do but, 775a
of a moment, 103b
of every noble, 606b
of Henry James, 950a
of our head and hand, 816b
of the men above forty, 743b
off and get rid of, 671b
one, of some author, 431a
or lose the power to will, 583b
our, is done, 1069b
out happiness, 437b
out the good of others, 282a
out your own salvation, 1062b
paid for, before you accomplish
it, 109b
patience have her perfect, 1063b
people happy in their, 605a
power to, remains, 710b
put us to, anew, 814b
right to, 905a
rising to a man's, 67b
Saturday's child has to, 1018b
six days', 257b
smile his, to see, 387b
smoothed her, and folded it,
543a
so, the honey-bees, 154b
solid piece of, 709b
some people I could, for, 509b
sport tedious as, 149b
stand to your, and be wise,
815a
such has been my unconscious,
690b
thank God for the swing of it,
926a
the, is done, 710b
there is always, 599b
they that, not can not pray,
583a
this is my, 757a
thou for pleasure, 762b
to do his dirty, 952a
to work to, 794a
toil and, and earn bread, 538a
us perpetual peace, 244b
valid, 774a
way to spread a, 341a
well done because of hunger,
930a
what a man's, comes to, 568b
what a piece of, is man, 173b

Work, when all its, is done, 629b
 when his, is done, 612a
 when no man can, 1058a
 why don't you, 1008a
 without disputing, 325a
 woman's, is never done, 1001a
 Workaday people, 959b
 world, 704a
 Worke, many hands make light,
 94a
 Worked from morn till night,
 368a
 on the days they, 332a
 Worker deprived of hope, 887b
 God lends aid to the, 13a
 labour of the, 850b
 masculine soul is a, 807a
 Workers of the world unite, 593b
 we the, all demand, 877b
 Working, a mere, mason, 416a
 evils for another, 7a
 for a dead horse, 109b
 girl, protect the, 775b
 God is living, still, 583a
 man thinking and, 590a
 mood, good book puts me in a,
 507a
 people must be roused, 905b
 spells, 705b
 till the stars went out, 792b
 very hard to try to get it, 982a
 while it is day, 596b
 Workinaday world, 159b
 Workings, hum of mighty, 477b
 Workman, by the work one knows
 the, 269b
 that needeth not be ashamed,
 1063b
 Workmanship, wonder at the, 248a
 Workmen liable to degenerate, 24b
 master of all good, 814b
 Workmen's hammer, 1026b
 Work's sake, work for, 762b
 Works, all, under the sun, 1042a
 and blows the coals, 22a
 and does some poem, 476a
 are wrapped in mystery, 772b
 authors' names not, 311b
 away the body of the book,
 353a
 be silent as to his, 342a
 best of all God's, 258b
 done least rapidly, 568b
 faith without good, 106b
 faith without, is dead, 1064a
 farmer, the soil, 713b
 fat of others', 221a
 God in his, and word, 304a
 hand-in-hand with God, 889b
 in science read the newest, 511a
 largest number of excellent,
 325a
 look on my, and despair, 465a
 man nor proudest of his, 369b
 of art are products, 884a
 of art, gallery filled with, 633a
 of both languages, 39a
 of mortal pride confound, 312b
 of the great poets, 590a
 performing many wonderful,
 749a
 relationship of author to his,
 772a
 reward him according to his,
 1063b
 rich in good, 1063a
 seen through his, 27b
 sighing through all her, 258a
 son of his own, 36a

Works, the future, 831a
 their, do follow them, 1064b
 these are thy glorious, 256b
 unread his, 405a
 vaunted, of art, 507a
 who, for glory, 762b
 wife edited his, 935b
 world, only for today, 739b
 Workshop, father's farm or his,
 562a
 Workshop's clamor, 915b
 Workshops, leave our ploughs and,
 559a
 Work-time, bustle of man's, 575b
 World a strange affair, 270a
 a thurghfare ful of wo, 80b
 abounds with laws, 1002b
 above the, so high, 442b
 accretion called the, 705a
 acquired in the, 323a
 aligned against them, 874a
 all a fleeting show, 440a
 all the, and his wife, 297a
 all the, hath flattered, 111b
 all the, is old, 599a
 all the, is queer, 1006b
 all the, is sad and dreary, 636a
 all the, is young lad, 598b
 all the, shall mourn her, 212b
 all the, wax colder, 725b
 all this sad, needs, 754a
 all's right with the, 567a
 along its path advances, 440a
 America getting on in the,
 861a
 and all her train, 272a
 and her pitiful beauty, 795b
 and its toils and cares, 564a
 and the wrong it does, 568a
 another and a better, 395a
 anvils of the, 926b
 appears like a great family,
 289a
 as fresh as first day, 633a
 as good be out of the, 298b
 as this, goes, 173b
 aspect of the, changed, 722b
 astonish the, 275a
 at a different angle, 784a
 banish all, 150b
 be worth thy winning, 280a
 before me, 608b
 before us like land of dreams,
 622a
 belongs to the enthusiast, 914a
 be'old this, so wide, 819a
 best intellectual and moral,
 538b
 bestride the narrow, 166a
 better, for others, 763a
 better, than this, 159b
 blood of the, 960b
 blooms with statues, 670a
 borrow name of the, 120b
 brave new, 210a
 breathes out contagion to, 176b
 brightest flashes in, of thought,
 614a
 broider the, upon a loom, 823b
 brought death into the, 252a
 brought nothing into this, 1063a
 browbeat this, 573a
 burden of the, 755b
 by the, oppressed, 827a
 called into existence New, 401b
 can show a fitter love, 216a
 cankers of calm, 151b
 cannot continue to wage war,
 963b

World, cannot live at level of
 great, 759b
 capital conquered throughout,
 850b
 carping, 736a
 charged with grandeur of God,
 724a
 chess-board is the, 633b
 childhood of the, 743b
 children of this, 1057a
 citizen of the, 793b
 clearing-house of the, 681b
 Columbus found a, 806b
 come the, against her, 696a
 comes back to it, 994b
 community, 983b
 compared with the boundless,
 701a
 conceive a man, 969a
 consists of men women and
 Herveys, 322b
 counterparts in, of fact, 614a
 crowns o' the, 518a
 crucified to the, 351a
 crumbles to nothing, 447a
 cultivation of the physical, 538b
 curtain her sleeping, 464b
 daffed, aside, 151a
 dark, and wide, 251b, 804b
 desire to get on in the, 940b
 destruction of our, 531a
 devise their imaginary, 777a
 dissatisfaction with the, 799a
 do not grow old, 285b
 do without tea, 419b
 domination of the, 779a
 doth but two nations bear, 269a
 end of the, is at hand, 284b
 ends of the, are come, 701b
 enough and time, 268b
 ere the, be past, 355b
 ever the wide, over, 815a
 far from ours, 469a
 fast and the, goes by, 754a
 fated to rule the, 987b
 federation of the, 549a
 fellow-officers and all the, 285b
 fence against the, 283b
 fer the, is full of roses, 745b
 fevered, 873a
 fill the, with fools, 615a
 finished in this hasty, 602a
 fit to perish, 783b
 flesh and the devil, 1068b
 foolery governs the, 227b
 for what end this, formed, 325a
 foremost man of all this, 168b
 forgetting by world forgot, 313a
 founded upon four freedoms,
 920b
 four friends in the, 272a
 gain the whole, 1053b
 give, assurance of a man, 177a
 give the, the lie, 111a
 give to the, the best, 723a
 given to lying, 152a
 gleams of a remoter, 465a
 gleams that untraveled, 696a
 glory jest and riddle of the,
 317a
 go well with thee, 1004b
 go ye into all the, 1056a
 God so loved the, 1058a
 God the, and love, 672b
 goes up the world goes down,
 598a
 golden, 159a
 good, to live in, 873a
 goodbye proud, 502b

World governed with little wisdom, 227b
 great wide wonderful, 626b
 greatness of the, in tears, 824b
 grew pale, 336a
 grown so bad, 127b
 habitable, 280a
 half of, knoweth not, 89a
 half of the, a bridegroom is, 780b
 half the, knows not, 235a
 hand that rules the, 606b
 happy a man as any in the, 284b
 harmoniously confus'd, 309a
 harmony of the, 112a
 has grown grey, 693a
 has joked incessantly, 685b
 has nothing to bestow, 330a
 has passed away, 689b
 hath just one tale to tell, 893b
 have not loved the, 343a
 he gained a, 712a
 heard round the, 504a
 heard the, around, 244b
 here where the, is quiet, 693b
 hero stuff that rules the, 777a
 high shore of this, 156a
 His world be a, of strife, 737a
 history of the, 402a
 hog butcher for the, 898a
 hold the, but as the world, 143a
 how large a, we stray, 885a
 I am a little, 217b
 I have not loved the, 453b
 I never made, 787a
 I say the, is lovely, 708b
 if all the, were just, 56a
 if all the, were young, 110b
 if all the world must see the, 631a
 if the, seems cold, 630b
 if there's another, 394b
 I'll make me a, 854b
 improve the, if you know how, 764a
 in a grain of sand, 388a
 in a state of chasms, 928a
 in charity with the, 296b
 in love with night, 136b
 in motion, 45b
 in solemn stillness lay, 560b
 in vain we build the, 755b
 in which children have their existence, 580a
 inhabit this bleak, 439a
 intangible we touch thee, 790b
 into the dangerous, 387b
 into which you are going, 983b
 invisible we view thee, 790b
 is a bundle of hay, 460a
 is a comedy, 350a
 is a difficult world, 736a
 is a fine place, 983a
 is a perpetual caricature, 807a
 is a wheel, 513b
 is all aleak, 669a
 is but a larger stage, 766a
 is good, 378a
 is his who has money, 505a
 is large when leagues divide, 729a
 is nodding to its fall, 51a
 is not so bad a world, 584b
 is not sweet in the end, 693a
 is not thy friend, 137b
 is runne out of square, 113b
 is sad enough, 753b

World is small when enemy is loose, 729b
 is so full of a number of things, 750b
 is so incredulous, 24b
 is too much with us, 410a
 is very odd, 595b
 is weary of the past, 467a
 is wide, 962b
 is wide enough, 345b
 is young today, 738a
 it takes something from the, 742b
 itself at last free, 771a
 jewel that wins the, 885a
 joy to the, 303a
 know what I appear to the, 288a
 knowledge of the, 283b, 323a
 knows me in my book, 100a
 knows nothing of its greatest men, 494b
 knows only two, 218b
 labouring surges of the, 789b
 laughs with you, 754a
 lead us from this, 24b
 leave the, no copy, 164a
 leaves the, to darkness, 348a
 lesser-god had made the, 555b
 let fire destroy the, 1011b
 let the, go, 90b
 let the great, spin forever, 549a
 let the, mind him, 570b
 let the, rub, 105a
 let the, slide, 90b
 let the, wagge, 91b
 light of the, 1050b, 1058a
 light of the bright, dies, 755a
 lights of the, 363a
 limited by ourselves, 802b
 limits of the, 461a
 literary men all over the, 342b
 little, 885a
 little friend of all the, 816b
 living in the, 434a
 longest river in the, 675b
 look upon, as my parish, 329b
 looks for wages, 574a
 looks small and very dear, 867a
 looks the whole, in the face, 521b
 Lord sent me forth into the, 273b
 lost Mark Antony the, 289b
 love that makes the, go round, 684a
 love the whole, 618b
 lover's quarrel with the, 881b
 lumber of the, 289a
 mad, 579a
 made this, so beautiful, 810a
 maintain it before the whole, 271a
 makes whole, kin, 182a
 man to hold against the, 755b
 man's ingress into the, 378a
 margent of the, 790a
 masterpieces of the, 976a
 may end tonight, 570a
 may sound no trumpet, 1006a
 men awake are in one common, 53b
 men in a, of men, 815a
 might hear and stare, 751a
 military man in, 155a
 Molière pleases all the, 286b
 monstrous, 249b
 more than half the, was his, 563b
 morning of the, 567b

World, mould a, of fire and dew, 825a
 must be peopled, 157b
 must conform, 861a
 must have great minds, 586a
 my all the, 103a
 my country is the, 371a, 517a
 naked came I into this, 105b
 nature too noble for, 202b
 naughty, 147a
 necessary in the political, 374a
 never have sought the, 343a
 new, which is the old, 549a
 New Year's gift to the, 631a
 noisy, hears least, 410b
 nor try to conquer any, 654a
 not an inn but hospital, 241a
 not for cowardly nations, 951a
 not found, so agreeable, 710b
 not in need of new thoughts, 650a
 of cards, 958a
 of compensation, 538b
 of divine delight, 862b
 of fashion birth and intellect, 628b
 of gammon and spinach, 579a
 of happy days, 127b
 of light, 272a
 of light and speech, 596b
 of man's selection, 996a
 of men, 568a
 of other blessings, 235b
 of ours is mainly right, 554b
 of sighs, 186b
 of sorrow and pain, 402a
 of trouble and time, 573b
 of vile ill-favour'd faults, 180b
 on thy page of victories, 469b
 one eye vieweth all the, 124a
 one of iron armies of the, 867a
 one, or none, 954b
 one to face the, with, 571b
 opinion governs the, 770a
 or church or state, 602a
 over the, and under the world, 815a
 overcome the, 1058b
 owes its onward impulses, 514b
 part in this troublous, 127a
 parted by the hurrying, 404b
 pass through this, but once, 300a
 passing, 336a
 peace, solution for, 908a
 peep at such a, 364b
 pendent, 185a, 254b
 plainly see this busy, 267a
 please all the, 260b
 policy, in the field of, 919a
 poor, what wilt thou do, 263b
 possess one, 215a
 power, Germany a, 951b
 pregnant fancies of your, 992b
 present, go astray, 76b
 presents a rational aspect, 402a
 procreate urge of the, 607b
 proud, cease your contest, 263b
 quiet limit of the, 554a
 rack of this tough, 194a
 rag-bag of the, 795a
 rare rare, 777a
 rebukes the, 816a
 remote from wrangling, 370b
 response of all the, 797a
 restrictions and conventions of, 673a
 ring'd with the azure, 553a
 roam the, at will, 877a

World, rolling, 650a
 rolls into light, 526a
 safe for democracy, 770b, 806a
 safe for hypocrisy, 987b
 says, 120b
 scum of the, 108b
 secrets of the nether, 66a
 secure amidst a falling, 299a
 seek a newer, 548b
 send back the song, 560b
 sense that the, was mad, 884b
 serve and not to dominate, 929a
 shake the, 952a
 shore of the wide, 479b
 shot heard round the, 504a
 should listen then, 467a
 shut in from the, without, 528a
 since creation of the, 345b
 six days' work a, 257b
 slumbering, 305b
 snug farm of the, 427a
 so runs the, away, 176a
 so various so beautiful, 622a
 sob heavy, 993b
 Socrates a citizen of the, 61b
 sought through the, 464b
 soul migration from this, 20b
 soul takes nothing to other, 21a
 sounds of the rude, 636b
 spectacle unto the, 1060b
 speech of the, 699a
 spins the heavy, around, 786a
 spirit of this, 351a
 spite the, 197b
 stands out on either side, 961b
 steal from the, 309a
 still the, prevail'd, 328a
 stood against the, 168a
 strange the, about me lies, 780b
 strewn with snares, 564b
 striving to make the, better,
 764a
 substantial, 410a
 syllables govern the, 227b
 taught, to see, 266b
 tell, 151b
 ten hours to the, 110b
 that few is all the, 122a
 that has the, here, 570b
 the race the soul, 610b
 these times, is ancient, 118b
 they think so meanly of, 710b
 thinks go, 956b
 thinks the, turns round, 130b
 this bank-note, 463a
 this is the new, 486b
 this little, this precious stone,
 139a
 thorns and dangers of, 148b
 thou choosest not, 806b
 though the, be a-waning, 667a
 thoughts rule the, 506a
 three corners of, 149a
 thro' all the, she followed,
 549a
 to all the sensual, proclaim,
 416b
 to be virt as a stage, 103a
 to hide virtues in, 163b
 to see, 112b
 to win, 593b
 too much respect upon the, 143a
 trammels of the, 434a
 travels the, over, 756b
 turn 'em loose into, 107a
 uncertain comes and goes, 507b
 undulate round the, 609b
 unheard by the, 440b
 unintelligible, 403b

World, united, has no power over
 dead, 200a
 United States of the, 498b
 unknowable we know thee, 790b
 unspotted from the, 1064a
 up above the, you fly, 656b
 uses of this, 170b
 vain pomp and glory of, 1068b
 vanity of the, 283a
 vanity rules our present, 948a
 versal, 106a
 visible, more beautiful, 711a
 vision of the, 548b
 visiting this various, 465a
 visits his dinners, 270a
 voyage to the, unknown, 303b
 wags, 160b
 walk the, and bless it, 577a
 was all before them, 259a
 was all forgot, 448a
 was always yours, 960b
 was made in six days, 399a
 was not to seek me, 343a
 was so made, 33a
 wash again this soiled, 609b
 wash him from the, 857a
 way the, ends, 944a
 we do not see, 563a
 were not so full of people,
 894b
 what a, this is, 284a
 what a, this would be, 650b
 what is this, 80b
 when all the, dissolves, 123a
 when Rome falls the, 454b
 when the, was made, 961a
 where England is finished,
 876a
 where much is to be done, 338a
 where nothing is had, 595a
 whole, out of bed, 806a
 whole, seems to smile, 284b
 wide arena of the, 651a
 wide careless, 778b
 wilderness of this, 274a
 will be gulled, 224a
 will be in love, 136b
 will come round to him, 507a
 will end in fire, 880b
 will forever applaud, 540b
 will freely offer itself, 927b
 will little note, 541a
 will not believe man repents,
 554b
 will not devote itself, 765a
 will not starve for wonders,
 866b
 wind to shake the, 992b
 wonders of the western, 856b
 work-a-day, 704a
 workers of the, 593b
 workingday, 159b
 works only for today, 739b
 world world, 182b
 worst way to improve the, 586a
 worth fighting for, 983a
 would be better, 664a
 would be nicer, 708a
 would go round faster, 656b
 would grow mouldy, 556a
 would sleep, 913b
 wrastling for this, 82b
 you are all the, 141b
 you are beautifully drest, 626b
 you may go through this, 557b
 Worldle, four corners of the, 102a
 World-embracing influences, 473a
 World-forsakers, world-losers and,
 730a

Worldliness revelry high life, 461b
 wicked, 585b
 Worldlings, mak'st a testament as,
 do, 159b
 World-losers and world-forsakers,
 730a
 Worldly chances and mishaps,
 129b
 ease or pleasure, 329b
 ends, neglecting, 208b
 goods, all his, 581b
 goods, with all my, 1069b
 hope, 531b
 loathed, life, 185a
 renown, 76b
 task hast done, 204b
 wise, 231b
 Worldly-Wise-Man, a gentleman's
 name was, 274a
 World-mothering air, 724b
 World's a bubble, 121b
 a nettle, 307a
 a scene of changes, 267a
 a stage, 102a, 161a
 a theatre, 161a
 alarms, 827b
 altar-stairs, 552b
 as ugly as sin, 616a
 be Thine more than this, 604a
 best hope, 374b
 brave heroes, 1004a
 brotherhood, participation in,
 844a
 confess that this, spent, 217a
 course will not fail, 629b
 defeat, 271b
 delight, lovely rose the, 649a
 delight, she that was the, 692a
 delight, what is this, 469a
 desires, army of the, 132a
 eyes, wore it in the, 826a
 globe, wheresoe'er in this, 125b
 great age begins anew, 467a
 great snare uncaught, 201a
 history, events in, 865a
 hostility, reckless of the, 849b
 hustings, 604a
 if the, a vale of tears, 630b
 if the, a wilderness, 630b
 law not thy friend, 137b
 mine oyster, 180a
 most crowded streets, 620b
 new fashion, 132b
 new spring, 440b
 slow stain, 468a
 splendour and wonder, 725a
 storm-troubled sphere, 592a
 thy jail, 217a
 to the, end, 129a
 way, out of the, 692b
 Worlds, allur'd to brighter, 356a
 best of all possible, 900a
 best of possible, 324b, 325a
 both, at once they view,
 242b
 exhausted, 335b
 infinite number of, 58a
 maps to other, 215a
 of fine thinking, 449b
 of pain, 896b
 on worlds have shown, 215a
 sea-discoverers to new, 215a
 so many, 552b
 thy face is from other, 810a
 undone, 459a
 wandering between two, 621b
 what, away, 569a
 World-wide, future thinking must
 be, 964a

Worm a mere nothing, 329b
 bud bit with envious, 134a
 cannot make a, 99a
 feeble, of the earth, 272b
 feed sweetly on him, 1031a
 he stiffened, 640a
 i' the bud, 164b
 invisible, 387a
 its hero the conqueror, 544b
 man that is a, 1031a
 man to a, 714a
 mounts through all the spires of
 form, 506a
 no god dare wrong a, 506b
 or beetle drought or tempest,
 731a
 that hath eat of a king, 177b
 the canker and the grief, 461a
 thou art my mother, 1030b
 to a toad, 714a
 tough, in your little inside, 685a
 want to be a, 794a
 will turn, 107a
 Worms and shrouds, 477b
 banqueter on, 772a
 destroy this body, 1031a
 devils in, 86b
 eaten men not for love, 162b
 enough, 854a
 flies, and flowers exceed me,
 302b
 life of the very, 633a
 most exclusive, 966b
 of Nile, 204a
 talk of graves, epitaphs, 139b
 tasted two, 730a
 try preserved virginity, 269a
 vilest, 205b
 Worm's-eye point of view, 986a
 Wormwood, bitter as, 1038b
 feed them with, 1048a
 Worm, fancies sooner lost and,
 164b
 him to the bones, 137b
 old and, with usage, 650a
 out and old, 825a
 out, being thoroughly, 765a
 out or broken with service, 55a
 out with eating time, 276b
 ring so, as you behold, 384a
 Worm-out soil, same, 513b
 word, alone that, 510b
 Worried and fretted, 557b
 hurried and, until buried, 892a
 the cat, 1020b
 Worries me to beat the band, 914a
 Worry, i should, and fret, 894b
 over trivial things, 914a
 the interest paid, 904a
 two days I never, 722a
 Worrying society, 445b
 what's the use of, 906b
 Worse, all the, for the fishes, 536b
 appear the better reason, 70b,
 253b
 bad ones bring about, 344a
 better hap to, 118a
 boundless better boundless, 546b
 confusion, confounded, 254b
 gone further and fared, 93b
 greater feeling to, 138b
 he can't be, 835b
 know for better or, 893b
 little, than a man, 143b
 make fault, 148b
 makes the man no, 67a
 nobody one penny the, 451b
 none the, nor the better, 67a
 not much, for wear, 364a

Worse off than yourself, 9b
 on Friday, 1018b
 pen, than the sword, 222b
 shod than shoemaker's wife, 93a
 sometimes a great deal, 107b
 than being talked about, 768a
 than grandsires' age, 39a
 than I was last month, 284b
 than the disease, 44a
 the better the day, the, deed,
 214a
 they change for, 116b
 things in life, 416a
 things waiting for men, 692b
 truth put to the, 251a
 what must be, 355a
 woman goes by the, 260a
 Worser ill to face, 808b
 Worship, come to, him, 1050a
 duty to, the sun, 700a
 every one's true, 23b
 freedom to, God, 470a, 920b
 gods of the place, 224a
 gods with fruits, 12b
 her by years of golden deeds,
 555a
 in beauty of holiness, 1033b
 in the Roman world, 369a
 justice is the only, 662b
 knew how to, a woman, 690a
 of quantity, 863b
 of the world, 476a
 of vanity, 948a
 stated calls to, 337b
 that which ye worship, 1070b
 to the garish sun, 136b
 too fair to, 463b
 wonder is the basis of, 473b
 your, is your furnaces, 866a
 Worshipp'd, angels, be, 216a
 sun, 134a
 Worshipped fire only, 264a
 God not, by the herd, 897b
 in a tuneful carol, 979a
 rising sun, 56a
 Worshipper, nature mourns her,
 413b
 wiser the silent, 669b
 Worshippers, dies among his, 471b
 gain her, 933a
 suffer'st more than thy, 156a
 Worship'st at temple's inner
 shrine, 407a
 Worshipt stocks and stones, 251b
 Worst, afeard to hear, 148b
 and best are both inclined, 935a
 best and, of this is, 694b
 best is like the, 818b
 bottom of the, 181b
 cliques consist of one man, 766b
 come to the, 104b
 darn stuff I've seen, 975b
 death is not the, 15a
 do your, 870b
 fear the, oft cures, 181b
 friend and enemy is death, 938b
 full of passionate intensity,
 826b
 furnished, 89b
 his, he kept, 549b
 is better than none, 338b
 is death, 139b
 is yet to come, 555b, 830a
 kind, ferments of the, 306b
 knew the, too young, 819a
 life inflicts its, 654b
 like to be told the, 870a
 men give the best advice, 586b
 more cruel than, of truths, 270a

Worst of all frauds, 586a
 of crimes is poverty, 765b
 of madmen, 320b
 of the city's infamy, 845b
 of the company, 295a
 of thoughts worst of words,
 188a
 of times, 580a
 of tyrannies on human kind,
 279a
 part of an eminent man's con-
 versation, 510b
 pursue the, 42b
 sin towards fellow creatures,
 764b
 so much good in the, of us,
 711b
 sure rivals are the, 203a
 thing about him, 184a
 thing you can do to, author,
 342a
 things, 974b
 things at the, will cease, 198b
 things present, 153a
 this is the, 192b
 tomorrow do thy, 39b, 278a
 treason has done his, 197b
 use a man could be put to,
 213b
 way to improve the world, 586a
 what began best can't end, 573a
 when he is, 143b
 Worst, though right were, 575b
 Worst-humour'd muse, 289a
 Worst-natured muse, 289a
 Worth a month in town, 649b
 all these toils, 35a
 and choice of friends, 218a
 as he esteems himself, 89a
 as much as my life was, 346a
 boasts its supreme, 574a
 cannot be, much, 728a
 conscience of her, 257b
 doing at all, 323a
 estimated by its intrinsic, 57a
 fighting for, 983a
 good words are, much, 233b
 heart's, gold, 153a
 his labour, 216b
 his salt, 51b
 immortal, mortal thing of, 629b
 improving British, 358b
 is life, living, 673a
 life is, living still, 669b
 little, a sigh, 661b
 living, life unexamined not,
 20b
 living, whether life is, 709a
 lore, the knowing, 706a
 makes the man, 317b
 man of, 14a
 man's, something, 571a
 most of sterling, 549a
 never knew the, of him, 846a
 New York asks how much is
 he, 679b
 nobler yet in his own, 277b
 not, going to see, 342b
 not nearly as much as it's, 995a
 not, the search, 143b
 noted for acknowledged, 22b
 nothing, a tear, 661b
 nothing, the lying awake, 841b
 on foot, 599b
 one hour's sleep before midnight,
 three after, 234b
 opinion of our own, 99a
 Paris, a mass, 115b
 pleasant memory of their, 471b

Worth, poor substitute for inner,
10a
prize not to the, 158b
seeing, 342b
several quality nor, escape, 68a
show me but thy, 156a
slow rises, 335b
so acts your man of, 30b
stones of, 205b
takes half his, away, 6b
the wear of winning, 849a
there's a, in silence, 9a
think it, enjoying, 280a
three after, 234b
two in the bush, 11a
what is, in anything, 239a
what purchaser will pay, 46a
what you saved, 729b
wit nor words nor, 168b
world be, thy winning, 280a
Worthier things, 379b
Worthies, braver thing than all
the, 215b
Worthiest captains, 223a
Worthily write, of American
things, 717b
Worthiness, change to virtue and,
166b
Worthless gold, 600a
imitators, 941a
we their sons more, 39a
Worthy, deeds, of praise, 36a
feels he is, of himself, 539b
foemen, of their steel, 415b
I find thee, 602b
man my foe, make one, 319a
men known to survive, 99a
not respectable, 557b
nothing, in the past, 475a
of his hire, 1056b
of lamentation, 58a
of reprehension, 1070b
of the name of poet, 476a
of your love, 405b
patriots, brave men and, 250a
peer, King Stephen was a, 187b
three beings, of respect, 619a
to be read more than once, 40b
to be sought, 708b
tourist, 687a
woman al hir lyve, 80a
Wotton, Sir Henry, 119a
Sir Henry, lover of angling,
235b
Would, can't do all we, 595b
God I had died for thee, 1028a
I dare not wait upon I, 196a
we, and we would not, 185b
Would-be, scholar, error of the,
510b
Would'st, what thou, have done,
260b
Wound, a duty to keep open,
446b
a heart that's broken, 416a
earth felt the, 258a
felt a stain like a, 361a
grew a pearl, 760a
history of a soldier's, 345b
is mortal and is mine, 969b
never felt a, 135a
no tongue to, 439b
purple with love's, 141b
read each, 620a
secret, 760a
take grief of, 151b
that laid thee low, 452a
tongue in every, of Caesar, 168b
up every morning, 633b

Wound, willing to, 319a
with a touch scarcely felt, 322b
with mercy round, 724b
Wounded, a little, 1012a
heart, razors to my, 129b, 139b
in the house of friends, 1049b
is the wounding heart, 263b
name, 179b
shrieks and groans of the, 613b
snake drags its slow length,
311a
spirit who can bear, 1040a
tend the, under fire, 818a
vanity knows when it is hurt,
652b
vanity limps off the field, 652b
you're, 569b
Wounding heart, 263b
Wounds are in front, 40b
bind up my, 128b
bind up the nation's, 542a
fight and not heed, 87b
invisible, 162b
labour and the, are vain, 595b
licked my, 934b
of a friend, 1041a
Wourse, grows, and wourse, 113b
Wove it crosswise in his nest,
528b
on a doubtful loom, 937a
Woven with absent heed, 705b
Wrack, betoken'd, to the seaman,
131a
Wraith, life is but a, 933b
Wrang, gang a kennin', 311b,
391b
Wrangle with a neighbour, 99a
Wrangling world, remote from,
370b
Wrapp'd in a woman's hide, 126a
Wrapped himself in quotations,
815a
in his beard and silence, 979b
in swaddling clothes, 1056a
Wraps me in sadness, 162b
the drapery of his couch, 470b
Wrapt in a player's hide, 126a
in clouds and snow, 453a
in the embraces of the tomb,
4a
meanly, in rude manger, 244b
Wrastling for this world, 82b
Wrath by his meekness, 385b
dogs display reluctance and,
980b
flee from, to come, 1050a
grapes of, 597b
infinite, and despair, 255a
killeth the foolish man, 1030a
last thing to grow old, 8a
not in after, destroy, 533a
nursing her, 393b
of lion is wisdom of God, 386a
of Peleus' son, 3b
sentest forth thy, 1024b
slow to, 1064a
soft answer turneth away,
1039b
strong man in his, 518b
sun go down upon you, 1062b
tastes like the, to come, 886b
told my, my wrath did end,
387b
Wrath-consume me quite, 533a
Wrathful nipping cold, 125a
Wreath across my hair, 911a
is still as green and red, 529a
on murdered Lincoln's bier,
588b

Wreath, rides homeward with a,
867a
sent thee late a rosy, 219a
she wore a, of roses, 485a
thy, has lost a rose, 416a
violets I will twine in a, 486b
Wreath'd with white silken tur-
bans, 259b
Wreathed freezes intertwine, 543b
horn, 410a
with fairy fruits, 544a
Wreath'd smiles, becks and, 245a
Wreaths, hope's gayest, 529b
laurel, entwine, 686b
Wreck, decay of that colossal,
465a
lit the battle's, 470a
on a strange shelf, 219a
on error's shore, 673b
out of the, I rise, 575a
Wreck'd, greatest men have ofttest,
259a
Wrecked argosy, 650a
industries of the nation, 746a
souls, on shore, 668b
Wrecks, floats above the, of time,
699b
force and oppression made, 843a
Wren builds wisdom, 507b
four larks and a, 580b
goes to't, 193a
hurt the little, 388a
mighty fleet of, 858b
robin, redbreast and the, 225b
Sir Christopher, 878b
wings of a, 710b
Wrenching the rafters, 756a
Wrens make prey, 127b
Wrested from a sure defeat,
946a
from nature the power, 987a
Wrestle against sleep, 561a
not against flesh and blood,
1062b
problem with which to, 907a
with outward difficulties, 98b
Wrestled, God, with him, 235a
Wrestles with us strengthens our
nerves, 361b
Wrestling, art of living like, 68a
with my God, 725a
Wretch concentrated all in self,
414a
excellent, 188a
haud the, in order, 224a
hollow-eyed sharp-looking, 129b
I beheld the, 487a
live like a, 222a
my wife poor, 284a
on hope the, relies, 353b
treat poor, with a bottle, 293a
'twere flattery to name a, 403a
wise, 314b
Wretched be envied, 310a
blind pit ponies, 854a
child expires, 849a
consolation to the, 46b
despicable creature, 329b
happy I and, he, 584b
is that poor man, 211a
man outlive his wealth, 146b
men cradled into poetry, 239b,
466a
refuse of your teeming shore,
742b
relieve the, his pride, 356a
render other part, 288b
slave, 156a
so, as to want thee, 346b

Wretched soul bruised with adversity, 129a
 souls who lived, 75a
 taste, 398a
 thing, proud and yet a, 214a
 transfigures the, 497a
 un-idea'd girls, 339a
 Wretcheder one is the more one
 smokes, 665a
 Wretchedness fierce, 203b
 happy time in, 75b
 red waves of, 487a
 Wretches, feel what, feel, 192a
 hang that jurymen may dine,
 312b
 hired by those whom excise
 paid, 336b
 poor naked, 192a
 such as I, 391a
 Wring his bosom, 355a
 under load of sorrow, 159a
 your heart, 176b
 Wrings, wearer knows where the
 shoe, 54b
 Wrinkle, time writes no, 454b
 Wrinkled brow, 146b
 care derides, 245a
 front, 127b
 lip, 465a
 sea beneath him crawls, 553a
 Wrinkles gets thinner cracks,
 958b
 grace joined with, 498a
 Wrist, gave a thumb to his, 637a
 grows stiff and old, 615b
 gyves upon his, 488a
 Writ be bold, 113b
 from east to west, 716b
 in remembrance, 138b
 in water, one whose name was,
 483a
 one, with me, 137b
 proofs of holy, 188b
 stolen forth of holy, 127b
 tedious pomp of, 652b
 words, in waters, 86a
 your annals true; 202b
 Write, able neither to read nor,
 435a
 about it Goddess, 322a
 against your name, 910a
 and cipher too, 356b
 as funny as I can, 534b
 baseness to, fair, 179a
 casts to, a living line, 219b
 chastely and elegantly, 908b
 converse and live with ease,
 318b
 does he, 571b
 down their happiness, 723a
 fain would, a poem, 571b
 fair words, 154a
 for the masses, 486b
 force them to, 238b
 from experience, 718b
 from worm's-eye view, 986a
 grows harder to, 975a
 he who would, and can't, 600b
 his life with exactness, 340b
 I will, the evangel-poem, 607a
 in dust, 86a
 in marble, 86a
 in water, 212a
 it before them in a table, 1046b
 it in de blotter, 946b
 long epigrams, 52a
 look in thy heart and, 115b
 man knows style of book to,
 866b

Write, masters of the things they,
 227b
 me down an ass, 158b
 never speak or, to him, 505b
 nothing to, about, 65a
 our memoirs, 400a
 page I didn't, 647b
 quantity they do not, 475a
 read what blockheads, 323b
 restraint with which they, 988a
 such hopeless rubbish, 410a
 that may be said to, 107a
 the life of a man, 340b
 the vision, 1049b
 those that, in rhyme, 238b
 till you, your letter, 215b
 to, and read comes by nature,
 158a
 truth on tablet of heart, 617a
 verse badly, 270a
 well in laudable things, 250a
 well of American things, 717b
 what is worthy, 40b
 where thou didst, thy name,
 653a
 with ease to show breeding,
 382b
 with no dinner, 947a
 woman's vows I, 16b
 Writer, character of the, 472b
 concealed beauties of a, 300b
 life endurable for inspired, 672a
 must teach himself, 977a
 name your favorite, 830a
 next, must pay, 982b
 nodding-places in a volumi-
 nous, 300b
 one, excels at a plan, 353a
 opulence of a, 508b
 owned an asterisk, 952a
 perfect place for a, 963a
 serious and solemn, 982b
 then you are a, 983b
 tongue of a ready, 1034b
 Writers against religion, 358b
 cannot digest my books, 117b
 differ with respect to, 69b
 few, prostitute their powers,
 901b
 first, are first, 934a
 have transcribed word for word,
 49a
 most important thing for, 983b
 obscure, in French, 778a
 of 1840 unreadable, 447a
 of small histories, 336b
 owes rise not to great, 950b
 painters and musicians, 823b
 Southern, 758b
 who have won own success,
 973a
 Writes in dust, 121b
 nobleman, a book, 342b
 our fortune's changes, 41b
 trembles as he, 310b
 verses speaks holiday, 180b
 very well for a gentleman, 303a
 Writhes, error, in pain, 471b
 Writhing, reeling and, 657a
 Writing, all American, 983a
 define, as writing, 933a
 easy, makes hard reading, 983b
 in one sense, 697a
 like, fugues, 908a
 maketh an exact man, 121b
 much, many opinions, 250b
 nature's masterpiece is, well,
 289b
 of a novel, 838a

Writing of plays is a great matter,
 765b
 of poetry, 943b
 particular kind of, 719a
 properly managed, 345b
 putting it down in, 332a
 read a man's own, 596b
 real objects of their, 448b
 style of, untouched, 337b
 that is easy, 778a
 that was written, 1048b
 them aloud along the shore,
 846b
 true ease in, 311a
 Writing's, easy, curst hard read-
 ing, 382b
 Writings, in every man's, 472b
 on the sand, 627a
 praise nor blame the, 311b
 recite, in the forum, 40a
 Written, above that which is,
 1060b
 and an unwritten law, 71a
 another, as well, 844a
 below their names it was, 596b
 benefit, in water, 86b
 best books haven't been, 915b
 by persons in the affairs, 98b
 by their lives, 770a
 censure freely who have, well,
 310a
 history could not be, 341b
 in the Book of the Law, 281b
 in wind and running water, 35b
 known and thought and, 733a
 noble acts not, 1067a
 of me on my stone, 881a
 on terrestrial things, 705b
 once, on my brow, 673b
 out of reputation, 292b
 pronounce useful what I have,
 19b
 sonnets all his life, 458a
 that my words were now, 1031a
 to after times, 250a
 troubles of the brain, 199a
 with pen of iron, 1048a
 word, than by the, 950b
 Writyng, diversite in, of eure
 tonge, 79a
 Wrought and afterward taughte,
 80a
 Wrong, a-going, 578b
 alas my love you do me, 999b
 all his life in the, 289a
 always in the, 277a
 be not the first to do him, 7b
 because of weakness, 519b
 believes what is, 373b
 cannot right the wrongs, 796b
 convictions that what was was,
 862a
 cradled into poetry by, 466a
 discovered she was grotesquely,
 718a
 do little, 146a
 do poets a grievous, 680b
 do, to none, 182b
 done to France by Prussia,
 771a
 dwelling much on, 287a
 engaged in opposing, 534a
 fact that he can do, 679b
 faith in some tenets, 268a
 forever on the throne, 599b
 greatest, to prefer life, 63a
 handle to everything, 370a
 he done her, 1004a
 how easily things go, 631b

- Wrong is always wrongest, 726a
left unredressed on earth, 599a
love those who, him, 68a
majorities have been, 614b
man who does no, 73a
memory of a, 508a
multitude is always in the, 283b
my country right or, 362b
ne'er pardon who have done,
47b
no harm in being sometimes,
925b
no human heart goes, 746b
number, called the, 971b
of unshapely things, 825b
one idea and that a, one, 340b
one more, to man, 567b
oppressor's, 174b
others shall right the, 528a
our country right or, 644a
present, 527a
preserve stars from, 409b
prevented from doing, 20a
private citizen without, 660a
reason, right deed for the, 944b
red with, 712b
right and, handle, 65a
right, follow the king, 554a
right of kings to govern, 322a
right or the, 889b
road, stray far on the, 774a
rules the land, 599b
side of door, 990b
side of thirty, 296b
simple, 995b
snow can do nothing, 632a
some villain hath done me,
131b
somebody's pain and, 719b
swears he did her, 131b
that which they reject is, 696a
they do me, 830b
treasures up a, 457a
us shall we not revenge, 145a
war at wrong place, 964b
way seems more reasonable,
756b
we's doin', tonight, 758b
whatever I did was, 672b
when, to be put right, 644a
whether laws be, 770a
world and the, it does, 568b
would triumph, 575b
yust get mixed in, 946a
Wrong-doer left something un-
done, 68b
Wrongdoing and harm, abstain
from, 21b
chronic, or impotence, 779a
Wrongdoings, justify their, 286b,
325b
Wronged, hate man you have, 63b
Wronger, loves not his, 188a
Wrongest, wrong is always, 726a
Wronging your image, 825b
Wrongs, he that, his friend, 555b
of night, 231b
product of former, and shame,
869b
that wrong hath done, 796b
unredressed, 410b
we seek to condemn, 959b
Wrote except for money, 341b
gentlemen who, with ease, 320b
little book I never, 877b
my will across the sky, 946a
one song, 571b
sorry now I, it, 829b
upon the sand my name, 462a
Wroth with one we love, 421a
Wrought, all that genius, 412b
by want of thought, 488a
in common clay, 814a
in common crude material,
690b
Wrung, grief his heart had never,
302a
life dry for your lips, 692b
Wry-necked fife, 144b
Wude, springth the, nu, 999a
Wull, moche crye and no, 83b
Wum, don't cackle w'en he fine
a, 739a
Wurruk, athlete not strong enough
fr, 834a
Wurruked twinty hours a day,
833a
Wuss comes to wuss, 664b
Wyde eares, 94a
Wydowe or wyffe, 85a
Wyf, take a, withoute avysement,
81b
Wyffe, wydowe or, 85a
Wyffy pacience, 81b
Wylie mouse, 94a
Wyn reed as blood, 80a
Wynges upon his shuldres, 80b
Wynten Blynken and Nod, 747a
Wys is he that kan hymselfen
knowe, 60b, 82b
Wys-man, fool ofte gide a, 78a
Wytham Water Eaton Wolvercote,
994b
Wyves pacience, assaille his, 81b
Xanadu, in, did Kubla Khan,
420b
Xanthippe, Socrates', 130a
Xenocrates, Plato saying to, 71a
Xenophanes greatest coward in
world, 58a
Xenophon at New York, 493a
Thucydides and, 304a
Xerxes did die, 1000b
Yacht, sink my, 975a
steamship or even a, 966a
Yaf, more she, away, 77b
Yahoo tricks, 902b
Yale College, whale ship my, 604a
Yaller gal, swing dat, 739a
Yankee boy before he's sent to
school, 450a
Doodle, 1001a
in King Ballyhoo's Court, 940b
is a dab at electricity, 867b
original, regarded as a, 676a
put a, in, 594b
real New England, 963b
Yankees have the marrow, 450b
restless race the, 940b
Yanks are coming, 892a
Yare, young and, 83b
Yarn, merry, 906a
mingled, 183a
spun in Ulysses' absence, 202a
Yawcob Strauss, mine leedle,
713b
Yawn, churchyards, 176b
make another, 222a
Yawning at the Mass, 867a
gulf, 604b
one man's, 222a
void of the future, 67b
woman listens without, 814a
Yawns and draws a stocking up,
943b
Yawp, barbaric, 608b
Yea-forsooth khave, 152b
Year and a sphere, 503b
beginning of new month or,
882b
circle of the golden, 548a
crownest the, with goodness,
1035a
dauntless youth of the, 780b
each day is like a, 770a
every, hath its winter, 802b
famous day and, 524a
firstling of the infant, 237a
heaven's eternal, 278a
if, were playing holidays, 149b
in its yellowing time, 784b
man at the gate of the, 881b
mellowing, 248b
moments make the, 305a
most immemorial, 545b
new, reviving old desires, 531a
no winter in thy, 378a
not pay interest for that, 3b
of publick wonder, 285a
only lost to me, 233b
returns with the revolving, 467b
rings out the old, 429b
rule the varied, 327b
ruler of the inverted, 327b,
365a
seasons return with the, 254b
seven stars and the solar, 507a
snow year rich, 233b
sweet o' the, 208a
three-and-twentieth, 244b
twenty pound a, 232b
wake year to sorrow, 467b
when war and wine throve, 640a
whose days are long, 770a
Yearmed to squander, 713b
Yearnin' and a chokin' in my
throat, 746b
Yearning for something perma-
nent, 886a
learning earning and, 978a
power, 978a
while your hearts are, 865a
Yearnings for equal division, 441b
Year's at the spring, 567a
pleasant king, 212b
Years, age of ours not numbered
by, 103a
arches of the, 790a
as, unroll, 624b
beyond our ken, 525a
bleach of the light of, 898b
bought by, 591b
boyhood's, 439b
break up under the heavy, 893a
bring our, to an end, 1036a
brooding on the, 680b
cold climate or, 258a
companioned, 876a
count a man's, 508a
creep slowly by Lorena, 632a
days of our, threescore, 1036a
declined into the vale of, 188b
disingenuousness of, 493b
disintegration of slow, 899b
do so much in the, to come,
791a
dust o' the mounded, 790a
earthly, 405b
erect beneath the tragic, 774a
eternal, of God, 471b
failure of, 575b
first, of man, 337a
flag has braved a thousand,
432b
flecting, slip by, 39a

Years, fourteen hundred, ago,
149a
glass of the, is brittle, 693a
God's instant men call, 573b
golden, return, 467a
grey beginning of, 694b
gulf of, and pathos, 966a
half his, 520b
have harder tasks, 979a
hopes and fears of all the, 669b
hopes of future, 522b
house to be let for, 231b
hundred, to a day, 536b
increased with, 371b
it may be for, 491b
keep a thing seven, 417b
keep coming and going, 486a
knightly, gone with the old
world, 742a
life and its few, 764a
life's few fleeting, 755a
like great black oxen, 824a
live in deeds not, 586a
live out my, for me, 1014b
live past, again, 276a
live three thousand, 66a
long dull monotonous, 981a
lost one hundred, a day, 777a
many, lead up to that hour,
761b
mature into fruit, 797a
milestones are the, 936a
more than fourscore, 525a
nor, draw nigh, 1043b
nor the, condemn, 843b
of change and suffering, 592a
of golden deeds, 555a
our hope for, to come, 302b
outlive the impatient, 817a
promise of my, 673b
repeated as the, scoot by, 992a
same effect with a thousand,
331b
seem to rush by now, 596b
seven, of great plenty, 1023b
slept there fifty-seven, 70b
sorrow comes with, 518b
speaking prose for forty, 270b
spend our, as a tale, 1036a
tempestuous, 487a
ten, before the flood, 268b
ten thousand or ten million,
607b
thousand, of peace, 553a
time in hours days, 271b
to come seemed waste, 826a
truth has lasted a million, 888b
two, ten years, 898a
vanity in, 150b
we waste, 816b
whatever comes with, 693b
wind him up for fourscore,
276a
wisdom acquired not by, 29b
yesterday's sev'n thousand, 532a
Years', long ten, war, 289b
Yell, gave back, for yell, 772a
Yellow a mellow martini, 990a
and black and pale, 466a
candle-light, dress by, 750a
cheek a white beard, 152b
cuckoo-buds of, hue, 134a
dank, drifts of leaves, 623a
flutterings, 477a
green and, melancholy, 164b
hair, combing down his, 1020b
hard and cold, 488b
leaf, into the sere the, 199a
leaf, my days are in the, 460b

Yellow leaves do hang, 206a
locks were, as gold, 421b
plain, nodding o'er the, 328a
sands, come unto these, 209a
shores of creeks, 777a
stockings, 165a
strings, tied with, 382b
to the jaundic'd eye, 311b
Yellowing time, year was in its,
784b
Yeoman service, 179a
Yes an' no an' mebbe, 735a
I answered you last night, 518b
mean, an' say no, 519a
sir yes sir, 1015b
Yesterday, all our pomp of, 816a
an egg, 863b
as, when it is past, 1035b
call back, 139b
children of, 711a
dead, 532b
foolishness of, 743a
great families of, 291b
jam to-morrow jam, 658b
keeping up with, 894b
know'st thou, 379b
man's, ne'er like his morrow,
469a
no tomorrow hath nor, 216a
one of these days is, 722a
remorse for something, 722b
rose of, 531b
stuck fast in, 863a
tarries with, 924a
that was, 519a
today and forever, 1063b
what, was fact, 1001b
word of Caesar stood, 168a
Yesterday's sev'n thousand years,
532a
sneer, 598a
Yesterdays, cheerful, 411a
fatuous ineffectual, 742a
have lighted fools, 109b
look backwards, 305b
my, my morrows, 724a
Yester-year, snows of, 83b
Yet, the end is not, 1054a
Yew, never a spray of, 621a
to deck my grave, 384b
wood, of true wood of, 782a
Yew-tree, not too far from the,
945a
Yield, at a touch I, 550b
courage never to submit or,
252a
day to night, 124a
make the sickle, 386b
not neck to fortune's yoke, 126b
not to misfortunes, 37a
now to lassitude, 893a
secrets to grasping imagination,
717b
to seek to find and not to,
548b
to that suggestion, 194b
to the song of the siren, 117a
to the stronger, 51b
when taken little by little, 55b
with a grace to reason, 879a
Yielded with coy submission, 255b
Yielding marble, 242a
metal, 320b
Yields by appointment, 447a
steepy mountain, 123a
Yive, preest ensample for to, 171b
Ylost, tyme, not recovered, 78b
Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum,
749b, 750a

Yoke, assumed the stranger's,
947a
bear his mild, 251b
bear the, for others, 37b
bear this, of must, 615b
for my, is easy, 1052b
part of Flanders received, 242a
resent the, 545b
take my, upon you, 1052b
to fortune's, 126b
Yon high eastern hill, 170a
Yond Cassius has a lean and hun-
gry look, 166b
Yong man's werling, 94b
Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, 581b
Yooooo, heard the wind go, 747a
Yorick, alas poor, I knew him,
178b
York, sun of, 127b
Yorkshire far out of the way,
419a
You alone are you, 206a
and all of us fell down, 168b
and I were long friends, 331b
are now my enemy, 331b
are you, 569a
back at the last to, 815a
blest it and called it, 877b
come too, 879a
men speak well of, 1056b
one individual namely, 610a
that I might love, 887b
two are book-men, 133a
utter the, twenty times, 699a
what have, or I to do with it,
345b
who are old, 860b
without me, 904a
You-all means a race or section,
1004a
Young Adam Cupid, 1011b
all the world is, 598b
ambition's ladder, 167a
and beautiful being, 802b
and careless-hearted, 885a
and easy, 997a
and foolish, 824a
and now am old, 1034a
and old come forth, 245b
and rose-lipp'd cherubin, 189b
and so fair, 489a
and yare, 83b
Arabella, 1014a
are happy never, 780b
are prodigal of life, 434b
are slaves to dreams, 949b
as you are young, 564a
ask much of life, 876a
belle of old Natchez, 980b
blood doth not obey, 133b
blood must have its course,
598b
buds sleep, 478b
builder, blast a, 244a
but staid head, 146a
charms, endearing, 438b
compliment him about looking,
446b
daring, man, 700b
days when earth was, 584b
desire, bloom of, 349b
died so, 544a
disease that must subdue, 317a
dream, love's, 439a
enough to harbor illusion, 988a
ere we be, again, 750b
ever fair and ever, 280a
fair maidens quiet eyes, 752a
fancy's rays, 390b

Young, find us, and keep us so,
503b
finds, keeps young, 262a
gently lead those that are,
1047a
German's respect for authority,
882b
great with, 1012b
heart of a maiden, 439a
hearts were not so clever, 786a
I died, 1014b
idea, teach the, 328a
if all world and love were, 110b
in limbs, 144b
intellects of the, 891b
knew so, a body, 146a
knew the worst too, 819a
ladies, and fair, 160b
lady named Bright, 866a
learn while you're, 663b
little difference whether, or old,
434b
look, till forty, 275b
love may go to Jericho, 440a
love of the young for the,
788a
loved when all was, 599a
mad, futurists, 831b
man, awkwardness which over-
takes a, 594a
man believes he shall die, 434b
man, crime of being a, 334b
man, foot-in-the-grave, 683b
man, hardy and vigorous, 98a
man I think you're dyin', 1012b
man in whom there is some-
thing old, 34a
man, je-ne-sais-quoi, 683b
man married, 183a
man should read five hours,
340a
man, singularly deep, 683a
man, virtue if lost in a, 283b
man who has not wept, 807b
man's dog with them, 859a
man's fancy lightly turns, 548b
man's heart within, 660a
man's heart's complaint, 608a
Mary came with her child,
1003a
men apt to tell secrets, 324a
men can sing, 924a
men fitter to invent, 121a
men, glory of, 1040a
men hear an old man, 60a
men of this land, 987b
men regard elders as senile,
606b
men shall see visions, 277a,
1049a
men think old are fools, 116b
men's mistresses, 120a
men's vision, 277a
much did I rage when, 827a
myself when, 532a
next to the very, 566a
not too, not too old, 828a
Obadiah, 1000b
old hands to, 707a
orchard, keep cold, 880b
physicians catch diseases, 222b
radical when, 881a
romance is always, 527b
Scotchman caught, 341a
seventy years, 537a
shall never see so much, 194a
she died, 226a
she is not old she is not, 781a
she was not old nor, 456b

Young, so wise so, never live long,
128a
something, in an old man, 34a
spurned by the, 488b
strikes down the innocent and,
577a
sun that is, once only, 997a
thing, my Peggy is a, 307a
though I am, 229b
though there he settle, 629b
to be, is to be one of immortal
gods, 434b
to be, was very heaven, 405a
veins of, and old, 774b
war loves to prey upon, 16b
wars to kill the lusty, 924a
we loved each other, 827b
when love was, 795a
when we're, 825a
when you and I were, 535b,
699b
whom age doth chill, 262a
whom the gods love die, 30a
winds fed it, 466b
women not so, as painted, 857b
women of the present day, 448b
world is, today, 738a
would be, for ever, 786a
would you be, again, 398a
Younger hearings are ravished,
133a
let thy love be, 164b
minds, taken root in, 627b
race succeeds, 41b
we shall ne'er be, 90b
Youngest critic has died, 814b
curate cannot explain, 904a
dearest one has perished, 467b
he was little Billee, 564b
Young-eyed cherubins, 147a
Youngsters read it, 107a
Younguns allus hungry, 930b
You're the goods, 800b
Yours is the earth, 820b
to hold it high, 860b
what is, is mine, 29b, 185b
world was always, 960b
Yourself, cannot make, as you
wish, 83a
give of, 924a
rely on, 588a
Yourselfs, think for, 326b
Youth, adventures in, together,
301b
age and, are reconciled, 747b
and age a burden, 23b
and I lived in't together, 425a
and joy and tenderness, 809b
and manhood keep poise, 736a
and many a maid, 245a
and pleasure meet, 453a
blessed, becomes as aged, 184b
bounds of freakish, 364b
calls, to serve her, 624b
could not last, 426a
cry well-a-way, 1012b
dauntless, of the year, 780b
days of my, 762a
deemed crystal, 575a
delusion of, 511a
dew of thy, 1037a
dies in, 30a
elbowing self-conceit of, 603b
evil from his, 1022b
excess of my responsive, 720a
eyes of, 180b
face to lose, for, 572b
fame is the thirst of, 453b
feeling of eternity in, 434b

Youth, fiery vehemence of, 415a
flaming, 39b, 177a
flower of, 15a
follies cease with, 334b
foregone foregoing, 907a
foundation must be laid in,
783a
friends of my, 1011a
'gainst time and age, 116a
gave love and roses, 440a
gets together materials, 589a
gives his, delight, 317a
God gave them, 884b
grant purity to reverent, 40a
green in, 4b
grows pale, 481b
had been a habit of hers, 813b
he cannot go back to his, 688b
he that hath beard is more
than, 157a
health and beauty, 444a
home-keeping, have homely
wits, 131b
immortal, to mortal maids,
431b
in Babylon, 893b
in, I never did apply, 160a
in, it sheltered me, 499a
in my hot, 39b
in the bloom of, 31b
is a blunder, 512a
is a silly vapid state, 847b
is life untouched, 797b
is like spring, 670b
is time for toil, 24b
is vain, 421a
is wholly experimental, 753b
knew a phoenix in my, 826b
large lusty loving, 609a
lexicon of, 510b
liquid dew of, 171b
lying days of my, 826a
many are our joys in, 404b
measure of our, 819a
mewing her mighty, 250b
moment of strength romance
glamour, 772b
must fight and die, 873b
my mangled, lies dead, 790a
neglects learning in, 18a
no less than, itself, 825a
noble, did dress, 153a
now flees on feathered foot,
751a
of America, 769a
of England on fire, 154b
of labour, 355b
of pleasure wasteful, 574b
on the prow, 350a
once he saw a, blushing, 72a
our joys our all we have, 111b
pleasures of, 34a
preferable to pleasures of, 301b
promises of, 337a
rejoice in thy, 1043b
replies I can, 506a
riband in the cap of, 178a
rider that breaks, 234b
salt of our, 180b
sheltered, 805a
should heed the older-witted,
660b
spirit of a, 201a
steals from her, 343b
stone dead, 937a
subtle thief of, 244b
taken in exchange my, 928b
that's now bravely spending,
949a

Youth the season for enjoyment,
500b
the season of credulity, 335a
there are countless stories, 890b
thoughts of, 523b
to fortune unknown, 349a
to whom was given, 406a
took up this opinion in his, 25b
traitorously corrupted the, 125b
twenty years a, 816a
vaward of our, 152b
ventered love an', 601b
waneth by encreasing, 116a
we can have but today, 306b
what one knows in, 697a
with its crude awakenings, 823a
Youthful, count their, follies o'er,
416a
days when we were, 535b
grace, lovely in thy, 471b
harlot's curse, 387b
hose, 161b
jollity, 245a
joy, one hour of, 535a
poets dream, 245b
rather be, than old, 737a
sports, my joy of, 455a
Youth's a stuff will not endure,
164a
for an hour, 885a
heritage, 572a
sweet-scented manuscript, 533b

Youth's the season made for joys,
308b
Youths and maidens in evening
walk, 5a
children or, or lovers, 777a
You've got to get up, 941b
Ypres and Verdun, 898a
Yron dore on which was writ,
113b
Yukon Jake, 973b
law of the, 877a
Zaccheus he did climb the tree,
1000b
Zamboanga, monkeys have no
tails in, 762b
serve again in, 762b
Zamboanga, 762b
Zeal, heavenly race demands thy,
329a
holy mistaken, in politics, 1002a
served my God with half the,
211b
true, and false, 324b
Zealot, single, may commence,
373b
Zealots, let graceless, fight, 317b
Zealous, be not too, 8b
energy, profit by your, 775a
lock-smith dyed of late, 1013b
love a man who is, 342a
Zealously affected, 1062b

Zebras suprême in abnormality,
940a
Zenith city of the unsalted seas,
649a
dropp'd from the, 253b
illusion reaches its, 728b
Zephyr, soft the, blows, 350a
Zero, net result of, 475a
Zeus pitieth him, 13a
Zigzag manuscript, 364a
Zion, at ease in, 909a
remembered, 1038a
songs of, 1038a
Ziska, great captain, 221b
Zitella whither away, 484a
Zone, acquaint ourselves with
ev'ry, 213b
best gem upon her, 503b
circling, powdered with stars,
257b
from, to zone, 470b
rings out from, to zone, 713b
torrid or the frozen, 236b
tropics, and meridian lines,
659b
Zoo, seventeen trees from the,
985a
which you may see at the,
820a
Zuleika on a desert island, 857b
Zuyder Zee, the Thames or the,
493a









